

Thomas More Studies

Volume 12.1

2017

A Concordance of Major Terms in Thomas More's *Confutation of Tyndale's Answer*, *Part 1*

Alphabetical Index

A.....	2	I.....	707	Q.....	1126
B.....	68	J.....	724	R.....	1129
C.....	153	K.....	737	S.....	1183
D.....	305	L.....	754	T.....	1420
E.....	387	M.....	830	U.....	1551
F.....	438	N.....	939	V.....	1570
G.....	555	O.....	965	W.....	1578
H.....	634	P.....	989	Y.....	1699
				Z.....	1703

Term Frequency Index for this Selective Concordance:

<http://thomasmorestudies.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/05/tms12.3.pdf>

For the Complete Online Concordance and Complete Term Frequency Index visit:

<https://thomasmorestudies.org/concordance-home/#confutation>

Page and line numbers refer to volume 8.1, *Confutation of Tyndale's Answer, Part 1, of The Complete Works of St Thomas More*, eds. Louis A. Schuster, Richard C. Marius, and James P. Lusardi (Yale UP, 1973)

This concordance was compiled by Katherine Stearns using a licensed copy of
Concordance, version 3.3.

Concordance Copyright © 1999-2009 R.J.C. Watt. All rights reserved.

The Concordance

(Excluded: articles, auxiliary verbs, conjunctions, prepositions, pronouns)

<u>Context</u>	<u>Word</u>	<u>Page/Line</u>
sit at Saint Savior's	a-begging	8, 333/ 28
they may run out	a-caterwauling	8, 7/ 16
every man's eyes so	a-dazed	8, 252/ 32
I had as lief	a-drunken	8, 121/ 11
it should be but	a-guestwise	8, 158/ 1
leave reasoning and fall	a-scolding	8, 152/ 26
the while they were	a-shriving	8, 88/ 16
in their bellies standing	a-strut	8, 521/ 2
and set them all	a-work	8, 58/ 35
up and sinfully set	a-work	8, 59/ 4
Gratiapraeveniens to set us	a-work	8, 204/ 33
first set my will	a-work	8, 507/ 5
and the sin of	Aaron	8, 66/ 3
for the sin of	Aaron	8, 70/ 20
he would not have	Aaron	8, 79/ 11
or a priest . . . as	Aaron	8, 111/ 17
did not miracles . . . nor	Aaron	8, 247/ 1
is, that his people,	abandoning	8, 27/ 22
lusts . . . which, when lusts	abate	8, 516/ 33
of friars following an	Abbot	8, 41/ 6
besides Barnes' book, the	ABC	8, 10/ 4
men teach children their	ABC's	8, 164/ 5
when the dogs be	abed	8, 14/ 23
lay friars and nuns	abed	8, 139/ 28
couple the sacrifice of	Abel	8, 277/ 4
In the sacrifice of	Abel	8, 277/ 23
there was taught unto	Abel	8, 277/ 24
folk to forbear and	abhor	8, 2/ 13
such as himself will	abhor	8, 24/ 37
of all earthly things	abhor	8, 26/ 36
against them neither, but	abhor	8, 37/ 24
all them did not	abhor	8, 46/ 20
thereupon, their hearts would	abhor	8, 76/ 21
will "mock us and	abhor	8, 109/ 26
to make their hearts	abhor	8, 120/ 1
the bare hearing thereof	abhor	8, 120/ 3
Christian people do both	abhor	8, 172/ 1
so? Did the Jews	abhor	8, 173/ 32
Tyndale so sore doth	abhor	8, 211/ 38
things for heresies, to	abhor	8, 220/ 3
would make the readers	abhor	8, 490/ 18
before . . . he had revoked,	abhorred	8, 22/ 27
this fifteen hundred years	abhorred	8, 50/ 1
her heart would have	abhorred	8, 91/ 21
written . . . but he hath	abhorred	8, 140/ 5

meaning that though they	abhorred	the paynims' idols, and	8, 173/ 24
Jews abhor images? They	abhorred	idols, but not images	8, 173/ 33
but not images. They	abhorred	not in the Ark	8, 173/ 33
the angels, though they	abhorred	abroad the idols of	8, 173/ 34
he his heresies and	abhorred	Tyndale's books for to	8, 358/ 10
to the Jews, "Thou	abhorrest	idols, and robbest God	8, 173/ 23
in this wise: "Thou	abhorrest	images, and takest from	8, 173/ 30
said unto himself: "Thou	abhorrest	images, Tyndale, and takest	8, 173/ 37
of his benign nature	abhorreth	. Now -- seeing the	8, 27/ 16
that he detesteth and	abhorreth	the errors and heresies	8, 176/ 21
which two things Tyndale	abhorreth	to hear). Another way	8, 288/ 15
all his matter, and	abhorreth	every word that God	8, 562/ 30
that Tyndale's "repentant" elects,	abhorring	from shrift, and rejecting	8, 570/ 39
that he could not	abide	the glory. He would	8, 14/ 4
that the man did	abide	still by the stake	8, 20/ 2
shall the country long	abide	without debate and ruffle	8, 28/ 27
translation of Scripture, and	abide	by his other false	8, 32/ 25
set open, Tyndale cannot	abide	it to be ignorant	8, 80/ 12
What Christian ears can	abide	such blasphemous folly? Yet	8, 110/ 33
in the open day	abide	thereby, and avow the	8, 124/ 29
him to bear and	abide	the brabbling of Tyndale's	8, 153/ 24
in this point and	abide	thereby . . . that his translation	8, 174/ 20
at all, but can	abide	well and hold very	8, 206/ 17
openly. But he cannot	abide	in no wise that	8, 206/ 23
Tyndale in no wise	abide	. And why? For he	8, 206/ 25
his stead), and there	abide	the shame and the	8, 208/ 4
that he may not	abide	the sight of them	8, 293/ 35
also, if Tyndale will	abide	by this, either he	8, 305/ 18
him in this wise: "	Abide	thou in those things	8, 359/ 25
Paul saith" to Timothy, "	abide	in those things that	8, 360/ 2
church . . . but biddeth him	abide	fast by those things	8, 360/ 6
saith not to Timothy, "	Abide	in those things that	8, 360/ 12
I have written," but "	Abide	in those things that	8, 360/ 12
they again that to	abide	by that word were	8, 367/ 1
the known, Catholic church	abide	-- as it needs	8, 378/ 17
as it needs must	abide	if the scripture abide	8, 378/ 17
abide if the scripture	abide	by which it is	8, 378/ 17
faith being only faith	abide	in him, it is	8, 421/ 24
occasion for him to	abide	good still, and that	8, 439/ 32
toward God . . . but both	abide	bound still unto God	8, 458/ 21
faith may stand and	abide	with all abomination . . . meaning	8, 458/ 37
in his Passion, to	abide	perpetually with us, according	8, 466/ 11
promised to dwell and	abide	, to teach it every	8, 477/ 5
and your fruit shall	abide	," he spoke there not	8, 498/ 20
And if he will	abide	still by that word	8, 513/ 7
must be patient and	abide	God's harvest, until the	8, 528/ 32
God, "The plague shall	abide	in thine house forever	8, 539/ 33
have his will, and	abide	thereby still . . . that though	8, 552/ 27
all, but still had	abided	by them. And such	8, 22/ 31
they could never have	abided	. Now if they will	8, 26/ 25

Tyndale plainly teacheth and	abideth	by; and therefore Erasmus	8, 176/ 22
that himself teacheth and	abideth	by. And therefore was	8, 176/ 35
he cannot indeed), then	abideth	that bond still, to	8, 379/ 12
the seed of him	abideth	in him; and he	8, 427/ 18
the seed of God	abideth	in him; and he	8, 434/ 33
other articles. But yet	abideth	still against him that	8, 473/ 28
Christ's own promise ever	abiding	with his church and	8, 154/ 8
his Holy Spirit, ever	abiding	with his church, shall	8, 258/ 9
and his own Son	abiding	in his Church --	8, 359/ 16
the Spirit of God	abiding	in his church. And	8, 375/ 35
begotten -- seeth necessary,	abiding	with his church forever	8, 380/ 34
manqueller hath everlasting life	abiding	in him." Lo, good	8, 435/ 3
the "seed of God"	abiding	in him: here he	8, 435/ 5
hath not "everlasting life"	abiding	in him. Which is	8, 435/ 7
the seed of God	abiding	in him: yet followeth	8, 435/ 22
the seed of God	abiding	in him.' He	8, 435/ 33
the seed of God	abiding	in him.' And	8, 436/ 14
doctrine of God's Spirit	abiding	, by Christ's promise, in	8, 466/ 1
through the wisdom of	Abigail	. How long slumbered he	8, 529/ 3
-- as Korah and	Abiram	, and the king Uzziah	8, 259/ 30
other shires, since his	abjuration	. But howsoever the matter	8, 18/ 17
been present at his	abjuration	before . . . to which also	8, 20/ 15
he had after his	abjuration	, and against the prohibitions	8, 22/ 10
given him upon his	abjuration	, made in sundry secret	8, 22/ 11
after the prohibition and	abjuration	too, yet would he	8, 358/ 3
Save you yourself and	abjure	. But as for me	8, 20/ 8
abhor, they ready to	abjure	again if it might	8, 24/ 37
heresy before this time	abjured	, and is at this	8, 8/ 36
to heresy and was	abjured	. . . and after that like	8, 16/ 19
word at the leastwise,	abjured	all that holy doctrine	8, 17/ 6
whom there are some	abjured	since, and some that	8, 17/ 18
he wist well were	abjured	before -- namely Richard	8, 17/ 19
heresies, he would have	abjured	them again with all	8, 20/ 4
me, because I have	abjured	before, there is no	8, 20/ 8
good will have once	abjured	, and once perjured, again	8, 20/ 11
opinions as he was	abjured	for -- notwithstanding that	8, 20/ 13
Bilney, that was before	abjured	. . . which was the man	8, 22/ 1
not only be well	able	to perceive him for	8, 7/ 33
world will never be	able	to quench. Another is	8, 21/ 37
Catholic faith, were well	able	to answer them. For	8, 26/ 3
corner to creep into,	able	to hide his head	8, 34/ 4
them, and that were	able	in writing to much	8, 36/ 3
they shall themselves be	able	to reject and confound	8, 38/ 23
own tale, should seem	able	to understand the things	8, 47/ 4
well proved, nor never	able	to be proved, against	8, 54/ 25
present should not be	able	to contain themselves from	8, 84/ 6
be very few, neither,	able	to be plainly proved	8, 94/ 16
an instrument therein, was	able	to give health unto	8, 103/ 8
dirt of the street	able	to do such cures	8, 103/ 19
the surgeons' shops were	able	to attain unto. Now	8, 103/ 20

the bodily, corporeal water	able	to work upon the	8, 104/ 4
the Baptists were not	able	to dispute them out	8, 120/ 13
the Baptists were not	able	to dispute them out	8, 120/ 26
every man was not	able	to perceive them with	8, 139/ 5
that they were not	able	to judge these men	8, 139/ 10
for that God was	able	to keep all his	8, 155/ 5
look that Tyndale were	able	to tell me --	8, 195/ 2
if hearty repentance be	able	forever to keep him	8, 215/ 33
-- it must be	able	to keep him from	8, 215/ 34
never so fast), be	able	to wrest it out	8, 226/ 2
as though they were	able	to win the whole	8, 226/ 9
such despair to be	able	to match therewith that	8, 226/ 20
should have been as	able	to perceive it as	8, 249/ 36
is a word well	able	alone to prove himself	8, 251/ 29
paynims nor Turks be	able	to match our church	8, 252/ 6
false and are never	able	to prove their saying	8, 253/ 16
but that God is	able	to do them whensoever	8, 264/ 20
and the true preachers	able	enough to confound the	8, 265/ 6
sons ere Tyndale be	able	to prove me that	8, 271/ 37
in all that time,	able	to be profitable without	8, 277/ 39
a mighty strong post,	able	to bear down all	8, 282/ 36
Sacrament of Penance be	able	to put away the	8, 288/ 31
though the pardon be	able	to discharge a man	8, 288/ 36
while they live, be	able	to withstand it, neither	8, 295/ 18
significations that they were	able	to teach the significations	8, 299/ 15
now the lords, and	able	to change it to	8, 321/ 24
And he is as	able	to keep it from	8, 321/ 29
then was God as	able	to keep them as	8, 339/ 7
hearts, made the people	able	to know him for	8, 341/ 32
his company is ever	able	to be judged by	8, 341/ 35
upon a plain, were	able	so to command so	8, 354/ 34
then shall we be	able	well to understand the	8, 361/ 15
written in Scripture; nor	able	is he not, nor	8, 364/ 29
never shall hereafter be	able	, to avoid it . . . but	8, 364/ 30
whom no man is	able	to pay that he	8, 372/ 28
such as should be	able	and meet to teach	8, 374/ 36
he shall never be	able	, while he liveth, so	8, 377/ 3
be then so well	able	to prove that any	8, 377/ 20
knoweth, Luther was never	able	to answer one word	8, 380/ 5
whether the best be	able	to stand. He may	8, 392/ 24
unlearned men are not	able	, nor every learned man	8, 396/ 11
God is in him	able	to preserve the man	8, 440/ 2
heat that shall be	able	to bring them into	8, 452/ 31
hell shall never be	able	to put him in	8, 453/ 13
for they were never	able	to rise again alone	8, 454/ 30
our good works is	able	of itself for our	8, 463/ 5
that albeit God is	able	in such wise to	8, 507/ 21
dread of hell is	able	to pull them back	8, 512/ 10
taught that they be	able	to teach it others	8, 513/ 24
stronger than David," and	able	to "carry him" away	8, 530/ 31

upon a child, and	able	to bear him down	8, 530/ 35
and a little wind	able	enough to blow away	8, 530/ 35
reprobates and elects, be	able	to withstand if we	8, 532/ 4
we should never be	able	to convict him of	8, 547/ 3
people that the faith	abode	at any time only	8, 554/ 5
serve God -- what	abominable	idolatry is this? If	8, 3/ 30
faith? And what more	abominable	infidelity than to abuse	8, 4/ 5
pestilent infidelities, and these	abominable	kinds of idolatries . . . far	8, 4/ 29
pestilent errors besides, these	abominable	books of Tyndale and	8, 5/ 29
by sinful errors and	abominable	heresies, many more thousand	8, 11/ 2
and after, for his	abominable	heresies, delivered to the	8, 13/ 28
Finally, holding all these	abominable	heresies, with yet divers	8, 15/ 27
there worse nor more	abominable	written. And yet, his	8, 25/ 11
set forth here their	abominable	heresies with -- doth	8, 26/ 34
brought into Switzerland the	abominable	heresy against the Blessed	8, 29/ 5
Tyndale among many other	abominable	heresies teacheth for the	8, 32/ 4
gargoyle faces of their	abominable	heresy. And for because	8, 33/ 16
Englishmen's hearts, and their	abominable	books burned up, mine	8, 35/ 15
unto the maintenance of	abominable	sin and service of	8, 41/ 26
that of the most	abominable	sort, deflowering religious women	8, 43/ 2
in shameful incest and	abominable	bitchery -- doth he	8, 48/ 3
years abhorred as an	abominable	monstrosity, and accounted it	8, 50/ 1
' sodomites ';	abominable	, ' ' shameless, '	8, 58/ 19
out at last his	abominable	blasphemy against the blessed	8, 75/ 24
divers places of his	abominable	book of Obedience. And	8, 83/ 26
none oblation; by which	abominable	heresy he taketh quite	8, 111/ 11
destroyeth all his whole	abominable	doctrine. For he confesseth	8, 118/ 3
it was a shameful,	abominable	sin, a monk to	8, 134/ 16
his own eyes this	abominable	bitchery of these bold	8, 139/ 27
every man judge for	abominable	heresy . . . if we will	8, 139/ 29
more . . . shamefully show their	abominable	bitchery, to the corruption	8, 206/ 22
and writeth in his	abominable	books. He might much	8, 220/ 12
enough that it is	abominable	theft and sacrilege for	8, 228/ 30
their expositions call it	abominable	lechery -- he must	8, 250/ 9
that shameful sacrilege and	abominable	bitchery, whereof will they	8, 265/ 32
with such open, shameless,	abominable	blasphemy that if the	8, 337/ 22
some kind of such	abominable	sacrifice as the Gentiles	8, 348/ 32
the paynims that were	abominable	before the face of	8, 349/ 14
Church of Christ by	abominable	heresies, and from all	8, 358/ 34
preach and teach such	abominable	heresies as now Tyndale	8, 388/ 26
indeed do, many such	abominable	deeds as men be	8, 397/ 8
life. For besides that	abominable	heresy itself (against all	8, 403/ 19
treason, or any other	abominable	deed, be it never	8, 425/ 21
were it never so	abominable	. For in his exposition	8, 425/ 33
damned. Now, of these	abominable	heresies what bold occasion	8, 426/ 4
first author of that	abominable	heresy, better than Saint	8, 426/ 27
sect thereof and an	abominable	heresy -- they be	8, 437/ 29
that none of their	abominable	deeds could be any	8, 442/ 16
and that all those	abominable	deeds be no deadly	8, 444/ 9
the deed never so	abominable	. . . and such as far	8, 448/ 5

right faith . . . but that	abominable	sin cannot stand with	8, 459/ 14
right faith, fall into	abominable	sinful deeds, upon great	8, 459/ 28
doth continue, and their	abominable	sinful deeds, together. And	8, 459/ 32
firmly, that it was	abominable	sacrilege for a friar	8, 481/ 23
and beholding of their	abominable	deeds -- but let	8, 492/ 1
let us in this	abominable	beast now, and in	8, 492/ 15
such other horrible and	abominable	deeds, oftentimes doth deliberately	8, 493/ 29
excused of all those	abominable	deeds if it might	8, 494/ 5
were it never so	abominable	. . . but only those last	8, 494/ 29
which repenteth not his	abominable	heresies, but stubbornly standeth	8, 495/ 3
show you of his	abominable	error in this point	8, 502/ 9
wretch that doth an	abominable	deed seeth and perceiveth	8, 512/ 21
the teaching of his	abominable	heresies in which he	8, 516/ 2
us ween that the	abominable	deeds of elects be	8, 531/ 17
and of their nature	abominable	. And in the sleep	8, 534/ 22
ungracious words, all these	abominable	deeds, never fall from	8, 536/ 20
doth divers "horrible" and	abominable	deeds in his sleep	8, 565/ 32
deadly, what horrible and	abominable	deeds soever they do	8, 566/ 30
elects plainly do sometimes	abominable	deeds . . . which deeds yet	8, 569/ 36
never so horrible and	abominable	-- because of their	8, 570/ 10
do their horrible and	abominable	deeds, and before the	8, 570/ 14
and of all extreme	abomination	hath set his poisoned	8, 119/ 33
bestly "wedding" in great	abomination	; and now ye see	8, 140/ 17
and unto God an	abomination	, and a foul, stinking	8, 206/ 13
man taketh for none	abomination	at all, but can	8, 206/ 16
with all kinds of	abomination	and sin. And yet	8, 419/ 5
with all kinds of	abomination	and sin. More Consider	8, 420/ 18
the hugeness of their	abomination	, withdraw himself so far	8, 423/ 21
with all kinds of	abomination	and sin": ye see	8, 443/ 10
all kind of all	abomination	and sin" -- I	8, 458/ 29
and abide with all	abomination	. . . meaning thereby that the	8, 458/ 37
with any proving that	abomination	and sin cannot stand	8, 459/ 13
by Tyndale himself, all	abomination	and sin may stand	8, 459/ 33
it is a horrible	abomination	that any monk or	8, 477/ 36
their gods all the	abominations	that our Lord hateth	8, 349/ 8
any of all those	abominations	which the wicked man	8, 432/ 13
given, and he shall	abound	, " that well bestoweth his	8, 205/ 6
addeth and maketh more	abound	, and with which he	8, 205/ 19
Ninevites and the others	above-rehearsed	, there is no manner	8, 70/ 25
only Tyndale's words last	above-rehearsed	. . . but over that, all	8, 549/ 27
with all other works	above-remembered	, proceeding of a faithful	8, 54/ 19
and from Noah to	Abraham	, and so to Moses	8, 270/ 35
the world long ere	Abraham	-- yea, and ere	8, 273/ 8
Now, from Noah to	Abraham	, how many miracles findeth	8, 274/ 2
the preachers? Nor from	Abraham	to Moses neither, he	8, 274/ 3
the scriptures -- as	Abraham	said unto the rich	8, 274/ 32
made between him and	Abraham	. . . he wrote in the	8, 276/ 12
Tyndale that God taught	Abraham	what thing the circumcision	8, 277/ 15
Where findeth he that	Abraham	was taught that in	8, 277/ 29
wise, no more than	Abraham	knew why God bade	8, 300/ 10

that was promised unto	Abraham	should come and bless	8, 329/ 19
determine it also. For	Abraham	answered the rich man	8, 342/ 9
in this point of	Abraham	, Lazarus, and the rich	8, 342/ 15
was not raised by	Abraham	and sent unto those	8, 342/ 16
that those words of	Abraham	nothing touch the New	8, 342/ 27
words were spoken by	Abraham	peradventure long before Christ's	8, 342/ 29
well those words of	Abraham	prove nothing at all	8, 342/ 36
that was promised unto	Abraham	should come and bless	8, 404/ 5
that was promised unto	Abraham	should come and bless	8, 407/ 18
his promise made unto	Abraham	that of his seed	8, 465/ 1
heresies so sore set	abroach	in some unhappy hearts	8, 35/ 19
set his poisoned barrel	abroach	; from the dreggy draft	8, 119/ 33
and been more spread	abroad	. . . God hath taken more	8, 4/ 34
books that yet came	abroad	in English -- of	8, 9/ 11
no lucre, cast them	abroad	by night; so great	8, 11/ 34
to spread these books	abroad	to such as keep	8, 35/ 20
over hither and spread	abroad	within this realm; the	8, 142/ 15
unknown chosen heretics scattered	abroad	in corners and studying	8, 165/ 26
angels, though they abhorred	abroad	the idols of devils	8, 173/ 34
also that infection farther	abroad	-- I say, therefore	8, 178/ 8
Christ's congregation is spread	abroad	into all the world	8, 281/ 18
devil's mouth blown out	abroad	against the strong rocks	8, 471/ 15
repress heresies were as	Absalom	with his army, and	8, 137/ 26
taken and slain, as	Absalom	was and his folk	8, 137/ 34
fair, holy speech, like	Absalom	with his fair hair	8, 138/ 2
other simple souls are	absent	and nobody by them	8, 62/ 14
ordinarily . . . not forbarring his	absolute	merciful power, whereby he	8, 210/ 3
special privilege of God's	absolute	mercy. For by his	8, 213/ 20
mercy, by which his	absolute	power is never bound	8, 568/ 33
congregation . . . the term "congregation,"	absolutely	set, signifieth no more	8, 171/ 25
he speak of him	absolutely	, without mention of any	8, 235/ 33
word, neither . . . but is	absolutely	true in itself, without	8, 242/ 20
humbly besought him of	absolution	from the sentence of	8, 23/ 10
all . . . and that his	absolution	were not worth a	8, 127/ 8
by the shrift and	absolution	his high indignation whereupon	8, 209/ 31
posts, dumb blessings, dumb	absolutions	; their dumb pattering and	8, 134/ 24
he be commanded to	abstain	from wine, that will	8, 124/ 35
they needed not to	abstain	from writing of them	8, 291/ 3
to wit, that you	abstain	from things offered to	8, 343/ 26
-- that men should	abstain	from strangled, and from	8, 375/ 12
altogether. For as for	abstinence	to tame the flesh	8, 63/ 36
in their vow of	abstinence	from all carnal knowledge	8, 403/ 32
Omni habenti dabitur et	abundabit	" ("To every man that	8, 205/ 5
dread that the great	abundance	and plenty of the	8, 2/ 9
our privilege of more	abundant	grace and pardon by	8, 71/ 6
godly father of his	abundant	charity, saith that he	8, 179/ 6
that they have done	abundantly	enough for God --	8, 109/ 17
abominable infidelity than to	abuse	the Scripture of God	8, 4/ 5
both twain deceitfully did	abuse	his goodness, and brought	8, 9/ 6
Tyndale here sinfully doth	abuse	the holy words of	8, 43/ 28

heretic." Thus may Tyndale	abuse	the holy name of	8, 167/ 30
wit of man might	abuse	the Scripture to the	8, 295/ 34
the color whereof they	abuse	the Scripture, and when	8, 358/ 29
he had so falsely	abused	the King's gracious remission	8, 17/ 13
saith, but "mistaken" and "	abused	" -- by which it	8, 144/ 25
of time they found	abused	therein, been changed into	8, 161/ 1
worse than King Belshazzar	abused	the hallowed vessels of	8, 163/ 4
he may be soon	abused	. But whoso well weigh	8, 294/ 22
but jest upon the	abuses	of such things, after	8, 177/ 18
that be since for	abuses	changed, as kissing each	8, 324/ 21
than doth the other,	abuseth	the Scripture unto it	8, 41/ 19
and reason and shamefully	abuseth	the Scripture. These are	8, 167/ 35
to use them; and	abusing	them to vice, the	8, 204/ 24
Blessed Sacrament. And thus	abusing	themselves, they declare, lo	8, 484/ 23
words of Saint Augustine, "	Accedit	verbum ad elementum et	8, 96/ 14
Father in heaven, an	acceptable	sacrifice upon his painful	8, 108/ 30
which the man is	acceptable	to God: as the	8, 204/ 27
that wise, pleasant and	acceptable	to God, and profit	8, 300/ 12
of wedlock is more	acceptable	to God than the	8, 306/ 11
desire of heaven and	acceptable	service of God. And	8, 321/ 21
infinite mercy taken and	accepted	that pain for so	8, 24/ 26
for all Tyndale's scolding,	accepted	and taken before all	8, 153/ 22
notwithstanding, he received and	accepted	for a means of	8, 239/ 30
as his high goodness	accepteth	and rewardeth for worthy	8, 508/ 20
and God indifferent, without	acception	of persons, as said	8, 499/ 20
upon his elects, without	acception	of persons or partial	8, 522/ 31
their donet and their	accidence	; but now they go	8, 10/ 8
Scripture; and for an	accidence	, because we should be	8, 10/ 10
Latin is capio or	accipio	; and both the Greek	8, 237/ 29
we in such wise	accomplish	and fulfill them . . . as	8, 368/ 8
privily . . . but I will	accomplish	this my word in	8, 539/ 15
followeth that grace that	accomplisheth	and perfecteth the full	8, 241/ 20
lust and devilish appetite,	accomplisheth	his detestable deed . . . not	8, 512/ 25
and of her own	accord	follow the judgment of	8, 496/ 23
and of her own	accord	follow the judgment of	8, 501/ 17
and of her own	accord	follow the judgment of	8, 511/ 16
will always doth naturally	accord	and agree to follow	8, 512/ 13
high, pure, spiritual process	accordeth	with such a base	8, 48/ 9
that pain, because it	accordeth	not with his ordinary	8, 210/ 14
of Tyndale whether he	account	the pope and the	8, 57/ 21
an abominable monstrosity, and	accounted	it in common talking	8, 50/ 1
ceremony taken up and	accounted	for good through Christ's	8, 326/ 31
and that he is	accounted	amongst men that be	8, 370/ 13
both. For penitents are	accounted	among the good; and	8, 391/ 30
then are there therein	accounted	not only repenting sinners	8, 392/ 5
nor never have been,	accounted	either in the Church	8, 561/ 29
to be obedient, and	accounteth	their commandments for his	8, 209/ 3
needs be that he	accounteth	among such as he	8, 303/ 26
clergy by that name . . .	accounting	them for the more	8, 164/ 11
idolatry the very most	accursed	kind. The chief evil	8, 3/ 23

his heart, and have	accursed	Tyndale, too, if all	8, 20/ 4
his ears unto" our "	accursed	blasphemies against the open	8, 179/ 12
evil works (and be	accursed	out of Christ's church	8, 337/ 3
than himself had done,	accursed	were he. This text	8, 364/ 3
of his, "Thou art	accursed	, Tyndale, the son of	8, 418/ 7
but very wretched reprobates	accursed	out of God's company	8, 495/ 12
falsely to insimulate and	accuse	the church of God	8, 3/ 7
may be soon controlled,	accused	, and corrected . . . except he	8, 388/ 27
his teaching which is	accused	is false, and theirs	8, 388/ 29
that our Savior himself	accused	it, and rebuked them	8, 550/ 6
that thereby her subtle	accuser	get her. But she	8, 372/ 27
ye ween that he	accuseth	David and the elects	8, 530/ 37
For as touching his	accustomable	railing in the end	8, 480/ 11
learning, and had been	accustomed	in moral virtues, was	8, 25/ 5
which she had been	accustomed	, no day missing, to	8, 372/ 14
yet keepeth he his	accustomed	guise, as far as	8, 445/ 18
that we do nevertheless	acknowledge	and confess therewith that	8, 52/ 32
and to their confessor	acknowledge	it as it is	8, 124/ 18
acknowledging" and that verb "	acknowledge	" hath in our tongue	8, 207/ 15
This man will not	acknowledge	his fault," or "He	8, 207/ 20
therefore is this word "	acknowledge	" or "acknowledging" not very	8, 207/ 22
-- and scantly would	acknowledge	them when they were	8, 207/ 36
be taught it, and	acknowledge	their former error; whereby	8, 407/ 33
taught, they should immediately	acknowledge	their error and not	8, 467/ 7
and from henceforth utterly	acknowledge	and confess that against	8, 479/ 9
his oversight, and clearly	acknowledged	that he had mistaken	8, 9/ 17
again. For which he	acknowledged	himself worthy to be	8, 17/ 12
himself well content, and	acknowledged	that he had well	8, 23/ 12
at the leastwise he	acknowledgeth	that there are no	8, 477/ 17
turned into this word "	acknowledging	" . . . yet signifieth it rather	8, 207/ 13
offer. For that noun "	acknowledging	" and that verb "acknowledge	8, 207/ 15
this word "acknowledge" or "	acknowledging	" not very meet nor	8, 207/ 22
his confessor this word "	acknowledging	" -- yet is it	8, 207/ 27
he would not be	acknown	of what they were	8, 14/ 2
He would not be	acknown	that himself was priest	8, 14/ 5
by his will be	acknown	of any of his	8, 21/ 2
He will not be	acknown	of his fault." And	8, 207/ 21
they will not be	acknown	of all God's words	8, 249/ 25
Tyndale will be nothing	acknown	of his master's folly	8, 318/ 19
another slouch of his	acquaintance	-- his own master	8, 493/ 6
traitor were so well	acquainted	with the condition of	8, 451/ 2
how well he hath	acquitted	him. Howbeit, if he	8, 188/ 6
thus graciously hath he	acquitted	himself in putting out	8, 203/ 21
in these words had	acquitted	himself like a man	8, 224/ 22
thus well hath he	acquitted	him in this chapter	8, 418/ 10
so well and wisely	acquitted	himself so like a	8, 553/ 4
he done a great	act	, now that he hath	8, 181/ 27
sustained for the evil	act	past -- and that	8, 209/ 34
and perfecteth the full	act	of believing -- besides	8, 241/ 21
like place in the	act	of our love toward	8, 501/ 31

nor willingly any contrary	act	against the wit, as	8, 535/ 12
chapter of the Apostles'	Acts	, writeth thus: "When they	8, 69/ 15
as well in the	Acts	of the Apostles as	8, 84/ 10
they read in the	Acts	that by the putting	8, 99/ 16
chapter, even in . . . the	Acts	-- where Demetrius the	8, 168/ 5
one chapter, of the	Acts	, the congregation that was	8, 170/ 37
and some in the	Acts	), where he findeth instead	8, 183/ 24
chapter of the Apostles'	Acts	, not only keep still	8, 184/ 11
the twentieth of the	Acts	. . . all be for one	8, 185/ 12
first chapter of the	Acts	, "Ye shall be witnesses	8, 238/ 31
And therefore said Stephen (	Acts	7), "He gave them	8, 276/ 14
second chapter of the	Acts	, where he forbore to	8, 292/ 16
Saint Luke in the	Acts	plainly . . . and Saint Paul	8, 295/ 9
the fifteenth of the	Acts	, "It hath pleased the	8, 322/ 9
fifteenth chapter of the	Acts	) where they in their	8, 343/ 23
fifteenth chapter of the	Acts	? Or where is it	8, 346/ 15
the fifteenth of the	Acts	) -- that men should	8, 375/ 11
and of all the	actual	sin that the man	8, 100/ 20
temporally due to our	actual	sin committed after Baptism	8, 214/ 2
a belief that for	actual	sins, men were punished	8, 406/ 28
he take "sin" for	actual	sin (as he must	8, 419/ 35
be tickled toward great	actual	deadly sins, and daily	8, 444/ 4
if he be not	actually	angry with him . . . whom	8, 123/ 37
were not taught it	actually	, yet by the gift	8, 474/ 29
stead of our father	Adam	. . . he should never have	8, 61/ 27
by the sin of	Adam	. . . and for this cause	8, 76/ 31
after the fall of	Adam	ordinarily not give it	8, 106/ 4
the right faith which	Adam	had, and such as	8, 224/ 35
continue his generation from	Adam	to Noah, and from	8, 270/ 35
Church. Tyndale God taught	Adam	greater things than to	8, 272/ 36
Adam's days. For though	Adam	had as great a	8, 273/ 3
Tyndale tell us that	Adam	printed books, and made	8, 273/ 6
in that age from	Adam	to his day . . . what	8, 274/ 1
He saith that from	Adam	to Moses, God taught	8, 277/ 9
sacraments that were from	Adam	to Christ had significations	8, 294/ 6
sacraments that were from	Adam	to Christ had significations	8, 301/ 24
sacraments and ceremonies from	Adam	to Christ had significations	8, 301/ 31
sacraments and ceremonies from	Adam	to Christ were understood	8, 302/ 10
between the creation of	Adam	and the birth of	8, 302/ 12
it not have become	Adam	well, when God forbade	8, 307/ 33
fruit through temptation, and	Adam	ate it also through	8, 542/ 35
hand, I think from	Adam's	days, to whom it	8, 155/ 2
found yet long after	Adam's	days. For though Adam	8, 273/ 3
sacrifices which God gave	Adam's	sons were no dumb	8, 276/ 1
and kept peradventure from	Adam's	own days, concerning the	8, 365/ 6
shall for your sins	add	and put to these	8, 5/ 16
here" but if he	add	somewhat to it. If	8, 235/ 36
that no man shall	add	nor diminish -- they	8, 278/ 6
and purgatory: he must	add	unto them as many	8, 289/ 24
thou shalt neither anything	add	nor diminish." Which words	8, 348/ 25

prone to idolatry would	add	, of their own minds	8, 348/ 31
thou shalt neither anything	add	nor diminish." But he	8, 348/ 35
he had commanded nor	add	any new kind of	8, 349/ 12
that they should nothing	add	at all, in no	8, 349/ 19
precisely forbidden them to	add	anything at all unto	8, 349/ 27
that the church should	add	nothing of their own	8, 350/ 5
be not written, yet	add	they thereby nothing unto	8, 350/ 22
forbade the Jews to	add	or diminish to or	8, 350/ 35
Paul) . . . and might yet	add	divers others with which	8, 380/ 2
with as bare repenting,	add	confession, or for sin	8, 416/ 7
But marry, he hath	added	unto his translation such	8, 165/ 13
with his grace be	added	thereunto. Tyndale As for	8, 210/ 33
not always that they	added	a special article of	8, 255/ 25
they might never have	added	any new festival of	8, 349/ 28
Church . . . the Church hath	added	nothing unto the word	8, 350/ 16
may there either be	added	or withdrawn, nothing neither	8, 369/ 2
renewed their old and	added	some of his own	8, 424/ 19
Paul shaketh the poisoned	adder	into a fair fire	8, 36/ 13
have crept out as	adders	and snakes in summer	8, 361/ 5
himself at last and	addeth	unto this, as it	8, 145/ 2
the progress, and which	addeth	and maketh more abound	8, 205/ 18
Augustine which Friar Barnes	addeth	thereunto . . . do for this	8, 356/ 14
Origen's exposition, and yet	addeth	a third thereto, saying	8, 362/ 14
in teaching -- he	addeth	thereunto by and by	8, 514/ 20
-- and that "nothing	adding	" nor diminishing, but "as	8, 360/ 1
nothing to Timothy against	adding	of any good order	8, 360/ 5
angel" without any other	addition	, wheresoever he find him	8, 174/ 24
watered his words with	additions	of their own --	8, 23/ 6
all his other conditions	adjoined	thereunto . . . is first full	8, 399/ 11
wise, with much like	adjuration	joined thereunto. And therefore	8, 348/ 18
of Christ, and to	administer	the sacraments which Christ	8, 91/ 10
the younger and to	administer	the sacraments such as	8, 91/ 14
them -- them they	administer	in the Latin tongue	8, 92/ 6
and therefore for to	administer	the sacraments is (he	8, 94/ 24
beside: so, though he	administer	the sacraments, yet we	8, 95/ 9
also may for necessity	administer	all the sacraments . . . and	8, 189/ 31
may and ought to	administer	not only Baptism but	8, 259/ 4
office was also to	administer	the sacraments to the	8, 304/ 34
unadministered unto him as	administered	. Whereupon it followeth wheresoever	8, 82/ 10
as good unadministered as	administered	to whosoever is not	8, 82/ 25
which at the sacraments	administered	doth infund his grace	8, 98/ 24
preached and his sacraments	administered	, but that God can	8, 190/ 6
preachings had, and sacraments	administered	, without any woman fallen	8, 190/ 15
and the other sacraments	administered	among Christian people, before	8, 224/ 30
sacraments which the priests	administereth	, and which Tyndale utterly	8, 198/ 18
that is done in	administering	or receiving the sacraments	8, 95/ 11
the priest doth in	administering	the sacraments no more	8, 95/ 32
promises . . . and in the	administering	he purgeth but as	8, 95/ 33
proof themselves will none	admit	. Tyndale must prove me	8, 157/ 14
works. Now, if they	admit	the Scripture for Scripture	8, 265/ 20

contrary . . . and will not	admit	for us, I fear	8, 544/ 16
man so saith or	admitteth	it for true . . . More	8, 228/ 15
in the second epistle: "	Admoneo	te ut resuscites gratiam	8, 191/ 30
great business and much	ado	to edify and build	8, 76/ 14
point Tyndale maketh much	ado	, and many times he	8, 160/ 16
he shall have much	ado	, I trow. For he	8, 273/ 30
he now maketh little	ado	of Christ's word bidding	8, 332/ 32
he would make much	ado	of his word bidding	8, 332/ 33
his own will nothing	ado	in his own good	8, 527/ 24
of his words much	ado	to perceive, they be	8, 566/ 16
Burt, otherwise calling himself	Adrian	, otherwise John Bookbinder, and	8, 18/ 2
Lord -- without the	adspiration	and help of whose	8, 38/ 37
than faithful harlots, faithful	adulterers	, faithful vow-breakers, faithful thieves	8, 567/ 10
for his manslaughter and	adultery	notwithstanding his repentance . . . and	8, 209/ 17
it. Who thinketh that	adultery	is no sin? And	8, 228/ 7
bed is undefiled with	adultery	. And then must he	8, 305/ 27
sin . . . neither with manslaughter,	adultery	, nor any suchlike . . . but	8, 423/ 29
-- be they murder,	adultery	, perjury, sacrilege, incest, or	8, 425/ 20
can never fall to	adultery	, the love that he	8, 439/ 2
love can fall to	adultery	, because the love which	8, 439/ 20
not keep him from	adultery	, nor manslaughter, nor such	8, 441/ 9
as perjury, manslaughter, and	adultery	, of weakness and frailty	8, 444/ 8
for example, manslaughter or	adultery	; and that then again	8, 445/ 35
which agreeth to do	adultery	doth not sin, because	8, 453/ 22
doth not consent that	adultery	should be sin, but	8, 453/ 22
Tyndale's word), as into	adultery	with his mother, poisoning	8, 492/ 6
he -- in the	adultery	of Bathsheba, and in	8, 529/ 4
long time from the	adultery	of Bathsheba until the	8, 529/ 8
angry word, nor by	adultery	conceived at the sight	8, 529/ 21
when he fell to	adultery	and thereby to manslaughter	8, 530/ 21
at a window for	adultery	. And we would then	8, 531/ 23
he -- in the	adultery	of Bathsheba, and in	8, 532/ 39
long time from the	adultery	of Bathsheba until the	8, 533/ 18
And so is neither	adultery	nor such manner of	8, 534/ 21
it, first his foul	adultery	, and after, mischievous manslaughter	8, 535/ 7
upon her in that	adultery	should die, as it	8, 540/ 2
like as David did	adultery	through temptation, and killed	8, 542/ 33
in their deeds, as	adultery	, manslaughter, not-believing, forsaking, or	8, 566/ 3
all their falsehood, theft,	adultery	, vow-breaking, treason, murder, incest	8, 572/ 21
through all the Church,	advance	their own heresies forward	8, 153/ 9
for this purpose nothing	advance	the matter. For when	8, 356/ 15
only for his own	advantage	; but the very Christian	8, 55/ 5
a halfpenny, but for	advantage	or vainglory or for	8, 124/ 1
my "covetousness," my great "	advantage	" in "serving" in "falsehood	8, 220/ 22
seeketh his own temporal	advantage	and commodity. Of whom	8, 352/ 24
to the souls great	advantage	and profit. For when	8, 373/ 18
unto salvation. And this	advantage	that I speak of	8, 398/ 30
the same Scripture, for	advantage	, is there another of	8, 540/ 12
here sold without great	adventure	and peril -- yet	8, 11/ 31
either of oversight or	adventure	some shall have need	8, 37/ 8

every man's head at	adventure	. . . and that although some	8, 61/ 1
manner of congregation at	adventure	. And by this ye	8, 170/ 33
be aware thereof, at	adventure	, suddenly. Now, if he	8, 215/ 12
without order and at	adventure	patcheth in his pieces	8, 307/ 4
-- devise causes at	adventure	and warrant them for	8, 319/ 27
there between these two	adverbs	"yea" and "yes." For	8, 230/ 32
shall fall before your	adversaries	, and be made subjects	8, 5/ 14
these that hath been	adversaries	to his doctrine --	8, 46/ 28
besides as would be	adversaries	to their pestiferous heresies	8, 123/ 33
is to say, Mary's	adversaries	. Then say I finally	8, 314/ 8
which shall consume the	adversaries	." There will also stand	8, 377/ 27
took it than his	adversaries	do -- were on	8, 551/ 3
sense, and that his	adversary	is adversary of the	8, 267/ 26
that his adversary is	adversary	of the plain, open	8, 267/ 26
neither can impugn his	adversary	nor defend himself . . . would	8, 553/ 26
and scoffeth at his	adversary	-- even there, in	8, 559/ 23
my part construe mine	adversary's	words wrong. And therefore	8, 414/ 23
in all temptations of	adversity	, into which God bringeth	8, 485/ 6
that he was fully	advertised	of all the secrets	8, 8/ 22
they would that their	advice	should have? They know	8, 30/ 9
without the counsel and	advice	, not of his nobles	8, 177/ 34
worthy credence -- what	advice	and counsel would Tyndale	8, 505/ 5
I say, by his	advice	, use none endeavor at	8, 506/ 12
faith again, I will	advise	all good Christian folk	8, 19/ 31
therefore, as I would	advise	any man neither to	8, 37/ 37
from the beginning, and	advise	well Tyndale's words and	8, 203/ 33
not over suddenly, but	advise	it sadly . . . and I	8, 254/ 13
Which argument whoso well	advise	and consider -- if	8, 262/ 17
as though he would	advise	us, "Be never the	8, 409/ 20
them? Would he not	advise	and counsel them to	8, 505/ 6
clean and pure . . . and	advise	them also to give	8, 505/ 14
heaven? Whether would Tyndale	advise	them thus -- which	8, 505/ 31
he would of consequence	advise	those disciples of his	8, 506/ 6
Burt by his letter	advised	Constantine, if he might	8, 18/ 18
bid him be well	advised	; make him a stark	8, 29/ 21
sacrament . . . and I have	advised	them the better for	8, 115/ 3
is gathered together and	advised	well, this is the	8, 566/ 18
on them both and	advisedly	compare them together, as	8, 387/ 37
any learned man which	advisedly	readeth those twain shall	8, 448/ 27
make, take a better	advise ment	ere he bound himself	8, 105/ 22
full of good counsel . . .	advising	all good men to	8, 437/ 10
-- and is neither	afeard	nor ashamed to draw	8, 41/ 25
so loosely . . . be neither	afeard	, I warrant you, to	8, 125/ 24
good faith, I am	afeard	that so do they	8, 155/ 25
though other men be	afeard	. And therefore that question	8, 288/ 4
make folk the less	afeard	to draw toward him	8, 404/ 26
thereof, and very sore	afeard	. And wherefore was it	8, 523/ 37
holy that God was	afeard	lest he would wax	8, 524/ 18
good Lord, I was	afeard	and so forgot all	8, 544/ 18
then "astonied," and then	afeard	, and then because they	8, 547/ 10

either about the common	affairs	of the town, concerning	8, 170/ 8
favor and such blind	affection	read them that, their	8, 25/ 13
in such a fond	affection	and vain, curious mind	8, 38/ 2
corrupt judgment, for blind	affection	of which yet they	8, 43/ 19
some he showeth his	affection	full well. For these	8, 114/ 9
my book for any "	affection	" that I bear to	8, 178/ 21
remember with a devout	affection	them that were in	8, 373/ 2
father, but of unnatural	affection	and very beastly lust	8, 494/ 7
of some kind of	affection	toward himself, his love	8, 494/ 18
hope or charity, piety-ful	affection	or chastity, learning, justice	8, 503/ 34
on that side, for	affection	, upon which side he	8, 510/ 26
by, and willfully followeth	affection	! And if Tyndale in	8, 512/ 36
mist of such blind	affections	needs blindfold them both	8, 204/ 5
only the wit and	affections	of men; so that	8, 341/ 11
lucre or other worldly	affections	of his own; and	8, 356/ 19
occasions of their wild	affections	, and the sin, as	8, 450/ 30
And therefore in such	affections	the soul sometimes falleth	8, 487/ 24
I wot not what	affections	they feel . . . for I	8, 538/ 3
which these fond fellows	affirm	now to be bitter	8, 44/ 35
as now these madmen	affirm	to be well-seasoned and	8, 45/ 1
his fellows and he	affirm	to be the thing	8, 52/ 3
a great boldness to	affirm	that the water there	8, 102/ 31
overbold so certainly to	affirm	that any sacrament that	8, 154/ 3
bold so precisely to	affirm	the contrary . . . since he	8, 154/ 11
saith the Messenger would	affirm	it with a great	8, 196/ 18
a great folly to	affirm	this . . . so were it	8, 228/ 4
like as Tyndale would	affirm	that all the laws	8, 290/ 16
seem that he would	affirm	that this church which	8, 390/ 28
in that point their	affirmation	is false (as by	8, 53/ 34
bare bold assertion and	affirmation	of false poisoned heresies	8, 218/ 34
conditional proposition into an	affirmative	antecedent and consequent, it	8, 168/ 15
question framed by the	affirmative	. As, for example, if	8, 230/ 25
unto Tyndale by the	affirmative	, in this fashion --	8, 230/ 33
meat; and have always	affirmed	for unsavory meat and	8, 44/ 36
any variance written and	affirmed	the same, and not	8, 49/ 36
this consideration of love	affirmed	by Tyndale doth confound	8, 50/ 34
belief alone, as I	affirmed	, but with the right	8, 459/ 35
so fastly before hath	affirmed	, while he taught that	8, 473/ 8
and that we had	affirmed	the Church to be	8, 562/ 10
Tyndale in his Answer	affirmeth	Luther's heresy for good	8, 116/ 5
by his own words	affirmeth	(and in that point	8, 187/ 27
Tyndale And when he	affirmeth	that I say --	8, 195/ 27
pestilent heresies as himself	affirmeth	and writeth in his	8, 220/ 11
see that here he	affirmeth	one thing that he	8, 255/ 27
the thing that he	affirmeth	-- that is to	8, 290/ 3
his own brain . . . and	affirmeth	that some one of	8, 318/ 21
in all that he	affirmeth	without Scripture or miracle	8, 344/ 12
in writing, as Tyndale	affirmeth	. And now consider you	8, 350/ 32
words, albeit that he	affirmeth	for fast and sure	8, 407/ 16
things he granteth and	affirmeth	plainly, by express words	8, 414/ 35

as falsely for truth	affirmeth	, where he would make	8, 420/ 34
For he gathereth and	affirmeth	upon Saint John's epistle	8, 425/ 14
the devil's -- Tyndale	affirmeth	him plainly to mean	8, 438/ 27
clearly see that Tyndale	affirmeth	and teacheth for a	8, 461/ 18
sworn to say truth . . .	affirming	that neither bishop nor	8, 13/ 31
so in no wise,	affirming	to Constantine that it	8, 18/ 12
as these heretics reprove . . .	affirming	that it is against	8, 28/ 10
to their sovereigns, in	affirming	that they be not	8, 31/ 16
or none -- some	affirming	that the flour with	8, 116/ 15
Scripture, and in the	affirming	of all their heresies	8, 119/ 23
him speak another while,	affirming	that the Spirit had	8, 126/ 7
allegories and others), not	affirming	those to be the	8, 330/ 12
So that in Tyndale's	affirming	that the only faith	8, 414/ 17
the same thing himself . . .	affirming	that they believed not	8, 547/ 13
sometimes fast, and otherwise	afflict	our flesh, to the	8, 409/ 16
sufferance of tribulation or	affliction	of the flesh willingly	8, 54/ 13
a kind of pain,	affliction	, and punishment of the	8, 64/ 5
bodies to pain and	affliction	, of our own selves	8, 64/ 17
fasting and other bodily	affliction	, either taken by commandment	8, 65/ 7
of fasting and other	affliction	willingly taken by himself	8, 66/ 20
by fasting and other	affliction	, for the sin already	8, 66/ 26
of Israel in great	affliction	and misery -- "I	8, 67/ 14
by fasting and other	affliction	putteth the body to	8, 71/ 38
by fasting and other	affliction	willingly to put himself	8, 72/ 6
or any other bodily	affliction	, that God may have	8, 89/ 2
world or by any	affliction	in this world, for	8, 425/ 31
with fasting and other	afflictions	voluntarily done unto themselves	8, 68/ 37
and set himself sore	afire	. . . was he all that	8, 536/ 9
partly for the cause	aforesaid	, partly for that it	8, 293/ 28
and Christ with his	aforesaid	words to his apostles	8, 391/ 37
other), contrary to Tyndale's	aforesaid	false conclusion; whose proof	8, 424/ 4
and also in his	aforesaid	beginning of this chapter	8, 425/ 15
the authority of the	aforesaid	words of Saint John	8, 428/ 25
plainly appeareth by those	aforesaid	words, "I have chosen	8, 498/ 27
well joined to his	aforesaid	words of his answer	8, 501/ 6
the means of Christ's	aforesaid	prayer; and that his	8, 557/ 11
and therewith believing these	aforesaid	heresies so firmly that	8, 572/ 15
the devils so sore	afraid	, that all their fearful	8, 128/ 35
charge, is so little	afraid	. . . that I call heartily	8, 180/ 6
soul will be sore	afraid	to put it in	8, 404/ 19
books and false heresies	afresh	; whereof as God hath	8, 9/ 8
Friar Barnes brought in	afresh	, for the same purpose	8, 364/ 4
serve it, but fight	afresh	and begin a new	8, 419/ 26
serve it, but fight	afresh	and begin a new	8, 445/ 7
serve it, but fight	afresh	and begin a new	8, 447/ 7
galliards again, and fight	afresh	, and cry a new	8, 447/ 37
will rise and "fight	afresh	and begin a new	8, 454/ 29
found it otherwise. In	Africa	the Donatists; in Greece	8, 28/ 31
they not neither in	Africa	nor in Almaine, nor	8, 160/ 21
by his fellows, and	afterward	by the new sects	8, 5/ 32

Archbishop of Canterbury . . . and	afterward	as well by his	8, 13/ 26
hand was subscribed. And	afterward	being further examined upon	8, 20/ 16
same James also confess	afterward	that Tewkesbury had read	8, 21/ 16
say and write, being	afterward	examined thereupon, saw the	8, 22/ 32
conscience at all. And	afterward	, little and little, they	8, 62/ 17
not oiled them." And	afterward	he saith, "At Oxford	8, 116/ 14
up his word again	afterward	for fear, when he	8, 122/ 34
friar, or nun . . . should	afterward	run out of their	8, 140/ 7
such assemblies together, yet	afterward	it obtained also, both	8, 170/ 18
of a priest"). And	afterward	, in the second epistle	8, 191/ 29
Saint John, and so,	afterward	, of his evangelists and	8, 239/ 18
himself . . . he is fain	afterward	in his Answer to	8, 272/ 4
I shall show you	afterward	, surely too mad to	8, 278/ 8
good Christian man. But	afterward	he declareth himself well	8, 300/ 29
disclosed at such time	afterward	as it should like	8, 302/ 1
peril therein, he might	afterward	well enough tell us	8, 313/ 22
was another Lazarus raised	afterward	by Christ, and sent	8, 342/ 18
encaeniorum have been instituted	afterward	, which was long after	8, 349/ 30
though the apostles did	afterward	, when time came to	8, 354/ 12
grievous secret sorrow." And	afterward	, in the last chapter	8, 371/ 31
her into judgment." And	afterward	he saith, "And I	8, 372/ 6
Timothy himself, and yet	afterward	forbade it? How knew	8, 376/ 18
the repenting sinners may	afterward	fall to sin again	8, 392/ 35
he repenteth that error	afterward	, and returneth again to	8, 393/ 21
more devils they might	afterward	haply lose more of	8, 423/ 2
hit it not . . . and	afterward	he went again to	8, 446/ 24
gone from home and	afterward	be brought again. Howbeit	8, 446/ 35
because that God doth	afterward	, upon their repentance and	8, 449/ 4
Nay," saith Tyndale, "for	afterward	we repent, and by	8, 449/ 18
some high promotion, and	afterward	were not deceived but	8, 451/ 6
voice of his Father	afterward	, not written before --	8, 496/ 2
of Tyndale's own writing	afterward	, in his answer to	8, 500/ 6
and the women came	afterward	to strength and boldness	8, 545/ 15
Christ Jesus our Lord,"	afterward	, in the second, he	8, 567/ 26
pot"), our Lord likewise	againward	, to revenge it with	8, 2/ 19
covenant: then will I	againward	do these things following	8, 5/ 9
company. And the spirituality,	againward	, do plainly declare and	8, 164/ 13
go forward . . . so God	againward	useth himself toward him	8, 526/ 17
that the Greek word	agape	standeth so, sometimes, that	8, 199/ 4
in hand again with	agape	often, and bringeth not	8, 200/ 12
though this Greek word	agape	signify love indifferently, good	8, 200/ 13
places of Scripture as	agape	signifieth good love, why	8, 200/ 15
reason serveth Tyndale, that	agape	and caritas were words	8, 201/ 14
Christian people of every	age	from Christ's death hitherto	8, 44/ 17
live to very great	age	, and never heard I	8, 125/ 8
that is of competent	age	. . . hath heard that God	8, 147/ 29
-- do testify from	age	to age, by their	8, 149/ 25
testify from age to	age	, by their holy writing	8, 149/ 25
hand delivered, and from	age	to age hitherto continued	8, 152/ 2
and from age to	age	hitherto continued in Christ's	8, 152/ 2

been but for his	age	. For Origen is now	8, 152/ 28
Latin signifieth but their	age	, and all were not	8, 184/ 17
consenior, signifying but the	age	. For among the Latins	8, 184/ 25
the office, but the	age	, here. And this is	8, 185/ 28
Tyndale's own confession, the	age	, but the office: why	8, 187/ 21
the office but the	age	? For though Tyndale say	8, 187/ 23
office and not the	age	(for else had young	8, 187/ 29
but only the bare	age	. And thus, as touching	8, 188/ 3
rebuke his elders in	age	nor also to jest	8, 191/ 20
and saints of every	age	, and, especially, the witness	8, 239/ 19
did he in every	age	before the coming of	8, 243/ 29
and so forth from	age	to age. And for	8, 244/ 13
forth from age to	age	. And for because that	8, 244/ 13
miracles still in every	age	, and to be discerned	8, 244/ 22
the Church of every	age	following, we be taught	8, 245/ 12
ever since, in every	age	. And as for false	8, 246/ 17
his saints in every	age	. . . and that sufficeth to	8, 246/ 34
not always in every	age	utterly believed alike . . . but	8, 248/ 6
the Church in some	age	hath believed otherwise than	8, 248/ 7
But else, in that	age	from Adam to his	8, 274/ 1
been, and yet every	age	were, well testified with	8, 274/ 39
Christ's church in every	age	have believed and taught	8, 389/ 7
whereof have in every	age	been approved by miracles	8, 389/ 35
and saints in every	age	of time) saving only	8, 481/ 29
out of his boy's	age	is twenty winters stepped	8, 491/ 31
stepped into his knave's	age	. Then let Tyndale put	8, 491/ 31
therewith, in folk of	age	and wit thereto --	8, 497/ 34
such as are of	age	and have the use	8, 502/ 25
virtue than in the	aged	men of that place	8, 189/ 25
laws long and many	ages	before the Law was	8, 154/ 35
his pleasure in diverse	ages	after diverse manners, such	8, 248/ 12
the Jews in sundry	ages	, for all the miracles	8, 338/ 31
degrees and circumstances that	aggrieve	the sin and make	8, 216/ 27
the sacraments so sore	aggrieve	Tyndale's sore eyes that	8, 293/ 34
little stead, but greatly	aggrieve	and increase the pain	8, 402/ 14
circumstances may diminish or	aggrieve	, and so may theirs	8, 543/ 15
God's truth, and thereby	aggrieved	God in such wise	8, 9/ 27
Latin word agnosco or	agnitio	may stand in the	8, 207/ 18
where this Latin word	agnosco	or agnitio may stand	8, 207/ 17
above a thousand years	ago	), we must now give	8, 109/ 32
than a thousand years	ago	. Yet have I another	8, 152/ 7
gone eight hundred years	ago	and more, then can	8, 158/ 16
days . . . be now long	ago	rewarded in heaven with	8, 159/ 2
an Englishman, hath long	ago	proved that point unto	8, 380/ 3
as fifteen hundred years	ago	. . . I ween it will	8, 513/ 37
finally he would not	agree	that before the Day	8, 20/ 28
yet will I well	agree	that if these words	8, 31/ 33
he needs grant and	agree	that likewise may we	8, 54/ 18
therein could I not	agree	with him, for they	8, 93/ 23
and yet will Tyndale	agree	them, against his master's	8, 94/ 17

fear to grant and	agree	that by God's ordinance	8, 101/ 26
on both the sides	agree	upon the text of	8, 134/ 3
ye will yet yourselves	agree	this in his stead	8, 153/ 34
still, and will not	agree	to change the old	8, 165/ 34
Englishmen by common custom	agree	upon. And therefore, to	8, 211/ 11
in this point all	agree	-- that they be	8, 223/ 27
and one part cannot	agree	with another. For if	8, 256/ 7
-- Tyndale must needs	agree	(be he never so	8, 264/ 23
of the proof, and	agree	that he saith truth	8, 274/ 8
is reason that he	agree	also that by this	8, 274/ 13
Scripture, do consent and	agree	together against Tyndale and	8, 278/ 29
For, first, I might	agree	all that he saith	8, 283/ 7
must needs grant and	agree	that they were by	8, 298/ 7
that Tyndale should himself	agree	, contrary to that himself	8, 329/ 29
his "we." For they	agree	so evil together that	8, 341/ 17
should come together and	agree	thereon, but that every	8, 343/ 18
wise man that would	agree	. For those words of	8, 353/ 8
anymore. This allegory will	agree	with the said words	8, 358/ 21
but that he will	agree	that faith justifieth without	8, 377/ 2
and made the Church	agree	therein by his Spirit	8, 380/ 29
every man must needs	agree	them to be true	8, 386/ 13
when shall we then	agree	? Or if I give	8, 389/ 29
will in no wise	agree	with the definition or	8, 392/ 20
that in belief did	agree	with these twain, nor	8, 394/ 27
the preachers do not	agree	therein? How shall he	8, 396/ 5
all the while they	agree	with the body in	8, 398/ 18
that we do all	agree	that with all that	8, 414/ 1
we shall, I suppose,	agree	together both that to	8, 427/ 21
shall, I think, also	agree	together in this: that	8, 427/ 24
do not consent nor	agree	thereunto, nor do it	8, 456/ 25
yet I will not	agree	to go thither with	8, 457/ 10
yet will I never	agree	thereto with my heart	8, 457/ 27
that Tyndale will himself	agree	, whatsoever he saith here	8, 467/ 33
sundry places confess and	agree	that this point cannot	8, 473/ 6
out thereof shall never	agree	together in one belief	8, 478/ 13
do stand together and	agree	in the confession of	8, 480/ 1
as Tyndale will not	agree	that Friar Luther's lechery	8, 493/ 13
Tyndale will grant and	agree	to be horrible, though	8, 493/ 19
man in this point	agree	-- that these beasts	8, 493/ 33
then would I well	agree	with Tyndale that when	8, 507/ 19
I could not but	agree	thereto with my will	8, 507/ 20
force clearly perceive and	agree	it . . . but by God	8, 508/ 26
doth naturally accord and	agree	to follow the judgment	8, 512/ 13
-- I will well	agree	with Tyndale that he	8, 534/ 28
hope -- I will	agree	also that David had	8, 534/ 30
love. Else, if he	agree	that the contempt and	8, 538/ 24
that will we well	agree	. But yet is that	8, 542/ 32
and see how they	agree	together: "Simon, Satan seeketh	8, 553/ 15
him and me first	agree	together what the thing	8, 555/ 9
that Tyndale must needs	agree	that if Saint Peter	8, 556/ 28

since Tyndale must needs	agree	that in some of	8, 557/ 1
thyself" . . . to make it	agree	with his other words	8, 558/ 24
the Gospel seem to	agree	with his heresy, changeth	8, 559/ 1
his will must needs	agree	to follow so the	8, 565/ 26
choose him again, and	agree	to walk in his	8, 566/ 24
heresies will jumble and	agree	together among themselves. And	8, 568/ 8
and ceremonies, are marvelously	agreeable	unto the superstition of	8, 291/ 1
that they were most	agreeable	unto their own superstition	8, 292/ 4
Jews very well and	agreeable	to God's pleasure and	8, 298/ 8
as for Baptism, he	agreed	it for a sacrament	8, 14/ 14
marriage at church, he	agreed	it for good, but	8, 14/ 21
fervent mind, it was	agreed	and granted. And thereupon	8, 23/ 30
is, ye wot well,	agreed	between us -- or	8, 153/ 33
tale, where one word	agreed	upon may well and	8, 205/ 29
saints have not all	agreed	in one . . . but some	8, 247/ 9
For we be all	agreed	upon the necessary articles	8, 388/ 20
it is opened, it	agreed	neither with one church	8, 399/ 12
works), they be not	agreed	in belief concerning the	8, 403/ 20
their will consented and	agreed	to do it, and	8, 449/ 15
he and I be	agreed	, and yet we be	8, 458/ 34
yet we be not	agreed	; and that he saith	8, 458/ 34
and I be therein	agreed	. But then would he	8, 459/ 5
denieth that we be	agreed	. For he saith that	8, 459/ 7
himself openly and plainly	agreed	; and yet would he	8, 481/ 4
Catholic Church, that was	agreed	all of our mind	8, 481/ 17
all good Christian people	agreed	in one, by the	8, 481/ 26
matter . . . both that David	agreed	and consented to sin	8, 538/ 29
arisen again, he is	agreed	with us as for	8, 552/ 18
we be meetly well	agreed	together, Tyndale and I	8, 552/ 23
And therefore, though we	agreed	everything that he saith	8, 564/ 2
his own false faith	agreeing	with Luther, Huessgen, or	8, 312/ 8
into the consent and	agreement	thereof by the same	8, 284/ 14
Spirit of concord and	agreement	which "maketh all the	8, 284/ 15
For by his own	agreement	they must lack Scripture	8, 476/ 30
be, by his own	agreement	, the penitents only, and	8, 495/ 2
into the consent and	agreement	of the one side	8, 510/ 25
heretics, else by the	agreement	, I ween, of all	8, 559/ 13
serve God. But Tyndale	agreeth	that we may love	8, 51/ 21
those sacraments which Tyndale	agreeth	for sacraments, which be	8, 80/ 20
these books which Tyndale	agreeth	for Holy Scripture; or	8, 157/ 30
I that since himself	agreeth	that for the proof	8, 274/ 9
-- which every man	agreeth	-- yet meaneth he	8, 324/ 32
can see, his description	agreeth	with neither of them	8, 391/ 24
be surely believed that	agreeth	not with the faith	8, 399/ 3
yet also that Tyndale	agreeth	that the very, true	8, 407/ 31
may see that he	agreeth	that a man may	8, 415/ 3
holy members. Since Tyndale	agreeth	that both Luther and	8, 448/ 33
so, that he which	agreeth	to do adultery doth	8, 453/ 21
now cometh Tyndale and	agreeth	unto that; so that	8, 459/ 4
or none, since Tyndale	agreeth	that there needed if	8, 555/ 5

the heat of his	ague	here; and yet shall	8, 102/ 16
the body in an	ague	changeth from cold to	8, 487/ 26
of some barreled butter.	Ah	, blasphemous beast, to whose	8, 78/ 17
Book of Kings, "When	Ahab	had heard these words	8, 66/ 6
thou not seen how	Ahab	hath humbled him before	8, 66/ 9
these words that King	Ahab	fasted not for taming	8, 66/ 12
upon it. And that	Ahimelech	the priest in like	8, 72/ 34
broke the counsel of	Ahithophel	shall scatter theirs. More	8, 136/ 29
with his army, and	Ahithophel	therein, that persecuted King	8, 137/ 26
the while been neither	ahungered	nor athirst. Howbeit, if	8, 70/ 22
but till they were	ahungered	and then got them	8, 70/ 29
than till they wax	ahungered	again. And as it	8, 521/ 5
in this wretched world,	aid	and help of grace	8, 39/ 5
and also to obtain	aid	and help of God	8, 67/ 27
some inward grace and	aid	of God by the	8, 77/ 2
upon princes for their	aid	and assistance in such	8, 136/ 22
and besides the grace,	aid	, and help of God	8, 241/ 19
praying for God's gracious	aid	and help, God then	8, 500/ 20
God, and to call	aid	of him, that it	8, 505/ 6
more of his gracious	aid	and help in this	8, 522/ 37
the hand in the	air	. Howbeit, we need not	8, 127/ 37
man's hand in the	air	. . . since we see that	8, 128/ 3
his hand in the	air	, as evil a hand	8, 128/ 34
And again, as the	air	is dark of itself	8, 226/ 34
sect be the dark	air	of hell . . . from which	8, 227/ 20
light into the dark	air	of this earth, hath	8, 227/ 21
with fingers in the	air	, " and "dumb ceremonies" and	8, 457/ 3
shall no woman fall	aland	in any so far	8, 190/ 5
without any woman fallen	aland	alone. But God hath	8, 190/ 15
religion, nor by casting	aland	alone any such holy	8, 190/ 20
a fisher that came	aland	in a place where	8, 446/ 22
arose in their hearts, "	Alas	, is this he, or	8, 541/ 22
showing what signifieth the	alb	, the amice, and stole	8, 110/ 8
every language, out of	Albert's	De modis significandi . . . because	8, 211/ 30
set their study upon	Albert's	De secretis mulierum. And	8, 211/ 32
in that chronicle the	aldermen	called by the name	8, 186/ 3
name by which the	aldermen	of London be known	8, 186/ 6
and seniores also, into "	aldermen	" in his English translation	8, 186/ 8
either into "mayor and	aldermen	" or percase (if the	8, 186/ 10
to it) into "mayor,	aldermen	, and common council." And	8, 186/ 12
and run to the	ale	and wash away the	8, 90/ 2
blaspheming God upon their	ale	bench. But now shall	8, 116/ 23
but will pour in	ale	and beer of the	8, 125/ 2
men would consecrate new	ale	in corns. Now, where	8, 319/ 15
the church and the	alehouse	is all one, saving	8, 221/ 2
he maketh them both	alike	when he mocketh them	8, 84/ 26
he mocketh them both	alike	. Of Matrimony Tyndale Matrimony	8, 84/ 27
and the other both	alike	, there is no more	8, 194/ 18
every age utterly believed	alike	. . . but that the Church	8, 248/ 6
but if they provided	alike	against all heresies; ergo	8, 333/ 26

to believe them both	alike	. The cause of our	8, 463/ 2
the law of God	alike	changeable through the remnant	8, 494/ 34
meaneth in either place	alike	, ye may yet more	8, 501/ 4
And if he repented	alike	upon less occasion, yet	8, 536/ 31
the folly of that	allegation	-- ye know well	8, 350/ 30
Howbeit, as for this	allegation	-- though some others	8, 351/ 13
perceive. I could here	allege	unto you Christian readers	8, 69/ 6
clear. Howbeit, I will	allege	unto Tyndale the words	8, 69/ 11
so long a leisure	allege	it again so solemnly	8, 110/ 1
say truth, I shall	allege	him Luther, his own	8, 113/ 30
will we the rather	allege	because Tyndale, as well	8, 134/ 10
to the Romans to	allege	and allow the philosophers'	8, 149/ 36
for no sin to	allege	the poets' verses . . . but	8, 150/ 2
in my Dialogue did	allege	that if oiling and	8, 196/ 14
of those whom I	allege	and he confesseth for	8, 271/ 38
I in my Dialogue	allege	that the priest in	8, 317/ 7
partly have, partly shall,	allege	and bring forth in	8, 388/ 4
of Scripture . . . he shall	allege	a few dark, hard	8, 434/ 6
of the devil that	alleged	the Scripture unto Christ	8, 43/ 31
Paul, in the place	alleged	by Tyndale, saith that	8, 47/ 8
good and virtuous man	alleged	and considered before. But	8, 50/ 33
authorities for fasting be	alleged	in the New Law	8, 71/ 1
that may be well	alleged	for good and convenient	8, 81/ 20
epistles, that then they	alleged	their own writings for	8, 150/ 34
text that he hath	alleged	, called by the old	8, 183/ 35
other place that he	alleged	, in the fifth of	8, 236/ 33
and that the one	alleged	divers texts of Scripture	8, 266/ 29
well that he hath	alleged	the scriptures right, and	8, 267/ 24
all that Tyndale hath	alleged	for his part in	8, 309/ 17
Book of my Dialogue	alleged	for the proof that	8, 309/ 35
wit, nor grace. I	alleged	in my Dialogue the	8, 314/ 23
in sevenscore. Where I	alleged	the change of the	8, 320/ 3
prayer." Now, whereas I	alleged	in my Dialogue the	8, 323/ 15
be judged: what scripture	alleged	the apostles for their	8, 343/ 22
so." When M. More	alleged	, "He that heareth you	8, 344/ 9
of Saint John before	alleged	. . . where he saith that	8, 435/ 31
which I have before	alleged	do very plainly prove	8, 436/ 12
that he citeth and	allegeth	in his book were	8, 9/ 14
the words which he	allegeth	against us spoken by	8, 45/ 6
the cause that Tyndale	allegeth	, that is to wit	8, 50/ 30
And for this he	allegeth	the words of Saint	8, 94/ 26
and lasteth ever." He	allegeth	also the word of	8, 94/ 33
the place which Tyndale	allegeth	in the First Epistle	8, 185/ 8
the texts that himself	allegeth	, neither the Greek word	8, 187/ 19
too which he now	allegeth	, and hath therein falsified	8, 232/ 30
Tyndale And when he	allegeth	Paul to the Corinthians	8, 314/ 29
pray. And our Savior	allegeth	himself the words of	8, 323/ 12
twenty-ninth chapter, M. More	allegeth	that Christ said not	8, 330/ 36
John's words that he	allegeth	, and that I wink	8, 435/ 18
Saint John) which Tyndale	allegeth	here for his elects	8, 498/ 13

what slender things Tyndale	allegeth	. First he saith that	8, 503/ 7
cause that Tyndale here	allegeth	, because he longeth always	8, 523/ 10
cause that Tyndale here	allegeth	-- lest he should	8, 524/ 13
deadly -- first he	allegeth	for the cause thereof	8, 546/ 26
spent upon Tyndale in	alleging	Holy Scripture to him	8, 84/ 23
no more for the	alleging	of Scripture than for	8, 265/ 7
Scripture than for the	alleging	of the faith without	8, 265/ 8
by syllogisms and sophistications . . .	alleging	that these things were	8, 369/ 28
and the reprobates --	alleging	that the elects can	8, 519/ 6
few things other than	allegories	, of which diverse men	8, 80/ 2
writings they rail upon	allegories	, and cry out upon	8, 297/ 28
would should serve for	allegories	only, and for nothing	8, 297/ 29
good and fruitful things (	allegories	and others), not affirming	8, 330/ 11
took a very convenient	allegory	and similitude and signification	8, 81/ 11
the church in an	allegory	sense -- that is	8, 162/ 36
Augustine there, by the	allegory	of "the chair of	8, 352/ 19
words in the like	allegory	of doctrine and preaching	8, 353/ 5
by way of the	allegory	, seem not so properly	8, 353/ 9
foreremembered, understanding, in the	allegory	, by the "chair of	8, 353/ 27
to preach anymore. This	allegory	will agree with the	8, 358/ 21
devotion, as "amen" and "	alleluia	," that never know more	8, 161/ 9
yet I very well	allow	the cause that Tyndale	8, 50/ 30
Tyndale now teach and	allow	their lechery and avow	8, 140/ 23
Romans to allege and	allow	the philosophers' cunning, though	8, 149/ 36
this matter like and	allow	him well . . . and, as	8, 153/ 15
truth . . . yet I somewhat	allow	his wit . . . as our	8, 257/ 19
How other men will	allow	this deduction, I cannot	8, 258/ 38
because Tyndale will nothing	allow	but the word . . . if	8, 312/ 18
should hear them and	allow	them therein, and learn	8, 352/ 28
to reprove him or	allow	him the surety whereof	8, 389/ 22
wot well, must needs	allow	and commend. For in	8, 494/ 3
Obedience, which he well	allowed	, and his wicked book	8, 21/ 23
saints have both used,	allowed	, commended, and taken confession	8, 206/ 34
straight, it cannot be	allowed	. Let himself draw it	8, 257/ 38
and have their deduction	allowed	? Uzzah made as good	8, 259/ 15
holy deed and well	allowed	with God . . . and yet	8, 305/ 16
at all; though God	allowed	, assisted, and aspired them	8, 351/ 6
boast. Wherefore since Tyndale	alloweth	his cause . . . he must	8, 16/ 3
wrought by himself. Theophylact	alloweth	Origen's exposition, and yet	8, 362/ 13
holy saints approving and	allowing	the same. And in	8, 260/ 21
cause why, and judgeth	all-thing	. More Ye consider well	8, 46/ 10
why" . . . and so "judge	all-thing	." What a heap of	8, 47/ 19
why, and so judgeth	all-thing	? Thus, good readers, examine	8, 48/ 7
do very well judge	all-thing	, and so should he	8, 57/ 24
bottom, and so judgeth	all-thing	-- when he should	8, 79/ 36
and as open as	all-thing	is now that the	8, 80/ 15
in figura contingebat illis" ("	All-thing	unto them came in	8, 99/ 4
that should teach them	all-thing	and lead them into	8, 106/ 37
as the spiritual judgeth	all-thing	, even the very bottom	8, 129/ 21
Word of God whereby	all-thing	is made: the Son	8, 243/ 9

promised, not to put	all-thing	in writing, but that	8, 258/ 28
it another shorer: that	all-thing	is in the New	8, 282/ 15
of his Gospel . . . that	all-thing	was not written. For	8, 310/ 5
to put in writing	all-thing	that he had before	8, 315/ 12
cause, and then ruling	all-thing	by some cause of	8, 317/ 35
because he cannot tell	all-thing	that Saint Paul taught	8, 326/ 6
would seem sure of	all-thing	, and that there were	8, 330/ 16
that shall teach you	all-thing	, and lead you into	8, 331/ 36
thyself, and God above	all-thing	" went with the apostles	8, 333/ 3
commandment "Love God above	all-thing	, and thy neighbor as	8, 333/ 20
that they have written	all-thing	as clear as they	8, 334/ 19
The apostles have left	all-thing	in writing," and let	8, 336/ 1
how proveth he that	all-thing	is open? How proveth	8, 336/ 8
bold to say that	all-thing	was so open to	8, 336/ 26
that he saith, that	all-thing	is yet so fully	8, 337/ 28
and from blood, and	all-thing	that is strangled, and	8, 343/ 27
Dialogue) to prove that	all-thing	necessary is not written	8, 347/ 4
strain us to prove	all-thing	by the old Scripture	8, 347/ 33
no more than that	all-thing	wherein they should believe	8, 355/ 28
had this proved that	all-thing	that Christian men must	8, 356/ 12
so boldly saith: that	all-thing	necessary for salvation is	8, 364/ 28
Tyndale saith he did)	all-thing	so fully in writing	8, 365/ 3
be nothing sure, but	all-thing	uncertain: both traditions of	8, 378/ 13
him to prove that	all-thing	that is of necessity	8, 379/ 18
riddle whereby Tyndale teacheth	all-thing	plainly? Nor this point	8, 395/ 30
thereto I say that	all-thing	that we be bound	8, 396/ 8
of man, and ascribe	all-thing	to destiny. Which thing	8, 497/ 24
of whom meant he	all-thing	received, but of God's	8, 503/ 30
come and give him	all-thing	, unawares. For if he	8, 504/ 2
their hearts, and of	all-thing	that he would have	8, 509/ 34
that all the deed,	all-thing	reckoned from the first	8, 527/ 33
rage with me and	allto	berated me, and called	8, 152/ 20
finding by sin again	allto	frushed, plastereth and patcheth	8, 214/ 6
was very angry, and	allto	berated Origen and called	8, 367/ 17
inexpugnable wall -- shall	allto	frush himself." Cassian, in	8, 370/ 16
a fall, and hath	allto	rayed his gay coat	8, 526/ 24
all -- yet in	Almaine	now, contrary to their	8, 28/ 14
Wycliffists; and now in	Almaine	the Lutherans . . . and after	8, 28/ 33
hath already mishappened in	Almaine	and, of old time	8, 30/ 22
the uplandish Lutherans in	Almaine	which, measuring their obedience	8, 55/ 25
ye have done in	Almaine	. . . providing always that yourselves	8, 58/ 29
your master did in	Almaine	, to put yourself out	8, 59/ 2
as unthrifths have in	Almaine	done already: leave off	8, 70/ 9
as Otho did in	Almaine	, which ran out of	8, 125/ 11
in many places in	Almaine	among their holy sects	8, 125/ 29
as they did in	Almaine	, and thereby destroy Christ's	8, 137/ 8
in Africa nor in	Almaine	, nor in Spain, nor	8, 160/ 21
knoweth. But as for	Almaine	, thereas it is so	8, 161/ 16
in their church in	Almaine	, there is another manner	8, 161/ 26
many great churches in	Almaine	-- but also in	8, 162/ 37

all the heretics in	Almaine	this two or three	8, 226/ 19
all the sects in	Almaine	call for a general	8, 341/ 20
in some parts of	Almaine	so surely fixed and	8, 448/ 19
his own days in	Almaine	, through the cruel insurrection	8, 482/ 19
in sundry parts of	Almaine	. . . so he might see	8, 483/ 14
which at Worms, in	Almaine	, at his being there	8, 514/ 6
they have done in	Almaine	already) begin sedition and	8, 514/ 13
as he meaneth, to	Almighty	God (for if he	8, 57/ 11
have thought that God	Almighty	had but played the	8, 61/ 34
sin, to move thereby	Almighty	God to mercy, and	8, 66/ 17
and then ask God	Almighty	why he would rather	8, 78/ 31
is coupled, and his	Almighty	Godhead joined . . . from which	8, 117/ 13
heaven and awake God	Almighty	out of his sleep	8, 179/ 21
have before somewhat said . . .	Almighty	God taught many ceremonies	8, 328/ 25
and beholding of his	Almighty	Godhead. But as for	8, 436/ 35
fall to mocking of	Almighty	God as Tyndale doth	8, 492/ 8
his brother, and mocketh	Almighty	God, and such other	8, 493/ 28
the belief of one	almighty	God, yet for aught	8, 504/ 36
in the person of	Almighty	God, in this manner	8, 539/ 3
that even upon God	Almighty's	"mercy stool" we offer	8, 112/ 12
our heart at God	Almighty's	mercy stool . . . and that	8, 112/ 26
every man were God	Almighty's	fellow, Tyndale saith that	8, 320/ 20
taking themselves for God	Almighty's	minions, though they give	8, 523/ 16
his finger in God	Almighty's	side. But Tyndale excuseth	8, 532/ 32
is expounded in God	Almighty's	vocabulary -- then dread	8, 538/ 27
wretches, and therefore God	Almighty's	own minions still. And	8, 572/ 24
back that he revoketh	almost	all that ever he	8, 3/ 17
of those books were	almost	enough to make a	8, 5/ 35
right mean-learned man, or	almost	an unlearned woman having	8, 26/ 1
at all. And in	almost	all the sacraments he	8, 77/ 24
cats; whereby should it	almost	follow that in generation	8, 85/ 31
see that he might	almost	as well deny them	8, 91/ 35
their solution, to grant	almost	that their pain in	8, 101/ 33
two parts away, and	almost	the third too, and	8, 106/ 21
the Holy Ghost hath	almost	this fifteen hundred years	8, 108/ 6
a man would ween	almost	that a gosling had	8, 113/ 36
heretics come in with	almost	all that ever all	8, 119/ 13
his eight hundred years	almost	as many more, and	8, 136/ 4
purgatory, and some against	almost	altogether that good is	8, 142/ 25
from five, and from	almost	one and a half	8, 147/ 32
battles to beat down	almost	all the sacraments, saving	8, 156/ 8
trow, in any place,	almost	, else, and yet were	8, 160/ 22
saith naught, that is	almost	in all . . . yet would	8, 161/ 37
spiritual and temporal, leaving	almost	none untouched; by which	8, 177/ 8
persons . . . that men cannot,	almost	, now speak of such	8, 177/ 29
the apostles' days, and	almost	as many from the	8, 187/ 9
and yet that too,	almost	; with which gratia gratis	8, 204/ 20
of all Christian people,	almost	-- there was never	8, 215/ 8
Christian people there is	almost	none that standeth in	8, 215/ 18
this . . . so were it	almost	as much folly to	8, 228/ 4

is common to everything,	almost	; but "the" signifieth oftentimes	8, 229/ 29
of every good thing,	almost	, in like wise. For	8, 253/ 12
mean heretics, he goeth	almost	as far wide; for	8, 265/ 14
of the rainbow . . . is	almost	as well likened as	8, 277/ 5
now the thing that	almost	fifteen hundred years hath	8, 284/ 6
which thou mayest quench	almost	for three halfpence? More	8, 288/ 27
thereof -- every man,	almost	, in every part of	8, 295/ 15
all his book and	almost	everything that he maketh	8, 306/ 36
yet, which I had	almost	forgotten, he must put	8, 334/ 23
But yet had there,	almost	, one reason of his	8, 335/ 17
such places as are	almost	as hard as the	8, 362/ 28
therewith, as every child,	almost	, may well perceive, that	8, 387/ 36
and the sixth of	almost	as little . . . and that	8, 388/ 24
in good faith, that	almost	every good old wife	8, 400/ 13
confess for diffuse and	almost	inexplicable . . . saving that they	8, 426/ 22
his mercy . . . and putteth	almost	all Christian people in	8, 426/ 36
and clear a matter	almost	a lost labor to	8, 429/ 12
and angel is there	almost	as great difference in	8, 436/ 26
none article is there,	almost	, in the Christian faith	8, 472/ 9
-- all the churches,	almost	, through the whole country	8, 482/ 26
here lie hidden; our	almost	no faith at all	8, 485/ 8
fear of destruction, and	almost	desperate dread of hanging	8, 491/ 26
and despair, his faith	almost	catching a fall for	8, 495/ 27
past, but a license,	almost	, also of all horrible	8, 495/ 37
game was done, fell	almost	in despair of life	8, 496/ 31
end, telleth us nothing,	almost	, by the way (except	8, 522/ 4
find out himself, and	almost	unlearned too. Which when	8, 531/ 27
all nor taken right	almost	any one of these	8, 561/ 12
a leaf together, nor,	almost	, half a line, without	8, 566/ 12
hath not so much,	almost	, as spoken of, leaveth	8, 572/ 34
heretic; it were even	alms	to burn him. For	8, 90/ 8
body fast, watch, give	alms	, and pray through the	8, 96/ 18
watch, fast, pray, give	alms	, and such other like	8, 204/ 30
good work (fast, give	alms	, or other) with intent	8, 221/ 6
ashes as it were	alms	all obstinate heretics did	8, 226/ 6
your superfluous substance in	alms	, and then, lo, are	8, 401/ 7
not in fasting, praying,	alms	, or any good work	8, 484/ 16
also to give good	alms	for God's sake, as	8, 505/ 14
live chaste, and do	alms	, and fast, and many	8, 510/ 7
Centurio, "Thy prayer and	alms	are come up in	8, 527/ 27
-- fasting, prayer, or	almsdeed	-- to the intent	8, 52/ 6
but that prayer, fasting,	almsdeed	, and continence and cleanness	8, 54/ 11
penance-doing, with fasting, prayer,	almsdeed	, or any other bodily	8, 89/ 1
wherein he showeth that	almsdeed	, Masses, and Dirges greatly	8, 373/ 12
the fire, so doth	almsdeed	void sin; and except	8, 401/ 5
men heaven for their	almsdeed	. But Tyndale, as he	8, 403/ 12
prayers, their own continence,	almsdeed	, and fasting, and all	8, 506/ 4
heaven for their charitable	almsdeeds	done here in earth	8, 52/ 31
their fasting, and their	almsdeeds	, when they be done	8, 54/ 27
and be lifted up	aloft	in devotion to God	8, 159/ 3

him to the devil	alone	than let him live	8, 17/ 31
was such as itself	alone	must needs make them	8, 23/ 21
I peradventure let them	alone	myself, to be debated	8, 25/ 27
matched with Father Frith	alone	, be now but very	8, 34/ 14
they read but them	alone	-- and then of	8, 35/ 22
and let these wretches	alone	. . . saving that yet sometimes	8, 36/ 7
trust put in "faith	alone	" that he reckoneth all	8, 42/ 9
unprofitable, and that "faith	alone	" sufficeth to salvation, how	8, 42/ 10
us ween that God	alone	worketh all our sin	8, 71/ 32
and let the sermon	alone	for one day; or	8, 73/ 18
our salvation to faith	alone	, and to take all	8, 82/ 34
that the visible signs	alone	doth altogether, and therein	8, 94/ 3
grace by the faith	alone	, and not by the	8, 97/ 26
Doth not these words	alone	teach us sufficiently to	8, 117/ 24
heaven for only faith	alone	. And here every boy	8, 148/ 5
prayer of one man	alone	. But when they come	8, 159/ 9
should not say so	alone	. And Erasmus (whom Tyndale	8, 184/ 7
a woman were driven	alone	into an island where	8, 189/ 35
any woman fallen aland	alone	. But God hath provided	8, 190/ 16
nor by casting aland	alone	any such holy nun	8, 190/ 20
standeth in this point	alone	-- that if his	8, 221/ 23
that he wrestleth all	alone	and giveth himself a	8, 224/ 26
they teach that "faith	alone	" always sufficeth -- wherein	8, 227/ 34
it seem, the word	alone	cleanseth the soul from	8, 241/ 11
no more than faith	alone	, as he would have	8, 241/ 13
seem that God's word	alone	always cleanseth men's souls	8, 242/ 7
his own Catholic Church	alone	. And now in such	8, 250/ 31
a word well able	alone	to prove himself a	8, 251/ 29
he never against this	alone	defend his devilish doctrine	8, 252/ 35
but not to serve	alone	for all. And since	8, 256/ 36
false by the Scripture	alone	. For but if he	8, 265/ 6
he not work miracles	alone	, but God shall for	8, 270/ 17
that since the Scripture	alone	against heretics and miracles	8, 270/ 24
works of the Law	alone	. . . leaving off this point	8, 299/ 27
Luther say . . . that faith	alone	shall save us without	8, 308/ 26
be altogether . . . then faith	alone	is not altogether; but	8, 325/ 5
Paul meaneth of circumcision	alone	in the Old Law	8, 325/ 10
let all his reasons	alone	. But surely if Tyndale	8, 336/ 2
it better than he	alone	, as well as that	8, 346/ 33
else but the Scripture	alone	. For our Savior himself	8, 347/ 18
care but for Scripture	alone	, and set naught by	8, 366/ 36
have let it all	alone	and meddle nothing therewith	8, 387/ 35
or other. For "faith	alone	" was wont to do	8, 395/ 9
say still that faith	alone	sufficeth, and yet say	8, 395/ 24
enough to have faith	alone	if a man have	8, 395/ 27
sufficeth to have faith	alone	, so that faith be	8, 395/ 28
that faith be not	alone	; for and it be	8, 395/ 28
for and it be	alone	, then is it no	8, 395/ 29
he can of himself	alone	, without God's gracious help	8, 400/ 2
For in that point	alone	he confesseth that all	8, 408/ 11

saith that the belief	alone	is sufficient for salvation	8, 415/ 32
that he putteth faith	alone	for sufficient, and repentance	8, 415/ 37
but only good folk	alone	in whom is the	8, 417/ 13
wise juggling, that "faith	alone	" were faith, hope, and	8, 421/ 9
say that "the body	alone	" eateth, drinketh, walketh, believeth	8, 421/ 11
he called "the body	alone	" the body with the	8, 421/ 14
the seed of faith	alone	, that is to say	8, 421/ 29
to say, the belief	alone	, a very great occasion	8, 421/ 30
faith and his belief	alone	and, without hope or	8, 421/ 35
his second point . . . "faith	alone	" may dwell in a	8, 423/ 25
to wit, faith not	alone	, but coupled with hope	8, 423/ 27
begin to believe him	alone	, in the understanding of	8, 429/ 5
confession and that belief	alone	he were a good	8, 441/ 24
able to rise again	alone	. And if God lift	8, 454/ 31
with the right belief	alone	, as I affirmed, but	8, 459/ 34
then should let him	alone	and lose no labor	8, 470/ 35
must either believe them	alone	. . . or else, if he	8, 476/ 14
all done . . . this article	alone	, of the perpetual virginity	8, 476/ 32
and let God work	alone	-- then say I	8, 486/ 29
here let Jack Slouch	alone	. . . and ask Tyndale whether	8, 493/ 5
and Passion of his	alone	only-begotten and tenderly beloved	8, 508/ 22
I trust, live all	alone	. . . but shall, rather than	8, 513/ 11
but let them then	alone	, as in a trance	8, 521/ 1
his heresy of "faith	alone	sufficient for salvation," he	8, 555/ 15
word "turned" standeth so	alone	, it is ever taken	8, 558/ 31
Scripture it so standeth	alone	, is never taken for	8, 558/ 33
Secrets of the Mass	aloud	. . . and also because he	8, 111/ 1
Holy Sacrament of the	Altar	?These pestilent infidelities, and	8, 4/ 28
the Sacrament of the	Altar	. But as for hence	8, 9/ 33
the Sacrament of the	Altar	too, telling us, as	8, 11/ 19
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, he said it is	8, 15/ 22
the Sacrament of the	Altar	would he not confess	8, 20/ 32
Holy Sacrament of the	Altar	. In which things they	8, 26/ 11
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, and was, as I	8, 29/ 6
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	-- and would the	8, 32/ 9
Holy Sacrament of the	Altar	. But if any prince	8, 32/ 30
Aaron ascend unto the	altar	by degrees. But of	8, 79/ 12
the tabernacle, and the	altar	, and the Ark of	8, 79/ 14
the tabernacle, ark, and	altar	, apparel, sanctifying, and sacrifice	8, 79/ 28
the Sacrament of the	Altar	; in which, though he	8, 80/ 21
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	-- he would go	8, 82/ 37
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, doth believe aright. For	8, 83/ 24
the Sacrament of the	Altar	-- as ye have	8, 91/ 33
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	as of the Holy	8, 95/ 28
the Sacrament of the	Altar	Forasmuch as he seeth	8, 108/ 20
the Sacrament of the	Altar	is honored, and in	8, 108/ 22
the Sacrament of the	Altar	is very bread still	8, 116/ 2
Holy Sacrament of the	Altar	?Ye may see now	8, 117/ 28
blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, nor put any faith	8, 117/ 33
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, as was the devilish	8, 142/ 21

holy Sacrament of the	Altar	, his own Blessed Body	8, 251/ 2
the Sacrament of the	Altar	-- they say it	8, 253/ 11
need step to the	altar	and say Mass in	8, 259/ 12
the Sacrament of the	Altar	too. Now, when Saint	8, 262/ 34
the Sacrament of the	Altar	is such a bare	8, 278/ 32
Holy Sacrament of the	Altar	, the Blessed Body and	8, 289/ 30
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, and the significations of	8, 294/ 26
the Sacrament of the	Altar	be no profitable sacraments	8, 296/ 3
the Sacrament of the	Altar	when he teacheth the	8, 296/ 12
the Sacrament of the	Altar	the "sacrament of the	8, 300/ 19
the Sacrament of the	Altar	is very bread still	8, 300/ 33
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, Tyndale is yet a	8, 300/ 37
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, believing that it is	8, 301/ 11
the Sacrament of the	Altar	. . . all the remnant be	8, 301/ 29
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, have significations, and that	8, 303/ 31
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, his own Blessed Body	8, 312/ 5
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	. Nor Saint Paul, though	8, 327/ 27
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	. And these so many	8, 346/ 21
the Sacrament of the	Altar	? "Yea," say they, "but	8, 350/ 4
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	-- to which yet	8, 366/ 10
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, either the manner in	8, 368/ 2
in remembrance at thine	altar	, to which she had	8, 372/ 13
may remember at thine	altar	thy servant Monica, with	8, 372/ 36
the Sacrament of the	Altar	. . . and long was it	8, 375/ 31
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	. And, finally, thus ye	8, 381/ 35
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, or any other thing	8, 394/ 14
the Sacrament of the	Altar	-- the one believing	8, 403/ 21
the Sacrament of the	Altar	too. For of none	8, 414/ 13
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	is dishonor to God	8, 417/ 35
Blessed Sacraments of the	Altar	, cast the Precious Body	8, 423/ 20
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, and all the other	8, 481/ 20
the Sacrament of the	Altar	(from which himself is	8, 505/ 1
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, and ask our Lord	8, 548/ 26
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, nor that they do	8, 572/ 4
of churches, polluting of	altars	, blaspheming of saints, rashing	8, 484/ 19
is no jeopardy to	alter	or change the fashion	8, 307/ 21
peril at all to	alter	and change the fashion	8, 308/ 29
to put them down,	alter	, nor change them . . . whereas	8, 309/ 5
forged by Tyndale, so	altered	and changed in matters	8, 357/ 7
hath scraped out and	altered	one word . . . in which	8, 558/ 10
to swear. Which point	although	it be a false	8, 13/ 32
their sovereigns and rulers	although	they should suffer wrong	8, 29/ 15
are of diverse sects,	although	they were all obedient	8, 29/ 25
is it indeed. For	although	the very good and	8, 51/ 9
they be answered that	although	we serve God with	8, 52/ 18
of the work itself	although	he suffered every day	8, 53/ 6
master's too. But God,	although	he will that the	8, 55/ 14
at adventure . . . and that	although	some things be plain	8, 61/ 2
there it well appeareth,	although	it were true that	8, 62/ 29
even in this point,	although	he meant no further	8, 76/ 2

railing upon the sacraments,	although	he meant no worse	8, 83/ 10
in temper . . . so that	although	they were at other	8, 160/ 7
in Tyndale's heart that	although	he had great wit	8, 204/ 4
deadly that so doth,	although	he never purposed himself	8, 216/ 32
of the right belief,	although	that of those few	8, 272/ 27
the Jews by miracles	although	there were many naught	8, 272/ 32
have wrought our redemption	although	he had wedded, and	8, 287/ 20
as he biddeth us . . .	although	we know not why	8, 300/ 9
himself in his writing . . .	although	, indeed, it appeareth well	8, 300/ 38
to ground quite --	although	our sacraments and ceremonies	8, 302/ 27
that they command you,	although	the burdens that they	8, 353/ 21
years unto this day . . .	although	the cause of them	8, 370/ 20
this might he do	although	they proved it with	8, 415/ 17
the prophet Ezekiel, that	although	it may peradventure be	8, 433/ 32
never so great --	although	the truth that is	8, 461/ 14
rebuked and taught better,	although	they died in those	8, 467/ 17
letted him from salvation	although	he had forthwith upon	8, 551/ 17
Paul crieth himself, "O	altitudo	divitiarum sapientiae et scientiae	8, 49/ 4
I should keep still	altogether	by me longer than	8, 33/ 19
as I before said,	altogether	performed -- I would	8, 36/ 22
the old natural philosophers	altogether	. For as for abstinence	8, 63/ 36
and without profit, but	altogether	unfruitful and superstitious. More	8, 86/ 32
visible signs alone doth	altogether	, and therein he saith	8, 94/ 3
and fell to flesh	altogether	, and took a wife	8, 125/ 12
and some against almost	altogether	that good is in	8, 142/ 25
choir . . . with organs and	altogether	, and beholding the solemn	8, 160/ 9
eternal and temporal and	altogether	-- and the man	8, 212/ 30
that the apostles wrote	altogether	that ever we should	8, 263/ 19
God unwritten may stay	altogether	. For I say that	8, 269/ 18
conclude that they wrote	altogether	. Is not this a	8, 290/ 14
edifieth not, but hurteth	altogether	(for if it preach	8, 294/ 13
no good, but hurt	altogether	(for it maketh, he	8, 297/ 33
edifieth not, but hurteth	altogether	(for if it preach	8, 303/ 8
I have reprov'd piecemeal	altogether	. . . and so his conclusion	8, 303/ 16
them is already reprov'd	altogether	. But yet for his	8, 303/ 17
of the commandments is	altogether	'), but that they	8, 324/ 25
of the commandments is	altogether	," his own heresies be	8, 325/ 3
of the commandments be	altogether	. . . then faith alone is	8, 325/ 5
faith alone is not	altogether	; but rather, as he	8, 325/ 5
because the commandments be	altogether	. But he maketh Saint	8, 325/ 8
of the commandments be	altogether	. . . and some of them	8, 325/ 17
is written, and take	altogether	. But yet goeth he	8, 332/ 12
us that they wrote	altogether	that is of necessity	8, 333/ 16
so sore to put	altogether	in writing. He must	8, 334/ 11
that they have written	altogether	that either then needed	8, 334/ 25
-- and yet will	altogether	, with sixteen syllogisms, bring	8, 346/ 5
commanded, yet, to put	altogether	in writing that the	8, 351/ 10
were no proof that	altogether	was written wherein the	8, 355/ 27
believed the Church in	altogether	. And why should he	8, 381/ 6
better to have left	altogether	unwritten and never had	8, 382/ 4

naught when he hath	altogether	done. For ye may	8, 401/ 26
so full satisfaction of	altogether	, that we should therefore	8, 409/ 11
walketh, believeth, loveth, and	altogether	; and when his folly	8, 421/ 12
of the promises and	altogether	were gone. As whoso	8, 464/ 4
home dismayed, but not	altogether	faithless. The old kindness	8, 489/ 25
hangman, and gallows, and	altogether	: let us in this	8, 492/ 15
of man's living standeth	altogether	in teaching -- he	8, 514/ 19
the mire of sin	altogether	. And all this doth	8, 526/ 21
still himself, astonied and	amazed	in a reckless sloth	8, 486/ 29
all that by being "	amazed	" -- as he doth	8, 532/ 33
Passion were astonied and	amazed	. . . and in such a	8, 540/ 33
so astonied them and	amazed	them, that they could	8, 541/ 13
couched, with "astonied" and "	amazed	," and "stormy" temptations, "terrible	8, 542/ 21
faith, because they were "	amazed	," and then "astonied," and	8, 547/ 9
God . . . but were only "	amazed	" and "astonied" and past	8, 558/ 20
with his other words, "	amazed	," "astonied," and forgetting of	8, 558/ 24
fall called failing, but "	amazing	" and "astonying" upon "great	8, 552/ 21
that falling "failing" . . . but "	amazing	," if he list, or	8, 552/ 29
English word "knowledge" is	ambiguous	and doubtful. For as	8, 207/ 9
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Cyprian, Saint Gregory	8, 46/ 17
Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Gregory, and the	8, 113/ 25
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Gregory, Saint Cyprian	8, 206/ 33
by exposition of Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Paul meant that	8, 362/ 6
things were, as Saint	Ambrose	saith, secret mysteries. Which	8, 374/ 34
Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Chrysostom, Saint Gregory	8, 389/ 9
Saint Gregory, and Saint	Ambrose	, and all the other	8, 395/ 3
Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Gregory, and all	8, 426/ 28
And truly, if Saint	Ambrose	had taken it for	8, 469/ 6
Jerome, Saint Cyprian, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Basil, Saint Gregory	8, 477/ 30
as Zwingli and his	ambushment	came shortly to mischief	8, 483/ 19
are already with him.	Amen	. The First Book The	8, 39/ 8
redemption of God's elect.	Amen	. More Tyndale here beginneth	8, 40/ 10
light, to judge with.	Amen	. More Tyndale never spoke	8, 138/ 36
them with devotion, as "	amen	" and "alleluia," that never	8, 161/ 9
his mercy by grace	amend	the other. But to	8, 9/ 9
him the grace to	amend	, every good man will	8, 9/ 25
if he do not	amend	in time, he is	8, 21/ 35
when they be suffered,	amend	also and make strong	8, 62/ 18
if we judge and	amend	our faults ourselves . . . according	8, 65/ 28
were as easy to	amend	as this is; for	8, 92/ 26
of Penance, if men	amend	and will do penance	8, 106/ 20
know which way to	amend	it. And of these	8, 132/ 31
me, I shall soon	amend	the fault. But I	8, 175/ 19
which Tyndale hath (God	amend	him!) with the infection	8, 177/ 31
God, until men better	amend	-- if any man	8, 178/ 10
I, but pray God	amend	him and make him	8, 181/ 3
of the one eye . . .	amend	his sight by putting	8, 181/ 33
it in thereto and	amend	it, making it "I	8, 233/ 25
change that mind and	amend	, neither any ceremony nor	8, 308/ 37
thou art fallen, and	amend	and do the good	8, 429/ 21

both, that God may	amend	them all, if none	8, 438/ 1
penance, and purpose to	amend	and be better, then	8, 455/ 31
devil. I pray God	amend	them and set them	8, 484/ 25
sin and repent, and	amend	and sin again, and	8, 488/ 11
and sin again, and	amend	again, after than Tyndale	8, 488/ 12
other than repent and	amend	, as soon as God	8, 519/ 28
the other except he	amend	hereafter shall as much	8, 548/ 30
Penance, but if they	amend	and repent better will	8, 571/ 1
if our fault be	amended	to send us as	8, 5/ 2
be by like warning	amended	. . . according as he saith	8, 5/ 4
means of his detection	amended	, and with the loss	8, 17/ 27
peradventure the man had	amended	, and stood still in	8, 17/ 35
of), he is yet	amended	in his mind and	8, 19/ 26
in that point yet	amended	, and I showed him	8, 20/ 23
that manner is well	amended	; they can suffer one	8, 126/ 11
it me, and have	amended	it in all the	8, 181/ 13
fault himself before, and	amended	it, too. For whereas	8, 181/ 23
-- he hath now	amended	it and made it	8, 181/ 26
warning, too, Tyndale hath	amended	his matter. Tyndale And	8, 182/ 10
hath by longer leisure	amended	it and made it	8, 182/ 28
This matter is somewhat	amended	here by this word	8, 202/ 7
might and, except he	amended	, should. Doth not Saint	8, 429/ 33
all that, have after	amended	and proved full virtuous	8, 468/ 9
he repented, and yet	amended	after full well. And	8, 532/ 27
with them, and their	amenders	and punishers God hath	8, 136/ 20
he which fasteth and	amendeth	himself -- his fast	8, 68/ 17
it left. But Tyndale	amendeth	the matter, and saith	8, 88/ 24
Peter's epistle . . . Saint Jerome	amendeth	that old translation and	8, 184/ 20
Howbeit, he correcteth and	amendeth	, therefore, his doctrine of	8, 563/ 5
this is a like	amending	as if he would	8, 181/ 32
may bring them to	amendment	and avoid themselves the	8, 2/ 14
good hope of his	amendment	. And peradventure the man	8, 17/ 34
seen sure tokens of	amendment	in the man . . . Constantine	8, 18/ 8
for the repentance and	amendment	of all such as	8, 24/ 30
in good way toward	amendment	), but also are discontent	8, 25/ 16
devotion with purpose of	amendment	, is one of the	8, 65/ 10
to thank God of	amendment	. But surely this is	8, 177/ 11
into "seniors," and his	amendment	into "elders," that is	8, 188/ 5
to the conversion and	amendment	of Jews and heretics	8, 251/ 18
come to grace of	amendment	nor ought not to	8, 437/ 35
and have meditations of	amendment	, and of leaving of	8, 521/ 26
I live to make	amends	with," or "This will	8, 89/ 15
have offended , to make	amends	; or if we have	8, 89/ 22
myself unto , and make	amends	if I have wherewith	8, 210/ 22
recompense of troth and	amends	of his misdeed. All	8, 529/ 23
signifieth the alb, the	amice	, and stole, and so	8, 110/ 8
destroy the Scripture; and	amidst	his earnest holiness falleth	8, 41/ 32
wherein he doth much	amiss	. For it is no	8, 235/ 21
of the sons of	Ammon	. And therefore the sword	8, 539/ 8
that he is accounted	amongst	men that be baptized	8, 370/ 13

this not satisfied . . . he	amplifieth	and enhanceth their holy	8, 47/ 14
can take here none	anchor-hold	at all. But as	8, 471/ 14
while resort unto an	 anchoress	. . . and there began secretly	8, 22/ 17
Yet have I another	ancient	, sad father also: one	8, 152/ 7
great cleric and old,	ancient	father Origen; wherewith, as	8, 367/ 16
the charity of Saint	Andrew	nor Saint Bartholomew, that	8, 334/ 6
people that have been	aneled	since Christendom first began	8, 86/ 35
heavenward, or to be	aneled	, or to pray to	8, 289/ 29
The Extreme Unction, or	Aneling	, and Confirmation . . . he said	8, 14/ 27
oil in Confirmation and	Aneling	, and by the ceremonies	8, 78/ 10
Penance, Order, Matrimony, and	Aneling	. Tyndale That they call	8, 83/ 29
Of the Sacrament of	Aneling	, these be his words	8, 86/ 28
be his words. Tyndale	Aneling	is without promise, and	8, 86/ 31
may see that the	aneling	doth nothing; for Saint	8, 87/ 18
sacrament . . . and in the	Aneling	of the Sick also	8, 194/ 22
in the Sacrament of	Aneling	. But why he selleth	8, 195/ 17
the other to Timothy.	Aneling	, Saint James -- and	8, 295/ 13
both of Confirmation, Priesthood,	Aneling	, and both the other	8, 296/ 20
Wedlock, Holy Order, and	Aneling	. For he saith always	8, 303/ 30
feigneth the and created	anew	with the Spirit of	8, 46/ 1
born again" nor "created	anew	with the Spirit of	8, 46/ 25
this we be born	anew	, and made the sons	8, 402/ 20
cry a new field	anew	, and begin a new	8, 447/ 38
nations, or of any	angel	that would come out	8, 32/ 23
there cured by "the	angel	of God"; and yet	8, 102/ 36
privilege, in which none	angel	hath the like authority	8, 113/ 21
our Lord suffered the	angel	of Satan to vex	8, 159/ 20
translate the devil into "	angel	" without any other addition	8, 174/ 24
neither of man nor	angel	, as touching any need	8, 239/ 1
Christ nor the highest	angel	in heaven durst ever	8, 259/ 26
in pride the proud	angel	Lucifer, that for the	8, 268/ 26
chapter, that if an	angel	of heaven would come	8, 364/ 1
other but that an	angel	were not to be	8, 364/ 8
meant not that none	angel	were to be believed	8, 364/ 10
be made of any	angel	in heaven. For if	8, 436/ 2
heaven. For if any	angel	in heaven would fall	8, 436/ 3
be turned from an	angel	into a devil. But	8, 436/ 4
God is in that	angel	. . . which so keepeth him	8, 436/ 6
that between man and	angel	is there almost as	8, 436/ 26
was given him the "	angel	of Satan," the "prick	8, 444/ 23
God and his good	angel	, repugneth and striveth against	8, 451/ 35
great, merciful goodness the "	angel	of Satan," the "prick	8, 453/ 4
believe that ever any	angel	is eternally saved or	8, 464/ 16
have neither man nor	angel	, but by God's gift	8, 486/ 20
his own; whereas the	angel	of God said unto	8, 527/ 26
in their souls, clear	angelical	hypocrites! Now, when they	8, 30/ 4
evangelical and in manner	angelical	liberty to do what	8, 120/ 32
they be at their	angelical	liberty to believe which	8, 287/ 24
also upon that evil	angels	the devils, whose substance	8, 101/ 24
the images of the	angels	, though they abhorred abroad	8, 173/ 34

since that devils be	angels	(as indeed they be	8, 174/ 22
by nature, and evil	angels	be angels still), Tyndale	8, 174/ 23
and evil angels be	angels	still), Tyndale may at	8, 174/ 23
apostles, with all the	angels	of heaven, if they	8, 281/ 24
apostles, and all the	angels	of heaven, could preach	8, 283/ 1
as for to consider	angels	therein, is very far	8, 392/ 16
nature. For the blessed	angels	, that stood still with	8, 436/ 28
deny him before the	angels	of God"; and "He	8, 556/ 17
swore then in great	anger	and made a great	8, 86/ 20
is all the great	anger	that grieveth this good	8, 136/ 12
rehearse him in their	anger	, when they said again	8, 232/ 5
far pass him . . . for	anger	whereof he shall kill	8, 270/ 18
-- yet the merciful	anger	of God driveth them	8, 406/ 24
father grew not of	anger	or evil will to	8, 494/ 9
them all rose of	anger	or evil will . . . but	8, 494/ 11
fear of his father's	anger	glad to go to	8, 497/ 8
bordel for brothels --	anglice	, a stews -- which	8, 163/ 11
show you shortly how	angrily	he riseth up, and	8, 573/ 1
also are discontent and	angry	with any man that	8, 25/ 17
and would not be	angry	with him for an	8, 61/ 35
as though he were	angry	that they teach no	8, 114/ 20
more. But he is	angry	indeed that they teach	8, 114/ 20
he be not actually	angry	with him . . . whom yet	8, 123/ 37
I should have been	angry	with Erasmus because that	8, 176/ 39
For Tyndale is not	angry	with the word but	8, 211/ 15
would be then as	angry	with "repentance" as he	8, 211/ 23
him suddenly for an	angry	word . . . or meet a	8, 216/ 34
at last he waxeth	angry	. And because he cannot	8, 326/ 6
would he never be	angry	with them though they	8, 335/ 3
before, Tyndale was very	angry	, and allto berated Origen	8, 367/ 17
will . . . God was not	angry	with him nor offended	8, 456/ 14
their goods, they be	angry	, so they be, lo	8, 490/ 24
be, lo. Lo how	angry	Tyndale is with his	8, 490/ 25
that weepeth and waxeth	angry	with the kite for	8, 490/ 31
doth here, the being	angry	with them that doth	8, 491/ 33
much manslaughter at an	angry	word, nor by adultery	8, 529/ 20
in some places so	angry	with the Catholic Church	8, 570/ 20
Catholic Church of Christ,	animated	and instructed, according to	8, 361/ 1
that body that is	animated	, hath life spiritual, and	8, 398/ 4
Pilate, Herod, Caiaphas, and	Annas	. . . are gathered together against	8, 136/ 27
' Herods, '	Annases	, ' and ' Antichrists	8, 58/ 17
Pilates, Herods, Caiaphases, and	Annases	, and are gathered "against	8, 137/ 4
Law, with a cause	annexed	for violating of nature	8, 375/ 9
But when thou fastest,	anoint	thy head and wash	8, 69/ 30
as the other will	anoint	, and then why rather	8, 78/ 36
pray for him and	anoint	him with oil, and	8, 87/ 16
the curates, wherewith they	anoint	the sick, or whether	8, 194/ 10
the curates wherewith they	anoint	the sick: thereto I	8, 195/ 15
because they should therewith	anoint	the sick in the	8, 195/ 17
and that they should	anoint	some with oil --	8, 308/ 12

bare word, and why	anoint	them with oil rather	8, 308/ 14
nor why they should	anoint	sick folk with oil	8, 328/ 10
man with butter as	anoint	him with oil? Tell	8, 328/ 20
with unhallowed butter as	anointed	with charmed oil, " except	8, 57/ 33
with unhallowed butter as	anointed	with charmed oil, if	8, 75/ 17
with unhallowed butter" as	anointed	with the holy chrism	8, 81/ 36
if only shaven and	anointed	may preach, or consecrate	8, 192/ 30
but only "shaven and	anointed	, " then Christ nor any	8, 193/ 21
were never shaven nor	anointed	-- he maketh a	8, 193/ 22
Priest whom God had	anointed	"with the oil of	8, 193/ 24
Holy Order are both	anointed	and shaven. This is	8, 195/ 34
oil wherewith the bishop	anointeth	his priests. Let him	8, 194/ 8
scornful things, as the	anointing	with holy oil unto	8, 76/ 7
the more by the	anointing	with holy oil . . . than	8, 78/ 2
and butter-smearing to the	anointing	with the hallowed chrism	8, 105/ 2
idols" into "images," and "	anointing	" into "smearing," "consecrating" into	8, 143/ 13
priesthood, as shaving and	anointing	. And first he saith	8, 192/ 29
the shaving and the	anointing	of the priest. And	8, 193/ 14
ceremonies of shaving and	anointing	are used in the	8, 193/ 31
unanointed, when shaving and	anointing	was not yet instituted	8, 193/ 36
it is in the	anointing	of the priest a	8, 194/ 20
ceremony; and in the	anointing	of the child at	8, 194/ 21
the Temple, he would	anon	search for the cause	8, 60/ 29
-- here would Tyndale	anon	, as a man spiritual	8, 61/ 19
shall rehearse you part	anon	. And yet we need	8, 115/ 14
as ye shall see	anon	. But first, I marvel	8, 145/ 29
I shall draw Tyndale	anon	, I trust, and . . . according	8, 147/ 12
some already, and shall	anon	show you many more	8, 176/ 9
as I shall show	anon	. But first I shall	8, 233/ 4
all; as I shall	anon	so clearly prove you	8, 235/ 1
as ye shall see	anon	: yet when they be	8, 253/ 16
yet . . . but he will	anon	, full worshipfully. But in	8, 254/ 28
ground whereupon he will	anon	conclude that since all	8, 279/ 15
as ye shall perceive	anon	. But first consider how	8, 497/ 26
ovium," "gregem gruum," "gregem	anserum	." And so when Tyndale	8, 171/ 20
The Confutation of Tyndale's	Answer	Made by Sir Thomas	8, 1/ 1
the last, in his	answer	to my book, he	8, 3/ 16
his arguments easy to	answer	. . . but shall also see	8, 7/ 34
by Tyndale also, the	Answer	to my Dialogue . . . whereof	8, 8/ 8
the confutation of that	answer	is the matter of	8, 8/ 10
he boasteth in his	Answer	to my Dialogue, where	8, 12/ 23
truth, Tyndale, in his	Answer	to my Dialogue, teacheth	8, 13/ 36
in hand, in his	Answer	to my Dialogue, that	8, 16/ 7
heard his faithful Christian	answer	. . . as they report and	8, 24/ 3
the Christian faith to	answer	him; namely since I	8, 25/ 33
were well able to	answer	them. For so help	8, 26/ 3
himself in his own	Answer	openly confess in the	8, 30/ 32
first of which I	answer	Tyndale's preface made before	8, 33/ 21
preface made before his	Answer	to my Dialogue; which	8, 33/ 22
two chapters of Tyndale's	Answer	-- the one, "Whether	8, 33/ 25

Tyndale, I purpose to	answer	good young Father Frith	8, 34/ 11
unto Tyndale's book, and	answer	him in every chapter	8, 35/ 2
that were meet to	answer	them, and that were	8, 36/ 2
of Tyndale, with the	Answer	unto the Same Tyndale	8, 40/ 3
And over this, his	answer	in that point will	8, 71/ 12
to make Tyndale an	answer	and tell him all	8, 79/ 4
mock instead of an	answer	? He saith that the	8, 84/ 25
Tyndale, when he will,	answer	this point. Mark well	8, 107/ 34
belief go by, he	answer	us with railing upon	8, 107/ 36
of, Tyndale in his	Answer	affirmeth Luther's heresy for	8, 116/ 5
the New Testament An	Answer	unto the First Chapter	8, 142/ 5
cometh Tyndale, and for	answer	thereof, and to disprove	8, 143/ 27
To this will Tyndale	answer	that since that time	8, 154/ 15
God? Did not God	answer	Saint Paul, when he	8, 159/ 17
I say, make him	answer	in this wise: "Sufficeth	8, 159/ 25
the people must needs	answer	all together unto the	8, 160/ 35
Paul is enough to	answer	all the whole heap	8, 172/ 27
that I must needs	answer	because the oil in	8, 194/ 14
because I must needs	answer	to men of such	8, 194/ 16
and property therein? Which	answer	shall also serve in	8, 195/ 4
giveth it. And thus	answer	I Tyndale to these	8, 195/ 9
to reply to his	Answer	made unto my Dialogue	8, 197/ 2
I would have him	answer	once . . . and not, leaving	8, 200/ 1
already repentant. If Tyndale	answer	no: then shall we	8, 209/ 12
taken the labor to	answer	his defense -- to	8, 218/ 29
I to make none	answer	, since his own writing	8, 219/ 20
say, I needed none	answer	to his defense at	8, 220/ 5
and heareth not the	answer	, except himself be well	8, 224/ 20
question, if he will	answer	true English, he must	8, 230/ 27
true English, he must	answer	"Nay," and not "No	8, 230/ 28
lo, if he will	answer	true English, he must	8, 230/ 30
true English, he must	answer	"No," and not "Nay	8, 230/ 31
wise, if he will	answer	true English he must	8, 230/ 36
true English he must	answer	"Yea," and not "Yes	8, 230/ 37
framed, if he will	answer	true English, he may	8, 231/ 4
English, he may not	answer	"Yea," but he must	8, 231/ 5
Yea," but he must	answer	"Yes," and say, "Yes	8, 231/ 5
did not in his	answer	deny himself to be	8, 232/ 3
their question and his	answer	, either Saint John should	8, 232/ 9
apart, wherein I shall	answer	the words of Tyndale	8, 245/ 31
neither: to that I	answer	that of many men	8, 246/ 37
it for a final	answer	, and would have troubled	8, 250/ 13
men, and I shall	answer	him further for their	8, 252/ 19
thus in this mine	answer	to his one chapter	8, 252/ 30
they wrote not? I	answer	, Because that many taught	8, 254/ 19
be sacraments: I can	answer	him the common answer	8, 259/ 35
answer him the common	answer	, that though both be	8, 259/ 36
would give him none	answer	to that question other	8, 260/ 5
miracles against them: I	answer	to Tyndale two things	8, 264/ 7
second thing that I	answer	him with is this	8, 264/ 14

all contradiction. This second	answer	is open and plain	8, 264/ 35
mouth to mouth? I	answer	first that there was	8, 271/ 1
not this a proper	answer	now? Whereas against his	8, 271/ 16
fain afterward in his	Answer	to my Dialogue to	8, 272/ 4
winneth Tyndale by that	answer	there? If he said	8, 272/ 10
purpose. And therefore, to	answer	that with . . . he saith	8, 278/ 13
-- if I would	answer	and say, "That is	8, 283/ 9
but of God? Then	answer	we again that they	8, 285/ 7
More He maketh men	answer	as it pleaseth himself	8, 287/ 35
not give him an	answer	thereto such as could	8, 290/ 21
and then confuteth that	answer	. Tyndale "Because they should	8, 290/ 25
himself somewhat with the	answer	, and have defaced therewith	8, 292/ 5
never make one good	answer	. Tyndale Wherefore, inasmuch as	8, 302/ 37
my Dialogue -- Tyndale's	answer	, wherein he calleth me	8, 312/ 33
believed: this is his	answer	thereto . . . Tyndale And how	8, 313/ 2
contrary. More By this	answer	it appeareth well that	8, 313/ 9
argument, ye find his	answer	fond. For as for	8, 314/ 19
To this doth Tyndale	answer	thus . . . Tyndale And when	8, 314/ 27
that in his frantic	answer	he fared as Tyndale	8, 318/ 7
to this doth Tyndale	answer	nothing to me but	8, 323/ 18
I find in his	Answer	to my Dialogue yet	8, 330/ 29
that too. In his	answer	to the twenty-ninth chapter	8, 330/ 33
ye shall see what	answer	he maketh, and what	8, 332/ 34
necessary point. Tyndale I	answer	that this precept "Love	8, 333/ 2
might have done to	answer	all heretics with; for	8, 334/ 20
to sweeten his own	answer	with! For I never	8, 344/ 17
that I find Tyndale	answer	against such things as	8, 347/ 3
that Tyndale, in his	answer	to the eighteenth chapter	8, 355/ 8
the place in Tyndale's	answer	to me. But now	8, 355/ 12
thee. She shall not	answer	that she oweth thee	8, 372/ 25
her. But she shall	answer	that her debts be	8, 372/ 27
written. Now, if Tyndale	answer	this argument and say	8, 379/ 16
unwritten -- if Tyndale	answer	us thus, then is	8, 379/ 21
was never able to	answer	one word again. And	8, 380/ 5
Third Book containing the	answer	of his two special	8, 382/ 10
the Confutation of Tyndale's	Answer	In which is also	8, 384/ 4
hath made so bare	answer	that it had been	8, 387/ 34
belief. Whereunto we shall	answer	that therein can no	8, 397/ 27
earth. Now, if Tyndale	answer	that the good works	8, 401/ 12
answereth me in his	answer	to the Third Book	8, 401/ 13
belief of hell: I	answer	Tyndale again that therein	8, 406/ 14
killeth his faith: I	answer	that though faith by	8, 412/ 18
book to which I	answer	now, that "the church	8, 417/ 10
wise will Tyndale peradventure	answer	me. And surely I	8, 436/ 19
But, now, to this	answer	we shall tell him	8, 436/ 25
this book of his	Answer	unto my Dialogue, and	8, 448/ 25
church." He will peradventure	answer	us and say it	8, 449/ 3
shall not die. This	answer	of Tyndale is very	8, 449/ 8
his promises." This wise	answer	is much like as	8, 449/ 21
-- let him for	answer	look how Saint Augustine	8, 454/ 1

is and himself: I	answer	him if that he	8, 456/ 13
And since I dare	answer	for him that in	8, 476/ 17
writing afterward, in his	answer	to the first chapter	8, 500/ 6
doth after in his	answer	to my Third Book	8, 501/ 2
aforesaid words of his	answer	unto my Third Book	8, 501/ 6
the place in his	answer	unto my Third and	8, 512/ 16
ready for a churlish	answer	to have slain Nabal	8, 528/ 36
given him a churlish	answer	! And what man were	8, 530/ 17
villeins for a churlish	answer	of one of them	8, 530/ 20
as is a churlish	answer	to the king of	8, 531/ 22
Which when Tyndale should	answer	to . . . he should soon	8, 531/ 28
salvation . . . what will he	answer	? He will not say	8, 536/ 35
salvation. Then if Tyndale	answer	that he findeth in	8, 537/ 6
the substance of mine	answer	to this wise cavillation	8, 553/ 35
I say, the farther	answer	to mine other place	8, 554/ 31
what Tyndale must needs	answer	unto this, he can	8, 557/ 19
his book is for	answer	of my Dialogue . . . wherein	8, 560/ 16
I have in mine	answer	proved; and therein he	8, 563/ 33
it through, and mine	answer	therewith, shall well perceive	8, 566/ 11
love: to that I	answer	Tyndale two things. One	8, 568/ 30
them rather believed than	answered	. Of which sort some	8, 25/ 18
that I shall have	answered	Frith . . . I purpose to	8, 35/ 1
what may well be	answered	unto heretics. The very	8, 36/ 33
and when they be	answered	that although we serve	8, 52/ 17
the King's Grace had	answered	him, and that he	8, 86/ 16
evil things rehearsed, but	answered	also and assoiled, and	8, 177/ 25
and this one place	answered	, answereth them all. I	8, 185/ 13
a prophet?" And he	answered	, "No." I would not	8, 230/ 17
prophet, and that he	answered	may . . . and so he	8, 231/ 15
then if he had	answered	that himself being such	8, 262/ 25
I have to that	answered	Rochester in the . . . that	8, 323/ 20
remember that we have	answered	before . . . and proved it	8, 324/ 10
him for. And Peter	answered	for them all . . . saying	8, 329/ 17
wise that Tyndale hath	answered	my Lord of Rochester	8, 330/ 20
the writer." More Properly	answered	, if I would hold	8, 331/ 2
not yet so gaily	answered	it as to make	8, 332/ 24
it also. For Abraham	answered	the rich man, "They	8, 342/ 9
lacks thereof, where I	answered	Tyndale concerning his high	8, 351/ 2
have in that point	answered	Tyndale (in my said	8, 367/ 32
him for. And Peter	answered	for them all, saying	8, 404/ 3
And in his chapter	answered	in my third book	8, 404/ 36
sanctified." Tyndale And Christ	answered	, "Upon this rock I	8, 409/ 35
as other ribalds had,	answered	for his defense that	8, 454/ 3
my Third Book have	answered	, and avoided, all his	8, 472/ 33
consider what I have	answered	him . . . shall, I trust	8, 562/ 39
made by men: Tyndale	answereth	me for Luther that	8, 31/ 17
no sacrament -- he	answereth	Saint Paul well and	8, 86/ 13
confesseth the same, and	answereth	it with saying that	8, 113/ 31
here with which he	answereth	me well, and with	8, 151/ 35
Turks. Tyndale To this	answereth	Tyndale and saith if	8, 164/ 31

this one place answered,	answereth	them all. I say	8, 185/ 13
good and ordinate: Tyndale	answereth	me, "No more is	8, 199/ 12
this word "love"? He	answereth	the thing that no	8, 199/ 24
question is this. "Nay"	answereth	the question framed by	8, 230/ 24
which point thus reproveth	answereth	and reproveth clearly divers	8, 257/ 9
Scripture. And now he	answereth	me that our Lady	8, 271/ 8
it, so he foolishly	answereth	it. But I say	8, 288/ 5
in my name he	answereth	his question . . . and then	8, 290/ 25
the books." To this	answereth	Tyndale thus . . . Tyndale He	8, 310/ 9
the Consecration -- he	answereth	me that there is	8, 315/ 7
manner of Consecration: that	answereth	Tyndale in this wise	8, 316/ 8
but of wine: thereto	answereth	Tyndale thus . . . Tyndale A	8, 317/ 9
without Scripture: thereto he	answereth	thus . . . Tyndale As for	8, 320/ 4
without faith, as he	answereth	me in his answer	8, 401/ 13
the service of faith,	answereth	me with a hideous	8, 500/ 25
those two words in	answering	to a question is	8, 230/ 24
a frantic fool and	answering	this and that, he	8, 318/ 17
wrested, and his own	answers	effectual, and the others	8, 267/ 21
therefore show you his	answers	to such things as	8, 309/ 33
here have heard Tyndale's	answers	unto those things --	8, 309/ 38
in his book of	answers	wherewith he would fain	8, 310/ 2
of the questions and	answers	used in the same	8, 368/ 5
confutation of his fond	answers	made unto the third	8, 502/ 8
replying to his several	answers	made unto the chapters	8, 553/ 34
falsehood, which is the	antecedent	of the same argument	8, 87/ 11
proposition into an affirmative	antecedent	and consequent, it shall	8, 168/ 15
be false and his	antecedent	true. For it might	8, 168/ 17
would upon such an	antecedent	bind me by and	8, 168/ 25
this argument, though his	antecedent	were true . . . yet as	8, 294/ 30
how he proveth his	antecedent	, that no man having	8, 420/ 9
and conclusion to this	antecedent	made of this reason	8, 506/ 33
especially misliketh her devout	anthem	Salve Regina), so would	8, 313/ 13
Christ's true doctrine Tyndale's	anti-Christian	heresies . . . that it was	8, 357/ 9
have always jested that	Antichrist	should be born between	8, 50/ 4
name than "priest." But	Antichrist	hath deceived us with	8, 111/ 19
till the great archheretic	Antichrist	come himself . . . which, as	8, 270/ 11
do no miracles till	Antichrist	come . . . and yet then	8, 270/ 27
the false wonders of	Antichrist	. . . as the miracles that	8, 337/ 6
concerning Tyndale's great master	Antichrist	(though Tyndale and Luther	8, 337/ 36
testament of his master,	Antichrist	. And therefore that book	8, 357/ 11
of heretics, until that	Antichrist	shall come himself . . . which	8, 478/ 18
Annases,' and '	Antichrists	',' Judases,'	8, 58/ 18
chapter before, partly to	anticipate	his words written in	8, 405/ 23
before . . . and called them "	Antidicomarianites	," that is to say	8, 314/ 7
Church . . . were of such	antiquity	that every man might	8, 367/ 14
very shame to speak	anymore	of that point. The	8, 133/ 12
prohibit them to preach	anymore	. This allegory will agree	8, 358/ 20
in vain to go	anymore	about to turn him	8, 469/ 28
in vain to go	anymore	about him . . . yet a	8, 470/ 4
a fall, mercy wait	anymore	upon any reprobate or	8, 519/ 36

no man is there	anywhere	living more studious and	8, 11/ 6
thereby, whatsoever it signify	anywhere	else. Then say I	8, 166/ 31
untouched anything that Tyndale	anywhere	saith against my purpose	8, 330/ 27
no one known congregation	anywhere	, wherein the professing of	8, 387/ 2
on their breast, nor	anywhere	about their body. For	8, 457/ 1
this world, purgatory, nor	anywhere	else. The plain reproof	8, 540/ 16
man was there ever	anywhere	so mad to say	8, 550/ 17
into which thou runnest	apace	" -- did he therein	8, 97/ 19
you, cross and bless	apace	. And I beseech our	8, 129/ 9
spirit, spit out Scripture	apace	and exhort Tyndale again	8, 180/ 32
but rather run on	apace	toward hell themselves than	8, 452/ 5
prove in a treatise	apart	, wherein I shall answer	8, 245/ 31
leadeth every well-willing person	apart	. . . into the believing of	8, 295/ 29
and like the devil's	ape	maketh mocks and mows	8, 75/ 25
and made him his	ape	to sit there and	8, 126/ 34
see nothing but such	ape's	play among us, whereof	8, 109/ 26
mows, and maketh mad,	apish	jesting against the holy	8, 41/ 33
rail, calling them '	apish	, ' ' peevish, '	8, 58/ 15
every place in the	Apocalypse	-- be all these	8, 336/ 12
Saint John in the	Apocalypse	, where he saith, "If	8, 348/ 1
words before-rehearsed, of the	Apocalypse	. For whoso look in	8, 348/ 27
John, or to the	Apocalypse	, or to the epistles	8, 362/ 27
as hard as the	Apocalypse	. All which when they	8, 362/ 28
our Savior in the	Apocalypse	, where he saith, "I	8, 423/ 11
be plain in the	Apocalypse	: "I stand at the	8, 520/ 6
himself saith in the	Apocalypse	, some man is neither	8, 526/ 3
and running out in	apostasy	, and living in lechery	8, 437/ 26
of his order in	apostasy	, and after wedded his	8, 493/ 10
commonly called Julian the	Apostate	, writeth that when that	8, 128/ 20
Tyndale followeth Julian the	Apostate	in falling from the	8, 129/ 5
of a few false	apostates	! And thus is it	8, 30/ 15
and friars, and now	apostates	and living with harlots	8, 41/ 2
a few fleshly, blind	apostates	against so many holy	8, 130/ 14
was full of an	apostatical	spirit. Of the Sacrament	8, 87/ 30
dare say that blessed	apostle	, rather than his holy	8, 6/ 27
vigil of the blessed	apostle	Saint Matthias, the twenty-third	8, 12/ 31
and so became an	apostle	sent to and fro	8, 13/ 8
counsel of the blessed	apostle	Paul against fornication, where	8, 37/ 25
of whom the blessed	apostle	Paul writeth (unto the	8, 42/ 13
as of the blessed	apostle	Saint Paul. These truths	8, 44/ 14
words of the blessed	Apostle	to the Corinthians, "If	8, 65/ 29
the holy and blessed	apostle	Paul with many others	8, 69/ 19
as doth the holy	apostle	Paul where he likeneth	8, 81/ 4
yet doth not the	Apostle	tell us that those	8, 81/ 21
take himself for an	apostle	and go preach, but	8, 121/ 37
be taken for an	apostle	-- he would see	8, 137/ 21
cities to whom the	Apostle	wrote. And then I	8, 146/ 36
And if this new	apostle	now, Saint Tyndale, take	8, 149/ 33
than was Christ's old	apostle	Paul. For he letted	8, 149/ 35
it seem that the	Apostle	had in that place	8, 172/ 12

myself neither for an	apostle	nor for a prophet	8, 180/ 20
himself for a right	apostle	that were sent to	8, 180/ 22
as Tyndale saith, an	apostle	too. Now, Tyndale --	8, 191/ 17
Here showeth this blessed	apostle	Paul that the deadly	8, 213/ 5
may well believe the	Apostle	in this place, that	8, 214/ 1
of every time the	apostle	to such as were	8, 244/ 9
stead left for the	apostle	that should teach and	8, 244/ 12
the Church is Christ's	apostle	and teacheth them the	8, 244/ 18
Church is his perpetual	apostle	, how many nations soever	8, 251/ 6
to wit, his true	apostle	. And then, his true	8, 252/ 23
minds therein . . . for the	Apostle	saith, "While other speak	8, 268/ 5
the office of an	apostle	is to edify in	8, 294/ 12
the office of an	apostle	is to edify in	8, 303/ 6
to prove that the	Apostle	before his writing taught	8, 315/ 1
them; of a true	apostle	, and not of such	8, 360/ 33
them, of his perpetual	apostle	the Catholic Church of	8, 360/ 37
evangelists, or any other	apostle	, yet will it never	8, 365/ 18
writing. Saint Paul, the	Apostle	of the Gentiles, writeth	8, 368/ 17
the words of the	Apostle	saying, "When we willfully	8, 377/ 22
these words of the	Apostle	: "It is impossible that	8, 377/ 28
written words of some	apostle	. . . whereas he wotteth well	8, 381/ 18
and from a holy	apostle	turned into the traitor	8, 437/ 18
more authorized than an	apostle	, or else less witted	8, 565/ 15
sign of laying the	Apostle's	hands upon Timothy in	8, 192/ 4
heresies, would seem Christ's	apostles	and play the devil's	8, 11/ 14
be no such precious	apostles	that folk would forbear	8, 30/ 14
they were when the	apostles	said, "We must rather	8, 31/ 36
the other, "Whether the	Apostles	Left Anything Unwritten Necessary	8, 33/ 27
both he and other	apostles	, and all holy doctors	8, 37/ 32
These truths had the	apostles	, the martyrs, the confessors	8, 44/ 15
God unto his blessed	apostles	, and by them delivered	8, 78/ 24
the Acts of the	Apostles	as in the epistles	8, 84/ 10
many by the blessed	apostles	themselves, and from their	8, 109/ 30
of Christ and his	apostles	believe such a few	8, 130/ 13
Christ's death did his	apostles	preach much more of	8, 150/ 22
evangelists and all the	apostles	of Christ, and Christ	8, 150/ 29
that some of the	apostles	had written either gospels	8, 150/ 33
of Christ and his	apostles	, may serve him (because	8, 151/ 23
the evangelists and the	apostles	. . . so that there was	8, 151/ 30
Christ himself and his	apostles	did teach and preach	8, 153/ 35
by his evangelists and	apostles	, and left none unwritten	8, 154/ 18
Savior himself and his	apostles	taught once without writing	8, 157/ 18
evangelists and his twelve	apostles	. . . he hath caused to	8, 157/ 28
as he saw his	apostles	dead, and no man	8, 157/ 35
the time of the	apostles	, and taken for a	8, 168/ 2
delivered them by the	apostles	-- this name of	8, 170/ 16
asketh me why the	apostles	used not "this Greek	8, 187/ 1
of the name the	apostles	or the interpreter to	8, 187/ 32
asketh why that the	apostles	did not call the	8, 188/ 13
it seem that the	apostles	did take the Christian	8, 188/ 16

no sacrament, because the	apostles	called them presbyteri . . . which	8, 188/ 25
sacrament neither, because the	apostles	and evangelists called it	8, 188/ 30
now, since that the	apostles	and evangelists did apply	8, 189/ 1
nor none of his	apostles	, nor any man in	8, 192/ 31
nor any of his	apostles	might not, because they	8, 193/ 21
And as touching his	apostles	, though Christ unto them	8, 193/ 26
Church," and "Whether the	Apostles	Left Aught Unwritten That	8, 222/ 7
he had showed his	apostles	and others of his	8, 238/ 16
of his evangelists and	apostles	-- yea, and after	8, 239/ 18
also by his blessed	apostles	, whose doctrine he confirmed	8, 243/ 32
when he sent his	apostles	and his disciples to	8, 244/ 1
to him, and that	apostles	were not sent about	8, 244/ 8
it; and by his	apostles	and evangelists we believe	8, 245/ 11
the evangelists and the	apostles	preached and taught, partly	8, 245/ 13
and so did his	apostles	, and his disciples, and	8, 246/ 16
no more did the	apostles	themselves, though Tyndale say	8, 246/ 30
himself. Nor when divers	apostles	went together . . . every one	8, 247/ 4
God and his holy	apostles	at Jerusalem, which they	8, 248/ 20
which Christ and his	apostles	did should serve for	8, 250/ 16
the time of his	apostles	, to show and make	8, 251/ 4
and that yet his	apostles	and disciples, and his	8, 251/ 38
the time of the	apostles	. And therefore am I	8, 252/ 5
help him. Whether the	Apostles	Left Aught Unwritten That	8, 253/ 1
But did not the	apostles	teach aught by mouth	8, 254/ 18
therefore Christ and his	apostles	preached a hundred thousand	8, 254/ 22
prove us that the	apostles	wrote all that was	8, 254/ 26
that Christ and his	apostles	did confirm every sermon	8, 254/ 30
no more did the	apostles	neither, nor Tyndale shall	8, 255/ 4
therefore feigneth that the	apostles	"confirmed every sermon with	8, 255/ 36
the faith that the	apostles	preached -- if we	8, 256/ 3
prove us that the	apostles	confirmed every article thereof	8, 256/ 4
Tyndale saith, that the	apostles	"confirmed every sermon with	8, 256/ 10
suffice to prove the	apostles	God's true preachers . . . and	8, 257/ 1
many things preached the	apostles	by their epistles, with	8, 257/ 5
proveth us that the	apostles	wrote altogether that ever	8, 263/ 19
Christ and all his	apostles	warned us that false	8, 263/ 28
and in his holy	apostles	, and other holy saints	8, 270/ 5
would prove that the	apostles	left no necessary thing	8, 270/ 31
of Christ and his	apostles	: our Lord sendeth and	8, 275/ 21
that Christ and his	apostles	might not have been	8, 279/ 32
that Christ and his	apostles	could not be believed	8, 280/ 19
Christ and all the	apostles	, with all the angels	8, 281/ 24
Christ, and all his	apostles	, and all the angels	8, 282/ 37
Tyndale Christ and his	apostles	thought hell enough. And	8, 288/ 24
that Christ and his	apostles	thought hell enough --	8, 289/ 12
both Christ and his	apostles	have showed us that	8, 289/ 16
Tyndale And that the	apostles	should teach aught by	8, 289/ 37
to wit, that the	apostles	wrote, and left in	8, 290/ 4
to say, that the	apostles	left all such necessary	8, 290/ 10
wherefore and why the	apostles	left aught unwritten, he	8, 290/ 13

Yea, and if the	apostles	understood thereby as we	8, 290/ 32
have said that the	apostles	forbore the writing of	8, 291/ 9
for what cause, the	apostles	wrote some necessary things	8, 291/ 17
true -- that the	apostles	so did indeed --	8, 291/ 24
show there that the	apostles	did more plainly speak	8, 291/ 32
fondly said, since the	apostles	letted not to write	8, 292/ 1
Yea, and if the	apostles	understood thereby as we	8, 292/ 34
Tyndale saith that the	apostles	write -- but that	8, 293/ 5
what words soever the	apostles	write it, yet that	8, 293/ 7
by Christ and his	apostles	, and well and surely	8, 293/ 14
not confess that the	apostles	left anything unwritten, nor	8, 293/ 21
saith himself that the	apostles	wrote so that men	8, 293/ 24
is it that the	apostles	taught by mouth and	8, 294/ 2
us by the very	apostles	at Christ's commandment) have	8, 294/ 11
it appeareth that the	apostles	taught them not, but	8, 294/ 18
would that because the	apostles	have written the two	8, 294/ 24
by Christ nor his	apostles	. Now is this argument	8, 294/ 29
to prove that the	apostles	have left no necessary	8, 294/ 34
me farther that the	apostles	promised that they would	8, 295/ 1
of the remnant . . . the	apostles	have not written. Which	8, 295/ 6
write as though the	apostles	had never written of	8, 295/ 21
of grace, because the	apostles	wrote not of any	8, 296/ 5
the other five the	apostles	wrote nothing at all	8, 296/ 7
none of them the	apostles	wrote any proper significations	8, 296/ 9
said five sacraments the	apostles	wrote nothing at all	8, 296/ 18
three foreremembered that the	apostles	write of grace given	8, 296/ 23
to wit, that the	apostles	of those five sacraments	8, 297/ 7
us by the very	apostles	at Christ's commandment) have	8, 303/ 5
it appeareth that the	apostles	taught them not . . . but	8, 303/ 12
us by the very	apostles	at Christ's commandment." It	8, 303/ 24
delivery by the very	apostles	, all those five which	8, 303/ 27
us by the very	apostles	." Wherefore, Tyndale doth here	8, 303/ 37
us by the very	apostles	. . . and then is he	8, 304/ 5
the others of the	apostles	. . . if they be the	8, 304/ 9
they be the "very	apostles	" whom he and we	8, 304/ 10
we both call the	apostles	: Saint Peter, Saint Paul	8, 304/ 11
the time of the	apostles	an office -- which	8, 304/ 20
to prove that the	apostles	left no necessary thing	8, 304/ 25
it followeth that the	apostles	left no necessary thing	8, 304/ 29
to wit, that the	apostles	have left written in	8, 309/ 10
would prove that the	apostles	have left written, in	8, 309/ 18
and others of the	apostles	, to come and speak	8, 310/ 20
every of the other	apostles	might do the same	8, 310/ 31
his Maundy with his	apostles	. . . in which he instituted	8, 312/ 5
that, besides. And the	apostles	themselves, I doubt not	8, 316/ 3
Chrysostom saith that the	apostles	in the Mass prayed	8, 316/ 5
hath been taught the	apostles	by the Spirit of	8, 316/ 26
God, and by the	apostles	forth. And if Luther	8, 316/ 27
God hath taught his	apostles	with his own word	8, 318/ 27
by God to his	apostles	, and by them forth	8, 319/ 4

in like wise the	apostles	-- to give us	8, 322/ 7
of naught; whereas the	apostles	came themselves into the	8, 323/ 11
delivered by his blessed	apostles	. "Nay," saith Tyndale, "that	8, 324/ 1
before . . . that if the	apostles	wrote not all such	8, 324/ 8
said that if the	apostles	taught any such things	8, 325/ 25
Tyndale But that the	apostles	gave us any blind	8, 326/ 12
also defieth that the	apostles	taught any ceremony whereof	8, 327/ 33
better man than the	apostles	did -- our Savior	8, 327/ 35
Tyndale Christ asked the	apostles	(Mt 16) whom they	8, 329/ 16
that God or his	apostles	should give unto Christ's	8, 329/ 35
Son, and his Son's	apostles	too, and caused them	8, 330/ 2
of the evangelists and	apostles	, and teach them and	8, 331/ 24
where Christ commanded the	apostles	to go and "teach	8, 332/ 18
Christ biddeth all his	apostles	go preach and teach	8, 332/ 28
allthing" went with the	apostles	and compelled them to	8, 333/ 3
world's end. Now, the	apostles	knew before that heresies	8, 333/ 5
deduceth now that the	apostles	were by the same	8, 333/ 23
no more of the	apostles	knew that point but	8, 333/ 35
writing already by his	apostles	; or else that though	8, 335/ 1
should have made his	apostles	write it! This point	8, 335/ 6
the charity of the	apostles	drove them to put	8, 335/ 16
cause that drove the	apostles	to leave nothing unwritten	8, 335/ 21
him to say "The	apostles	have left allthing in	8, 336/ 1
what scripture alleged the	apostles	for their determination (in	8, 343/ 22
them to obey his	apostles	. Tyndale "Nay," saith Tyndale	8, 344/ 7
man to believe the	apostles	than to believe the	8, 344/ 21
not spoken to the	apostles	only, no more than	8, 344/ 24
be sent unto the	apostles	only. And Christ no	8, 344/ 25
Holy Ghost unto the	apostles	only . . . than he promised	8, 344/ 26
to be with the	apostles	only, all the days	8, 344/ 27
spoken not of the	apostles	only, for their time	8, 344/ 32
is come from the	apostles	, that confirmed it with	8, 345/ 30
that is, that the	apostles	proved every point by	8, 346/ 11
what miracle wrought the	apostles	for every point of	8, 346/ 13
their doctrine as the	apostles	did for theirs, in	8, 346/ 17
the Scripture; and his	apostles	(as himself said they	8, 347/ 25
Christ spoken by his	apostles	, written in the Scripture	8, 347/ 28
the Church by the	apostles	, and partly taught unto	8, 350/ 27
more but whether the	apostles	left every necessary thing	8, 350/ 31
he commanded; ergo, the	apostles	have left no necessary	8, 350/ 37
to write, and the	apostles	were not commanded at	8, 351/ 6
Saint Peter and the	apostles	were not content that	8, 353/ 30
and importable . . . though the	apostles	did afterward, when time	8, 354/ 12
is written in the	apostles	and the evangelists? Now	8, 356/ 13
planteth by himself, his	apostles	, his Holy Spirit, and	8, 359/ 15
do prove that the	apostles	have left all necessary	8, 359/ 19
of Christ and his	apostles	, and, continually from them	8, 360/ 37
the chief of his	apostles	, protesteth openly to all	8, 362/ 32
faith were by Christ's	apostles	put in writing. And	8, 363/ 29
came from the very	apostles	themselves -- he laid	8, 367/ 15

This tradition of the	apostles	is not written; for	8, 368/ 12
many things the holy	apostles	have delivered unto us	8, 368/ 16
the thing that the	apostles	by the inspiration of	8, 368/ 33
made mention of the	apostles	, writeth in this wise	8, 369/ 5
this wise: "Of these	apostles	am I taught these	8, 369/ 5
us either by the	apostles	themselves or else by	8, 370/ 28
the writings of the	apostles	, nor in the councils	8, 370/ 35
and commendation of the	apostles	unto us by themselves	8, 371/ 2
well believed that the	apostles	have commanded them, though	8, 371/ 10
naught ordained by the	apostles	that in the dreadful	8, 373/ 14
be dead. For the	apostles	knew that thereby cometh	8, 373/ 16
they say that the	apostles	taught and delivered to	8, 373/ 29
and taught by the	apostles	themselves. And thus, as	8, 373/ 37
the Church by the	apostles	. . . which would plainly have	8, 374/ 7
after again by the	apostles	, as I have rehearsed	8, 375/ 10
laws, and by the	apostles	themselves, and by the	8, 375/ 15
can Tyndale excuse the	apostles	of their baptizing in	8, 376/ 11
the cure of his	apostles	whom he ordained for	8, 376/ 29
whom he made his	apostles	? And if Tyndale list	8, 376/ 31
both traditions of the	apostles	, expositions of Scripture, and	8, 378/ 14
were delivered by the	apostles	themselves, and some by	8, 378/ 23
necessity is by the	apostles	written . . . and that no	8, 379/ 19
he saith that the	apostles	did put all in	8, 379/ 28
to wit, that the	apostles	gave things unto the	8, 380/ 7
by God and his	apostles	by the same secret	8, 380/ 16
his church by his	apostles	and his word unwritten	8, 380/ 25
the Church by his	apostles	; and made the Church	8, 380/ 28
him, "These things the	apostles	did teach and deliver	8, 381/ 3
him, "These books the	apostles	did write." If nothing	8, 381/ 4
wotteth well that the	apostles	wrote not all that	8, 381/ 18
that God ordained his	apostles	for his church, and	8, 381/ 20
his church for his	apostles	. . . and doth therefore more	8, 381/ 20
by any of his	apostles	, or all the whole	8, 381/ 22
the other, "Whether the	Apostles	Left Anything Unwritten, Necessary	8, 382/ 13
promise made unto his	apostles	, as teachers of his	8, 388/ 36
and chose his twelve	apostles	, though they were not	8, 391/ 11
aforesaid words to his	apostles	, "Have I not chosen	8, 392/ 1
foundation laid of the	apostles	and prophets, whereupon Paul	8, 402/ 26
the foundation that the	apostles	built upon . . . but Saint	8, 403/ 28
Tyndale Christ asked his	apostles	(Mt 16) whom they	8, 404/ 2
work -- "Whether the	Apostles	Left Anything Unwritten That	8, 404/ 36
richesse . . . testify all the	apostles	and prophets, and all	8, 410/ 5
richesse . . . testify all the	apostles	, and prophets, and all	8, 413/ 24
that testify all the	apostles	and prophets, and all	8, 414/ 7
and simplicity that the	apostles	used in the manner	8, 424/ 15
of himself and his	apostles	hitherto. Of all whom	8, 428/ 30
to prove that the	apostles	have left nothing unwritten	8, 472/ 30
Scripture . . . and that the	apostles	have left nothing unwritten	8, 473/ 10
Christ and all his	apostles	, and all his holy	8, 486/ 7
spoken there to his	apostles	cannot conveniently serve for	8, 498/ 15

Catholic Church, that the	apostles	taught, into false heresies	8, 498/ 17
them to be his	apostles	and messengers, to be	8, 498/ 25
And he sent his	apostles	about the world as	8, 499/ 19
himself and his blessed	apostles	even unto lousy Luther's	8, 520/ 23
further than the blessed	apostles	. . . and specially Saint Thomas	8, 532/ 28
tale of Christ's blessed	apostles	. Of whom thus he	8, 540/ 30
in like manner the	apostles	of Christ at his	8, 540/ 32
tellet us that the	apostles	never lost their faith	8, 541/ 34
prove us that the	apostles	(such as were elect	8, 542/ 13
temptation -- so the	apostles	fell from their faith	8, 542/ 37
say well for the	apostles	in that he saith	8, 543/ 20
the sin of Christ's	apostles	which they rather will	8, 544/ 5
would rather Christ's blessed	apostles	-- that Tyndale should	8, 544/ 12
of Tyndale for the	apostles	, if we come and	8, 544/ 17
we speak of his	apostles	, in the time in	8, 545/ 19
but women . . . when the	apostles	themselves knew these women	8, 545/ 26
for to excuse the	apostles	in the lack of	8, 545/ 28
playeth he by the	apostles	here. For first he	8, 547/ 8
the case that the	apostles	were in, as Tyndale	8, 547/ 33
Tyndale saith that the	apostles	, because they believed not	8, 548/ 11
told us that the	apostles	could not, for all	8, 551/ 36
time in which the	apostles	could not believe that	8, 552/ 17
this chapter, that the	apostles	were not by failing	8, 558/ 18
to prove that "the	apostles	left nothing unwritten that	8, 562/ 35
India, and the other	apostles	. For there was, he	8, 566/ 1
fourteenth chapter of the	Apostles'	Acts, writeth thus: "When	8, 69/ 15
plainly that by the	apostles'	hands laid upon them	8, 84/ 12
the putting of the	apostles'	hands upon them in	8, 84/ 18
the laying of the	apostles'	hands upon them was	8, 84/ 20
the putting of the	apostles'	hands upon them that	8, 99/ 17
time next after the	apostles'	days -- and he	8, 151/ 29
his church in his	apostles'	days -- that he	8, 157/ 32
twentieth chapter of the	Apostles'	Acts, not only keep	8, 184/ 10
hundred years from the	apostles'	days, and almost as	8, 187/ 8
ended either in the	apostles'	days or soon after	8, 245/ 34
upon Christ's and his	apostles'	words, which their miracles	8, 250/ 19
hath, ever since the	apostles'	days hitherto, by miracles	8, 250/ 22
preaching and his holy	apostles'	. . . not with bare dispicions	8, 275/ 13
it thus: "In the	apostles'	time, priesthood was an	8, 304/ 26
said that of the	apostles'	tradition was learned the	8, 316/ 7
never was since the	apostles'	days (nor, peradventure, every	8, 336/ 24
high reason of the	apostles'	charity compelling them to	8, 351/ 3
ever wrote since the	apostles'	days. Then see they	8, 366/ 37
devotion cometh of the	apostles'	tradition and of the	8, 370/ 4
the authority of the	apostles'	tradition." Saint Augustine in	8, 371/ 7
to hand, from the	apostles'	days unto our own	8, 375/ 3
Christ's days and his	apostles'	hitherto? Which faith must	8, 388/ 35
Christ's days and his	apostles'	hitherto, were in the	8, 394/ 25
holy fathers from the	apostles'	days hitherto . . . or else	8, 395/ 4
his church since the	apostles'	days. This might one	8, 415/ 22

well he defendeth the	apostles'	faith, which he saith	8, 549/ 31
and to the See	Apostolic	. And for conclusion, both	8, 131/ 9
have ye heard an	apostolical	epistle counseling the man	8, 18/ 35
their epistles in such	apostolical	fashion . . . that a man	8, 40/ 15
in it of any	apostolical	spirit. But he that	8, 87/ 29
he surely much more	apostolical	than was Christ's old	8, 149/ 34
as in his other	apparel	, if they teach him	8, 75/ 13
so seriously all the	apparel	of the priests . . . did	8, 79/ 9
But of all his	apparel	, and all the fashion	8, 79/ 13
tabernacle, ark, and altar,	apparel	, sanctifying, and sacrifice, our	8, 79/ 28
as well in the	apparel	of the priest as	8, 109/ 5
in poor and painful	apparel	. He lived in watch	8, 122/ 15
so is there the	apparel	of the priest at	8, 193/ 15
somewhat subtle, and had	apparent	texts in Scripture that	8, 139/ 7
never speaketh indeed . . . how	apparent	soever a heretic make	8, 286/ 21
by some color of	apparent	scriptures to destroy the	8, 360/ 28
true cause or an	apparent	cause why, ere my	8, 500/ 33
true cause or an	apparent	cause why, ere my	8, 506/ 30
of his soul, how	apparently	soever a heretic argue	8, 286/ 30
till it may well	appear	that he be surely	8, 19/ 30
Doth it not manifestly	appear	by these words that	8, 66/ 12
thy face, that it	appear	not unto men that	8, 69/ 31
places of Scripture doth	appear	), it seemed to those	8, 99/ 9
it may the better	appear	that penance is necessary	8, 214/ 12
saving to make this	appear	, I needed not to	8, 218/ 35
Latin language had it,	appear	open and plain. I	8, 230/ 5
forbiddeth the marvels that	appear	in crystal stones, and	8, 246/ 21
And though it may	appear	in every sacrifice, and	8, 277/ 33
that in these words	appear	both against virginity and	8, 324/ 28
their own words well	appear	: Iohannis 21; ad Thessalonicenses	8, 332/ 8
that it may well	appear	that he giveth Timothy	8, 360/ 26
whereby it will well	appear	that Tyndale saith not	8, 365/ 13
yet will it never	appear	that all is written	8, 365/ 18
shall much the better	appear	when we well examine	8, 390/ 5
it not here plainly	appear	that he which hath	8, 429/ 25
whereof, to make it	appear	fair and likely . . . because	8, 488/ 26
self) it shall peradventure	appear	that he went about	8, 492/ 21
deeds if it might	appear	to the court that	8, 494/ 5
crimes, whereupon it might	appear	that none of them	8, 494/ 11
matter of things that	appear	not? Now, if the	8, 509/ 18
indeed . . . doth yet farther	appear	by his conclusion that	8, 513/ 15
will, I ween, well	appear	also that he cast	8, 538/ 21
that it will well	appear	against Tyndale, all the	8, 538/ 28
too. This will well	appear	, I say, by plain	8, 538/ 31
which it specially doth	appear	the contrary. And then	8, 551/ 31
it being but an	appearance	natural by the reflection	8, 276/ 26
right unprofitable indeed; as	appeared	by the uplandish Lutherans	8, 55/ 25
with their conjurations, there	appeared	many terrible sights, so	8, 128/ 28
were not old, as	appeared	by Timothy. And for	8, 184/ 18
such wise that it	appeared	that he was at	8, 429/ 17

this world, and here	appeared	, to dissolve and break	8, 434/ 30
of life . . . it well	appeareth	he would with good	8, 20/ 10
with. And therefore it	appeareth	well that Barnes would	8, 30/ 34
well and spiritually, as	appeareth	by their books and	8, 46/ 36
meaneth Tyndale, as it	appeareth	by his words here	8, 55/ 11
world . . . and as it	appeareth	in divers other places	8, 55/ 13
And there it well	appeareth	, although it were true	8, 62/ 29
them certain days. It	appeareth	also that fasting was	8, 64/ 25
so say; for it	appeareth	that they did it	8, 70/ 32
not serve since it	appeareth	well by the circumstances	8, 71/ 13
the sacraments -- as	appeareth	by the definitions that	8, 77/ 35
by which places it	appeareth	plainly that by the	8, 84/ 11
used ever hitherto (as	appeareth	by the writing of	8, 109/ 31
of diverse kinds, as	appeareth	in Leviticus and Numbers	8, 111/ 26
without understanding! More It	appeareth	well that the Holy	8, 129/ 26
be disputable; as well	appeareth	not only by Saint	8, 131/ 5
of some heresies, as	appeareth	in my said Dialogue	8, 143/ 21
in that it otherwise	appeareth	in Saint Jerome's works	8, 153/ 20
New too, as well	appeareth	by Saint Paul in	8, 162/ 6
to his consequent, it	appeareth	that though I granted	8, 168/ 26
none heresy therein, as	appeareth	by his writing against	8, 176/ 33
nothing else thereby, as	appeareth	by the heresies that	8, 176/ 34
priest "senior" -- as	appeareth	by the books and	8, 185/ 2
And therefore it well	appeareth	that Tyndale doth not	8, 199/ 35
as by good authorities	appeareth	, our Lord doth ordinarily	8, 210/ 2
-- he saith it	appeareth	that there was no	8, 220/ 8
word by which it	appeareth	that while he saw	8, 227/ 27
it standeth indifferent, and	appeareth	not what man or	8, 229/ 31
doth it wittingly well	appeareth	by that he is	8, 232/ 12
express it. And it	appeareth	that he did yet	8, 237/ 20
places . . . in which it	appeareth	plainly that men be	8, 238/ 33
is true? And thus	appeareth	it not only that	8, 240/ 10
should be saved," it	appeareth	that Tyndale, refusing all	8, 240/ 24
of their doctrine, as	appeareth	. But he shall never	8, 247/ 29
forasmuch as the first	appeareth	not, peradventure, so fully	8, 264/ 36
no new article well	appeareth	by that that the	8, 286/ 12
of his Godhood, as	appeareth	in the tenth chapter	8, 292/ 20
by them: therefore it	appeareth	that the apostles taught	8, 294/ 18
been damnable . . . therefore it	appeareth	well that all the	8, 298/ 21
writing . . . although, indeed, it	appeareth	well that he meant	8, 300/ 38
of them: therefore it	appeareth	that the apostles taught	8, 303/ 12
By this answer it	appeareth	well that, God be	8, 313/ 9
-- as it plainly	appeareth	both by Saint Augustine	8, 314/ 3
it well and plain	appeareth	that all those holy	8, 314/ 9
or did. But it	appeareth	well that Saint Paul	8, 315/ 11
of Rochester said, it	appeareth	plainly that Saint Paul	8, 323/ 25
and as it here	appeareth	by his example of	8, 324/ 33
heresies; as it well	appeareth	, John 20, where he	8, 333/ 7
come . . . well and plainly	appeareth	by Scripture, both concerning	8, 337/ 35
Arians. And this thing	appeareth	well in stories very	8, 340/ 32

that he would, as	appeareth	plainly by this word	8, 341/ 12
and biddings; as well	appeareth	by the words following	8, 353/ 11
as I said, it	appeareth	well that the very	8, 354/ 4
besides all that that	appeareth	written . . . in the five	8, 365/ 12
yet, that thing well	appeareth	. By these traditions have	8, 365/ 33
yet the cause why	appeareth	not to every man	8, 367/ 37
By which words it	appeareth	well that he had	8, 374/ 18
declared than, as it	appeareth	by his writing, himself	8, 390/ 33
them. And therefore it	appeareth	well that Tyndale varieth	8, 400/ 14
Christ. And thus it	appeareth	that neither my gloss	8, 415/ 29
he fall not"? It	appeareth	there plainly, by the	8, 430/ 1
words before and after	appeareth	. He saith also to	8, 430/ 6
again and lost, as	appeareth	by the same words	8, 430/ 36
these words, as well	appeareth	by the old holy	8, 431/ 35
us further!" -- it	appeareth	, I say, that our	8, 432/ 35
into venial: Tyndale, as	appeareth	by his words next	8, 444/ 5
beat him. And it	appeareth	plainly that Tyndale taketh	8, 444/ 25
his purpose, as it	appeareth	openly by those his	8, 444/ 30
he fully meaneth (as	appeareth	by sundry other chapters	8, 447/ 9
as in plain Scripture	appeareth	, that he will never	8, 452/ 34
had it. So it	appeareth	clearly that the cause	8, 463/ 13
without any variance (as	appeareth	plainly both by the	8, 481/ 27
his Gospel . . . as plainly	appeareth	by those aforesaid words	8, 498/ 27
waxed in conclusion graceless . . .	appeareth	well in that so	8, 513/ 29
that Tyndale thus meaneth	appeareth	plainly by the whole	8, 518/ 29
order of our election	appeareth	as well in general	8, 519/ 4
them. Whereby it well	appeareth	that Tyndale meaneth that	8, 519/ 8
from his neck: it	appeareth	very well that off	8, 538/ 16
The plain reproof whereof	appeareth	evidently -- the deadly	8, 540/ 17
more behind than the	appearing	of Christ again. And	8, 335/ 28
that besides Christ's own	appearing	at the Doom there	8, 337/ 33
world in such manner	appearing	unto us as it	8, 509/ 19
they feel their passions	appeased	. . . as did King Saul	8, 160/ 11
the things that, contrariwise,	appertain	properly to the reprobates	8, 521/ 33
among others, that part	appertaineth	to me. For I	8, 26/ 28
his unworthy Chancellor, it	appertaineth	, as I said, unto	8, 27/ 18
this matter much more	appertaineth	-- yet since Tyndale	8, 554/ 32
heretics and his evil	appetite	to speak after a	8, 166/ 2
or such other ribaldrous	appetite	; what could his judge	8, 494/ 13
bestly lust and devilish	appetite	, accomplisheth his detestable deed	8, 512/ 25
kill the lusts and	appetites	of his flesh, with	8, 112/ 7
kill the lusts and	appetites	of his flesh, with	8, 112/ 15
well the lusts and	appetites	of our flesh with	8, 112/ 23
the heat of their	appetites	, learn and consent unto	8, 516/ 37
the heat of their	appetites	," God worketh with them	8, 517/ 22
might well eat the	apple	which God had precisely	8, 49/ 23
him to eat the	apple	of the Tree of	8, 61/ 28
with him for an	apple	; and so would he	8, 61/ 35
name of ecclesia was	applied	unto the congregation of	8, 170/ 17
in which it is	applied	thereto. For in that	8, 194/ 30

church upon good cause	applied	conveniently toward the redeeming	8, 213/ 28
For when Saint Augustine	applieth	those words of Christ	8, 356/ 15
that grace, if they	apply	to work therewith, he	8, 85/ 19
apostles and evangelists did	apply	and appropier that profane	8, 189/ 1
doth not so fully	apply	the Passion of Christ	8, 213/ 35
help of God's grace,	apply	his will rather indifferently	8, 468/ 28
would I have Tyndale	apply	me well to his	8, 495/ 20
of his goodness offereth,	apply	himself towardly to the	8, 502/ 35
without the consent and	applying	of their own free	8, 422/ 5
man will by the	applying	of his own will	8, 422/ 26
myself in conforming and	applying	of my will can	8, 507/ 2
of my prayer, with	applying	of thine own will	8, 558/ 5
of God: ordain and	appoint	certain common fasting days	8, 62/ 32
holy day so now	appointed	to him that Saint	8, 13/ 2
they should fast, and	appointed	them certain days. It	8, 64/ 24
cleanseth, therefore God had	appointed	it unto the sacrament	8, 81/ 1
properties for which God	appointed	those outward signs of	8, 81/ 23
saith that "the officers	appointed	thereunto preached the pure	8, 149/ 13
old time the officers	appointed	thereto prayed in a	8, 160/ 14
they have by custom	appointed	it to signify some	8, 171/ 22
the grace of God	appointed	unto Holy Orders is	8, 197/ 29
whom God hath there	appointed	in his stead), and	8, 208/ 4
pain nor temporal pain	appointed	for us (that is	8, 213/ 14
layman, or a laywoman,	appointed	by the people to	8, 219/ 11
because God had not	appointed	them to that office	8, 259/ 27
either made it or	appointed	it but for a	8, 276/ 32
day that God himself	appointed	in the beginning. And	8, 320/ 31
they list -- he	appointed	them (himself and his	8, 321/ 17
convenient and by God	appointed	thereunto, reveal it; which	8, 336/ 31
God had by Moses	appointed	them already. And then	8, 349/ 29
prove himself to be	appointed	by God to teach	8, 475/ 34
have chosen you, and	appointed	you, that you shall	8, 498/ 19
have chosen you, and	appointed	you, to go and	8, 498/ 28
his charge that he	appointed	an endless plague for	8, 539/ 27
they say the Scripture	appointeth	none. If we speak	8, 253/ 10
the church of Christ	appointing	pain for the sin	8, 214/ 14
any difference save an	appointment	to preach; and also	8, 165/ 21
the rainbow. And the	appointment	made between him and	8, 276/ 12
not go together by	appointment	to write their gospels	8, 310/ 15
profit is limited and	apportioned	after such rate and	8, 195/ 7
till the Doom near	approach	, but only in detecting	8, 340/ 27
he shall peradventure never	approach	near unto them again	8, 423/ 22
she, when the day	approached	of her departing, nothing	8, 372/ 8
evangelists did apply and	approper	that profane word ecclesia	8, 189/ 2
to whom he would	approper	some special privilege of	8, 488/ 6
he seemeth here to	approper	unto the elects be	8, 499/ 12
no such custom hath	appropered	it to any special	8, 171/ 24
that they were therefore	appropered	unto them . . . as water	8, 297/ 11
enter into any religion	approved	by the law, he	8, 15/ 3
in many other things	approved	him, and by his	8, 153/ 16

declared that he well	approved	him, both by this	8, 153/ 18
saints whose faith was	approved	by miracles, laid against	8, 255/ 31
in every age been	approved	by miracles), so inwardly	8, 389/ 36
Catholic Church, and thereby	approveth	the faith and works	8, 338/ 29
consent of holy saints	approving	and allowing the same	8, 260/ 20
quis renatus fuerit ex	aqua	et Spiritu Sancto non	8, 377/ 7
Father in God the	Archbishop	of Canterbury . . . and afterward	8, 13/ 26
bringer is yet the	archdeacon's	servant, and not the	8, 195/ 23
any, till the great	archheretic	Antichrist come himself . . . which	8, 270/ 11
And Zwingli himself, the	archheretic	of all . . . was there	8, 483/ 5
flesh" . . . so be these	archheretics	very glad, and great	8, 12/ 17
by the headmasters and	archheretics	of his ungracious sect	8, 42/ 37
large to guess and	aread	(upon his dark riddles	8, 391/ 22
if he will needs	argue	that priests be no	8, 188/ 24
apparently soever a heretic	argue	by Scripture to the	8, 286/ 30
if he would have	argued	thus -- "If Master	8, 168/ 38
this, ween ye, well	argued	: "Moses forbade the Jews	8, 350/ 35
God. Now, where Tyndale	argueth	that if none may	8, 193/ 20
like the form of	arguing	that young children use	8, 467/ 29
made by God." Which	argument	is so good that	8, 87/ 9
antecedent of the same	argument	; that is to wit	8, 87/ 12
This is a sure	argument	! "Lo, because Saint James	8, 87/ 20
of the soul. Which	argument	, for aught that I	8, 101/ 29
like as yet that	argument	better than I like	8, 101/ 31
doctrine without any further	argument	. And as for them	8, 120/ 2
if Tyndale ground his	argument	upon the "old" time	8, 150/ 24
to purpose, but that	argument	is now like as	8, 168/ 37
soon see that his	argument	were assoiled with the	8, 188/ 21
needs so be. Which	argument	yet, if there were	8, 196/ 8
they should in an	argument	at every third word	8, 205/ 28
side, likewise as this	argument	or consecution is true	8, 242/ 24
he may make an	argument	when it cometh to	8, 257/ 33
here is his first	argument	, that he setteth forth	8, 262/ 15
specially strong band. Which	argument	whoso well advise and	8, 262/ 16
so this is his	argument	: God did so thrice	8, 277/ 12
would with a fond	argument	prove unto a simple	8, 286/ 23
to assoil his fond	argument	, hath yet wit enough	8, 286/ 27
apostles. Now is this	argument	, though his antecedent were	8, 294/ 30
the minor of mine	argument	false: yet in turning	8, 298/ 22
conclusion follow and his	argument	good. For if God	8, 302/ 14
God. And so Tyndale's	argument	goeth to ground quite	8, 302/ 27
this a madly concluded	argument	? And yet are there	8, 304/ 30
Were this a wise	argument	-- "Better is it	8, 305/ 1
Now, after this goodly	argument	goeth he to another	8, 305/ 3
Here is but one	argument	, and that but short	8, 305/ 11
how well this wise	argument	serveth him. And now	8, 306/ 30
so to my second	argument	, ye find his answer	8, 314/ 18
every necessary truth. This	argument	is, God wot, full	8, 333/ 27
put in, too, this	argument	also: that they have	8, 334/ 24
put in, too, this	argument	also: that after their	8, 334/ 35

and how feeble his	argument	is . . . by which he	8, 335/ 15
For whereas his feeble	argument	before-touched was but the	8, 335/ 20
it: then is this	argument	very sure and strong	8, 335/ 36
-- then is this	argument	more feeble yet than	8, 336/ 5
the conclusion of his	argument	for him. For since	8, 345/ 33
unwritten"! Besides that this	argument	is very foolish in	8, 351/ 1
if Tyndale answer this	argument	and say that he	8, 379/ 16
first make me this	argument	: "He that turneth the	8, 440/ 4
made us once this	argument	, would then ween he	8, 440/ 7
be a very bare	argument	. David was an elect	8, 467/ 27
person doth so? This	argument	will be very like	8, 467/ 29
And now, when his	argument	is all made up	8, 507/ 3
the faith is an	argument	or matter of things	8, 509/ 17
matter were worth the	argument	, we would press upon	8, 531/ 19
foolish heretic, and his	arguments	easy to answer . . . but	8, 7/ 34
and could perceive, but	arguments	grounded upon philosophy and	8, 101/ 12
should with any other	arguments	strive against this reason	8, 369/ 21
therefore by such froward	arguments	. . . ye seem to resist	8, 369/ 33
and besides divers other	arguments	, evident and plain, which	8, 388/ 2
with divers reasons and	arguments	is once moved of	8, 510/ 22
naught. Thus might an	Arian	and arrant heretic say	8, 341/ 25
Donatists; in Greece the	Arians	; in Bohemia the Hussites	8, 28/ 31
all. For when the	Arians	and the Catholics were	8, 340/ 5
very sure that the	Arians	were heretics; and so	8, 340/ 16
have concluded against the	Arians	in like wise as	8, 340/ 18
suffered none among the	Arians	. . . saving in the taking	8, 340/ 21
boldly conclude against the	Arians	. And this thing appeareth	8, 340/ 31
the councils against the	Arians	of old. Saint Paul	8, 341/ 27
the Altar, doth believe	aright	. For the clear perceiving	8, 83/ 24
examination, calleth the sacrament	aright	, and by the same	8, 300/ 27
so that we repent	aright	and effectually, by confession	8, 409/ 1
and that Joseph of	Arimathea	, and Nicodemus, and the	8, 545/ 14
that many great difficulties	arise	thereupon . . . in which though	8, 269/ 11
if any new question	arise	, determine it also. For	8, 342/ 8
new question that may	arise	, we shall determine by	8, 343/ 3
the devil . . . and yet	arise	by grace through penance	8, 437/ 6
truth the elect shall	arise	again by means of	8, 518/ 20
therefore, but repent and	arise	with God's help, as	8, 544/ 10
believe that Christ was	arisen	again, he is agreed	8, 552/ 17
All this great scoffing	ariseth	only because that children	8, 92/ 14
the contrariety that seemeth,	ariseth	of heretics' malicious subtlety	8, 286/ 38
doctrine they learned of	Aristotle	. More In this point	8, 94/ 9
that our preachers preach	Aristotle	, philosophers, and poets: thereto	8, 149/ 30
have fallen therefrom, as	Arius	, Pelagius, Donatus, Wycliffe, and	8, 44/ 19
wit, that heresy that	Arius	held, and his great	8, 266/ 16
won unto him (as	Arius	had in his time	8, 266/ 22
was that holy man	Arius	and many another holy	8, 267/ 14
the damnable error of	Arius	, Helvidius, and many another	8, 388/ 13
hundred years before, against	Arius	, Otho, Lambert, Luther, and	8, 480/ 3
when such heretics as	Arius	, Wycliffe, Luther, Lambert, Huessgen	8, 481/ 30

and shame, as when	Arius'	guts fell out of	8, 340/ 23
the altar, and the	Ark	of the Testament, and	8, 79/ 14
that in the tabernacle,	ark	, and altar, apparel, sanctifying	8, 79/ 28
abhorred not in the	Ark	the images of the	8, 173/ 34
keeping up of the	Ark	of the Testament, that	8, 259/ 20
her not touch the	Ark	, but the Blessed Body	8, 259/ 24
ceremonies taught about the	Ark	, the Temple, the sacrifices	8, 328/ 31
than was the holy	Ark	, though every man might	8, 357/ 4
Scripture showeth by the	ark	of Noah with beasts	8, 391/ 36
with the truth and "	arm	" himself with "faith," and	8, 18/ 36
and write thereof, to	arm	the people against it	8, 37/ 31
books as may well	arm	them to resist and	8, 38/ 29
to stretch out his	arm	to the people when	8, 192/ 17
to stretch out the	arm	in preaching, or to	8, 296/ 27
Timothy this warning to	arm	him with against heretics	8, 360/ 27
even as a man	armed	with faith, go forth	8, 18/ 28
except they be well	armed	before . . . I doubt not	8, 38/ 21
as Absalom with his	army	, and Ahithophel therein, that	8, 137/ 26
was there any doubt	arose	, till that these heretics	8, 293/ 12
saith that David's sins	arose	upon great occasions above	8, 530/ 12
joy together, that thoughts	arose	in their hearts, "Alas	8, 541/ 22
might an Arian and	arrant	heretic say now that	8, 341/ 26
be made Master of	Art	. And thus graciously hath	8, 203/ 21
to ask him, "What	art	thou?" And he confessed	8, 230/ 14
asked him, "What, then?	Art	thou Elijah?" And he	8, 230/ 16
said, "I am not." "	Art	thou a prophet?" And	8, 230/ 16
it into the English, "	Art	thou a prophet?" but	8, 231/ 28
thou a prophet?" but "	Art	thou the prophet?" . . . and	8, 231/ 29
they asked Saint John, "	Art	thou the prophet?" --	8, 231/ 37
in mine hand? What	art	thou the better though	8, 328/ 18
I say that thou	art	Christ, the Son of	8, 329/ 17
the Living God, that	art	come into this world	8, 329/ 18
We believe that thou	art	he that was promised	8, 329/ 19
I, good Lord that	art	my praise and my	8, 371/ 33
I say that thou	art	Christ, the Son of	8, 404/ 3
the Living God, that	art	come into this world	8, 404/ 4
We believe that thou	art	he that was promised	8, 404/ 5
where he said, "Thou	art	Christ, the Son of	8, 404/ 12
the Living God, that	art	come into this world	8, 404/ 13
We believe that thou	art	he that was promised	8, 407/ 18
of his faith, "Thou	art	blessed, Simon the son	8, 418/ 4
faith of his, "Thou	art	accursed, Tyndale, the son	8, 418/ 7
remember from whence thou	art	fallen, and amend and	8, 429/ 21
when he said, "Thou	art	Christ, that art come	8, 465/ 9
Thou art Christ, that	art	come into this world	8, 465/ 9
hast ears: ergo, thou	art	my ass"). First, I	8, 467/ 32
fail. Wherefore when thou	art	come unto thyself again	8, 553/ 14
fail. Wherefore when thou	art	come to thyself again	8, 553/ 18
Savior said, "When thou	art	once converted, then strengthen	8, 558/ 12
Savior say, "When thou	art	come to thyself again	8, 558/ 14

shame -- as the	article	against images, and the	8, 16/ 5
against images, and the	article	against the liberty of	8, 16/ 5
special remorse of that	article	. For the contemning of	8, 24/ 13
is once in that	article	touching the Church confuted	8, 34/ 19
church to hold an	article	as true faith that	8, 34/ 25
tongue lacketh one certain	article	that the Greek hath	8, 229/ 24
Greek hath, and which	article	in part both our	8, 229/ 24
for both is one	article	, the one before a	8, 229/ 28
the errand pertaineth. This	article	"the" doth, therefore, in	8, 229/ 36
Greek tongue hath an	article	that doth the like	8, 230/ 2
which would with that	article	, if the Latin language	8, 230/ 4
not ignorant of that	article	, neither the Greek nor	8, 230/ 9
told you, of an	article	correspondent to the Greek	8, 231/ 23
correspondent to the Greek	article	and to the English	8, 231/ 24
and to the English	article	"the"; and for that	8, 231/ 24
Greek tongue perceiving the	article	. . . saw well enough that	8, 231/ 27
that he knoweth the	article	there which he should	8, 232/ 13
and effect of the	article	, both Greek and English	8, 232/ 24
into English without the	article	(as the Latin hath	8, 232/ 36
this word "record," the	article	that is, as I	8, 233/ 11
correspondent unto our English	article	"the"; by which article	8, 233/ 12
article "the"; by which	article	put before the word	8, 233/ 12
-- as the Greek	article	made the word "prophet	8, 233/ 16
have left out that	article	"the," but should at	8, 233/ 20
translating "no record," that	article	"the" -- whereupon the	8, 233/ 22
translation expressed the Greek	article	and made it thus	8, 233/ 37
the strength of this	article	, he may consider that	8, 234/ 14
the beginning, though our	article	"the" be correspondent unto	8, 234/ 20
correspondent unto the Greek	article	in declaring the certainty	8, 234/ 21
yet doth not our	article	, sometimes, so fully and	8, 234/ 24
thing as doth the	article	in the Greek specially	8, 234/ 25
better expressing of the	article	, Tyndale should in the	8, 234/ 28
putteth Tyndale for the	article	"the," whereof I have	8, 235/ 20
worshipped many gods . . . the	article	is set to those	8, 235/ 24
of God. And that	article	is not in English	8, 235/ 28
he will turn the	article	out of its kind	8, 235/ 31
speak of, or the	article	, or the diversity of	8, 236/ 12
with setting in the	article	, and to have said	8, 236/ 35
Yea, and since the	article	signifieth the special kind	8, 236/ 36
himself because of the	article	, which he would not	8, 237/ 5
and strength of this	article	"the," or of its	8, 237/ 12
showeth that the Greek	article	hath that strength in	8, 237/ 17
in leaving out the	article	"the"; the second in	8, 237/ 26
fail to know . . . every	article	of the faith), but	8, 239/ 6
time determined for an	article	of the faith. For	8, 247/ 32
now revealed this new	article	to him and his	8, 249/ 19
particular miracles upon every	article	, for Christ used not	8, 252/ 28
never preached but one	article	in one sermon, or	8, 255/ 8
they added a special	article	of our faith, which	8, 255/ 25
miracle specially for that	article	; and therefore he would	8, 255/ 34

he would have that	article	seem unproved as for	8, 255/ 34
himself, prove us every	article	of his faith which	8, 256/ 2
the apostles confirmed every	article	thereof by a sundry	8, 256/ 4
not of every such	article	one miracle written; ergo	8, 256/ 22
and deducing of the	article	of their faithless faith	8, 262/ 4
people, upon some such	article	as the false prophet	8, 266/ 4
the truth of that	article	taught and believed as	8, 269/ 18
Scripture by the known	article	of the Catholic faith	8, 269/ 25
Savior Christ" is none	article	of his false faith	8, 271/ 14
we receive a new	article	of our faith without	8, 281/ 26
to receive a new	article	of faith without Scripture	8, 283/ 4
we received a new	article	"without Scripture" . . . whereby he	8, 283/ 32
give us a new	article	in Scripture, as he	8, 283/ 33
we receive "a new	article	" . . . and then all the	8, 283/ 38
this be a new-believed	article	. . . let Tyndale tell when	8, 284/ 4
he calleth a new	article	. But, now, how like	8, 284/ 7
belief, of this new	article	of fifteen hundred years	8, 284/ 8
hath inspired that other	article	, of our Lady. And	8, 285/ 26
himself with laying this	article	whereby he would diminish	8, 286/ 1
this is no new	article	well appeareth by that	8, 286/ 12
nor child . . . since that	article	is not proved by	8, 287/ 18
mouth that in that	article	neither then nor never	8, 293/ 11
true, is yet none	article	of our faith to	8, 313/ 5
I farther that this	article	is such that we	8, 314/ 1
and then since that	article	is not in Holy	8, 314/ 14
church . . . do believe the	article	of the perpetual virginity	8, 407/ 32
own words, that the	article	of the perpetual virginity	8, 407/ 36
Lady is a necessary	article	of our faith. And	8, 407/ 37
to grant for an	article	necessary, since it is	8, 408/ 4
the boast of that	article	of the faith which	8, 408/ 25
dependeth upon his third	article	, whereof the words be	8, 424/ 5
wrong opinion in any	article	of the faith . . . yet	8, 459/ 9
enough and hath none	article	wrong therein for as	8, 459/ 17
manner error in every	article	of any promise that	8, 462/ 26
error in any other	article	, be it never so	8, 462/ 28
belief of any other	article	. . . when every man that	8, 464/ 1
they err in any	article	that is no promise	8, 467/ 12
no promise, be the	article	never so great. The	8, 467/ 12
Lady's body . . . since that	article	is as well and	8, 472/ 6
Christendom, as any other	article	of the Christian faith	8, 472/ 8
Christian faith. And none	article	is there, almost, in	8, 472/ 9
against it than this	article	of our Lady's perpetual	8, 472/ 10
bound to believe none	article	but if it be	8, 472/ 15
it for any sure	article	of their belief that	8, 472/ 27
it is a necessary	article	for salvation -- that	8, 473/ 1
ignorance of any other	article	were not damnable, nor	8, 475/ 13
of every other like	article	; that is to say	8, 475/ 20
to say, of every	article	which is true and	8, 475/ 20
no more than the	article	of the perpetual virginity	8, 475/ 22
hath all done . . . this	article	alone, of the perpetual	8, 476/ 32

undoubted truth of this	article	, since he knoweth it	8, 476/ 36
own handling of this	article	of our Lady's perpetual	8, 478/ 25
the truth of that	article	of any man but	8, 478/ 27
contrary error of that	article	is damnable after the	8, 478/ 30
foolish handling of the	article	of her perpetual virginity	8, 479/ 33
there is not one	article	of the faith that	8, 480/ 31
not believe" the substantial	article	of the faith of	8, 545/ 2
they believed not that	article	, Tyndale here saith expressly	8, 545/ 6
being informed of any	article	of the faith which	8, 546/ 13
must needs defend his	articles	. And now wot I	8, 16/ 3
that some of those	articles	Tyndale hath himself given	8, 16/ 4
them, in the necessary	articles	were of the same	8, 131/ 3
all his sacraments and	articles	of the faith without	8, 155/ 6
the sacraments, ceremonies, or	articles	of the faith, God	8, 156/ 17
sacraments and divers other	articles	of Christ's faith. But	8, 222/ 24
whereas we have two	articles	in English, "a" and	8, 229/ 27
may seem that those	articles	have not always that	8, 237/ 14
this objection of diverse	articles	believed by the Church	8, 249/ 8
deducing and drawing of	articles	of the faith out	8, 260/ 27
the belief, not contrary	articles	to those that were	8, 280/ 24
we received any new	articles	of faith without Scripture	8, 283/ 28
none of those both	articles	is proved by plain	8, 287/ 13
must join therewith the	articles	of the faith of	8, 360/ 26
sure in heart the	articles	of Christ's faith, which	8, 361/ 13
the proof of many	articles	of the right belief	8, 361/ 22
agreed upon the necessary	articles	of the faith. And	8, 388/ 20
belief in many great	articles	of our faith . . . and	8, 404/ 16
he believe no further	articles	besides. And thus far	8, 404/ 25
confess that all the	articles	revealed further by Christ	8, 407/ 39
man needeth no more	articles	in his faith now	8, 416/ 20
sacraments and divers other	articles	besides . . . and which hath	8, 416/ 28
which we believe the	articles	of the faith as	8, 426/ 9
Tyndale's heresy, by the	articles	of the known faith	8, 426/ 23
belief of all the	articles	of the Catholic faith	8, 459/ 1
may in other great	articles	of the faith that	8, 462/ 19
of all the other	articles	of the faith. As	8, 463/ 38
depend upon some other	articles	that the belief of	8, 464/ 3
the belief of those	articles	gone, the belief of	8, 464/ 3
very promises, but other	articles	besides. That we shall	8, 464/ 27
only, setting all other	articles	of the faith as	8, 466/ 21
those errors, were the	articles	never so great, and	8, 467/ 18
were but in such	articles	as be no promises	8, 470/ 21
that in all other	articles	they repent their errors	8, 471/ 4
this difference between the	articles	of the faith in	8, 473/ 18
promises and all other	articles	: that none error in	8, 473/ 18
the promises and other	articles	. But yet abideth still	8, 473/ 27
belief of the other	articles	. . . we shall tell him	8, 473/ 36
and of the other	articles	. . . but if he prove	8, 474/ 33
and of the other	articles	not. Which when he	8, 474/ 34
how knoweth he those	articles	which be necessary articles	8, 475/ 24

articles which be necessary	articles	of the faith, of	8, 475/ 25
the faith, of which	articles	the contrary belief were	8, 475/ 25
the truth of those	articles	taught, the same articles	8, 475/ 27
articles taught, the same	articles	not being written in	8, 475/ 27
he knoweth not those	articles	but by the church	8, 476/ 5
must Tyndale learn those	articles	, or else cannot be	8, 476/ 10
him that in such	articles	he lacketh those two	8, 476/ 17
the surety of those	articles	, and learneth which they	8, 476/ 19
to know those necessary	articles	from all others . . . the	8, 476/ 22
learneth to know those	articles	by the known church	8, 476/ 26
lack Scripture for those	articles	(for of such articles	8, 476/ 30
articles (for of such	articles	we speak), and they	8, 476/ 31
and belief of such	articles	, believe the common consent	8, 478/ 5
of all other like	articles	which come in question	8, 478/ 33
are heretics! For the	articles	that the whole Catholic	8, 483/ 30
his heart all the	articles	of the true faith	8, 556/ 5
himself showeth what false	articles	he teacheth his elects	8, 570/ 32
would not have Aaron	ascend	unto the altar by	8, 79/ 11
voice of" our "wickedness	ascend	up and awake God	8, 179/ 10
thereof were likely to	ascend	up into heaven and	8, 179/ 21
of ripe sins, and	ascending	to heaven and waking	8, 180/ 36
his resurrection, and his	ascension	into heaven, and the	8, 370/ 31
resurrection, nor of his	ascension	. . . which things be not	8, 406/ 36
Christ's death, descension, resurrection,	ascension	, and of the Godhood	8, 408/ 6
they do take and	ascribe	it unto themselves. For	8, 131/ 30
as the Jews could,	ascribe	God's miracles to Beelzebul	8, 415/ 19
will of man, and	ascribe	allthing to destiny. Which	8, 497/ 24
hinder, and make them	ascribe	the faith that is	8, 506/ 1
thank to himself and	ascribe	nothing to their own	8, 523/ 17
in his favor and	ascribed	thereby into the number	8, 79/ 25
of his deeds, yet	ascribed	them not unto himself	8, 523/ 20
authority which the Church	ascribeth	unto God and his	8, 131/ 29
now doth of new . . .	ascribing	the miracles wrought by	8, 244/ 28
marvel though Tyndale were	ashamed	of his master. And	8, 16/ 10
such as were not	ashamed	thus to say and	8, 22/ 32
is neither afeard nor	ashamed	to draw the Holy	8, 41/ 25
an honest maiden be	ashamed	to fast any day	8, 63/ 14
say, that is not	ashamed	to lie so shamefully	8, 109/ 21
yet he is not	ashamed	to write it. What	8, 109/ 23
this book, is not	ashamed	to say that we	8, 134/ 11
say, he is not	ashamed	to write this --	8, 134/ 14
make the false prophet	ashamed	. . . or that he shall	8, 265/ 27
making the false prophets	ashamed	-- ye see yourselves	8, 265/ 29
when they be not	ashamed	to look folk in	8, 265/ 31
whereof will they be	ashamed	? Now, if he mean	8, 265/ 33
as to make me	ashamed	to lay it forth	8, 332/ 25
that he is not	ashamed	to lay those words	8, 343/ 2
that cause he was	ashamed	to speak of. Now	8, 364/ 21
may make the hearers	ashamed	to do anything contrary	8, 369/ 37
old wife would be	ashamed	to read such riddles	8, 393/ 6

sottish, that he was	ashamed	of them . . . and therefore	8, 448/ 15
why he was not	ashamed	to have a harlot	8, 454/ 2
may surely be much	ashamed	thereof, as often as	8, 459/ 21
But yet is Tyndale	ashamed	to confess and say	8, 529/ 25
Tyndale, I say, somewhat	ashamed	to tell us even	8, 529/ 32
matter, he is not	ashamed	to tell us in	8, 551/ 32
salt, and by the	ashes	, and by the holy	8, 78/ 11
scourer, and why rather	ashes	than earth since man	8, 78/ 33
earth and not of	ashes	, and why in Baptism	8, 78/ 34
hath of their dry	ashes	raised up a hundred	8, 223/ 16
fall as flat to	ashes	as it were alms	8, 226/ 6
loosed, made a step	aside	fifteen hundred miles from	8, 187/ 7
make the reader look	aside	, that himself might play	8, 201/ 21
clap turn his cheek	aside	. . . and say that because	8, 298/ 18
Tyndale ween to wry	aside	and escape by that	8, 299/ 11
off and after laid	aside	, far from the poisoned	8, 307/ 10
to set God's law	aside	for men's traditions, as	8, 352/ 9
of my heart, setting	aside	for the while my	8, 371/ 34
Tyndale covereth and keepeth	aside	the hateful hearing and	8, 491/ 36
use in grammar schools: "	Asinus	meus habet aures, et	8, 467/ 30
aures, ergo tu es	asinus	meus" ("Mine ass hath	8, 467/ 31
Now if they will	ask	, is there nobody to	8, 26/ 26
sleeve a little, and	ask	him whether his own	8, 47/ 31
faith. Yet when we	ask	them whether we may	8, 53/ 26
neither. Then if we	ask	them farther whether it	8, 53/ 29
while no more but	ask	of Tyndale whether he	8, 57/ 20
say to Tyndale and	ask	him, "Why do not	8, 57/ 37
such another . . . and then	ask	God Almighty why he	8, 78/ 31
written. What will Tyndale	ask	more? But no reason	8, 82/ 6
have not wherewith, to	ask	him forgiveness, and to	8, 89/ 22
Which thing whoso would	ask	me how may that	8, 102/ 18
be . . . might as well	ask	me how might the	8, 102/ 19
and sure. For I	ask	no more but these	8, 118/ 9
pray, and whence to	ask	power and strength to	8, 147/ 18
is now, we must	ask	him which time is	8, 151/ 3
quite gone. I would	ask	him when ended that	8, 158/ 12
by mouth as to	ask	them the why . . . and	8, 187/ 11
the why. But I	ask	of Tyndale no such	8, 187/ 14
of Latin -- I	ask	him this why: why	8, 187/ 17
Tyndale doth . . . I could	ask	him how he proveth	8, 192/ 34
I might as well	ask	him the cause and	8, 194/ 37
but good? This I	ask	him yet again! Now	8, 200/ 19
Latin, and then will	ask	me what English word	8, 207/ 30
to God. I will	ask	Tyndale, first, whether such	8, 208/ 34
if not, then to	ask	forgiveness . . . and is bound	8, 210/ 23
Levites from Jerusalem to	ask	him, "What art thou	8, 230/ 14
if a man should	ask	Tyndale himself, "Is a	8, 230/ 25
Holy Spirit. If Tyndale	ask	us now whereof serveth	8, 243/ 12
sorrow. Now, if Tyndale	ask	me why a woman	8, 259/ 34
Tyndale Some man would	ask	, How did God continue	8, 270/ 34

that "some" man would	ask	this question. But he	8, 271/ 5
of God. If he	ask	how shall he know	8, 285/ 9
our Lady: we must	ask	him again how knoweth	8, 285/ 10
Scripture: we then shall	ask	him further how he	8, 285/ 13
at one point . . . and	ask	us what shall profit	8, 287/ 6
of Doom), and will	ask	us also what profiteth	8, 287/ 11
husbands too: I will	ask	him then again what	8, 287/ 16
hell enough -- I	ask	him how he proveth	8, 289/ 13
prove it . . . would then	ask	me, "Hath the realm	8, 290/ 19
as in Books: I	ask	him whether the ceremonies	8, 299/ 13
taught by mouth. Then	ask	we him, "Whereby know	8, 324/ 18
say -- I would	ask	Tyndale whether among those	8, 325/ 20
us this, we will	ask	him who told him	8, 325/ 32
before; and yet I	ask	him now again, what	8, 346/ 12
would. And when we	ask	them then . . . which of	8, 367/ 6
by the Church, never	ask	farther question." Saint Jerome	8, 369/ 17
And now if Tyndale	ask	with which church --	8, 380/ 35
a question as to	ask	whether he that hath	8, 386/ 6
-- we must first	ask	him how taketh he	8, 391/ 6
repent his heresies, then	ask	I Tyndale again, how	8, 396/ 2
himself describeth. Then we	ask	him, "Whereby shall a	8, 396/ 31
like default . . . and shall	ask	us how we do	8, 397/ 25
clean. Then will we	ask	him how will he	8, 406/ 7
of whatsoever they can	ask	to keep them in	8, 408/ 32
ensearch with him and	ask	of him what is	8, 448/ 36
their pardon. But then	ask	we him again, though	8, 449/ 29
let to come and	ask	it . . . no man doubteth	8, 450/ 8
members -- I would	ask	him yet once again	8, 456/ 3
Then must we further	ask	him whereby he wotteth	8, 462/ 25
of malice. We must	ask	him whereby he knoweth	8, 462/ 30
therefore will we first	ask	him by what scripture	8, 467/ 22
-- then will we	ask	him whereby he proveth	8, 474/ 31
of our Lady. Then	ask	we Tyndale how knoweth	8, 475/ 24
church of Christ. Then	ask	we Tyndale further, which	8, 476/ 21
Jack Slouch alone . . . and	ask	Tyndale whether another slouch	8, 493/ 5
And we would then	ask	him such questions further	8, 531/ 23
not elected. If I	ask	Tyndale here how he	8, 536/ 34
him, lest I should	ask	him again which church	8, 536/ 37
any other miracle. Then	ask	I no more but	8, 545/ 11
of the Altar, and	ask	our Lord mercy therefor	8, 548/ 27
it himself. But then	ask	I Tyndale this time	8, 555/ 27
perceiving whereof, I will	ask	Tyndale this . . . If Saint	8, 556/ 2
sorrow for him . . . I	ask	, I say, of Tyndale	8, 556/ 9
Peter's faith failed . . . I	ask	in which of them	8, 557/ 2
forsake God again. Now	ask	I Tyndale whether the	8, 557/ 14
I will not therefore	ask	ye now the question	8, 559/ 4
themselves. And first I	ask	Tyndale whether he that	8, 568/ 9
may not. Then I	ask	him how he proveth	8, 568/ 15
do repent . . . and then	ask	I Tyndale whether he	8, 569/ 12
unto any man that	asked	him any question, but	8, 21/ 3

unto God confessed, and	asked	his mercy, that he	8, 24/ 10
which sort some have	asked	what have I to	8, 25/ 19
not Christ." And they	asked	him, "What, then? Art	8, 230/ 15
if the question be	asked	him thus, lo --	8, 230/ 29
-- to this question,	asked	in this wise, if	8, 230/ 36
if the question be	asked	him thus, lo, by	8, 230/ 37
Tyndale's translation, the Jews	asked	of Saint John whether	8, 231/ 14
and plain. For they	asked	him not whether he	8, 231/ 30
him. And therefore they	asked	Saint John, "Art thou	8, 231/ 37
yet the Jews that	asked	Saint John the question	8, 232/ 1
Saint Paul. For, being	asked	where he findeth it	8, 260/ 35
of Knowledge, to have	asked	God again why he	8, 307/ 33
against me . . . Tyndale Christ	asked	the apostles (Mt 16	8, 329/ 16
by Scripture. Tyndale Christ	asked	his apostles (Mt 16	8, 404/ 2
old philosopher . . . which, being	asked	why he was not	8, 454/ 2
many more. Then he	asketh	me why I have	8, 176/ 10
of serpentines . . . when he	asketh	me why the apostles	8, 187/ 1
intents and purposes Tyndale	asketh	me now the why	8, 187/ 10
for that cause he	asketh	why that the apostles	8, 188/ 13
heaven. And when Tyndale	asketh	me in any of	8, 194/ 36
to these questions. He	asketh	farther from whence the	8, 195/ 10
Blood? Now, where he	asketh	me why the bishop	8, 195/ 14
his part himself, and	asketh	us why they left	8, 290/ 11
obey "Holy Church," without	asking	what they mean, or	8, 126/ 18
reason unto faith, with	asking	help of God for	8, 546/ 18
not yet so fast	asleep	as he maketh for	8, 188/ 19
lain all this while	asleep	, by the space of	8, 493/ 8
leave Luther lying still	asleep	with his leman, and	8, 493/ 17
not because he lieth	asleep	, keepeth in him still	8, 493/ 21
unwillingly, as he were	asleep	or in a trance	8, 493/ 32
into trances, and fall	asleep	in lusts for a	8, 518/ 10
his trances," and "fallen	asleep	in his lusts," as	8, 520/ 28
in a trance and	asleep	, till they be so	8, 521/ 1
wits when he is	asleep	. He had forgotten himself	8, 529/ 10
be all the while	asleep	, as he putteth here	8, 530/ 7
in that they be	asleep	all the while they	8, 532/ 36
all this while still	asleep	. But Tyndale will have	8, 533/ 11
Tyndale will have him	asleep	needs, for the defense	8, 533/ 12
wits while he is	asleep	. More Lo, because he	8, 533/ 21
was all this while	asleep	. . . therefore in all this	8, 533/ 23
wits when he is	asleep	. Is not here a	8, 533/ 25
or else were himself	asleep	while he wrote this	8, 533/ 27
A man that lieth	asleep	loseth not his wits	8, 534/ 11
then was the wit	asleep	and the will followed	8, 535/ 23
was in manner all	asleep	, so were all his	8, 535/ 25
he all that while	asleep	?When he thought he	8, 536/ 10
was all this while	asleep	, and never consented to	8, 536/ 22
was all the while	asleep	. In which point, as	8, 537/ 23
if he were so	asleep	, his very first falling	8, 537/ 25
them, because he lieth	asleep	; nor in all that	8, 565/ 36

though they be "fallen	asleep	" in lechery, theft, sacrilege	8, 570/ 23
God allowed, assisted, and	aspired	them his grace therein	8, 351/ 7
an ox or an	ass	without understanding! More It	8, 129/ 24
very ox and an	ass	without wit or understanding	8, 130/ 16
es asinus meus" ("Mine	ass	hath ears, and thou	8, 467/ 31
ergo, thou art my	ass	"). First, I suppose that	8, 467/ 32
ever fought against, ever	assailed	and beaten at with	8, 485/ 5
and heresies been impugned,	assailed	, and condemned, by God	8, 486/ 6
heretics most busy to	assault	his church -- there	8, 250/ 33
now taken here with	assault	piecemeal, on every side	8, 496/ 7
off. Faith Is Ever	Assaulted	and Fought With. Tyndale	8, 485/ 1
the faith is always	assaulted	and fought against --	8, 485/ 36
hath been oppugned and	assaulted	, by the devil and	8, 486/ 3
his false faith "ever	assaulted	"; which is, as ye	8, 496/ 6
he letted not to	assay	Job again and again	8, 469/ 19
his will . . . but would	assay	him offer, and press	8, 469/ 35
might see his disciples	assay	some feat here. But	8, 483/ 14
sacraments, and had first	assayed	to say that five	8, 297/ 15
fleshly liberty? "Go and	assemble	, " saith that good queen	8, 67/ 30
Turks . . . a prince may	assemble	his host, and of	8, 123/ 22
of his realm, then	assembled	before His Highness, to	8, 27/ 7
authority hath Christ's church,	assembled	in the general councils	8, 344/ 4
though they were all	assembled	upon a plain, were	8, 354/ 34
it began of such	assemblies	together, yet afterward it	8, 170/ 18
but only their several	assemblies	such as I before	8, 170/ 23
universities it signifieth their	assemblies	-- else, where no	8, 171/ 23
for else were their	assembly	together in prayer no	8, 159/ 8
more than this word "	assembly	, " which hath been taken	8, 166/ 34
spoken of. For every	assembly	and congregation in Christian	8, 167/ 1
there called "congregation" or "	assembly	" because they be christened	8, 167/ 3
ye would say, the	assembly	of the court, or	8, 170/ 12
both the congregation, or	assembly	, and the oration also	8, 170/ 28
them in the same	assembly	. Now may ye perceive	8, 170/ 29
example of the other	assembly	, and the name not	8, 171/ 5
taken from the other	assembly	, nor their assembly for	8, 171/ 5
other assembly, nor their	assembly	for such matters called	8, 171/ 6
other a congregation or	assembly	, of heathen, paynim people	8, 188/ 35
win their hearts to	assent	after to their heresies	8, 42/ 18
well that their whole	assent	is not wrought without	8, 248/ 34
shall by and by	assent	unto the truth, as	8, 469/ 1
our heart into the	assent	of the thing that	8, 500/ 21
and prayer they might	assent	unto without any prejudice	8, 505/ 11
be taught the truth	assent	forthwith and will never	8, 517/ 6
would if they would	assent	thereto themselves and obey	8, 520/ 4
when he won her	assent	to the sin, when	8, 536/ 12
with a bare bold	assertion	and affirmation of false	8, 218/ 34
and so underproppeth his	assertion	with itself -- he	8, 282/ 11
to salvation. Which false	assertion	of his I have	8, 472/ 32
albeit a man might	assign	other causes of our	8, 50/ 25
as their confessor shall	assign	them, and the same	8, 208/ 6

then must he needs	assign	a known church. Where	8, 323/ 2
that he seemeth to	assign	the cause of the	8, 520/ 24
learned man then present	assigned	unto him for the	8, 9/ 22
the cause very well	assigned	nor the sentence very	8, 527/ 18
this also: that he	assigneth	that thing as the	8, 519/ 5
promise his own special	assistance	which at the sacraments	8, 98/ 23
for their aid and	assistance	in such case, and	8, 136/ 22
we will, through the	assistance	of God's gracious hand	8, 532/ 5
God by his promise	assistant	to purge the soul	8, 98/ 28
God, by his promise,	assistant	with them in remission	8, 99/ 7
Spirit shall ever be	assistant	with his church . . . and	8, 132/ 4
according to Christ's promise,	assistant	, whereby it both rejecteth	8, 246/ 24
Spirit of God --	assistant	ever with them, by	8, 248/ 14
the Spirit of God	assistant	in his church. And	8, 248/ 34
Spirit promised, sent, and	assistant	unto his church, in	8, 336/ 30
all; though God allowed,	assisted	, and aspired them his	8, 351/ 7
would seem solemnly to	assoil	. Whose book when any	8, 7/ 31
and hear confession and	assoil	as well as may	8, 165/ 18
were none other shift,"	assoil	it "after an Oxford	8, 196/ 20
saith that he will	assoil	it so for lack	8, 196/ 30
contrary shift -- and	assoil	it with nego, consequentiam	8, 196/ 32
be a confessor and	assoil	men of their sins	8, 260/ 18
he lack learning to	assoil	his fond argument, hath	8, 286/ 26
of all the people,	assoiled	, before that he was	8, 23/ 15
mine understanding so simply	assoiled	. . . that till I hear	8, 101/ 30
but answered also and	assoiled	, and the goodness of	8, 177/ 25
that his argument were	assoiled	with the other word	8, 188/ 21
quite, and they clean	assoiled	of God, both from	8, 447/ 39
after, he so fondly	assoileth	that all the world	8, 393/ 24
this fashion, then he	assoileth	his strange riddle as	8, 446/ 13
which, from the first	assumption	thereof, it was never	8, 117/ 14
speaketh here of the	Assumption	of our Lady, the	8, 286/ 3
the examples of the	Assumption	of our Lady and	8, 289/ 24
perpetual virginity, of the	assumption	of her blessed body	8, 365/ 24
or not believe the	Assumption	of our Lady, or	8, 405/ 2
enough, and can, I	assure	you, make as much	8, 176/ 2
very surely set, I	assure	you. For, first, I	8, 283/ 6
he was. And I	assure	you, Tyndale and his	8, 458/ 11
which they be well	assured	that they shall never	8, 449/ 36
greatest, most solemn, most	assuredly	made, and thereto most	8, 106/ 32
man . . . and some sore	astonied	, and for a time	8, 397/ 33
there is some member	astonied	and lacketh both life	8, 417/ 18
things sit still himself,	astonied	and amazed in a	8, 486/ 28
at his Passion were	astonied	and amazed . . . and in	8, 540/ 33
their minds, and so	astonied	them and amazed them	8, 541/ 12
saw him, they were	astonied	for wondering and joy	8, 541/ 21
they be couched, with "	astonied	" and "amazed," and "stormy	8, 542/ 21
were "amazed," and then "	astonied	," and then afeard, and	8, 547/ 10
were only "amazed" and "	astonied	" and past all remembrance	8, 558/ 20
his other words, "amazed," "	astonied	," and forgetting of themselves	8, 558/ 25

failing, but "amazing" and "	astonying	" upon "great occasions" and	8, 552/ 21
if he list, or "	astonying	," "upon great occasions and	8, 552/ 29
be still as far	asunder	as if they denied	8, 265/ 23
his health, as David	ate	of the hallowed bread	8, 60/ 5
the while he neither	ate	nor drank . . . if he	8, 70/ 22
it for fish and	ate	it. And so may	8, 121/ 6
temptation . . . and as Eve	ate	the forbidden fruit through	8, 542/ 34
through temptation, and Adam	ate	it also through temptation	8, 542/ 35
been neither ahungred nor	athirst	. Howbeit, if Tyndale will	8, 70/ 23
yet we do not	attain	and get any grace	8, 95/ 10
shops were able to	attain	unto. Now, if they	8, 103/ 20
sore eyes can scant	attain	to perceive how the	8, 490/ 13
that they have once	attained	that faith, not with	8, 460/ 35
in such a fashion	attained	and gotten that faith	8, 461/ 4
grace and repented, and	attained	thy faith again, and	8, 558/ 6
to glory . . . which whoso	attaineth	is then in surety	8, 205/ 12
his doctrine, that once	attaineth	that faith), can at	8, 489/ 38
dead as to the	attaining	of salvation -- and	8, 400/ 35
more part toward the	attaining	of the belief than	8, 502/ 26
anything worth toward the	attaining	of faith, because that	8, 503/ 9
whereas in the getting,	attaining	, and receiving of these	8, 504/ 9
fruitful work toward the	attaining	of faith, though Tyndale	8, 504/ 29
of man toward the	attaining	of faith . . . which endeavor	8, 506/ 19
there be that cannot	attend	to hearken unto the	8, 516/ 32
Christ, that he which	attendeth	not today may . . . hear	8, 516/ 35
with his other counselors	attending	upon His Grace's person	8, 177/ 35
taketh here Saint Paul	atwas	lawful for a friar	8, 45/ 16
if any should . . . his	audience	, were they never so	8, 42/ 1
Rochester, in a great	audience	brought me in for	8, 152/ 16
truth, in a great	audience	of people, upon some	8, 266/ 3
come in an open	audience	of a main multitude	8, 266/ 24
people unlearned of their	audience	shall be meet to	8, 268/ 11
Christian folk, because their	audience	was more meet while	8, 291/ 34
the faith in that	audience	. . . but that our Savior	8, 292/ 18
maketh, he saith, the	audience	to put confidence therein	8, 297/ 34
well, have a devout	audience	! But Tyndale in this	8, 514/ 17
the word of God "	Auferte	malum ex vobismet ipsis	8, 357/ 15
But the people, for	aught	that I see, know	8, 73/ 25
he saw that for	aught	he could do, men	8, 86/ 16
soul. Which argument, for	aught	that I perceive among	8, 101/ 29
spectacles upon them, lest	aught	be left out. More	8, 126/ 21
were at the leastwise	aught	worthy the writing, but	8, 158/ 4
Whether the Apostles Left	Aught	Unwritten That Is of	8, 222/ 7
man's witness might make	aught	true, then were the	8, 228/ 35
Whether the Apostles Left	Aught	Unwritten That Is of	8, 253/ 1
not the apostles teach	aught	by mouth that they	8, 254/ 18
no promise behind, of	aught	to be showed more	8, 281/ 22
no promise behind, of	aught	to be showed more	8, 282/ 17
the apostles should teach	aught	by mouth that they	8, 289/ 37
us why they left	aught	unwritten -- as though	8, 290/ 11

why the apostles left	aught	unwritten, he might thereupon	8, 290/ 14
their own shame, that	aught	should be done or	8, 317/ 15
of the clergy if	aught	be used among Christian	8, 319/ 16
them, if they say	aught	well, and according to	8, 358/ 15
so may, then, for	aught	that I can see	8, 379/ 1
I can see or	aught	that he can say	8, 379/ 1
he meaneth. Howbeit, for	aught	that I can see	8, 391/ 24
For what thing is	aught	worth of itself to	8, 401/ 16
Tyndale needs say, for	aught	that I can see	8, 473/ 25
in this world that	aught	is? -- for, as	8, 503/ 26
almighty God, yet for	aught	that he said unto	8, 504/ 36
heretic . . . and though Saint	Augustine	saith that it is	8, 19/ 10
heresy springeth, as Saint	Augustine	saith, of pride!) standeth	8, 29/ 18
the taste of Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose	8, 46/ 17
For as holy Saint	Augustine	saith, "To say that	8, 68/ 22
the words of Saint	Augustine	, "Accedit verbum ad elementum	8, 96/ 14
believe Saint Jerome, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory	8, 113/ 25
when time requireth: Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Cyprian	8, 152/ 5
he found in Saint	Augustine	and other holy doctors	8, 201/ 8
deny but that Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose	8, 206/ 32
For as holy Saint	Augustine	saith, the heretic that	8, 216/ 15
Scripture showeth, and Saint	Augustine	declareth, and Luther himself	8, 225/ 16
errors . . . and, as Saint	Augustine	saith, save for the	8, 254/ 9
I set not by	Augustine	, I care not for	8, 266/ 35
stories which, as Saint	Augustine	saith, wrote of things	8, 273/ 15
as Saint Jerome, Saint	Augustine	, and others), concerning as	8, 278/ 27
or, as holy Saint	Augustine	saith, for lack of	8, 286/ 38
them . . . and that Saint	Augustine	and Saint Jerome and	8, 313/ 26
appeareth both by Saint	Augustine	, in his book to	8, 314/ 3
Saint Jerome and Saint	Augustine	rehearse, did write against	8, 314/ 6
God; as holy Saint	Augustine	saith in the receiving	8, 322/ 2
and exercise, as Saint	Augustine	saith, some men's minds	8, 330/ 8
the words of Saint	Augustine	which Friar Barnes bringeth	8, 352/ 15
it seem that Saint	Augustine	taketh those words of	8, 352/ 18
himself doth. But Saint	Augustine	there, by the allegory	8, 352/ 19
commodity. Of whom Saint	Augustine	giveth warning that yet	8, 352/ 25
the mind of Saint	Augustine	, as every man that	8, 352/ 34
those words of Saint	Augustine	brought forth by Barnes	8, 352/ 37
the thing that Saint	Augustine	there saith -- divers	8, 353/ 4
the words of Saint	Augustine	also, with which Barnes	8, 355/ 21
the words of Saint	Augustine	which Friar Barnes addeth	8, 356/ 13
matter. For when Saint	Augustine	applieth those words of	8, 356/ 15
these words of Saint	Augustine	be plain against all	8, 356/ 27
the words of Saint	Augustine	against Barnes, which words	8, 358/ 12
said words of Saint	Augustine	, and of Christ's words	8, 358/ 21
mercenaries," of whom Saint	Augustine	speaketh . . . but also very	8, 358/ 24
or not. Nor Saint	Augustine	saith not, "Hear them	8, 359/ 5
or believe. Whereof Saint	Augustine	doth himself confess that	8, 359/ 9
is not written, Saint	Augustine	calleth a false heretic	8, 359/ 12
Christ nor of Saint	Augustine	, neither, do prove that	8, 359/ 19

understand them wisely." Saint	Augustine	, in the book Of	8, 370/ 8
delivered of old." Saint	Augustine	in the 118th epistle	8, 370/ 24
us by themselves. Saint	Augustine	in the Fourth Book	8, 371/ 3
the apostles' tradition." Saint	Augustine	in the Fifth Book	8, 371/ 8
found in writing." Saint	Augustine	in the eleventh chapter	8, 371/ 12
lay . . . showed unto Saint	Augustine	, then present with her	8, 371/ 18
next chapter after, Saint	Augustine	saith these words (spoken	8, 371/ 24
the same book, Saint	Augustine	prayeth for his mother	8, 371/ 32
purgatory -- both Saint	Augustine	and Saint Chrysostom, and	8, 373/ 35
taught . . . Saint Jerome, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Chrysostom	8, 389/ 8
a doctor, and Saint	Augustine	, and Saint Gregory, and	8, 395/ 2
Cyprian, Saint Jerome, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory	8, 426/ 28
answer look how Saint	Augustine	mocketh in like case	8, 454/ 1
all. For as Saint	Augustine	saith, if it be	8, 456/ 15
should have converted Saint	Augustine	to the truth, from	8, 469/ 9
the works of Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Cyprian	8, 477/ 30
schools: "Asinus meus habet	aures	, et tu habes aures	8, 467/ 30
aures, et tu habes	aures	, ergo tu es asinus	8, 467/ 31
the Old Testament and	authentic	stories, and the present	8, 133/ 29
the false, or else	authentic	scripture of full authority	8, 263/ 32
were written in scripture	authentic	among the people. And	8, 264/ 11
thing were written in	authentic	scripture), yet since himself	8, 264/ 17
kept with them, in	authentic	scripture . . . while himself, by	8, 264/ 26
thing be written in	authentic	scripture, then without miracles	8, 265/ 4
confound them with our	authentic	scripture . . . for it is	8, 265/ 12
for it is not	authentic	among them, but they	8, 265/ 13
preacher shall by the	authentic	writing make the people	8, 265/ 33
own case. Were the	authentic	scripture in this case	8, 269/ 8
stories very old and	authentic	. And Tyndale shall, I	8, 340/ 32
a miracle, or bring	authentic	scripture, that is come	8, 345/ 30
church without miracle or	authentic	scripture. Whereof the cause	8, 346/ 2
believe, or else "bring	authentic	scripture": I say that	8, 346/ 9
church without miracle or	authentic	scripture. For he refuseth	8, 346/ 26
For if we bring	authentic	scripture, he will not	8, 346/ 28
that it is not	authentic	-- as he playeth	8, 346/ 29
as we find in	authentic	stories. By these traditions	8, 365/ 29
the chief head and	author	of his high spiritual	8, 47/ 26
must, as their first	author	of their new spiritual	8, 47/ 28
is the ordainer and	author	of his own sacrament	8, 368/ 28
heretic Novatian, the first	author	of that abominable heresy	8, 426/ 27
because divers of the	authorities	for fasting be alleged	8, 71/ 1
say, as by good	authorities	appeareth, our Lord doth	8, 210/ 2
means and many plain	authorities	, as well of Saint	8, 555/ 21
bishop nor pope had	authority	to compel him to	8, 13/ 31
a heretic so much	authority	as to reckon myself	8, 25/ 32
the sure and steadfast	authority	of Christ's Catholic, known	8, 34/ 7
for none other hath	authority	to correct and punish	8, 57/ 12
we say that the	authority	thereof lieth not in	8, 61/ 1
not both of one	authority	; but he maketh them	8, 84/ 26
angel hath the like	authority	. And albeit that Tyndale	8, 113/ 22

there either reason or	authority	make them savor the	8, 120/ 4
whereas any that hath	authority	over them given by	8, 127/ 25
written by so great	authority	, that I cannot let	8, 128/ 15
Tyndale Judge whether their	authority	be above the Scripture	8, 131/ 23
when the power and	authority	which the Church ascribeth	8, 131/ 28
own writings for their	authority	, or their own fellows'	8, 150/ 34
standard of his famous	authority	. But granted now that	8, 153/ 10
is it that signifieth	authority	with the Greeks . . . whereas	8, 184/ 16
priesthood"), the power and	authority	that Timothy had in	8, 192/ 8
to men of such	authority	when the questions be	8, 194/ 17
them. And that is	authority	enough for an English	8, 211/ 28
bind us to fetch	authority	of reason for every	8, 211/ 29
say -- by the	authority	of Saint Paul in	8, 213/ 30
are both of one	authority	. . . and finally did I	8, 223/ 1
is of as great	authority	as is the word	8, 225/ 4
God's word taketh its	authority	of God, that speaketh	8, 225/ 11
is of as great	authority	, as certain, and as	8, 225/ 31
confound the credence and	authority	of Christ's church. But	8, 229/ 12
a nun by the	authority	of Saint Paul. For	8, 260/ 35
authentic scripture of full	authority	already among the people	8, 263/ 32
my Dialogue by the	authority	of Saint John the	8, 310/ 4
therefore, as for this	authority	of Saint John that	8, 312/ 32
will lay forth, for	authority	against William Tyndale, the	8, 329/ 11
I brought in that	authority	to show him that	8, 331/ 6
taken for so great	authority	that whatsoever he say	8, 335/ 35
Law. Was not the	authority	thereof by the reason	8, 343/ 35
since! Now, this same	authority	hath Christ's church, assembled	8, 344/ 4
albeit not of like	authority	) have other writers given	8, 348/ 14
and of as great	authority	as is his word	8, 350/ 24
they were in the	authority	and occupied the place	8, 351/ 37
like power and equal	authority	. And no less is	8, 368/ 32
their own kind, equal	authority	. Nothing may there either	8, 369/ 2
baptized. This holdeth the	authority	of our mother Holy	8, 370/ 14
the twelfth chapter): "The	authority	of the old fathers	8, 370/ 18
by general councils . . . the	authority	whereof is in the	8, 370/ 29
began but by the	authority	of the apostles' tradition	8, 371/ 7
before have said, the	authority	of Saint John himself	8, 374/ 12
thing, of necessity, without	authority	of Scripture . . . than to	8, 375/ 5
he saith by the	authority	of the aforesaid words	8, 428/ 25
a matter believe the	authority	of any one man	8, 475/ 31
Scripture, nor other good	authority	-- ye shall now	8, 488/ 27
Scripture, or other good	authority	he neither can impugn	8, 553/ 25
reason, Scripture, or other	authority	-- but only by	8, 565/ 8
Neither reason nor one	authority	of any old holy	8, 571/ 9
of a man more	authorized	than an apostle, or	8, 565/ 15
the chief captains and	authors	of such sedition and	8, 58/ 30
were not the principal	authors	and makers of the	8, 321/ 5
these holy fathers and	authors	of these heresies, preaching	8, 442/ 34
And what would it	avail	to dispute with him	8, 91/ 24
things, what could it	avail	that they wrote any	8, 324/ 8

that faith could not	avail	without charity . . . then fell	8, 395/ 11
maketh it quick and	available	-- not intending, yet	8, 66/ 34
Christ maketh our penance	available	, to them that set	8, 90/ 18
the law, he said	availeth	not; but he said	8, 15/ 4
ordinance of the Church	availeth	nothing . . . and that all	8, 15/ 9
of Moses. But what	availeth	him all this tale	8, 60/ 36
the selfsame sins, what	availeth	him this humility?" Whereby	8, 68/ 16
himself -- his fast	availeth	, and is profitable. And	8, 68/ 18
enough -- but it	availeth	for remission of sin	8, 68/ 20
than holy salt. What	availeth	saith he to teach	8, 115/ 22
when he preached. What	availeth	it to lay manifest	8, 192/ 18
do anything unwritten, what	availeth	us all that ever	8, 263/ 3
wrote them not, what	availeth	all those things that	8, 325/ 26
some things it neither	availeth	nor hurteth to believe	8, 404/ 30
good teaching. For what	availeth	to teach them that	8, 515/ 1
see an occasion to	avenge	it craftily, and thinketh	8, 124/ 4
was once from God	averted	and sinfully turned away	8, 559/ 31
them to amendment and	avoid	themselves the contagion of	8, 2/ 14
broken, should from thenceforth	avoid	and eschew the peril	8, 27/ 13
them if they would	avoid	hell and the wrath	8, 122/ 3
Timothy to beware and	avoid	the company of "men	8, 191/ 7
it. If Tyndale will	avoid	this and say, "Nay	8, 285/ 1
belief. And therefore, to	avoid	this pinch . . . Tyndale saith	8, 310/ 37
own part . . . and yet	avoid	it, too. For thus	8, 332/ 15
hereafter be able, to	avoid	it . . . but that God	8, 364/ 30
one can he never	avoid	while he liveth: that	8, 388/ 5
And if Tyndale will	avoid	this -- he must	8, 520/ 8
free will . . . but to	avoid	the pride of the	8, 523/ 12
never while he liveth	avoid	it but that in	8, 552/ 16
have sufficiently confuted and	avoided	clearly all that Tyndale	8, 309/ 16
Tyndale's false tale is	avoided	. For whensoever he yieldeth	8, 454/ 19
Book have answered, and	avoided	, all his whole chapter	8, 472/ 34
of the same epistle . . .	avoideth	," will Tyndale say, "mine	8, 435/ 37
faith. And so Tyndale	avoideth	me not with any	8, 459/ 12
serve God neither for	avoiding	of pain nor for	8, 51/ 2
they write themselves, in "	avoiding	the slandering" of such	8, 62/ 10
the flesh, but for	avoiding	of their peril. Again	8, 67/ 10
of their flesh in	avoiding	of intemperance, for good	8, 68/ 6
findeth great profit, in	avoiding	of temptations of our	8, 129/ 3
know well that in	avoiding	of vainglory Christ taught	8, 162/ 25
hath no necessity, for	avoiding	of such peril, to	8, 264/ 24
day, that for the	avoiding	thereof we should have	8, 320/ 30
but Scripture, except for	avoiding	of slander . . . and then	8, 355/ 2
were finally fain, in	avoiding	of their seditious trouble	8, 482/ 1
boldly put forth and	avow	for good and lawful	8, 45/ 4
day abide thereby, and	avow	the breach of their	8, 124/ 29
and void of shame	avow	their filthy lechery for	8, 131/ 20
allow their lechery and	avow	it solemnly for good	8, 140/ 23
it is time to	awake	and see, every man	8, 138/ 31
is high time to	awake	and look, every man	8, 139/ 3

man may and must	awake	and see with his	8, 139/ 26
fellows, full holily, to "	awake	betimes, ere ever" our	8, 179/ 9
wickedness ascend up and	awake	God out of his	8, 179/ 11
up into heaven and	awake	God Almighty out of	8, 179/ 21
day of the Lord	awake	at the blast of	8, 267/ 12
cradle, till the babe	awake	by himself. And surely	8, 520/ 32
call them up and	awake	them. And that is	8, 521/ 3
luskish lusts . . . then they	awake	. And then, as soon	8, 521/ 11
soon as they be	awake	. . . they "repent," as Tyndale	8, 521/ 11
soon as they be	awaked	they repent and come	8, 518/ 11
say that God not	awaketh	him out of his	8, 520/ 33
of such sleeping and	awaking	of elects is nothing	8, 521/ 15
good than he was	aware	of), he is yet	8, 19/ 26
ere ever himself be	aware	thereof, at adventure, suddenly	8, 215/ 12
Saint Peter was not	aware	of Christ's Passion when	8, 408/ 27
if he may be	aware	before . . . then must he	8, 504/ 3
railing, with scriptures wrested	awry	, and made to minister	8, 26/ 6
a word somewhat wrested	awry	. . . so that we wist	8, 74/ 19
Tyndale would falsely wrest	awry	-- did rebuke the	8, 129/ 28
and leadeth them clean	awry	: ye shall hear how	8, 223/ 33
it never so far	awry	. . . yet will he swear	8, 258/ 1
the will of an	axe	were to hew down	8, 519/ 1
and call them A,	B	, C, D, E. Now	8, 556/ 37
that are named A,	B	, C parts of the	8, 557/ 8
whole time whereof A,	B	, C, D, E were	8, 557/ 8
three former times A,	B	, C, the three parts	8, 557/ 17
his whole time A,	B	, C, D, E. Now	8, 557/ 18
up of Bel and	Baal	, and Beelzebul, and all	8, 4/ 32
both of Bel and	Baal	, and now, this year	8, 29/ 4
most likely to do),	babble	on still, against all	8, 135/ 34
it doth, whatsoever Tyndale	babble	. Now be there among	8, 193/ 14
foolish heretic for a	babble	. Now, forasmuch, therefore, as	8, 254/ 2
him utterly, though he	babble	on still. But yet	8, 268/ 33
and observe, whatsoever Tyndale	babble	and scoff against it	8, 322/ 26
these be that now	babble	against it: false heretics	8, 361/ 3
since. And whatsoever Tyndale	babble	to the contrary . . . God	8, 378/ 24
never tell, whatsoever he	babble	. And also, if he	8, 454/ 34
forth with a long	babblery	, part to no purpose	8, 323/ 31
with endless and importunate	babbling	, and to overwhelm the	8, 26/ 13
God for the fond	babbling	of such sensual heretics	8, 70/ 10
Against which foolish, blasphemous	babbling	were very great folly	8, 91/ 18
that according to Luther's	babbling	in his book of	8, 111/ 8
For in his long	babbling	he hath never a	8, 181/ 18
pleasure in his present	babbling	, and left him only	8, 291/ 26
but with railing and	babbling	-- and therefore, as	8, 295/ 19
save a young innocent	babe	and with perjury to	8, 19/ 8
as it were a	babe	that weepeth and waxeth	8, 490/ 30
the cradle, till the	babe	awake by himself. And	8, 520/ 32
be now but very	babes	and, as he calleth	8, 34/ 14
as younger brethren, little	babes	untaught, and give them	8, 59/ 12

fellows . . . beat not the	babes	yet, in no wise	8, 59/ 15
in doing, the poor	babes	wot ne'er what they	8, 530/ 6
so beastly, but very	babyish	and venial . . . and such	8, 529/ 36
in his book of	Babylonica	, where he saith as	8, 86/ 11
in his book of	Babylonica	. . . Tyndale teacheth plainly that	8, 111/ 9
in his book of	Babylonica	. And for this cause	8, 113/ 15
in his book of	Babylonica	plainly confesseth the same	8, 113/ 31
in his book of	Babylonica	sore dispraiseth. For Saint	8, 212/ 20
as Luther biddeth in	Babylonica	-- presume they to	8, 316/ 23
in his book of	Babylonica	. Which foolish invention of	8, 316/ 35
he retreateth so far	back	that he revoketh almost	8, 3/ 17
as he was going	back	again at Gravesend, God	8, 13/ 13
might possibly, to call	back	his confession again; wherein	8, 18/ 19
the man to go	back	with the truth and	8, 18/ 36
firebrand burning at his	back	, that all the water	8, 21/ 36
it grace to draw	back	from the hearkening of	8, 36/ 10
remember to pull him	back	. . . by the sleeve a	8, 47/ 31
call these eight hundred	back	again and confess the	8, 135/ 33
their vow at their	back	, and fall to flesh	8, 140/ 8
blessed himself and shrank	back	, and said he had	8, 152/ 12
cheek," and "belly" into "	back	," and every word into	8, 186/ 25
it and call it	back	, not dissembling mine own	8, 197/ 9
God layeth on my	back	. More This is well	8, 208/ 28
nothing laid upon his	back	but if God truss	8, 209/ 6
bind it upon his	back	with a packsaddle: then	8, 209/ 8
the devil drew him	back	. . . nor such heretics worse	8, 217/ 35
for else, be thy	back	turned once, I will	8, 308/ 1
twice ere he go	back	again with him. Yea	8, 468/ 3
he now secretly steal	back	again. Not wittingly, peradventure	8, 481/ 5
the devil pulleth him	back	by his coat skirt unawares	8, 481/ 6
able to pull them	back	. Now, as touching the	8, 512/ 10
lie and call it	back	again, and then God	8, 513/ 6
and to call him	back	again if he be	8, 518/ 9
to withdraw and draw	back	, or else drag and	8, 526/ 30
of persecution upon David's	back	, that passed his strength	8, 528/ 25
him and kept him	back	from that evil, through	8, 529/ 2
such burden upon the	backs	of repentant sinners, for	8, 209/ 10
they went forward or	backward	, as he would fain	8, 21/ 9
never none yet so	bad	, so foolish, nor so	8, 9/ 12
people, both good and	bad	, have this fifteen hundred	8, 49/ 37
albeit that it be	bad	enough already, would yet	8, 57/ 16
and yet the man	bad	enough -- but it	8, 68/ 20
church (neither good nor	bad	except) to believe that	8, 108/ 7
nor doctor good or	bad	before Luther's days, that	8, 140/ 4
of either good or	bad	, Christian or un-Christian. For	8, 169/ 28
indifferent to good and	bad	? For a man may	8, 174/ 5
yourselves, whether of two	bad	, it was not better	8, 182/ 5
signify both good and	bad	. . . all which if he	8, 199/ 21
to both good and	bad	, than by the word	8, 199/ 37
love indifferently, good and	bad	-- yet this word	8, 200/ 14

more good love than	bad	-- rather than this	8, 200/ 18
but, though he were	bad	enough beside, was yet	8, 301/ 13
were neither good nor	bad	, but of their nature	8, 369/ 28
there both good and	bad	-- as our Savior	8, 391/ 32
with fishes good and	bad	. . . and the Scripture showeth	8, 391/ 35
are both good and	bad	. . . of which whole number	8, 392/ 32
both of good and	bad	is the Catholic Church	8, 397/ 30
church both good and	bad	profess one faith. For	8, 398/ 14
because he had been	bad	, he would be the	8, 409/ 28
they be good or	bad	-- here he fareth	8, 417/ 12
can never after be	bad	, as Tyndale saith he	8, 434/ 14
the good and the	bad	, though the living be	8, 477/ 28
that sinneth never, how	bad	soever he be. For	8, 494/ 20
and turned to be	bad	, and turned to virtue	8, 558/ 28
it should be, and	bade	them go show it	8, 80/ 34
preaching penance. For he	bade	them, not every boy	8, 121/ 36
-- and not only	bade	them repent and do	8, 122/ 1
do penance, but also	bade	them if they would	8, 122/ 2
Abraham knew why God	bade	him to serve him	8, 300/ 10
the things that God	bade	them do . . . but great	8, 302/ 4
out his disciples, and	bade	them, in the confirmation	8, 308/ 9
them; and yet he	bade	them do it, and	8, 328/ 13
nor do that he	bade	them . . . but tell him	8, 335/ 4
whom he prophesied and	bade	they should hear him	8, 349/ 23
but that that Moses	bade	. . . because the Jews might	8, 350/ 2
but that that Moses	bade	?Where were then become	8, 350/ 3
at what time God	bade	whoa and gave us	8, 407/ 29
Take thee here this	badge	" (or "this livery gown	8, 98/ 11
of charity (Christ's proper	badge	), ceaseth not to solicit	8, 249/ 2
evil officer -- mayor,	bailiff	, constable, or sheriff --	8, 198/ 11
said by the wicked	bailiff	which, though he played	8, 257/ 20
-- as did Bayfield,	Bainham	, and Tewkesbury. And yet	8, 517/ 20
the false fox, and	bait	out the rugged bear	8, 161/ 28
out all saints and	bait	out all holy sacraments	8, 161/ 32
yet they "halloo" and "	bait	." If they do but	8, 162/ 16
out nor hallooeth, nor	baiteth	, nor buzzeth, in any	8, 162/ 18
of the foxes or	baiting	of bears" -- and	8, 149/ 12
of the fox or	baiting	of bears" -- it	8, 161/ 23
examples of Judas and	Balaam	to "take heed"; and	8, 179/ 8
Now, whereas Judas and	Balaam	were not meet examples	8, 180/ 19
he the part of	Balaam	, too, in that he	8, 180/ 25
of the false prophet	Balaam	and his evil end	8, 220/ 27
to liken me to	Balaam	, Pharaoh, and to Judas	8, 220/ 33
therefore Tyndale calleth me	Balaam	, Judas, and Pharaoh . . . and	8, 221/ 14
remember the false prophet	Balaam	and beware betimes lest	8, 267/ 31
faith like a tennis	ball	from the one to	8, 554/ 21
same, as Zwingli, Bucer,	Balthasar	, Otho, Friar Huessgen, Friar	8, 223/ 8
as a specially strong	band	. Which argument whoso well	8, 262/ 16
for rooting, and have	bandogs	to drive them out	8, 514/ 33
that all mankind were	banished	unto such a place	8, 406/ 18

whereupon followeth the perpetual	banishment	from the sight of	8, 209/ 32
because they forbid the	banns	between friars and nuns	8, 202/ 17
part. First, as for	Baptism	, he agreed it for	8, 14/ 13
by the water of	Baptism	, and by the oil	8, 78/ 10
ashes, and why in	Baptism	rather water than wine	8, 78/ 34
which be only twain:	Baptism	and the Sacrament of	8, 80/ 20
as I said, at	Baptism	, when our Savior showed	8, 80/ 23
there the necessity of	Baptism	, but not the proper	8, 80/ 27
where he likeneth the	baptism	to a kind of	8, 81/ 5
the beginning utterly despise	Baptism	nor the Blessed Sacrament	8, 82/ 36
to wit, neither in	Baptism	nor in the Sacrament	8, 83/ 23
twain -- that is,	Baptism	and the Sacrament of	8, 91/ 32
the holy Sacrament of	Baptism	. Of the Sacrament of	8, 91/ 37
Of the Sacrament of	Baptism	, these be his words	8, 92/ 1
after, he saith further:	Baptism	is called "voluing" in	8, 92/ 9
he saith that the	baptism	is utterly fruitless; yea	8, 92/ 16
he saith that the	baptism	is fruitless for such	8, 93/ 2
for then were not	Baptism	unfruitful, for it were	8, 93/ 6
the fruit of the	baptism	is lost even at	8, 93/ 10
saith, then, that the	baptism	is fruitless at the	8, 93/ 13
he say that the	baptism	is fruitless at the	8, 93/ 21
nor well believed in	Baptism	, neither -- yea, and	8, 93/ 26
lack cannot make the	baptism	lose its fruit. And	8, 93/ 31
at the font the	baptism	there is fruitless --	8, 93/ 34
the devil!), who taketh	Baptism	but for a sacrament	8, 94/ 12
as of the Holy	Baptism	. Whereby what mind he	8, 95/ 28
were there with the	baptism	no grace at all	8, 95/ 35
the holy words of	Baptism	coming to the water	8, 96/ 12
that the water of	Baptism	serveth but for a	8, 96/ 33
and his sacrament of	Baptism	and the minister thereof	8, 97/ 20
that cannot come to	Baptism	, there he of his	8, 97/ 29
come to heaven without	Baptism	. But where God giveth	8, 97/ 31
giveth grace by the	baptism	-- there it is	8, 97/ 32
hard to set the	baptism	at so short as	8, 97/ 32
of the water of	Baptism	should be an effectual	8, 99/ 34
of the Sacrament of	Baptism	our Lord saith also	8, 100/ 1
but the water of	Baptism	. And whereto would our	8, 100/ 7
of the Sacrament of	Baptism	, the water that wellet	8, 100/ 18
that the water of	Baptism	hath, by the secret	8, 100/ 24
at the time of	Baptism	, repentance of the evil	8, 100/ 35
must needs follow that	Baptism	were no sacrament neither	8, 188/ 29
the holy Sacrament of	Baptism	, and in like wise	8, 189/ 4
by the Sacrament of	Baptism	, the other segregated from	8, 189/ 10
of the Sacrament of	Baptism	. And therefore though before	8, 193/ 34
as in Matrimony and	Baptism	both, be divers holy	8, 197/ 22
grace given in the	baptism	, though it be to	8, 204/ 28
the entry whereof, at	Baptism	, they be new-regenerated to	8, 212/ 8
which they that after	Baptism	fall again to sin	8, 212/ 13
the fruit of their	baptism	if the time serve	8, 212/ 14
that the Sacrament of	Baptism	is the ship, and	8, 212/ 21

the ship of his	baptism	in the storm of	8, 212/ 23
us ween that after	Baptism	there needeth no more	8, 212/ 28
deadly sin committed after	Baptism	. . . putteth a man in	8, 213/ 6
to come again to	Baptism	, or to the state	8, 213/ 9
to the state of	Baptism	, in which we be	8, 213/ 10
deadly sin committed after	Baptism	is very hard by	8, 213/ 15
to the state of	Baptism	, clear from all pain	8, 213/ 32
since the Sacrament of	Baptism	, which regenerateth us and	8, 213/ 34
actual sin committed after	Baptism	is not so soon	8, 214/ 3
the spiritual creature which	Baptism	begetteth and createth of	8, 214/ 5
to administer not only	Baptism	but all other sacraments	8, 259/ 5
to the sacrament of	Baptism	, and yet is Baptism	8, 260/ 2
Baptism, and yet is	Baptism	of more necessity than	8, 260/ 3
that for fault of	Baptism	salvation faileth, and not	8, 260/ 4
against the Sacrament of	Baptism	and the Sacrament of	8, 262/ 34
The sacraments? As for	Baptism	and the sacrament of	8, 294/ 3
that is to wit,	Baptism	and the Sacrament of	8, 294/ 25
of the sacraments besides	Baptism	and the Sacrament of	8, 296/ 3
Saint Paul did of	Baptism	when he resembled it	8, 296/ 10
rehearseth as earnestly as	Baptism	) if it were but	8, 296/ 31
them . . . as water in	Baptism	hath by the washing	8, 297/ 11
concludeth after, that except	Baptism	and the Sacrament of	8, 301/ 28
other two, that is,	Baptism	and the Sacrament of	8, 303/ 30
between them -- as	Baptism	and circumcision. Nor it	8, 320/ 28
more he would that	Baptism	neither, as he hath	8, 324/ 37
he chose water and	Baptism	instead of circumcision, nor	8, 328/ 8
become the Sacrament of	Baptism	, and the Sacrament of	8, 350/ 4
and ceremonies used in	Baptism	, and of the questions	8, 368/ 4
the book Of the	Baptism	of Young Children, Against	8, 370/ 8
the Fourth Book of	Baptism	, against the Donatists: "The	8, 371/ 3
the Fifth Book of	Baptism	, against the Donatists, saith	8, 371/ 8
not so much by	Baptism	but that he will	8, 377/ 1
that faith justifieth without	Baptism	. And yet take away	8, 377/ 2
brought to heaven without	Baptism	but that these words	8, 377/ 5
that whosoever do after	Baptism	sin once of purpose	8, 399/ 15
Order, and Matrimony . . . but	Baptism	also, and the Sacrament	8, 414/ 13
that whosoever, after his	Baptism	had, and the "story	8, 426/ 8
once deadly after his	baptism	, shall never after be	8, 431/ 4
every deadly sin after	baptism	should be irremissible. But	8, 431/ 29
deed done after our	baptism	, we could by penance	8, 433/ 21
unto the state of	baptism	-- and by that	8, 433/ 27
heaven that hath after	baptism	fallen full often to	8, 468/ 5
find a man after	baptism	believe as the Church	8, 470/ 22
person can after his	baptism	ever fall into any	8, 470/ 32
person can after his	baptism	sin of purpose nor	8, 471/ 9
thereupon, that whosoever after	baptism	break any of God's	8, 471/ 12
died forthwith upon their	baptism	, that then their christendom	8, 474/ 6
any time after their	baptism	committed, at their bare	8, 474/ 13
to the Sacrament of	Baptism	, and by the Sacrament	8, 475/ 2
by the Sacrament of	Baptism	hath received them to	8, 475/ 2

One, that whosoever after	baptism	sinneth once of purpose	8, 568/ 1
have "once after his	baptism	sinned of purpose and	8, 568/ 10
that he which after	baptism	sinneth maliciously may for	8, 569/ 15
to the renovation of	baptism	; or else that the	8, 569/ 26
and evangelists called it	baptisma	, and in Holy Scripture	8, 188/ 30
of which two words,	baptisma	and ecclesia, neither nother	8, 188/ 32
of like intent translate	baptisma	into "washing," to make	8, 189/ 19
need not John the	Baptist	to dispute out of	8, 121/ 22
that Saint John the	Baptist	did dispute against these	8, 121/ 32
did Saint John the	Baptist	teach and dispute, contrary	8, 122/ 19
neither Saint John the	Baptist	nor such ten Saint	8, 122/ 22
of Saint John the	Baptist	in the third chapter	8, 240/ 4
of Saint John the	Baptist	, that every true-believing man	8, 240/ 15
very foregoer and his	Baptist	, to make ready his	8, 270/ 13
of Saint John the	Baptist	. For he saith that	8, 280/ 7
of Saint John the	Baptist	, not slight fruits, simple	8, 409/ 6
of Saint John the	Baptist	that the least in	8, 464/ 17
that ten John the	Baptists	were not able to	8, 120/ 13
that ten John the	Baptists	were not able to	8, 120/ 26
that fifteen John the	Baptists	cannot dispute them out	8, 121/ 26
ten Saint John the	Baptists	, nor our Savior Christ	8, 122/ 23
said, might as well	baptize	as a priest, were	8, 14/ 15
to go forth and	baptize	-- he showed them	8, 80/ 30
priest should say Mass,	baptize	, or hear confession, without	8, 127/ 4
written that women should	baptize	. Verily in this commandment	8, 259/ 3
out only men to	baptize	, I would set no	8, 260/ 17
his disciples forth to	baptize	and to preach --	8, 327/ 36
himself commanded them to	baptize	in the name of	8, 376/ 13
ween they were all	baptized	and born again "of	8, 46/ 33
he would have none	baptized	indeed; and that thing	8, 83/ 7
them which were before	baptized	, they had the Holy	8, 84/ 13
-- that whoso were	baptized	in water in the	8, 98/ 5
old ere he were	baptized	. And why calleth the	8, 100/ 21
that child not well	baptized	, or not baptized at	8, 127/ 7
well baptized, or not	baptized	at all . . . and that	8, 127/ 8
the holy company of	baptized	people by this Greek	8, 188/ 31
taught and men were	baptized	, and Masses said and	8, 224/ 29
Whoso believeth and is	baptized	and liveth well after	8, 243/ 16
wise: "Children which be	baptized	be taken in the	8, 370/ 10
amongst men that be	baptized	. This holdeth the authority	8, 370/ 14
promises before they were	baptized	, or that none died	8, 474/ 5
all that were then	baptized	, ere ever they heard	8, 474/ 18
say that the children	baptized	, and so, forthwith, departing	8, 474/ 37
Elijah nor prophet, why	baptizest	thou, then?" And as	8, 232/ 6
that the form of	baptizing	used in the Church	8, 14/ 16
not that in their	baptizing	they showed unto the	8, 80/ 35
saith that all the	baptizing	of the child is	8, 92/ 33
so that in the	baptizing	they purpose to make	8, 93/ 30
preaching. And yet if	baptizing	be nothing else but	8, 96/ 1
the apostles of their	baptizing	in the name of	8, 376/ 11

I brought forth his	barber	-- I might tell	8, 193/ 1
the boldness that a	bare	faith and slight repentance	8, 5/ 26
belly -- that the	bare	names of those books	8, 5/ 34
believe him at his	bare	word. Here will Burt	8, 19/ 3
perceive and behold the	bare	, ugly gargoyle faces of	8, 33/ 15
he may at the	bare	rehearsal of this brief	8, 67/ 24
them serve but for	bare	signs and tokens, and	8, 83/ 2
no more but only	bare	repentance, and then all	8, 89/ 34
none effect, but only	bare	tokens of that grace	8, 94/ 20
therein, but only a	bare	signifier and a shower	8, 95/ 16
since they be but	bare	signs (as he saith	8, 95/ 20
sacramental words were but	bare	signs and tokens? If	8, 97/ 13
serveth but for a	bare	sign . . . and without the	8, 97/ 33
serveth not for a	bare	sign. And surely when	8, 98/ 3
thing than for a	bare	sign void of any	8, 98/ 9
it more than a	bare	token or sign of	8, 98/ 22
is not only a	bare	, dead token, and sign	8, 100/ 26
sacraments not as a	bare	sign but as an	8, 101/ 5
grace, and call them	bare	, graceless tokens. For if	8, 104/ 12
them that at the	bare	hearing thereof abhor it	8, 120/ 2
preachers preached purely the	bare	word of God written	8, 151/ 33
they but for a	bare	sign . . . and the thing	8, 156/ 5
them better upon their	bare	words than they would	8, 156/ 35
sentence, farther than the	bare	stories and Collects. But	8, 161/ 7
since I go so	bare	, dancing naked in a	8, 175/ 23
at all . . . but a	bare	office. For if it	8, 185/ 30
all, but only the	bare	age. And thus, as	8, 188/ 2
at Wittenberg by a	bare	choice, without the giving	8, 193/ 39
bore them both a	bare	charity as with the	8, 202/ 10
therein . . . and not a	bare	repenting or forthinking only	8, 211/ 17
sin (and not a	bare	forthinking or repentance, as	8, 214/ 15
braid, furnished with a	bare	bold assertion and affirmation	8, 218/ 34
because it reproveth a	bare	faith without good works	8, 265/ 19
it is taken for	bare	writing, such as every	8, 271/ 32
holy apostles' . . . not with	bare	dispicions, and bearing men	8, 275/ 13
soul health . . . not as	bare	signs, but as things	8, 276/ 36
have them taken for	bare	, simple signs. For surely	8, 277/ 3
Altar is such a	bare	, simple sign, and set	8, 278/ 32
by Tyndale's teaching . . . since	bare	faith and slight repenting	8, 289/ 10
else but only a	bare	sign, and token, and	8, 300/ 24
it is nothing but	bare	bread. But Tyndale was	8, 301/ 12
more than speak their	bare	word, and why anoint	8, 308/ 14
and reckoned for a	bare	sign set but only	8, 319/ 10
endure. More If Tyndale's	bare	word be worthy to	8, 335/ 34
them -- upon their	bare	word -- in the	8, 337/ 11
when the other? By	bare	imaginations of his own	8, 376/ 21
Tyndale hath made so	bare	answer that it had	8, 387/ 34
thereto than only this	bare	belief . . . whereof plainly followeth	8, 394/ 17
to come to the	bare	knowledge of that faith	8, 402/ 32
but whosoever besides the	bare	belief, with as bare	8, 416/ 7

bare belief, with as	bare	repenting, add confession, or	8, 416/ 7
is content with the	bare	knowledge and setteth all	8, 416/ 35
thirdly, that at the	bare	repenting, without shrift or	8, 425/ 25
will be a very	bare	argument. David was an	8, 467/ 27
baptism committed, at their	bare	repentance, always full remission	8, 474/ 13
purpose thereof, other than	bare	repentance and faith in	8, 474/ 16
saved; but that the	bare	ignorance of any of	8, 475/ 12
that forthwith, at the	bare	repenting, without shrift or	8, 495/ 33
thing is punishment, where	bare	teaching will not suffice	8, 515/ 12
sinner be but a	bare	penitent and only believe	8, 516/ 6
proof would with his	bare	word make us ween	8, 537/ 21
not believe at the	bare	preaching of the woman	8, 545/ 24
still . . . it was a	bare	belief, barren of the	8, 552/ 9
proveth it by his	bare	word. And then he	8, 563/ 22
only by his own	bare	word telleth us that	8, 565/ 9
and, save his own	bare	worshipful word, tell us	8, 565/ 14
the worship of his	bare	word, we should believe	8, 566/ 7
in the promise and	bare	repentance without shrift or	8, 571/ 35
nothing, but be but	bare	signs and tokens, and	8, 572/ 2
better though I go	barefoot	? What shall it hurt	8, 328/ 18
as one that walked	barefoot	upon a field full	8, 411/ 37
a woman to go	bareheaded'	; 'neither have we	8, 369/ 31
yet is this but	barely	laid forth for the	8, 532/ 17
about to make his	bargain	, and betray him and	8, 548/ 14
very shame so boldly	bark	against them, till that	8, 119/ 31
heap of heretics that	bark	against holy images that	8, 172/ 28
all these heretics that	bark	against images . . . that saving	8, 173/ 8
founded sort of heretics	bark	and bawl thereat. And	8, 207/ 2
hell never hereafter shall (	bark	they, bawl they, never	8, 226/ 2
the heretics now do	bark	at, because the epistle	8, 374/ 22
as these heretics now	bark	at, that are come	8, 375/ 1
be these heretics that	bark	against the blessed sacraments	8, 515/ 15
teeth . . . yea, and from	barking	, both . . . and chastise them	8, 515/ 5
the book of Friar	Barnes	, sometime doctor in Cambridge	8, 8/ 34
and Frith and Friar	Barnes	teach in all their	8, 10/ 15
saith Tyndale and Friar	Barnes	both, that I do	8, 29/ 12
the people's obedience. Friar	Barnes	, in his frantic book	8, 30/ 25
it appeareth well that	Barnes	would have the people	8, 30/ 34
would his evangelical brother	Barnes	. . . but that folk should	8, 31/ 9
such time as Friar	Barnes	and Tyndale first met	8, 301/ 6
sundry sects. For Friar	Barnes	was of Zwingly's sect	8, 301/ 10
not content with Friar	Barnes	for the holding of	8, 301/ 14
and among them Friar	Barnes	. . . that layeth for that	8, 351/ 16
these words would Friar	Barnes	that there should nothing	8, 351/ 23
take him as Friar	Barnes	doth, and ween because	8, 352/ 2
Saint Augustine which Friar	Barnes	bringeth in do nothing	8, 352/ 16
prove the point that	Barnes	would prove by them	8, 352/ 17
Augustine brought forth by	Barnes	do nothing prove Barnes'	8, 352/ 38
But the thing that	Barnes	saith -- never was	8, 353/ 7
saving that both Friar	Barnes	royally triumphed with them	8, 355/ 6

Augustine also, with which	Barnes	would seem so well	8, 355/ 22
Saint Augustine which Friar	Barnes	addeth thereunto . . . do for	8, 356/ 14
of God: "lo," saith	Barnes	, "these words of Saint	8, 356/ 26
a law. If Friar	Barnes	find any law made	8, 357/ 25
of Saint Augustine against	Barnes	, which words Barnes bringeth	8, 358/ 12
against Barnes, which words	Barnes	bringeth for him. For	8, 358/ 13
writing. And therefore, though	Barnes	was so fond to	8, 359/ 20
out. Yet layeth Friar	Barnes	another text for this	8, 359/ 23
fully than doth Friar	Barnes	. . . because ye may have	8, 359/ 34
this text serveth Friar	Barnes	a straw. Moreover, it	8, 360/ 10
of Saint Paul that	Barnes	bringeth forth, another thing	8, 360/ 23
ye see that Friar	Barnes	hath very poor help	8, 361/ 33
left it out. And	Barnes	himself, perceiving that the	8, 361/ 35
out. Yet bringeth in	Barnes	another text of Saint	8, 362/ 1
farther, of such as	Barnes	is, and Tyndale, and	8, 362/ 35
texts and doubtful, as	Barnes	doth here . . . which text	8, 363/ 8
construe it. Howbeit, let	Barnes	construe it which way	8, 363/ 10
Paul brought in by	Barnes	nothing helpeth his purpose	8, 363/ 18
text hath now Friar	Barnes	brought in afresh, for	8, 364/ 3
And therefore, as Friar	Barnes	foolishly bringeth it in	8, 364/ 15
church also that Friar	Barnes	deviseth. Made by Sir	8, 384/ 9
among them, and Friar	Barnes	too. For I little	8, 483/ 18
to speak of Friar	Barnes'	book, surely of all	8, 9/ 10
the first that brought	Barnes'	heresy thither, concerning the	8, 9/ 33
we further yet, besides	Barnes'	book, the ABC for	8, 10/ 4
Barnes do nothing prove	Barnes'	purpose; that is to	8, 352/ 38
hath set his poisoned	barrel	abroach; from the dreggy	8, 119/ 33
to smearing of some	barreled	butter. Ah, blasphemous beast	8, 78/ 17
was a bare belief,	barren	of the fruit of	8, 552/ 9
Saint Andrew nor Saint	Bartholomew	, that wrote nothing at	8, 334/ 6
accordeth with such a	base	, foul, fleshly living. But	8, 48/ 10
Cyprian, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Basil	, Saint Gregory, Saint Chrysostom	8, 477/ 31
thought should be the	bass	and the tenor whereupon	8, 143/ 1
while that I lie	bassing	with Bess, and I	8, 457/ 26
in the adultery of	Bathsheba	, and in the murder	8, 529/ 4
from the adultery of	Bathsheba	until the prophet Nathan	8, 529/ 8
in the adultery of	Bathsheba	, and in the murder	8, 532/ 39
from the adultery of	Bathsheba	until the prophet Nathan	8, 533/ 18
the first sight of	Bathsheba	and the rebuke of	8, 534/ 9
that he bore to	Bathsheba	. And if Tyndale tell	8, 534/ 37
the first sight of	Bathsheba	, stood still and fed	8, 537/ 27
cast it off or	Bathsheba	took it off because	8, 538/ 17
must with whips and	bats	beat them well, and	8, 515/ 4
death, but also by	battle	and sword: so is	8, 4/ 35
year slain in plain	battle	against the Catholics, with	8, 29/ 7
breast of all this	battle	: that is to wit	8, 33/ 30
the forefront of his	battle	, as though they were	8, 226/ 8
and begin a new	battle	. More Lo, now ye	8, 419/ 27
and begin a new	battle	. More Lo, good Christian	8, 445/ 8
and begin a new	battle	." By these words it	8, 447/ 8

and begin a new	battle	; and then is (saith	8, 447/ 38
and begin a new	battle	" -- these words make	8, 454/ 29
And this conflict and	battle	shall never cease till	8, 486/ 9
the writing many great	battles	to beat down almost	8, 156/ 8
as it were, a	bawdy	beggar of Billiter Lane	8, 152/ 27
of heretics bark and	bawl	thereat. And as for	8, 207/ 2
hereafter shall (bark they,	bawl	they, never so fast	8, 226/ 2
upon it like Blind	Bayard	, and think it plain	8, 336/ 20
many changes that, as	Bayfield	(another heretic, and lately	8, 7/ 22
used, both to Richard	Bayfield	and George Constantine, which	8, 9/ 3
London, of late, Richard	Bayfield	, late a monk and	8, 16/ 18
therein -- as did	Bayfield	, Bainham, and Tewkesbury. And	8, 517/ 19
he was monk. Of	Bayfield's	burning hath Tyndale no	8, 16/ 36
hath far withdrawn its	beams	. And this hath Tyndale	8, 227/ 22
fall at last to	bear	the greater, to which	8, 26/ 24
the love that they	bear	to their own will	8, 59/ 24
only spite that they	bear	to priesthood -- because	8, 113/ 19
-- that Tyndale cannot	bear	the fleshliness of our	8, 135/ 11
shameless so boldly to	bear	us all in hand	8, 147/ 26
But this cannot Tyndale	bear	; for their heresy is	8, 148/ 25
pain to come and	bear	witness with me in	8, 152/ 9
can entreat him to	bear	and abide the brabbling	8, 153/ 24
heard him left to	bear	us witness what he	8, 157/ 36
them left off . . . and	bear	us in hand that	8, 158/ 31
bait out the rugged	bear	the devil -- you	8, 161/ 29
any "affection" that I	bear	to them . . . no more	8, 178/ 21
examples for me, that	bear	myself neither for an	8, 180/ 20
it please him say "	Bear	thy neighbor good mind	8, 201/ 35
thy neighbor good mind," "	Bear	thy neighbor charity." Tyndale	8, 201/ 36
cannot (as Tyndale saith)	bear	witness unto Christ nor	8, 229/ 6
the Father, he shall	bear	witness of me . . . and	8, 239/ 37
me . . . and ye shall	bear	witness also, because ye	8, 239/ 38
men are bound to	bear	to the church of	8, 240/ 32
very proper for to	bear	up his building; for	8, 282/ 5
strong post, able to	bear	down all, when he	8, 282/ 36
and Saint John shall	bear	me record that it	8, 312/ 21
you, but ye cannot	bear	them now; but when	8, 312/ 25
would have them neither	bear	wallet nor satchel, nor	8, 328/ 6
the matter though I	bear	a stick? Why were	8, 328/ 19
hundred years past . . . and	bear	men in hand that	8, 337/ 13
the scriptures, for they	bear	witness of me"). Which	8, 347/ 16
nor their fathers could	bear	them. Thus I know	8, 353/ 33
them were wont to	bear	them high. And that	8, 363/ 35
covered and hidden . . . we	bear	upon our shoulders what	8, 368/ 7
in such bitchery, to	bear	it to better, out	8, 437/ 28
above that ye may	bear	. . . but with the temptation	8, 452/ 36
own words here and	bear	a poor man company	8, 513/ 13
passed his strength to	bear	. So that he crieth	8, 528/ 26
it and importable to	bear	? For he saw the	8, 530/ 23
child, and able to	bear	him down . . . and a	8, 530/ 35

of the reprobates . . . and	bear	him in hand that	8, 531/ 20
that that ye may	bear	, but maketh with the	8, 531/ 35
the contrary, and boldly	bear	us in hand that	8, 537/ 22
above that ye may	bear	. . . but giveth with the	8, 543/ 11
his own and stiffly	bear	us in hand that	8, 548/ 33
can in no wise	bear	the common opinion of	8, 554/ 4
the love that they	bear	him, they will rather	8, 556/ 24
free will . . . wherein he	beareth	me in hand, in	8, 16/ 6
The one, that Tyndale	beareth	us in hand that	8, 94/ 2
a strong man, and	beareth	it out bigly with	8, 124/ 32
examples to him that	beareth	himself for a right	8, 180/ 21
and despite that he	beareth	to priesthood, and to	8, 198/ 15
the malice that he	beareth	to the Mass, which	8, 198/ 17
Priapus that Friar Luther	beareth	about to gather in	8, 206/ 20
did. More Tyndale here	beareth	us in hand that	8, 211/ 2
say not, as Tyndale	beareth	us in hand, that	8, 251/ 9
saith that the Scripture	beareth	witness of him, and	8, 280/ 7
the love that he	beareth	to her" -- do	8, 439/ 4
and reverence that he	beareth	him, and not for	8, 456/ 10
good will which he	beareth	unto them, and maketh	8, 496/ 16
good will which he	beareth	unto them." Now, here	8, 499/ 7
with bare dispicions, and	bearing	men in hand the	8, 275/ 14
foxes or baiting of	bears	" -- and thus he	8, 149/ 12
fox or baiting of	bears	" -- it may well	8, 161/ 23
barreled butter. Ah, blasphemous	beast	, to whose roaring and	8, 78/ 17
any better than a	beast	. . . out of whose brutish	8, 134/ 31
of any natural thing:	beast	, herb, tree, or stone	8, 195/ 1
and, as a bold	beast	and a shameless whoremaster	8, 306/ 26
water in. For what	beast	would be so bold	8, 317/ 28
mouth, blow that proud	beast	to naught. Now, good	8, 478/ 23
us in this abominable	beast	now, and in these	8, 492/ 16
But this order the	beast	blasphemeth . . . and, as well	8, 516/ 25
the eating of any	beast's	blood. Which ordinance if	8, 248/ 24
for witnesses of their	beastly	bitchery. The Extreme Unction	8, 14/ 26
Mass . . . hath a lewd,	beastly	mind against the very	8, 111/ 5
out of whose brutish,	beastly	mouth cometh such a	8, 134/ 31
fall into such open,	beastly	faults, friars and nuns	8, 139/ 18
thing for sin and	beastly	bitchery, and the defense	8, 139/ 23
bitchery of these bold	beastly	preachers that lay friars	8, 139/ 27
is, that teacheth such	beastly	"wedding" with contempt of	8, 140/ 11
years have had such	beastly	"wedding" in great abomination	8, 140/ 16
works, and by the	beastly	profession of friars and	8, 358/ 36
breaking out of their	beastly	members, they do by	8, 455/ 27
unnatural affection and very	beastly	lust . . . and also that	8, 494/ 8
good men a very	beastly	bitchery . . . show themselves clearly	8, 495/ 9
his fleshly desire and	beastly	lust and devilish appetite	8, 512/ 24
be they never so	beastly	, but very babyish and	8, 529/ 36
in saving of the	beasts	for sacrifice which beasts	8, 49/ 20
beasts for sacrifice which	beasts	God had precisely commanded	8, 49/ 21
' faithless '	beasts	, ' hangmen, '	8, 58/ 20

other kinds, of brute	beasts	, the begetting of a	8, 85/ 33
wont to sacrifice the	beasts	first, and burn them	8, 113/ 7
and all meat of	beasts	suffocated or strangled, and	8, 248/ 23
at -- except such	beasts	as lust to see	8, 266/ 13
killing and offering the	beasts	. . . where findeth Tyndale that	8, 277/ 23
ark of Noah with	beasts	clean and unclean . . . and	8, 391/ 36
agree -- that these	beasts	do their detestable deeds	8, 493/ 34
of stone or in	beasts'	skins; according to his	8, 44/ 11
and scratch their fellows . . .	beat	not the babes yet	8, 59/ 15
law, to let them	beat	other men for saying	8, 59/ 27
many great battles to	beat	down almost all the	8, 156/ 8
sold therein, whom Christ	beat	out therefor. For these	8, 162/ 34
make him stoop, and	beat	him. And it appeareth	8, 444/ 24
given unto him to	beat	him, and that in	8, 453/ 5
take a rod and	beat	the kite. But since	8, 490/ 33
with whips and bats	beat	them well, and keep	8, 515/ 4
against, ever assailed and	beaten	at with desperation . . . not	8, 485/ 5
and keep him from	beating	. And then he should	8, 497/ 11
learn without biting and	beating	. Yet goeth Tyndale further	8, 515/ 25
maid upon pain of	beating	go thread her needle	8, 525/ 26
worse for them: as	beauty	, strength, learning, or wit	8, 204/ 25
have defaced therewith the	beauty	of his own tale	8, 292/ 6
divine service . . . and so	became	an apostle sent to	8, 13/ 8
before by Tyndale's master . . .	became	all unruly and disobeyed	8, 55/ 27
so meaning, spoke as	became	the right evangelist of	8, 439/ 35
and proffers, with nodding,	becking	, and mowing, as it	8, 108/ 37
So are they also	become	as unfruitful as the	8, 92/ 6
now is by custom	become	English . . . as "congregation" is	8, 166/ 35
Would it not have	become	Adam well, when God	8, 307/ 32
and lest we should	become	servants unto the day	8, 320/ 12
and "lest we should	become	servants unto the day	8, 320/ 25
church. Where is then	become	his heresy of their	8, 323/ 3
bade? Where were then	become	the Sacrament of Baptism	8, 350/ 3
born of God and	become	his children by faith	8, 421/ 1
of God, and be	become	the children of the	8, 428/ 12
grace through penance, and	become	the children of God	8, 428/ 14
of the devil and	become	his children. And that	8, 434/ 22
into deadly sin, and	become	children of the devil	8, 437/ 4
from that estate and	become	by sin the children	8, 437/ 16
God still, and never	become	the children of the	8, 441/ 39
is by the doing	become	"the bond thrall of	8, 454/ 17
he thinketh that it	becometh	him well against Christ's	8, 78/ 14
of deadly sin, and	becometh	the child of the	8, 435/ 16
marriage honorable, and their	bed	undefiled. And with that	8, 85/ 20
every morning, and to	bed	again every night . . . thinketh	8, 91/ 2
way to a nun's	bed	and it be at	8, 124/ 28
a flea in his	bed	, he dare not kill	8, 125/ 17
a flea in his	bed	-- would keep it	8, 125/ 26
take a nun to	bed	. For as for hearing	8, 125/ 28
and nuns creeping to	bed	together, and then to	8, 139/ 18

is honorable where the	bed	is undefiled with adultery	8, 305/ 26
out of a nun's	bed	to preach it . . . but	8, 336/ 36
lie still in his	bed	, and say he is	8, 355/ 1
after died in his	bed	. For in what mind	8, 358/ 6
about my neck to	bed	with her, and put	8, 457/ 15
and brought him to	bed	. . . and then he cared	8, 497/ 1
not come yoked to	bed	. For well we wot	8, 538/ 18
men, as those that	bedays	hath taught the contrary	8, 45/ 20
of them wedded and	bedded	with other, and both	8, 564/ 32
both twain wedded and	bedded	with the devil. Yet	8, 564/ 33
and picked rushes in	Bedlam	. And happy were Tyndale	8, 554/ 28
may from the nuns'	beds	sty even up straight	8, 567/ 4
prayers with him to	bedward	(all the whole house	8, 354/ 27
Bel and Baal, and	Beelzebul	, and all the devils	8, 4/ 32
ascribe God's miracles to	Beelzebul	, and call God's high	8, 415/ 19
pour in ale and	beer	of the strongest, without	8, 125/ 2
the bones of buttered	beer	. Now, where Tyndale saith	8, 178/ 34
putteth and poureth his	beer	. . . but as a quick	8, 504/ 12
pried upon them, with	beetle	brows and his brittle	8, 126/ 31
till either some blind	beetle	or some holy humblebee	8, 506/ 15
worldly ordinances, is he	beetle-blind	. More All this gear	8, 124/ 11
fashion . . . Tyndale Oh, how	beetle-blind	is fleshly reason! The	8, 500/ 29
be not yet so	beetle-blind	but that we spy	8, 501/ 24
For who is so	beetle-blind	that seeth not clearly	8, 502/ 14
saith it is a "	beetle-blind	," "fleshly" reason to think	8, 502/ 15
that it is a	beetle-blind	fleshly folly to reckon	8, 503/ 8
needs confess myself so	beetle-blind	that I can see	8, 503/ 21
taken for fleshly and	beetle-blind	that will be so	8, 503/ 32
labor to make us	beetle-blind	with his blunt subtleties	8, 504/ 15
could come but of	beetle-blind	fleshly reason. And therefore	8, 506/ 8
it a counsel of	beetle-blind	reason, because faith is	8, 506/ 20
a man that were	beetle-blind	indeed, may perceive well	8, 506/ 22
and "worldly ordinances" so "	beetle-blinded	" but that a friar	8, 124/ 27
purpose than the words	before-rehearsed	, of the Apocalypse. For	8, 348/ 26
Moses thereunto the words	before-rehearsed	, willing them that they	8, 349/ 10
he bringeth forth his	before-rehearsed	words of Saint Paul	8, 445/ 15
seemeth by his words	before-rehearsed	. . . and also by these	8, 446/ 33
his manner, in his	before-rehearsed	words wherein he saith	8, 544/ 23
whereas his feeble argument	before-touched	was but the cause	8, 335/ 20
every man a pardon	beforehand	that would so surely	8, 450/ 6
Monica, showeth that albeit	beforetime	she had been very	8, 371/ 14
the souls in purgatory	beg	all about for naught	8, 6/ 31
an anchoress . . . and there	began	secretly to sow his	8, 22/ 17
christened since Christendom first	began	but that it had	8, 82/ 29
and which when he	began	, he there instituted to	8, 85/ 9
aneled since Christendom first	began	. And he is led	8, 87/ 1
once. For first he	began	with images . . . then with	8, 117/ 30
things as among them	began	to be disputable; as	8, 131/ 5
ere ever this business	began	, and wrote not for	8, 134/ 9
since the faith first	began	any holy doctor, nor	8, 140/ 3

what he said . . . he	began	to go from his	8, 157/ 36
of his . . . and when	began	his new. He saith	8, 158/ 13
thousand years before Christendom	began	, as the books prove	8, 169/ 30
any congregation before Christendom	began	, or that ever it	8, 169/ 32
company. And though it	began	of such assemblies together	8, 170/ 18
the Greek Church, that	began	before them -- and	8, 170/ 26
that since Christendom first	began	among Englishmen hath always	8, 171/ 16
malicious heresies that Luther	began	to bring forth: therefore	8, 171/ 33
Englishmen since Penance first	began	among them. And that	8, 211/ 27
heresies since Christendom first	began	. But for all that	8, 219/ 25
him long ere writing	began	, was taught by the	8, 225/ 1
show you, as I	began	, that he should have	8, 233/ 5
the Scripture, and so	began	to multiply their false	8, 275/ 9
tell when this belief	began	; and he shall find	8, 284/ 5
them. But when they	began	little and little to	8, 299/ 25
from that faith . . . and	began	to trust in the	8, 299/ 26
what to say thereto,	began	to guess at the	8, 318/ 8
Paul taught (as he	began	to take upon him	8, 326/ 7
believe that it never	began	but by the authority	8, 371/ 6
every time since it	began	(as he must if	8, 392/ 4
the faster because he	began	later, and took the	8, 409/ 24
mind: that because he	began	so late, he would	8, 409/ 27
This heresy, as I	began	to tell you, Tyndale	8, 427/ 4
riddles among them, she	began	to put forth one	8, 446/ 17
with; and that they	began	to be killed and	8, 482/ 14
heretics, I say, themselves	began	first that guise. And	8, 483/ 10
guise. And as they	began	it, even so they	8, 483/ 10
then, when David first	began	to spy her, let	8, 536/ 6
Wherefore, if the Word	beget	the Congregation, and he	8, 224/ 10
spiritual creature which Baptism	begetteth	and createth of new	8, 214/ 5
Congregation, and he that	begetteth	is before him that	8, 224/ 10
of brute beasts, the	begetting	of a whelp or	8, 85/ 34
child hath in the	begetting	of his father. For	8, 500/ 31
child hath in the	begetting	of his father"! For	8, 502/ 24
child hath in the	begetting	of his own father	8, 502/ 27
the son in the	begetting	of his own father	8, 504/ 7
the child to the	begetting	of his own father	8, 505/ 35
the child toward the	begetting	of his own father	8, 566/ 28
it were, a bawdy	beggar	of Billiter Lane. Fie	8, 152/ 27
of Beggars, a piteous,	beggarly	book wherein he would	8, 6/ 30
people, doubting that the	beggarly	knave had stolen the	8, 13/ 21
we the Supplication of	Beggars	, a piteous, beggarly book	8, 6/ 30
that, like as folk	begin	now to delight in	8, 2/ 16
surely that except folk	begin	to reform that fault	8, 2/ 28
but that if they	begin	once to be matches	8, 28/ 25
of their sects. They	begin	their epistles in such	8, 40/ 14
when themselves feel it	begin	to boil: then many	8, 63/ 11
very false faiths. But	begin	, therefore, as I said	8, 80/ 23
and whoso would so	begin	to call it, would	8, 165/ 36
would and well might	begin	to call him "heretic	8, 166/ 1

More Let us now	begin	at the first piece	8, 168/ 9
good but if God	begin	(and he is always	8, 204/ 31
is always ready to	begin	!), therefore the grace with	8, 204/ 32
that" was not to	begin	with, nor to stand	8, 236/ 5
to reform it and	begin	his own special church	8, 275/ 12
that they did not	begin	by any wily fox	8, 304/ 16
but fight afresh and	begin	a new battle. More	8, 419/ 27
shall Tyndale and we	begin	to vary, not only	8, 427/ 31
that we should now	begin	to believe him alone	8, 429/ 5
feel . . . yet if we	begin	once to repent, we	8, 433/ 36
but fight afresh and	begin	a new battle. More	8, 445/ 7
but fight afresh and	begin	a new battle." By	8, 447/ 7
new field anew, and	begin	a new battle; and	8, 447/ 38
and "fight afresh and	begin	a new battle" --	8, 454/ 29
you. Let us first	begin	with errors against the	8, 462/ 16
that did in Christendom	begin	to fight, kill, and	8, 482/ 12
done in Almaine already)	begin	sedition and rebellion, and	8, 514/ 14
For else, till they	begin	to withdraw and draw	8, 526/ 29
the other till they	begin	themselves to withdraw their	8, 528/ 20
sure? The Gospel, to	begin	with for one piece	8, 548/ 6
hand wherein a young	beginner	can scant perceive one	8, 491/ 5
to revenge it with,	beginneth	to withdraw his gracious	8, 2/ 20
say, that God now	beginneth	. For I fear me	8, 2/ 28
Amen. More Tyndale here	beginneth	with a holy salutation	8, 40/ 12
of unfaithful heretics . . . he	beginneth	on the other side	8, 120/ 7
that his Christian faith	beginneth	to fail and faint	8, 135/ 2
of piteous Tyndale! He	beginneth	now, by likelihood, to	8, 190/ 28
grace with which God	beginneth	Gratiapraeveniens to set us	8, 204/ 32
strength of this chain,	beginneth	to writhe and wrestle	8, 223/ 12
hear how boldly he	beginneth	. . . and after shall I	8, 223/ 33
be God's child, and	beginneth	to be born of	8, 434/ 36
very church, he now	beginneth	, after this chapter, another	8, 560/ 7
hitherto is but a	beginning	yet. The prophet Elijah	8, 2/ 31
and cattle for a	beginning	. . . and will not fail	8, 5/ 1
to which in the	beginning	they could never have	8, 26/ 25
of truth from the	beginning	hitherto, nor never shall	8, 44/ 7
faith always from the	beginning	kept in Christ's church	8, 44/ 29
good works, both the	beginning	, the progress, and the	8, 53/ 18
Jews have from the	beginning	been taught to believe	8, 63/ 25
holy salutation at the	beginning	, with gay words of	8, 75/ 22
not boldly at the	beginning	utterly despise Baptism nor	8, 82/ 35
and ever-sufficient. More The	beginning	of these words seem	8, 89/ 27
God hath from the	beginning	determined that he would	8, 106/ 3
so clearly from the	beginning	. . . that never was there	8, 119/ 30
they were in the	beginning	wonderfully hot upon sermons	8, 125/ 30
Word "Congregation" In the	beginning	of my Dialogue I	8, 142/ 8
both said in the	beginning	the Service of the	8, 160/ 20
following. Here in the	beginning	, lest he should seem	8, 181/ 21
and consider from the	beginning	, and advise well Tyndale's	8, 203/ 32
I said in the	beginning	, though our article "the	8, 234/ 19

place in the very	beginning	of Saint John's Gospel	8, 235/ 15
is this: "In the	beginning	was that word, and	8, 235/ 18
erat verbum "In the	beginning	was that word"; for	8, 236/ 4
name among all nations,	beginning	at Jerusalem -- he	8, 238/ 23
with me from the	beginning	." And yet for because	8, 239/ 39
hath taken from the	beginning	; that is to wit	8, 243/ 26
he hath from the	beginning	joined his word with	8, 243/ 27
his truth from the	beginning	of the world unto	8, 245/ 30
and heretics, with the	beginning	of their hell even	8, 251/ 19
not Scripture from the	beginning	! He weigheth his words	8, 271/ 10
were writing from the	beginning	-- yet, as I	8, 273/ 18
do and from the	beginning	have done, misconstrue the	8, 275/ 20
is, and from the	beginning	hath been) taught by	8, 286/ 8
either venial in the	beginning	. . . or from mortal turned	8, 288/ 8
his people in the	beginning	to serve him with	8, 298/ 16
as much in the	beginning	, till he withdrew himself	8, 301/ 1
himself appointed in the	beginning	. And also, Christian men	8, 320/ 32
that whereas in the	beginning	it was received after	8, 322/ 4
in the second. For,	beginning	with the second . . . those	8, 351/ 31
by Tradition from the	beginning	, which the scribes and	8, 356/ 2
have had no other	beginning	but by the tradition	8, 371/ 1
that even in the	beginning	, in so few words	8, 386/ 11
well ourselves in the	beginning	. For Tyndale saith, as	8, 404/ 32
devil did in the	beginning	, and so doth ever	8, 422/ 1
also in his aforesaid	beginning	of this chapter --	8, 425/ 15
first two be the	beginning	and the entry into	8, 435/ 10
them. For in the	beginning	, upon the first preaching	8, 474/ 1
at once in the	beginning	-- we will yet	8, 474/ 24
people did in the	beginning	greatly forbear such heretics	8, 481/ 37
Tyndale is, from the	beginning	unto this present time	8, 486/ 4
of Christendom, from the	beginning	hitherto. And this conflict	8, 486/ 9
to God from the	beginning	. And he that finally	8, 488/ 15
you before (in the	beginning	of my Fourth Book	8, 497/ 31
of God, before the	beginning	of the world, foreseen	8, 497/ 32
For as in the	beginning	God of his great	8, 519/ 38
willful negligence . . . while he,	beginning	to be moved unto	8, 537/ 26
the Church," from the	Beginning	Hitherto For now shall	8, 560/ 3
us therein, from the	beginning	hitherto. Remember first, good	8, 560/ 13
told us, in the	beginning	, that this word "church	8, 560/ 29
consider orderly, from the	beginning	to the end, what	8, 562/ 1
he hath from the	beginning	hitherto told us, whereby	8, 566/ 8
Of his good will	begot	God us with the	8, 94/ 35
of his good will	begot	us with the word	8, 96/ 32
the child that he	begot	upon her in that	8, 540/ 1
of his good will	begotten	us, be understood our	8, 97/ 4
by whom God hath	begotten	us indeed, and which	8, 97/ 5
were that God had "	begotten	us with the word	8, 97/ 11
said that God had "	begotten	us by his goodness	8, 97/ 14
testify that we are	begotten	through the Word. Wherefore	8, 224/ 9
before him that is	begotten	: then is the Gospel	8, 224/ 11

he had wedded, and	begotten	children too. And in	8, 287/ 20
natural Word, of himself	begotten	-- seeth necessary, abiding	8, 380/ 34
that because he was	begotten	by his father, he	8, 421/ 2
father, he was therefore	begotten	of his father only	8, 421/ 3
God, whereby he is	begotten	and born of God	8, 436/ 17
a deadly delight to	beguile	good people, and bring	8, 12/ 2
that if they can	beguile	the laws and precepts	8, 29/ 37
commandment to flatter and	beguile	ourselves with. As here	8, 60/ 26
a faithful friend and	beguile	all the company, and	8, 137/ 33
that they shall not	beguile	you, let us with	8, 157/ 11
but would blind and	beguile	their hearers with darkness	8, 205/ 25
God) he should not	beguile	them and make them	8, 219/ 30
he go about to	beguile	us with sophistical equivocation	8, 271/ 31
and goeth about to	beguile	us. I think he	8, 311/ 12
nothing contrary . . . they cannot	beguile	us, though they may	8, 398/ 19
cannot for very shame	beguile	him, for the love	8, 439/ 3
would no man should	beguile	us and make us	8, 441/ 23
children, let no man	beguile	you. He that doth	8, 441/ 27
to win him and	beguile	him at the last	8, 469/ 37
small, ragged hand to	beguile	us and make us	8, 492/ 22
a man hath been	beguiled	and brought into many	8, 6/ 18
being priest, he hath	beguiled	a woman and wedded	8, 7/ 7
and Eve was so	beguiled	that she thought she	8, 49/ 22
and therein have I	beguiled	his hope, as ye	8, 547/ 5
officers with rewards, and	beguileth	the law with cautels	8, 124/ 7
when he thus doth, "	beguileth	" not the laws with	8, 124/ 31
sacrament of Matrimony was	begun	by God in Paradise	8, 85/ 8
church is but newly	begun	. . . Tyndale would we should	8, 135/ 15
a thing new-found, but	begun	of old . . . at such	8, 164/ 19
have of good mind	begun	, and many hundred years	8, 164/ 22
Church was then newly	begun	to be called by	8, 171/ 3
it was the Church	begun	, gathered, and taught; and	8, 226/ 12
false Pharisees that had	begun	to teach contrary to	8, 275/ 16
believed before that heresy	begun	; and being very sure	8, 340/ 11
would, when they have	begun	with good things for	8, 352/ 29
Lutherans and Zwinglians have	begun	to rise and ruffle	8, 483/ 13
then he should have	begun	this chapter as he	8, 497/ 11
their own fault first	begun	, to fall into such	8, 527/ 5
hath declared in that	behalf	in sundry places --	8, 57/ 13
lay forth in that	behalf	the mind of the	8, 134/ 7
and sung on God's	behalf	-- I will not	8, 160/ 18
our faith in that	behalf	as ever he did	8, 252/ 4
he had on God's	behalf	commanded them some certain	8, 348/ 29
of saints and reverent	behavior	used at their images	8, 3/ 8
of all this reverent	behavior	is because that there	8, 110/ 21
it rather his willing	behavior	that serveth the matter	8, 207/ 27
it? Doth the willing	behavior	of the taker change	8, 503/ 18
that every man that	beheld	him took him for	8, 13/ 17
shall plainly perceive and	behold	the bare, ugly gargoye	8, 33/ 15
to make us clearly	behold	it, put his examples	8, 490/ 15

doth plainly and openly	behold	-- such, I mean	8, 507/ 16
glass, and perceive and	behold	but, as it were	8, 509/ 23
thus saith our Lord:	Behold	, I shall raise up	8, 539/ 11
himself, and standeth and	beholdeth	and falleth to play	8, 489/ 3
it were, with the	beholding	of a peacock's tail	8, 42/ 34
is increased by the	beholding	of those holy ceremonies	8, 109/ 9
and wax proud in	beholding	the marvelous greatness of	8, 159/ 21
organs and altogether, and	beholding	the solemn, godly sacraments	8, 160/ 10
keep them, by the	beholding	of the ceremonies, or	8, 299/ 16
in the contemplation and	beholding	of his Almighty Godhead	8, 436/ 35
the hateful hearing and	beholding	of their abominable deeds	8, 492/ 1
his devilish delight in	beholding	her, and thereby willingly	8, 537/ 28
written," and "Thus it	behooved	Christ to suffer and	8, 238/ 20
the setting up of	Bel	and Baal, and Beelzebul	8, 4/ 31
the prophets both of	Bel	and Baal, and now	8, 29/ 4
darkness, between Christ and	Belial	"I say also that	8, 488/ 3
my Dialogue, that I	belie	Luther. But when I	8, 16/ 7
if he list to	belie	them. But why, trow	8, 77/ 19
God: he doth untruly	belie	them. For who is	8, 114/ 26
that Tyndale doth but	belie	them. For since God's	8, 159/ 5
it pleaseth him to	belie	me to sweeten his	8, 344/ 16
forsworn and had utterly	belied	him. But God, which	8, 22/ 5
him with a false	belief	. And if it be	8, 3/ 33
color of their false	belief	? And what can be	8, 4/ 6
can be a worse	belief	than to believe that	8, 4/ 7
what can be worse	belief	than to believe that	8, 4/ 11
can be a worse	belief	than to believe that	8, 4/ 13
can be a worse	belief	than to believe that	8, 4/ 18
can be a worse	belief	than to believe that	8, 4/ 20
can be a worse	belief	than to believe that	8, 4/ 23
but only lack of	belief	? And if it be	8, 4/ 24
and in a false	belief	. . . when he heareth Tyndale	8, 43/ 24
love, so is the	belief	of his promises, and	8, 51/ 32
blood, and by our	belief	in his promises of	8, 52/ 10
brought in a wrong	belief	, contrary to all doctrine	8, 63/ 21
because of the false	belief	that the plunging in	8, 92/ 34
past, with faith and	belief	of the word of	8, 100/ 36
saith also that his	belief	is so necessary to	8, 107/ 13
salvation that the contrary	belief	is damnable . . . for else	8, 107/ 14
we speak here of	belief	and faith; not of	8, 107/ 35
customable fashion, letting the	belief	go by, he answer	8, 107/ 36
take out of our	belief	; and this is Luther's	8, 113/ 14
in very deed the	belief	, or at the leastwise	8, 124/ 22
had a good, faithful	belief	in blessing, both where	8, 127/ 23
and be of the	belief	that those holy fathers	8, 134/ 13
or weighty point of	belief	, for any fear lest	8, 154/ 31
ears . . . but also the	belief	of all grace, and	8, 205/ 37
already, and keep their	belief	still, and yet fall	8, 212/ 10
the root of right	belief	out of his heart	8, 217/ 36
still in their false	belief	: it were all in	8, 219/ 34

himself, were a false	belief	; a false faith also	8, 221/ 9
necessary truth to the	belief	whereof God will have	8, 222/ 30
there were a true	belief	, and false opinions taken	8, 227/ 31
whoso have a right	belief	, and not a false	8, 227/ 38
contrary to their own	belief	. Tyndale And Christ also	8, 228/ 32
which by their true	belief	do set their seals	8, 237/ 9
his understanding toward the	belief	of God's word; and	8, 241/ 18
consent and concord and	belief	of the truth by	8, 247/ 22
fall into the erroneous	belief	of any damnable untruth	8, 258/ 13
deduce thereupon that the	belief	whereinto the Spirit of	8, 258/ 17
might do it. Which	belief	if it were false	8, 260/ 23
point the part and	belief	of the Catholic Church	8, 266/ 26
therefore upon his own	belief	, what he should believe	8, 268/ 8
otherwise than may the	belief	without the Scripture . . . and	8, 270/ 26
been fallen from the	belief	thereof except only those	8, 272/ 16
because of the right	belief	, although that of those	8, 272/ 27
would teach in the	belief	, not contrary articles to	8, 280/ 24
their turning to Christ's	belief	, were not led by	8, 281/ 12
Tyndale tell when this	belief	began; and he shall	8, 284/ 4
how like is this	belief	, of this new article	8, 284/ 8
mind"; and though the	belief	thereof were very new	8, 284/ 16
of our Lady, the	belief	whereof he would should	8, 286/ 4
divers places, of the	belief	of the perpetual virginity	8, 286/ 5
Christ believeth that the	belief	thereof -- being (as	8, 286/ 8
souls that the contrary	belief	pertaineth to the damnation	8, 286/ 10
the better for the	belief	of purgatory? More In	8, 287/ 27
the better for the	belief	of purgatory to fear	8, 288/ 1
but Tyndale? For Tyndale's	belief	cannot fear folk, no	8, 288/ 2
more than other men's	belief	feareth Tyndale; nor Tyndale	8, 288/ 3
I say that the	belief	thereof profiteth two manner	8, 288/ 10
hear). Another way the	belief	thereof profiteth, in that	8, 288/ 16
whereof for the contrary	belief	and heresy held against	8, 288/ 18
And therefore of the	belief	of purgatory there cometh	8, 288/ 20
the better for the	belief	thereof, which believeth it	8, 288/ 22
the Church into the	belief	of the truth . . . and	8, 295/ 28
Church, into the right	belief	of every necessary truth	8, 295/ 30
all damnable untruth, false	belief	, and idolatry (as the	8, 302/ 33
necessary point of our	belief	. And therefore, to avoid	8, 310/ 36
every necessary point of	belief	is not written in	8, 311/ 26
believe naught, nor my	belief	shall not serve me	8, 313/ 36
of Christian faith and	belief	that they have ever	8, 314/ 13
ye believe, and through	belief	have life." And in	8, 333/ 8
to fall into that	belief	: they were thereby --	8, 340/ 15
if we have that	belief	. . . we shall have no	8, 361/ 16
understanding. But that right	belief	, and thereby that understanding	8, 361/ 17
articles of the right	belief	, and to prove them	8, 361/ 22
with Tyndale toward the	belief	thereof . . . if Tyndale, when	8, 380/ 21
perceive that without the	belief	and credence given unto	8, 382/ 6
been in a wrong	belief	. . . where hath been all	8, 387/ 16
hath had the true	belief	? And let him tell	8, 387/ 18

in being of one	belief	in their hearts and	8, 387/ 30
is in a false	belief	that will any other	8, 394/ 16
than only this bare	belief	. . . whereof plainly followeth that	8, 394/ 17
were in the right	belief	before holy Luther's days	8, 394/ 25
all them that in	belief	did agree with these	8, 394/ 27
were of the right	belief	, and such as would	8, 394/ 35
chosen heretics, of contrary	belief	to the church of	8, 395/ 1
sure of the right	belief	. Whereunto we shall answer	8, 397/ 26
nature and substance of	belief	and faith . . . but dead	8, 400/ 35
be not agreed in	belief	concerning the Sacrament of	8, 403/ 20
fallen from the right	belief	in many great articles	8, 404/ 15
more, is but a	belief	of a history and	8, 405/ 4
includeth of necessity the	belief	of hell: I answer	8, 406/ 13
have therewith also a	belief	that for actual sins	8, 406/ 28
Peter have rather a	belief	of purgatory than of	8, 406/ 32
he confesseth not the	belief	of either other. Saint	8, 406/ 34
be bound to the	belief	also of such things	8, 407/ 26
only discharged of the	belief	of our Lady's perpetual	8, 408/ 2
but also of the	belief	of Christ's death, descension	8, 408/ 5
all, or any true	belief	, historical or other. And	8, 408/ 24
never fall from that	belief	, nor by any error	8, 411/ 6
nature of faith or	belief	. . . no more than the	8, 412/ 20
elects have the right	belief	which Saint Peter confessed	8, 412/ 31
he saith that the	belief	alone is sufficient for	8, 415/ 32
say that besides the	belief	, any man unto salvation	8, 415/ 33
whosoever besides the bare	belief	, with as bare repenting	8, 416/ 7
not, besides repentance and	belief	, use any other way	8, 416/ 21
is to say, the	belief	alone, a very great	8, 421/ 30
his faith and his	belief	alone and, without hope	8, 421/ 35
for their lack of	belief	. But thou standest by	8, 430/ 9
that confession and that	belief	alone he were a	8, 441/ 24
expoundeth it, by the	belief	of the faith confessed	8, 447/ 14
because they have that	belief	not only through the	8, 447/ 16
that the true, right	belief	of all the articles	8, 459/ 1
yet he may (that	belief	still standing) fall into	8, 459/ 2
taken against the right	belief	: now cometh Tyndale and	8, 459/ 4
a "right faith" that	belief	that is right enough	8, 459/ 16
only with the right	belief	alone, as I affirmed	8, 459/ 34
but with the right	belief	and with good hope	8, 459/ 35
salvation is not the	belief	of the promise, nor	8, 463/ 3
proper nature of that	belief	in the promise . . . no	8, 463/ 4
commandment both in the	belief	and the work. For	8, 463/ 8
he putteth between the	belief	of the promises and	8, 463/ 37
the promises and the	belief	of all the other	8, 463/ 38
faith. As though the	belief	of the promises only	8, 463/ 39
so far above the	belief	of any other article	8, 464/ 1
clearly see that the	belief	of the promises do	8, 464/ 2
other articles that the	belief	of those articles gone	8, 464/ 3
those articles gone, the	belief	of the promises and	8, 464/ 4
But surely, concerning the	belief	of God's promises . . . Tyndale	8, 465/ 19

the fruit of that	belief	because they will not	8, 465/ 22
the fruit of that	belief	(if he believe it	8, 465/ 27
so highly magnifieth the	belief	of God's promises only	8, 466/ 20
sure article of their	belief	that she was a	8, 472/ 27
left nothing unwritten the	belief	whereof were necessary to	8, 472/ 31
not; but in the	belief	of the promises, every	8, 473/ 21
and have the faithful	belief	of them -- thus	8, 473/ 24
the necessity of the	belief	of the promises, and	8, 473/ 36
the promises, and the	belief	of the other articles	8, 473/ 36
were true that without	belief	of all the promises	8, 475/ 11
damnable, nor the contrary	belief	, till they were opened	8, 475/ 14
which articles the contrary	belief	were damnable after the	8, 475/ 25
from all others . . . the	belief	whereof is not necessary	8, 476/ 23
the common-known faith or	belief	is all one, both	8, 477/ 27
must, in faith and	belief	of such articles, believe	8, 478/ 5
agree together in one	belief	. Another, that the light	8, 478/ 14
every truth to the	belief	whereof he would have	8, 479/ 1
with him toward the	belief	. And thus, good Christian	8, 479/ 21
salvation . . . since the contrary	belief	is disobedience to God	8, 481/ 1
faith" he mean the	belief	. . . then is it not	8, 486/ 35
heresy. For the right	belief	and other deadly sins	8, 486/ 36
to say, the true	belief	, and lose it utterly	8, 487/ 4
of themselves toward the	belief	and faith. For he	8, 499/ 33
for lack of the	belief	. . . be reprobated and rejected	8, 499/ 37
man the credulity and	belief	by which we both	8, 500/ 14
men's endeavor toward the	belief	, and in scorning that	8, 500/ 24
the work of our	belief	and faith in us	8, 501/ 32
and obedient service of	belief	-- should be no	8, 502/ 20
the attaining of the	belief	than the child hath	8, 502/ 27
they granted him the	belief	of one almighty God	8, 504/ 35
far off from the	belief	, not only of the	8, 505/ 1
far off from the	belief	of the Son and	8, 505/ 3
way of the right	belief	. . . and that he would	8, 505/ 8
first into the right	belief	and good hope and	8, 505/ 27
he giveth not the	belief	or faith on that	8, 507/ 25
it not faith nor	belief	, but very sight and	8, 507/ 26
the man occasion of	belief	and credence necessarily, surely	8, 507/ 28
the giving them their	belief	and faith, that though	8, 507/ 31
bind us to the	belief	-- because he will	8, 507/ 35
be rewarded for our	belief	(the reason of which	8, 507/ 36
-- then if our	belief	lost its merit (as	8, 508/ 4
the merit of our	belief	lost in like wise	8, 508/ 7
his reason to the	belief	. . . and yet not so	8, 508/ 29
sure faith and undoubted	belief	. And this, I say	8, 509/ 7
hath no part in	belief	and faith . . . and make	8, 510/ 16
is to wit, of	belief	-- I will well	8, 534/ 28
be saved by the	belief	of our heart but	8, 542/ 4
the lack of their	belief	was a grievous sin	8, 543/ 19
faith, and lacked the	belief	, than Tyndale saith here	8, 544/ 34
is to wit, the	belief	of his resurrection . . . without	8, 545/ 3

his resurrection . . . without the	belief	whereof all the remnant	8, 545/ 4
lacked they then the	belief	. For as for that	8, 545/ 13
in the lack of	belief	because the messengers were	8, 545/ 28
so far from the	belief	of his resurrection, at	8, 545/ 36
in that after his	belief	lacking, he went not	8, 546/ 6
the lack of their	belief	they had no malice	8, 547/ 16
lacketh he not his	belief	. And then if he	8, 547/ 30
as far from the	belief	of the Resurrection as	8, 548/ 9
had once the right	belief	, of likelihood, as much	8, 549/ 16
they lost not their	belief	, because they railed not	8, 549/ 34
they came again to	belief	, therefore they lacked it	8, 550/ 1
love; but if his	belief	stood still . . . it was	8, 552/ 8
it was a bare	belief	, barren of the fruit	8, 552/ 9
if he lost the	belief	thereof, it may be	8, 554/ 13
believe with such a	belief	that then wrought well	8, 555/ 29
is to say, his	belief	with well-working love --	8, 556/ 11
and that his loving	belief	so came to him	8, 557/ 11
be thereby, concerning our	belief	, over straitly restrained of	8, 563/ 9
very repentance and very	belief	and love, he needs	8, 568/ 27
to repent the right	belief	of Christ's sacraments, and	8, 570/ 36
that, with this godly	belief	, they see surely to	8, 572/ 8
this point he plainly	belieth	the clergy (which doctrine	8, 94/ 11
own heresy, he deadly	belieth	us. Now of prayer	8, 148/ 27
Christian people, whom he	belieth	and saith that they	8, 162/ 22
well that Tyndale here	belieth	the bishop shamefully for	8, 195/ 25
do -- bid men	believe	in Muhammad's Koran --	8, 3/ 35
worse belief than to	believe	that the sacraments that	8, 4/ 7
worse belief than to	believe	that God's word is	8, 4/ 11
worse belief than to	believe	that men's good works	8, 4/ 14
worse belief than to	believe	that a man doth	8, 4/ 18
worse belief than to	believe	that a man may	8, 4/ 20
worse belief than to	believe	that none other sin	8, 4/ 23
among many other heresies,	believe	that Saint Paul were	8, 6/ 10
likely to leave and	believe	him at his bare	8, 19/ 2
a while to grow.	Believe	me not if any	8, 28/ 30
persuade the people to	believe	that they be not	8, 30/ 12
that all those that	believe	not as Tyndale doth	8, 43/ 23
spoken against us that	believe	as all Christ's church	8, 45/ 7
and his fellows, that	believe	the contrary. And on	8, 45/ 9
and that if he	believe	as he teacheth (as	8, 45/ 30
teacheth (as I verily	believe	he doth not), his	8, 45/ 31
beginning been taught to	believe	that man's fasting hath	8, 63/ 25
him our Savior, and	believe	that he hath promised	8, 76/ 32
us, too. And they	believe	that he hath ordained	8, 76/ 35
Christian people; and they	believe	not only that the	8, 77/ 12
please him, and then	believe	as he list who	8, 79/ 7
be taught and do	believe	that in the form	8, 82/ 12
of the Altar, doth	believe	aright. For the clear	8, 83/ 24
could do, men would	believe	Saint Paul better than	8, 86/ 17
the devil blindeth to	believe	them. Now when he	8, 88/ 3

that all Christian men	believe	that no penance is	8, 90/ 16
the clergy maketh us	believe	that the visible signs	8, 94/ 3
Tyndale They make us	believe	that the work itself	8, 94/ 8
Tyndale will have us	believe	nothing but plain and	8, 96/ 5
they believed as we	believe	in such things as	8, 107/ 9
these things that we	believe	. . . and never was there	8, 107/ 11
nor bad except) to	believe	that breach of such	8, 108/ 8
may make us to	believe	that we need no	8, 113/ 11
that we will not	believe	Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine	8, 113/ 24
the order of priesthood . . .	believe	that the priest doth	8, 114/ 2
preach they: "Thou must	believe	not Tyndale. that it	8, 114/ 12
that teacheth us to	believe	that in the sacrament	8, 115/ 17
For I may not	believe	the sacrament, but I	8, 116/ 32
sacrament, but I must	believe	the sacrament, that it	8, 116/ 33
as I may not	believe	Christ's church, but believe	8, 116/ 36
believe Christ's church, but	believe	Christ's church, that the	8, 116/ 36
though he may not	believe	in Christ's church, as	8, 118/ 4
-- yet he must	believe	Christ's church . . . that the	8, 118/ 6
For since we must	believe	the doctrine and the	8, 118/ 13
know them whom we	believe	; and who be elects	8, 118/ 15
own confession he must	believe	the doctrine of the	8, 118/ 26
so great madness to	believe	as these. For of	8, 119/ 11
do so still and	believe	that all is well	8, 121/ 30
that it sufficed to	believe	well in God's promise	8, 122/ 6
doing . . . but they both	believe	and confess the contrary	8, 124/ 17
captivate their understanding to	believe	lies; and inasmuch as	8, 129/ 20
captivate our understanding to	believe	Luther's lies. And therefore	8, 129/ 35
Christ and his apostles	believe	such a few fleshly	8, 130/ 13
Tyndale would make you	believe	that they do take	8, 131/ 30
have them bound to	believe	. I say also that	8, 132/ 11
that we will not	believe	the old holy doctors	8, 134/ 12
with the sword to	believe	them; and so all	8, 135/ 20
about to destroy . . . and	believe	the old fathers that	8, 140/ 36
the name that whoso	believe	him well is likely	8, 141/ 9
name of Christ to	believe	in him." And for	8, 144/ 37
And Tyndale will not	believe	that promise at all	8, 147/ 35
will not Tyndale now	believe	him without writing); and	8, 150/ 21
mad inventions, that they	believe	and observe unwritten. For	8, 154/ 22
as well did men	believe	before the writing those	8, 155/ 12
did since; and we	believe	now the promises as	8, 155/ 14
those things that we	believe	unwritten. For first, the	8, 155/ 17
unwritten. For as I	believe	the one, so believe	8, 155/ 20
believe the one, so	believe	I the other. And	8, 155/ 21
lack the grace to	believe	the things unwritten --	8, 155/ 22
lack the grace to	believe	any part of the	8, 155/ 23
they which say they	believe	nothing else but it	8, 155/ 25
doubt that we shall	believe	nothing as his word	8, 156/ 30
they find fools that	believe	them better upon their	8, 156/ 35
these few things . . . then	believe	hardily, and so will	8, 158/ 7
too. But surely whoso	believe	him with any less	8, 158/ 8

of a long custom"	believe	myself that I "say	8, 175/ 10
naked in a net	believe	that no man see	8, 175/ 12
it, Tyndale would not	believe	me but if I	8, 192/ 37
showeth it not, to	believe	him that Saint Peter	8, 193/ 2
away, to make men	believe	that there is nothing	8, 206/ 2
you") "and come and	believe	the Gospel" (or "glad	8, 212/ 3
death: we may well	believe	the Apostle in this	8, 214/ 1
church which we should	believe	and obey is not	8, 219/ 4
church which we should	believe	and obey were some	8, 219/ 7
itself, but if we	believe	the Church . . . and I	8, 222/ 27
which we bound to	believe	and obey, is this	8, 223/ 3
so mad as to	believe	that the church of	8, 223/ 24
call on whom they	believe	not? And how shall	8, 224/ 13
And how shall they	believe	without a preacher?" That	8, 224/ 13
preached ere men can	believe	in him. And then	8, 224/ 14
they which will not	believe	God's word but if	8, 225/ 9
they that will not	believe	it written . . . since God's	8, 225/ 10
as all Christian men	believe	, and the Scripture showeth	8, 225/ 16
he which doth not	believe	evil to be good	8, 228/ 2
the word of God	believe	and wot well enough	8, 228/ 30
should not fail to	believe	. . . or cast into the	8, 239/ 4
when they refused to	believe	on him and hated	8, 241/ 37
and bind them to	believe	upon pain of damnation	8, 241/ 39
God saith that whoso	believe	not his church . . . is	8, 242/ 25
needs be bound to	believe	it . . . and it being	8, 243/ 24
lest men should not	believe	him and his doctrine	8, 243/ 34
by his word we	believe	that he doth it	8, 245/ 10
apostles and evangelists we	believe	that he said it	8, 245/ 11
we be taught and	believe	that the evangelists and	8, 245/ 13
he would make us	believe	that all true miracles	8, 245/ 33
men bound forthwith to	believe	it -- as he	8, 247/ 14
that he will neither	believe	Saint Peter nor Saint	8, 247/ 27
that we must now	believe	that it is not	8, 248/ 25
else why should we	believe	them? If he say	8, 249/ 21
words; for they will	believe	no word of his	8, 249/ 25
reason we may not	believe	him. For in these	8, 249/ 31
or else if we	believe	him before all them	8, 250/ 27
that, as I say,	believe	them once in this	8, 253/ 33
we be bound to	believe	nothing but the only	8, 253/ 34
that we should necessarily	believe	had been the intent	8, 256/ 25
what we ought to	believe	and what we ought	8, 257/ 13
whatsoever we ought to	believe	or do, that same	8, 257/ 14
we be bound to	believe	nothing but God's promises	8, 258/ 27
not suffer them to	believe	that it were well	8, 260/ 7
he may as well	believe	what he will and	8, 260/ 28
be bound either to	believe	or to do is	8, 262/ 7
bound to do or	believe	under pain of loss	8, 262/ 11
of our souls to	believe	anything that is not	8, 262/ 31
should be bound to	believe	. Which reason ye see	8, 263/ 19
God bind us to	believe	any word of his	8, 263/ 23

we be bound to	believe	or to do, there	8, 265/ 1
would have no man	believe	. For the perceiving whereof	8, 266/ 1
whom if I should	believe	for the multitude, I	8, 267/ 3
multitude, I must rather	believe	the paynims or the	8, 267/ 3
belief, what he should	believe	and what not, must	8, 268/ 9
which thereby make you	believe	that our master Christ	8, 268/ 25
and bindeth folk to	believe	upon the peril of	8, 271/ 35
prophets; and if they	believe	not them, no more	8, 274/ 35
no more will they	believe	one that were come	8, 274/ 36
do and what to	believe	, even in sacraments. For	8, 275/ 36
and what they should	believe	; and he proveth it	8, 277/ 10
they should do or	believe	was then delivered them	8, 279/ 25
they that would not	believe	in Christ for his	8, 281/ 7
his miracles . . . would not	believe	in him for the	8, 281/ 8
I not bound to	believe	the one nor to	8, 282/ 32
and command us to	believe	them, whensoever he list	8, 283/ 16
helped it me to	believe	that our Lady's body	8, 284/ 2
doth him good to	believe	it . . . as it helpeth	8, 284/ 17
him good if he	believe	other truths which God	8, 284/ 18
him as much to	believe	that our Lady's body	8, 284/ 22
his church so to	believe	. . . as it helpeth him	8, 284/ 23
it helpeth him to	believe	that Enoch or Elijah	8, 284/ 24
say, "Nay, but I	believe	better these men that	8, 285/ 1
and Elijah than I	believe	these men that tell	8, 285/ 2
it helpeth him to	believe	it as the word	8, 285/ 8
teacheth him also to	believe	that this thing which	8, 285/ 29
is either good to	believe	or at the leastwise	8, 285/ 30
profit his soul to	believe	that our Lady is	8, 287/ 6
what profiteth him to	believe	that our Lady was	8, 287/ 11
what profiteth him to	believe	that our Savior himself	8, 287/ 17
their angelical liberty to	believe	which way they list	8, 287/ 24
a halfpenny, while ye	believe	it no better than	8, 287/ 29
to saints, or to	believe	in the Holy Sacrament	8, 289/ 30
all that repent and	believe	therein should have their	8, 290/ 31
intelligetis" ("But if ye	believe	, ye shall not understand	8, 293/ 20
and then to not	believe	them; as these heretics	8, 299/ 2
Passion; for this they	believe	, and this they teach	8, 299/ 36
Church, to make men	believe	that the Church teacheth	8, 306/ 3
ought to do or	believe	thereby, or else put	8, 307/ 17
keep the faith and	believe	with Luther that there	8, 308/ 31
or do it not,	believe	it or believe it	8, 309/ 24
not, believe it or	believe	it not -- or	8, 309/ 25
rather, in sin to	believe	it or do it	8, 309/ 25
of Christ both do	believe	and many hundred years	8, 309/ 26
saved by . . . but we	believe	it with a story	8, 313/ 6
themselves at liberty to	believe	it or not believe	8, 313/ 18
believe it or not	believe	it as they list	8, 313/ 18
choose whether we will	believe	this point or not	8, 313/ 31
we be bound to	believe	. . . if I believe it	8, 313/ 33
to believe . . . if I	believe	it indeed, and yet	8, 313/ 33

it indeed, and yet	believe	therewith that I may	8, 313/ 34
choose whether I will	believe	it or not: I	8, 313/ 35
in so believing I	believe	naught, nor my belief	8, 313/ 35
we be bound to	believe	it. For he that	8, 314/ 2
which he saith we	believe	this point, I shall	8, 314/ 20
word "Mass" -- I	believe	that well enough . . . for	8, 315/ 34
care not how, and	believe	they care not what	8, 316/ 17
not what; while they	believe	it to be none	8, 316/ 17
he would make men	believe	that coming to church	8, 323/ 8
world." That is, "We	believe	that thou art he	8, 329/ 19
that we will not	believe	no more thereof than	8, 331/ 18
are written that ye	believe	, and through belief have	8, 333/ 8
by Scripture, ere I	believe	him. And over this	8, 334/ 18
us in danger to	believe	some other things more	8, 334/ 28
them any other thing	believe	or do than was	8, 334/ 37
any time after either	believe	or do -- yet	8, 335/ 3
though they would neither	believe	that he told them	8, 335/ 4
he say, men must	believe	it only because Tyndale	8, 335/ 35
that, as he will	believe	no man without plain	8, 336/ 3
Scripture is bound to	believe	him -- then is	8, 336/ 4
man so mad to	believe	him therein upon his	8, 336/ 13
now neither necessary to	believe	nor possible to be	8, 336/ 33
bid all the world	believe	them -- upon their	8, 337/ 11
no man bound to	believe	; and also concerning the	8, 343/ 8
concluding that we must	believe	whatsoever is shaven in	8, 344/ 11
we were bound to	believe	all that is "shaven	8, 344/ 18
bind any man to	believe	the apostles than to	8, 344/ 21
the apostles than to	believe	the whole Catholic Church	8, 344/ 21
man refusing to hear,	believe	, and obey the Church	8, 345/ 12
-- refuseth to hear,	believe	, and obey the Church	8, 345/ 16
church that I will	believe	. . . show a miracle, or	8, 345/ 29
that no man should	believe	any church without miracle	8, 346/ 1
he will not otherwise	believe	any. Let him put	8, 346/ 3
moveth him thereto, to	believe	no church without Scripture	8, 346/ 4
church" that he will	believe	, or else "bring authentic	8, 346/ 9
he saith he will	believe	no church without miracle	8, 346/ 26
For he refuseth to	believe	the Church though it	8, 346/ 27
old Scripture, and to	believe	nothing farther than we	8, 347/ 33
he forbidden them to	believe	or obey any prophet	8, 349/ 21
bound to do or	believe	, by any text that	8, 351/ 11
And I warn you,	believe	them not in anything	8, 355/ 26
wherein the people should	believe	them, no more than	8, 355/ 28
allthing wherein they should	believe	them was written in	8, 355/ 29
our Savior said not, "	Believe	them in nothing but	8, 356/ 5
not forbidding them to	believe	them in many other	8, 356/ 7
be written, and therefore	believe	the scribes and Pharisees	8, 356/ 10
that Christian men must	believe	is written in the	8, 356/ 12
bound to do or	believe	. Whereof Saint Augustine doth	8, 359/ 8
prove that we must	believe	nothing but only Scripture	8, 363/ 37
that we will not	believe	them, as though themselves	8, 367/ 5

us, must we firmly	believe	. And that custom must	8, 370/ 21
the whole Church, we	believe	them to have had	8, 370/ 37
-- we very well	believe	that it never began	8, 371/ 6
he saith, "And I	believe	, good Lord, that thou	8, 372/ 7
of Tyndale or them	believe	whom ye like best	8, 374/ 2
less thing, also, to	believe	ourselves to be bound	8, 375/ 4
which when he dare	believe	in leaving a thing	8, 375/ 18
why dare he not	believe	the tradition of the	8, 375/ 20
why we should therein	believe	him) -- the credence	8, 378/ 11
his whole Church to	believe	and obey him therein	8, 378/ 27
whole Church shall never	believe	nor do nothing as	8, 378/ 30
man be bound to	believe	or do anything as	8, 378/ 31
man be bound to	believe	and obey. And surely	8, 378/ 36
men were bound to	believe	things without Scripture. And	8, 379/ 4
since Tyndale will nothing	believe	us without Scripture, and	8, 379/ 5
we should any more	believe	him without Scripture than	8, 379/ 6
or licensed nothing to	believe	but if it be	8, 379/ 10
that bond still, to	believe	the things that the	8, 379/ 12
bound us before, to	believe	those necessary things that	8, 379/ 15
we be bound to	believe	or do is by	8, 379/ 20
no more bound to	believe	us than we be	8, 379/ 33
than we be to	believe	him -- if Tyndale	8, 379/ 33
should not as well	believe	when it telleth him	8, 381/ 2
well he cannot prove),	believe	the Church the less	8, 381/ 7
written at one time,	believe	the Church the less	8, 381/ 9
yet will not Tyndale	believe	for God's word anything	8, 381/ 23
Scripture; whereas if he	believe	not the Church, he	8, 381/ 25
us so mad to	believe	that friars may wed	8, 381/ 33
would not let to	believe	, and say so too	8, 390/ 3
all repenting sinners that	believe	in Christ, and put	8, 390/ 10
have us so to	believe	in Christ that we	8, 394/ 8
and that we should	believe	that all Christian people	8, 394/ 10
or any other thing	believe	thereof than that it	8, 394/ 14
would have us also	believe	that to say the	8, 394/ 19
were sin also to	believe	that man, by good	8, 394/ 22
that they say they	believe	nothing else. And in	8, 395/ 19
in that point I	believe	them well, and in	8, 395/ 20
they say that they	believe	nothing but Scripture, I	8, 395/ 20
say true . . . for they	believe	nothing beside the Scripture	8, 395/ 21
we be bound to	believe	and observe is not	8, 396/ 8
that whoso hear and	believe	his church may be	8, 396/ 20
a pestilent heresy to	believe	as Tyndale here teacheth	8, 401/ 35
Tyndale with them, do	believe	, if they lie not	8, 403/ 25
world." That is, "We	believe	that thou art he	8, 404/ 5
and to make men	believe	at the leastwise that	8, 404/ 23
that so a man	believe	the thing that Peter	8, 404/ 23
for salvation, though he	believe	no further articles besides	8, 404/ 25
bound upon damnation to	believe	any more, but that	8, 404/ 28
in some things to	believe	more . . . and that in	8, 404/ 29
availeth nor hurteth to	believe	any more. And therefore	8, 404/ 31

is deadly sin to	believe	. And here he putteth	8, 404/ 34
saith he that to	believe	or not believe the	8, 405/ 2
to believe or not	believe	the Assumption of our	8, 405/ 2
of the Gospel, to	believe	that she were not	8, 405/ 13
for he must needs	believe	that the thing from	8, 406/ 10
necessity. For Peter might	believe	at that time, for	8, 406/ 15
be not bound to	believe	that the Holy Ghost	8, 407/ 2
are we bound to	believe	that truth, whereof is	8, 407/ 4
were enough now to	believe	. . . and that in all	8, 407/ 11
by his words, "We	believe	that thou art he	8, 407/ 18
gave us leave to	believe	him no further, whatsoever	8, 407/ 29
elect, unknown church . . . do	believe	the article of the	8, 407/ 32
that, since Tyndale will	believe	no more of his	8, 408/ 13
nor will not also	believe	and obey Christ's church	8, 408/ 16
of knowledge can neither	believe	nor obey -- it	8, 408/ 20
mean that whosoever once	believe	it can never fall	8, 411/ 5
nor by any error	believe	the contrary; or else	8, 411/ 6
all repentant sinners that	believe	the faith that Saint	8, 413/ 15
testify that we must	believe	many things more than	8, 414/ 10
sufficient . . . because that whoso	believe	that Christ is the	8, 414/ 26
but that he shall	believe	also that he is	8, 414/ 27
believeth cannot fail to	believe	therewith . . . all that ever	8, 414/ 28
that a man may	believe	that Christ is God's	8, 415/ 3
God's Son and yet	believe	the contrary of some	8, 415/ 4
For a man might	believe	that Christ were God's	8, 415/ 9
God's Son, and thereby	believe	also all that Christ	8, 415/ 9
be that he would	believe	no more than those	8, 415/ 11
God's Son, and would	believe	therefore all that he	8, 415/ 13
that, mistrust and not	believe	all other men that	8, 415/ 15
Martin his master, which	believe	of Christ's words no	8, 415/ 25
he would make us	believe	that Saint John teacheth	8, 425/ 8
a damnable error to	believe	that God hath ordained	8, 425/ 30
faith with which we	believe	the articles of the	8, 426/ 9
the faith as men	believe	a story or a	8, 426/ 10
were so mad to	believe	one heretic or twain	8, 427/ 2
should now begin to	believe	him alone, in the	8, 429/ 5
as before, while they	believe	well and work well	8, 434/ 18
few heretics, both now	believe	, and all this fifteen	8, 437/ 3
therein, too: ye may	believe	here Saint John --	8, 443/ 1
they feel themselves to	believe	in God, and put	8, 447/ 20
For though a man	believe	, saith he, never so	8, 459/ 8
as a man may	believe	a story, but with	8, 461/ 1
for his salvation to	believe	the promise of God	8, 462/ 31
shall be saved . . . and	believe	not that Christ and	8, 462/ 32
he bindeth us to	believe	them both alike. The	8, 463/ 2
obedience of faith and	believe	his promises. Now, if	8, 463/ 17
and pain, bound to	believe	all other things that	8, 463/ 20
writing, that if we	believe	once his promises, "Care	8, 463/ 25
be at liberty to	believe	as we list . . . so	8, 463/ 27
been) so mad to	believe	that there were no	8, 464/ 5

well so that he	believe	that his "elect church	8, 464/ 14
choose whether he will	believe	that ever any angel	8, 464/ 15
great peril not to	believe	God in his tale	8, 464/ 35
delight," as not to	believe	him in his promise	8, 464/ 37
a principal point to	believe	God's tale. For the	8, 465/ 10
as many of them	believe	that through Christ the	8, 465/ 20
that belief (if he	believe	it as he saith	8, 465/ 28
Tyndale will not now	believe	that promise at all	8, 466/ 15
repent their error and	believe	the truth, and resist	8, 467/ 15
a man after baptism	believe	as the Church believeth	8, 470/ 22
but that so to	believe	and trust in God's	8, 470/ 28
we be bound to	believe	none article but if	8, 472/ 15
them that they may	believe	at their liberty, if	8, 472/ 24
men are bound to	believe	upon pain of damnation	8, 473/ 11
he is bound to	believe	them, whether they be	8, 473/ 21
taught that they must	believe	that the promise should	8, 474/ 11
when he proveth you,	believe	him; and in the	8, 474/ 35
and in the meanwhile,	believe	that his evasion is	8, 474/ 35
pain of damnation to	believe	the perpetual virginity of	8, 475/ 16
in such a matter	believe	the authority of any	8, 475/ 31
either God bid him	believe	him, or that, for	8, 475/ 32
church God biddeth him	believe	, and saith he will	8, 476/ 7
cannot be bound to	believe	them, and to repent	8, 476/ 11
so, he must either	believe	them alone . . . or else	8, 476/ 14
and have other men	believe	them with him, then	8, 476/ 15
belief of such articles,	believe	the common consent of	8, 478/ 5
same church, and therein	believe	that church, and give	8, 479/ 17
hath commanded him to	believe	and obey the church	8, 479/ 20
elect church" must needs	believe	after that they be	8, 480/ 25
themselves be bound to	believe	it, they be bound	8, 480/ 26
For a man may	believe	truly and do falsely	8, 486/ 37
truly and do falsely,	believe	right and live wrong	8, 487/ 1
right and live wrong,	believe	well and be naught	8, 487/ 1
yet would make us	believe	that neither nother at	8, 489/ 35
itself cannot make men	believe	the Scripture, nor very	8, 500/ 8
by which we both	believe	the Church in teaching	8, 500/ 14
also by which we	believe	the things that are	8, 500/ 16
but endeavor ourselves to	believe	, and captivate and subdue	8, 500/ 18
them do penance and "	believe	the Gospel," as he	8, 502/ 29
foregoing, no man can	believe	: yet if there were	8, 502/ 33
and exhort them to	believe	, and praise them that	8, 503/ 4
praise them that will	believe	, and rebuke them that	8, 503/ 4
them that will not	believe	, as he doth in	8, 503/ 5
the thing that we	believe	. . . so were the merit	8, 508/ 7
he cannot choose but	believe	it -- the scriptures	8, 509/ 14
he would have them	believe	. . . and that in such	8, 509/ 35
should not choose but	believe	, for they should not	8, 509/ 36
may do that," as	believe	, and hope, and love	8, 510/ 7
many which right surely	believe	the mercy of God	8, 511/ 36
if Tyndale in this	believe	not me, nor all	8, 512/ 37

trust, at the leastwise	believe	himself. Now, then, saith	8, 513/ 1
bare penitent and only	believe	and repent, and be	8, 516/ 7
culpa, so that he	believe	it well and surely	8, 529/ 30
and would make us	believe	that they be so	8, 529/ 33
else never make me	believe	that David did spy	8, 533/ 7
here live well, and	believe	well, after his own	8, 537/ 12
time satisfied that he	believe	it so well upon	8, 537/ 16
that he should not	believe	a man that would	8, 537/ 17
in like wise to	believe	upon good likelihoods that	8, 537/ 20
sin, and not to	believe	him that without good	8, 537/ 21
that they could not	believe	until Christ himself came	8, 541/ 19
Paul saith, "In heart	believe	we for our justification	8, 541/ 38
mouth that we do	believe	, but if we believe	8, 542/ 3
believe, but if we	believe	in our heart; nor	8, 542/ 3
that ere they could	believe	his resurrection, he was	8, 542/ 24
saith they "could not	believe	" . . . if he say true	8, 543/ 18
let no man to	believe	Tyndale, whensoever he prove	8, 544/ 20
that they could not	believe	the Resurrection . . . and excuseth	8, 544/ 27
saith they "could not	believe	" the substantial article of	8, 545/ 1
yet they could not	believe	it; the wound of	8, 545/ 9
that they could not	believe	it at the preaching	8, 545/ 10
if they could not	believe	, then did they not	8, 545/ 12
then did they not	believe	; and so lacked they	8, 545/ 12
believed not nor could	believe	it. At that time	8, 545/ 20
that they could not	believe	at the bare preaching	8, 545/ 24
wotteth well, if he	believe	the Gospel, that no	8, 545/ 32
Tyndale saith, "could not	believe	" till he saw Christ	8, 546/ 2
saw Christ . . . neither did	believe	the woman nor all	8, 546/ 3
and endeavor himself to	believe	them that told him	8, 546/ 8
-- he would never	believe	it. And I say	8, 546/ 11
God bindeth us to	believe	, believeth it not --	8, 546/ 14
not, nor could not	believe	. And yet would he	8, 547/ 14
taught us that whoso	believe	not the resurrection of	8, 547/ 28
that while though he	believe	not, yet lacketh he	8, 547/ 30
that we need not	believe	him further than he	8, 549/ 5
neither believed nor could	believe	. And yet while they	8, 549/ 34
all the women's words,	believe	that Christ was risen	8, 552/ 1
the apostles could not	believe	that Christ was arisen	8, 552/ 17
forsook Christ, he did	believe	with such a belief	8, 555/ 28
that time did not	believe	with love that wrought	8, 555/ 37
be that whereas they	believe	right and love God	8, 556/ 21
too, as many as	believe	the soul to be	8, 559/ 14
we be bound to	believe	nothing but only that	8, 562/ 36
that we bound to	believe	nothing of necessity but	8, 563/ 7
of necessity bound to	believe	all that neither . . . but	8, 563/ 12
but, so that we	believe	the promises, we may	8, 563/ 13
all repenting sinners that	believe	in Christ, and put	8, 563/ 24
again," and this they	believe	and feel "without any	8, 563/ 29
bid us so boldly	believe	it, and, save his	8, 565/ 13
bare word, we should	believe	it. And here is	8, 566/ 7

all repenting sinners that	believe	in Christ, and put	8, 567/ 27
again; and thus they	believe	and feel without any	8, 567/ 32
he so did . . . and	believe	therewith that he is	8, 568/ 12
he is bound to	believe	, and love God and	8, 568/ 12
he shall never well	believe	, nor that he shall	8, 568/ 25
never so repent and	believe	and love: to that	8, 568/ 30
only "repentant sinners" that	believe	as himself showeth you	8, 569/ 34
them . . . so that they	believe	sure that all the	8, 571/ 36
especially so that they	believe	that the Blessed Body	8, 572/ 3
wise thereto, but only	believe	and remember that there	8, 572/ 5
bold then, hardily, and	believe	verily that their feeling	8, 572/ 17
is not to be	believed	but if it be	8, 4/ 12
in such a sense	believed	of all Christian people	8, 6/ 28
he said, he firmly	believed	, and that he would	8, 15/ 25
saints, and that he	believed	them to be God's	8, 20/ 19
as they said, they	believed	it to be true	8, 23/ 20
they have them rather	believed	than answered. Of which	8, 25/ 18
must, if they be	believed	, bring the people into	8, 30/ 16
all Christ's church hath	believed	ever hitherto . . . but that	8, 45/ 8
God's elects have always	believed	as he and his	8, 45/ 11
Lord in whom they	believed	." Here may ye clearly	8, 69/ 17
we knew them and	believed	them -- them they	8, 92/ 5
their duty, nor well	believed	in Baptism, neither --	8, 93/ 26
false dissemblers . . . they have	believed	as they showed, and	8, 107/ 8
have showed that they	believed	as we believe in	8, 107/ 8
this twenty years, that	believed	as Tyndale saith that	8, 107/ 12
contrary. Would God himself	believed	as well of this	8, 114/ 31
is nothing to be	believed	without plain and evident	8, 117/ 25
this fifteen hundred years	believed	. . . because that now a	8, 119/ 6
heresies . . . they would be	believed	by their only word	8, 119/ 24
they find received and	believed	, used and honored, so	8, 119/ 29
as well to be	believed	without writing as with	8, 131/ 34
is certainly to be	believed	, except only the Scripture	8, 133/ 8
find one that ever	believed	other but that it	8, 134/ 15
instead of true faith	believed	false lies, and so	8, 135/ 22
writing -- and was	believed	then without writing --	8, 150/ 17
would have kept and	believed	in Christendom, he hath	8, 154/ 17
Tyndale And if I	believed	the Gospel -- what	8, 217/ 22
a man that well	believed	should peradventure prepare him	8, 217/ 33
wit, that if he	believed	the Gospel, he should	8, 218/ 7
time till our own,	believed	as I do, that	8, 221/ 20
of Necessity to Be	Believed	." Whether the Church Were	8, 222/ 10
he would have known,	believed	, and kept -- was	8, 226/ 16
his mouth. And Judas	believed	in his heart that	8, 228/ 26
man should never have	believed	that he had been	8, 241/ 26
to make known or	believed	among us the truth	8, 243/ 14
it . . . and it being	believed	, we be by reason	8, 243/ 24
if he will have	believed	. . . he must, I say	8, 245/ 36
in every age utterly	believed	alike . . . but that the	8, 248/ 6
in some age hath	believed	otherwise than it hath	8, 248/ 7

what he will have	believed	and what he will	8, 248/ 28
objection of diverse articles	believed	by the Church in	8, 249/ 9
he look to be	believed	, that friars may wed	8, 250/ 7
if he will be	believed	against many preachers proved	8, 250/ 25
of Necessity to Be	Believed	We be come now	8, 253/ 2
of many holy things	believed	and observed in Christ's	8, 253/ 6
done or to be	believed	. And remember that as	8, 254/ 27
of theirs, without which	believed	we cannot be saved	8, 256/ 20
their doctrine to be	believed	: it were very probable	8, 256/ 29
necessary truth to be	believed	but if it be	8, 257/ 25
it . . . nor good man	believed	that any woman might	8, 260/ 22
works), owed to be	believed	of them in everything	8, 262/ 28
that article taught and	believed	as the Church without	8, 269/ 19
which was taught and	believed	before those texts of	8, 269/ 25
that themselves saw or	believed	done on the other	8, 269/ 36
certainly known to be	believed	but by Scripture. And	8, 271/ 8
no more left that	believed	right but those that	8, 272/ 6
not look to be	believed	) -- he shall have	8, 273/ 29
might not have been	believed	without Scripture, for all	8, 279/ 32
he might not be	believed	else; nor no scripture	8, 280/ 5
apostles could not be	believed	for all the miracles	8, 280/ 19
let Christ to be	believed	coming with miracles . . . and	8, 280/ 23
Moses -- was it	believed	for God's sake, or	8, 280/ 27
let him to be	believed	as well as Moses	8, 280/ 30
not, then, have been	believed	without the witness of	8, 280/ 34
could not have been	believed	but for the Scripture	8, 281/ 10
by the miracles . . . and	believed	not Christ for the	8, 281/ 13
for the Scripture, but	believed	the Scripture for Christ	8, 281/ 13
Jews, which people most	believed	the Scripture -- of	8, 281/ 15
them, I say, fewest	believed	in Christ. Tyndale Wherefore	8, 281/ 16
things necessary to be	believed	in Scripture that Christ	8, 281/ 31
might not have been	believed	without Scripture" (which thing	8, 281/ 32
things necessary to be	believed	written in Scripture; which	8, 281/ 34
health is to be	believed	or done; and this	8, 282/ 9
be nothing of necessity	believed	without Scripture? Is there	8, 282/ 30
there nothing to be	believed	but promises? If God	8, 282/ 31
soul's salvation to be	believed	. And he may when	8, 283/ 18
Scripture, he must be	believed	? -- but if Tyndale	8, 283/ 35
it hath been thus	believed	even from the time	8, 284/ 5
hundred years hath been	believed	. . . he calleth a new	8, 284/ 7
no church should be	believed	but elects . . . and also	8, 285/ 21
But surely if ye	believed	it well . . . ye might	8, 287/ 30
else fall headlong down . . .	believed	he never so well	8, 288/ 19
done or to be	believed	. But since he seeth	8, 290/ 5
and in no wise	believed	, but -- whereas in	8, 297/ 27
and things to be	believed	. And now perceive ye	8, 309/ 12
everything necessary to be	believed	or done for the	8, 309/ 19
he saith) to be	believed	nor to be done	8, 309/ 23
many hundred years have	believed	that the thing is	8, 309/ 27
to be done or	believed	. In which matter, as	8, 309/ 27

point necessary to be	believed	, Tyndale cannot say but	8, 310/ 30
necessary point to be	believed	: this is his answer	8, 313/ 2
no necessity to be	believed	upon salvation of our	8, 313/ 19
something necessary to be	believed	and yet is not	8, 314/ 17
things necessary to be	believed	or done upon peril	8, 325/ 22
Tyndale would were most	believed	of all men: that	8, 329/ 12
should need, to be	believed	or done upon pain	8, 334/ 26
if he would be	believed	or obeyed, he should	8, 335/ 6
necessary points to be	believed	, and now neither necessary	8, 336/ 32
Church was received and	believed	before that heresy begun	8, 340/ 10
as were some Sadducees,	believed	no more him than	8, 342/ 24
will to be necessarily	believed	or done is, since	8, 347/ 27
to be heard or	believed	. And this is the	8, 352/ 33
were not to be	believed	in anything that they	8, 355/ 35
Scripture, and be therein	believed	. And therefore our Savior	8, 356/ 4
deceived, whether the things	believed	be written in Scripture	8, 361/ 24
were not to be	believed	if he taught a	8, 364/ 8
angel were to be	believed	if God sent him	8, 364/ 10
command it to be	believed	not being contrary to	8, 364/ 32
those things to be	believed	as these. And therefore	8, 369/ 14
Church worthy to be	believed	. . . so that if anything	8, 369/ 16
and therefore be well	believed	that the apostles have	8, 371/ 10
of . . . but to be	believed	and used whether they	8, 373/ 27
that the things were	believed	, used, and taught by	8, 373/ 37
church unknown can be	believed	, since it cannot be	8, 378/ 8
of God to be	believed	, and yet unwritten . . . as	8, 379/ 13
And Tyndale had not	believed	that the Scripture was	8, 380/ 19
written . . . Tyndale must have	believed	the Church in altogether	8, 381/ 5
he would have nothing	believed	without Scripture. The cause	8, 381/ 28
he would have nothing	believed	of no man but	8, 381/ 29
in every age have	believed	and taught . . . Saint Jerome	8, 389/ 8
Christian people have hitherto	believed	wrong, that have believed	8, 394/ 11
believed wrong, that have	believed	that men ought to	8, 394/ 11
hand, or that have	believed	that there is any	8, 394/ 13
of all them that	believed	it lawful for a	8, 395/ 5
that is to be	believed	. . . and that no man	8, 399/ 2
man may be surely	believed	that agreeth not with	8, 399/ 2
forced whether they were	believed	or not. Tyndale shall	8, 407/ 14
must now needs be	believed	upon pain of damnation	8, 407/ 24
made open to be	believed	unto his church any	8, 407/ 27
his church must be	believed	as firmly as the	8, 408/ 1
doctrine must needs be	believed	for true, and all	8, 408/ 11
ere this, that once	believed	full right, till the	8, 411/ 18
mouth. For though he	believed	that Christ were God's	8, 415/ 13
might one do that	believed	Christ to be God's	8, 415/ 23
no more to be	believed	, and also in that	8, 415/ 31
years before ever have	believed	, that good men and	8, 437/ 3
contrary look to be	believed	of any man in	8, 463/ 22
yet in that he	believed	not that ever he	8, 464/ 9
there, as a thing	believed	and looked for before	8, 465/ 15

at the first teaching	believed	and obeyed . . . it is	8, 469/ 8
fully, and as commonly	believed	through Christendom, as any	8, 472/ 8
his salvation which before	believed	the contrary . . . is, by	8, 473/ 3
is nothing to be	believed	for a surety but	8, 473/ 9
taught, necessary to be	believed	, which is not written	8, 473/ 30
was necessarily to be	believed	but if it were	8, 473/ 33
true and must be	believed	when it is taught	8, 475/ 21
whereof he might be	believed	though he prove not	8, 475/ 35
if he will be	believed	in them, and have	8, 476/ 15
that God will have	believed	pertaineth to salvation . . . since	8, 480/ 38
he would have it	believed	. And that the perpetual	8, 481/ 3
and fasting days, and	believed	all, very fast and	8, 481/ 23
the things to be	believed	, without any demerit or	8, 500/ 1
likely, let him be	believed	. But, now, if his	8, 536/ 4
to be the better	believed	upon the credence of	8, 537/ 3
opinion, both while he	believed	well himself and since	8, 537/ 13
himself and since he	believed	wrong, of whose salvation	8, 537/ 14
salvation. And that they	believed	not that article, Tyndale	8, 545/ 6
and would fain have	believed	that he was risen	8, 545/ 8
himself saith here they	believed	not nor could believe	8, 545/ 20
that since they then	believed	not, as they did	8, 545/ 21
that he would have	believed	, sent out such women	8, 545/ 31
himself . . . affirming that they	believed	not, nor could not	8, 547/ 13
ween that though they	believed	not, yet had they	8, 547/ 15
the apostles, because they	believed	not, had they not	8, 548/ 12
one time they neither	believed	nor could believe. And	8, 549/ 33
And yet while they	believed	not, they lost not	8, 549/ 34
that they had not	believed	them that they had	8, 550/ 7
too, in that she	believed	it . . . and the thing	8, 554/ 11
and the thing also	believed	is all one both	8, 554/ 11
that, all the while	believed	in his heart all	8, 556/ 5
not greatly to be	believed	when he teacheth us	8, 564/ 30
well known or commonly	believed	, I should not blame	8, 565/ 10
the faith of the	believer	. And therefore, inasmuch as	8, 224/ 16
forth it keepeth the	believer	from hell . . . into the	8, 288/ 17
the true, and the	believers	thereof for the true	8, 417/ 31
Tyndale? Verily because he	believeth	it not; for he	8, 77/ 22
it not; for he	believeth	not that any ceremony	8, 77/ 22
fall thereto, when he	believeth	that how often soever	8, 89/ 32
false; another, that himself	believeth	that they do no	8, 94/ 4
all, and therein he	believeth	false. For the first	8, 94/ 5
all. Now, the Church	believeth	and teacheth that God	8, 97/ 27
Tyndale saith that he	believeth	. And he saith also	8, 107/ 13
that he granteth he	believeth	shrewdly, and would make	8, 108/ 18
he that jesteth so . . .	believeth	of likelihood that there	8, 115/ 1
better"? Surely because himself	believeth	that the devil knoweth	8, 115/ 29
a bundle. For he	believeth	less than the one	8, 115/ 35
that hath that mind	believeth	nothing at all that	8, 117/ 12
and finally, in effect,	believeth	neither nother: there will	8, 119/ 3
their heads. Tyndale He	believeth	that he loveth God	8, 122/ 26

for his sake, that	believeth	better in God than	8, 122/ 27
saith that the Turk "	believeth	better in God" than	8, 123/ 28
he lieth) -- how	believeth	then Tyndale himself in	8, 123/ 29
as every boy better	believeth	than he? For every	8, 147/ 27
twain too. Every boy	believeth	, and believeth true . . . that	8, 147/ 34
Every boy believeth, and	believeth	true . . . that God hath	8, 147/ 34
And here every boy	believeth	and wotteth well he	8, 148/ 5
unwritten which the Church	believeth	, were and be his	8, 149/ 26
God again, when he	believeth	the love that God	8, 217/ 27
that every man which	believeth	this love doth so	8, 217/ 29
very clearly that Tyndale	believeth	not the Gospel at	8, 218/ 14
is true because he	believeth	, testifieth, and giveth witness	8, 228/ 20
every true-believing man, that	believeth	God's word, is a	8, 240/ 16
when God saith, "Whoso	believeth	and is baptized and	8, 243/ 16
for his own soul	believeth	or believeth not, upon	8, 268/ 7
own soul believeth or	believeth	not, upon his own	8, 268/ 7
any doubt or question	believeth	. . . may be so surely	8, 269/ 20
And therefore whoso better	believeth	the word of God	8, 284/ 34
the inspiration -- he	believeth	better the creature that	8, 284/ 36
us why he better	believeth	those than these. Wherein	8, 285/ 4
God, and so he	believeth	it as the word	8, 285/ 6
of the Church's teaching,	believeth	to be the word	8, 285/ 28
this thing which it	believeth	of our Lady is	8, 285/ 30
Catholic Church of Christ	believeth	that the belief thereof	8, 286/ 7
of which he plainly	believeth	the contrary, both for	8, 287/ 7
her soul; for he	believeth	with Luther that all	8, 287/ 9
the belief thereof, which	believeth	it not. Tyndale Christ	8, 288/ 22
it. For he that	believeth	it not is a	8, 314/ 2
in remembrance, because he	believeth	nothing but Scripture, and	8, 331/ 3
the Church useth or	believeth	as necessary -- though	8, 350/ 21
Blessed Lady, which whoso	believeth	not because it is	8, 359/ 11
beside himself . . . that he	believeth	not the Scripture of	8, 366/ 19
the Church useth and	believeth	, and which were never	8, 367/ 12
that the little child	believeth	, and that he is	8, 370/ 13
the Catholic Church universally	believeth	and useth are nothing	8, 373/ 27
as the Church now	believeth	and observeth that are	8, 379/ 30
done . . . he not only	believeth	not the traditions of	8, 380/ 24
word unwritten, but also	believeth	less of the Scripture	8, 380/ 25
without writing," as he	believeth	it when it telleth	8, 381/ 4
things that the Church	believeth	, which Christ and his	8, 407/ 12
I say, that Tyndale	believeth	no piece of the	8, 408/ 21
therefore he that so	believeth	cannot fail to believe	8, 414/ 28
alone" eateth, drinketh, walketh,	believeth	, loveth, and altogether; and	8, 421/ 12
the other despiseth . . . and	believeth	the old heretic Novatian	8, 426/ 26
by faith, and that	believeth	to be saved by	8, 430/ 27
fashion, as the child	believeth	that "the fire is	8, 461/ 2
Tyndale saith that he	believeth	Christ's promise made unto	8, 465/ 23
second sort -- himself	believeth	, as ye see, the	8, 466/ 22
believe as the Church	believeth	, against the heresies that	8, 470/ 23
the heresies that he	believeth	-- that is to	8, 470/ 23

say that he therein	believeth	only the good men	8, 477/ 22
some other. And he	believeth	that his father will	8, 489/ 22
knoweth, or why he	believeth	, that David was elected	8, 536/ 34
to grant that he	believeth	the teaching of this	8, 537/ 1
damnation, and therefore he	believeth	of these likelihoods that	8, 537/ 8
Doom (for Tyndale's sect	believeth	not that he shall	8, 537/ 10
bindeth us to believe,	believeth	it not -- the	8, 546/ 14
the cause why he	believeth	not is not because	8, 546/ 15
hers in that she	believeth	it, and his in	8, 554/ 12
his in that he	believeth	it. And yet if	8, 554/ 13
many good simple folk,	believing	that these men neither	8, 26/ 19
whole Scripture and all	believing	hearts testify that we	8, 224/ 9
the full act of	believing	-- besides all these	8, 241/ 21
disciples, and his faithful,	believing	folk, should do as	8, 251/ 38
person apart . . . into the	believing	of the Catholic Church	8, 295/ 29
Church, and by the	believing	of the Church, into	8, 295/ 30
Sacrament of the Altar,	believing	that it is nothing	8, 301/ 11
say that in so	believing	I believe naught, nor	8, 313/ 35
he calleth "repentance" and	believing	in Christ with a	8, 394/ 6
Altar -- the one	believing	it to be very	8, 403/ 21
only be discharged of	believing	the sacraments of Penance	8, 414/ 11
feeling of faith than	believing	, loving, and working . . . the	8, 430/ 34
less peril in not	believing	of God's other words	8, 462/ 37
at more liberty of	believing	God in his other	8, 463/ 28
yet at liberty in	believing	him, because himself would	8, 463/ 32
that erred in not	believing	there were any God	8, 464/ 7
God, as his that	believing	there were a God	8, 464/ 8
be that a man	believing	the promise that mankind	8, 464/ 31
yet err in not	believing	that Jesus, the son	8, 464/ 32
that is to wit,	believing	against Tyndale that God's	8, 470/ 24
all of our mind,	believing	purgatory, and the equal	8, 481/ 17
and lose it utterly,	believing	lies and heresies . . . and	8, 487/ 4
deserve the gift of	believing	. . . yet may they with	8, 507/ 33
and merit in the	believing	. And therefore, since God	8, 507/ 34
a man deserve in	believing	the thing that he	8, 511/ 9
well enough, he saith,	believing	not other things written	8, 563/ 14
thus living, and therewith	believing	these aforesaid heresies so	8, 572/ 15
uses to fill their	bellies	and cover their pocky	8, 163/ 3
and grinding in their	bellies	standing a-strut with stuffing	8, 521/ 2
gnaw out their mother's	belly	-- that the bare	8, 5/ 34
grammar in their mother's	belly	. Howbeit, I would every	8, 92/ 25
chin" into "cheek," and "	belly	" into "back," and every	8, 186/ 25
fell out of his	belly	into the draft. (As	8, 340/ 24
fall in by the	belly	-- so fareth it	8, 521/ 7
that are beneath the	belly	. For when the rage	8, 521/ 8
is taken -- it	belonged	rather unto him to	8, 145/ 27
with; for that thing	belonged	to charity too, if	8, 334/ 21
in the land that	belonged	unto them: beware that	8, 349/ 2
to whom the charge	belongeth	. . . or else should be	8, 357/ 33
say, of the "damnability")	belonging	to the mortal offense	8, 209/ 28

temple, and all things	belonging	thereunto -- would it	8, 308/ 4
anything containeth in it	belonging	to the matter of	8, 564/ 11
without end. Tyndale Wherefore,	beloved	reader, inasmuch as the	8, 129/ 16
alone only-begotten and tenderly	beloved	Son. Then say I	8, 508/ 23
may be and is	beloved	both of the elects	8, 562/ 24
much worse than King	Belshazzar	abused the hallowed vessels	8, 163/ 4
God upon their ale	bench	. But now shall ye	8, 116/ 23
receive to ourselves no	benefit	at his hand at	8, 50/ 29
take no manner of	benefit	thereby: yet may we	8, 51/ 13
wit, for the spiritual	benefit	and profit of man	8, 74/ 1
and looketh on the	benefits	of God, and so	8, 48/ 20
and looketh on the	benefits	of God, and so	8, 50/ 24
consideration of the great	benefits	of God . . . and it	8, 50/ 31
the respect of God's	benefits	is a cause of	8, 51/ 8
love him for his	benefits	; whereof it followeth, except	8, 51/ 21
grant that for God's	benefits	it is lawful for	8, 51/ 24
serve God for his	benefits	which we have received	8, 51/ 27
serve him for his	benefits	which we long and	8, 51/ 28
the respect of his	benefits	which we have received	8, 51/ 30
and hope of his	benefits	to come, a good	8, 51/ 32
serve God for his	benefits	to come . . . it seemeth	8, 51/ 34
which is of all	benefits	the greatest. At this	8, 51/ 36
with respect unto God's	benefits	received and also to	8, 54/ 5
he looketh on the	benefits	which God showeth the	8, 54/ 31
a respect to the	benefits	that God worketh and	8, 54/ 35
the mildness of his	benign	nature abhorreth. Now --	8, 27/ 16
God. For he is	benign	and merciful, patient, and	8, 214/ 23
of his nature more	benign	and merciful. And thus	8, 451/ 11
Christian zeal and princely	benignity	His Grace had before	8, 9/ 2
when their wills be	bent	thereto, and their hearts	8, 219/ 36
with me and allto	berated	me, and called me	8, 152/ 20
very angry, and allto	berated	Origen and called him	8, 367/ 17
the meditations of Saint	Bernard	, as holy a man	8, 458/ 11
Lady by miracle brought	Berquin	of late, at Paris	8, 340/ 29
good folk, I heartily	beseech	our Lord -- without	8, 38/ 37
bless apace. And I	beseech	our Lord to give	8, 129/ 9
are among you, I	beseech	which am an elder	8, 183/ 14
are among you, I	beseech	which am an elder	8, 185/ 18
thee thanks), will now	beseech	thee for her sins	8, 371/ 36
Lord, forgive her, I	beseech	thee, and enter not	8, 372/ 5
heretics, the devil's disciples,	beset	their whole pleasure and	8, 12/ 5
my charity, sir, I	beshrew	their knavish members out	8, 452/ 26
saving my charity, I	beshrew	him heartily that he	8, 470/ 36
the people, and humbly	besought	him of absolution from	8, 23/ 10
I lie bassing with	Bess	, and I am doing	8, 457/ 26
by Tyndale, or the	best	of them besides that	8, 25/ 37
For surely the very	best	way were neither to	8, 36/ 25
good people's way: though	best	were to stop your	8, 38/ 17
also that all the	best	that the best man	8, 52/ 37
the best that the	best	man may do is	8, 52/ 37

tell them that the	best	work that any man	8, 53/ 4
it but to the	best	: yet can I not	8, 73/ 31
do, and always the	best	have written these things	8, 107/ 10
oldest time, and the	best	time, of Christendom, in	8, 150/ 27
speak for themselves the	best	, as he serveth Tyndale	8, 264/ 1
bringeth in all the	best	that he can find	8, 347/ 10
eldest and the very	best	that ever have written	8, 373/ 23
believe whom ye like	best	for me . . . and consider	8, 374/ 3
can and make the	best	of his matter . . . and	8, 392/ 24
then see whether the	best	be able to stand	8, 392/ 24
duty; and that the	best	work were naught worth	8, 400/ 7
help me God, the	best	gloss that I can	8, 414/ 31
wherefore it were not	best	. For as himself saith	8, 526/ 2
doth God for the	best	, using our evil to	8, 526/ 22
picked out unto the	best	that I can perceive	8, 535/ 26
this happeneth unto the	best	men or not, God	8, 538/ 2
were both of the	best	, so the best were	8, 538/ 6
the best, so the	best	were never the worse	8, 538/ 6
say: that whensoever the	best	is in such case	8, 538/ 8
For then is the	best	very naught. And finally	8, 538/ 9
when God himself, that	best	knew his thought, laid	8, 539/ 25
where it standeth, the	best-learned	men are in doubt	8, 363/ 9
man the grace to	bestow	his wit and learning	8, 34/ 34
to school myself, and	bestowed	as many years in	8, 25/ 34
better that the physician	bestowed	all his time about	8, 37/ 3
the study thereof hath	bestowed	many years may perceive	8, 269/ 13
long device and study	bestowed	about it, do this	8, 493/ 30
shall abound," that well	bestoweth	his talents of grace	8, 205/ 7
of the glass, and	bestowing	of the ointment upon	8, 527/ 30
learned, and that are	betaken	to thee . . . knowing of	8, 359/ 26
our evangelical liberty . . . he	bethinketh	himself better . . . and in	8, 563/ 10
of her departing, nothing	bethought	her how she might	8, 372/ 9
which at last he	bethought	him upon twain. One	8, 560/ 30
vomit it out again	betimes	. This long digression have	8, 119/ 36
but let him beware	betimes	, lest God mock him	8, 126/ 24
so to bless himself	betimes	that he meet not	8, 129/ 10
full holily, to "awake	betimes	, ere ever" our "sins	8, 179/ 9
take heed and beware	betimes	lest like heresies and	8, 180/ 33
prophet Balaam and beware	betimes	lest he come to	8, 267/ 31
suppose, were better prohibited	betimes	, ere they be suffered	8, 357/ 36
signification of them all,	betoken	and do signify, and	8, 77/ 7
to wit, that they	betoken	the insensible grace that	8, 77/ 31
signs and tokens that	betoken	and preach the promises	8, 95/ 4
token and the thing	betokened	. For the sacrament take	8, 156/ 5
hath . . . by which it	betokeneth	"a congregation, a multitude	8, 144/ 29
declaration of the special	betokening	other than the secret	8, 78/ 27
that openeth not the	betokenings	thereof. But I shall	8, 75/ 37
them the reasons and	betokenings	of them to the	8, 76/ 13
touching the significations and	betokenings	of the blessed sacraments	8, 76/ 22
Paul . . . and, as he	betook	some of them to	8, 482/ 3

make his bargain, and	betray	him and sell him	8, 548/ 14
no more than Judas	betrayed	Christ for any favor	8, 178/ 21
that he should be	betrayed	and delivered on the	8, 540/ 36
through temptation . . . and Judas	betrayed	Christ also through temptation	8, 542/ 36
have offended God in	betraying	the righteous blood." And	8, 548/ 18
the man never the	better	for them, nor no	8, 4/ 16
the Church were much	better	if it were spoken	8, 14/ 17
that he thought it	better	that such as were	8, 17/ 26
thought it were then	better	to send him to	8, 17/ 30
never wretch, I ween,	better	worthy. Yet is there	8, 20/ 35
that he would the	better	and more clearly perceive	8, 23/ 27
men may do much	better	yet than I --	8, 26/ 17
it is, about some	better	business than Tyndale misbestoweth	8, 34/ 35
God setteth it on	better	again and giveth it	8, 36/ 9
utterly lost therewith. And	better	were it not to	8, 36/ 35
-- then were it	better	that the physician bestowed	8, 37/ 3
thing will not be . . .	better	it is, I reckon	8, 37/ 12
but occupy their minds	better	and, standing firmly by	8, 37/ 38
there shall, be many	better	made than mine --	8, 38/ 31
pass unlooked over by	better	men and better learned	8, 38/ 33
by better men and	better	learned also than myself	8, 38/ 34
it may among the	better	stand yet in some	8, 38/ 35
say. For I am	better	content that he say	8, 51/ 7
therewith please God the	better	, or the rather come	8, 52/ 7
might please God the	better	thereby. For that thing	8, 52/ 13
to please him the	better	thereby . . . as himself hath	8, 52/ 19
to the intent the	better	to please God therewith	8, 53/ 22
and will be no	better	. . . but the spirituals, as	8, 57/ 6
send him to look	better	upon the good books	8, 65/ 1
soul and make it	better	. For as for grace	8, 78/ 4
it is never the	better	. And therefore he will	8, 78/ 7
God's blessing was no	better	to mankind than to	8, 85/ 30
till he can say	better	to this than ever	8, 86/ 8
would believe Saint Paul	better	than him, and that	8, 86/ 17
was never child the	better	for the christendom. And	8, 92/ 21
till I hear either	better	or perceive them better	8, 101/ 30
better or perceive them	better	, I like as yet	8, 101/ 31
as yet that argument	better	than I like all	8, 101/ 31
much like I the	better	the first way, that	8, 104/ 32
to make, take a	better	advisement ere he bound	8, 105/ 22
have advised them the	better	for certain words that	8, 115/ 4
more since and learned	better	. Howbeit, he is indeed	8, 115/ 11
what are they the	better	? We have a promise	8, 115/ 25
devil is never the	better	"? Surely because himself believeth	8, 115/ 29
No man can desire	better	knowledge of him than	8, 117/ 5
as they might the	better	say to the Catholic	8, 119/ 20
his sake, that believeth	better	in God than he	8, 122/ 27
them, as well and	better	too than Moses killed	8, 123/ 23
that the Turk "believeth	better	in God" than such	8, 123/ 28
-- would keep it	better	than do the friars	8, 125/ 27

mock him again. ought	Better	is it, good Christian	8, 126/ 25
understandeth his own writing	better	than all the creatures	8, 131/ 36
that he be any	better	than a beast . . . out	8, 134/ 31
should be therein much	better	occupied than he is	8, 138/ 19
More Tyndale never spoke	better	than he doth even	8, 139/ 2
judgment of wiser and	better	and better-learned . . . and by	8, 139/ 12
intent ye may the	better	perceive how wisely the	8, 144/ 7
things as every boy	better	believeth than he? For	8, 147/ 27
give that man a	better	mind. Yet goeth he	8, 148/ 14
lay them for the	better	understanding of God's word	8, 149/ 20
written, and for the	better	knowledge of God's word	8, 149/ 21
fools that believe them	better	upon their bare words	8, 156/ 35
is every each the	better	for other's prayer . . . and	8, 159/ 12
and all people the	better	both for the prayer	8, 159/ 13
thing is there that	better	tameth the flesh than	8, 159/ 16
then, since nothing can	better	tame the flesh than	8, 159/ 26
which is yet, haply,	better	) strengthen the soul in	8, 159/ 34
rebellious, and far the	better	in temper . . . so that	8, 160/ 7
to labor first for	better	understanding, and not thereby	8, 160/ 34
therein, been changed into	better	. . . as have been divers	8, 161/ 1
were, I ween, somewhat	better	than I fear me	8, 164/ 20
men ween it were	better	. And now, when he	8, 174/ 13
in hatred of the	better	kind to make men	8, 174/ 14
of God, until men	better	amend -- if any	8, 178/ 10
is a faint faith	better	than a strong heresy	8, 179/ 5
but there came no	better	in my mind at	8, 181/ 11
lack of finding a	better	English word, he saith	8, 181/ 24
bad, it was not	better	when he called a	8, 182/ 5
the names into the	better	and show us what	8, 186/ 29
man were yet much	better	to forbear them both	8, 186/ 36
them! The viler the	better	welcome to you! Better	8, 190/ 26
better welcome to you!	Better	is to you a	8, 190/ 27
it more plain and	better	perceived if he had	8, 203/ 19
intent it may the	better	appear that penance is	8, 214/ 12
books. He might much	better	, if he cut a	8, 220/ 12
in good faith, much	better	say then than he	8, 220/ 15
or to be the	better	rewarded there, is deadly	8, 221/ 7
wit wish to die	better	. And therefore, since all	8, 221/ 22
and so much the	better	by cause that the	8, 227/ 2
that ye may the	better	perceive that for to	8, 229/ 21
expressed the Greek the	better	, and yet not contraried	8, 233/ 6
doubt, and for the	better	expressing of the article	8, 234/ 28
other is in English	better	and more clear. And	8, 236/ 29
sometimes by the translator	better	changed than kept. And	8, 236/ 30
may make you the	better	and the more clearly	8, 241/ 1
true doctrine hath been	better	proved, and daily is	8, 246/ 9
proved, and daily is	better	proved, by more and	8, 246/ 9
Tyndale's preaching must be	better	proved . . . which point thus	8, 257/ 8
text also: "It is	better	to marry than to	8, 261/ 4
saith that it is	better	to marry than to	8, 261/ 20

deduceth that it is	better	for a friar to	8, 261/ 20
These have yet some	better	color for Luther and	8, 261/ 30
hath defended his part	better	. . . and therefore prayeth them	8, 268/ 4
of them hath spoken	better	, and whither part is	8, 268/ 12
part is between them	better	proved by Scripture? Are	8, 268/ 13
liveth. And yet the	better	he proveth it if	8, 277/ 37
been God; and incomparably	better	since he was God	8, 280/ 33
writeth. And therefore whoso	better	believeth the word of	8, 284/ 34
inspiration -- he believeth	better	the creature that wrote	8, 284/ 36
Nay, but I believe	better	these men that wrote	8, 285/ 1
tell us why he	better	believeth those than these	8, 285/ 4
What am I the	better	for the belief of	8, 287/ 27
good faith, not the	better	of a halfpenny, while	8, 287/ 29
ye believe it no	better	than ye do. But	8, 287/ 30
might be both the	better	for purgatory and the	8, 287/ 31
say, "Tyndale is the	better	for the belief of	8, 287/ 36
Tyndale is not the	better	though other men be	8, 288/ 3
Tyndale be never the	better	for the belief thereof	8, 288/ 21
may once look up	better	. . . lest he finally fall	8, 289/ 34
little examine his words	better	. . . when he saith that	8, 296/ 2
a wise argument -- "	Better	is it to forbear	8, 305/ 2
and say that with	better	looking thereon, he hath	8, 313/ 24
he must prove it	better	than by that Saint	8, 315/ 37
it might have been	better	with some if there	8, 319/ 32
without trouble, and the	better	wait on God's words	8, 324/ 26
and also defying, a	better	man than the apostles	8, 327/ 35
What art thou the	better	though I go barefoot	8, 328/ 18
if Tyndale be no	better	than other men --	8, 336/ 2
himself understandeth the Scripture	better	than they all. Is	8, 342/ 5
all together understand it	better	than he alone, as	8, 346/ 33
again that they may	better	scrape that note out	8, 350/ 8
one, till another may	better	make for their own	8, 354/ 1
folk, I suppose, were	better	prohibited betimes, ere they	8, 357/ 36
yet so much the	better	in that these heretics	8, 358/ 22
Howbeit, what need we	better	or elder than, as	8, 374/ 11
did not handle it	better	, it had been better	8, 382/ 4
better, it had been	better	to have left altogether	8, 382/ 4
Though he were no	better	-- yet he shall	8, 389/ 28
true shall much the	better	appear when we well	8, 390/ 5
end ye may the	better	understand whereabouts he goeth	8, 390/ 35
tree of faith little	better	. For what good tree	8, 400/ 30
us, "Be never the	better	because thou hast been	8, 409/ 20
naught; do never the	better	because thou hast done	8, 409/ 21
he would be the	better	. . . as himself counseleth others	8, 409/ 28
himself never find a	better	. . . yet mine will not	8, 415/ 8
penance, or doth the	better	after because he hath	8, 416/ 8
of that abominable heresy,	better	than Saint Cyprian, Saint	8, 426/ 27
written against it . . . and	better	than the whole Catholic	8, 426/ 30
one heretic or twain	better	than all the old	8, 427/ 2
words of Saint John,	better	than all good cunning	8, 429/ 6

to bear it to	better	, out shameless with ungracious	8, 437/ 28
whither of the two	better	understood Saint John --	8, 442/ 31
where it shall have	better	place, after that we	8, 443/ 13
deadly," must seek some	better	shift than this. Tyndale	8, 451/ 13
to amend and be	better	, then is the yoke	8, 455/ 31
soon as they were	better	taught, they should immediately	8, 467/ 7
soon as they be	better	taught, they repent their	8, 467/ 15
be rebuked and taught	better	, although they died in	8, 467/ 17
soon as he is	better	taught, repent every error	8, 468/ 16
when he is by	better	men better taught, he	8, 468/ 25
is by better men	better	taught, he shall not	8, 468/ 25
not, when he were	better	taught, return and be	8, 468/ 34
man that misbelieveth be	better	taught the truth . . . and	8, 473/ 20
we could find no	better	thing to put us	8, 480/ 16
but if they repent	better	ere they die, shall	8, 495/ 10
thou hast made me	better	, and given me the	8, 523/ 23
proud thereof. But the	better	the man was before	8, 524/ 18
seeth that it were	better	for him for a	8, 526/ 8
from the very cold	better	wax very hot than	8, 526/ 9
own fault and look	better	to his feet, and	8, 526/ 25
he thought; and the	better	with his enemy , the	8, 528/ 29
nothing to be the	better	believed upon the credence	8, 537/ 3
with meat and rest	better	grown in heart --	8, 552/ 37
against mine exposition, and	better	men's too than mine	8, 553/ 36
five years find a	better	. But leaving that gloss	8, 555/ 2
call "failing." For the	better	perceiving whereof, I will	8, 556/ 2
yet is it a	better	sport to see how	8, 559/ 16
that it had been	better	for him to have	8, 563/ 1
liberty . . . he bethinketh himself	better	. . . and in his other	8, 563/ 11
they amend and repent	better	will instead of purgatory	8, 571/ 1
elects be, though the	better	part, yet a part	8, 571/ 17
that they made the	better-believing	folk the fewer and	8, 275/ 10
wiser and better and	better-learned	. . . and by their teaching	8, 139/ 12
that he bewept and	bewailed	it, the more pain	8, 551/ 26
serve to make others	beware	that are yet clear	8, 27/ 25
I have bidden thee	beware	of hell, into which	8, 97/ 18
mockingstock; but let him	beware	betimes, lest God mock	8, 126/ 24
the world warning to	beware	of such as Tyndale	8, 150/ 4
to take heed and	beware	betimes lest like heresies	8, 180/ 33
there teacheth Timothy to	beware	and avoid the company	8, 191/ 7
false prophet Balaam and	beware	betimes lest he come	8, 267/ 31
knowledge, understanding, feeling," and "	beware	" of "hypocrisy," "ceremonies," and	8, 327/ 20
that belonged unto them:	beware	that thou follow not	8, 349/ 3
thy coming in, overturned;	beware	, I say, that thou	8, 349/ 4
before, thought he would	beware	of that puddle and	8, 363/ 31
he standeth, let him	beware	he fall not"? It	8, 429/ 35
giveth the counsel to	beware	they fall not. Which	8, 430/ 3
in his goodness, and	beware	that he fall not	8, 438/ 15
he biddeth us all	beware	of all such heretics	8, 441/ 14
that we should both	beware	of falling in the	8, 544/ 8

more bitterly that he	bewept	and bewailed it, the	8, 551/ 26
false enchanters that would	bewitch	you wilily, to make	8, 38/ 19
poisoned books had miserably	bewitched	, and from true Christian	8, 33/ 6
on every side so	bewrapped	his people in sin	8, 298/ 30
Lo, so was he	bewrapped	therein that he could	8, 318/ 15
him throughout all the	Bible	. And then shall he	8, 174/ 25
a note in the	Bible	some have set solemnly	8, 350/ 6
the Turks do --	bid	men believe in Muhammad's	8, 3/ 34
men heretics and then	bid	them be meek (when	8, 29/ 17
a man drunk, and	bid	him be sober; make	8, 29/ 20
him stark mad, and	bid	him be well advised	8, 29/ 21
a stark thief, and	bid	him see he steal	8, 29/ 22
obey their princes. They	bid	the people for a	8, 29/ 30
were waxen warm and	bid	them if they will	8, 63/ 16
bold therein, and to	bid	every friar boldly break	8, 73/ 9
Paul . . . while one would	bid	the preacher hold his	8, 126/ 6
thy neighbor"; nor I	bid	him not say "Charity	8, 201/ 32
to hang him, but	bid	men seek up his	8, 220/ 14
that if we should	bid	Tyndale here, or Luther	8, 256/ 1
we should, I say,	bid	them prove us that	8, 256/ 3
me a thing or	bid	me do a thing	8, 282/ 32
two eggs himself, and	bid	the sophister take and	8, 286/ 28
did so, too . . . and	bid	us go prove the	8, 287/ 22
but that if God	bid	you do a thing	8, 307/ 27
leave it undone and	bid	him do it himself	8, 307/ 29
man that if God	bid	a man do a	8, 319/ 21
points, that point we	bid	Tyndale prove. His proof	8, 324/ 7
ceremonies: I will first	bid	him prove me that	8, 329/ 9
his Church more . . . nor	bid	any of them any	8, 334/ 37
that though he would	bid	them any further thing	8, 335/ 2
liveth either tell or	bid	any other thing than	8, 335/ 12
any miracle showed to	bid	all the world believe	8, 337/ 11
the scribes and Pharisees	bid	you do that is	8, 355/ 24
of necessity, though God	bid	him by mouth . . . if	8, 378/ 32
shall we yet again	bid	him do as he	8, 379/ 22
part; but will then	bid	us prove our own	8, 379/ 27
in Scripture; and will	bid	us go prove him	8, 379/ 31
part, and therefore will	bid	us go prove ours	8, 379/ 35
if that either God	bid	him believe him, or	8, 475/ 32
to his mother, and	bid	her go take a	8, 490/ 32
stroke his head and	bid	him go home and	8, 494/ 15
upon the people and	bid	them do penance and	8, 502/ 28
-- he will not	bid	us do a thing	8, 525/ 21
put it out, and	bid	her upon her peril	8, 525/ 27
to be true, and	bid	us so boldly believe	8, 565/ 13
destroy, and I have	bidden	thee beware of hell	8, 97/ 18
that would not be	bidden	by, then that there	8, 297/ 17
in which Christ had	bidden	any of them go	8, 332/ 30
that they should be	bidden	, should say, "Show me	8, 352/ 5
Which he might have	bidden	all God's children care	8, 438/ 16

in his frantic book,	biddeth	the people that they	8, 30/ 25
no wise. But he	biddeth	them therewith that, for	8, 30/ 26
reward, and where he	biddeth	us give unto the	8, 52/ 27
Saint James, where he	biddeth	that if any be	8, 87/ 15
men so blind, he	biddeth	look and "mark" that	8, 137/ 1
marketh well enough. He	biddeth	the people mark that	8, 138/ 22
nothing at all. Who	biddeth	him leave all such	8, 199/ 23
such fashion as he	biddeth	us . . . although we know	8, 300/ 8
Not do what he	biddeth	him till he tell	8, 307/ 31
tell him why he	biddeth	him? Would it not	8, 307/ 32
more boldly, as Luther	biddeth	in Babylonica -- presume	8, 316/ 23
wrote not; for he	biddeth	the Thessalonians keep and	8, 324/ 4
text by which Christ	biddeth	all his apostles go	8, 332/ 27
words following, where he	biddeth	that they should "observe	8, 353/ 12
in his church . . . but	biddeth	him abide fast by	8, 360/ 6
against Tyndale, expressly he	biddeth	us all beware of	8, 441/ 14
God's commandment . . . whereby he	biddeth	us, and by his	8, 463/ 15
and which church God	biddeth	him believe, and saith	8, 476/ 7
calleth upon him and	biddeth	him rise; as many	8, 518/ 23
do not, as he	biddeth	them, strive and resist	8, 543/ 5
his neighbors as God	biddeth	him to do. May	8, 568/ 13
with a solemn threat . . .	bidding	men to remember now	8, 139/ 32
will not obey God's	bidding	till themselves, as he	8, 260/ 11
Latin book at my	bidding	, whereof he wotteth not	8, 302/ 8
in obedience of his	bidding	, did not sin, but	8, 302/ 18
that obedience to God's	bidding	be evermore deadly sin	8, 308/ 18
ado of Christ's word	bidding	them go preach --	8, 332/ 32
ado of his word	bidding	them go write. But	8, 332/ 33
may to God's special	bidding	. . . though that special bidding	8, 335/ 9
bidding . . . though that special	bidding	were not specified in	8, 335/ 10
would refuse at his	bidding	to kneel down and	8, 354/ 26
us, and by his	bidding	bindeth us, to captivate	8, 463/ 15
unto him by the	bidding	of God, "The plague	8, 539/ 32
to their commandments, and	biddings	; as well appeareth by	8, 353/ 11
and had leave to	bide	at home), whatsoever moved	8, 187/ 31
maid put on his	biggin	and brought him to	8, 497/ 1
and beareth it out	bigly	with shameless devilish heresy	8, 124/ 32
he looked upon a	bill	and read it . . . but	8, 23/ 1
whether it were the	bill	of his revocation or	8, 23/ 2
a bawdy beggar of	Billiter	Lane. Fie, for shame	8, 152/ 27
unto the fire: Thomas	Bilney	, that was before abjured	8, 22/ 1
of the Mass, which	Bilney	full devoutly heard upon	8, 23/ 33
in the priest's hands,	Bilney	before he received it	8, 24/ 6
they judged wrong. And	Bilney	, that had learning, and	8, 25/ 4
his fault, M. Thomas	Bilney	. Which, being once good	8, 517/ 26
made to God can	bind	a man to live	8, 5/ 28
not lawful nor can	bind	no man in conscience	8, 7/ 1
their sovereigns do nothing	bind	the subjects in their	8, 29/ 32
think or imagine, so	bind	the spiritual soul to	8, 102/ 15
upon such an antecedent	bind	me by and by	8, 168/ 25

his own hands, and	bind	it upon his back	8, 209/ 7
word . . . except Tyndale will	bind	us to fetch authority	8, 211/ 29
should bring them and	bind	them to believe upon	8, 241/ 39
for naught if God	bind	us to believe any	8, 263/ 22
he cometh there to	bind	himself to shameless perpetual	8, 306/ 29
miracles, too, rather than	bind	himself that he should	8, 338/ 19
more proper commandment to	bind	any man to believe	8, 344/ 21
by Scripture . . . and not	bind	us only to the	8, 347/ 30
not you. For they	bind	unportable burdens and lay	8, 351/ 21
this wise: "For they	bind	importable burdens and lay	8, 353/ 17
the burdens that they	bind	and lay on your	8, 353/ 22
scribes and Pharisees did	bind	grievous burdens and importable	8, 354/ 6
nor the Pharisees did	bind	and lay on men's	8, 354/ 8
himself as he would	bind	other men. For he	8, 377/ 19
will for that cause	bind	us to the belief	8, 507/ 35
and make merry, and	bind	them to nothing that	8, 556/ 22
his good will sometime	bindeth	himself to give . . . the	8, 105/ 25
he flattereth them, and	bindeth	them with gifts and	8, 124/ 6
to be written and	bindeth	folk to believe upon	8, 271/ 35
own realm no law	bindeth	that is unwritten, because	8, 324/ 11
same words of Christ	bindeth	his flock to obey	8, 344/ 6
his promises . . . since he	bindeth	us to believe them	8, 463/ 1
and by his bidding	bindeth	us, to captivate our	8, 463/ 16
the faith which God	bindeth	us to believe, believeth	8, 546/ 14
the eagle knoweth her	birds	. . . meaning that, as she	8, 380/ 12
and an elder in	birth	," as though this Latin	8, 183/ 26
been English before the	birth	of Christ, and had	8, 200/ 32
of Adam and the	birth	of Christ. And therefore	8, 302/ 12
Lady's children after the	birth	of Christ, because they	8, 466/ 32
Lady's children after the	birth	of Christ, because they	8, 471/ 30
a communication between the	bishop	and his chaplains and	8, 7/ 28
Reverend Father Cuthbert, then	bishop	of London, and me	8, 8/ 25
Saint Polycarp, the blessed	bishop	and the disciple of	8, 12/ 33
the Reverend Father the	Bishop	of Rochester examined, and	8, 13/ 27
truth . . . affirming that neither	bishop	nor pope had authority	8, 13/ 31
and restore the blessed	bishop	Saint Polycarp again into	8, 16/ 15
also openly, whereof the	bishop	yet, because he heard	8, 22/ 13
my brother Rastell, the	Bishop	of Rochester, and I	8, 34/ 13
think that if the	bishop	butter the child in	8, 83/ 32
his parishioner, or the	bishop	his diocesan -- such	8, 127/ 29
more virtuous, the good	Bishop	of Rochester, in a	8, 152/ 15
the priest or the	bishop	. Which manner hath, peradventure	8, 160/ 36
the same reason change "	bishop	" into "overseer," and "deacon	8, 186/ 21
made a young man	bishop	because he would have	8, 189/ 27
father, though himself was	bishop	and, as Tyndale saith	8, 191/ 17
Confirmation, inasmuch as the	bishop	sacred the one as	8, 194/ 6
the oil wherewith the	bishop	anointeth his priests. Let	8, 194/ 8
say that if a	bishop	sacred the one oil	8, 194/ 18
asketh me why the	bishop	selleth it unto the	8, 195/ 14
I say that the	bishop	sendeth it to the	8, 195/ 16

tell well that the	bishop	selles it not, to	8, 195/ 20
Tyndale here belieth the	bishop	shamefully for the nonce	8, 195/ 25
words to Timothy: "A	bishop	must be unreprouable and	8, 260/ 37
Tyndale deduceth that a	bishop	must needs have one	8, 261/ 7
he not suffer the	bishop	to bury any man	8, 305/ 17
Reverend Father my Lord	Bishop	of Rochester, he saith	8, 324/ 15
to think that neither	bishop	nor pope, nor whole	8, 354/ 32
them of the great	bishop	Christ and his children	8, 368/ 9
Saint John against the	bishop	of the church of	8, 429/ 16
might come to the	bishop's	hands to be burned	8, 19/ 20
kneeled down before the	bishop's	chancellor, in the presence	8, 23/ 9
sacrament of putting the	bishop's	hand upon him. It	8, 99/ 29
the laying of the	bishop's	hand upon the priest	8, 127/ 32
servant, and not the	bishop's	. And this I can	8, 195/ 23
the imposition of the	bishop's	hands upon him in	8, 197/ 26
any diocese against the	bishop's	will. And I ween	8, 357/ 30
Confirmation, the people call "	bishoping	." They think that if	8, 83/ 31
to me, and the	bishopric	of Durham to my	8, 8/ 27
Thomas Hitton, whom the	bishops	of Rochester and Canterbury	8, 12/ 26
had liefer that the	bishops	should wag two fingers	8, 127/ 18
forth. More Blessing of	bishops	Tyndale jesteth upon in	8, 127/ 21
lechery as in such	bitched	bitchery. But we seely	8, 121/ 15
witnesses of their beastly	bitchery	. The Extreme Unction, or	8, 14/ 26
shameful incest and abominable	bitchery	-- doth he the	8, 48/ 4
as in such bitched	bitchery	. But we seely souls	8, 121/ 15
for sin and beastly	bitchery	, and the defense thereof	8, 139/ 23
own eyes this abominable	bitchery	of these bold beastly	8, 139/ 27
shamefully show their abominable	bitchery	, to the corruption of	8, 206/ 22
shameful sacrilege and abominable	bitchery	, whereof will they be	8, 265/ 32
and boldness in such	bitchery	, to bear it to	8, 437/ 28
men a very beastly	bitchery	. . . show themselves clearly to	8, 495/ 9
not learn yet, but	bite	and scratch their fellows	8, 59/ 14
that paineth them and	biteth	them by the breasts	8, 204/ 7
of the corn with	biting	, and lead them out	8, 514/ 34
will they learn without	biting	and beating. Yet goeth	8, 515/ 25
affirm now to be	bitter	and perilous meat; and	8, 44/ 35
the book of his	bitter	Passion. Though we reverence	8, 149/ 2
perpetual memory of his	bitter	Passion that he suffered	8, 466/ 9
I mean, of the	bitter	pain and Passion of	8, 508/ 22
went out and wept	bitterly	for sorrow. And thus	8, 550/ 13
repented it, the more	bitterly	that he bewept and	8, 551/ 25
word take white for	black	and black for white	8, 136/ 34
white for black and	black	for white, and God	8, 136/ 34
of feeling as any	blain	or botch, but utterly	8, 496/ 8
in English, we cannot	blame	him for translating presbyteros	8, 184/ 3
elder" . . . but if we	blame	in like wise the	8, 184/ 4
and used -- what	blame	was he worthy that	8, 184/ 31
is worthy rebuke and	blame	in the writing of	8, 302/ 7
resist, and so no	blame	in them nor no	8, 528/ 10
no man greatly to	blame	but either a blind	8, 530/ 25

they were nothing to	blame	for that, because they	8, 545/ 25
believed, I should not	blame	him. But, now, to	8, 565/ 10
be not to be	blamed	for them, be they	8, 529/ 36
of fault and not	blameworthy	, neither by impatience (drawing	8, 529/ 18
that were pricked in	blankets	and then should stand	8, 41/ 7
truth that I either	blaspheme	or once speak against	8, 179/ 30
after his fantasy, to	blaspheme	her in this matter	8, 313/ 15
people . . . did rail and	blaspheme	the name of Christ	8, 549/ 10
favor to God's writing,	blasphemeth	all his unwritten words	8, 381/ 14
this order the beast	blasphemeth	. . . and, as well in	8, 516/ 25
a filthy foam of	blasphemies	against Christ's holy ceremonies	8, 134/ 32
ears unto" our "accursed	blasphemies	against the open truth	8, 179/ 12
used any such high	blasphemies	that the wickedness thereof	8, 179/ 20
God, any such high	blasphemies	as Tyndale so highly	8, 179/ 27
own sect, sitting and	blaspheming	God upon their ale	8, 116/ 22
desperate sorrow and furious	blaspheming	without comfort and without	8, 129/ 14
wretches lie there now	blaspheming	God, and are his	8, 438/ 6
churches, polluting of altars,	blaspheming	of saints, rashing down	8, 484/ 20
unto such railing and	blaspheming	of Christ . . . as Tyndale	8, 548/ 10
as it seemeth, without	blaspheming	of his name, his	8, 549/ 20
tedious reading of their	blasphemous	heresies; that would God	8, 35/ 13
some barreled butter. Ah,	blasphemous	beast, to whose roaring	8, 78/ 17
Tyndale here, under a	blasphemous	jesting fashion, telleth us	8, 82/ 27
is, played never the	blasphemous	fool against confession so	8, 88/ 20
Christ. Against which foolish,	blasphemous	babbling were very great	8, 91/ 18
ears can abide such	blasphemous	folly? Yet would some	8, 110/ 33
Lord which maketh this	blasphemous	fool speak in the	8, 118/ 1
be content with his	blasphemous	ribaldry hath great cause	8, 135/ 1
the Son, and the	blasphemous	book of the Burying	8, 142/ 22
of heretics, much more	blasphemous	than ever were the	8, 223/ 17
upon heresies and false,	blasphemous	lies, and think (if	8, 227/ 14
of Scripture to this	blasphemous	folly of Tyndale spoken	8, 263/ 4
iron thrust through their	blasphemous	tongues! Such false prophets	8, 337/ 25
body . . . and is so	blasphemous	against God that he	8, 366/ 21
speak of him some	blasphemous	words, and had opprobrious	8, 548/ 35
at last his abominable	blasphemy	against the blessed sacraments	8, 75/ 24
cause of his villainous	blasphemy	-- all good people	8, 76/ 24
letteth not with open	blasphemy	to say that he	8, 81/ 34
and such other foolish	blasphemy	. Now, where they say	8, 105/ 3
the end of his	blasphemy	a few true words	8, 118/ 2
call it a high	blasphemy	to call heresies heresies	8, 179/ 28
conscience, for none higher	blasphemy	than to call a	8, 179/ 29
at every lewd fellow's	blasphemy	. . . to bring the blessed	8, 206/ 30
rather, a plain unreasonable	blasphemy	foolishly spoken against the	8, 263/ 21
him, finally fell to	blasphemy	. And now his good	8, 318/ 18
such open, shameless, abominable	blasphemy	that if the zeal	8, 337/ 22
else but very frantic	blasphemy	. And therefore, finally, whereas	8, 443/ 4
ceasing of their sinful	blasphemy	. . . so, by temporal laws	8, 482/ 6
he fall into such	blasphemy	. But and if he	8, 547/ 32
into such railing and	blasphemy	; and then is he	8, 547/ 35

-- and that the	blasphemy	thereof was the very	8, 548/ 36
of the sin of	blasphemy	against the Holy Ghost	8, 568/ 20
it, that either the	blasphemy	against the Holy Ghost	8, 569/ 24
for trumpeters with the	blast	of your words and	8, 58/ 34
devil hath by the	blast	of his mouth thrown	8, 76/ 15
Lord awake at the	blast	of the trumpet, and	8, 267/ 12
with the spirit or	blast	of his holy mouth	8, 270/ 23
both twain, by the	blast	of the devil's mouth	8, 471/ 15
shall himself, with the	blast	of his blessed mouth	8, 478/ 22
words would Tyndale so	blear	our eyes . . . that he	8, 112/ 10
frame, to juggle and	blear	our eyes with. For	8, 113/ 3
plainly that though to	blear	our eyes with, he	8, 117/ 7
that these things so	bleared	the unlearned people's eyes	8, 139/ 9
soul were not sore	bleared	or stark blind with	8, 283/ 29
the Blessed Sacrament to	bleed	, to detect their despitful	8, 275/ 28
a man or woman	bless	themselves and also whereas	8, 127/ 24
given by God to	bless	them -- which is	8, 127/ 25
the surest refuge to	bless	himself with the sign	8, 128/ 31
warrant you, cross and	bless	apace. And I beseech	8, 129/ 9
him grace so to	bless	himself betimes that he	8, 129/ 10
to cross and to	bless	himself . . . but shall instead	8, 129/ 12
Abraham should come and	bless	us and deliver us	8, 329/ 20
Abraham should come and	bless	us and deliver us	8, 404/ 6
Abraham should come and	bless	us and deliver us	8, 407/ 19
the Very Body and	Blessed	Blood of God in	8, 4/ 27
I dare say that	blessed	apostle, rather than his	8, 6/ 27
King's Highness of his	blessed	disposition condescended to grant	8, 8/ 37
sin to do the	Blessed	Body of Christ in	8, 11/ 21
nor to throw his	Blessed	Body out of the	8, 12/ 13
the vigil of the	blessed	apostle Saint Matthias, the	8, 12/ 31
martyr Saint Polycarp, the	blessed	bishop and the disciple	8, 12/ 33
die. As touching the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 15/ 22
calendar and restore the	blessed	bishop Saint Polycarp again	8, 16/ 15
Wycliffe's "Wicket" against the	Blessed	Sacrament. And over that	8, 21/ 18
suffered to receive the	Blessed	Body of Christ in	8, 23/ 25
forbear to receive that	Blessed	Body . . . since he should	8, 24/ 1
the fire taken his	blessed	soul to heaven . . . where	8, 24/ 29
heaven, and against the	Blessed	Body of Christ in	8, 26/ 10
-- doth, of his	blessed	disposition, of all earthly	8, 26/ 35
abominable heresy against the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 29/ 6
Precious Body in the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 32/ 9
any worship to Christ's	Blessed	Body and Blood in	8, 32/ 29
gracious counsel of the	blessed	apostle Paul against fornication	8, 37/ 25
already brought many a	blessed	saint, so mote his	8, 39/ 3
the holy ceremonies and	blessed	sacraments of our Savior	8, 41/ 34
things sanctified with the	Blessed	Blood of our Savior	8, 41/ 35
prophets of whom the	blessed	apostle Paul writeth (unto	8, 42/ 13
Ezekiel as of the	blessed	apostle Saint Paul. These	8, 44/ 13
Lord"); and whereas our	Blessed	Lady thought herself bound	8, 49/ 34
the words of the	blessed	Apostle to the Corinthians	8, 65/ 29

that the holy and	blessed	apostle Paul with many	8, 69/ 19
abominable blasphemy against the	blessed	sacraments of Christ, and	8, 75/ 25
and betokenings of the	blessed	sacraments, the lack of	8, 76/ 22
to heaven with his	blessed	blood, and that without	8, 76/ 29
by God unto his	blessed	apostles, and by them	8, 78/ 24
despise Baptism nor the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 82/ 36
his spoken by this	blessed	sacrament will find no	8, 84/ 2
as well of the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 95/ 28
he hath of that	blessed	sacrament, he leaveth little	8, 95/ 29
received many by the	blessed	apostles themselves, and from	8, 109/ 30
and receiving of that	Blessed	Sacrament . . . and that thereupon	8, 110/ 19
wine, is the very	Blessed	Body and Blood of	8, 110/ 24
of them besides the	Blessed	Sacrament mock at all	8, 110/ 28
teacheth plainly that the	Blessed	Sacrament is in the	8, 111/ 10
only sacrifice, his own	Blessed	Body and Blood, to	8, 111/ 30
of all Sacrifices, the	Blessed	Body and Blood of	8, 112/ 18
Mass in which that	blessed	sacrament is both most	8, 114/ 5
the sacrament is the	Blessed	Body and Blood of	8, 115/ 18
he meaneth that the	Blessed	Sacrament is nothing else	8, 117/ 17
own Body in the	blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 117/ 33
of Tyndale concerning the	Blessed	Sacrament is false --	8, 118/ 31
Christ taught that the	Blessed	Sacrament should be worshipped	8, 118/ 33
is against Christ's own	blessed	Person a deadly, devilish	8, 118/ 36
-- they be now,	blessed	be God, waxen cold	8, 125/ 31
upon the party so	blessed	with the Sign of	8, 127/ 27
against so many holy,	blessed	doctors and saints --	8, 130/ 14
Christ's holy ceremonies and	blessed	sacraments sent into his	8, 134/ 33
out of his own	blessed	, bloody side. And for	8, 134/ 34
not lie now (as,	blessed	be God, he doth	8, 135/ 24
some particularly against the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 142/ 21
holy saints and our	Blessed	Lady, and the figure	8, 149/ 1
with Tyndale -- he	blessed	himself and shrank back	8, 152/ 11
those, Saint Pamphilus, the	blessed	martyr) found in Origen's	8, 152/ 34
shoot out at the	blessed	sacraments of our Savior	8, 157/ 6
most maliciously making the	Blessed	Word of God to	8, 175/ 36
necessity consecrate also the	Blessed	Body of Christ. And	8, 189/ 34
be used about his	blessed	sacraments, to the honor	8, 193/ 10
blasphemy . . . to bring the	blessed	sacraments in question. For	8, 206/ 30
derision." Here showeth this	blessed	apostle Paul that the	8, 213/ 5
poisoned heresies against the	blessed	sacraments, and thereby maketh	8, 218/ 10
saith not nay . . . the	blessed	Spirit of God hath	8, 225/ 19
he also by his	blessed	apostles, whose doctrine he	8, 243/ 32
the Altar, his own	Blessed	Body -- for which	8, 251/ 2
the Ark, but the	Blessed	Body of God, and	8, 259/ 25
-- which neither the	Blessed	Mother of Christ nor	8, 259/ 26
of commandments be the	blessed	sacraments so daily used	8, 263/ 11
see, sent by the	blessed	Spirit of the Lord	8, 268/ 29
to speak, or the	Blessed	Sacrament to bleed, to	8, 275/ 27
and much more the	blessed	sacraments of Christ's church	8, 276/ 35
at church, or the	Blessed	Sacrament at the Mass	8, 277/ 7

worship of our most	blessed	Lady. But likewise as	8, 286/ 2
of the Altar, the	Blessed	Body and Blood of	8, 289/ 30
long labored against the	blessed	sacraments, and had first	8, 297/ 15
this point concerning the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 300/ 36
which God himself both	blessed	and commanded in Paradise	8, 305/ 23
which he instituted the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 312/ 5
the Altar, his own	Blessed	Body and Blood? Is	8, 312/ 6
holy cunning men and	blessed	saints, and therewith all	8, 314/ 10
perpetual virginity of our	Blessed	Lady for so sure	8, 314/ 12
yet indeed the very	Blessed	Body of Christ. And	8, 315/ 15
the Precious Body and	Blessed	Blood of Christ. And	8, 315/ 22
blood out of his	blessed	heart upon the cross	8, 318/ 31
that cunning doctor and	blessed	martyr, thereupon saith that	8, 318/ 33
the institution of that	blessed	sacrament, did put water	8, 318/ 35
so little by that	blessed	sacrament that they would	8, 319/ 9
glorious rising of his	blessed	body not only to	8, 321/ 18
and delivered by his	blessed	apostles. "Nay," saith Tyndale	8, 323/ 37
it seemeth, of the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 327/ 27
and pilgrimages, and the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 346/ 21
it with his own	blessed	presence himself! But now	8, 349/ 33
perpetual virginity of our	Blessed	Lady, which whoso believeth	8, 359/ 10
the assumption of her	blessed	body -- which God	8, 365/ 24
divine honor unto the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 366/ 10
but quick, with that	blessed	Soul and with them	8, 366/ 14
to do to that	Blessed	Body of Christ in	8, 366/ 22
departing of that holy,	blessed	woman his mother, Monica	8, 371/ 13
of Christ in the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 381/ 35
-- as was our	Blessed	Lady while she lived	8, 392/ 7
the faith in his	blessed	sacraments and divers other	8, 416/ 27
that to worship the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 417/ 35
his faith, "Thou art	blessed	, Simon the son of	8, 418/ 4
in despite of the	Blessed	Sacraments of the Altar	8, 423/ 19
and nature. For the	blessed	angels, that stood still	8, 436/ 27
the wine into his	blessed	Blood, and commanded the	8, 466/ 4
and mows at that	blessed	sacrament, and calleth it	8, 466/ 16
the blast of his	blessed	mouth, blow that proud	8, 478/ 22
Holy Ghost, and the	Blessed	Body and Blood of	8, 481/ 19
the crucifix, and the	Blessed	Sacrament; robbed, mayhemmed, and	8, 482/ 28
his heresies against the	Blessed	Sacrament. And therefore, whereas	8, 483/ 7
and mowing at the	Blessed	Sacrament. And thus abusing	8, 484/ 22
deadly sins in those	blessed	bodies, be the deeds	8, 490/ 8
Tyndale doth in the	Blessed	Sacrament. Now, since we	8, 492/ 9
that bark against the	blessed	sacraments and tear with	8, 515/ 15
Savior himself and his	blessed	apostles even unto lousy	8, 520/ 22
no further than the	blessed	apostles . . . and specially Saint	8, 532/ 28
a tale of Christ's	blessed	apostles. Of whom thus	8, 540/ 29
this would rather Christ's	blessed	apostles -- that Tyndale	8, 544/ 12
upon him in the	Blessed	Sacrament after his resurrection	8, 548/ 22
his railing against Christ's	Blessed	Body, the Sacrament of	8, 548/ 26
they believe that the	Blessed	Body nor Blood of	8, 572/ 3

first gapeth and then	blesseth	, and looketh holily and	8, 41/ 15
father or the godfather	blesseth	the child, or the	8, 127/ 29
salutation, as by sweet	blessing	praying for them so	8, 42/ 17
water, and by the	blessing	of all such manner	8, 78/ 12
effect weighed that holy	blessing	that God gave our	8, 85/ 24
in Paradise -- which	blessing	reason will that we	8, 85/ 25
Tyndale will that God's	blessing	was no better to	8, 85/ 30
and so forth. More	Blessing	of bishops Tyndale jesteth	8, 127/ 21
good, faithful belief in	blessing	, both where a man	8, 127/ 23
trifles, and laugheth such	blessing	and crossing to scorn	8, 127/ 31
Good son." And the	blessing	, as he calleth it	8, 127/ 35
by that kind of	blessing	in which the Sign	8, 128/ 8
hath that fashion of	blessing	that Tyndale setteth at	8, 129/ 1
follow him also in	blessing	too. For as little	8, 129/ 7
as Tyndale setteth by	blessing	now, yet if he	8, 129/ 7
instead of crossing and	blessing	, fall all to cursing	8, 129/ 13
all together unto the	blessing	of the priest or	8, 160/ 36
their body. For such	blessing	and crossing Tyndale calleth	8, 457/ 2
that by their sweet	blessings	waste out and empty	8, 42/ 15
praying to posts, dumb	blessings	, dumb absolutions; their dumb	8, 134/ 24
content willingly to wax	blind	-- were else, in	8, 6/ 20
foolish favor and such	blind	affection read them that	8, 25/ 13
would and weeneth to	blind	in such wise the	8, 35/ 6
their eyes to be	blind	, so that they think	8, 43/ 15
which is but a	blind	superstition, for zeal of	8, 43/ 16
a corrupt judgment, for	blind	affection of which yet	8, 43/ 19
wit, lest his will	blind	his wit; but let	8, 61/ 7
latter days of this	blind	world" that could not	8, 62/ 21
laid it upon the	blind	man's eyes and so	8, 103/ 13
us only for a	blind	boldness of sin. Of	8, 108/ 19
hath stricken him stark	blind	and set him in	8, 126/ 33
such a few fleshly,	blind	apostates against so many	8, 130/ 14
hath made men so	blind	, he biddeth look and	8, 137/ 1
shame. But Tyndale, to	blind	the reader with, hath	8, 173/ 11
he hath of his	blind	malice brought into this	8, 175/ 33
where a man were	blind	of the one eye	8, 181/ 33
the mist of such	blind	affections needs blindfold them	8, 204/ 5
and plain, but would	blind	and beguile their hearers	8, 205/ 25
Or if he would	blind	you with brabbings upon	8, 238/ 7
their ignorance wherein the	blind	leaders, the false, popish	8, 267/ 36
unto him some well-known	blind	man, and in the	8, 269/ 6
sore bleared or stark	blind	with the smoke of	8, 283/ 29
dark Egypt of their	blind	heresies) that at such	8, 301/ 5
apostles gave us any	blind	ceremonies, whereof we could	8, 326/ 12
itself . . . it is so	blind	and lame, and lacketh	8, 333/ 29
bold upon it like	Blind	Bayard, and think it	8, 336/ 20
that he shall not	blind	you and make you	8, 367/ 20
his eyes out be	blind	or no, or whether	8, 386/ 7
say Tyndale is as	blind	as he that lacketh	8, 387/ 5
understand; much like a	blind	guide that would, when	8, 424/ 29

clearly see that those	blind	heretics had led him	8, 468/ 31
unawares. . . . and for the	blind	zeal of them make	8, 481/ 7
moon, till either some	blind	beetle or some holy	8, 506/ 15
blame but either a	blind	man or he that	8, 530/ 26
custom of poetry so	blinded	that I cannot see	8, 175/ 17
rages of lusts that	blinded	their wits. More Lo	8, 516/ 39
them whom the devil	blindeth	to believe them. Now	8, 88/ 3
such blind affections needs	blindfold	them both. Tyndale But	8, 204/ 5
outright, and brought him	blindfolded	down into the deepest	8, 301/ 16
manifestation of their great	blindness	and, as it seemeth	8, 70/ 6
into confusion and superstitious	blindness	. Of that manner is	8, 111/ 21
having and possession of	bliss	, and our faith converted	8, 141/ 7
to every man the	bliss	of heaven for only	8, 148/ 4
the Judgment itself, and	bliss	or pain everlasting to	8, 282/ 27
no man to the	bliss	of heaven but only	8, 406/ 31
is elected finally to	bliss	and salvation. And I	8, 428/ 4
us all unto the	bliss	of heaven without any	8, 463/ 9
life, into the perpetual	bliss	and eternal joys of	8, 505/ 30
would translate presbyteros a "	block	" -- but I would	8, 183/ 1
might peradventure lay a	block	or twain in his	8, 419/ 36
mire and a great	block	in the bottom, Tyndale's	8, 552/ 32
say he were a	blockhead	. And as very a	8, 183/ 1
And as very a	blockhead	were he that would	8, 183/ 1
but that some stumbling	blocks	will always be by	8, 38/ 16
Very Body and Blessed	Blood	of God in the	8, 4/ 28
effusion of their subjects'	blood	, as hath already mishappened	8, 30/ 21
glory in the people's	blood	. For he wotteth very	8, 31/ 1
Christ's Blessed Body and	Blood	in the Holy Sacrament	8, 32/ 29
effusion of such people's	blood	as his poisoned books	8, 33/ 5
sanctified with the Blessed	Blood	of our Savior, Tyndale	8, 41/ 35
saved only by Christ's	blood	, and by our belief	8, 52/ 10
shedding of his Son's	blood	, and so we finally	8, 53/ 17
and bought with Christ's	blood	, and so forth. More	8, 55/ 38
heaven with his blessed	blood	, and that without him	8, 76/ 29
Christ's holy Flesh and	Blood	(of which twain every	8, 81/ 14
hath made in Christ's	blood	-- our sins vanish	8, 89/ 10
thou cast a little	blood	or milk into the	8, 89/ 12
his part in Christ's	blood	, because he is disobedient	8, 89/ 17
cast but a little	blood	into the main sea	8, 90/ 4
I have cleansed thy	blood	. " By which words it	8, 99/ 33
the Very Body and	Blood	of our Lord is	8, 108/ 24
very Blessed Body and	Blood	of our Savior himself	8, 110/ 24
own Blessed Body and	Blood	, to be offered up	8, 111/ 30
the Blessed Body and	Blood	of our holy Savior	8, 112/ 18
of Christ -- flesh,	blood	, and bone, even as	8, 114/ 14
the very body and	blood	of Christ. Howbeit, if	8, 115/ 6
the Blessed Body and	Blood	of our Lord, to	8, 115/ 18
the very body and	blood	of our Lord is	8, 115/ 23
of Christ's body and	blood	, and Christ calleth it	8, 116/ 27
everlasting testament in his	blood	, and commandeth that we	8, 116/ 28

was broken and his	blood	shed for our sins	8, 116/ 30
of Christ's body and	blood	," and his "new and	8, 117/ 8
everlasting testament in his	blood	," and saith that we	8, 117/ 8
the very body and	blood	of himself. It is	8, 117/ 19
Maundy turned into his	Blood	? Now, where he asketh	8, 195/ 13
drop of Christ's precious	blood	had been sufficient to	8, 209/ 22
eating of any beast's	blood	. Which ordinance if it	8, 248/ 24
stand and shed their	blood	in witness of the	8, 269/ 31
the Blessed Body and	Blood	of Christ, or to	8, 289/ 30
body and wine his	blood	? And yet all these	8, 290/ 34
body and wine his	blood	? And yet all these	8, 292/ 36
body, and wine his	blood	, so that the bread	8, 293/ 4
into Christ's body and	blood	; and that by what	8, 293/ 7
of the body and	blood	of Christ, they ; and	8, 294/ 4
the denying of Christ's	blood	!); and inasmuch as no	8, 294/ 16
the denying of Christ's	blood	") -- since Tyndale, I	8, 297/ 35
of the body and	blood	of Christ" . . . in which	8, 300/ 19
the very body and	blood	of Christ indeed, though	8, 300/ 22
the denying of Christ's	blood	!); and inasmuch as no	8, 303/ 10
own Blessed Body and	Blood	? Is this no necessary	8, 312/ 6
Precious Body and Blessed	Blood	of Christ. And in	8, 315/ 22
nor the Body nor	Blood	of Christ to be	8, 316/ 18
wine into his own	blood	, used any other thing	8, 317/ 29
to have consecrated his	blood	of wine and water	8, 317/ 32
welled out with the	blood	out of his blessed	8, 318/ 31
the token of the	blood	put upon the posts	8, 329/ 3
of his body and	blood	. . . . More Now, since, as	8, 329/ 22
he hath shed his	blood	for it, and might	8, 338/ 23
to idols, and from	blood	, and allthing that is	8, 343/ 26
him again an innocent	blood	for his? Who can	8, 372/ 20
from strangled, and from	blood	; of which commandment in	8, 375/ 12
Precious Body and Holy	Blood	of Christ in the	8, 381/ 34
of his body and	blood	. . . . More Here it is	8, 404/ 8
that is in Christ's	blood	. For though she had	8, 405/ 16
of his body and	blood	. . . ." Now, if Peter at	8, 407/ 22
of Christ's body and	blood	is a satisfaction for	8, 408/ 30
miracles, and all the	blood	of martyrs. And whosoever	8, 410/ 6
miracles, and all the	blood	of martyrs. And whosoever	8, 413/ 25
miracles, and all the	blood	of martyrs -- then	8, 414/ 8
us, also, by his	blood	. And this doth indeed	8, 415/ 24
Jonah; for flesh and	blood	hath not revealed this	8, 418/ 5
for neither flesh nor	blood	hath taught thee these	8, 418/ 8
wine into his blessed	Blood	, and commanded the same	8, 466/ 4
passion, and his own	blood	that was shed in	8, 466/ 10
is neither body nor	blood	at all. And thus	8, 466/ 19
that is in Christ's	blood	. For though she had	8, 467/ 1
of salvation in the	blood	of Christ doth not	8, 470/ 25
that is in Christ's	blood	" -- because Tyndale, I	8, 471/ 23
that is in Christ's	blood	. More Consider, good reader	8, 471/ 36
the Blessed Body and	Blood	of Christ in the	8, 481/ 19

that is in Christ's	blood	. . . and therefore are none	8, 483/ 28
that is in Christ's	blood	. . . and therefore are none	8, 484/ 3
that is in Christ's	blood	. . . and therefore are none	8, 484/ 7
for them in Christ's	blood	, and thereto what he	8, 496/ 18
for them in Christ's	blood	, and thereto what he	8, 499/ 24
for them in Christ's	blood	, and thereto what he	8, 501/ 10
in betraying the righteous	blood	." And surely, though he	8, 548/ 19
the Blessed Body nor	Blood	of Christ be not	8, 572/ 4
' murderers, ' '	blood-suppers	, ' ' tormentors, ' '	8, 58/ 16
such sedition and rebellious	bloodshed	, get up upon some	8, 58/ 31
of his own blessed,	bloody	side. And for because	8, 134/ 34
of his blessed mouth,	blow	that proud beast to	8, 478/ 23
wind able enough to	blow	away a feather. Then	8, 530/ 35
Tyndale's instrument whereby he	bloweth	out his heresy. Finally	8, 34/ 37
fervent love" -- he	bloweth	and blustereth out at	8, 75/ 24
in hell forever with	blowing	the fire about them	8, 454/ 27
that it is shortly	blown	down quite, if a	8, 282/ 18
pride, envy, and malice,	blown	into their hearts by	8, 411/ 19
of the devil's mouth	blown	out abroad against the	8, 471/ 15
of damned spirits be	blown	down to the devil	8, 484/ 25
of this expositor, and	blown	his empty scalp full	8, 559/ 8
us beetle-blind with his	blunt	subtleties, and tell us	8, 504/ 16
his strange riddle as	bluntly	as an old wife	8, 446/ 14
-- he bloweth and	blustereth	out at last his	8, 75/ 24
of Penance is the	board	upon which a man	8, 212/ 18
catch hold upon the	board	of the salt sacrament	8, 212/ 25
of the people "God's	board	" and "Christ's table" . . . and	8, 316/ 2
presume they to God's	board	! But undoubtedly whoso have	8, 316/ 23
their books. Then they	boast	that they have done	8, 12/ 19
whose burning Tyndale maketh	boast	. Wherefore since Tyndale alloweth	8, 16/ 2
Tyndale should glory and	boast	of his burning. Howbeit	8, 19/ 29
mischievous mind that they	boast	and glory when their	8, 27/ 37
among them made great	boast	a great while . . . and	8, 157/ 2
This man maketh high	boast	of Christ's promises . . . and	8, 158/ 22
say, for all Tyndale's	boast	, each of them should	8, 316/ 31
-- which I now	boast	of because ye shall	8, 332/ 23
of Saint Paul, "I	boast	you not the things	8, 362/ 15
with his "faith" and	boast	it, and say, "This	8, 403/ 15
he forth in the	boast	of that article of	8, 408/ 25
therefore, if Tyndale will	boast	that the devil cannot	8, 410/ 31
this were a goodly	boast	of him to say	8, 412/ 29
he forth with the	boast	and saith . . . Tyndale That	8, 413/ 20
of their "feeling faith,"	boast	themselves and their fellows	8, 442/ 35
a trim! A fair	boast	for a philosopher, to	8, 454/ 8
maketh here a like	boast	for to excuse him	8, 454/ 10
of whose burning he	boasteth	in his Answer to	8, 12/ 23
soon perceive that he	boasteth	mercy but to make	8, 89/ 29
Luke, whereof Tyndale so	boasteth	, calleth "ecclesia" thrice in	8, 170/ 36
that he so much	boasteth	of, in searching out	8, 317/ 34
serpent. For where he	boasteth	and saith, "Against the	8, 410/ 14

all this while so	boasteth	, wherein, he saith, all	8, 515/ 34
it . . . royally triumpheth and	boasteth	in this matter, that	8, 553/ 2
goeth he forth and	boasteth	highly this manner of	8, 563/ 32
sin showed in shameless	boasting	, whereby it might increase	8, 206/ 27
a truant, played at	Bockle	Pit by the way	8, 496/ 30
dear years have destroyed	bodies	. And surely no little	8, 2/ 8
and pinching of the	bodies	, to compel men to	8, 3/ 2
and war many thousand	bodies	, and by sinful errors	8, 11/ 1
should redound into their	bodies	. . . and that we should	8, 64/ 14
but also put our	bodies	to pain and affliction	8, 64/ 17
not, but in their	bodies	and inwardly in their	8, 68/ 31
only discharged of their	bodies	in purgatory, but also	8, 101/ 24
only God's, could these	bodies	-- that is to	8, 103/ 25
wise wrought upon the	bodies	wherein they were working	8, 103/ 27
and thereby maketh their	bodies	be burned in earth	8, 218/ 11
everlasting to the judged	bodies	) -- but yet, I	8, 282/ 28
as well as the	bodies	of any other saints	8, 365/ 26
deeds as take their	bodies	, that were the members	8, 456/ 32
the punishment of their	bodies	in help of their	8, 482/ 5
sins in those blessed	bodies	, be the deeds never	8, 490/ 8
punished, and especially by	bodily	pain or death . . . and	8, 28/ 12
purse, by prison, by	bodily	pain, and death, divers	8, 28/ 17
the peril of outward,	bodily	punishment, their evangelical liberty	8, 30/ 2
that fasting and other	bodily	affliction, either taken by	8, 65/ 7
flesh and taming of	bodily	lusts. For they fasted	8, 69/ 20
they might do no	bodily	work for necessity. But	8, 73/ 24
the spiritual profit and	bodily	both. And if that	8, 78/ 22
and, finally, why any	bodily	ceremonies or sacraments at	8, 79/ 1
man, set all such	bodily	ceremonies and sacraments at	8, 79/ 5
almsdeed, or any other	bodily	affliction, that God may	8, 89/ 2
no likelihood how that	bodily	water can work upon	8, 101/ 20
fire, which is a	bodily	substance as well as	8, 101/ 22
they say that the	bodily	water cannot work upon	8, 103/ 23
his power may the	bodily	water as well be	8, 103/ 29
God may make the	bodily	, corporeal water able to	8, 104/ 3
the painful twitch of	bodily	death: we may well	8, 214/ 1
Body of God, and	bodily	consecrate it herself --	8, 259/ 25
for a sign of	bodily	health, and the world	8, 276/ 33
ceremonies, and all their	bodily	works of the soul	8, 299/ 28
serve God with any	bodily	works, or to do	8, 325/ 15
some of them be	bodily	works: a man may	8, 325/ 17
by temporal laws and	bodily	punishment, to finish the	8, 482/ 6
the understanding as the	bodily	eye hath of the	8, 507/ 14
deadly sinful dread of	bodily	death -- after this	8, 558/ 3
worship to the Very	Body	and Blessed Blood of	8, 4/ 27
other men harm, in	body	, substance, and soul. There	8, 11/ 8
to do the Blessed	Body	of Christ in that	8, 11/ 21
to throw his Blessed	Body	out of the pyx	8, 12/ 13
Christian man both in	body	and soul. Thus rejoiced	8, 12/ 21
the loss of his	body	the soul cured, than	8, 17/ 28

endless mercy brought his	body	to death, and gave	8, 22/ 8
to receive the Blessed	Body	of Christ in form	8, 23/ 25
brought unto him the	Body	of Christ upon the	8, 23/ 34
to receive that Blessed	Body	. . . since he should then	8, 24/ 1
and against the Blessed	Body	of Christ in the	8, 26/ 10
worship to Christ's Precious	Body	in the Blessed Sacrament	8, 32/ 9
worship to Christ's Blessed	Body	and Blood in the	8, 32/ 29
continence and cleanness of	body	, penance, trouble of the	8, 54/ 12
heresies and destroy both	body	and soul. But Tyndale	8, 56/ 34
and put on his	body	a shirt of hair	8, 66/ 7
pain of all the	body	repenting and punishing the	8, 68/ 11
of heart, punish their	body	with fasting? Which one	8, 69/ 36
heart nor lust of	body	that their prayers were	8, 71/ 15
the taming of the	body	, fasting and our pain	8, 71/ 18
so redound into the	body	that he gladly by	8, 71/ 38
other affliction putteth the	body	to pain for God's	8, 71/ 38
bread, but to the	Body	of God in form	8, 73/ 8
all in one Mystical	Body	. But yet, though these	8, 81/ 17
is the very Holy	Body	of our Savior Christ	8, 82/ 12
work not in the	body	only, of reasonable folk	8, 85/ 27
may consecrate the holy	Body	of Christ. Against which	8, 91/ 18
man "doth in his	body	fast, watch, give alms	8, 96/ 18
then say that the	body	were set but for	8, 96/ 20
the touch of the	body	. And into this mind	8, 98/ 32
put it in a	body	, and so to knit	8, 102/ 8
fain out of the	body	as the body would	8, 102/ 12
the body as the	body	would be rid of	8, 102/ 13
the soul and the	body	be now. Which thing	8, 102/ 18
like, in curing the	body	and cleansing of the	8, 103/ 21
-- as upon the	body	. For as for that	8, 103/ 31
man, by touching the	body	thereof . . . as the fire	8, 103/ 35
the fire touching the	body	paineth the soul and	8, 103/ 36
as there the Very	Body	and Blood of our	8, 108/ 23
is the very Blessed	Body	and Blood of our	8, 110/ 24
sacrifice, his own Blessed	Body	and Blood, to be	8, 111/ 30
all Sacrifices, the Blessed	Body	and Blood of our	8, 112/ 18
The sacrament of Christ's	body	after this this wise	8, 114/ 11
bread, but the very	body	of Christ -- flesh	8, 114/ 13
receiving of that holy	Body	of our Lord in	8, 114/ 27
of our Lord's holy	Body	being in the sacrament	8, 114/ 35
no more of his	body	there than of his	8, 115/ 2
to be the very	body	and blood of Christ	8, 115/ 6
sacrament is the Blessed	Body	and Blood of our	8, 115/ 18
this that the very	body	and blood of our	8, 115/ 22
bread is Christ's own	body	, and yet the devil	8, 115/ 28
the sacrament of Christ's	body	and blood, and Christ	8, 116/ 27
of him . . . that his	body	was broken and his	8, 116/ 29
the sacrament of Christ's	body	and blood," and his	8, 117/ 7
it is the very	Body	of Christ, wherewith his	8, 117/ 12
and not the very	body	and blood of himself	8, 117/ 19

not worship Christ's own	Body	in the blessed Sacrament	8, 117/ 32
only . . . but the whole	body	of the city, of	8, 144/ 32
only . . . but the whole	body	of the city," and	8, 146/ 25
and of the whole	body	of the city, and	8, 146/ 30
-- all the whole	body	of the city, and	8, 147/ 2
understand thereby the whole	body	of the city, but	8, 147/ 6
woman may consecrate the	Body	of Christ and say	8, 165/ 17
consecrate also the Blessed	Body	of Christ. And for	8, 189/ 34
women may consecrate the	Body	of Christ -- then	8, 190/ 23
say of a stubborn	body	that standeth still in	8, 207/ 19
their deaths, both of	body	and soul, in Tyndale's	8, 216/ 13
is not the common-known	body	of all Christian realms	8, 219/ 4
hereafter many, some in	body	, some in soul, and	8, 220/ 19
Altar, his own Blessed	Body	-- for which manner	8, 251/ 2
christen, and consecrate the	Body	of Christ and say	8, 258/ 38
Ark, but the Blessed	Body	of God, and bodily	8, 259/ 25
the sacrament of Christ's	Body	than to the sacrament	8, 260/ 2
then he burneth both	body	and soul: first here	8, 261/ 23
believe that our Lady's	body	is in heaven? More	8, 284/ 2
believe that our Lady's	body	and soul is in	8, 284/ 22
Enoch or Elijah is	body	and soul in paradise	8, 284/ 25
Lady is in heaven	body	and soul (of which	8, 287/ 7
contrary, both for her	body	and her soul; for	8, 287/ 8
enough though our Lady's	body	came not in heaven	8, 287/ 14
the Altar, the Blessed	Body	and Blood of Christ	8, 289/ 30
that bread is Christ's	body	and wine his blood	8, 290/ 34
that bread is Christ's	body	and wine his blood	8, 292/ 36
that bread is Christ's	body	, and wine his blood	8, 293/ 4
and changed into Christ's	body	and blood; and that	8, 293/ 7
the sacrament of the	body	and blood of Christ	8, 294/ 4
were, made all one	body	in and with our	8, 296/ 16
the washing of the	body	a resemblance unto the	8, 297/ 12
the "sacrament of the	body	and blood of Christ	8, 300/ 19
there is the very	body	and blood of Christ	8, 300/ 22
to be the very	body	of our Savior himself	8, 300/ 34
far from the poisoned	body	. For this is his	8, 307/ 11
Altar, his own Blessed	Body	and Blood? Is this	8, 312/ 6
indeed the very Blessed	Body	of Christ. And for	8, 315/ 15
do to the Precious	Body	and Blessed Blood of	8, 315/ 22
nor sacrifice . . . nor the	Body	nor Blood of Christ	8, 316/ 18
rising of his blessed	body	not only to rest	8, 321/ 18
the offering of his	body	and blood. . . . More Now	8, 329/ 22
Christian people, the Mystical	Body	of Christ, to fall	8, 340/ 14
that represent that whole	body	of the Catholic Church	8, 344/ 23
not from the whole	body	of the Church universal	8, 345/ 2
could not save his	body	, yet revoked he his	8, 358/ 9
assumption of her blessed	body	-- which God would	8, 365/ 25
is Christ's own precious	Body	, which is not dead	8, 366/ 14
it is his own	body	. . . and is so blasphemous	8, 366/ 21
do to that Blessed	Body	of Christ in the	8, 366/ 22

church they buried her	body	. . . but she prayed him	8, 371/ 19
spoken unto God): "Her	body	was carried forth, we	8, 371/ 25
she might have her	body	costly covered or dressed	8, 372/ 9
should worship the Precious	Body	and Holy Blood of	8, 381/ 34
truth ere ever his	body	die. Of all these	8, 393/ 22
cast out. This whole	body	both of good and	8, 397/ 29
hath sometimes the natural	body	of a man . . . and	8, 397/ 32
cut off from the	body	. This Catholic, known church	8, 397/ 35
church is that mystical	body	, be it never so	8, 397/ 36
is Christ. Of which	body	whether the successor of	8, 397/ 37
is enough that this	Body	Mystical of Christ, this	8, 398/ 3
Catholic Church, is that	body	that is animated, hath	8, 398/ 4
to cleave unto the	body	. Of this church can	8, 398/ 10
reproved by the whole	body	, and soon known from	8, 398/ 16
soon known from the	body	. Now, if it happen	8, 398/ 17
to lurk in this	body	, yet all the while	8, 398/ 17
they agree with the	body	in open profession of	8, 398/ 18
reproved openly by the	body	. . . and either reformed and	8, 398/ 22
cut off from the	body	and cast out thereof	8, 398/ 23
the offering of his	body	and blood. . . . More Here	8, 404/ 8
the offering of his	body	and blood. . . ." Now, if	8, 407/ 22
That offering of Christ's	body	and blood is a	8, 408/ 30
The church is Christ's	body	(Col 1); and every	8, 417/ 2
nor member of my	body	, wherein my soul is	8, 417/ 5
example put of the	body	having some dead part	8, 417/ 14
no part of the	body	. But he forgetteth that	8, 417/ 17
sinner doth in the	body	of Christ's church take	8, 417/ 20
church that is Christ's	body	. . . and that he cannot	8, 417/ 25
would say that "the	body	alone" eateth, drinketh, walketh	8, 421/ 11
that he called "the	body	alone" the body with	8, 421/ 14
the body alone" the	body	with the soul therein	8, 421/ 14
soul therein, because the	body	without the soul were	8, 421/ 14
were but a dead	body	that could nothing do	8, 421/ 15
Altar, cast the Precious	Body	of Christ out of	8, 423/ 20
members of his mystical	body	of his elect church	8, 427/ 30
that is Christ's "mystical	body	" whereof God's children be	8, 427/ 34
nor anywhere about their	body	. For such blessing and	8, 457/ 1
horrible deed with my	body	. . . yet will I never	8, 457/ 27
into his own precious	Body	, and the wine into	8, 466/ 4
saith it is neither	body	nor blood at all	8, 466/ 19
born of our Lady's	body	. . . since that article is	8, 472/ 6
Ghost, and the Blessed	Body	and Blood of Christ	8, 481/ 19
natural heat, though the	body	be more hot than	8, 487/ 23
into another . . . as the	body	in an ague changeth	8, 487/ 26
malice to any other	body	, but of some kind	8, 494/ 18
resurrection of our own	body	were in this world	8, 509/ 18
them that kill the	body	. . . which, when they have	8, 543/ 25
they have killed the	body	, have nothing that they	8, 543/ 26
he hath killed the	body	, hath the power to	8, 543/ 28
railing against Christ's Blessed	Body	, the Sacrament of the	8, 548/ 26

believe that the Blessed	Body	nor Blood of Christ	8, 572/ 3
Greece the Arians; in	Bohemia	the Hussites; in England	8, 28/ 32
off with heresies (as	Bohemia	is, and some parts	8, 219/ 6
feel it begin to	boil	: then many wedded men	8, 63/ 11
it, by the only	boiling	of the distempered humors	8, 102/ 10
Now, albeit that these	bold	, shameless heretics have of	8, 3/ 5
point, I may be	bold	to say that no	8, 31/ 30
But I have been	bold	to join our love	8, 51/ 17
to others an easy	bold	occasion to disobey, resist	8, 55/ 8
wanton and wax very	bold	in sin. Furthermore, in	8, 67/ 3
teacheth him to be	bold	therein, and to bid	8, 73/ 9
make them the more	bold	, he teacheth them that	8, 73/ 26
he may therefore be	bold	upon the holy day	8, 73/ 27
such a man be	bold	to say, that is	8, 109/ 21
-- we may be	bold	with Tyndale's license, while	8, 123/ 9
abominable bitchery of these	bold	beastly preachers that lay	8, 139/ 27
give such preachers, so	bold	in such ribaldry, either	8, 140/ 1
For I make me	bold	in our Lord that	8, 140/ 25
if this made Tyndale	bold	to set Origen as	8, 152/ 31
were he too presumptuously	bold	so precisely to affirm	8, 154/ 10
this will I be	bold	to say: that he	8, 154/ 30
by his leave be	bold	to deny it him	8, 156/ 37
every man were overly	bold	upon the sudden grace	8, 215/ 26
furnished with a bare	bold	assertion and affirmation of	8, 218/ 34
child shall perceive his	bold	, wily folly to come	8, 223/ 34
This dare I be	bold	to say: that they	8, 292/ 25
whoredom . . . and, as a	bold	beast and a shameless	8, 306/ 26
that he dare be	bold	to say all that	8, 313/ 11
he dare be so	bold	to say it . . . when	8, 317/ 4
beast would be so	bold	, when he findeth not	8, 317/ 28
in this point so	bold	: that is to wit	8, 317/ 33
make every simple person	bold	to take himself for	8, 336/ 16
I dare be as	bold	to say that the	8, 336/ 18
Tyndale doth -- be	bold	upon it like Blind	8, 336/ 20
durst have been so	bold	to say that allthing	8, 336/ 26
while: we may be	bold	to tell him that	8, 339/ 6
Now may I be	bold	to make the conclusion	8, 345/ 33
But I dare be	bold	to tell them again	8, 350/ 8
might not be so	bold	to touch it. But	8, 357/ 5
and they may be	bold	and sure that they	8, 412/ 31
say to you, "Be	bold	, I warrant you, and	8, 413/ 6
therein dare we be	bold	to tell him that	8, 420/ 30
these abominable heresies what	bold	occasion of sin men	8, 426/ 4
of Tyndale, either in	bold	, presumptuous hope or foolish	8, 433/ 17
a man might be	bold	to set it forth	8, 448/ 21
no little occasion of	bold	setting forward unto sin	8, 450/ 5
which I dare be	bold	to say that they	8, 474/ 8
we will yet be	bold	to tell him that	8, 474/ 24
maketh men the more	bold	in sin -- so	8, 512/ 8
yet dare I be	bold	upon his mercy to	8, 548/ 22

then dare I be	bold	to say that if	8, 554/ 37
they may therefore be	bold	and hardy, and hardily	8, 567/ 5
very fingers' ends . . . be	bold	then, hardily, and believe	8, 572/ 17
Hock Monday . . . and as	boldly	eat flesh on Good	8, 4/ 22
forth in your matter	boldly	and put them to	8, 18/ 29
these losels now do	boldly	put forth and avow	8, 45/ 4
of God that he	boldly	lean in such things	8, 61/ 6
leave these ways and	boldly	cleave to a cause	8, 61/ 15
filthy lechery go so	boldly	not to the hallowed	8, 73/ 7
to bid every friar	boldly	break his vow and	8, 73/ 9
that he may not	boldly	at the beginning utterly	8, 82/ 35
for very shame so	boldly	bark against them, till	8, 119/ 31
breach of their vow	boldly	for very well done	8, 124/ 30
cautels and subtleties," but	boldly	breaketh them up like	8, 124/ 31
God; but we say	boldly	that his word unwritten	8, 131/ 33
teach their shameless lechery	boldly	about for good and	8, 139/ 19
this man shameless so	boldly	to bear us all	8, 147/ 26
only the priests, how	boldly	soever Tyndale against his	8, 163/ 30
of his with . . . as	boldly	as he now saith	8, 165/ 31
in which men may	boldly	be in the translation	8, 185/ 31
make little force how	boldly	they fall to sin	8, 210/ 16
ye shall hear how	boldly	he beginneth . . . and after	8, 223/ 33
I may well and	boldly	deny it, and so	8, 254/ 33
and this I say	boldly	. For though Tyndale say	8, 293/ 29
-- and the more	boldly	, as Luther biddeth in	8, 316/ 22
leave out the water	boldly	upon his ghostly counsel	8, 319/ 28
his word, because he	boldly	saith, in many places	8, 336/ 14
for else will we	boldly	deny it, and go	8, 338/ 35
and made the Church	boldly	conclude against the Arians	8, 340/ 30
thing that he so	boldly	saith: that allthing necessary	8, 364/ 28
which these brothels so	boldly	take upon them to	8, 365/ 35
come forth shameless, and	boldly	tell on their tale	8, 366/ 32
all . . . and then go	boldly	forth with his "faith	8, 403/ 15
but he must say	boldly	that he surely shall	8, 411/ 34
that if they so	boldly	make themselves sure thereof	8, 450/ 20
his pardon, and thereupon	boldly	so did, upon some	8, 451/ 5
wise way? I dare	boldly	say that Tyndale himself	8, 469/ 31
to confess and say	boldly	that to be elect	8, 529/ 25
ween the contrary, and	boldly	bear us in hand	8, 537/ 22
taken away from him	boldly	both quick faith and	8, 552/ 13
and bid us so	boldly	believe it, and, save	8, 565/ 13
they that, upon the	boldness	of "only faith," set	8, 5/ 23
evil deeds, upon the	boldness	that a bare faith	8, 5/ 26
all, but a shameless	boldness	and unreasonable railing, with	8, 26/ 5
one thing against the	boldness	of his wedded harlots	8, 73/ 5
were it a great	boldness	to affirm that the	8, 102/ 31
only for a blind	boldness	of sin. Of the	8, 108/ 19
But it were overmuch	boldness	to think that we	8, 260/ 9
folk should upon the	boldness	of pardons stand out	8, 288/ 30
set forth vice in	boldness	of faith, and to	8, 337/ 20

no man take any	boldness	upon Tyndale's tale to	8, 407/ 9
their more courage and	boldness	in such bitchery, to	8, 437/ 27
to refrain them from	boldness	of sin: that is	8, 450/ 16
bridle that refraineth our	boldness	; whereas Tyndale and his	8, 450/ 24
the man falleth into	boldness	of sin. In which	8, 487/ 16
and the far less	boldness	presuming upon the surety	8, 523/ 13
afterward to strength and	boldness	, and that his two	8, 545/ 16
of which kind is	Bonaventure	of the Life of	8, 36/ 30
love and service servile	bond	and mercenary. This is	8, 51/ 3
other may thank the	bond	if ever the promise	8, 105/ 26
her soul with the	bond	of faith. Let no	8, 372/ 23
himself discharged of that	bond	; and yet are the	8, 375/ 29
is written, is that	bond	released and discharged, and	8, 379/ 8
indeed), then abideth that	bond	still, to believe the	8, 379/ 12
unwritten . . . as the same	bond	stood and bound us	8, 379/ 14
discharging us of that	bond	. . . but that it is	8, 379/ 18
the doing become "the	bond	thrall of sin." And	8, 454/ 17
is but servile and	bond	, and therefore not meet	8, 456/ 11
the yoke of their	bond	toward God . . . but both	8, 458/ 20
they cannot yield themselves	bond	unto sin to serve	8, 460/ 14
run into the devil's	bondage	. And in his house	8, 21/ 22
man should be in	bondage	unto his own servant	8, 59/ 37
honest-liking lechery, "from the	bondage	and thralldom" of all	8, 62/ 25
-- flesh, blood, and	bone	, even as he went	8, 114/ 14
play, as Cherrystone, Marrow	Bone	, Buckle Pit, Spurn Point	8, 491/ 19
the man!) with the	bones	of buttered beer. Now	8, 178/ 34
but also by the	bones	of them raised and	8, 275/ 5
stake and rest his	bones	in the bushes ere	8, 397/ 19
written in the Third	Book	of Kings, for the	8, 2/ 33
his answer to my	book	, he retreateth so far	8, 3/ 17
enough to make a	book	; and of every sort	8, 5/ 35
a more foolish, frantic	book	. Then have we Tyndale's	8, 6/ 22
Then have we Tyndale's	book	of Obedience . . . whereby we	8, 6/ 23
Beggars, a piteous, beggarly	book	wherein he would have	8, 6/ 31
this realm. In that	book	the heretic, that made	8, 7/ 27
solemnly to assoil. Whose	book	when any good Christian	8, 7/ 31
by Tyndale -- a	book	that whoso delight therein	8, 8/ 3
the delight of that	book	a man's soul may	8, 8/ 5
matter of my present	book	. Then have we also	8, 8/ 10
have we also the	book	of Frith against purgatory	8, 8/ 11
the errors of which	book	I shall hereafter, God	8, 8/ 12
Then have ye a	book	of Luther translated into	8, 8/ 13
I am informed, the	book	was translated by Frith	8, 8/ 14
translated by Frith; a	book	of such sort as	8, 8/ 15
now come forth the	book	of Friar Barnes, sometime	8, 8/ 34
speak of Friar Barnes'	book	, surely of all their	8, 9/ 10
and allegeth in his	book	were brought forth before	8, 9/ 15
further yet, besides Barnes'	book	, the ABC for Children	8, 10/ 4
Ploughman's Prayer, and a	book	of other small devotions	8, 10/ 6
as a donet the	book	of the Pathway to	8, 10/ 10

Scripture in a little	book	; so that after these	8, 10/ 12
were set upon the	book	. But yet so is	8, 10/ 35
the calendar before a	book	of their English prayers	8, 12/ 29
in the prison, a	book	of heresy of his	8, 21/ 19
is to wit, the	book	of Martin Luther wherein	8, 21/ 20
house was found Tyndale's	book	of Obedience, which he	8, 21/ 22
allowed, and his wicked	book	also of the Wicked	8, 21/ 23
Barnes, in his frantic	book	, biddeth the people that	8, 30/ 25
since again in this	book	. . . and as Tyndale doth	8, 30/ 31
in putting away that	book	that is falsely translated	8, 30/ 36
his heresies. The second	book	is against his defense	8, 33/ 23
go further in his	book	, and come to the	8, 33/ 30
and all his well-beloved	book	is not worth a	8, 34/ 21
of his fresh painted	book	; and so shall I	8, 34/ 28
return again unto Tyndale's	book	, and answer him in	8, 35/ 2
their pens to the	book	. . . which though they shall	8, 35/ 25
and the devout contemplative	book	of Scala Perfectionis, with	8, 36/ 31
him. Amen. The First	Book	The Preface of Tyndale	8, 40/ 1
shameth all his whole	book	after. Wherefore, good Christian	8, 42/ 30
to read his pernicious	book	, take wisdom with you	8, 42/ 32
doing) maintaineth in his	book	their deed for well	8, 43/ 5
as well in this	book	as in divers others	8, 51/ 5
place hereafter in his	book	. Tyndale And when he	8, 55/ 34
many places in every	book	that he writeth seem	8, 56/ 4
after in this same	book	. . . and that we should	8, 57/ 1
chapter of the Third	Book	of Kings, "When Ahab	8, 66/ 5
Furthermore, in the First	Book	of Ezra and the	8, 67/ 4
Again, in the Second	Book	of Ezra and the	8, 67/ 11
saith Tyndale in his	book	of , as for pain-taking	8, 71/ 21
places of his abominable	book	of Obedience. And first	8, 83/ 26
telleth us in his	book	of Obedience that all	8, 84/ 19
Luther yet, in his	book	of Babylonica, where he	8, 86/ 11
saith in the same	book	precisely, and in this	8, 91/ 17
precisely, and in this	book	too, that women may	8, 91/ 17
of a good friar's	book	called Rationale divinatorum . . . showing	8, 110/ 7
Luther's babbling in his	book	of Babylonica . . . Tyndale teacheth	8, 111/ 9
learned it in his	book	of Babylonica. And for	8, 113/ 15
master . . . which in his	book	of Babylonica plainly confesseth	8, 113/ 31
I have in his	book	of Obedience considered his	8, 115/ 2
his words in his	book	made against me --	8, 115/ 13
by Tyndale in his	book	after, that Luther hath	8, 122/ 33
scorn. For in his	book	of Obedience, the laying	8, 127/ 32
chief things whereof his	book	treateth: likewise as they	8, 133/ 20
as well in his	book	of Obedience as in	8, 134/ 10
divers places of this	book	, is not ashamed to	8, 134/ 11
thing, hereafter in this	book	, Tyndale so foolishly defendeth	8, 134/ 17
Thus endeth the First	Book	. The Second Book Which	8, 141/ 10
First Book. The Second	Book	Which confuteth the defense	8, 142/ 1
First Chapter of Tyndale's	Book	: Why He Translateth This	8, 142/ 6
there was never English	book	of heresy sent hither	8, 142/ 19

Son, and the blasphemous	book	of the Burying of	8, 142/ 23
and set into this	book	mine whole Dialogue again	8, 143/ 24
first chapters of his	book	, as things that serve	8, 144/ 6
of Christ's cross, the	book	of his bitter Passion	8, 149/ 2
with me before this	book	be done . . . that God	8, 153/ 28
given to the whole	book	in which they be	8, 155/ 18
part of the whole	book	of Holy Scripture that	8, 155/ 23
for part of that	book	, they bring in question	8, 155/ 26
in question: as the	Book	of the Maccabees, because	8, 155/ 27
chapter of the Third	Book	), and there shall he	8, 169/ 12
for making of his	book	of Moria in my	8, 176/ 14
none untouched; by which	book	Tyndale saith that if	8, 177/ 8
of that mind . . . the	book	being made by another	8, 177/ 16
so dear. Howbeit, that	book	of Moria doth indeed	8, 177/ 17
I wrote not my	book	for any "affection" that	8, 178/ 20
over searched all my	book	and ransacked up the	8, 179/ 22
breast nor in my	book	, I thank God, any	8, 179/ 26
my breast and my	book	, and saw my conscience	8, 180/ 11
eyes upon the Latin	Book	ere he find that	8, 183/ 21
be in that Latin	Book	, and that he make	8, 183/ 30
in this his new	book	, translated that same place	8, 185/ 14
words which in this	book	follow the translation of	8, 185/ 16
he saith in his	book	of Obedience that the	8, 192/ 12
as in the Second	Book	of Kings, where he	8, 209/ 16
his, Luther in his	book	of Babylonica sore dispraiseth	8, 212/ 19
And I made my	book	to good Christian people	8, 219/ 27
Here endeth the Second	Book	, in which is confuted	8, 221/ 29
New Testament. The Third	Book	Hereafter followeth the Third	8, 222/ 1
Hereafter followeth the Third	Book	, in which be treated	8, 222/ 2
two chapters of Tyndale's	book	: that is to wit	8, 222/ 3
his most erudite, famous	book	against Luther, out of	8, 225/ 30
any reproof of my	book	, but only reproving himself	8, 227/ 4
of man," the Greek	Book	hath there, upon this	8, 233/ 10
long for this present	book	. I will therefore of	8, 235/ 12
as well in his	book	of Obedience as elsewhere	8, 245/ 32
one place of his	book	against me, that we	8, 250/ 11
other places of his	book	hereafter. But yet is	8, 257/ 9
of Scripture (in his	book	of Obedience, and in	8, 260/ 33
Obedience, and in this	book	also) that a friar	8, 260/ 34
as they deny the	Book	of Maccabees because it	8, 265/ 17
New Testament for the	book	of that scripture written	8, 282/ 7
he wrote a whole	book	against the old heretic	8, 286/ 14
heresy. In which virtuous	book	Saint Jerome neither proveth	8, 286/ 15
find in the First	Book	of my Dialogue, the	8, 291/ 29
an evasion in his	book	of Obedience, saying that	8, 296/ 25
sundry places of his	book	. For he saith that	8, 300/ 31
writing of a Latin	book	at my bidding, whereof	8, 302/ 7
near enough in the	book	, but in reason as	8, 306/ 33
surely through all his	book	and almost everything that	8, 306/ 36
chapter of the First	Book	of my Dialogue alleged	8, 309/ 34

substance is in his	book	of answers wherewith he	8, 310/ 2
not written in this	book	." In the other place	8, 311/ 4
since Saint John's whole	book	was made not only	8, 311/ 18
very end of his	book	, that Christ "did many	8, 311/ 20
look further in the	book	of faith written in	8, 311/ 36
Saint John endeth his	book	before. And therefore, as	8, 312/ 31
Saint Augustine, in his	book	to Quodvultdeus, and by	8, 314/ 3
Saint Jerome, in his	book	against Helvidius; and by	8, 314/ 4
But now let the	Book	be judge . . . and by	8, 315/ 30
the Mass, in his	book	of Babylonica. Which foolish	8, 316/ 35
deed, Tyndale in his	book	of Obedience laboreth sore	8, 323/ 23
himself saith in his	book	against me . . . Tyndale Christ	8, 329/ 14
chapter of my First	Book	, these are his words	8, 330/ 34
what place of my	book	he findeth that I	8, 344/ 15
goeth about in his	book	to teach not himself	8, 345/ 34
that shall read his	book	, his conclusion can be	8, 345/ 35
this is his last	book	-- and the place	8, 347/ 8
plagues written in this	book	. And also, if any	8, 348/ 4
his part of the	Book	of Life, and of	8, 348/ 6
are written in this	book	." By which words he	8, 348/ 7
Antichrist. And therefore that	book	is condemned, as it	8, 357/ 11
and in the Second	Book	of this work, well	8, 357/ 19
false heretic, in his	book	written unto Quodvultdeus. And	8, 359/ 12
Jerome too, in his	book	against Helvidius. And all	8, 359/ 13
in his new frantic	book	, and magnifieth much himself	8, 364/ 4
us . . . albeit in the	Book	of Maccabees, yet, that	8, 365/ 32
before (in the Second	Book	), rehearse you both the	8, 367/ 25
same matter in his	book	against Luther; all which	8, 367/ 30
in my said Second	Book	) before. Origen, in the	8, 367/ 33
fifth homily upon the	Book	of Numbers, writeth in	8, 367/ 34
Damascene, in the Fourth	Book	, in the thirteenth chapter	8, 368/ 11
Hilary, in the Sixth	Book	of The Trinity, when	8, 369/ 4
Saint Augustine, in the	book	Of the Baptism of	8, 370/ 8
Augustine in the Fourth	Book	of Baptism, against the	8, 371/ 3
Augustine in the Fifth	Book	of Baptism, against the	8, 371/ 8
chapter of the Ninth	Book	of his Confessions, writing	8, 371/ 12
chapter of the same	book	, Saint Augustine prayeth for	8, 371/ 31
-- which wrote a	book	of the traditions given	8, 374/ 6
liar both, if the	book	had not been lost	8, 374/ 8
not written in this	book	"? Or of Saint Paul	8, 374/ 14
he saith in his	book	against me, that he	8, 380/ 11
end I my Third	Book	containing the answer of	8, 382/ 10
willing) in my Fourth	Book	. . . as soon as my	8, 382/ 17
Thus endeth the Third	Book	. The Second Part of	8, 382/ 26
CUM PRIVILEGIO The Fourth	Book	Whether "the Church" Can	8, 386/ 1
opinion in the Second	Book	of my Dialogue, whereunto	8, 387/ 33
and purpose of his	book	. And finally, for all	8, 393/ 9
have in the Third	Book	more than plainly by	8, 396/ 9
answer to the Third	Book	of my Dialogue: then	8, 401/ 14
have in mine other	book	showed), but the goodness	8, 402/ 7

have in my First	Book	showed you, many things	8, 404/ 32
answered in my third	book	of this work --	8, 404/ 36
writing, in this same	book	to which I answer	8, 417/ 10
other chapters of this	book	, and yet most especially	8, 447/ 9
the matter, in this	book	of his Answer unto	8, 448/ 25
have in my First	Book	by his own words	8, 466/ 15
needed to encumber his	book	therewith. Besides this, himself	8, 472/ 13
end of my Third	Book	have answered, and avoided	8, 472/ 33
our matter in this	book	is, between Tyndale and	8, 479/ 25
therefore in all his	book	bringeth it into darkness	8, 479/ 29
have now such a	book	with so great, large	8, 492/ 19
beginning of my Fourth	Book	), or whether he mean	8, 497/ 31
chapter of the Third	Book	of my Dialogue. For	8, 500/ 7
answer to my Third	Book	, as ye have here	8, 501/ 3
answer unto my Third	Book	as to the words	8, 501/ 7
petitions in the First	Book	of Euclid's Geometry, as	8, 507/ 17
my Third and Fourth	Book	of my Dialogue --	8, 512/ 16
more places of his	book	than one) that I	8, 513/ 2
chapter of the Second	Book	of Kings) that he	8, 538/ 34
other titles of this	book	, and by his Exposition	8, 550/ 23
it out of his	book	. For ye wot well	8, 557/ 28
the occasion of his	book	is for answer of	8, 560/ 15
the title of this	book	"What Is the Church	8, 560/ 26
Here endeth the Fourth	Book	.	8, 573/ 6
himself Adrian, otherwise John	Bookbinder	, and yet otherwise now	8, 18/ 3
late plenteous of evil	books	! For they have grown	8, 2/ 4
infidelity than to make	books	of heresies, and call	8, 4/ 3
receipt of these pestilent	books	, our Lord sendeth us	8, 4/ 36
errors besides, these abominable	books	of Tyndale and his	8, 5/ 30
teach us. Of these	books	of heresies there be	8, 5/ 31
bare names of those	books	were almost enough to	8, 5/ 35
every sort of those	books	be some brought into	8, 5/ 36
no good. Besides the	books	of Latin, French, and	8, 6/ 1
after that, the Five	Books	of Moses translated by	8, 6/ 4
again more of Tyndale's	books	and false heresies afresh	8, 9/ 7
surely of all their	books	that yet came abroad	8, 9/ 10
wise that when the	books	that he citeth and	8, 9/ 14
so that after these	books	well learned, we be	8, 10/ 12
teach in all their	books	besides; of all which	8, 10/ 15
up, in these little	books	before. For the Primer	8, 10/ 17
rehearse you all their	books	, for there be yet	8, 10/ 29
forbade any manner English	books	printed beyond the sea	8, 10/ 32
that of these ungracious	books	full of pestilent, poisoned	8, 10/ 36
send them hither. Which	books	albeit that they neither	8, 11/ 30
to burning through their	books	. Then they boast that	8, 12/ 18
martyr . . . when their poisoned	books	have killed the Christian	8, 12/ 20
part of Tyndale's holy	books	; and now the spirit	8, 15/ 35
many mischievous sorts of	books	, had yet the King's	8, 16/ 21
for bringing in those	books	, and therewith also in	8, 16/ 25
heresies needeth little; the	books	that he brought well	8, 16/ 28

glory. For though Tyndale's	books	brought him to burning	8, 16/ 37
sold of those heretical	books	and secretly set forth	8, 17/ 16
many of these heretical	books	-- he sent word	8, 18/ 6
he should send the	books	home to me. Which	8, 18/ 7
also, sold many such	books	of heresy, both in	8, 18/ 16
devised how those devilish	books	which himself and others	8, 19/ 19
think, if Tyndale's ungracious	books	had never come in	8, 21/ 33
also whom his unhappy	books	have brought unto the	8, 21/ 38
her divers of Tyndale's	books	, and was there taken	8, 22/ 18
the doing, and the	books	after found about another	8, 22/ 19
great worship to his	books	, which are of such	8, 25/ 10
written. And yet, his	books	being such, some folk	8, 25/ 12
mischief is in their	books	, because many good simple	8, 26/ 19
therefore to read their	books	and see the thing	8, 26/ 21
detesteth than these pestilent	books	that Tyndale and such	8, 26/ 33
his most erudite, famous	books	, both in English and	8, 26/ 37
of those pernicious, poisoned	books	. . . to the intent that	8, 27/ 10
poison of those pernicious	books	, to help, as much	8, 27/ 21
the peril of these	books	. . . whereof the makers have	8, 27/ 36
wretch with his wretched	books	murdereth the man himself	8, 28/ 5
that I call their	books	sedition. For they counsel	8, 29/ 13
the people, in their	books	, to be obedient unto	8, 29/ 14
and how can our	books	then (say they) be	8, 29/ 16
proclamations keep still his	books	, and rather than leave	8, 31/ 11
did say that Luther's	books	be seditious, as I	8, 31/ 13
by his other false	books	made for the maintenance	8, 32/ 25
blood as his poisoned	books	had miserably bewitched, and	8, 33/ 5
and that their pestilent	books	be both odious to	8, 33/ 9
present work, these three	books	first. In the first	8, 33/ 20
impugned in the four	books	of my Dialogue. Wherein	8, 35/ 3
hearts, and their abominable	books	burned up, mine own	8, 35/ 16
may to spread these	books	abroad to such as	8, 35/ 20
poison themselves, weening the	books	were very good while	8, 35/ 21
then of those evil	books	so many daily made	8, 35/ 23
making of their ungracious	books	, good and true-believing men	8, 36/ 1
reading of such English	books	as most may nourish	8, 36/ 28
would wish that their	books	were all gone and	8, 37/ 10
draft of these heretics'	books	which when they be	8, 37/ 20
vouchsafe to read their	books	nor anything made against	8, 37/ 23
that part of their	books	. And therefore, as I	8, 37/ 36
to read these heretics'	books	nor mine, but occupy	8, 37/ 38
fingers from their poisoned	books	-- then would I	8, 38/ 7
you delight in those	books	-- yet since some	8, 38/ 20
the means that such	books	shall never in some	8, 38/ 26
again at hand such	books	as may well arm	8, 38/ 28
which kind of good	books	, albeit I know well	8, 38/ 30
as appeareth by their	books	and histories written of	8, 46/ 37
pardie, through all their	books	, in what lowly, loving	8, 56/ 27
better upon the good	books	which himself hath evilly	8, 65/ 1
evil purpose translated: the	books	, I mean, of the	8, 65/ 2

words in his other	books	, and for the custom	8, 74/ 36
definitions that in their	books	they give thereunto. But	8, 77/ 35
which (as his charitable	books	well declare) would be	8, 123/ 30
church . . . as are the	books	of Tyndale himself: his	8, 142/ 26
burned up their false-pricked	books	. So was it, now	8, 143/ 5
by his own other	books	, that he is a	8, 143/ 34
many places in his	books	plain that seem to	8, 153/ 2
were put into his	books	after his death by	8, 153/ 6
and written to these	books	which Tyndale agreeth for	8, 157/ 29
but burn up his	books	that so calleth it	8, 165/ 36
Christendom began, as the	books	prove. But it will	8, 169/ 30
have burned his evil-translated	Books	and will not suffer	8, 175/ 7
hath Tyndale by erroneous	books	, in setting forth Luther's	8, 177/ 27
not only my darling's	books	, but mine own also	8, 178/ 14
as appeareth by the	books	and sermons of all	8, 185/ 2
burned here with his	books	, and after damned for	8, 216/ 11
in earth with his	books	, and their souls burned	8, 218/ 11
and burn up his	books	, and the likers of	8, 220/ 3
writeth in his abominable	books	. He might much better	8, 220/ 12
old . . . and yet their	books	vanished away to the	8, 223/ 15
overlooked studiously all their	books	. . . and with all the	8, 223/ 18
of God, be his	books	worthy to be burned	8, 230/ 35
God . . . be not his	books	well worthy to be	8, 231/ 3
his New Law by	books	, but specially by the	8, 256/ 33
God unwritten in their	Books	. . . and yet written in	8, 269/ 30
us that Adam printed	books	, and made glasses, and	8, 273/ 6
as we do in	Books	. More Tyndale telleth us	8, 276/ 3
which we know their	books	for holy writing: that	8, 295/ 26
ceremonies served them for	Books	. . . and that they read	8, 299/ 12
in them as in	Books	: I ask him whether	8, 299/ 13
would not receive the	books	. " To this answereth Tyndale	8, 310/ 8
written them, conferred their	books	together, to see whether	8, 310/ 16
it all out in	books	); but every evangelist, of	8, 310/ 21
could not receive the	books	that should be written	8, 311/ 6
could not receive the	books	" -- why may not	8, 311/ 22
Tyndale ween that the	books	would be the fewer	8, 311/ 23
be made all in	Books	. . . but that he would	8, 331/ 8
shall find written in	Books	. He maketh us no	8, 331/ 19
to be written in	Books	; but, pursuing these words	8, 331/ 20
that besides corruption of	Books	, much thereof is lost	8, 334/ 15
places of his ungracious	books	, that the Scripture is	8, 336/ 15
the words of the	books	of this prophecy . . . God	8, 348/ 5
given for their own	books	, as it is to	8, 348/ 15
should read in Moses'	books	. . . and upon everything that	8, 352/ 4
that written in Moses'	books	" -- Christ therefore commanded	8, 352/ 6
was written in Moses'	books	. Which if it were	8, 355/ 29
in nothing but the	books	of Moses or other	8, 356/ 5
of Moses or other	books	of Scripture," but he	8, 356/ 6
be taken, and Tyndale's	books	with him too, and	8, 358/ 4
heresies and abhorred Tyndale's	books	for to save his	8, 358/ 10

not writing any true	books	of Scripture, but false	8, 358/ 27
upon Scripture, and erroneous	books	of devilish heresies devised	8, 358/ 28
written . . . in the five	books	of Moses; whereby it	8, 365/ 13
it telleth him, "These	books	the apostles did write	8, 381/ 4
mine other three, former	books	of this present work	8, 387/ 13
clearly testify by their	books	. For which holy doctors	8, 389/ 10
of my three former	books	of this present work	8, 399/ 4
have in my former	books	proved and reproved) not	8, 400/ 19
places of my former	books	clearly confuted . . . and in	8, 472/ 32
by the old, continued	books	of service used in	8, 481/ 27
Christendom, and by the	books	of the old holy	8, 481/ 28
showed that the very	books	of the Scripture itself	8, 500/ 8
the third and fourth	books	of my Dialogue --	8, 502/ 8
of Luther's and Tyndale's	books	, fall into their false	8, 517/ 28
as Tyndale in his	books	now railleth and jesteth	8, 548/ 21
word written in the	books	of the Scripture that	8, 562/ 28
these heretics in their	books	call it) from the	8, 572/ 14
to signify: scilicet, a	bordel	for brothels -- anglice	8, 163/ 11
idol was that it	bore	the name of God	8, 3/ 25
of his conjurations he	bore	it out a while	8, 128/ 29
and every church that	bore	the name of any	8, 131/ 11
and honor that they	bore	to those devils, whom	8, 172/ 34
any favor that he	bore	to "the high priests	8, 178/ 22
had as lief he	bore	them both a bare	8, 202/ 10
that Saint John also	bore	witness of him beside	8, 347/ 20
and that his Father	bore	witness of him beside	8, 347/ 21
that his own works	bore	witness of him beside	8, 347/ 22
Ghost at his coming	bore	witness of him beside	8, 347/ 24
himself said they should)	bore	witness of him beside	8, 347/ 26
-- robbed, despoiled, and	bore	away all that ever	8, 482/ 26
the field, where they	bore	over their enemies. And	8, 483/ 3
the love that he	bore	to Bathsheba. And if	8, 534/ 37
to see whether he	bore	any malice therein, we	8, 547/ 2
any since Christ was	born	. And yet, all this	8, 21/ 27
ere Father Frith was	born	. . . had learned within a	8, 34/ 17
I not there of "	born	again," nor wot well	8, 45/ 18
man that is not	born	again but Tyndale feigneth	8, 45/ 36
but "natural" men, not "	born	again" nor "created anew	8, 46/ 25
Christendom since Christ was	born	unto Tyndale's time --	8, 46/ 29
Tyndale's time -- was	born	again or new-created with	8, 46/ 30
were all baptized and	born	again "of water and	8, 46/ 34
show that they were	born	again of God and	8, 47/ 3
Luther himself, being specially	born	again and new-created of	8, 47/ 33
that Antichrist should be	born	between a friar and	8, 50/ 5
but natural only, not	born	again nor created of	8, 50/ 19
temporal princes for men	born	again and renewed with	8, 57/ 22
' not yet '	born	again '; and why	8, 58/ 3
elder brethren ''	born	again of the Spirit	8, 58/ 26
yet and not '	born	again ' . . . and the	8, 58/ 27
God was incarnate and	born	God-and-man for our salvation	8, 76/ 27

except a man were	born	again of water and	8, 80/ 25
first epistle, "Ye are	born	of new, not of	8, 94/ 31
Peter saith, "Ye are	born	of new, not of	8, 96/ 23
lasteth ever) we be	born	again by the sacramental	8, 96/ 27
except a man were	born	again as well of	8, 98/ 6
called "natural" and not "	born	again" nor "renewed with	8, 120/ 23
since he was first	born	of his mother --	8, 152/ 23
years before Tyndale was	born	. Also, go me to	8, 185/ 7
years ere he were	born	. For else he should	8, 201/ 4
heathen ere Christ was	born	. Tyndale Finally, I say	8, 201/ 15
to such as were	born	and came into the	8, 244/ 10
others that should be	born	into the world in	8, 244/ 13
Dei" ("Whoso be not	born	again of the water	8, 377/ 9
by this we be	born	anew, and made the	8, 402/ 20
be, as I said,	born	of God. Now, he	8, 418/ 33
Now, he that is	born	of God cannot sin	8, 418/ 33
sin, because he is	born	of God" (1 Jn	8, 419/ 2
this faith we be	born	of God. Now, he	8, 420/ 12
Now, he that is	born	of God cannot sin	8, 420/ 12
sin, because he is	born	of God" the third	8, 420/ 14
that faith we be	born	of God. The second	8, 420/ 23
is that whoso is	born	of God hath the	8, 420/ 24
by faith we be	born	of God. And therein	8, 420/ 30
by faith we be	born	of God, as he	8, 420/ 31
only faith we be	born	of only God --	8, 420/ 32
that because we be	born	of God and become	8, 420/ 35
faith, we were therefore	born	of God by only	8, 421/ 1
point: that we be	born	of God by faith	8, 421/ 17
that every man being	born	of God hath the	8, 421/ 18
Every man that is	born	of God doth not	8, 427/ 17
sin, because he is	born	of God. In the	8, 427/ 18
both that to be "	born	of God" is in	8, 427/ 21
God . . . and to be "	born	of the devil" is	8, 427/ 23
this: that to be "	born	" of God, or to	8, 427/ 24
devil, till they be	born	of God again by	8, 428/ 13
elect that is only	born	again of God by	8, 430/ 26
speaketh much of being "	born	again of the Spirit	8, 431/ 16
be all that while	born	of God, and be	8, 434/ 18
of God and be	born	of the devil and	8, 434/ 21
every man that is	born	of God" (that is	8, 434/ 31
sin, because he is	born	of God and is	8, 434/ 33
ceaseth he to be	born	of God and to	8, 434/ 35
and beginneth to be	born	of the devil and	8, 434/ 36
faith, and thereby is	born	of God, and thereby	8, 435/ 23
that he that is	born	of God ' cannot	8, 435/ 32
against a man once	born	of God, to prove	8, 436/ 1
he may be after	born	of the devil: it	8, 436/ 2
saith that whoso is	born	of God ' cannot	8, 436/ 13
' because he is	born	of God, ' and	8, 436/ 13
that he which is	born	of God, ' his	8, 436/ 15

to wit, his being	born	of God by the	8, 436/ 16
he is begotten and	born	of God -- '	8, 436/ 17
said, "He that is	born	of God sinneth not	8, 439/ 9
sin, because he is	born	of God" -- he	8, 439/ 11
that whosoever is once	born	of God neither shall	8, 440/ 1
the right faith is	born	of God, and thereby	8, 443/ 7
faith . . . and so is	born	again of God and	8, 443/ 29
yet because they be	born	of God by the	8, 447/ 13
this feeling faith be	born	of God, and that	8, 447/ 25
that were not so	born	of God by such	8, 448/ 6
faith, that they be	born	of God, and that	8, 449/ 35
like holy spiritual fathers	born	again of God and	8, 457/ 4
those children were not	born	of our Lady's body	8, 472/ 5
elect is by faith	born	of God, and therefore	8, 533/ 14
with which he was	born	of God, he could	8, 536/ 27
made, or after themselves	born	. But unto them he	8, 566/ 21
that his judges had	borne	him wrong in hand	8, 21/ 10
evil as they be	borne	in hand . . . and longing	8, 26/ 20
in heaven for charity	borne	to his enemy. Though	8, 199/ 29
like a man and	borne	me over quite, he	8, 224/ 22
but it may be	borne	; but I say the	8, 236/ 28
penance after he had	borne	his faggot), Tyndale and	8, 301/ 9
be saved and be	borne	. But in good faith	8, 412/ 3
any despite or malice	borne	to his father, but	8, 494/ 7
be mastered, and they	borne	up thereby, in manner	8, 526/ 33
paynims . . . yet Christ's church "	borrowed	" them neither of the	8, 193/ 18
as any blain or	botch	, but utterly dead of	8, 496/ 8
he come at the	bottom	, the pith, the quick	8, 46/ 9
they come at the	bottom	, the pith, the quick	8, 47/ 18
he come to the	bottom	, the pith, the quick	8, 48/ 6
deep that the secret	bottom	will not be found	8, 48/ 34
he come at the	bottom	, the pith, the quick	8, 49/ 9
spirituals do search the	bottom	of God's commandments and	8, 57/ 26
come to the very	bottom	, and so judgeth allthing	8, 79/ 36
in searching the very	bottom	of the cause in	8, 120/ 18
allthing, even the very	bottom	of God's secrets, that	8, 129/ 21
spirituals; we search the	bottom	of God's secrets, we	8, 130/ 4
ransacked up the very	bottom	of my breast . . . though	8, 179/ 22
out of the very	bottom	of his deep divinity	8, 521/ 21
great block in the	bottom	, Tyndale's horse happen under	8, 552/ 32
in the while both	bought	and sold of those	8, 17/ 15
created of God and	bought	with Christ's blood, and	8, 55/ 37
hath promised us and	bought	us, too. And they	8, 76/ 35
did the Jews that	bought	and sold therein, whom	8, 162/ 34
when he was fast	bound	to it. For as	8, 20/ 3
his rate, right especially	bound	. . . not in reason only	8, 27/ 33
myself of duty deeply	bound	to show you, good	8, 27/ 35
that they be not	bound	to obey their governors'	8, 30/ 5
not in their conscience	bound	to obey the laws	8, 30/ 12
not, nor cannot be,	bound	by any law made	8, 31/ 16

A Christian man is	bound	to obey tyranny --	8, 31/ 19
a Christian man is	bound	to obey their prince's	8, 31/ 31
prince that they be	bound	to obey his "tyranny	8, 31/ 39
that no man is	bound	to the keeping of	8, 32/ 6
the people are not	bound	to obey it . . . but	8, 32/ 13
leastwise, though they be	bound	peradventure openly to obey	8, 32/ 15
Blessed Lady thought herself	bound	thereto, and all the	8, 49/ 34
and nuns be not	bound	by that commandment at	8, 50/ 10
is of his duty	bound	to labor for heaven	8, 53/ 2
he were in reason	bound	to love another as	8, 56/ 9
conscience and ween themselves	bound	to the keeping thereof	8, 62/ 11
God hath not so	bound	himself to his sacraments	8, 97/ 28
he were not surely	bound	by his promise, he	8, 105/ 19
better advisement ere he	bound	himself so far. In	8, 105/ 22
which he may be	bound	to say that ever	8, 115/ 5
joined himself, and have	bound	all three in a	8, 115/ 34
now, since he hath	bound	himself to confess that	8, 118/ 17
they be no further	bound	to the law but	8, 120/ 30
here be captivated and	bound	, he saith, and not	8, 121/ 16
yet are we not	bound	to love them above	8, 123/ 15
much as he is	bound	, if he be not	8, 123/ 36
of damnation have them	bound	to believe. I say	8, 132/ 11
he will have it	bound	, and in the time	8, 132/ 16
he will have it	bound	thereto. And therefore will	8, 132/ 17
why, I am not	bound	to tell Tyndale the	8, 187/ 13
that I were not	bound	, since the Scripture showeth	8, 193/ 2
my neighbor, I am	bound	to shrive myself unto	8, 210/ 21
ask forgiveness . . . and is	bound	to forgive me. As	8, 210/ 23
God will have them	bound	. . . and that this church	8, 222/ 31
faith, and which we	bound	to believe and obey	8, 223/ 3
and, perceiving himself sore	bound	to the stake with	8, 223/ 11
credence that men are	bound	to give to the	8, 240/ 31
obedience that men are	bound	to bear to the	8, 240/ 32
we must needs be	bound	to believe it . . . and	8, 243/ 23
we be by reason	bound	to obey it. And	8, 243/ 24
it known and men	bound	forthwith to believe it	8, 247/ 13
that we be still	bound	yet unto this day	8, 248/ 19
and ever shall be	bound	still, to the law	8, 248/ 19
this, that we be	bound	to believe nothing but	8, 253/ 33
prove that we be	bound	to believe nothing but	8, 258/ 26
he might, and was	bound	to, set his hand	8, 259/ 19
whereof no man is	bound	to give a precise	8, 260/ 8
thing that we be	bound	either to believe or	8, 262/ 7
if that I were	bound	to do or believe	8, 262/ 11
now: "If we be	bound	upon the pain of	8, 262/ 30
If we shall be	bound	to do anything unwritten	8, 263/ 2
ever we should be	bound	to believe. Which reason	8, 263/ 19
written that we be	bound	to believe or to	8, 265/ 1
thing . . . am I not	bound	to believe the one	8, 282/ 32
then should we be	bound	to do them. And	8, 283/ 20

then should we be	bound	to leave them undone	8, 283/ 22
so did, am I	bound	to give the reckoning	8, 292/ 24
sitteth now as fast	bound	in the chair of	8, 301/ 18
there, ye were not	bound	to take it for	8, 311/ 28
thing as we be	bound	to believe . . . if I	8, 313/ 33
such that we be	bound	to believe it. For	8, 314/ 1
yet men of necessity	bound	to observe it; nor	8, 319/ 6
Scripture . . . which we be	bound	without Scripture obediently to	8, 322/ 25
also that thought themselves	bound	of necessity to keep	8, 326/ 23
and yet were they	bound	of obedience to observe	8, 327/ 15
it, and they were	bound	to obey, and merited	8, 328/ 14
without plain Scripture is	bound	to believe him --	8, 336/ 4
would have no man	bound	to believe; and also	8, 343/ 8
to obey them, that	bound	them to obey his	8, 344/ 6
said that we were	bound	to believe all that	8, 344/ 18
the people should be	bound	to do or believe	8, 351/ 11
man's household are so	bound	to fulfill and obey	8, 354/ 24
say he is not	bound	to obey "men's traditions	8, 355/ 1
that ever we be	bound	to do or believe	8, 359/ 8
is not yet so	bound	but that he may	8, 364/ 31
ours, thine handmaid hath	bound	her soul with the	8, 372/ 22
believe ourselves to be	bound	to do a thing	8, 375/ 4
party of Christian people	bound	at this day, of	8, 375/ 24
if he will be	bound	as precisely to the	8, 377/ 18
any one man be	bound	to believe or do	8, 378/ 31
any one man be	bound	, neither!" -- then putteth	8, 378/ 34
reveal and man be	bound	to believe and obey	8, 378/ 36
one man may be	bound	thereto -- so may	8, 378/ 37
was written . . . men were	bound	to believe things without	8, 379/ 4
same bond stood and	bound	us before, to believe	8, 379/ 14
thing as we be	bound	to believe or do	8, 379/ 20
he is no more	bound	to believe us than	8, 379/ 33
allthing that we be	bound	to believe and observe	8, 396/ 8
only no man is	bound	upon damnation to believe	8, 404/ 28
then we be not	bound	to believe that the	8, 407/ 2
And yet are we	bound	to believe that truth	8, 407/ 4
by . . . but we be	bound	to the belief also	8, 407/ 26
wisdom left one bridle	bound	about men's heads to	8, 450/ 16
necks were yet still	bound	within the yoke of	8, 455/ 15
God . . . but both abide	bound	still unto God and	8, 458/ 21
like peril and pain,	bound	to believe all other	8, 463/ 19
saith that we be	bound	to believe none article	8, 472/ 15
unwritten which men are	bound	to believe upon pain	8, 473/ 11
that then he is	bound	to believe them, whether	8, 473/ 20
Tyndale hath here confessed)	bound	upon pain of damnation	8, 475/ 15
or else cannot be	bound	to believe them, and	8, 476/ 11
would have his people	bound	. Now followeth it further	8, 479/ 3
he seeth himself plainly	bound	to give credence to	8, 479/ 27
then, if themselves be	bound	to believe it, they	8, 480/ 26
believe it, they be	bound	to stand thereby and	8, 480/ 27

faggot lieth so surely	bound	on his shoulder that	8, 484/ 33
side wounded, despoiled, and	bound	. . . and, quick of feeling	8, 496/ 7
much as he was	bound	to . . . before the Gospel	8, 549/ 16
shall not Tyndale be	bound	to call that falling	8, 552/ 28
meaning that we be	bound	to believe nothing but	8, 562/ 36
he teacheth that we	bound	to believe nothing of	8, 563/ 7
be not of necessity	bound	to believe all that	8, 563/ 12
therewith that he is	bound	to believe, and love	8, 568/ 12
absolute power is never	bound	under any rule of	8, 568/ 33
hath pleased his high	bounty	to give so great	8, 53/ 13
upon" us "and to	bow	his ears unto" our	8, 179/ 11
my law in their	bowels	. . . and I shall write	8, 331/ 14
so good that every	boy	in school laugheth it	8, 87/ 9
bade them, not every	boy	go forth and take	8, 121/ 37
such things as every	boy	better believeth than he	8, 147/ 27
other twain too. Every	boy	believeth, and believeth true	8, 147/ 34
alone. And here every	boy	believeth and wotteth well	8, 148/ 5
such as every scrivener's	boy	writeth in his master's	8, 271/ 33
example no little, pretty	boy	, but an old, great	8, 492/ 12
like a good little	boy	, and heard his father's	8, 496/ 35
to go play the	boy	again as he did	8, 497/ 3
elect unto the little	boy	. . . he should have put	8, 497/ 5
hand here upon a	boy's	head and stroketh it	8, 84/ 22
man's hand upon a	boy's	head when he calleth	8, 127/ 34
do here upon a	boy's	head when they call	8, 192/ 15
his hand on a	boy's	head when he calleth	8, 197/ 35
his hand upon a	boy's	head when he calleth	8, 253/ 29
a hand upon a	boy's	head and call him	8, 296/ 27
that out of his	boy's	age is twenty winters	8, 491/ 31
two wives, one in	Brabant	, another in England. What	8, 16/ 30
bear and abide the	brabbling	of Tyndale's tongue, as	8, 153/ 25
would blind you with	brabblings	upon the Greek tongue	8, 238/ 8
a rash, malicious, frantic	braid	, furnished with a bare	8, 218/ 34
doubt what manner a	brain	Tyndale hath, that dreameth	8, 8/ 32
have mused out his	brain	: then would he not	8, 80/ 5
causes of his own	brain	. . . and affirmeth that some	8, 318/ 21
his hands, and his	brain	too. For he must	8, 333/ 32
hath sucked out the	brain	of this expositor, and	8, 559/ 8
minds" which waste their	brains	about wrangling questions. And	8, 191/ 9
and waste out their	brains	about wrangling wives. Saint	8, 191/ 13
of their own frantic	brains	. . . to the color whereof	8, 358/ 29
devil so troubleth his	brains	. . . . and to salvation that	8, 480/ 36
of their own foolish	brains	. And whereas he speaketh	8, 481/ 34
Collins as in the	brains	of such expositors? More	8, 553/ 22
Collins as in the	brains	of such an expositor	8, 559/ 6
check, to chide, to	brawl	, and ribaldrously to rail	8, 58/ 14
fall a-scolding, chiding, and	brawling	, as it were, a	8, 152/ 26
turned they sermons in	brawlings	, so that sometimes the	8, 126/ 9
after follow the outward	breach	, and thereupon outward punishment	8, 30/ 19
neither peril temporal, in	breach	of his prince's proclamation	8, 38/ 3

except) to believe that	breach	of such vows is	8, 108/ 8
thereby, and avow the	breach	of their vow boldly	8, 124/ 29
that forbiddeth him the	breach	of his vow . . . as	8, 261/ 17
doubt but by the	breach	of their holy vows	8, 437/ 25
the nun, with the	breach	of their both vows	8, 442/ 24
very substance of material	bread	and wine; and so	8, 15/ 25
Christ in form of	bread	. Wherein the chancellor made	8, 23/ 25
ate of the hallowed	bread	; and as Moses for	8, 60/ 5
of the offered, hallowed	bread	whereof by the Law	8, 72/ 23
eat of offered, hallowed	bread	. . . and yet with great	8, 73/ 1
not to the hallowed	bread	, but to the Body	8, 73/ 8
God in form of	bread	. But Tyndale's spirit teacheth	8, 73/ 8
he showeth that the	bread	is made one of	8, 81/ 9
participant of that holy	bread	and that holy wine	8, 81/ 13
the one sacrament and	bread	and wine in the	8, 81/ 24
in the form of	bread	is the very Holy	8, 82/ 12
leaven, a net, keys,	bread	, water, and a thousand	8, 85/ 4
under that form of	bread	and wine, is the	8, 110/ 23
priest in form of	bread	and wine . . . of which	8, 111/ 31
of Melchisedech, that offered	bread	and wine, was a	8, 111/ 33
it is no more	bread	, but the very body	8, 114/ 13
under the form of	bread	is Christ's own body	8, 115/ 28
the Altar is very	bread	still, ye shall understand	8, 116/ 2
-- is it not	bread	? What is it else	8, 116/ 7
days, whether it were	bread	or none -- some	8, 116/ 15
think it were not	bread	still, as Luther saith	8, 278/ 35
have taught than that	bread	is Christ's body and	8, 290/ 34
have taught than that	bread	is Christ's body and	8, 292/ 36
Tyndale doth -- that	bread	is Christ's body, and	8, 293/ 4
blood, so that the	bread	and wine still remain	8, 293/ 5
-- but that the	bread	and wine is converted	8, 293/ 6
the Altar is very	bread	still. And he mocketh	8, 300/ 33
is nothing but bare	bread	. But Tyndale was yet	8, 301/ 12
than to break the	bread	among them at supper	8, 314/ 32
in the form of	bread	, though it were called	8, 315/ 14
though it were called "	bread	," was yet indeed the	8, 315/ 15
remnant burned? Why unleavened	bread	? Why wild lettuce? I	8, 329/ 4
himself saith is but	bread	, and that there ought	8, 343/ 9
it to be very	bread	, the other nothing else	8, 403/ 22
other nothing else but	bread	, and false both twain	8, 403/ 22
when he turned the	bread	into his own precious	8, 466/ 3
for catching away his	bread	and butter, and would	8, 490/ 32
question whether it be	bread	or starch. And then	8, 572/ 8
there is not the	breadth	of a silken thread	8, 176/ 7
by me ordained, and	break	my pact and covenant	8, 5/ 8
them that they may	break	their oath and be	8, 14/ 1
every man may lawfully	break	it without any manner	8, 15/ 15
his person, yet to	break	the peace and quiet	8, 29/ 27
by the skirt and	break	the stool upon his	8, 42/ 3
them were wont to	break	their vows of chastity	8, 42/ 26

they take occasion to	break	the commandments of God	8, 49/ 27
is well likely to	break	the commandment. As here	8, 61/ 16
drink wine and shall	break	his fast at his	8, 62/ 8
shall not force to	break	all those fasts privily	8, 62/ 13
conscience strong enough to	break	the strong fast upon	8, 62/ 16
brethren, and make them	break	all the fasting days	8, 62/ 19
only the means to	break	it. Tyndale and his	8, 63/ 27
bid every friar boldly	break	his vow and the	8, 73/ 9
teacheth men again to	break	their promise made to	8, 108/ 14
keep the commandment or	break	it: now cometh he	8, 120/ 21
that care not to	break	their promise made to	8, 131/ 18
look if he could	break	any link thereof. Whereabout	8, 223/ 13
church saith that whoso	break	his vow of chastity	8, 242/ 27
use there than to	break	the bread among them	8, 314/ 32
would, and make and	break	as they list --	8, 321/ 16
and the Church may	break	it: I say that	8, 321/ 33
it, so it may	break	it. That is to	8, 321/ 34
God, so it may	break	it by the same	8, 321/ 35
it, so himself may	break	it, if it so	8, 321/ 36
make without God nor	break	again without him; but	8, 322/ 14
that a man might	break	all the laws that	8, 351/ 25
take upon them to	break	, and as Lollards to	8, 365/ 35
monks and friars to	break	their vowed chastity and	8, 403/ 26
his way, that would	break	his shins ere he	8, 419/ 37
appeared, to dissolve and	break	the works of the	8, 434/ 30
when these holy heretics	break	his commandments by those	8, 442/ 22
sorry that they shall	break	it . . . and, finally, do	8, 451/ 20
it . . . and, finally, do	break	it against their will	8, 451/ 20
find it . . . and so	break	they willingly God's commandment	8, 452/ 17
their father's commandments, yet	break	them oft by the	8, 460/ 13
that whosoever after baptism	break	any of God's commandments	8, 471/ 12
purpose . . . they would never	break	the unity of faith	8, 481/ 14
their own opinions, and	break	the union of the	8, 483/ 36
opinions. For which they	break	the peace and unity	8, 484/ 9
in this: that they	break	the commandment of God	8, 543/ 4
and subtleties," but boldly	breaketh	them up like a	8, 124/ 32
And when a man	breaketh	the ship of his	8, 212/ 23
not that when he	breaketh	his vow and weddeth	8, 261/ 22
remaineth in our members	breaketh	out. Notwithstanding, yet the	8, 419/ 23
remaineth in our members	breaketh	out. Notwithstanding, yet the	8, 445/ 3
member of Christ's church	breaketh	out into "horrible deeds	8, 445/ 13
remaineth in our members	breaketh	out. Here would I	8, 445/ 30
remaineth in their members	breaketh	out: for this cause	8, 447/ 30
of the sin that	breaketh	out of their members	8, 452/ 25
of which their sin	breaketh	forth with such a	8, 452/ 27
the sin which remaineth	breaketh	out, but yet we	8, 454/ 12
in their mischievous members	breaketh	out at large --	8, 454/ 22
remaining in their flesh	breaketh	out of their members	8, 455/ 9
of the sin that	breaketh	out of his members	8, 456/ 2
of the sin that	breaketh	out of their members	8, 456/ 22

the law of God"	breaketh	out of their "members	8, 456/ 31
remaining in my flesh,	breaketh	out of my members	8, 457/ 18
of the sin that	breaketh	out of his members	8, 468/ 2
parties and divisions, and	breaketh	the unity of Christ's	8, 481/ 16
of the sin that	breaketh	out of his "members	8, 483/ 25
in their flesh and	breaketh	out of their seely	8, 485/ 29
then got them to	breakfast	. If he will say	8, 70/ 30
either in keeping or	breaking	. For never could I	8, 13/ 34
commandments, and for the	breaking	be sorry and turn	8, 76/ 33
been shent for the	breaking	. Now, if our spiritual	8, 79/ 33
that, they, by the	breaking	of God's law with	8, 173/ 26
and upon great occasions	breaking	out of their members	8, 441/ 38
sin, as Tyndale saith, "	breaking	out in their members	8, 450/ 30
rage of the sin	breaking	out of their members	8, 451/ 23
fruit of their sin	breaking	out of their beastly	8, 455/ 26
occasions of the sin	breaking	out of their wretched	8, 458/ 14
deeds, upon great occasions	breaking	out of the fruit	8, 459/ 29
of them make sects,	breaking	the unity of Christ's	8, 481/ 7
railing of "making sects," "	breaking	of unity," "killing of	8, 484/ 29
and, as Tyndale saith, "	breaking	out" at his "members	8, 492/ 4
must yoke them for	breaking	hedges, and ring them	8, 514/ 32
Savior himself calleth the	breaking	of the glass, and	8, 527/ 30
and knockings upon his	breast	. . . and there unto God	8, 24/ 9
come to the very	breast	of all this battle	8, 33/ 30
very bottom of my	breast	. . . though I found in	8, 179/ 23
faith, neither in my	breast	nor in my book	8, 179/ 26
thoroughly searched well my	breast	and my book, and	8, 180/ 10
forehead nor on their	breast	, nor anywhere about their	8, 457/ 1
look into the man's	breast	to see whether he	8, 547/ 2
only kneeling, knocking on	breasts	, and holding up of	8, 110/ 18
biteth them by the	breasts	. There be secret pangs	8, 204/ 8
entered into their holy	breasts	that none of their	8, 442/ 15
and buzz into their	breasts	an unwholesome heap of	8, 506/ 16
Emmaus burned in their	breasts	to hear speak of	8, 545/ 17
faith . . . but with the	breath	of damned spirits be	8, 484/ 24
forth the fruit that	breedeth	out of their ungracious	8, 453/ 29
coat, written from evangelical	brethren	here unto the evangelical	8, 13/ 23
to utter his evangelical	brethren	both in England and	8, 17/ 4
death, divers their evangelical	brethren	that vary from their	8, 28/ 17
to good, as elder	brethren	wait on the younger	8, 56/ 15
never "smite" their "younger	brethren	," that is to say	8, 57/ 4
spirituals, as their "elder	brethren	," doth "flatter" them and	8, 57/ 7
and thereby the elder	brethren	-- then will we	8, 57/ 36
as your ' younger	brethren	, ' not yet '	8, 58/ 3
wit, the ' elder	brethren	' ' born again	8, 58/ 26
against your ' younger	brethren	' but ' natural	8, 58/ 27
them then as younger	brethren	, little babes untaught, and	8, 59/ 12
consciences of their sick	brethren	, and make them break	8, 62/ 19
folk, his innocent Christian	brethren	, against the infidels, the	8, 123/ 7
the people thus: "Dear	brethren	, in the love of	8, 268/ 21

house to give his	brethren	warning, "They have already	8, 274/ 34
the freelier serve their	brethren	." Here I pass by	8, 324/ 27
as many of his	brethren	do, Matthew in the	8, 332/ 17
and many of my	brethren	have, as he saith	8, 332/ 22
that like as my	brethren	find out that text	8, 332/ 27
or any of his	brethren	could find out any	8, 332/ 29
as some of his	brethren	bring forth these words	8, 348/ 19
I commend ye, my	brethren	. . . because in everything ye	8, 368/ 20
of Saint Paul, "My	brethren	, stand fast and keep	8, 369/ 8
no doubt, my well-beloved	brethren	, but that every Christian	8, 370/ 2
inspire thy servants my	brethren	, thy children my lords	8, 372/ 34
New Testament of Christ's "	brethren	," would think that they	8, 466/ 31
nigh kinsmen be called "	brethren	," or haply they might	8, 466/ 34
New Testament of Christ's "	brethren	," would think that they	8, 471/ 29
nigh kinsmen be called "	brethren	," or haply they might	8, 471/ 32
of nigh kindred called "	brethren	" among the Hebrews, that	8, 472/ 12
near kinsmen were called "	brethren	" -- what hath he	8, 472/ 19
or yet slay their	brethren	. Now, good reader, consider	8, 481/ 14
killing and slaying "their	brethren	," himself can tell well	8, 481/ 35
he calleth his Christian "	brethren	" . . . he knoweth it well	8, 483/ 9
and kill their Christian	brethren	, be fallen from Christ	8, 484/ 2
their good, Catholic, Christian	brethren	. And do put also	8, 484/ 14
unity, " "killing of Christian	brethren	," "trusting in their works	8, 484/ 30
thysself again, strengthen thy	brethren	." Now put this wise	8, 553/ 15
not fail, strengthen thy	brethren	." How say ye? Is	8, 553/ 20
and make strong thy	brethren	." As though he might	8, 557/ 32
confirm and strengthen thy	brethren	." Now see, for God's	8, 558/ 8
then strengthen thou thy	brethren	" -- Tyndale putteth out	8, 558/ 13
then strengthen thou thy	brethren	." And whereas he in	8, 558/ 15
confirm and strengthen thy	brethren	," by his unwise wily	8, 559/ 25
at your ' younger	brethren'	to laugh them to	8, 58/ 13
they went to their	bridebed	, if they lie still	8, 493/ 12
his good education shall	bridle	him, and dread of	8, 438/ 31
and wisdom left one	bridle	bound about men's heads	8, 450/ 15
to follow is the	bridle	that refraineth our boldness	8, 450/ 24
their pardon . . . have this	bridle	of dread cast off	8, 450/ 27
shakes off sometimes the	bridle	and runneth out at	8, 455/ 29
whistling, and suffereth his	bridle	to be put on	8, 455/ 33
bare rehearsal of this	brief	text well perceive that	8, 67/ 24
is necessary that we	briefly	gather together and consider	8, 560/ 11
faithful, lively works shine	bright	before the face of	8, 429/ 27
in the name of	Brightwell	, but as I am	8, 8/ 14
of all their gunpowder,	brimstone	, pitch, and wildfire that	8, 157/ 5
naughty, whereby they may	bring	them to amendment and	8, 2/ 14
beguile good people, and	bring	their souls into everlasting	8, 12/ 2
already, and determining to	bring	his business to its	8, 13/ 15
Burt peradventure preach, and	bring	us in the midwives	8, 19/ 4
and proved, may thereby	bring	himself in suspicion of	8, 19/ 35
do dissemble them to	bring	the people in a	8, 25/ 3
open heresy earnestly to	bring	them in question --	8, 25/ 30

if they be believed,	bring	the people into the	8, 30/ 17
so mote his mercy	bring	with speed the souls	8, 39/ 4
Spirit" and intendeth to	bring	us in darkness of	8, 42/ 5
of true faith to	bring	them in heresies and	8, 56/ 34
my sake, I will	bring	no evil in during	8, 66/ 11
Howbeit, if Tyndale will	bring	all these fasts in	8, 70/ 24
keep God's commandment straitly,	bring	in the examples of	8, 72/ 21
meaning, lest he would	bring	holy days and working	8, 74/ 20
will for his part	bring	it in custom to	8, 74/ 27
by penance . . . God will	bring	us to heaven, that	8, 76/ 34
teach the younger, to	bring	them to the full	8, 91/ 9
come to heaven shall	bring	a man to hell	8, 106/ 25
and strange terms, to	bring	us into confusion and	8, 111/ 20
cause but only to	bring	in his worshipful jest	8, 114/ 35
he goeth about to	bring	you. Tyndale It is	8, 116/ 25
if our sufferance would	bring	them to the faith	8, 123/ 14
indeed. Now, if Tyndale	bring	in question whether the	8, 130/ 31
win his conclusion, and	bring	in his heresies, and	8, 137/ 20
hair, enforce themselves to	bring	in false heresies and	8, 138/ 3
and honest witnesses to	bring	forth when time requireth	8, 152/ 4
And then will I	bring	in with him some	8, 153/ 26
of that book, they	bring	in question: as the	8, 155/ 26
with. And whatsoever they	bring	hereafter -- they shall	8, 157/ 9
that Luther began to	bring	forth: therefore must I	8, 171/ 33
Tyndale went about to	bring	in heresies among them	8, 178/ 39
that he laboreth to	bring	maledictions upon Jerusalem, that	8, 180/ 25
And here might I	bring	him other examples in	8, 180/ 27
heresies and like malice	bring	him to like mischief	8, 180/ 34
ever christened, till Tyndale	bring	forth his godfather! But	8, 193/ 3
lewd fellow's blasphemy . . . to	bring	the blessed sacraments in	8, 206/ 30
taken, too -- to	bring	us again in the	8, 213/ 17
cure the wound and	bring	it to a scar	8, 214/ 7
congregation" because he would	bring	it in question which	8, 219/ 2
in the Greek . . . and	bring	us forth example in	8, 237/ 13
instead of God's church	bring	men into the congregation	8, 240/ 34
thing that so should	bring	them and bind them	8, 241/ 39
confirmed; and therefore, to	bring	at the leastwise some	8, 255/ 1
more utter confusion, to	bring	in by and by	8, 309/ 30
yet if he could	bring	us once in the	8, 313/ 21
again. But let Tyndale	bring	of Saint Paul all	8, 326/ 28
and all his fellows	bring	forth some half text	8, 332/ 11
For if he could	bring	out one text so	8, 332/ 25
mention. More Let Tyndale	bring	forth one story that	8, 339/ 32
I am sure, never	bring	us forth his stories	8, 340/ 33
ungracious purpose . . . willing to	bring	in his poisoned heresies	8, 343/ 5
show a miracle, or	bring	authentic scripture, that is	8, 345/ 30
altogether, with sixteen syllogisms,	bring	him short home. For	8, 346/ 6
will believe, or else "	bring	authentic scripture": I say	8, 346/ 9
the Church though it	bring	both twain. For if	8, 346/ 27
twain. For if we	bring	authentic scripture, he will	8, 346/ 28

Church hath need to	bring	miracles to prove him	8, 346/ 32
have but shame to	bring	it in. As the	8, 347/ 14
been to purpose to	bring	in those words which	8, 347/ 36
some of that sect	bring	forth full solemnly: that	8, 347/ 37
some of his brethren	bring	forth these words of	8, 348/ 19
was so fond to	bring	in that text for	8, 359/ 21
things, therefore, false heretics	bring	in question, and let	8, 365/ 22
must and never may:	bring	in one text of	8, 379/ 22
partly shall, allege and	bring	forth in this present	8, 388/ 4
shall, I trust, so	bring	him into the light	8, 393/ 27
such surety as may	bring	us out of all	8, 396/ 16
that the devil might	bring	a man having that	8, 410/ 29
good faith, find and	bring	it forth, if I	8, 414/ 20
and their neighbor, could	bring	them in his favor	8, 441/ 19
they go about to	bring	their "horrible deeds" to	8, 447/ 2
and little, at length	bring	the people of this	8, 448/ 23
shall be able to	bring	them into that violent	8, 452/ 31
to thee, or else	bring	her yoked with me	8, 457/ 20
it so pleased him,	bring	us all unto the	8, 463/ 9
he, if he list,	bring	us all thither without	8, 463/ 10
all. For he could	bring	us thither without any	8, 463/ 11
to his own rule,	bring	forth plain and open	8, 463/ 24
God because he cannot	bring	it to pass at	8, 469/ 22
at the second neither,	bring	him from the truth	8, 469/ 34
which he laboreth to	bring	him: then I say	8, 470/ 11
God will either never	bring	us or never leave	8, 476/ 2
I have often said,	bring	forth of all the	8, 478/ 2
because he can neither	bring	reason, Scripture, nor other	8, 488/ 27
and pray them to	bring	him home and help	8, 497/ 10
shall go forth and	bring	fruit, and your fruit	8, 498/ 20
you, to go and	bring	in fruit" -- and	8, 498/ 28
and working with him,	bring	them first into the	8, 505/ 27
God had determined to	bring	man to salvation not	8, 509/ 38
not Tyndale look to	bring	us in darkness . . . and	8, 510/ 13
were to grow and	bring	forth fruit and leaves	8, 518/ 36
any manner evil to	bring	any good to pass	8, 527/ 11
since the occasions that	bring	them to it be	8, 531/ 13
help them up and	bring	them to an inn	8, 552/ 36
in all this chapter	bring	forth any manner thing	8, 565/ 7
if they reward the	bringer	of their courtesy with	8, 195/ 22
a groat -- which	bringer	is yet the archdeacon's	8, 195/ 22
which he introduceth and	bringeth	his readers into a	8, 6/ 8
such a cup, as	bringeth	the people a draft	8, 8/ 18
is very Truth, and	bringeth	at last always the	8, 22/ 6
when their ungracious writing	bringeth	any man to death	8, 28/ 1
doctrine and false faith	bringeth	forth. And therefore, to	8, 48/ 14
to God . . . and so	bringeth	all his matters in	8, 108/ 15
marvel. For indeed he	bringeth	all such things forth	8, 110/ 13
the goodness that he	bringeth	all his holy process	8, 112/ 19
and all this he	bringeth	in to prove that	8, 189/ 30

with agape often, and	bringeth	not forth one wise	8, 200/ 12
man at his end	bringeth	him to glory . . . which	8, 205/ 11
of. More He never	bringeth	in a good word	8, 210/ 26
unlearned both, that he	bringeth	to the matter, after	8, 218/ 31
himself which he now	bringeth	forth for his purpose	8, 232/ 31
selfsame place that Tyndale	bringeth	forth himself, willing by	8, 239/ 23
as God would, he	bringeth	forth himself in this	8, 258/ 31
true sense Tyndale now	bringeth	again: let him show	8, 279/ 4
name. What proof he	bringeth	ye shall see . . . and	8, 279/ 28
proof that ever he	bringeth	forth for this point	8, 279/ 35
thereto . . . Tyndale And how	bringeth	he in the perpetual	8, 313/ 4
Paul which himself now	bringeth	in, that "the keeping	8, 325/ 2
maketh, and what he	bringeth	for the sheet-anchor of	8, 332/ 34
that the Catholic Church	bringeth	miracles for their doctrine	8, 346/ 16
when the Catholic Church	bringeth	miracles wrought by God	8, 346/ 35
the matter -- he	bringeth	in all the best	8, 347/ 10
Augustine which Friar Barnes	bringeth	in do nothing prove	8, 352/ 16
chapter of my Dialogue,	bringeth	in the same for	8, 355/ 8
Barnes, which words Barnes	bringeth	for him. For when	8, 358/ 13
Saint Paul that Barnes	bringeth	forth, another thing to	8, 360/ 23
the remnant out. Yet	bringeth	in Barnes another text	8, 362/ 1
as Friar Barnes foolishly	bringeth	it in . . . so doth	8, 364/ 15
at last this heresy	bringeth	these folk. For when	8, 366/ 26
that faith of necessity	bringeth	forth good works, as	8, 400/ 28
of all truth, and	bringeth	with her the Spirit	8, 402/ 23
slender proofs as Tyndale	bringeth	for his part, and	8, 404/ 17
but rebuketh us and	bringeth	us home again unto	8, 419/ 24
but rebuketh us and	bringeth	us home again unto	8, 445/ 5
the proof whereof he	bringeth	forth his before-rehearsed words	8, 445/ 15
in all his book	bringeth	it into darkness, and	8, 479/ 29
adversity, into which God	bringeth	us to nurture us	8, 485/ 7
see what example he	bringeth	forth. Tyndale As a	8, 488/ 28
is well perceived, he	bringeth	all to such inevitable	8, 501/ 33
end at last he	bringeth	all his purpose. After	8, 562/ 2
purpose. Moreover, since he	bringeth	forth that chapter for	8, 562/ 21
corn and cattle, and	bringing	all in dearth, much	8, 2/ 22
of his offense for	bringing	in those books, and	8, 16/ 25
upon great pain, the	bringing	in, reading, and keeping	8, 27/ 9
the good education and	bringing	up of such children	8, 85/ 22
confound the false prophets	bringing	false miracles. The second	8, 264/ 13
detecting their wickedness and	bringing	them to the fire	8, 340/ 28
like a servant obeyed,	bringing	fruit to thee through	8, 372/ 31
purpose of Tyndale in	bringing	in this confession of	8, 404/ 11
draw toward him. But	bringing	us once so far	8, 404/ 26
neighbors; doing fruitful penance,	bringing	forth the fruits of	8, 409/ 4
of that faith, by	bringing	a man that standeth	8, 411/ 1
could after forget his	bringing	up, and shake off	8, 438/ 36
of sin budding and	bringing	forth the fruit that	8, 453/ 29
beetle brows and his	brittle	spectacles of pride and	8, 126/ 32
But likewise as the	broach-turner	that sitteth warm by	8, 440/ 15

thereupon, is the very	broad	way to lead men	8, 141/ 1
all the world, much	broader	than Moses'; and inasmuch	8, 281/ 19
and that he that	broke	the counsel of Ahithophel	8, 136/ 29
with her, when he	broke	the matter to her	8, 536/ 12
his head through and	broke	a couple of them	8, 538/ 20
that he hath clearly	broken	and forfeited his safe-conduct	8, 9/ 36
in his commandment before	broken	, should from thenceforth avoid	8, 27/ 13
where no peace is	broken	nor any "weak" conscience	8, 32/ 20
his promise was clearly	broken	by which he promised	8, 107/ 23
truth: then hath Christ	broken	that promise by which	8, 107/ 30
he doth!) . . . Christ had	broken	his promise made to	8, 108/ 16
saying, "That that is	broken	, and that the priest	8, 116/ 6
that his body was	broken	and his blood shed	8, 116/ 30
days, the devil hath	broken	his chains and of	8, 119/ 32
then were his promise	broken	, since that the Holy	8, 132/ 23
last, our Lord hath	broken	his promise . . . by which	8, 158/ 20
say that Christ hath	broken	his promise . . . and he	8, 248/ 18
only Scripture therein, had	broken	his promise and taken	8, 253/ 36
made unto God and	broken	-- defile the priest	8, 306/ 17
they had frustrated and	broken	their "former faith," that	8, 403/ 31
is, the Jews) "are	broken	off for their lack	8, 430/ 9
his gay coat and	broken	both his shins . . . then	8, 526/ 24
scilicet, a bordel for	brothels	-- anglice, a stews	8, 163/ 11
Lenten fast . . . which these	brothels	so boldly take upon	8, 365/ 35
be with you, good	brother	Constantine. Sir, as for	8, 18/ 23
than would his evangelical	brother	Barnes . . . but that folk	8, 31/ 9
old men -- my	brother	Rastell, the Bishop of	8, 34/ 12
then the spiritual elder	brother	"referreth their punishment to	8, 57/ 9
that is called a	brother	be a fornicator or	8, 172/ 10
were my sister and	brother	, and in the eternal	8, 373/ 5
that loveth not his	brother	." And after he saith	8, 435/ 1
man that hateth his	brother	is a manqueller; and	8, 435/ 2
that, whosoever hate his	brother	is a homicide, and	8, 435/ 6
the hatred of his	brother	, he loseth that life	8, 435/ 15
a man hateth his	brother	, he is a homicide	8, 435/ 20
suffered to hate his	brother	of purpose, and so	8, 435/ 27
father, and murdering his	brother	, in sacrilege and incest	8, 492/ 7
father, and murdereth his	brother	, and mocketh Almighty God	8, 493/ 28
long to win his	brother	to Christ, that he	8, 516/ 35
those books be some	brought	into this realm, and	8, 5/ 36
hath been beguiled and	brought	into many wicked heresies	8, 6/ 18
abuse his goodness, and	brought	in again more of	8, 9/ 7
in his book were	brought	forth before him, and	8, 9/ 15
was the first that	brought	Barnes' heresy thither, concerning	8, 9/ 32
the sea to be	brought	into this realm, or	8, 10/ 33
few malicious, mischievous persons	brought	into this realm . . . and	8, 11/ 3
that any man is	brought	to burning through their	8, 12/ 18
was with his letters	brought	before the Most Reverend	8, 13/ 25
the books that he	brought	well showeth them, and	8, 16/ 28
For though Tyndale's books	brought	him to burning . . . yet	8, 16/ 37

that ye would have	brought	to pass, will not	8, 18/ 23
of his fellows had	brought	and shipped might come	8, 19/ 20
his unhappy books have	brought	unto the fire: Thomas	8, 21/ 38
of his endless mercy	brought	his body to death	8, 22/ 8
sow his cockle, and	brought	unto her divers of	8, 22/ 17
heard upon his knees,	brought	unto him the Body	8, 23/ 34
the very point that	brought	him unto all his	8, 24/ 17
Zwingli himself, that first	brought	into Switzerland the abominable	8, 29/ 5
it can never be	brought	to pass that poison	8, 37/ 6
that would not be	brought	to pass that he	8, 37/ 29
as he hath already	brought	many a blessed saint	8, 39/ 3
disobeyed God's commandment, and	brought	thereby the vengeance of	8, 55/ 29
spiritual doctrine hath already	brought	it in Saxony; for	8, 62/ 28
doctrine hath corrupted and	brought	in a wrong belief	8, 63/ 21
to Tyndale, "I have	brought	thee into this world	8, 97/ 16
farther that Christ hath	brought	us into the inner	8, 112/ 4
will or of ignorance	brought	all Christian nations out	8, 130/ 9
thank be to him!)	brought	these fellows and their	8, 139/ 15
in a great audience	brought	me in for a	8, 152/ 16
And as for hitherto,	brought	they never yet so	8, 157/ 7
have his false translation	brought	into the church to	8, 160/ 17
they good men that	brought	the faith about into	8, 160/ 23
clergy had, he saith,	brought	the people into the	8, 163/ 19
of his blind malice	brought	into this realm by	8, 175/ 33
me but if I	brought	forth his barber --	8, 193/ 1
the goodness of God	brought	in that thing with	8, 207/ 33
of Penance (which was	brought	in by the Latins	8, 207/ 34
face. Only God hath	brought	in, with the grace	8, 208/ 1
glad tidings") "that is	brought	you in Christ; and	8, 212/ 3
and his false heresies	brought	in therewith, he hath	8, 220/ 17
this purpose hath he	brought	forth all his gay	8, 229/ 8
the false, except he	brought	true miracles to confound	8, 263/ 31
word when it was	brought	unto the people by	8, 280/ 27
fourfold confusion, Tyndale hath	brought	himself with laying this	8, 285/ 38
of Scripture which Helvidius	brought	forth for the contrary	8, 286/ 17
understanding of Saint Paul . . .	brought	forth a right good	8, 292/ 32
fool mad outright, and	brought	him blindfolded down into	8, 301/ 16
in remembrance that I	brought	in that authority to	8, 331/ 5
that he had not	brought	, as many of his	8, 332/ 17
would have been well	brought	in there; and many	8, 332/ 21
have, as he saith,	brought	it in, and myself	8, 332/ 22
our Lady by miracle	brought	Berquin of late, at	8, 340/ 29
that Tyndale would have	brought	in this point of	8, 342/ 14
words of Saint Augustine	brought	forth by Barnes do	8, 352/ 38
text of Saint Paul	brought	in by Barnes nothing	8, 363/ 18
that his master had	brought	in for the matter	8, 363/ 33
text Tyndale hath also	brought	forth ere this, to	8, 363/ 36
hath now Friar Barnes	brought	in afresh, for the	8, 364/ 4
ever he hath himself	brought	in. All which, as	8, 364/ 19
whose flesh thou hast	brought	me into this life	8, 373/ 1

may be saved and	brought	to heaven without Baptism	8, 377/ 5
if Tyndale and I	brought	the truth in debate	8, 390/ 1
every man at length	brought	unto peace and rest	8, 406/ 30
Tyndale is now yet	brought	unawares to grant for	8, 408/ 3
the devil's instruments, have	brought	them into the wrong	8, 411/ 20
as grace and devotion	brought	them into religion. And	8, 437/ 24
man's child, and virtuously	brought	up, cannot fall to	8, 438/ 30
home and afterward be	brought	again. Howbeit, on the	8, 446/ 35
peradventure loath to be	brought	thereto -- which doing	8, 451/ 37
sinning not," is now	brought	to that point that	8, 453/ 16
foolish conclusion he hath	brought	himself in conclusion . . . and	8, 460/ 2
his own words finally	brought	unto; and every mischief	8, 484/ 31
horrible heresy, hath he	brought	in this chapter . . . in	8, 485/ 32
elects and reprobates all	brought	to this point at	8, 494/ 32
on his biggin and	brought	him to bed . . . and	8, 497/ 1
of both the places	brought	forth and laid together	8, 502/ 11
distrust or doubtful opinion	brought	by God working with	8, 509/ 5
unlikely, reason were he	brought	one witness with him	8, 536/ 5
of the women that	brought	them tidings that he	8, 541/ 16
when he repented and	brought	again the money, he	8, 548/ 17
the heart, when it	brought	not forth the confession	8, 552/ 10
neither proved nor anything	brought	effectual toward the proof	8, 571/ 21
upon them, with beetle	brows	and his brittle spectacles	8, 126/ 31
rage of the first	brunt	is past, and his	8, 489/ 19
those other kinds, of	brute	beasts, the begetting of	8, 85/ 33
beast . . . out of whose	brutish	, beastly mouth cometh such	8, 134/ 31
the same, as Zwingli,	Bucer	, Balthasar, Otho, Friar Huessgen	8, 223/ 8
a woman washeth a	buck	of clothes. He planteth	8, 189/ 21
as Cherrystone, Marrow Bone,	Buckle	Pit, Spurn Point, Cobnut	8, 491/ 19
suddenly cast away both	buckler	and sword, and fall	8, 452/ 9
the "rage" of sin	budding	and bringing forth the	8, 453/ 28
a false ground to	build	his lies upon. For	8, 60/ 21
ado to edify and	build	up the souls of	8, 76/ 14
nothing is impossible, to	build	them once again upon	8, 76/ 18
promised that they will	build	up that tower . . . and	8, 157/ 3
this rock I will	build	my congregation" -- that	8, 409/ 35
that faith) he would	build	his church, and that	8, 412/ 34
his soul . . . for God	buildeth	not so fast therewith	8, 78/ 5
his matter that he	buildeth	upon that foundation, and	8, 528/ 23
and how feeble his	building	is that he setteth	8, 281/ 37
to bear up his	building	; for it is the	8, 282/ 5
he specially reareth his	building	, of the trances, and	8, 522/ 17
all other heresies are	built	. And therefore, as the	8, 24/ 18
Luther and Tyndale have	built	all their heresies. For	8, 87/ 6
Scripture, and the vices	built	thereupon, is the very	8, 140/ 37
2) that we are	built	, and thereby of the	8, 402/ 27
the rock whereon Christ	built	his congregation. More Lo	8, 402/ 28
foundation that the apostles	built	upon . . . but Saint Paul	8, 403/ 28
because they be not	built	upon the rock of	8, 483/ 28
because they be not	built	upon the rock of	8, 484/ 4

that they be not	built	upon the rock of	8, 484/ 24
Tyndale one mighty strong	bulwark	to fence in all	8, 186/ 37
all three in a	bundle	. For he believeth less	8, 115/ 35
or lay any such	burden	upon the backs of	8, 209/ 9
to put no more	burden	upon you than these	8, 343/ 25
-- as a small	burden	is a great weight	8, 530/ 34
and with the great	burden	"oppressing." Well, then, since	8, 552/ 22
occasions and by sore	burden	oppressing." And in like	8, 552/ 30
For they bind unportable	burdens	and lay them upon	8, 351/ 21
For they bind importable	burdens	and lay them on	8, 353/ 18
command you, although the	burdens	that they bind and	8, 353/ 22
may those grievous, importable	burdens	be called the burdens	8, 353/ 29
burdens be called the	burdens	of the Old Law	8, 353/ 29
Pharisees did bind grievous	burdens	and importable, and lay	8, 354/ 6
on men's shoulders the	burdens	of the Law, but	8, 354/ 9
where she would be	buried	-- longed specially to	8, 371/ 15
in what church they	buried	her body . . . but she	8, 371/ 19
cared not to be	buried	in her own country	8, 372/ 11
himself in danger to	burn	both here and in	8, 38/ 6
were even alms to	burn	him. For he that	8, 90/ 9
liberty, if the fire	burn	them not. And then	8, 101/ 36
work upon them and	burn	them, as I think	8, 102/ 3
the beasts first, and	burn	them up whole . . . or	8, 113/ 7
up whole . . . or else	burn	part and eat part	8, 113/ 8
would see seven cities	burn	and warm himself by	8, 137/ 21
his new "congregation," but	burn	up his books that	8, 165/ 35
own also, help to	burn	them both with mine	8, 178/ 15
heresies, to abhor and	burn	up his books, and	8, 220/ 3
was no cause to	burn	his translation, wherein such	8, 220/ 8
is no cause to	burn	his translation. With the	8, 220/ 16
to marry than to	burn	." Is not this conclusion	8, 261/ 4
to marry than to	burn	-- Tyndale deduceth that	8, 261/ 20
charity, though men would	burn	for God's sake, could	8, 401/ 18
suffer the meat to	burn	, and walk himself out	8, 440/ 16
another heretic, and lately	burned	in Smithfield) told unto	8, 7/ 23
at last and was	burned	in Portugal. Then have	8, 7/ 24
and lawfully might be	burned	for his heresies, if	8, 9/ 37
the heretic that was	burned	in Kent, of whom	8, 10/ 26
the secular hands and	burned	. In his examination he	8, 13/ 29
the secular hands, and	burned	up in his false	8, 15/ 33
have ye had here	burned	since at London, of	8, 16/ 17
again to Tyndale's heresies,	burned	. And thus it seemed	8, 17/ 23
that his wife had	burned	them. But it is	8, 18/ 15
bishop's hands to be	burned	. And therefore he showed	8, 19/ 21
the secular hands and	burned	, as there was never	8, 20/ 34
therefor in their obstinacy	burned	, or otherwise in their	8, 33/ 2
and their abominable books	burned	up, mine own were	8, 35/ 16
thrown down, the gates	burned	, and the children of	8, 67/ 13
well worthy to be	burned	. . . because it well showed	8, 142/ 11
of the realm, have	burned	up their false-pricked books	8, 143/ 5

well worthy to be	burned	. Now let us first	8, 144/ 13
that heretics shall be	burned	. "The Church" also signifieth	8, 145/ 20
that good men have	burned	his evil-translated Books and	8, 175/ 6
doth . . . when men be	burned	here with his books	8, 216/ 11
maketh their bodies be	burned	in earth with his	8, 218/ 11
books, and their souls	burned	in hell with his	8, 218/ 12
their heresies fully be	burned	up and fall as	8, 226/ 5
books worthy to be	burned	" -- to this question	8, 230/ 35
well worthy to be	burned	" -- to this question	8, 231/ 3
and make them be	burned	therefor . . . whereas they shall	8, 275/ 29
nor they to have	burned	so many as they	8, 317/ 20
nor they to have	burned	so many as they	8, 319/ 25
so many to be	burned	-- I will not	8, 319/ 31
such as have been	burned	. . . all the preaching in	8, 319/ 33
length fewer have been	burned	, thereby. But there should	8, 319/ 36
should have been more	burned	, by a great many	8, 319/ 37
me will make more	burned	within this seven years	8, 320/ 1
needed to have been	burned	in sevenscore. Where I	8, 320/ 2
but rather the remnant	burned	? Why unleavened bread? Why	8, 329/ 4
first, and then be	burned	up after, at leisure	8, 357/ 35
too, and both two	burned	together -- with more	8, 358/ 5
hot" because he hath	burned	his finger, as Tyndale	8, 461/ 2
rose there and robbed,	burned	, and killed, not one	8, 482/ 21
whole goodly monasteries they	burned	up and destroyed; and	8, 482/ 25
taken, and after that	burned	up. Such fair fortune	8, 483/ 6
two disciples toward Emmaus	burned	in their breasts to	8, 545/ 17
a harlot, then he	burneth	both body and soul	8, 261/ 22
you with penury and	burning	heat" (or "fever") "which	8, 5/ 10
man is brought to	burning	through their books. Then	8, 12/ 18
of Hitton . . . of whose	burning	he boasteth in his	8, 12/ 22
Tyndale's canonization, in whose	burning	Tyndale so gaily glorieth	8, 13/ 1
stinking martyr . . . of whose	burning	Tyndale maketh boast. Wherefore	8, 16/ 2
was monk. Of Bayfield's	burning	hath Tyndale no great	8, 16/ 36
books brought him to	burning	. . . yet was he not	8, 16/ 37
and boast of his	burning	. Howbeit, in the meanwhile	8, 19/ 29
highly rejoiceth in the	burning	of Tewkesbury; but I	8, 19/ 37
together, a hot firebrand	burning	at his back, that	8, 21/ 36
complaint hath been the	burning	of Tyndale's Testament. For	8, 142/ 28
the time of the	burning	of Tyndale's evil-translated Testament	8, 152/ 18
to the confusion and	burning	up of obstinate Jews	8, 251/ 19
sons and daughters, and	burning	them up in fire	8, 349/ 9
him by one John	Burt	, otherwise calling himself Adrian	8, 18/ 2
Necton had once made	Burt	of his counsel . . . they	8, 18/ 11
howsoever the matter was . . .	Burt	by his letter advised	8, 18/ 18
if need were; for	Burt	wist well I were	8, 19/ 2
bare word. Here will	Burt	peradventure preach, and bring	8, 19/ 4
them new houses. Wherein	Burt	and I will not	8, 19/ 6
suffer the bishop to	bury	any man, and though	8, 305/ 17
to a kind of	burying	with our Lord in	8, 81/ 6
blasphemous book of the	Burying	of the Mass, whereof	8, 142/ 23

resembled it unto Christ's	burying	and resurrection, and of	8, 296/ 12
Scripture quite. For the	burying	of dead men ever	8, 305/ 15
his bones in the	bushes	ere ever he get	8, 397/ 19
miracles therein greatest and	busiest	: yet must he tell	8, 244/ 37
and you devise together,	busily	put forth your pain	8, 58/ 24
and call upon them	busily	, and inspire good thoughts	8, 520/ 36
determining to bring his	business	to its well-deserved end	8, 13/ 15
that, the Zwinglians: what	business	they have made, what	8, 28/ 33
is, about some better	business	than Tyndale misbestoweth it	8, 34/ 35
themselves, besides their other	business	, in prayer, good meditation	8, 36/ 27
it will be great	business	and much ado to	8, 76/ 14
years ere ever this	business	began, and wrote not	8, 134/ 8
or for private folks'	business	in such places as	8, 170/ 10
true. But all this	business	maketh he for hatred	8, 198/ 14
be, for all the	business	that these heretics, the	8, 263/ 13
day drawn from worldly	business	to the desire of	8, 321/ 21
ever wont about such	business	to send, that shall	8, 337/ 2
the less labor and	business	in this. I will	8, 460/ 28
living more studious and	busy	to do himself good	8, 11/ 6
more wily, and more	busy	therewith, in setting forth	8, 35/ 33
show you, most presumptuously	busy	: that is, in God's	8, 49/ 2
and the heretics most	busy	to assault his church	8, 250/ 33
empty scalp full of	busy	, frantic heresies. For else	8, 559/ 9
new-created with the Spirit" . . .	butsure	that, since every holy	8, 45/ 19
be smeared with unhallowed	butter	as anointed with charmed	8, 57/ 33
be smeared with unhallowed	butter	as anointed with charmed	8, 75/ 16
by "smearing with unhallowed	butter	, " but if men tell	8, 78/ 3
smearing of some barreled	butter	. Ah, blasphemous beast, to	8, 78/ 17
why rather oil than	butter	while the one will	8, 78/ 36
be "smeared with unhallowed	butter	" as anointed with the	8, 81/ 36
that if the bishop	butter	the child in the	8, 83/ 32
than smear them with	butter	? Surely the devil hath	8, 308/ 15
a sick man with	butter	as anoint him with	8, 328/ 20
away his bread and	butter	, and would complain to	8, 490/ 32
with holy oil unto	butter-smearing	, with other suchlike knavish	8, 76/ 8
with holy salt, and	butter-smearing	to the anointing with	8, 105/ 1
with the bones of	buttered	beer. Now, where Tyndale	8, 178/ 34
he fareth like a	butterfly	fallen on a lime	8, 297/ 3
is not worth a	button	, though it were all	8, 34/ 22
soft -- yet they "	buzz	. " So that I see	8, 162/ 16
at their mouths and	buzz	into their breasts an	8, 506/ 16
hallooeth, nor baiteth, nor	buzzeth	, in any Service saying	8, 162/ 18
here "vain imaginations," "howling," "	buzzing	, " and "crying out like	8, 149/ 11
among us but "howling," "	buzzing	, " and "crying out, like	8, 161/ 22
spiritual revelations. And then,	bymen	that hath been ever	8, 45/ 23
wrote unto the Corinthians, "	Caetera	quum venero ipse disponam	8, 293/ 30
special . . . and concludeth saying, "	Caetera	autem quum venero disponam	8, 315/ 24
scribes, Pharisees, Pilate, Herod,	Caiaphas	, and Annas . . . are gathered	8, 136/ 27
' Pilates,' '	Caiaphases	, ' ' Herods,'	8, 58/ 17
they be Pilates, Herods,	Caiaphases	, and Annases, and are	8, 137/ 4

and calleth it but	cakebread	, and reasoneth it rather	8, 466/ 17
and a gobbet of	cakebread	. . . and yet in doubt	8, 572/ 7
Friar Luther and Cate	Calate	, his nun, lie lusing	8, 180/ 3
father's soul. In their	calendar	before their devout prayers	8, 10/ 24
his name in the	calendar	before a book of	8, 12/ 29
him place in the	calendar	: I shall somewhat show	8, 13/ 3
again out of the	calendar	and restore the blessed	8, 16/ 15
is it in some	calendars	marked. Now, to the	8, 12/ 35
these heretics do, that	call	God the cause of	8, 4/ 1
books of heresies, and	call	them the right faith	8, 4/ 4
wed harlots and then	call	them wives. And when	8, 11/ 17
he might possibly, to	call	back his confession again	8, 18/ 19
wrong in that I	call	their books seditious. For	8, 29/ 13
for by that name	call	they the laws), what	8, 30/ 8
when they list, and	call	their filthy lechery good	8, 50/ 12
same . . . and therefore they	call	it plain idolatry to	8, 52/ 11
to kindle them and	call	upon and set them	8, 58/ 35
priests and laymen both,	call	"satisfaction" -- not meaning	8, 65/ 15
the people wont to	call	the governor his man	8, 74/ 13
no wise man to	call	Christ his servant, albeit	8, 74/ 16
for this cause we	call	him our Savior, and	8, 76/ 31
he be content to	call	them sacraments, yet hath	8, 80/ 21
Aneling. Tyndale That they	call	Confirmation, the people call	8, 83/ 31
call Confirmation, the people	call	"bishopsing." They think that	8, 83/ 31
If I should here	call	Tyndale by another name	8, 83/ 35
to God. If they	call	matrimony a sacrament because	8, 85/ 1
mouth of his prophet	call	it clean water . . . but	8, 100/ 8
of all grace, and	call	them bare, graceless tokens	8, 104/ 11
of such as they	call	"good" men and "elect	8, 107/ 4
shameful, incestuous lechery, and	call	it matrimony. The old	8, 119/ 16
live in lechery, and	call	it wedlock. And indeed	8, 121/ 2
And indeed they may	call	it wedlock and they	8, 121/ 3
wed nuns, they may	call	it wedlock and they	8, 121/ 8
more," he shall hereafter	call	it "much more." For	8, 135/ 32
fall, or else to	call	these eight hundred back	8, 135/ 33
nuns abed together and	call	them man and wife	8, 139/ 28
his railing manner to	call	a "multitude of shaven	8, 144/ 26
as a man may	call	' the church of	8, 144/ 31
reverent Christian mind, to	call	the images of holy	8, 148/ 36
new time now. We	call	an "old" man, ye	8, 151/ 5
also: one that they	call	Origen. And when I	8, 152/ 8
that is signified they	call	nothing but Christ's only	8, 156/ 6
For albeit that men	call	the clergy by the	8, 163/ 23
people . . . and therefore they	call	it the Catholic church	8, 163/ 28
toward them, used to	call	the clergy by that	8, 164/ 10
to priests as to	call	them "the Church," he	8, 164/ 25
name of "church," would	call	them both by the	8, 164/ 27
do, and therefore they	call	the Church "the Church	8, 165/ 34
would so begin to	call	it, would and well	8, 165/ 36
well might begin to	call	him "heretic," for his	8, 166/ 1

at his liberty to	call	a "church" what him	8, 167/ 14
saints. And as they	call	the one sort "images	8, 172/ 3
sort "images" -- so	call	they the other sort	8, 172/ 3
out upon, except he	call	it a high blasphemy	8, 179/ 27
a high blasphemy to	call	heresies heresies; which I	8, 179/ 28
higher blasphemy than to	call	a goose a goose	8, 179/ 30
little afraid . . . that I	call	heartily to the Spirit	8, 180/ 6
I since made, and	call	it an "elder." More	8, 181/ 13
the thing that men	call	a "priest" in English	8, 181/ 36
this thing that Englishmen	call	a "priest" -- and	8, 182/ 1
heresy of it to	call	an "elder," he condemneth	8, 182/ 12
For that text doth	call	it an "elder" likewise	8, 182/ 15
make it heresy to	call	presbyteros an "elder" --	8, 182/ 21
else I would not	call	it heresy if one	8, 182/ 36
of Tyndale I would	call	a lie . . . saving that	8, 183/ 8
now -- lest he	call	the redargution of his	8, 183/ 32
the Greek word, and	call	it compresbyter, than to	8, 184/ 23
up that word and	call	a priest "senior" --	8, 185/ 1
in his English translation	call	them not "senators," nor	8, 186/ 5
or the interpreter to	call	the office by the	8, 187/ 32
office, rather than to	call	it "elders," by which	8, 188/ 1
the apostles did not	call	the priests hiererus in	8, 188/ 14
though things that we	call	"chance" and "hap" happed	8, 190/ 1
boy's head when they	call	him "Good son," or	8, 192/ 16
stroke Timothy's head and	call	him "Good son" --	8, 192/ 24
plainly revoke it and	call	it back, not dissembling	8, 197/ 9
Spiritus Sancti" . . . Tyndale must	call	them not the "persons	8, 201/ 10
give us leave) to	call	anything in English by	8, 211/ 10
forced thereunto -- this	call	we willingly done, and	8, 216/ 31
-- this would I	call	"willingly," but if she	8, 216/ 35
devil though Tyndale would	call	him God. And I	8, 219/ 26
preacheth. And because I	call	these "truths" heresies --	8, 221/ 13
saith, "How shall they	call	on whom they believe	8, 224/ 12
good evil . . . for they	call	Christ's sacraments evil and	8, 227/ 15
the doctors which we	call	holy saints have not	8, 247/ 8
that in their expositions	call	it abominable lechery --	8, 250/ 9
heretics . . . or else to	call	the true miracles of	8, 251/ 28
matter, I shall now	call	God to judge it	8, 269/ 3
after this spoken . . . should	call	up unto him some	8, 269/ 5
where he forbore to	call	Christ God lest it	8, 292/ 17
a boy's head and	call	him "Good son" --	8, 296/ 27
he and we both	call	the apostles: Saint Peter	8, 304/ 10
the thing that Englishmen	call	"the Mass" . . . Tyndale hath	8, 315/ 36
God's "supper." For we	call	the houseling of the	8, 316/ 1
new doctrine, or to	call	again the old that	8, 335/ 30
friars and nuns and	call	it matrimony, and thus	8, 337/ 21
new doctrine or to	call	again the old that	8, 338/ 6
the sects in Almaine	call	for a general council	8, 341/ 21
please them . . . then they	call	them plain, and say	8, 362/ 29
fools in their writing	call	the "foolish fast." By	8, 365/ 36

because he may not	call	them heretics, as he	8, 367/ 31
thy right hand, doth	call	upon thee for us	8, 372/ 1
the thing that we	call	"the Church" when we	8, 386/ 25
miracles to Beelzebul, and	call	God's high, marvelous works	8, 415/ 20
-- yet he will	call	, as it seemeth, no	8, 428/ 2
and salvation. And I	call	here the "elect church	8, 428/ 4
countries be wont to	call	deadly sins. And therefore	8, 441/ 11
that the Spirit will	call	him home again after	8, 450/ 1
the thing which I	call	the right faith is	8, 459/ 7
pleaseth not him to	call	a "right faith" that	8, 459/ 16
damnable deeds, or (to	call	them as himself calleth	8, 490/ 2
into this world to	call	upon the whole world	8, 499/ 18
wherefore our Savior should	call	upon the people and	8, 502/ 28
our Lord would not	call	upon men and exhort	8, 503/ 3
of gold . . . would Tyndale	call	it no gift if	8, 503/ 17
unto God, and to	call	aid of him, that	8, 505/ 6
revoke his lie and	call	it back again, and	8, 513/ 6
from occasions, and to	call	him back again if	8, 518/ 8
waiting upon him to	call	upon him and stir	8, 519/ 11
away by sin again,	call	ordinarily upon them both	8, 520/ 2
them in mind and	call	upon them busily, and	8, 520/ 36
standing a-strut with stuffing,	call	them up and awake	8, 521/ 3
heart, or fleshly delectation,	call	upon them again as	8, 522/ 30
a perilous presumption to	call	any man's good work	8, 527/ 25
and so may I	call	it. Another false intent	8, 528/ 1
he be content to	call	it sin, after that	8, 528/ 11
unto us if we	call	therefor and will take	8, 532/ 8
trust in God and	call	help of his grace	8, 543/ 7
Tyndale be bound to	call	that falling "failing" . . . but	8, 552/ 28
when he rideth again,	call	his fall no failing	8, 552/ 38
let other men to	call	it as it is	8, 552/ 39
that is, what we	call	"failing." For the better	8, 556/ 1
give names to, and	call	them A, B, C	8, 556/ 37
Church . . . though they still	call	themselves Christian men and	8, 561/ 30
heretics in their books	call	it) from the foolish	8, 572/ 14
from George Joye, otherwise	called	Cleric, a goodly, godly	8, 6/ 33
in reproach of wedlock,	called	her his wife, and	8, 48/ 1
they by the Church	called	"satisfaction," for the devoir	8, 65/ 24
saith further: Baptism is	called	"voluing" in many places	8, 92/ 9
a good friar's book	called	Rationale divinatorum . . . showing what	8, 110/ 7
There is a word	called	in Latin sacerdos, in	8, 111/ 15
is in the Mass	called	, as it is indeed	8, 113/ 17
heretics, whom he before	called	"natural" and not "born	8, 120/ 22
great emperor infidel commonly	called	Julian the Apostate, writeth	8, 128/ 20
all that have been	called	holy doctors and interpreters	8, 130/ 7
purpose. For I never	called	, nor no man else	8, 130/ 24
will have them all	called	churches), and finally, the	8, 131/ 14
good, godly men have	called	upon princes for their	8, 136/ 21
the common speech so	called	, too . . . as when we	8, 145/ 19
saith that it is	called	so "sometimes" -- as	8, 146/ 13

all that ever were	called	"God's word" but if	8, 151/ 16
allto berated me, and	called	me stark heretic, and	8, 152/ 20
they be not there	called	"congregation" or "assembly" because	8, 167/ 2
but should be so	called	though they were Jews	8, 167/ 4
which was in Latin	called	contio. And yet took	8, 170/ 25
newly begun to be	called	by the same name	8, 171/ 3
assembly for such matters	called	by none other --	8, 171/ 6
if any that is	called	a brother be a	8, 172/ 10
those devils, whom they	called	gods, and whom those	8, 172/ 34
hitherto pored out and	called	mine errors be but	8, 175/ 26
of the realm specially	called	thereto) hath, after diligent	8, 178/ 1
priest" in English . . . was	called	sometimes senior in Latin	8, 181/ 36
that the Greek Church	called	presbyter, and the Latin	8, 182/ 2
senior -- was never	called	"elder," neither in the	8, 182/ 3
not better when he	called	a priest a "senior	8, 182/ 6
which word it was	called	sometimes, at the leastwise	8, 182/ 6
word it was never	called	nor known, neither in	8, 182/ 8
among you"). There is	called	an elder. More Heard	8, 183/ 15
another? Is presbyteros here	called	an elder in the	8, 183/ 17
Lo, here is presbyteros	called	an elder, and an	8, 183/ 26
saith that presbyteros is	called	elder in the old	8, 183/ 28
that he hath alleged,	called	by the old translator	8, 183/ 35
among you." There is	called	an elder. And in	8, 185/ 20
that chronicle the aldermen	called	by the name of	8, 186/ 3
should he then have	called	presbyteros the "rulers," "governors	8, 187/ 38
sacrament, because the apostles	called	them presbyteri . . . which name	8, 188/ 25
the apostles and evangelists	called	it baptisma, and in	8, 188/ 30
set us a-work is	called	gratia praeveniens. And forasmuch	8, 204/ 33
with us, which is	called	gratia cooperans. And yet	8, 205/ 1
former grace may be	called	gratia subsequens. And finally	8, 205/ 9
this final grace is	called	gratia consummans, that is	8, 205/ 14
deeds. For if we	called	it but the sacrament	8, 211/ 21
so hath every heretic	called	his own heresies since	8, 219/ 24
there by the figure	called	hyperbole, as Saint John	8, 238/ 13
his goodness illumined and	called	home again out of	8, 301/ 4
against heretics before . . . and	called	them "Antidicomarianites," that is	8, 314/ 6
bread, though it were	called	"bread," was yet indeed	8, 315/ 15
ever hath been, specially	called	"our Lord's day." Whereof	8, 321/ 23
My house shall be	called	the house of prayer	8, 323/ 13
how might the festival	called	Festum encaeniorum have been	8, 349/ 30
grievous, importable burdens be	called	the burdens of the	8, 353/ 29
not worthy to be	called	Christ's testament, but either	8, 357/ 9
heretics may properly be	called	, not only "mercenaries," of	8, 358/ 23
allto berated Origen and	called	him stark heretic. But	8, 367/ 17
them heretics, as he	called	Origen . . . for whom I	8, 367/ 32
described us what he	called	"the church." And forasmuch	8, 390/ 20
then say that he	called	"the body alone" the	8, 421/ 13
thing that he before	called	the "seed of God	8, 435/ 8
that nigh kinsmen be	called	"brethren," or haply they	8, 466/ 34
that nigh kinsmen be	called	"brethren," or haply they	8, 471/ 32

also, of nigh kindred	called	"brethren" among the Hebrews	8, 472/ 12
the near kinsmen were	called	"brethren" -- what hath	8, 472/ 19
saved, and therefore be	called	sometimes "final" elects, sometimes	8, 497/ 35
those elects that are	called	the "final" and "eternal	8, 498/ 11
which election therefore is	called	"eternal"; but he spoke	8, 498/ 23
Scripture by which God	called	upon the people to	8, 520/ 9
of likelihood, that is	called	the "withdrawing" of God's	8, 526/ 28
of original sin is	called	sin. This is Tyndale's	8, 528/ 12
God's law may be	called	malice, and a malicious	8, 538/ 25
find not that he	called	him "false wretch," nor	8, 548/ 15
wise have that fall	called	failing, but "amazing" and	8, 552/ 21
whether falling may be	called	failing; but I am	8, 552/ 25
thereof, it may be	called	still "his" . . . understanding, by	8, 554/ 13
fourth part, which we	called	D, Peter repented by	8, 557/ 9
that time which we	called	D; and that he	8, 557/ 12
Catholic' church that thou	callest	the ' church of	8, 267/ 2
God. Now, when Tyndale	calleth	his heresies by the	8, 3/ 28
the temporal princes, and	calleth	them murderers and martyr-quellers	8, 28/ 3
babes and, as he	calleth	us, insipients. But thus	8, 34/ 14
himself. But yet he	calleth	it not "servant unto	8, 74/ 2
unto man," as Tyndale	calleth	it. For the Scripture	8, 74/ 3
holy chrism which he	calleth	"charmed oil," because God	8, 81/ 36
stroketh it when he	calleth	him "Good son." Were	8, 84/ 22
and which the Church	calleth	satisfaction: this thing Tyndale	8, 89/ 5
satisfaction: this thing Tyndale	calleth	as ye shall hear	8, 89/ 6
wit of Tyndale what	calleth	he repenting: a little	8, 90/ 23
testament . . . and then he	calleth	it casting of a	8, 91/ 4
great many that God	calleth	hence ere ever the	8, 93/ 7
were baptized. And why	calleth	the prophet this water	8, 100/ 22
things as Tyndale now	calleth	misbelief; for they have	8, 107/ 9
and blood, and Christ	calleth	it the new and	8, 116/ 27
our eyes with, he	calleth	it "the sacrament of	8, 117/ 7
all which folk he	calleth	here "the world," and	8, 120/ 23
boy's head when he	calleth	him "Good son." And	8, 127/ 35
the blessing, as he	calleth	it here the wagging	8, 127/ 35
two fingers . . . so he	calleth	it there the wagging	8, 127/ 36
the wagging (as Tyndale	calleth	it) of his hand	8, 128/ 33
lest that that he	calleth	now "more," he shall	8, 135/ 31
the Church, which he	calleth	here "vain imaginations," "howling	8, 149/ 10
of Tyndale which he	calleth	the old time. For	8, 150/ 14
his books that so	calleth	it . . . and whoso would	8, 165/ 36
whereof Tyndale so boasteth,	calleth	"ecclesia" thrice in one	8, 170/ 36
poetry be, as Tyndale	calleth	it, nothing but feigning	8, 176/ 1
with Erasmus, whom he	calleth	my "darling," of all	8, 176/ 11
language . . . than when he	calleth	a priest an "elder	8, 182/ 7
this fourteen hundred years,	calleth	presbyteros an "elder" in	8, 183/ 7
And Erasmus (whom Tyndale	calleth	my darling, and whom	8, 184/ 8
boy's head when he	calleth	him "Good son." But	8, 197/ 35
for truth -- he	calleth	the plain truth by	8, 206/ 7
And because that Tyndale	calleth	it "forthinking" and "repentance	8, 211/ 4

another doubt: what he	calleth	"willingly" and "of purpose	8, 216/ 2
cannot tell what he	calleth	"purpose" -- how long	8, 216/ 24
for that that Tyndale	calleth	them none heresies but	8, 219/ 23
heresies -- therefore Tyndale	calleth	me Balaam, Judas, and	8, 221/ 14
enough . . . and therefore he	calleth	God always "the Lord	8, 236/ 2
boy's head when he	calleth	him "Good son." And	8, 253/ 29
sacrifices and circumcision, and	calleth	it a "sacrament," like	8, 276/ 21
hath been believed . . . he	calleth	a new article. But	8, 284/ 7
therefore, now, whereas he	calleth	as unprofitable to the	8, 289/ 21
of your way. He	calleth	the Sacrament of the	8, 300/ 18
in which words he	calleth	it well, but yet	8, 300/ 20
Thorpe, in his examination,	calleth	the sacrament aright, and	8, 300/ 26
for lack whereof he	calleth	them "dumb ceremonies"); or	8, 304/ 3
Tyndale's answer, wherein he	calleth	me a juggler, hath	8, 312/ 33
did. And therefore he	calleth	it Christ's "supper," and	8, 314/ 33
hundred new sects he	calleth	his "we." For they	8, 341/ 17
not written, Saint Augustine	calleth	a false heretic, in	8, 359/ 12
against God that he	calleth	it great sin to	8, 366/ 22
unknown congregation which Tyndale	calleth	"the church"? How should	8, 389/ 20
consider what congregation Tyndale	calleth	the catholic church. Tyndale	8, 390/ 6
the church," which he	calleth	"the pope and his	8, 390/ 24
other church, which himself	calleth	the very church, is	8, 390/ 27
and what thing he	calleth	"repentance" and believing in	8, 394/ 6
shriven (for shrift he	calleth	the false invention of	8, 394/ 33
church" . . . by which he	calleth	it the number of	8, 399/ 10
good works; how he	calleth	it "everlasting life" to	8, 402/ 31
of elects, whom he	calleth	all repentant sinners that	8, 413/ 15
devil -- as he	calleth	all the miracles wrought	8, 415/ 21
true faith, which he	calleth	the "feeling" faith, hath	8, 426/ 1
the faith which he	calleth	the "true" faith and	8, 427/ 13
the faith which he	calleth	after the "feeling" faith	8, 428/ 23
say I that he	calleth	every man an elect	8, 430/ 26
his uttermost what he	calleth	"faith." But first will	8, 443/ 15
and done, as he	calleth	it, of "frailty," by	8, 444/ 28
he saith: "the Spirit	calleth	us home again." Whereby	8, 446/ 34
by God . . . which he	calleth	hereafter the "feeling" faith	8, 447/ 19
flesh -- then Tyndale	calleth	it but frailty and	8, 450/ 32
blessing and crossing Tyndale	calleth	"wagging with fingers in	8, 457/ 2
the thing which himself	calleth	the right faith . . . because	8, 459/ 15
that blessed sacrament, and	calleth	it but cakebread, and	8, 466/ 17
the doctrine that Tyndale	calleth	so necessary that he	8, 474/ 9
of heretics, whom he	calleth	his Christian "brethren" . . . he	8, 483/ 8
call them as himself	calleth	them) horrible deeds. For	8, 490/ 2
and confession, which Tyndale	calleth	the craft and invention	8, 496/ 4
he sendeth forth and	calleth	them, and showeth them	8, 496/ 15
saith, "sendeth forth and	calleth	upon them, and showeth	8, 499/ 6
foolish thing, as Tyndale	calleth	it . . . but a fruitful	8, 504/ 28
endeavor he mocketh and	calleth	it a counsel of	8, 506/ 20
he raileth here and	calleth	"pope-holy," and saith they	8, 516/ 9
as in divers others,	calleth	it express tyranny. Yet	8, 516/ 27

God's grace and mercy	calleth	upon him and biddeth	8, 518/ 22
and mercy waiteth, and	calleth	as fast as he	8, 518/ 24
as fast as he	calleth	upon his elects, and	8, 518/ 24
God of his mercy	calleth	upon them to repent	8, 519/ 28
of his great mercy	calleth	upon all people, both	8, 519/ 39
only elects, and only	calleth	upon them . . . he telleth	8, 520/ 17
his lusts," as he	calleth	it, "for a season	8, 520/ 29
I say, that mercy	calleth	upon him in his	8, 520/ 30
he of his goodness	calleth	them, and at their	8, 522/ 28
And our Savior himself	calleth	the breaking of the	8, 527/ 29
us this tale. What	calleth	he losing of faith	8, 533/ 28
ye shall hereafter read,	calleth	the faith of the	8, 535/ 30
not upon him and	calleth	him "wretch," and defieth	8, 547/ 29
him declare what himself	calleth	"faith." To this, after	8, 555/ 13
he saith that he	calleth	not a dead faith	8, 555/ 16
his faith that Tyndale	calleth	faith -- that is	8, 556/ 11
he showeth what himself	calleth	the "elect church," and	8, 563/ 23
his chapter which he	calleth	"The Manner and Order	8, 565/ 18
choose them, and after	calleth	them, and teacheth them	8, 565/ 20
he sendeth forth, and	calleth	them, and them he	8, 566/ 21
the church of God . . .	calling	all good Christian people	8, 3/ 7
one John Burt, otherwise	calling	himself Adrian, otherwise John	8, 18/ 2
for obtaining of reward . . .	calling	this manner of love	8, 51/ 2
and ribaldrously to rail,	calling	them ' apish,'	8, 58/ 15
to contain themselves from	calling	him "knave" -- all	8, 84/ 6
not after their customable	calling	. Now, though the Church	8, 171/ 2
young Timothy, upon the	calling	together of presbyteros or	8, 187/ 30
of "church" and "priests,"	calling	the one but "congregation	8, 189/ 12
their own language in	calling	the thing by the	8, 211/ 6
not have dispraised with	calling	them grievous and importable	8, 354/ 11
and himself too, with	calling	God's miracles nothing but	8, 381/ 15
to God at his	calling	again by the offer	8, 421/ 32
happen that at God's	calling	on, they repent and	8, 455/ 30
many rebukings and much	calling	upon, both by their	8, 468/ 7
forbid him the oftener	calling	upon him after, with	8, 469/ 14
him. As though God's	calling	of men from gluttony	8, 520/ 35
to keep the mind	calm	and quiet in prayer	8, 71/ 8
Barnes, sometime doctor in	Cambridge	. . . which was for heresy	8, 8/ 35
and George Constantine, which	came	over hither without safe-conduct	8, 9/ 4
their books that yet	came	abroad in English --	8, 9/ 11
in places where he	came	, taught the Gospel of	8, 14/ 9
heard the whole process,	came	in such wise to	8, 22/ 21
doubt but that it	came	to light by the	8, 22/ 22
of God. When he	came	to examination, he waxed	8, 22/ 23
Christe" -- when he	came	at these words, "ecclesiae	8, 24/ 7
and make as ye	came	not there nor never	8, 59/ 1
illis" ("Allthing unto them	came	in figures"). Then, since	8, 99/ 4
the Holy Ghost forthwith	came	into them and by	8, 99/ 18
church . . . or if he	came	, it should be but	8, 158/ 1
tongue from whence it	came	, used for another thing	8, 166/ 28

a shrewd sort that	came	to sorrow for their	8, 180/ 31
the universities; but there	came	no better in my	8, 181/ 11
heathen men ere Christ	came	, and signified, therefore, more	8, 200/ 6
the heathen ere Christ	came	. . . and though it had	8, 200/ 21
it signified ere Christ	came	. Then wheresoever he found	8, 201/ 8
case as when he	came	first from the font	8, 212/ 31
own glorious Son, that	came	to give light into	8, 227/ 21
as were born and	came	into the world in	8, 244/ 10
more than their part	came	to -- as Korah	8, 259/ 30
and the false prophet	came	together to dispute the	8, 266/ 2
our Savior Christ, that	came	into this wretched world	8, 268/ 23
days, when the flood	came	, there were no more	8, 272/ 6
tarried not long, but	came	himself to reform it	8, 275/ 11
though our Lady's body	came	not in heaven till	8, 287/ 14
by mouth, the people	came	into the undoubted truth	8, 292/ 28
stand unchanged till Christ	came	. . . so is Christ's day	8, 322/ 20
naught; whereas the apostles	came	themselves into the temples	8, 323/ 11
request; where though he	came	for the glory of	8, 342/ 19
did afterward, when time	came	to cast them off	8, 354/ 12
well perceive that they	came	from the very apostles	8, 367/ 15
councils of those that	came	after them . . . which yet	8, 370/ 36
forth, we followed, and	came	again without tears. And	8, 371/ 26
lied, ere ever we	came	together? By which they	8, 389/ 33
elects many that never	came	to the faith, but	8, 392/ 17
further than ever he	came	before (as far as	8, 425/ 35
Namely since Saint Paul	came	after, and therefore of	8, 432/ 34
God," saith Saint John, "	came	into this world, and	8, 434/ 30
once a fisher that	came	aland in a place	8, 446/ 22
us thereof till we	came	thither and had it	8, 463/ 12
Zwingli and his ambushment	came	shortly to mischief, if	8, 483/ 19
old goodness . . . and so	came	home again like a	8, 496/ 34
filthy kind as never	came	before . . . which in such	8, 515/ 19
ween that any virtue	came	of himself without God	8, 524/ 6
fall into that sin	came	unto him, not by	8, 524/ 21
first to the last,	came	only of God himself	8, 527/ 34
believe until Christ himself	came	, death put off and	8, 541/ 20
as for that they	came	thereto again, and that	8, 545/ 13
Nicodemus, and the women	came	afterward to strength and	8, 545/ 15
railed on him, and	came	so far forth to	8, 547/ 19
Saint Thomas of India . . .	came	never, yet, unto such	8, 548/ 10
because that after, they	came	again to belief, therefore	8, 549/ 35
any time before they	came	to it again. Is	8, 550/ 1
he had denied Christ . . .	came	to himself immediately, and	8, 550/ 12
his loving belief so	came	to him again, in	8, 557/ 11
made against us was	canceled	, and by which was	8, 372/ 16
why rather a hallowed	candle	than an unhallowed torch	8, 78/ 37
must go light a	candle	and seek up that	8, 345/ 8
in procession with a	candle	before the cross, or	8, 398/ 34
night, put out the	candle	and show them the	8, 424/ 30
then pull away the	candle	or put it out	8, 525/ 27

I will remove thy	candlestick	out of its place	8, 429/ 23
him and cast his	candlestick	, whereof the light shall	8, 429/ 31
starch." More What a	cankered	mind this heretic hath	8, 116/ 18
his translations perceive his	cankered	mind. For he saith	8, 171/ 36
did it of very	cankered	malice, by which he	8, 188/ 10
salvation, or with a	cankered	conscience went about to	8, 481/ 13
Christ's cross in the	cannel	, nor to throw his	8, 12/ 12
wroth with the holy	Canon	of the Mass, because	8, 113/ 16
casting away the holy	Canon	of the Mass --	8, 316/ 34
Mass with the holy	Canon	therein, as all Christian	8, 394/ 20
only by an old,	canonical	, and sure-grounded custom of	8, 370/ 11
new saint of Tyndale's	canonization	, in whose burning Tyndale	8, 12/ 37
Read what thou, reader,	canst	. . . and thou shalt find	8, 541/ 5
bishops of Rochester and	Canterbury	slew at Maidstone. Of	8, 12/ 27
God the Archbishop of	Canterbury	. . . and afterward as well	8, 13/ 26
learning, far surmounting the	capacity	of poor popish men	8, 418/ 22
and the Latin is	capio	or accipio; and both	8, 237/ 29
speak of the chief	captain	of the field, ye	8, 235/ 37
ye may say "The	captain	will march on tomorrow	8, 235/ 38
may not say "That	captain	will march on tomorrow	8, 235/ 39
if ye show which	captain	by some other token	8, 235/ 39
living showeth. For the	captains	be priests, monks, and	8, 11/ 12
Now, when their chief	captains	be such . . . we shall	8, 11/ 23
that yourselves, the chief	captains	and authors of such	8, 58/ 30
see that all the	captains	of these pestilent heresies	8, 140/ 17
Tyndale's "congregation," and the	captains	of his heresies, make	8, 162/ 32
they did, but both	captains	and company, as Zwingli	8, 483/ 19
wit, a man to	captivate	his wit and understanding	8, 126/ 27
to see, and not	captivate	their understanding to believe	8, 129/ 19
except we would willingly	captivate	our understanding to believe	8, 129/ 35
bidding bindeth us, to	captivate	our understanding into the	8, 463/ 16
ourselves to believe, and	captivate	and subdue our understanding	8, 500/ 18
scorning that we would	captivate	our understanding into the	8, 500/ 25
good cause enough to	captivate	his reason to the	8, 508/ 29
heavenly men be not	captivated	unto the law of	8, 120/ 29
the world here be	captivated	and bound, he saith	8, 121/ 16
Tyndale But the world	captivateth	his wit, and about	8, 120/ 11
saith that "the world	captivateth	his wit, and about	8, 120/ 24
and sacraments, there he	captivateth	his wit and understanding	8, 126/ 17
with God) in the	captivating	of his wit (with	8, 239/ 8
with grace toward the	captivating	of his understanding toward	8, 241/ 17
toward the faith, and	captivating	and subduing his reason	8, 502/ 18
was led as a	captive	in triumph that enemy	8, 372/ 17
so hard is that	carbuncle	, catching once a core	8, 27/ 27
he looketh in his	card	upon those letters in	8, 557/ 20
and the late Lord	Cardinal	, and the Reverend Father	8, 8/ 24
devised wilily that the	Cardinal	should leave the chancellorship	8, 8/ 26
hearts' the pope, the	cardinals	, the clergy, the princes	8, 58/ 2
the pope with his	cardinals	. . . then speaketh he little	8, 130/ 23
the pope and the	cardinals	the whole Catholic Church	8, 130/ 25

the pope and his	cardinals	, either: he then winketh	8, 386/ 23
to that thing they	care	not to grant; but	8, 53/ 27
the causes that they	care	not, as Tyndale saith	8, 57/ 30
man have so little	care	for his sin, and	8, 89/ 30
and Friar Huessgen, that	care	not to break their	8, 131/ 18
he be talking, never	care	what, whereof, nor how	8, 136/ 1
done -- I never	care	for the cause . . . for	8, 154/ 27
needeth not much to	care	what word he changeth	8, 164/ 36
one signifieth that I	care	not for it, nor	8, 237/ 32
not by Augustine, I	care	not for a hundred	8, 266/ 35
a hundred Gregorys, I	care	not for a thousand	8, 266/ 36
what needeth me to	care	for all Tyndale's whys	8, 292/ 21
shall never need to	care	whether we change or	8, 308/ 34
they say it they	care	not how, and believe	8, 316/ 16
how, and believe they	care	not what; while they	8, 316/ 17
priest himself. For what	care	they how they say	8, 316/ 20
whoso have a reverent	care	thereof, and right faith	8, 316/ 24
the Sunday, which they	care	not to turn into	8, 366/ 2
sometimes they say they	care	but for Scripture alone	8, 366/ 36
Christian man that any	care	hath of his own	8, 404/ 18
bidden all God's children	care	never for, if they	8, 438/ 17
believe once his promises, "	Care	for no more." For	8, 463/ 25
within a while and	care	for their own part	8, 482/ 32
Tyndale's doctrine, repenteth without	care	of shrift, and dieth	8, 488/ 17
from evil . . . as the	care	of a kind father	8, 518/ 7
which fatherly cure and	care	for them -- as	8, 522/ 34
maketh as though he	cared	but for the declaration	8, 77/ 29
with her, that she	cared	not in what church	8, 371/ 18
a sumptuous sepulchre, nor	cared	not to be buried	8, 372/ 11
they that winked and	cared	not for God's part	8, 482/ 31
bed . . . and then he	cared	for no more, but	8, 497/ 1
we should therefore be	careless	and slothful to do	8, 409/ 12
he waxeth forceless and	careless	, and setteth not by	8, 487/ 18
that is christened and	careth	for no shrift --	8, 90/ 32
them after. But Tyndale	careth	not how he set	8, 113/ 10
to know; but only	careth	for the keeping, and	8, 126/ 19
our own power." What	careth	Tyndale what he say	8, 148/ 18
what he say . . . that	careth	not to write this	8, 148/ 18
Against Tyndale's Translating of	Caritas	into "Love" Rather Than	8, 198/ 21
though this Latin word	caritas	was a word used	8, 200/ 20
remember I not that	caritas	in the Latin tongue	8, 200/ 30
Tyndale, that agape and	caritas	were words used among	8, 201/ 14
the Latin text was	caritas	, and where this holy	8, 201/ 28
taught the contrary, and "	carnal	" and "contentious," be nothath	8, 45/ 21
course, ye may be	carnal	and so contentious as	8, 45/ 28
unto such simple, gross,	carnal	people as we be	8, 47/ 2
any late commixion and	carnal	knowledge of their wives	8, 73/ 3
away of all superfluous	carnal	things, or any such	8, 277/ 19
If he mean his	carnal	kindred, or the pope	8, 386/ 22
of abstinence from all	carnal	knowledge of man . . . against	8, 403/ 33

here, and therefore naught	carried	hence, nor nothing finding	8, 11/ 25
before that he was	carried	out of the Court	8, 23/ 16
with some holy meditation	carried	up in Enoch and	8, 47/ 22
fellows -- and then	carried	all their fellows' writing	8, 334/ 3
God): "Her body was	carried	forth, we followed, and	8, 371/ 25
For when they be	carried	out upon occasions by	8, 450/ 31
great occasions, and be	carried	away, spite of their	8, 452/ 24
that I am now	carried	thither even in a	8, 457/ 12
upon his "great occasions"	carried	forth with concupiscence "through	8, 468/ 1
our power is clean	carried	away . . . and it is	8, 532/ 2
though not lost, yet	carried	away clean with the	8, 535/ 20
saving that the minor	carrieth	its proof with it	8, 345/ 20
souls of the venomous	carrion	of those poisoned heresies	8, 2/ 16
fallen to flesh and	carrion	, and live in lechery	8, 40/ 31
his gay, glorious words	carry	you so fast and	8, 47/ 30
forth. And therefore, to	carry	the reader farther off	8, 48/ 14
their members," list to	carry	them. For when they	8, 450/ 31
great occasions given which	carry	them forth to the	8, 451/ 21
the devil come to	carry	them . . . yet do they	8, 452/ 6
a rage that may	carry	him toward horrible deeds	8, 453/ 13
Lord, but I will	carry	thy yoke still about	8, 457/ 14
upon him, and to	carry	him clean out of	8, 528/ 35
fall upon him and	carry	him away. For when	8, 530/ 14
David," and able to "	carry	him" away. Which he	8, 530/ 31
of their faultless feebleness,	carry	them clean away. And	8, 531/ 15
be in no worse	case	than they that were	8, 60/ 7
counted in as good	case	as they that were	8, 60/ 9
days all in one	case	. For as for doing	8, 74/ 21
It were a perilous	case	if men and women	8, 116/ 12
and assistance in such	case	, and at their instance	8, 136/ 22
their heresies in another	case	. For he hath suffered	8, 139/ 16
to imagine an unlikely	case	: that "a woman were	8, 189/ 35
proved by this improbable	case	that women may consecrate	8, 190/ 22
the man in like	case	as when he came	8, 212/ 30
a man in that	case	that it shall be	8, 213/ 6
us again in the	case	that the temporal pain	8, 213/ 17
be good in some	case	, yet were it not	8, 215/ 25
sufficiently serve in such	case	except that every necessary	8, 264/ 16
miracles might in such	case	sufficiently serve the true	8, 264/ 18
as Tyndale putteth his	case	, come forth with false	8, 268/ 19
Here is his own	case	. Were the authentic scripture	8, 269/ 7
authentic scripture in this	case	likely to stay the	8, 269/ 8
putteth in the same	case	. And so thereby ye	8, 289/ 25
also and a perilous	case	if it were left	8, 317/ 11
doubt" and a "perilous	case	" to leave the water	8, 317/ 24
perpetual virgin . . . might in	case	, for lack of the	8, 405/ 14
But likewise as that	case	can never fall, because	8, 436/ 5
Augustine mocketh in like	case	an old philosopher . . . which	8, 454/ 1
be then a wondrous	case	, in my mind, to	8, 456/ 27
his judge in such	case	say to him for	8, 494/ 14

reprobates all in one	case	if he said that	8, 519/ 13
best is in such	case	. . . it excuseth not David	8, 538/ 8
cometh once into the	case	that the apostles were	8, 547/ 33
from falling into that	case	. Here is a goodly	8, 548/ 3
then, somewhat change our	case	, from that that might	8, 557/ 5
saved, except right special	cases	-- and those be	8, 94/ 15
I am in such	cases	wont to rehearse his	8, 553/ 30
shall allto frush himself."	Cassian	, in the eleventh Collation	8, 370/ 18
the man to be	cast	away. Which manner of	8, 9/ 1
looking for no lucre,	cast	them abroad by night	8, 11/ 34
Good Friday, nor to	cast	Christ's cross in the	8, 12/ 12
Friar Huessgen, and Zwingli,	cast	off Matins and Mass	8, 13/ 7
cured, than both twain	cast	away; or, if the	8, 17/ 29
gave him grace to	cast	unto the devil all	8, 24/ 19
treacle after; but rather,	cast	the poison to the	8, 37/ 16
not groundly learned, to	cast	out the poisoned draft	8, 37/ 19
would so clear have	cast	all heresies out of	8, 37/ 34
And then did he	cast	them forthwith in such	8, 44/ 26
devils which he did	cast	out of the child	8, 64/ 34
the child is not	cast	out but by prayer	8, 64/ 34
of devils is not	cast	out but by prayer	8, 69/ 13
it down again and	cast	it quite away, so	8, 78/ 6
light, or as thou	cast	a little blood or	8, 89/ 12
on a day we	cast	but a little blood	8, 90/ 4
Tyndale's reason we must	cast	off clean all our	8, 110/ 31
soon after that, many	cast	it up clean. Then	8, 126/ 1
the pieces, he would	cast	them all "thereas never	8, 128/ 6
out of their religion,	cast	their vow at their	8, 140/ 8
might play a false	cast	the while . . . and men	8, 201/ 21
be weeded out and	cast	away. I purpose not	8, 206/ 28
all willing confession quite	cast	away, and all penance-doing	8, 208/ 9
fail to believe . . . or	cast	into the heart such	8, 239/ 4
hath, by his false	cast	of juggling, featly conveyed	8, 312/ 34
when time came to	cast	them off. And therefore	8, 354/ 12
them -- then they	cast	on their hoods and	8, 366/ 34
be therein convinced and	cast	, and that thereby her	8, 372/ 26
being cut off nor	cast	out for their obstinate	8, 386/ 28
not gone out nor	cast	out. This whole body	8, 397/ 29
from the body and	cast	out thereof. So that	8, 398/ 23
But now doth himself	cast	away this defense . . . when	8, 414/ 32
clean cut off and	cast	away, receiveth after life	8, 417/ 19
so that we never	cast	off the yoke of	8, 419/ 25
of whom he did	cast	the devil!), because he	8, 422/ 33
Sacraments of the Altar,	cast	the Precious Body of	8, 423/ 20
shall reject him and	cast	his candlestick, whereof the	8, 429/ 31
so that we never	cast	off the yoke of	8, 445/ 6
where he saith, "we	cast	never off the yoke	8, 447/ 6
taken a fall . . . yet	cast	they never off the	8, 447/ 35
this bridle of dread	cast	off their head, and	8, 450/ 28
thereby good folk finally	cast	off and overcome all	8, 452/ 1

a while would suddenly	cast	away both buckler and	8, 452/ 9
a rage! Let them	cast	on cold water with	8, 452/ 28
in hell can never	cast	upon them such a	8, 452/ 31
members," yet they "never	cast	off the yoke of	8, 455/ 9
deeds, they did never	cast	off the yoke of	8, 455/ 13
rage, I will not	cast	off thy yoke, good	8, 457/ 13
out, and after worthily	cast	out), themselves be none	8, 477/ 21
that his father will	cast	him away and hang	8, 489/ 14
his father will not	cast	him away or destroy	8, 489/ 23
that Judas had, and	cast	off, and finally fell	8, 523/ 4
and had not maliciously	cast	off the yoke of	8, 529/ 11
consent to sin, nor	cast	off the yoke of	8, 533/ 15
it once, whether himself	cast	it off or Bathsheba	8, 538/ 17
appear also that he	cast	off the yoke himself	8, 538/ 21
to sin and willfully	cast	off God's yoke, and	8, 538/ 30
these deeds willingly, nor	cast	not off the yoke	8, 539/ 20
to sin, nor maliciously	cast	off the yoke of	8, 540/ 22
hath the power to	cast	the soul into the	8, 543/ 28
cut off therefrom, and	cast	out thereof -- neither	8, 561/ 28
Christian laypeople . . . but open,	cast-out	heretics also; yea, and	8, 146/ 32
and saith that he "	casteth	not off from his	8, 546/ 33
step, and saith he	casteth	it not off "maliciously	8, 547/ 1
then he calleth it	casting	of a little milk	8, 91/ 4
of religion, nor by	casting	aland alone any such	8, 190/ 20
the cutting off and	casting	away of all superfluous	8, 277/ 18
whereof: Luther himself --	casting	away the holy Canon	8, 316/ 33
fearing that by the	casting	out of more devils	8, 423/ 2
is the fire with	casting	on water enough. Saint	8, 439/ 25
in destruction of monasteries,	casting	out of religion, expulsion	8, 484/ 17
rashing down their images,	casting	out their relics, despiting	8, 484/ 20
and from the malicious	casting	off . . . of the yoke	8, 538/ 14
malice, and a malicious	casting	off of the yoke	8, 538/ 26
and embrace his name,	casting	off the truth of	8, 561/ 30
by God, if he	catch	hold upon the board	8, 212/ 25
of sin men may	catch	, and how they repugn	8, 426/ 5
for cold, and never	catch	heat again but fall	8, 440/ 17
the fire and so	catch	cold after, were a	8, 440/ 31
hang him if he	catch	him, so that he	8, 489/ 14
her when he can	catch	her . . . and no man	8, 530/ 25
the dry, fruitless faggots	catcheth	good folk by the	8, 36/ 14
and dead . . . which yet	catcheth	heat and life again	8, 397/ 34
hard is that carbuncle,	catching	once a core, to	8, 27/ 27
with the kite for	catching	away his bread and	8, 490/ 31
despair, his faith almost	catching	a fall for fear	8, 495/ 28
religion and wedded fleeing	Cate	, his nun, to show	8, 86/ 22
matrimony Friar Luther and	Cate	Calate, his nun, lie	8, 180/ 3
no more than the	catechisms	and exorcisms at the	8, 193/ 33
with no fashion, neither	cathedral	church nor parish church	8, 162/ 12
the doctrine of Christ's	Catholic	Church, and set his	8, 6/ 24
turn again to Christ's	Catholic	Church. And therefore he	8, 9/ 21

surely turned to the	Catholic	faith again, I will	8, 19/ 31
Christ and his true,	Catholic	faith that, not only	8, 22/ 26
the contemning of Christ's	Catholic	, known church, and the	8, 24/ 13
fast in the true	Catholic	faith, were well able	8, 26/ 3
maintenance of the true	Catholic	faith (whereof he is	8, 26/ 31
Latin, declared his most	Catholic	purpose and intent . . . but	8, 27/ 1
and continued his true,	Catholic	faith, with the great	8, 28/ 37
steadfast authority of Christ's	Catholic	, known church against all	8, 34/ 7
hearing of Christ's true,	Catholic	faith. And sometimes, again	8, 36/ 11
standing firmly by the	Catholic	faith of this fifteen	8, 37/ 39
they flatter all holy	Catholic	, Christian people, saving only	8, 56/ 29
received of the whole	Catholic	Church -- not the	8, 61/ 9
know, but unto the	Catholic	, known church of all	8, 61/ 11
people save heretics . . . which	Catholic	church, whatsoever Tyndale say	8, 61/ 12
years taught his holy	Catholic	Church. And here perceive	8, 75/ 27
name but only the	Catholic	, known church of all	8, 118/ 19
better say to the	Catholic	Church, "Why may not	8, 119/ 21
the charge of the	Catholic	Church, as a chief	8, 123/ 2
the clergy of the	Catholic	Church, and the great	8, 123/ 32
enough that in the	Catholic	Church of Christ, that	8, 124/ 15
though men in the	Catholic	Church do sin . . . yet	8, 124/ 19
and guise of the	Catholic	Church of Christ. But	8, 124/ 21
the cardinals the whole	Catholic	Church. But if he	8, 130/ 25
that he denieth the	Catholic	, known church to be	8, 133/ 13
his note the whole	Catholic	Church, I marvel why	8, 146/ 13
and taken for the	Catholic	church and universal. Howbeit	8, 146/ 17
church of Christ, neither	Catholic	nor of elects. And	8, 158/ 18
they call it the	Catholic	church, that is, universal	8, 163/ 29
Jerusalem, that is, the	Catholic	Church of Christ. And	8, 180/ 26
faith, and that the	Catholic	faith is false; that	8, 220/ 36
witness of his whole	Catholic	Church. For which cause	8, 237/ 24
witness of his whole	Catholic	Church, to hear and	8, 239/ 20
the credence of Christ's	Catholic	Church; but also ye	8, 240/ 13
clearly proveth that Christ's	Catholic	Church is a very	8, 240/ 18
fallen out of that	Catholic	, known church are very	8, 240/ 20
such things as the	Catholic	Church of Christ telleth	8, 245/ 15
done in the same	Catholic	Church, we know that	8, 245/ 16
continued only in our	Catholic	church, and in no	8, 246/ 1
for false miracles . . . the	Catholic	Church of Christ, as	8, 246/ 18
the doctors of the	Catholic	Church have not done	8, 246/ 28
every man in the	Catholic	Church doth not miracles	8, 246/ 36
thing which the whole	Catholic	Church had in his	8, 247/ 32
never suffer his whole	Catholic	Church to consent thereto	8, 248/ 16
do, but his own	Catholic	Church alone. And now	8, 250/ 30
make proof that his	Catholic	Church is his perpetual	8, 251/ 5
mouths; but that the	Catholic	Church, illustrated with the	8, 251/ 11
God done in the	Catholic	Church of God false	8, 251/ 28
daily done in Christ's	Catholic	Church. For our Savior	8, 251/ 36
see that in the	Catholic	Church God hath done	8, 251/ 40
and observed in Christ's	Catholic	Church. For if we	8, 253/ 7

the credence from the	Catholic	Church (as though that	8, 253/ 35
the credence of Christ's	Catholic	Church . . . which once fallen	8, 254/ 6
teacheth it nor the	Catholic	Church preacheth it, nor	8, 254/ 32
the custom of Christ's	Catholic	Church . . . why a woman	8, 260/ 15
the tradition of Christ's	Catholic	Church, but of the	8, 260/ 29
common faith of the	Catholic	Church. As, let me	8, 266/ 5
and belief of the	Catholic	Church. Now, when the	8, 266/ 26
and of all the	Catholic	Church of Christ this	8, 266/ 32
known article of the	Catholic	faith, which was taught	8, 269/ 25
shall never do Christ's	Catholic	Church. Tyndale God taught	8, 272/ 34
which is the common-known	Catholic	Church of Christ: thereupon	8, 274/ 27
yet again that the	Catholic	Church is the true	8, 275/ 32
is to wit, Christ's	Catholic	Church, which he refuseth	8, 285/ 23
I say that the	Catholic	Church of Christ believeth	8, 286/ 7
common-received faith of Christ's	Catholic	Church. Against which we	8, 286/ 19
common faith of Christ's	Catholic	Church is out of	8, 286/ 31
the faith of Christ's	Catholic	Church and lean to	8, 287/ 3
the relation of the	Catholic	Church of Christ, and	8, 295/ 26
the believing of the	Catholic	Church, and by the	8, 295/ 29
and delivered unto Christ's	Catholic	Church by himself and	8, 302/ 31
the person of the	Catholic	Church, to make men	8, 306/ 2
-- though all the	Catholic	Church of Christ both	8, 309/ 26
hearts of Christ's whole	Catholic	Church, he shall find	8, 311/ 37
therewith all the whole	Catholic	Church beside, have ever	8, 314/ 11
never shall the whole	Catholic	Church neither make without	8, 322/ 13
we"? Whether the whole	Catholic	Church, or every particular	8, 322/ 31
good through Christ's whole	Catholic	Church -- nor yet	8, 326/ 31
but with the true	Catholic	faith, and holy living	8, 337/ 4
sundry parts of his	Catholic	Church -- holy doctors	8, 338/ 26
show miracles in his	Catholic	Church, and thereby approveth	8, 338/ 29
common faith of the	Catholic	Church was received and	8, 340/ 10
never have suffered the	Catholic	Church, the corps of	8, 340/ 13
did miracles in his	Catholic	Church, and suffered none	8, 340/ 20
shall do, in his	Catholic	Church, and suffereth none	8, 340/ 25
to believe the whole	Catholic	Church, and general councils	8, 344/ 22
whole body of the	Catholic	Church; and that they	8, 344/ 23
say also that the	Catholic	Church bringeth miracles for	8, 346/ 16
work miracles in his	Catholic	Church many and wonderful	8, 346/ 18
And yet when the	Catholic	Church bringeth miracles wrought	8, 346/ 34
and according to the	Catholic	faith, as they cannot	8, 358/ 15
divided themselves from the	Catholic	Church of Christ by	8, 358/ 34
preached consonant to the	Catholic	faith, is very God's	8, 359/ 4
his perpetual apostle the	Catholic	Church of Christ, animated	8, 361/ 1
by Christ in his	Catholic	Church -- then shall	8, 361/ 14
common consent of Christ's	Catholic	Church cannot in Christ's	8, 361/ 23
and also that his	catholic	church is this common-known	8, 361/ 25
other side, without the	catholic	faith of Christ's church	8, 361/ 28
any point of the	Catholic	faith which we say	8, 363/ 25
yet observed through the	Catholic	Church . . . were of such	8, 367/ 13
and my mother the	Catholic	Church, were my sister	8, 373/ 4

the things which the	Catholic	Church universally believeth and	8, 373/ 26
the custom of the	Catholic	Church . . . and yet hath	8, 375/ 13
which church but his	Catholic	Church. For an unknown	8, 375/ 36
known churches besides the	Catholic	be all known for	8, 376/ 2
not take the common	Catholic	faith for an interpreter	8, 376/ 33
the credence of the	Catholic	Church . . . and he shall	8, 377/ 3
is to wit, the	Catholic	faith. But yet this	8, 378/ 2
the credence from the	Catholic	known church (for no	8, 378/ 7
say, taken from the	Catholic	known church . . . there can	8, 378/ 12
credence of the known,	Catholic	church abide -- as	8, 378/ 16
the things that the	Catholic	Church teacheth us as	8, 379/ 13
I say with his	Catholic	church; with his church	8, 380/ 36
credence given unto the	Catholic	Church of Christ, we	8, 382/ 7
we speak of the	Catholic	Church of Christ that	8, 386/ 25
of the very, right,	catholic	faith of Christ hath	8, 387/ 3
common faith of the	Catholic	Church is true . . . and	8, 388/ 31
true . . . and that the	Catholic	, known church cannot err	8, 388/ 32
faith of the known,	Catholic	church that correcteth the	8, 389/ 5
faith of this known,	Catholic	congregation is true . . . how	8, 389/ 18
faith of the known,	Catholic	church, which of us	8, 389/ 32
true faith in his	Catholic	Church (the holy doctors	8, 389/ 35
congregation Tyndale calleth the	catholic	church. Tyndale I say	8, 390/ 7
Christ hath chosen his	catholic	church out of the	8, 391/ 27
a part of this	Catholic	church here militant, after	8, 392/ 31
he might make the	Catholic	, known church to fall	8, 397/ 24
and bad is the	Catholic	Church of Christ, which	8, 397/ 30
from the body. This	Catholic	, known church is that	8, 397/ 36
Mystical of Christ, this	Catholic	Church, is that body	8, 398/ 4
sure that this known,	Catholic	church is the very	8, 399/ 1
faith of Christ's whole	Catholic	Church for the word	8, 404/ 20
swerving from the known,	Catholic	church unto his unknown	8, 413/ 14
known faith of Christ's	Catholic	Church, and by many	8, 426/ 24
better than the whole	Catholic	Church of Christ of	8, 426/ 30
the profession of the	Catholic	faith, nor only those	8, 428/ 6
not only against the	Catholic	faith of all Christian	8, 429/ 8
and saints and the	Catholic	faith of all Christian	8, 434/ 5
see also that the	catholic	faith of all Christian	8, 437/ 1
the articles of the	Catholic	faith may be in	8, 459/ 2
instead of the true,	Catholic	church of Christ --	8, 465/ 31
Christ's promise, in his	Catholic	Church, even clean the	8, 466/ 2
man of the true,	Catholic	faith, and should find	8, 469/ 32
thus, Tyndale taketh the	Catholic	faith for good and	8, 470/ 8
if he take the	Catholic	faith for false, from	8, 470/ 9
strong rocks of Christ's	Catholic	Church and the mighty	8, 471/ 16
will, except the known	Catholic	church which himself impugne	8, 476/ 28
but the very common-known	Catholic	church which himself goeth	8, 477/ 3
multitude of the known	Catholic	church is not the	8, 477/ 14
faith that the common	Catholic	laypeople have yet unto	8, 477/ 34
faith of the whole	Catholic	Church; not though there	8, 478/ 8
in his old, true,	Catholic	church remaining. And therein	8, 478/ 15

finally everything wherein the	Catholic	, known church and himself	8, 479/ 15
to wit, the common-known	Catholic	people -- clergy, layfolk	8, 479/ 36
confession of one, true,	catholic	faith, with all old	8, 480/ 1
seem to touch the	Catholic	Church . . . it is all	8, 480/ 12
Christ's church: whether the	Catholic	Church, that was agreed	8, 481/ 17
and vary from the	Catholic	corps of Christendom, and	8, 481/ 33
importunate malice, whereby the	Catholic	people were constrained and	8, 482/ 15
articles that the whole	Catholic	Church put trust in	8, 483/ 30
murder of their good,	Catholic	, Christian brethren. And do	8, 484/ 14
layeth against the known,	Catholic	church, each after other	8, 484/ 32
or of the true,	Catholic	faith of Christ. For	8, 486/ 2
like as the true,	Catholic	faith is and ever	8, 486/ 2
and set all the	Catholic	Church again to school	8, 490/ 35
true doctrine of Christ's	Catholic	Church, that the apostles	8, 498/ 17
counterfeit, saving that the	Catholic	Church teacheth us to	8, 500/ 11
their dogs' teeth the	Catholic	, Christian faith and godly	8, 515/ 16
church, and against the	Catholic	faith of all Christian	8, 520/ 21
teaching of this common-known	Catholic	church of ours, since	8, 537/ 1
this doctrine of the	Catholic	Church . . . taketh Tyndale in	8, 550/ 22
and understood by the	Catholic	Church of Christ, against	8, 551/ 1
prove that the common-known	Catholic	church is not "the	8, 560/ 9
it is the common-known	Catholic	church of all Christian	8, 560/ 19
present question of the	Catholic	Church . . . except only that	8, 561/ 4
are parts of the	Catholic	Church. But in all	8, 561/ 9
is to wit, the	Catholic	church of Christ, of	8, 561/ 18
meant that for the	Catholic	Church, then I say	8, 561/ 21
false. For the general,	Catholic	church is not the	8, 561/ 22
leave and forsake the	Catholic	Church and the Catholic	8, 561/ 26
Catholic Church and the	Catholic	faith thereof, and be	8, 561/ 27
the society, of the	Catholic	Church. Then as touching	8, 561/ 33
saith that this common-known	Catholic	church both may err	8, 563/ 21
Tyndale saying that the	Catholic	Church may err --	8, 564/ 6
so angry with the	Catholic	Church for the putting	8, 570/ 20
hands upon the known	Catholic	church of Christ, and	8, 573/ 4
And for the '	Catholic'	church that thou callest	8, 267/ 1
plain battle against the	Catholics	, with many a thousand	8, 29/ 7
in number to the	Catholics	three against one . . . and	8, 29/ 8
the Arians and the	Catholics	were in debate upon	8, 340/ 5
the scriptures (as the	Catholics	be with these heretics	8, 340/ 6
these heretics now), the	Catholics	did not only see	8, 340/ 7
and despoil the true	Catholics	of his own country	8, 482/ 36
kind of dogs and	cats	; whereby should it almost	8, 85/ 31
both in corn and	cattle	, and bringing all in	8, 2/ 21
lack of corn and	cattle	for a beginning . . . and	8, 5/ 1
have some devilish people	caught	. . . with the labor, travail	8, 11/ 35
to the sea and	caught	a haddock and killed	8, 446/ 24
in this matter so	caught	in a net of	8, 479/ 5
hanging if his father	caught	him . . . and yet, soon	8, 496/ 32
And surely no little	cause	there is to dread	8, 2/ 8
one is no little	cause	and occasion of the	8, 2/ 10

fully find out the	cause	. And yet besides this	8, 2/ 23
that call God the	cause	of all evil, and	8, 4/ 1
since Tyndale alloweth his	cause	. . . he must needs defend	8, 16/ 3
hath not so great	cause	to glory but that	8, 16/ 14
hath Tyndale no great	cause	to glory. For though	8, 16/ 36
see no very great	cause	why but if he	8, 20/ 1
Christian man hath great	cause	to rejoice therein. And	8, 23/ 32
Tyndale hath no great	cause	to glory of his	8, 24/ 35
as for me, the	cause	is, of my writing	8, 26/ 15
punishment; and for that	cause	hath not only by	8, 26/ 36
unto one prince . . . and	cause	them thereby, though they	8, 29/ 25
-- this is the	cause	and purpose of my	8, 33/ 13
how that the the	cause	of God's commandments . . . natural	8, 45/ 36
great a philosopher, the	cause	some discharge of never	8, 46/ 3
the marrow, and very	cause	why, and judgeth allthing	8, 46/ 10
the marrow, and very	cause	why" . . . and so "judge	8, 47/ 19
marrow, and the very	cause	of that commandment why	8, 48/ 7
the spiritual searcheth the	cause	and looketh on the	8, 48/ 19
with fruit ensearch the	cause	of God's commandments . . . yet	8, 48/ 26
marrow, and the very	cause	why, and judgeth all	8, 49/ 10
reason and search the	cause	of God's commandments with	8, 49/ 15
so long ensearched the	cause	of this commandment of	8, 50/ 7
the spiritual searcheth the	cause	and looketh on the	8, 50/ 23
very well allow the	cause	that Tyndale allegeth, that	8, 50/ 30
and it is a	cause	of love indeed both	8, 50/ 31
God's benefits is a	cause	of our love toward	8, 51/ 9
us that for whatsoever	cause	it is lawful for	8, 51/ 19
God, for the selfsame	cause	it is lawful for	8, 51/ 20
may love for some	cause	for which it is	8, 51/ 22
received is a good	cause	of love, so is	8, 51/ 31
good and a great	cause	of love toward him	8, 51/ 33
find in himself great	cause	to mistrust his own	8, 52/ 36
but they say the	cause	is for that faith	8, 53/ 33
only or the chief	cause	of his obedience, as	8, 55/ 1
the only or chief	cause	of God's commandment. In	8, 55/ 2
search and limit the	cause	of God's commandment . . . as	8, 55/ 7
words here in the	cause	of his obedience to	8, 55/ 12
strife, and sedition . . . and	cause	your ' spiritual '	8, 58/ 25
not to search the	cause	. And when he findeth	8, 60/ 2
anon search for the	cause	. And then he saith	8, 60/ 30
he should find the	cause	to be for taming	8, 60/ 30
and then for that	cause	he would obey the	8, 60/ 31
boldly cleave to a	cause	of his own searching	8, 61/ 15
man spiritual, ensearch the	cause	why God would command	8, 61/ 20
he find that the	cause	were but only to	8, 61/ 21
Tyndale could find no	cause	at all . . . he would	8, 61/ 24
have searched for the	cause	of the commandment. And	8, 61/ 31
of ensearching of the	cause	of fasting and forbearing	8, 62/ 2
meat, and finding the	cause	to be none other	8, 62/ 2
ordained for none other	cause	but only to tame	8, 62/ 31

that for the same	cause	the sorrow of their	8, 64/ 13
intent; and for that	cause	be they by the	8, 65/ 23
which else he shall	cause	to be done unto	8, 65/ 27
fasted for the selfsame	cause	for which he wore	8, 66/ 14
and that there was	cause	why they should punish	8, 70/ 35
justice . . . and for that	cause	he delighteth to see	8, 72/ 4
spiritual ensearcher of the	cause	of every commandment of	8, 72/ 18
And that was the	cause	why that Christ showed	8, 74/ 6
also for the only	cause	that he findeth out	8, 74/ 37
so that by the	cause	which he findeth out	8, 75/ 2
make seem a sufficient	cause	of his villainous blasphemy	8, 76/ 24
Adam . . . and for this	cause	we call him our	8, 76/ 31
saith that they neither	cause	any grace nor any	8, 77/ 25
water hath for that	cause	a convenient similitude for	8, 81/ 2
Latin. For which only	cause	he saith that the	8, 92/ 15
be now in like	cause	as are the other	8, 92/ 17
work, nor is no	cause	thereof nor cooperant thereto	8, 95/ 14
his faith be the	cause	why God doth it	8, 98/ 2
not only for the	cause	foreremembered . . . but also, as	8, 99/ 13
such wise means and	cause	of the grace as	8, 104/ 21
had so great a	cause	of good hope thereof	8, 105/ 12
promise should be the	cause	of his gift, but	8, 105/ 33
promise he maketh the	cause	of the gift; whereas	8, 105/ 37
God's goodness is the	cause	of the gift. And	8, 106/ 2
than the promise, a	cause	of the gift. For	8, 106/ 8
the institution, seemeth a	cause	of the gift --	8, 106/ 9
in some kind of	cause	-- and the promise	8, 106/ 10
the promise seemeth no	cause	in no kind, neither	8, 106/ 11
truth -- that the	cause	of all this reverent	8, 110/ 21
Babylonica. And for this	cause	be they wroth with	8, 113/ 15
promise . . . for no other	cause	but only to bring	8, 114/ 34
very bottom of the	cause	in every commandment that	8, 120/ 18
they take for the	cause	, so order themselves either	8, 120/ 20
law but as the	cause	of the law, sought	8, 120/ 31
give the law some	cause	that may serve their	8, 120/ 33
then should he thereby	cause	his church to leave	8, 132/ 20
blasphemous ribaldry hath great	cause	in himself to fear	8, 135/ 1
For why should he	cause	some to be written	8, 154/ 23
done indeed; another, the	cause	why. If he prove	8, 154/ 26
never care for the	cause	. . . for he seeth why	8, 154/ 27
the flesh, and either	cause	it the less to	8, 159/ 33
realm. And for this	cause	-- and yet most	8, 167/ 7
or any such other	cause	-- but only those	8, 170/ 6
here showeth that the	cause	why the worshipping of	8, 172/ 30
therefore was no such	cause	for Tyndale to change	8, 176/ 31
in this matter no	cause	for me to contend	8, 176/ 36
true, then the more	cause	have I to thank	8, 177/ 11
out of any such	cause	of jeopardy -- then	8, 180/ 12
at that time either	cause	to say or occasion	8, 182/ 31
there, but if he	cause	it to be written	8, 183/ 22

Timothy. And for that	cause	, in the said place	8, 184/ 19
sacrament. And for that	cause	he asketh why that	8, 188/ 13
of these things the	cause	and the reason why	8, 194/ 36
well ask him the	cause	and reason why in	8, 194/ 37
I not tell the	cause	. . . but if it were	8, 195/ 19
pray you consider what	cause	hath he now showed	8, 202/ 30
now showed you any	cause	at all? -- but	8, 202/ 33
Christ's church upon good	cause	applied conveniently toward the	8, 213/ 28
that there was no	cause	to burn his translation	8, 220/ 8
say there were no	cause	to hang him, but	8, 220/ 13
that there is no	cause	to burn his translation	8, 220/ 16
good trust in his	cause	, but lack of wit	8, 223/ 35
much the better by	cause	that the goodness of	8, 227/ 2
translated also . . . for what	cause	, the devil and he	8, 230/ 8
the"; and for that	cause	, some right holy men	8, 231/ 24
Catholic Church. For which	cause	he hath double translated	8, 237/ 24
of the Church the	cause	of the truth of	8, 242/ 30
saying of Christ the	cause	of the truth of	8, 242/ 30
word is not the	cause	of his truth . . . but	8, 245/ 9
to give a precise	cause	. But it were overmuch	8, 260/ 8
could precisely tell the	cause	of everything that it	8, 260/ 10
found the very, full	cause	why. It is to	8, 260/ 12
the people? More Great	cause	have we to give	8, 263/ 35
for there is no	cause	neither of holy preachers	8, 274/ 31
Tyndale understand that the	cause	why the witness of	8, 281/ 3
party, for all that,	cause	to fear both purgatory	8, 288/ 32
purgatory, but ever hath	cause	to fear it. For	8, 289/ 4
of such a slender	cause	, to minister Master Tyndale	8, 291/ 7
thing for any such	cause	; and that also I	8, 291/ 16
why, nor for what	cause	, the apostles wrote some	8, 291/ 17
this where was less	cause	to fear, and why	8, 292/ 22
this where was more	cause	to fear -- since	8, 292/ 23
-- partly for the	cause	aforesaid, partly for that	8, 293/ 28
thereby, and for what	cause	he will have you	8, 307/ 28
because we see no	cause	reasonable to think the	8, 313/ 7
words for none other	cause	but to prove that	8, 314/ 36
in searching out the	cause	, and then ruling allthing	8, 317/ 35
ruling allthing by some	cause	of his own making	8, 317/ 35
to guess at the	cause	wherefore it was put	8, 318/ 8
needs be the very	cause	-- as though God	8, 318/ 22
could find no further	cause	than Tyndale hath searched	8, 318/ 23
if we see a	cause	why. We may make	8, 320/ 9
Neither was there any	cause	to change it from	8, 320/ 11
that there was never	cause	to change it from	8, 320/ 23
was besides this another	cause	more principal than any	8, 320/ 26
secondary. But the very	cause	of the change is	8, 321/ 2
but the reason and	cause	of every ceremony, that	8, 328/ 2
his new testament, nor	cause	it to be made	8, 331/ 7
promise that he will	cause	it to be written	8, 331/ 19
before-touched was but the	cause	that drove the apostles	8, 335/ 20

one that showeth the	cause	why and wherefore God	8, 335/ 22
ye see for what	cause	he saith that the	8, 341/ 7
authentic scripture. Whereof the	cause	is because he will	8, 346/ 2
and set thereto the	cause	that moveth him thereto	8, 346/ 4
But he told the	cause	before, and said, "When	8, 348/ 36
of God . . . having no	cause	against them, but all	8, 356/ 36
of God having no	cause	against him but their	8, 357/ 23
did which for that	cause	he was ashamed to	8, 364/ 21
kept . . . and yet the	cause	why appeareth not to	8, 367/ 37
man lightly knoweth the	cause	why. Moreover, of the	8, 368/ 2
this day . . . although the	cause	of them be not	8, 370/ 20
Old Law, with a	cause	annexed for violating of	8, 375/ 9
believed without Scripture. The	cause	is none other but	8, 381/ 28
a plain, clear, open	cause	and easy to defend	8, 386/ 11
confidence in his evil	cause	is nothing but a	8, 386/ 19
and for none other	cause	than that the merciful	8, 390/ 17
in certainty. For which	cause	Saint Paul saith that	8, 396/ 25
and for none other	cause	than that the merciful	8, 399/ 31
at all . . . and great	cause	hath to fear and	8, 400/ 3
listeth for none other	cause	but only because he	8, 402/ 4
is the promise the	cause	(as I have in	8, 402/ 6
well and consider the	cause	and purpose of Tyndale	8, 404/ 11
Tyndale shall have no	cause	to say that I	8, 418/ 25
that he hath good	cause	to fear and temper	8, 425/ 3
standeth in it hath	cause	to fear, because he	8, 430/ 13
him, and for that	cause	ought every man stand	8, 433/ 34
breaketh out: for this	cause	he saith that though	8, 447/ 31
far gone, and will	cause	him to repent, and	8, 450/ 2
it may be the	cause	that God shall clearly	8, 450/ 22
which no temptation can	cause	them so to do	8, 455/ 20
are in Christ. Another	cause	is because what other	8, 461/ 11
weakness . . . and for that	cause	a true member of	8, 462/ 1
them both alike. The	cause	of our salvation is	8, 463/ 3
appeareth clearly that the	cause	of the salvation standeth	8, 463/ 13
I cannot perceive what	cause	Tyndale can imagine . . . but	8, 463/ 29
church must for that	cause	needs be a congregation	8, 465/ 34
and see for what	cause	he saith that none	8, 466/ 24
the reason and the	cause	wherefore the true members	8, 467/ 10
never so great. The	cause	is, saith he, because	8, 467/ 13
not; and for that	cause	it is no deadly	8, 467/ 16
himself granteth that the	cause	why an elect person	8, 472/ 35
taught -- since the	cause	of his salvation which	8, 473/ 3
their governors, and thereby	cause	the robbery, pillage, despoil	8, 484/ 13
therefrom, and for that	cause	can never do deadly	8, 490/ 1
show me a true	cause	or an apparent cause	8, 500/ 32
cause or an apparent	cause	why, ere my will	8, 500/ 33
show me a true	cause	or an apparent cause	8, 506/ 30
cause or an apparent	cause	why, ere my will	8, 506/ 30
first show me some	cause	either true or somewhat	8, 506/ 35
God will for that	cause	bind us to the	8, 507/ 35

grace may find good	cause	enough to captivate his	8, 508/ 28
seemeth to assign the	cause	of the rising of	8, 520/ 24
the elects. Now, the	cause	why God withdraweth his	8, 523/ 9
is not always the	cause	that Tyndale here allegeth	8, 523/ 10
that they have rather	cause	to be meek and	8, 523/ 27
into sin, for the	cause	that Tyndale here allegeth	8, 524/ 12
his hand for that	cause	. For if he should	8, 524/ 16
he shall have no	cause	to doubt but God	8, 524/ 37
do it for that	cause	. . . which cause the man	8, 525/ 11
for that cause . . . which	cause	the man would not	8, 525/ 12
elects . . . and neither the	cause	very well assigned nor	8, 527/ 18
to do it, and	cause	him to be repentant	8, 529/ 27
a great man had	cause	enough to kill twenty	8, 530/ 19
this point was the	cause	for which, as I	8, 531/ 4
see, the first goodly	cause	for which Tyndale will	8, 531/ 16
an elect . . . for which	cause	God kept him, through	8, 538/ 13
it not -- the	cause	why he believeth not	8, 546/ 15
he allegeth for the	cause	thereof that he sinneth	8, 546/ 27
thereof was the very	cause	why that he could	8, 548/ 36
here himself that the	cause	why no such gloss	8, 554/ 33
shall be damned . . . the	cause	of their damnation shall	8, 556/ 20
word, tell us no	cause	why: it is either	8, 565/ 14
and for none other	cause	than that the merciful	8, 567/ 34
and manslaughter they have	caused	, partly the stories witness	8, 28/ 35
saving that his virtues	caused	him to be visited	8, 122/ 11
and by his commendation	caused	of his works divers	8, 153/ 16
in Christendom, he hath	caused	to be written, by	8, 154/ 17
by that he hath	caused	all to be written	8, 154/ 21
reckoning why God hath	caused	some to be written	8, 154/ 29
great causes why he	caused	some things to be	8, 156/ 19
say) that God hath	caused	all his words spoken	8, 156/ 24
those -- he hath	caused	to be by them	8, 157/ 19
twelve apostles . . . he hath	caused	to be also secretly	8, 157/ 29
spied in me, and	caused	me to search myself	8, 179/ 19
therewith. For God hath	caused	Tyndale to put in	8, 191/ 3
whereof the virtues be	caused	by God's ordinance, through	8, 195/ 5
themselves -- therefore Christ	caused	them to do miracles	8, 244/ 5
the people . . . as God	caused	Moses to do before	8, 244/ 7
needs perceive that God	caused	them to be by	8, 298/ 33
slackness of feeding hath	caused	so many to be	8, 319/ 30
Son's apostles too, and	caused	them to be written	8, 330/ 2
which he saith God	caused	it to be done	8, 338/ 13
at the last, God	caused	him to be taken	8, 358/ 4
of whom himself hath	caused	by special revelation divers	8, 365/ 27
goodness of God which	caused	him so to promise	8, 402/ 7
there can lack no	causes	, but without any far	8, 48/ 23
well to consider the	causes	of God's commandment, so	8, 49/ 12
upon fallacies and false	causes	. . . whereby, like as Saul	8, 49/ 19
search, find out false	causes	whereof they take occasion	8, 49/ 26
man might assign other	causes	of our love toward	8, 50/ 26

we well have more	causes	of love, honor, and	8, 51/ 13
upon the other two	causes	, by any search, to	8, 56/ 8
as so search the	causes	that they care not	8, 57/ 30
can tell them the	causes	, which they say that	8, 57/ 34
to God for other	causes	than Tyndale would have	8, 63/ 26
as for divers other	causes	. If he will say	8, 70/ 33
these things give good	causes	and plain, open reasons	8, 78/ 21
people therewith all the	causes	why? Of some we	8, 79/ 10
nothing; and the very	causes	and significations he could	8, 80/ 4
find out the proper	causes	and significations of these	8, 80/ 16
is fruitless for such	causes	, and since he must	8, 93/ 2
the font for these	causes	, I would wit of	8, 93/ 14
as, for example, such	causes	as Tyndale telleth some	8, 110/ 5
is to say, the	causes	of the things which	8, 129/ 22
secrets, we search the	causes	of God's commandment, we	8, 130/ 5
showed I there the	causes	why Tyndale did evil	8, 143/ 17
had good and great	causes	why he caused some	8, 156/ 19
-- so had he	causes	as good why he	8, 156/ 20
chapter good and plain	causes	wherefore, which Tyndale here	8, 169/ 23
being changed for such	causes	as himself confesseth; that	8, 220/ 10
saith for these wise	causes	that it were as	8, 283/ 27
he guesseth here two	causes	why the water is	8, 317/ 36
then reckoneth he the	causes	, both twain, so substantial	8, 318/ 3
and deviseth two new	causes	of his own brain	8, 318/ 20
have thought upon other	causes	. For some have thought	8, 318/ 29
he doth -- devise	causes	at adventure and warrant	8, 319/ 27
Saturday. And therefore these	causes	be but divined and	8, 321/ 1
by that means: the	causes	, I say, and the	8, 328/ 11
oil? Tell me the	causes	of all those things	8, 328/ 20
I know not the	causes	-- that I deny	8, 328/ 23
layeth us only the	causes	for which he saith	8, 338/ 12
And why? For two	causes	, saith Tyndale. One, because	8, 461/ 7
so great and urgent	causes	but that he which	8, 508/ 30
divers times for more	causes	than men have the	8, 525/ 17
But God sometimes seeth	causes	why he setteth to	8, 525/ 34
that for three great	causes	here specified by Tyndale	8, 530/ 1
the goodness of God	causeth	Tyndale to speak these	8, 227/ 3
churches of heretics): he	causeth	his church to do	8, 244/ 21
holy writing as God	causeth	to be written and	8, 271/ 34
in England and elsewhere,	causing	some of them to	8, 17/ 5
honor from God, in	causing	him and his law	8, 173/ 27
beguileth the law with	cautels	and subtleties. And because	8, 124/ 7
not the laws with "	cautels	and subtleties," but boldly	8, 124/ 31
and went into a	cave	to conjure up spirits	8, 128/ 25
answer to this wise	cavillation	of his against mine	8, 553/ 35
godly sentence into frivolous	cavillations	and sophisms; as not	8, 424/ 17
Holy Scripture, to make	cavillations	and seek out sophisms	8, 438/ 22
go, and find himself	cavillations	proudly to rest upon	8, 508/ 31
and peril -- yet	cease	they not with money	8, 11/ 32
doctrine, those evangelicals themselves	cease	not to pursue and	8, 28/ 15

hearts, that they never	cease	in all that ever	8, 35/ 19
hitherto, nor never shall	cease	so to do, as	8, 44/ 8
every commandment will never	cease	searching till he come	8, 79/ 35
of that rascal, never	cease	to say this (and	8, 156/ 34
as we should soon	cease	to but if grace	8, 204/ 35
as our eye should	cease	to see if that	8, 204/ 35
his heart shall never	cease	to repent . . . or though	8, 214/ 33
one time, he may	cease	to repent at another	8, 214/ 36
heart can never after	cease	to repent as long	8, 215/ 4
liveth . . . or though he	cease	to repent, shall yet	8, 215/ 5
must they needs never	cease	falling till they come	8, 423/ 24
into deadly sin, then	cease	they to be the	8, 428/ 12
and battle shall never	cease	till Christ shall finally	8, 486/ 10
temptation. Which till they	cease	to do, if they	8, 543/ 6
while neither letted nor	ceased	falsely to insimulate and	8, 3/ 6
they will; as he	ceased	not to walk with	8, 272/ 31
God's good sufferance, they	ceased	not at the clergy	8, 482/ 30
the inferior creature --	ceaseth	not to search the	8, 60/ 1
charity (Christ's proper badge),	ceaseth	not to solicit and	8, 249/ 2
in that that God	ceaseth	no year to work	8, 346/ 18
fall to sin, then	ceaseth	he to be born	8, 434/ 35
of their souls or	ceasing	of their sinful blasphemy	8, 482/ 5
him to have weekly	celebrated	with the resting day	8, 321/ 20
from heaven, are yearly	celebrated	with a solemn feast	8, 370/ 32
the taste of the	celestial	gift, and been "partakers	8, 431/ 19
of God said unto	Centurio	, "Thy prayer and alms	8, 527/ 27
that Hercules drew up	Cerberus	, the mastiff of hell	8, 33/ 35
mocketh me . . . pull up	Cerberus	into the light. But	8, 147/ 13
jesting against the holy	ceremonies	and blessed sacraments of	8, 41/ 33
even likewise in all	ceremonies	and sacraments . . . he searcheth	8, 75/ 10
mows at the holy	ceremonies	that the Spirit of	8, 75/ 26
the sacraments and holy	ceremonies	of Christ's church, by	8, 77/ 6
of the sacraments and	ceremonies	-- I have showed	8, 77/ 30
set all the holy	ceremonies	and sacraments at naught	8, 78/ 8
Aneling, and by the	ceremonies	of the Mass, and	8, 78/ 11
any such sacraments or	ceremonies	given of old by	8, 78/ 23
finally, why any bodily	ceremonies	or sacraments at all	8, 79/ 1
set all such bodily	ceremonies	and sacraments at naught	8, 79/ 5
the Testament, and the	ceremonies	of the expiation or	8, 79/ 15
with the rites and	ceremonies	of all their sacrifice	8, 79/ 18
what all the outward	ceremonies	signified? Nay; nor what	8, 79/ 20
of these sacraments and	ceremonies	of the Old Law	8, 80/ 17
in mocking these holy	ceremonies	used, as well in	8, 109/ 5
beholding of those holy	ceremonies	were superstition because they	8, 109/ 10
of devotion, with the	ceremonies	used about the sacrifices	8, 109/ 14
out: that such holy	ceremonies	whereof Christ's church hath	8, 109/ 29
anything against these holy	ceremonies	of the Mass . . . but	8, 110/ 35
parish what all those	ceremonies	mean. Surely there needeth	8, 111/ 2
day. Tyndale And in	ceremonies	and sacraments, there he	8, 126/ 17
left out. More The	ceremonies	and sacraments Tyndale maketh	8, 126/ 23

Holy Church in the	ceremonies	and sacraments, and keep	8, 126/ 28
out of their dumb	ceremonies	and sacraments into thy	8, 134/ 22
blasphemies against Christ's holy	ceremonies	and blessed sacraments sent	8, 134/ 32
into "charming," "sacraments" into "	ceremonies	," and the ceremonies into	8, 143/ 15
into "ceremonies," and the	ceremonies	into "witchcraft," and yet	8, 143/ 15
that the observances and	ceremonies	of the Church are	8, 148/ 30
saith of the Service,	ceremonies	, and observances of the	8, 149/ 9
Tyndale saith, divers sacraments,	ceremonies	, and promises as the	8, 151/ 26
part concerning the sacraments,	ceremonies	, or articles of the	8, 156/ 17
the devout sacraments and	ceremonies	taught and delivered them	8, 158/ 29
that these sacraments and	ceremonies	do please God. And	8, 158/ 37
they see such godly	ceremonies	observed, and the more	8, 160/ 3
solemn, godly sacraments and	ceremonies	in their sight, they	8, 160/ 10
they use sacraments and	ceremonies	and Divine Service in	8, 165/ 24
railing upon the holy	ceremonies	of priesthood, as shaving	8, 192/ 28
they used no such	ceremonies	." This is a worthy	8, 192/ 32
his synagogue certain goodly	ceremonies	for the garnishing of	8, 193/ 7
Church, taught them holy	ceremonies	to be used about	8, 193/ 10
left many of the	ceremonies	to the Holy Ghost	8, 193/ 27
none made but the	ceremonies	of shaving and anointing	8, 193/ 31
therefore though before those	ceremonies	used, priests might consecrate	8, 193/ 35
serve in these holy	ceremonies	and sacraments . . . whereof the	8, 195/ 5
indeed . . . but be holy	ceremonies	used about the consecration	8, 197/ 21
both, be divers holy	ceremonies	used that be not	8, 197/ 22
as dumb sacraments and	ceremonies	, are marvelously agreeable unto	8, 291/ 1
And also, all the	ceremonies	and sacraments that were	8, 294/ 5
the sacraments and the	ceremonies	of the Old Law	8, 298/ 1
those sacraments, sacrifices, and	ceremonies	, displeasing to himself, thankless	8, 298/ 5
serve him with damnable	ceremonies	himself. Now, if Tyndale	8, 298/ 16
with those sacraments and	ceremonies	had been damnable . . . therefore	8, 298/ 20
all their sacrifices and	ceremonies	, he confesseth to be	8, 299/ 8
that those sacraments and	ceremonies	served them for Books	8, 299/ 12
ask him whether the	ceremonies	were tokens so like	8, 299/ 14
the beholding of the	ceremonies	, or not. If they	8, 299/ 16
the Law, sacraments, and	ceremonies	, and all their bodily	8, 299/ 28
the Law and the	ceremonies	, too, had stood them	8, 299/ 32
their sacraments, sacrifices, and	ceremonies	, other than grace and	8, 300/ 3
saith . . . Tyndale All the	ceremonies	and sacraments that were	8, 301/ 24
all the sacraments and	ceremonies	from Adam to Christ	8, 301/ 31
all the sacraments and	ceremonies	from Adam to Christ	8, 302/ 9
if God gave them	ceremonies	and sacraments whereof he	8, 302/ 14
doing of those not-understood	ceremonies	and sacraments in obedience	8, 302/ 17
observing of sacraments and	ceremonies	having some significations farther	8, 302/ 21
although our sacraments and	ceremonies	were not good indeed	8, 302/ 28
the sacraments and the	ceremonies	were if they were	8, 302/ 34
he calleth them "dumb	ceremonies	"); or else he saith	8, 304/ 3
the significations of all	ceremonies	-- there is no	8, 307/ 20
significations of all the	ceremonies	which God expressly commanded	8, 308/ 22
the fashion of the	ceremonies	, and to put them	8, 308/ 30
change or put down	ceremonies	and sacraments and all	8, 308/ 35

to keep all the	ceremonies	with them twain, without	8, 309/ 3
or put down the	ceremonies	, upon pain of damnation	8, 309/ 6
to the people many	ceremonies	commanded by God, whereof	8, 319/ 18
sacraments and many holy	ceremonies	used in the church	8, 323/ 35
and especially sacraments or	ceremonies	, were any of those	8, 324/ 17
of the sacraments nor	ceremonies	that Luther and he	8, 326/ 9
gave us any blind	ceremonies	, whereof we could not	8, 326/ 12
as well in their	ceremonies	and sacraments as in	8, 326/ 21
time of those old	ceremonies	, sacraments, judicials, and all	8, 326/ 25
Jews for using the	ceremonies	given by God to	8, 326/ 32
the fruit of their	ceremonies	and all. One other	8, 326/ 36
Saint Paul taught no	ceremonies	or sacraments but such	8, 327/ 2
understood. But yet the	ceremonies	, though they were written	8, 327/ 12
and "beware" of "hypocrisy," "	ceremonies	," and "all manner of	8, 327/ 20
For the sacraments and	ceremonies	given by God unto	8, 327/ 24
neither hypocrisy nor judicial	ceremonies	, nor "disguisings," neither . . . which	8, 327/ 25
significations of all these	ceremonies	and many others, we	8, 328/ 12
out with such dumb	ceremonies	whereof I know not	8, 328/ 22
Almighty God taught many	ceremonies	to Moses, and he	8, 328/ 26
let pass all the	ceremonies	taught about the Ark	8, 328/ 31
either, understood all the	ceremonies	commanded by God about	8, 328/ 34
he commanded all those	ceremonies	; but I say Tyndale	8, 329/ 6
people understood all those	ceremonies	: I will first bid	8, 329/ 8
understood not all the	ceremonies	. And yet I think	8, 329/ 30
unto Christ's church any	ceremonies	whereof they should not	8, 329/ 36
very signification of those	ceremonies	. But God hath not	8, 330/ 5
as well in the	ceremonies	as in those hard	8, 330/ 14
fasting, prayer, devotion, saints,	ceremonies	, and sacraments . . . and to	8, 337/ 19
seek not after their	ceremonies	and say, ' As	8, 349/ 5
undone any of those	ceremonies	and sacrifices that he	8, 349/ 11
received the laws and	ceremonies	in writing, yet received	8, 365/ 2
the formal words and	ceremonies	used in Baptism, and	8, 368/ 4
the air," and "dumb	ceremonies	" and "image service." But	8, 457/ 3
believeth not that any	ceremony	, or sacrament either, is	8, 77/ 23
have used for a	ceremony	salt than sand while	8, 78/ 32
of any sacrament or	ceremony	of anything set thereby	8, 80/ 13
Mass . . . and no such	ceremony	at all used thereat	8, 110/ 17
long hath used, or	ceremony	either, is idolatry; forasmuch	8, 154/ 5
any one sacrament or	ceremony	, or weighty point of	8, 154/ 31
fellows" -- needed neither	ceremony	nor sacrament as touching	8, 193/ 25
the priest a holy	ceremony	; and in the anointing	8, 194/ 21
and inasmuch as divine	ceremony	edifieth not, but hurteth	8, 294/ 13
every sacrament, sacrifice, and	ceremony	were not taught them	8, 298/ 10
inasmuch as a dumb	ceremony	edifieth not, but hurteth	8, 303/ 7
the fashion of the	ceremony	, or to put it	8, 307/ 21
impossible to use a	ceremony	but unto damnation, and	8, 308/ 17
and amend, neither any	ceremony	nor any sacrament serve	8, 308/ 38
put to after a	ceremony	, to signify that as	8, 317/ 13
reproveth any sacrament or	ceremony	taken up and accounted	8, 326/ 30
signification every sacrament and	ceremony	had. For whereas Tyndale	8, 327/ 31

the apostles taught any	ceremony	whereof the reason could	8, 327/ 33
and cause of every	ceremony	, that find we not	8, 328/ 2
whereas there had been	certain	linen cloths pilfered away	8, 13/ 18
and so found they	certain	letters secretly conveyed in	8, 13/ 22
that he was very	certain	and sure that he	8, 15/ 28
secretly kept by a	certain	space, had in the	8, 22/ 16
yet rehearsed they themselves	certain	things spoken by him	8, 23/ 3
and made great instance	certain	days after his judgment	8, 23/ 24
for any man, except	certain	revelation of God, to	8, 61/ 4
all men wine upon	certain	days, or command them	8, 61/ 18
days, or command them	certain	days to fast --	8, 61/ 18
God: ordain and appoint	certain	common fasting days in	8, 62/ 33
fast, and appointed them	certain	days. It appeareth also	8, 64/ 24
nothing but to signify	certain	things, he saith therefore	8, 95/ 21
by reason of a	certain	influence of his power	8, 98/ 30
sanctification of God, a	certain	strength of spiritual life	8, 100/ 25
them the better for	certain	words that I have	8, 115/ 4
him on a time	certain	necromancers and went into	8, 128/ 25
to enquire of them	certain	things whereof he was	8, 128/ 26
their days by a	certain	time, the true preachers	8, 151/ 32
if he join therewith	certain	circumstances and say, "This	8, 165/ 2
but it is a	certain	figure, and manner of	8, 167/ 27
presbyteros to signify a	certain	sort of the same	8, 189/ 5
Moses taught his synagogue	certain	goodly ceremonies for the	8, 193/ 6
can be sure and	certain	among Christian men, not	8, 222/ 26
like surety and like	certain	knowledge of the word	8, 225/ 12
as great authority, as	certain	, and as sure as	8, 225/ 31
Latin tongue lacketh one	certain	article that the Greek	8, 229/ 24
that I mean a	certain	, special man, to him	8, 229/ 35
in general, but a	certain	, special kind of record	8, 233/ 15
to be some such	certain	man as they mean	8, 234/ 18
if a man write	certain	rules to his household	8, 263/ 7
and yet give them	certain	, besides, by his own	8, 263/ 8
and underpropped it with	certain	other strong posts made	8, 282/ 1
unwritten word we be	certain	and sure by the	8, 295/ 25
Paul speaketh but of	certain	unreverent points in special	8, 315/ 23
nevertheless subdued man unto	certain	order of serving, not	8, 321/ 9
behalf commanded them some	certain	sacrifices unto God, the	8, 348/ 30
kneel down and say	certain	prayers with him to	8, 354/ 26
general procession upon any	certain	day . . . but that any	8, 354/ 35
Testament, and also forbidden	certain	men to preach the	8, 356/ 35
color this matter by	certain	subtleties, and went about	8, 369/ 27
that in presence of	certain	good, virtuous witnesses . . . and	8, 374/ 33
foreremembered, but also by	certain	words in this First	8, 427/ 6
be given to some	certain	man beside the common	8, 437/ 12
sin deadly, but be	certain	and sure of grace	8, 442/ 37
that they were as	certain	and sure of repentance	8, 450/ 36
such kind of so	certain	and open revelation were	8, 507/ 27
instead of sure and	certain	sight, be from distrust	8, 509/ 5
it of his own	certain	knowledge, he shall else	8, 533/ 7

that God chooseth a	certain	whom he liketh. And	8, 566/ 19
both places, after a	certain	vehement manner of speech	8, 569/ 27
is that anything is	certainly	to be believed, except	8, 133/ 7
temerarious and overbold so	certainly	to affirm that any	8, 154/ 3
that nothing may be	certainly	known to be believed	8, 271/ 7
article in declaring the	certainty	of the thing that	8, 234/ 21
not in surety and	certainty	of the truth --	8, 376/ 6
doubt, and out of	certainty	, what way he might	8, 388/ 6
put the people in	certainty	. For which cause Saint	8, 396/ 24
the sure truth and	certainty	cannot be had by	8, 478/ 35
of God. Whereof the	certainty	of the truth dependeth	8, 483/ 32
in and will not	chafe	himself about it till	8, 124/ 3
a corner with a	chain	and a clog, and	8, 126/ 33
the strength of this	chain	, beginneth to writhe and	8, 223/ 11
of pestilence, with the	chain	of pertinacity, as any	8, 301/ 19
devil hath broken his	chains	and of all extreme	8, 119/ 32
fast bound in the	chair	of pestilence, with the	8, 301/ 18
he saith, "Upon the	chair	of Moses are now	8, 351/ 18
he spoke of Moses'	chair	, that therefore they should	8, 352/ 3
the allegory of "the	chair	of Moses" occupied by	8, 352/ 19
they sit upon Moses'	chair	, and occupy his place	8, 353/ 20
the allegory, by the "	chair	of Moses" the doctrine	8, 353/ 28
saith that in the "	chair	of Moses" is understood	8, 356/ 19
sit surest in the	chair	of his glorious triumph	8, 559/ 22
the paten of the	chalice	, with very good and	8, 23/ 35
had stolen away the	chalice	, and yet not a	8, 449/ 23
we the hallowing of	chalices	, vestments, paschal taper, and	8, 366/ 3
person, in the Star	Chamber	, most eloquently, by his	8, 27/ 4
to pray in our	chamber	-- yet showed he	8, 162/ 26
often, not of any	chance	or good intent, but	8, 144/ 2
done it either of	chance	or of purpose for	8, 171/ 29
things that we call "	chance	" and "hap" happened to	8, 190/ 1
purpose, but unwittingly, by	chance	and mishap, ere ever	8, 215/ 11
her, let that be	chance	and occasion of one	8, 536/ 7
Thomas More, Knight Lord	Chancellor	of England The Preface	8, 1/ 3
down before the bishop's	chancellor	, in the presence of	8, 23/ 9
of bread. Wherein the	chancellor	made a while great	8, 23/ 26
that, being his unworthy	Chancellor	, it appertaineth, as I	8, 27/ 18
Cardinal should leave the	chancellorship	to me, and the	8, 8/ 26
far. In men such	change	and such repentance happeth	8, 105/ 24
how he defendeth his	change	of this word "church	8, 144/ 14
language, which after the	change	the people did not	8, 160/ 26
will not agree to	change	the old "church" for	8, 165/ 35
yet, to defend his	change	of "church" into "congregation	8, 166/ 4
did naught in the	change	of "church" for "congregation	8, 167/ 9
geese. But yet the	change	of the word, if	8, 171/ 28
mistrust him in the	change	. And now I say	8, 171/ 34
may not in translation	change	the name into the	8, 174/ 11
cause for Tyndale to	change	it into a worse	8, 176/ 32
in his English translation	change	the word of "priest	8, 182/ 23

it compresbyter, than to	change	that word signifying the	8, 184/ 24
by the same reason	change	"bishop" into "overseer," and	8, 186/ 21
such provision, he may	change	"chin" into "cheek," and	8, 186/ 25
such changes he could	change	the names into the	8, 186/ 29
And thus, as touching	change	of presbyteros into "seniors	8, 188/ 4
had had in the	change	none other fault but	8, 188/ 7
them . . . nor so shamefully	change	from worse to worse	8, 197/ 14
scoffing is sufficient to	change	the known, holy names	8, 202/ 34
therefore, to make a	change	of the English word	8, 211/ 11
his defense in the	change	of "church," "priest," "grace	8, 218/ 17
intent to make a	change	in the faith. As	8, 218/ 39
specially, but if we	change	the order of our	8, 234/ 26
his translating make any	change	in the order of	8, 235/ 4
record of man," to	change	the order of the	8, 236/ 34
in works make what	change	that God list to	8, 280/ 26
jeopardy to alter or	change	the fashion of the	8, 307/ 21
all to alter and	change	the fashion of the	8, 308/ 29
to care whether we	change	or put down ceremonies	8, 308/ 35
will, but if we	change	that mind and amend	8, 308/ 37
them down, alter, nor	change	them . . . whereas he saith	8, 309/ 5
in the consecration and	change	of the wine into	8, 317/ 29
Where I alleged the	change	of the Sabbath day	8, 320/ 3
day, and may yet	change	it into the Monday	8, 320/ 7
there any cause to	change	it from the Saturday	8, 320/ 11
More Tyndale maketh the	change	of the Sabbath day	8, 320/ 16
so that we may	change	the Sunday into Monday	8, 320/ 21
was never cause to	change	it from Saturday but	8, 320/ 23
very cause of the	change	is . . . that men were	8, 321/ 3
and makers of the	change	; but the Son of	8, 321/ 5
lords, and able to	change	it to Friday for	8, 321/ 24
none such yet, to	change	this day that Christ	8, 321/ 28
from such need of	change	forever hereafter . . . as he	8, 321/ 30
that they shall not	change	the Sunday neither of	8, 322/ 16
suffer the Church to	change	it, but it is	8, 322/ 18
but it is a	change	once so made and	8, 322/ 18
himself come again, and	change	all the week and	8, 322/ 22
or year. And this	change	hath he made, I	8, 322/ 24
it that "we" may	change	and make our Sabbath	8, 322/ 29
in the fight; they	change	their mind by the	8, 452/ 13
hope of the man's	change	to his sect, either	8, 469/ 38
behavior of the taker	change	the name and the	8, 503/ 19
temptations, for the sudden	change	from so great glory	8, 540/ 34
that the wonderful sudden	change	, and the terrible sight	8, 541/ 8
that deadly sin with	change	of hell into purgatory	8, 548/ 29
foresight of his repentance,	change	, and penance, was a	8, 549/ 14
us now, then, somewhat	change	our case, from that	8, 557/ 5
by his unwise wily	change	of this word "converted	8, 559/ 26
perceived not that that	change	hath made every man	8, 559/ 28
he by that wily	change	, even in the very	8, 559/ 32
law of God alike	changeable	through the remnant of	8, 494/ 34

and that holy wine	changed	and turned in Christ's	8, 81/ 14
so when they had	changed	the name, they took	8, 121/ 6
three men's song. They	changed	also the Mass; and	8, 126/ 1
find our charity not	changed	but increased and perfected	8, 141/ 5
our faith converted and	changed	into clear and lightsome	8, 141/ 7
for example that he	changed	commonly this word "church	8, 143/ 8
also, when the tongues	changed	both in Greece and	8, 160/ 24
found abused therein, been	changed	into better . . . as have	8, 161/ 1
Tyndale saith that he	changed	this word "church" into	8, 163/ 16
sort, would have utterly	changed	. . . and rather than laymen	8, 164/ 24
these circumstances that he	changed	that word of purpose	8, 165/ 30
which the people have	changed	and forgotten hundreds of	8, 201/ 4
people perceive that Tyndale	changed	in his translation the	8, 218/ 38
for example, that he	changed	the word "church" into	8, 219/ 1
heretics. And that he	changed	"priest" into "senior" . . . because	8, 219/ 9
preach. And that he	changed	"penance" into "repenting" . . . because	8, 219/ 12
ye see, and being	changed	for such causes as	8, 220/ 10
Church, maliciously by him	changed	in his translation . . . kept	8, 222/ 15
of that place have	changed	somewhat the order of	8, 234/ 29
in our English tongue,	changed	in those two persons	8, 236/ 13
our own tongue have	changed	and turned the order	8, 236/ 16
other, with the words	changed	; that is to wit	8, 236/ 21
by the translator better	changed	than kept. And I	8, 236/ 31
he had repented and	changed	ere God did any	8, 247/ 34
wine is converted and	changed	into Christ's body and	8, 293/ 6
as the water is	changed	into wine, so are	8, 317/ 13
wine, so are we	changed	(through faith), as it	8, 317/ 14
be since for abuses	changed	, as kissing each other	8, 324/ 22
Tyndale, so altered and	changed	in matters of great	8, 357/ 7
we also the Saturday	changed	into the Sunday, which	8, 366/ 1
nothing neither reformed nor	changed	." Saint Hilary, in the	8, 369/ 3
his either omitted or	changed	; and after shall we	8, 418/ 28
mortal into venial, so	changed	the punishment from endless	8, 539/ 30
word that he hath	changed	), wheresoever in Scripture it	8, 558/ 33
himself, when he so	changed	that word, perceived very	8, 559/ 29
he made so many	changes	that, as Bayfield (another	8, 7/ 22
tongue with such manner	changes	. . . and showed also the	8, 143/ 18
have used haply those	changes	among without evil meaning	8, 143/ 37
yet he, since those	changes	so served for his	8, 143/ 38
that he made the	changes	for the setting forth	8, 144/ 10
say that with such	changes	he could change the	8, 186/ 28
that he made such	changes	for the setting forth	8, 220/ 1
his translation, wherein such	changes	found as ye see	8, 220/ 9
Of which manner of	changes	of the soul whom	8, 487/ 27
words more which he	changeth	and useth daily, as	8, 143/ 12
care what word he	changeth	, nor how. For he	8, 164/ 36
doing penance, which he	changeth	too. But marry, he	8, 165/ 12
congregation," but that he	changeth	this word "church" into	8, 169/ 14
body in an ague	changeth	from cold to heat	8, 487/ 26
his unsavory scoff, he	changeth	and misrehearseth my words	8, 554/ 19

agree with his heresy,	changeth	in his exposition the	8, 559/ 2
him the fault for	changing	"grace" into "favor" where	8, 203/ 5
of "grace." Against Tyndale's	Changing	of "Confession" into "Knowledge	8, 203/ 23
with his defense of	changing	"church" and other things	8, 222/ 13
those words and so	changing	the order, he should	8, 234/ 33
hath, for lack of	changing	the order of the	8, 235/ 14
nor parish church nor	chapel	, nor monks nor friars	8, 162/ 13
the bishop and his	chaplains	and himself . . . maketh all	8, 7/ 29
saith in the twenty-sixth	chapter	of Leviticus, where he	8, 5/ 5
also upon the seventh	chapter	of Saint Paul's epistle	8, 7/ 12
answer him in every	chapter	that he hath impugned	8, 35/ 3
Jesus (in the sixteenth	chapter	of John) at his	8, 43/ 7
any search the second	chapter	of the First Epistle	8, 45/ 34
Item: In the twenty-first	chapter	of the Third Book	8, 66/ 5
Ezra and the eighth	chapter	, it is written thus	8, 67/ 4
Ezra and the first	chapter	, thus said Nehemiah: "When	8, 67/ 11
mouth. In the thirty-fourth	chapter	of Ecclesiasticus it is	8, 68/ 14
Joel, in the second	chapter	: "And therefore now, saith	8, 68/ 25
not in the third	chapter	of the prophet Jonah	8, 68/ 35
-- as the first	chapter	of Joel, the ninth	8, 69/ 7
Luke, in the fourteenth	chapter	of the Apostles' Acts	8, 69/ 14
Paul in the fifth	chapter	of his epistle to	8, 94/ 27
James in the first	chapter	of his epistle, where	8, 94/ 34
speaketh in the eighth	chapter	-- the words of	8, 103/ 5
written in the ninth	chapter	of Saint John, did	8, 103/ 11
Answer unto the First	Chapter	of Tyndale's Book: Why	8, 142/ 5
left out. The Second	Chapter	: Why Tyndale Used "Congregation	8, 163/ 13
Church" In the second	chapter	Tyndale saith that he	8, 163/ 16
people, thrice in one	chapter	, even in . . . the Acts	8, 168/ 5
which is the eighth	chapter	of the Third Book	8, 169/ 12
tell Tyndale in that	chapter	good and plain causes	8, 169/ 22
ecclesia" thrice in one	chapter	, of the Acts, the	8, 170/ 37
For in the fifth	chapter	of Saint Paul to	8, 172/ 8
written in the tenth	chapter	of the same epistle	8, 172/ 18
Paul, in the second	chapter	to the Romans . . . where	8, 173/ 22
the end of this	chapter	Tyndale telleth me that	8, 175/ 8
More Tyndale in this	chapter	at great length declareth	8, 181/ 16
Tyndale In the fifth	chapter	of the first of	8, 183/ 11
in the said twentieth	chapter	of the Apostles' Acts	8, 184/ 10
his title of this	chapter	is "Why ' Favor	8, 202/ 31
Paul in the sixth	chapter	unto the Hebrews shall	8, 212/ 33
himself in the sixteenth	chapter	of Saint John's Gospel	8, 225/ 23
Christ in the fifth	chapter	of John . . . he would	8, 229/ 4
written in the fifth	chapter	of Saint John. Christ	8, 229/ 17
thereof in the first	chapter	of the Gospel of	8, 230/ 6
Saint John the fifth	chapter	, where Tyndale hath translated	8, 233/ 9
prophet," in the first	chapter	, to signify not a	8, 233/ 16
himself in the twenty-fourth	chapter	of Saint Luke --	8, 238/ 16
them in the first	chapter	of the Acts, "Ye	8, 238/ 30
in the same fifth	chapter	, speaking of the witness	8, 239/ 11

likewise in the fifteenth	chapter	of Saint John our	8, 239/ 33
Baptist in the third	chapter	of Saint John the	8, 240/ 4
I have in this	chapter	plainly convicted Tyndale of	8, 240/ 27
a little by this	chapter	and would we should	8, 240/ 35
saith in the fifteenth	chapter	of Saint John: "If	8, 241/ 31
answer to his one	chapter	. . . which he so gaily	8, 252/ 30
the matter of this	chapter	, wherein Tyndale, as he	8, 254/ 3
he did in the	chapter	last before, in which	8, 254/ 4
Tyndale shall in this	chapter	, as solemnly as he	8, 254/ 14
in this same present	chapter	, to the intent that	8, 258/ 32
my Dialogue, the twenty-fifth	chapter	: there shall ye perceive	8, 291/ 30
did, in the second	chapter	of the Acts, where	8, 292/ 16
appeareth in the tenth	chapter	of Saint John. Now	8, 292/ 20
the title of his	chapter	, he taketh in hand	8, 294/ 33
For in the sixth	chapter	of Saint Paul unto	8, 296/ 29
and reasonings within the	chapter	, have so evil dependence	8, 307/ 1
final clause of this	chapter	unto the remnant . . . so	8, 307/ 6
virtuously, Tyndale finisheth this	chapter	. For the whole effect	8, 307/ 25
he hath in this	chapter	taken in hand to	8, 309/ 9
his part in this	chapter	. . . in which he would	8, 309/ 17
I in the twenty-fifth	chapter	of the First Book	8, 309/ 34
Evangelist in the last	chapter	of his Gospel . . . that	8, 310/ 5
thereof, in the sixth	chapter	of his Gospel. And	8, 312/ 14
John in the sixteenth	chapter	, said unto his disciples	8, 312/ 23
that thing in that	chapter	, not to put in	8, 315/ 11
Christ. And in that	chapter	Saint Paul speaketh but	8, 315/ 23
judge . . . and by that	chapter	judge also the false	8, 315/ 31
answer to the twenty-ninth	chapter	of my First Book	8, 330/ 33
Tyndale In the twenty-ninth	chapter	, M. More allegeth that	8, 330/ 36
determination (in the fifteenth	chapter	of the Acts) where	8, 343/ 23
mentioned in the fifteenth	chapter	of the Acts? Or	8, 346/ 15
and read over the	chapter	. . . he shall see that	8, 348/ 27
answer to the eighteenth	chapter	of my Dialogue, bringeth	8, 355/ 8
unto Timothy, the third	chapter	of the second epistle	8, 359/ 24
Romans, in the fifteenth	chapter	, "I dare not speak	8, 362/ 2
Galatians, in the first	chapter	, that if an angel	8, 364/ 1
Book, in the thirteenth	chapter	, of The Praying toward	8, 368/ 11
farther, in the seventeenth	chapter	, where it is written	8, 368/ 14
them." Dionysius, the first	chapter	of Ecclesiasticae hierarchiae, of	8, 368/ 23
Jerome, interpreting the eleventh	chapter	of the First Epistle	8, 369/ 18
eleventh Collation (the twelfth	chapter	): "The authority of the	8, 370/ 18
Augustine in the eleventh	chapter	of the Ninth Book	8, 371/ 12
And in the next	chapter	after, Saint Augustine saith	8, 371/ 24
afterward, in the last	chapter	of the same book	8, 371/ 31
himself in his last	chapter	of the Gospel, "Many	8, 374/ 12
title is, of his	chapter	, the question "Whether the	8, 390/ 21
we come to the	chapter	. But yet again, in	8, 395/ 33
granteth, after in his	chapter	, that they "sin and	8, 397/ 5
confessed. And in his	chapter	answered in my third	8, 404/ 35
hereafter, in his other	chapter	, "How a Christian Man	8, 405/ 6

Err" -- in that	chapter	he saith that the	8, 405/ 7
written in his other	chapter	before, partly to anticipate	8, 405/ 22
written in his other	chapter	after. Which words of	8, 405/ 23
saith, in the second	chapter	following, that there is	8, 414/ 33
as in this same	chapter	after, that he putteth	8, 415/ 36
he saith in another	chapter	after, feelingly and not	8, 417/ 28
acquitted him in this	chapter	. Here endeth the confutation	8, 418/ 10
the confutation of this	chapter	of Tyndale, "Whether the	8, 418/ 11
Here followeth the next	chapter	of Tyndale, in which	8, 418/ 13
hear all his whole	chapter	together, without any word	8, 418/ 27
of God" the third	chapter	of the First Epistle	8, 420/ 14
John in the third	chapter	of his first epistle	8, 424/ 10
aforesaid beginning of this	chapter	-- that Saint John	8, 425/ 16
Saint Matthew, the twelfth	chapter	; and also the dark	8, 426/ 19
his heresies of this	chapter	of his, of sinning	8, 427/ 11
Romans, in the tenth	chapter	, "They" (that is, the	8, 430/ 8
his, in the sixth	chapter	unto the Hebrews, of	8, 431/ 1
these, in the eighteenth	chapter	. . . "If a sinner repent	8, 432/ 4
again in the thirty-third	chapter	, in this wise: "The	8, 432/ 24
end of that third	chapter	, "Whoso keepeth God's commandments	8, 442/ 18
further progress in this	chapter	, in which he goeth	8, 443/ 16
words, in this present	chapter	, where he saith, "we	8, 447/ 6
as well in this	chapter	as in others following	8, 451/ 28
of this his worshipful	chapter	of "ever sinning and	8, 458/ 24
because that in this	chapter	Tyndale is, as it	8, 458/ 31
conclusion . . . and all this	chapter	of his, with his	8, 460/ 3
long work about this	chapter	. For since the whole	8, 460/ 21
and confuted in the	chapter	next before: I may	8, 460/ 26
tell you in another	chapter	after -- whoso (saith	8, 461/ 3
effect of this whole	chapter	, though he trifle with	8, 467/ 21
whole conclusion in this	chapter	-- that none elect	8, 471/ 3
avoided, all his whole	chapter	thereof. But now, since	8, 472/ 34
final conclusion of this	chapter	. . . here ye may plainly	8, 479/ 23
would, with this same	chapter	make an end of	8, 479/ 24
both end this present	chapter	and also this whole	8, 480/ 8
the end of his	chapter	, with which he would	8, 480/ 12
confessed, in this same	chapter	, that the true members	8, 480/ 24
an end of this	chapter	. . . in which ye see	8, 484/ 26
clean dead. More This	chapter	hath Tyndale put in	8, 485/ 20
his heresies of the	chapter	next before. Wherein he	8, 485/ 22
he brought in this	chapter	. . . in which he neither	8, 485/ 32
pretendeth to make this	chapter	of faith, and then	8, 489/ 33
himself before, in another	chapter	, confesseth that his holy	8, 490/ 17
end of all this	chapter	, that albeit the old	8, 495/ 14
Tyndale in this his	chapter	of his false faith	8, 496/ 5
man's living. More This	chapter	dependeth upon the chapter	8, 496/ 27
chapter dependeth upon the	chapter	before, in which he	8, 496/ 27
thereto Tyndale joineth this	chapter	. . . saying, "Even so goeth	8, 497/ 4
should have begun this	chapter	as he doth now	8, 497/ 11
would that in this	chapter	all were well save	8, 497/ 20

it. For surely this	chapter	is very naught . . . and	8, 497/ 21
Scripture (in the fifteenth	chapter	of Saint John) which	8, 498/ 12
answer to the first	chapter	of the Third Book	8, 500/ 6
plain in this present	chapter	. For though he speak	8, 501/ 1
so plainly in this	chapter	as he doth after	8, 501/ 2
words that in this	chapter	immediately follow . . . which are	8, 501/ 5
knit in this present	chapter	. In which when he	8, 501/ 8
Tyndale intendeth in this	chapter	of the order of	8, 501/ 22
doth in the first	chapter	of Saint Mark. For	8, 502/ 30
And yet in another	chapter	before, he showeth that	8, 517/ 5
Tyndale hath in this	chapter	hitherto said nothing to	8, 518/ 2
specially meaneth in this	chapter	of the order of	8, 519/ 3
then neither. In this	chapter	which Tyndale entitleth "The	8, 521/ 30
also that in his	chapter	followeth, where he writeth	8, 522/ 7
process following in this	chapter	), which his high goodness	8, 525/ 16
see that in this	chapter	of the order of	8, 531/ 29
before proved in another	chapter	by like matter, if	8, 537/ 24
written in the twelfth	chapter	of the Second Book	8, 538/ 34
all this his whole	chapter	of the order of	8, 549/ 28
of this his present	chapter	, of the order of	8, 550/ 25
he hath in his	chapter	of the order of	8, 553/ 3
whereof, he finisheth his	chapter	with a pleasant proper	8, 553/ 5
said herebefore, in this	chapter	, that the apostles were	8, 558/ 17
his purpose of this	chapter	of the order of	8, 559/ 19
last end of his	chapter	, with his own witness	8, 559/ 33
now beginneth, after this	chapter	, another new matter: that	8, 560/ 8
thereof . . . in all that	chapter	neither anything proveth he	8, 562/ 18
speaketh. And so that	chapter	nothing at all to	8, 562/ 20
he bringeth forth that	chapter	for the proof that	8, 562/ 21
therefore is also that	chapter	nothing at all to	8, 562/ 25
we have already: this	chapter	of Tyndale's not only	8, 562/ 31
forth with his other	chapter	wherein he laboreth to	8, 562/ 34
his doctrine of that	chapter	, in another chapter after	8, 563/ 6
that chapter, in another	chapter	after. For whereas in	8, 563/ 6
whereas in the former	chapter	he teacheth that we	8, 563/ 7
and in his other	chapter	after, he teacheth us	8, 563/ 11
his doctrine in his	chapter	. . . where he teacheth us	8, 563/ 16
he forth in his	chapter	with this question --	8, 563/ 19
he spendeth up that	chapter	. But yet, though he	8, 563/ 34
he saith in his	chapter	-- he had yet	8, 564/ 2
his title of that	chapter	is "Whether the Church	8, 564/ 5
not in all that	chapter	any one word. And	8, 564/ 8
And so is his	chapter	neither anything toward his	8, 564/ 9
forth with his other	chapter	, that a true member	8, 564/ 12
that, a sinner." Which	chapter	, besides that it is	8, 564/ 14
see well that this	chapter	. . . if it were all	8, 564/ 34
forth with his other	chapter	, that the faith which	8, 565/ 1
whereof he maketh this	chapter	is such that, as	8, 565/ 5
not in all this	chapter	bring forth any manner	8, 565/ 7
at last with his	chapter	which he calleth "The	8, 565/ 17

The third, against two	chapters	of Tyndale's Answer --	8, 33/ 25
seven of the first	chapters	of his book, as	8, 144/ 5
and "grace"; all which	chapters	whoso read and consider	8, 203/ 32
which be treated two	chapters	of Tyndale's book: that	8, 222/ 3
he maketh, sometimes the	chapters	, sometimes the paragraphs and	8, 306/ 37
of his two special	chapters	-- the one, "Whether	8, 382/ 11
shall, in his other	chapters	hereafter following, at a	8, 390/ 31
to read in other	chapters	-- how they may	8, 393/ 3
he moveth in other	chapters	after, he so fondly	8, 393/ 24
as well in his	chapters	following as in this	8, 415/ 36
shall come to the	chapters	in which he shall	8, 443/ 14
other words, in the	chapters	following, as by these	8, 447/ 5
appeareth by sundry other	chapters	of this book, and	8, 447/ 9
of divers of his	chapters	, some before and some	8, 498/ 8
in two or three	chapters	. . . and now he confirmeth	8, 532/ 14
answers made unto the	chapters	of my said work	8, 553/ 34
both twain, unto his	charge	. But let him go	8, 10/ 2
the labor, travail, cost,	charge	, peril, harm, and hurt	8, 11/ 36
to any such men's	charge	as these folk be	8, 19/ 12
the disobedience to his	charge	-- he went unto	8, 22/ 14
had committed unto their	charge	-- that God, for	8, 69/ 23
be laid to their	charge	-- thus I say	8, 93/ 8
layeth it to the	charge	of the Catholic Church	8, 123/ 1
I laid to his	charge	as the very thing	8, 144/ 12
all Tyndale's high, fearful	charge	, is so little afraid	8, 180/ 6
at his high, solemn	charge	. . . whereby he would with	8, 180/ 15
how could I then	charge	him with it as	8, 182/ 26
also serve for his	charge	. For since this word	8, 198/ 31
man layeth to his	charge	; and the thing that	8, 199/ 25
I lay to his	charge	he leaveth ever unanswered	8, 199/ 25
is it that I	charge	him with, and to	8, 200/ 1
laid unto a man's	charge	. . . and where this Latin	8, 207/ 17
were laid unto their	charge	and proved to their	8, 207/ 37
But he giveth a	charge	that men use diligence	8, 348/ 13
own. And much like	charge	(albeit not of like	8, 348/ 14
Irenaeus' works the same	charge	given in like wise	8, 348/ 17
meddle with another man's	charge	, maugre his teeth to	8, 357/ 33
teeth to whom the	charge	belongeth . . . or else should	8, 357/ 33
be laid to his	charge	. Judgment and justice hath	8, 433/ 14
their sins to their	charge	! And yet because we	8, 490/ 26
so sore to his	charge	that he appointed an	8, 539/ 26
be laid to his	charge	. He hath dealt justly	8, 569/ 6
in Enoch and Elijah's	chariot	! But yet, good Christian	8, 47/ 23
and overthrown his triumphant	chariot	. . . and with the very	8, 559/ 35
declaring what good and	charitable	mind the man died	8, 20/ 37
have heaven for their	charitable	almsdeeds done here in	8, 52/ 31
God, which (as his	charitable	books well declare) would	8, 123/ 30
that "the Turks be	charitable	one to another among	8, 200/ 8
of, that "Turks be	charitable	among themselves, and some	8, 200/ 25
him, and much labor	charitably	taken for the saving	8, 15/ 32

charity, saith that he "	charitably	" doth "exhort" me "in	8, 179/ 7
to serve God with	charity	too (which now they	8, 53/ 30
they say, hath always	charity	therewith. But albeit that	8, 53/ 33
and serve him with	charity	to the intent to	8, 54/ 1
faith and hope and	charity	, or of any one	8, 54/ 5
of faith, hope, and	charity	-- or of any	8, 54/ 9
of faith, hope, and	charity	. Wherefore I cannot see	8, 54/ 15
of a faithful, working	charity	; whereof he and all	8, 54/ 20
in faith, hope, and	charity	, and in the state	8, 54/ 28
hope, or out of	charity	, and be not in	8, 82/ 14
salvation with love and	charity	toward God and our	8, 101/ 1
faith and yet lack	charity	(as Saint Paul saith	8, 137/ 11
have faith and lack	charity	-- yet if he	8, 137/ 16
he cannot have no	charity	. And therefore, since Tyndale	8, 137/ 17
his false love lacking	charity	. For surely to win	8, 137/ 19
we may find our	charity	not changed but increased	8, 141/ 5
this word "senior," and "	charity	" into "love," and "grace	8, 143/ 10
he would of his	charity	be so good to	8, 175/ 25
father of his abundant	charity	, saith that he "charitably	8, 179/ 7
Love" Rather Than into "	Charity	" Here maketh Tyndale a	8, 198/ 22
and telleth us that "	charity	" hath in English speech	8, 198/ 24
he therefore leave out "	charity	" where it may conveniently	8, 198/ 26
in the stead of "	charity	," hath of itself some	8, 198/ 33
the undoubted good word "	charity	," whereas the sentence well	8, 198/ 36
which is expressed by "	charity	"? Then sheweth he that	8, 199/ 3
it "love" and not "	charity	"; as though I had	8, 199/ 5
places as this word "	charity	" might not conveniently stand	8, 199/ 7
that he putteth out "	charity	" where it might well	8, 199/ 8
mislike the name of	charity	. Now, because I say	8, 199/ 9
every "love" is not	charity	, but only such love	8, 199/ 11
reward in heaven for	charity	borne to his enemy	8, 199/ 29
good, godly hope (as "	charity	" signifieth no love but	8, 199/ 31
than by the word "	charity	," that signifieth no love	8, 199/ 38
-- yet this word "	charity	" signifieth no love but	8, 200/ 14
rather than this word "	charity	," that signifieth no love	8, 200/ 18
yet this English word "	charity	" never signified among us	8, 200/ 23
though this English word "	charity	" had been English before	8, 200/ 32
Finally, I say not "	Charity	God," or "Charity your	8, 201/ 17
not "Charity God," or "	Charity	your neighbor," but "Love	8, 201/ 17
love" than this word "	charity	" in such places as	8, 201/ 26
have used this word "	charity	"; and where the Latin	8, 201/ 27
where this holy word "	charity	" was more proper for	8, 201/ 28
bid him not say "	Charity	thy neighbor," nor "Good-affection	8, 201/ 32
mind," "Bear thy neighbor	charity	. " Tyndale Though we say	8, 201/ 36
them both a bare	charity	as with the frail	8, 202/ 10
not use it but "	charity	. " Thus crieth he out	8, 202/ 16
the words "church," "priest," "	charity	," and "grace"; all which	8, 203/ 31
in faith, hope, and	charity	man worketh good works	8, 204/ 29
deeds of other men's	charity	, or the spiritual treasure	8, 213/ 26
of "church," "priest," "grace," "	charity	," "penance," and such others	8, 218/ 17

this true church, of	charity	(Christ's proper badge), ceaseth	8, 249/ 1
in faith, hope, and	charity	do any such thing	8, 300/ 7
justice and deeds of	charity	; and the superstition of	8, 326/ 22
-- but that their	charity	drove them to it	8, 333/ 19
were by the same	charity	driven by their writing	8, 333/ 23
saveth not upright the	charity	of Saint Andrew nor	8, 334/ 6
people; for else the	charity	strained them not of	8, 334/ 11
that thing belonged to	charity	too, if of charity	8, 334/ 21
charity too, if of	charity	their purpose was to	8, 334/ 21
prove us that the	charity	of the apostles drove	8, 335/ 15
reason of the apostles'	charity	compelling them to leave	8, 351/ 3
could not avail without	charity	. . . then fell they to	8, 395/ 11
that there must be	charity	too . . . and now say	8, 395/ 25
in faith, hope, and	charity	be very profitable toward	8, 401/ 2
of God? No fiery	charity	, though men would burn	8, 401/ 17
is naught worth without	charity	. So that ye may	8, 401/ 24
with good works of	charity	, the more largely increased	8, 409/ 3
and yet fall from	charity	. Which thing if Tyndale	8, 412/ 14
the lively works of	charity	, and is as Saint	8, 412/ 23
works, or deeds of	charity	toward satisfaction? The knowledge	8, 416/ 24
yea, and sometimes for	charity	therewith also . . . and then	8, 421/ 8
were faith, hope, and	charity	, all three together, because	8, 421/ 9
both wholesome hope and	charity	. But not so great	8, 421/ 33
and, without hope or	charity	either, by malice or	8, 421/ 35
to faith, hope, and	charity	, and do good works	8, 422/ 4
remaining -- fall from	charity	, and put the Spirit	8, 422/ 30
coupled with hope and	charity	and will of good	8, 423/ 27
by faith, hope, and	charity	, and the sacraments, and	8, 427/ 28
thereof, with hope and	charity	thereto, as ever holy	8, 428/ 34
left off thy first	charity	. And therefore remember from	8, 429/ 20
members -- saving my	charity	, sir, I beshrew their	8, 452/ 26
hope in God, and	charity	therewith also, which, saith	8, 459/ 10
faith and hope, and	charity	too; wherein among all	8, 459/ 19
faith, full hope, and	charity	both -- so surely	8, 459/ 27
with good hope and	charity	too, as Tyndale saith	8, 459/ 35
him. And saving my	charity	, I beshrew him heartily	8, 470/ 36
forth by heretics when	charity	waxed cold many a	8, 474/ 21
to destroy hope and	charity	and all other virtues	8, 486/ 15
that by sin, Christian	charity	goeth away. For neither	8, 487/ 37
goeth away. For neither	charity	nor grace can stand	8, 487/ 37
still faith, hope, and	charity	with all their heavy	8, 488/ 7
wit, the keeping of	charity	still in the doing	8, 488/ 23
of God -- hope,	charity	, continence, piety, learning, wisdom	8, 503/ 25
getting of hope or	charity	, piety-ful affection or chastity	8, 503/ 34
good hope and godly	charity	, with other many virtuous	8, 505/ 28
of man's will concerning	charity	as he before took	8, 510/ 34
neither in faith nor	charity	have any merit at	8, 511/ 8
of the fruit of	charity	. . . with which it wrought	8, 552/ 9
fall not to the "	charitying	" but to the "loving	8, 202/ 8
strange words enchant and	charm	the reader, and make	8, 180/ 16

butter as anointed with	charmed	oil," except men can	8, 57/ 33
butter as anointed with	charmed	oil, if his soul	8, 75/ 17
chrisem which he calleth "	charmed	oil," because God will	8, 81/ 37
into "smearing," "consecrating" into "	charming	," "sacraments" into "ceremonies," and	8, 143/ 14
the death too . . . as	Charterhouse	monks had liefer die	8, 124/ 36
the monks of the	Charterhouse	, would God we were	8, 125/ 5
ran out of the	Charterhouse	and left fish and	8, 125/ 12
neither Greenwich, Syon, nor	Charterhouse	. If the choir be	8, 162/ 14
made a marker of	chases	in some tennis play	8, 138/ 18
flee where no man	chaseth	you. And if ye	8, 5/ 15
a man to live	chaste	, nor let a monk	8, 5/ 28
Friars Observants, honest, godly,	chaste	, virtuous people -- not	8, 190/ 19
promised perpetually to live	chaste	. . . he will none whore	8, 190/ 31
and love, and live	chaste	, and do alms, and	8, 510/ 7
God, seeing the Ninevites	chastise	and punish themselves with	8, 68/ 36
from barking, both . . . and	chastise	them and make them	8, 515/ 6
for the soberness and	chastising	of the members, will	8, 125/ 1
wife for "soberness and	chastising	" of his monkly "members	8, 125/ 13
and promises made of	chastity	be not lawful nor	8, 6/ 35
unlawful to live in	chastity	, and ran out of	8, 7/ 20
break their vows of	chastity	and fall to such	8, 42/ 27
his vow made of	chastity	-- when he then	8, 47/ 35
days and all professed	chastity	. For to this end	8, 62/ 26
his living disputed with	chastity	; and against their heresy	8, 121/ 35
lived in holy, vowed	chastity	and never wedded woman	8, 122/ 12
against his vow of	chastity	-- did not then	8, 159/ 24
break his vow of	chastity	sinneth deadly, and whoso	8, 242/ 27
persons as have vowed	chastity	to God may run	8, 249/ 15
wives. But since perpetual	chastity	and the forbearing of	8, 306/ 10
married, but keep perpetual	chastity	. And then doth marriage	8, 306/ 14
despite of his professed	chastity	, he cometh there to	8, 306/ 28
as virginity, and widowly	chastity	, not to win heaven	8, 324/ 23
against virginity and widowly	chastity	. . . which he meaneth to	8, 324/ 29
friar professed unto perpetual	chastity	to run out of	8, 395/ 6
to break their vowed	chastity	and run out and	8, 403/ 26
of virtuous vows of	chastity	, run out and wed	8, 423/ 17
put any trust in	chastity	and keeping of his	8, 483/ 22
of religion, expulsion of	chastity	, with wedding of nuns	8, 484/ 18
charity, piety-ful affection or	chastity	, learning, justice, wisdom, or	8, 503/ 34
defile all holy, vowed	chastity	that the very, pure	8, 515/ 20
it from all honest	chastity	into an unclean, shameful	8, 515/ 22
and "come again" to	chastity	"without resistance." But evermore	8, 521/ 12
snow till his teeth	chatter	in his head for	8, 440/ 17
mock, to jest, to	check	, to chide, to brawl	8, 58/ 14
may change "chin" into "	cheek	," and "belly" into "back	8, 186/ 25
this clap turn his	cheek	aside . . . and say that	8, 298/ 18
in turning the one	cheek	from me, he turneth	8, 298/ 23
clap on the one	cheek	or the other, make	8, 298/ 24
wont to play, as	Cherrystone	, Marrow Bone, Buckle Pit	8, 491/ 19
hen gathereth together her	chickens	, and thou wouldst not	8, 509/ 30

jest, to check, to	chide	, to brawl, and ribaldrously	8, 58/ 14
no man should once	chide	them nor give foul	8, 59/ 10
but any man to	chide	once any of them	8, 59/ 28
reasoning and fall a-scolding,	chiding	, and brawling, as it	8, 152/ 26
most accursed kind. The	chief	evil in an idol	8, 3/ 24
token. Now, when their	chief	captains be such . . . we	8, 11/ 23
wedlock, and all the	chief	heads of them, late	8, 41/ 1
master and mistress, the	chief	head and author of	8, 47/ 26
one of the very	chief	. Let not, therefore, Tyndale	8, 47/ 29
the only or the	chief	cause of his obedience	8, 55/ 1
for the only or	chief	cause of God's commandment	8, 55/ 2
always that yourselves, the	chief	captains and authors of	8, 58/ 30
him the great and	chief	signification of all: that	8, 77/ 31
this is the very	chief	signification that all holy	8, 77/ 33
power of God is	chief	, and that he regardeth	8, 104/ 8
Catholic Church, as a	chief	and principal fault, that	8, 123/ 2
those Christian countries the	chief	spiritual head under God	8, 130/ 32
the pope for their	chief	spiritual governor under God	8, 131/ 1
these things be the	chief	things whereof his book	8, 133/ 20
their church be their	chief	holy, spiritual fathers and	8, 135/ 13
one of the very	chief	. For he telleth us	8, 144/ 20
and steal away the	chief	prayers out of many	8, 162/ 36
only leader, or their	chief	leader . . . meaning that though	8, 234/ 12
is to wit, the	chief	leader. Now, if any	8, 234/ 13
ye speak of the	chief	captain of the field	8, 235/ 37
have translated it "The	chief	record I receive not	8, 237/ 2
Saint John, translated, "The	chief	ruler of this world	8, 237/ 3
is not this word "	chief	" . . . but that he putteth	8, 237/ 4
he received not his	chief	record of man, because	8, 239/ 27
our Savior saith, "My	chief	witness I take not	8, 240/ 22
one of the very	chief	points of all; and	8, 334/ 27
and left unanswered his	chief	reason of all. For	8, 335/ 19
with Christ, and the	chief	of his apostles, protesteth	8, 362/ 32
words Tyndale taketh his	chief	hold of the other	8, 431/ 3
also one of the	chief	members of his "elect	8, 493/ 7
secret seed of Tyndale's	chief	poison, whereby he laboreth	8, 497/ 22
his exposition the very	chief	effectual word whereupon the	8, 559/ 2
showed, left out the	chief	significations of all, and	8, 561/ 16
Hushai that is some	chieftain	of Luther's counsel, which	8, 137/ 30
a priest, were the	child	in necessity or not	8, 14/ 15
trust to make every	child	perceive his wily follies	8, 35/ 4
cast out of the	child	is not cast out	8, 64/ 34
that there was never	child	christened since Christendom first	8, 82/ 28
the bishop butter the	child	in the forehead, that	8, 83/ 32
' say ye.' "The	child	was well voloed," say	8, 92/ 10
Latin . . . there was never	child	the better for the	8, 92/ 21
the baptizing of the	child	is fruitless. One, he	8, 92/ 33
more but that the	child	should lose the fruit	8, 93/ 4
preached there unto the	child	itself. If he say	8, 93/ 16
preaching there unto the	child	itself: then I deny	8, 93/ 17

shall preach to the	child	at the font and	8, 93/ 20
And as for the	child	, if neither they nor	8, 93/ 25
purpose to make the	child	Christian, and therein do	8, 93/ 30
should sufficiently purge the	child	with preaching. And yet	8, 95/ 37
tale, send home the	child	again and never put	8, 96/ 4
were lost, and that	child	not well baptized, or	8, 127/ 7
the godfather blesseth the	child	, or the curate his	8, 127/ 29
than he? For every	child	that is of competent	8, 147/ 29
every man, woman, and	child	is as very a	8, 165/ 15
I think that every	child	may now perceive with	8, 174/ 29
the priest christeneth a	child	than when a woman	8, 189/ 20
the anointing of the	child	at Confirmation it is	8, 194/ 21
the christening of a	child	at the time in	8, 194/ 29
a man saith, "This	child	hath yet no knowledge	8, 207/ 11
the matter that every	child	shall perceive his bold	8, 223/ 34
virgin and never had	child	but Christ . . . since none	8, 287/ 12
never had wife nor	child	. . . since that article is	8, 287/ 18
saith now that a	child	to be confirmed, or	8, 289/ 26
pith there is, every	child	may perceive. And then	8, 347/ 7
before that the little	child	believeth, and that he	8, 370/ 13
nothing therewith, as every	child	, almost, may well perceive	8, 387/ 36
Scripture furnished, that no	child	shall after need anything	8, 399/ 8
Dialogue: then may every	child	see that he is	8, 401/ 14
be by sin the	child	of the devil, and	8, 421/ 27
but to be the	child	of God . . . and to	8, 427/ 22
to be the devil's	child	. We shall, I think	8, 427/ 23
thereby forever either the	child	of God in his	8, 428/ 17
heaven, or else the	child	of the devil in	8, 428/ 18
say, "that is God's	child	") "doth not sin, because	8, 434/ 32
God and is God's	child	"; as though he would	8, 434/ 34
and to be God's	child	, and beginneth to be	8, 434/ 35
and to be his	child	." And therefore it followeth	8, 434/ 36
righteous is not the	child	of God; nor he	8, 434/ 40
said before that the	child	of God cannot sin	8, 435/ 4
while he is the	child	of God: yet whensoever	8, 435/ 14
sin, and becometh the	child	of the devil. To	8, 435/ 16
Judas, that from the	child	of God and from	8, 437/ 17
traitor of God and	child	of the devil of	8, 437/ 18
John saith that the	child	of God "cannot" sin	8, 438/ 23
sin is not God's	child	but the devil's --	8, 438/ 27
which is once God's	child	can never sin deadly	8, 438/ 28
say, "An honorable man's	child	, and virtuously brought up	8, 438/ 29
that is once God's	child	, and hath the seed	8, 440/ 19
feeling fashion, as the	child	believeth that "the fire	8, 461/ 2
a promise, as every	child	perceiveth. And therefore Saint	8, 465/ 7
the thing that every	child	can tell already --	8, 472/ 17
that before. Whereas every	child	well wotteth that the	8, 485/ 36
Tyndale As a good	child	whom the father and	8, 488/ 30
to a good little	child	, as though their faults	8, 490/ 29
example of his good	child	which for all the	8, 491/ 9

I say, this good	child	at his game, till	8, 491/ 20
meet for such a	child	than, after his lusts	8, 491/ 23
therefore, instead of this	child	, take for example some	8, 491/ 28
and not a little	child	, but a great sloven	8, 491/ 30
as his little good	child	doth at the sight	8, 492/ 26
cannot let the good	child	utterly despair, for all	8, 495/ 16
example of his good	child	into some old shrew	8, 495/ 21
church" unto his good	child	, whom his father taught	8, 496/ 28
example of his little	child	that his little child	8, 497/ 6
child that his little	child	sometimes, when he hath	8, 497/ 6
example of his good	child	may prove all the	8, 497/ 13
no more than the	child	hath in the begetting	8, 500/ 30
no more than the	child	hath in the begetting	8, 502/ 23
the belief than the	child	hath in the begetting	8, 502/ 27
it than doth the	child	to the begetting of	8, 505/ 34
For when a wanton	child	feeeth once a fall	8, 526/ 23
so much as the	child	in the cradle? Howbeit	8, 529/ 1
sons even to the	child	in the cradle, he	8, 530/ 15
great weight upon a	child	, and able to bear	8, 530/ 34
and get her with	child	, and send for her	8, 533/ 9
said that yet the	child	that he begot upon	8, 540/ 1
prayed to save the	child	, until the time that	8, 540/ 5
saith, than doth the	child	toward the begetting of	8, 566/ 27
in Scripture from his	childhood	, yet he must join	8, 360/ 25
learned therein from his	childhood	. And in that warning	8, 361/ 11
this once his long	childish	example of his good	8, 491/ 8
faults were all but	childishness	. . . and as it were	8, 490/ 30
his, which like the	children	of the viper would	8, 5/ 33
book, the ABC for	Children	. And because there is	8, 10/ 4
too. After the Psalter,	children	were wont to go	8, 10/ 8
Egypt that saved the	children	of Israel from Pharaoh	8, 19/ 5
the Egyptians pursue the	children	of Israel. But now	8, 29/ 11
Savior saith that the	children	of darkness be more	8, 35/ 29
kind than are the	children	of light in their	8, 35/ 31
for necessity left the	children	of Israel uncircumcised . . . and	8, 60/ 6
were circumcised, as the	children	that died within eight	8, 60/ 8
gates burned, and the	children	of Israel in great	8, 67/ 14
Moses, also, leaving the	children	, contrary to the commandment	8, 72/ 24
see that as for	children	, he would have none	8, 83/ 6
bringing up of such	children	as shall come between	8, 85/ 22
ariseth only because that	children	be christened in Latin	8, 92/ 14
long as ever any	children	have in England been	8, 92/ 20
or else such English	children	as learned their grammar	8, 92/ 24
that all the English	children	shall be christened in	8, 92/ 29
at all given unto	children	, for the priest preacheth	8, 95/ 35
he knoweth well that	children	be sometimes christened of	8, 127/ 14
tongue, as men teach	children	their ABC's. But the	8, 164/ 4
though it be to	children	; and the grace with	8, 204/ 28
no leader of the	children	of Israel," he should	8, 234/ 6
the leader of the	children	of Israel," he should	8, 234/ 9

had wedded, and begotten	children	too. And in good	8, 287/ 20
that women may christen	children	; which joineth to his	8, 306/ 32
given first to the	children	of Israel . . . it was	8, 327/ 11
prove me that the	children	of Israel, or, as	8, 328/ 33
bishop Christ and his	children	, delivered and commended unto	8, 368/ 9
the Baptism of Young	Children	, Against the Pelagians, writeth	8, 370/ 8
writeth in this wise: "	Children	which be baptized be	8, 370/ 9
servants my brethren, thy	children	my lords, whom both	8, 372/ 34
the fireside among young	children	. And yet in this	8, 393/ 7
into such estate as	children	live in that die	8, 406/ 21
because they die the	children	of wrath unreconciled --	8, 406/ 23
God and become his	children	by faith, we were	8, 421/ 1
that dwelleth in the	children	of God be the	8, 421/ 20
or to be the "	children	" of God, is not	8, 427/ 25
to be his natural	children	, as our Savior Christ	8, 427/ 26
mystical body" whereof God's	children	be members here in	8, 427/ 34
their fall be the	children	of God, say I	8, 428/ 11
they to be the	children	of God, and be	8, 428/ 12
and be become the	children	of the devil, till	8, 428/ 13
penance, and become the	children	of God again. And	8, 428/ 14
God, and be God's	children	, and have his seed	8, 434/ 19
devil and become his	children	. And that Saint John	8, 434/ 22
folk, and they his	children	by following him in	8, 434/ 26
By this be the	children	of God and the	8, 434/ 38
of God and the	children	of the devil open	8, 434/ 38
see who be the	children	of God and who	8, 434/ 39
God and who the	children	of the devil"). "For	8, 434/ 39
that good men and	children	of God may fall	8, 437/ 4
deadly sin, and become	children	of the devil . . . and	8, 437/ 5
and be made the	children	of God again. Many	8, 437/ 7
eyes, of many virtuous	children	of God that have	8, 437/ 15
become by sin the	children	of the devil. For	8, 437/ 16
others were the good	children	of God once, at	8, 437/ 23
have bidden all God's	children	care never for, if	8, 438/ 17
ye see who be	children	of God, and who	8, 441/ 25
of God, and who	children	of the devil; for	8, 441/ 25
And saith also, "Little	children	, let no man beguile	8, 441/ 27
here himself that the	children	of God and the	8, 441/ 32
of God and the	children	of the devil be	8, 441/ 32
them, they be the	children	of God still, and	8, 441/ 39
and never become the	children	of the devil, for	8, 442/ 1
the outward deeds the	children	of God and the	8, 442/ 7
of God and the	children	of the devil be	8, 442/ 8
at the deed-doing, the	children	of God or the	8, 442/ 12
fellows for the sure	children	of God, that, because	8, 442/ 35
they be the devil's	children	indeed, and all their	8, 443/ 3
-- as good, obedient	children	, though they love their	8, 460/ 12
they were our Lady's	children	after the birth of	8, 466/ 32
they might be Joseph's	children	by some first wife	8, 466/ 35
of arguing that young	children	use in grammar schools	8, 467/ 30

they were our Lady's	children	after the birth of	8, 471/ 30
they might be Joseph's	children	by some first wife	8, 471/ 33
lack teaching that those	children	were not born of	8, 472/ 5
had ever any more	children	than Christ? He doth	8, 472/ 21
that she had more	children	indeed. And furthermore, he	8, 472/ 25
and never had more	children	than Christ. This point	8, 472/ 28
tell him that many	children	die now soon after	8, 474/ 25
will say that the	children	baptized, and so, forthwith	8, 474/ 37
make us all young	children	, teach us our lesson	8, 491/ 2
master teacheth his young	children	. And let him not	8, 491/ 3
plays, of likelihood, as	children	be wont to play	8, 491/ 18
many times such good	children	, ye wot well, as	8, 497/ 17
willed to gather thy	children	together, as a hen	8, 509/ 30
be taken for the	children	of the devil. After	8, 564/ 20
faithful, and God's good	children	still. And therefore, since	8, 570/ 18
provision, he may change "	chin	" into "cheek," and "belly	8, 186/ 25
Wittenberg by a bare	choice	, without the giving of	8, 193/ 39
err in will and	choice	of things. The choice	8, 496/ 21
choice of things. The	choice	of a man's will	8, 496/ 22
err in will and	choice	of things. The choice	8, 501/ 16
choice of things. The	choice	of man's will doth	8, 501/ 16
err in will and	choice	of things. For the	8, 511/ 15
of things. For the	choice	of man's will doth	8, 511/ 15
will . . . but that the	choice	of the will doth	8, 511/ 34
err in will and	choice	of things . . . but that	8, 512/ 12
Christ's ministers in the	choir	. . . with organs and altogether	8, 160/ 9
nor Charterhouse. If the	choir	be loud -- then	8, 162/ 14
not too fast, for	choking	. Now, if the spirituality	8, 178/ 26
so great peril of	choking	with lucre as Tyndale	8, 178/ 32
standeth in danger of	choking	(God save the man	8, 178/ 33
private, secret conscience, to	choose	their fasting days themselves	8, 63/ 9
Tyndale, Tyndale may not	choose	but must needs grant	8, 168/ 34
meanwhile that we may	choose	whether we will believe	8, 313/ 30
that I may lawfully	choose	whether I will believe	8, 313/ 34
Christ did elect and	choose	his church and congregation	8, 391/ 9
may without any peril	choose	whether he will believe	8, 464/ 15
love him again, and	choose	him, and submit ourselves	8, 496/ 19
love him again, and	choose	him, and submit ourselves	8, 501/ 13
wise that he cannot	choose	but believe it --	8, 509/ 13
that they should not	choose	but believe, for they	8, 509/ 36
for they should not	choose	but know it . . . and	8, 509/ 36
love him again, and	choose	him, and submit ourselves	8, 510/ 30
he saith that we "	choose	" God, and "submit ourselves	8, 510/ 35
they "love" God, and "	choose	" him, and "submit themselves	8, 511/ 5
that God doth first	choose	them, and after calleth	8, 565/ 20
do." And then they "	choose	" God again and "submit	8, 565/ 23
works; and then they	choose	him again, and agree	8, 566/ 23
with God's elects. God	chooseth	them first, and they	8, 496/ 13
which man loveth and	chooseth	God putteth a plain	8, 511/ 21
then he loveth and	chooseth	God, and submitteth himself	8, 511/ 31

whole sum: that God	chooseth	a certain whom he	8, 566/ 18
liketh. And when he	chooseth	them Tyndale telleth not	8, 566/ 19
Tyndale in loving and	choosing	by which man loveth	8, 511/ 20
the order of their	choosing	, that God doth first	8, 565/ 20
and sacrifice, our Lord	chose	those outward signs and	8, 79/ 29
saith that Saint Paul	chose	him because he found	8, 189/ 24
was that he rather	chose	to use this word	8, 201/ 26
way, nor why he	chose	water and Baptism instead	8, 328/ 8
he first elected and	chose	his twelve apostles, though	8, 391/ 11
only by which he	chose	and elected them to	8, 498/ 25
his elect and peculiar	Chosen	People. But why he	8, 79/ 26
own commandment make his	Chosen	People of Israel to	8, 109/ 13
secret congregation of unknown	chosen	heretics scattered abroad in	8, 165/ 25
the ministers that were	chosen	to teach the people	8, 185/ 21
the ministers that were	chosen	to teach people. Then	8, 185/ 25
to him by his	Chosen	People there, and for	8, 193/ 8
might be) the very	chosen	too -- yet shall	8, 270/ 16
known: then lived the	Chosen	People of God in	8, 308/ 19
he mean elect and	chosen	as our Savior Christ	8, 391/ 8
I not elected and	chosen	you twelve, and one	8, 391/ 15
after which Christ hath	chosen	his catholic church out	8, 391/ 27
apostles, "Have I not	chosen	you twelve, and one	8, 392/ 1
that Tyndale's elect and	chosen	church is a church	8, 394/ 37
is a church of	chosen	heretics, of contrary belief	8, 395/ 1
to defend his own	chosen	, unknown church in the	8, 397/ 21
known -- whereas Tyndale's	chosen	church of "repenting sinners	8, 398/ 32
neither all that are	chosen	into Christendom and the	8, 428/ 5
favor, and be true	chosen	members of his elect	8, 447/ 23
them, "You have not	chosen	me but I have	8, 498/ 19
me but I have	chosen	you, and appointed you	8, 498/ 19
aforesaid words, "I have	chosen	you, and appointed you	8, 498/ 27
I not elected and	chosen	you twelve, and lo	8, 498/ 30
after that God hath	chosen	them (and telleth not	8, 499/ 1
he hath elected and	chosen	a very foolish order	8, 531/ 30
and penance, was a "	chosen	vessel" before God before	8, 549/ 14
to say, that the	chosen	and elects do die	8, 550/ 18
unto you that his	chosen	elects plainly do sometimes	8, 569/ 35
anointed with the holy	chrism	which he calleth "charmed	8, 81/ 36
anointing with the hallowed	chrism	; and such other foolish	8, 105/ 2
washed out of the	chrism	. . . of which I suppose	8, 474/ 26
and many in their	chrism	. . . but if he reckon	8, 499/ 10
the Blessed Body of	Chrism	in that sacrament any	8, 11/ 21
all the images of	Christ	and his saints should	8, 15/ 11
heretic made any since	Christ	was born. And yet	8, 21/ 27
so fully converted unto	Christ	and his true, Catholic	8, 22/ 25
the Blessed Body of	Christ	in form of bread	8, 23/ 25
him the Body of	Christ	upon the paten of	8, 23/ 35
the whole church of	Christ	so clearly put out	8, 25/ 29
the Blessed Body of	Christ	in the Holy Sacrament	8, 26/ 10
against the Gospel of	Christ	that any heretic should	8, 28/ 11

the true disciples of	Christ	were in slumber and	8, 35/ 36
of the Life of	Christ	, Gerson of the Following	8, 36/ 30
of the Following of	Christ	, and the devout contemplative	8, 36/ 31
to the words of	Christ	, it will none otherwise	8, 38/ 14
are in our Savior	Christ	, fervent love toward thy	8, 40/ 7
after the example of	Christ	and his saints . . . be	8, 40/ 8
sacraments of our Savior	Christ	; and the things sanctified	8, 41/ 34
after the example of	Christ	and his saints" --	8, 42/ 23
some like examples of	Christ	and his saints, that	8, 42/ 26
the holy words of	Christ	, and manifestly misturneth the	8, 43/ 29
alleged the Scripture unto	Christ	in desert. For as	8, 43/ 31
is well known that	Christ	spoke those words against	8, 43/ 38
were in Christendom since	Christ	was born unto Tyndale's	8, 46/ 29
religion a spouse of	Christ	, wedded her himself in	8, 47/ 36
as to make ourselves	Christ	, and to say that	8, 52/ 14
own works . . . and not	Christ	, by the work of	8, 52/ 15
we do them, as	Christ	hath also given us	8, 52/ 24
the very words of	Christ	), by which not only	8, 63/ 23
the whole church of	Christ	, priests and laymen both	8, 65/ 14
already done. And, now,	Christ	hath to Christian men	8, 66/ 28
of our Savior Jesus	Christ	, where he saith, "When	8, 69/ 27
tub. For albeit that	Christ	fasted forty days and	8, 70/ 16
and not we, because	Christ	hath now done penance	8, 70/ 36
But yet, albeit that	Christ	said unto the Jews	8, 73/ 29
the cause why that	Christ	showed unto the Jews	8, 74/ 6
wise man to call	Christ	his servant, albeit himself	8, 74/ 16
the blessed sacraments of	Christ	, and like the devil's	8, 75/ 25
sacraments of our Savior	Christ	to liken and compare	8, 76/ 6
as one, and in	Christ	and with Christ our	8, 81/ 16
in Christ and with	Christ	our Head, incorporated all	8, 81/ 16
Body of our Savior	Christ	himself, and that if	8, 82/ 13
this holy sacrament of	Christ	, the whole Christian company	8, 84/ 5
is between us and	Christ	. . . so will I make	8, 85/ 3
and the conjunction between	Christ	and his church --	8, 85/ 11
unity; but to ward,	Christ	is an everlasting satisfaction	8, 89/ 24
own sin . . . weeneth that	Christ	had not pain enough	8, 90/ 10
Passion and pain of	Christ	maketh our penance available	8, 90/ 18
knowledge and understanding of	Christ	, and to administer the	8, 91/ 10
administer the sacraments which	Christ	ordained. More By the	8, 91/ 11
the sacraments such as	Christ	ordained. And in this	8, 91/ 15
the holy Body of	Christ	. Against which foolish, blasphemous	8, 91/ 18
saith "the sacraments that	Christ	ordained" . . . he meaneth nothing	8, 91/ 30
Tyndale The sacraments which	Christ	himself ordained, which have	8, 92/ 4
epistle to the Ephesians, "	Christ	cleansed the congregation in	8, 94/ 28
Paul to the Ephesians, "	Christ	cleansed the congregation in	8, 96/ 10
of all that ever	Christ	spoke but only of	8, 97/ 2
be understood our Savior	Christ	himself . . . by whom God	8, 97/ 4
promises in sacraments where	Christ	made none; but he	8, 106/ 16
he maketh promises that	Christ	made never such! For	8, 106/ 17
made never such! For	Christ	promiseth heaven if men	8, 106/ 17

no labor at all.	Christ	promiseth forgiveness through the	8, 106/ 19
he taketh for idolatry.	Christ	promiseth us heaven if	8, 106/ 23
destroy them. Finally, where	Christ	hath made a promise	8, 106/ 31
name and faith of	Christ	, unto a secret company	8, 107/ 3
is to wit, that	Christ	hath never since his	8, 107/ 18
or else that if	Christ	have had here any	8, 107/ 20
truth. Now, then, if	Christ	had all this while	8, 107/ 22
the truth: then hath	Christ	broken that promise by	8, 107/ 30
not (as he doth!) . . .	Christ	had broken his promise	8, 108/ 16
of the Passion of	Christ	, and playeth out the	8, 108/ 35
Of that manner is	Christ	a priest forever, and	8, 111/ 21
of all which sacrifices	Christ	hath in his New	8, 111/ 29
us here that because	Christ	is a priest forever	8, 111/ 35
he saith farther that	Christ	hath brought us into	8, 112/ 4
of our holy Savior	Christ	. This is the goodness	8, 112/ 18
the very body of	Christ	-- flesh, blood, and	8, 114/ 14
body and blood of	Christ	. Howbeit, if he had	8, 115/ 6
The devil knoweth that	Christ	died on a Friday	8, 115/ 24
body and blood, and	Christ	calleth it the new	8, 116/ 27
which they preach of	Christ	is true. If ye	8, 117/ 1
the very Body of	Christ	, wherewith his holy Soul	8, 117/ 12
for a remembrance of	Christ	, and not the very	8, 117/ 19
which they preach of	Christ	is true. And with	8, 118/ 7
of the church of	Christ	, as Tyndale saith himself	8, 118/ 14
that the church of	Christ	is and must needs	8, 118/ 18
of the church of	Christ	; and of the same	8, 118/ 26
that the church of	Christ	is this common-known church	8, 118/ 27
by that church of	Christ	taught that the Blessed	8, 118/ 32
since the death of	Christ	unto this day; and	8, 119/ 25
Baptists, nor our Savior	Christ	himself, can dispute out	8, 122/ 23
the household folk of	Christ	, and familiars of our	8, 123/ 16
the Catholic Church of	Christ	, that use to commit	8, 124/ 15
the Catholic Church of	Christ	. But this is in	8, 124/ 21
from the faith of	Christ	unto paganism and Gentility	8, 128/ 22
taught the church of	Christ	the true judgment . . . by	8, 129/ 30
of the Scripture of	Christ	and his apostles believe	8, 130/ 13
be the church of	Christ	judgeth as it is	8, 130/ 30
and general vicar of	Christ	-- this question will	8, 130/ 33
words of our Savior	Christ	himself. Of these points	8, 133/ 5
be the church of	Christ	, and putteth it in	8, 133/ 14
for the church of	Christ	here militant in earth	8, 133/ 15
against the sacraments of	Christ	-- ye may well	8, 134/ 36
hundred years and more,	Christ	hath had no church	8, 135/ 16
this while false sacraments . . .	Christ	hath had none elects	8, 135/ 27
together against God and	Christ	; but yet, I trust	8, 136/ 28
and are gathered "against	Christ	," saith Tyndale; that is	8, 137/ 4
the true faith of	Christ	and also with their	8, 137/ 6
not be judged of	Christ	when he cometh to	8, 138/ 32
in the Lord Jesus	Christ	, whose Spirit be thy	8, 138/ 34
not be judged of	Christ	when he cometh to	8, 139/ 30

to the faith of	Christ	which Tyndale goeth about	8, 140/ 35
church of God or	Christ	taken in the Scripture	8, 144/ 36
receive the name of	Christ	to believe in him	8, 144/ 37
embrace the name of	Christ	, though their faiths be	8, 145/ 5
mercy that is in	Christ	Jesus our Lord. More	8, 145/ 9
faith of our Savior	Christ	, and how and what	8, 147/ 17
in the remembrance of	Christ	do creep to the	8, 149/ 5
that, first of all,	Christ	our Savior himself preached	8, 150/ 16
truth without writing; and	Christ	full truly fulfilled his	8, 150/ 20
all the apostles of	Christ	, and Christ himself also	8, 150/ 29
apostles of Christ, and	Christ	himself also . . . besides the	8, 150/ 30
the eldest time, of	Christ	and his apostles, may	8, 151/ 22
once of old time,	Christ	himself and his apostles	8, 153/ 35
had a faith of	Christ	among them more large	8, 154/ 37
sacraments of our Savior	Christ	. And as for hitherto	8, 157/ 7
be no church of	Christ	, neither Catholic nor of	8, 158/ 18
at last deny even	Christ	and all. For as	8, 158/ 24
that the church of	Christ	is taught by his	8, 158/ 36
in avoiding of vainglory	Christ	taught us to pray	8, 162/ 25
heresies, make it, as	Christ	said to the Jews	8, 162/ 33
and sold therein, whom	Christ	beat out therefor. For	8, 162/ 34
of the church of	Christ	is every Christian man	8, 163/ 26
consecrate the Body of	Christ	and say Mass as	8, 165/ 17
of God or of	Christ	. And also Luke himself	8, 168/ 3
also the images of	Christ	and our Lady and	8, 172/ 2
which worship images of	Christ	and his saints --	8, 172/ 37
-- do worship thereby	Christ	and his saints whom	8, 172/ 37
of images they worship	Christ	and his holy saints	8, 173/ 6
more than Judas betrayed	Christ	for any favor that	8, 178/ 22
doth "exhort" me "in	Christ	" by the examples of	8, 179/ 7
the Catholic Church of	Christ	. And here might I	8, 180/ 26
feed the flock of	Christ	which is among you	8, 183/ 14
feed the flock of	Christ	which is among you	8, 185/ 19
he setteth forth against	Christ	and his church his	8, 188/ 11
the Blessed Body of	Christ	. And for to make	8, 189/ 34
into an island where	Christ	was never preached." As	8, 189/ 36
places the name of	Christ	now new-known, too, and	8, 190/ 14
consecrate the Body of	Christ	-- then he lamenteth	8, 190/ 23
consecrate the sacraments, then	Christ	did them not, nor	8, 192/ 31
shaven and anointed," then	Christ	nor any of his	8, 193/ 21
For first, our Savior	Christ	-- the very inward-anointed	8, 193/ 23
touching his apostles, though	Christ	unto them instituted sacraments	8, 193/ 26
taught the church of	Christ	to know and use	8, 194/ 24
wine was made that	Christ	at his Maundy turned	8, 195/ 13
as the church of	Christ	useth and ever hath	8, 197/ 27
since the death of	Christ	unto these days. And	8, 197/ 28
among heathen men ere	Christ	came, and signified, therefore	8, 200/ 6
among the heathen ere	Christ	came . . . and though it	8, 200/ 21
before the birth of	Christ	, and had then signified	8, 200/ 32
as it signified ere	Christ	came. Then wheresoever he	8, 201/ 8

among the heathen ere	Christ	was born. Tyndale Finally	8, 201/ 15
the Scripture preacheth that	Christ	hath made full satisfaction	8, 208/ 15
the Scripture preacheth that	Christ	hath made full satisfaction	8, 208/ 19
is brought you in	Christ	; and so shall all	8, 212/ 4
apply the Passion of	Christ	for our satisfaction that	8, 213/ 35
that the church of	Christ	appointing pain for the	8, 214/ 14
done for me in	Christ	-- I should surely	8, 217/ 22
in the faith of	Christ	, not fallen off nor	8, 219/ 5
and the sacraments of	Christ	must serve for Tyndale's	8, 221/ 12
that the church of	Christ	cannot fall in damnable	8, 222/ 28
the very church of	Christ	here in earth, which	8, 223/ 2
a preacher?" That is,	Christ	must first be preached	8, 224/ 14
that the church of	Christ	hath been, is, and	8, 225/ 5
into every truth . . . as	Christ	saith himself in the	8, 225/ 22
the rock our Savior	Christ	himself that neither Luther	8, 225/ 34
own belief. Tyndale And	Christ	also saith himself (John	8, 228/ 34
by these words of	Christ	in the fifth chapter	8, 229/ 3
saith) bear witness unto	Christ	nor his word, since	8, 229/ 6
nor his word, since	Christ	saith himself, "I receive	8, 229/ 7
which he knitteth up	Christ	and Muhammad together to	8, 229/ 11
words of our Savior	Christ	that he rehearseth, written	8, 229/ 17
chapter of Saint John.	Christ	in that place neither	8, 229/ 18
plainly, "I am not	Christ	." And they asked him	8, 230/ 15
a prophet. Now doth	Christ	testify of him that	8, 231/ 16
was no prophet, and	Christ	said yes . . . either should	8, 231/ 19
that he should be	Christ	, but a great prophet	8, 231/ 35
If thou be neither	Christ	nor Elijah nor prophet	8, 232/ 6
make it seem that	Christ	utterly refuseth and rejecteth	8, 233/ 31
have us ween that	Christ	would have the witness	8, 233/ 34
the very sentence that	Christ	there spoke and meant	8, 234/ 34
in English rather say "	Christ	was God" than "God	8, 236/ 19
God" than "God was	Christ	." For these words "God	8, 236/ 19
these words "God was	Christ	" or "God was the	8, 236/ 20
that is to wit, "	Christ	was God" and "The	8, 236/ 22
it standeth, "God was	Christ	" were as much to	8, 236/ 23
Holy Ghost -- were	Christ	all three. Howbeit, I	8, 236/ 25
make it seem that	Christ	by those words rejected	8, 237/ 23
offereth me none. But	Christ	without seeking for it	8, 238/ 1
Tyndale maketh as though	Christ	rejected, while he falsely	8, 238/ 2
it is false that	Christ	receiveth no record of	8, 238/ 6
cannot say here that	Christ	spoke it there by	8, 238/ 12
and "Thus it behooved	Christ	to suffer and to	8, 238/ 20
ye may see that	Christ	did not say that	8, 238/ 27
misconstrued these words of	Christ	, "I receive no witness	8, 240/ 11
Will ye see that	Christ	putteth not all in	8, 241/ 30
true -- that if	Christ	had never come and	8, 241/ 35
nor the saying of	Christ	the cause of the	8, 242/ 30
before the coming of	Christ	. Thus did he in	8, 243/ 29
Thus did he in	Christ	himself, whose words he	8, 243/ 30
told the miracles that	Christ	did, the countries to	8, 244/ 3

fables themselves -- therefore	Christ	caused them to do	8, 244/ 5
the Catholic Church of	Christ	telleth us to have	8, 245/ 15
the Catholic Church of	Christ	, as it is taught	8, 246/ 18
must also say that	Christ	hath broken his promise	8, 248/ 18
that the miracles which	Christ	and his apostles did	8, 250/ 16
the stone that is	Christ	. . . and therefore can never	8, 251/ 13
upon every article, for	Christ	used not that himself	8, 252/ 29
a sundry miracle: therefore	Christ	and his apostles preached	8, 254/ 21
that he saith that	Christ	and his apostles did	8, 254/ 29
consecrate the Body of	Christ	and say Mass too	8, 258/ 38
the Blessed Mother of	Christ	nor the highest angel	8, 259/ 26
all the doctrine of	Christ	in every point that	8, 262/ 20
draweth his. And when	Christ	taught them the counsel	8, 262/ 22
they have told unto	Christ	himself, against the Sacrament	8, 262/ 33
words . . . Tyndale Inasmuch as	Christ	and all his apostles	8, 263/ 28
company: that our Savior	Christ	was not one equal	8, 266/ 18
the Catholic Church of	Christ	this fifteen hundred years	8, 266/ 33
the ' church of	Christ	, ' it is but	8, 267/ 2
And the church of	Christ	is unknown to men	8, 267/ 7
only-begotten Son, our Savior	Christ	, that came into this	8, 268/ 22
believe that our master	Christ	passed in pride the	8, 268/ 26
son besides our Savior	Christ	" is none article of	8, 271/ 13
common-known Catholic Church of	Christ	: thereupon followeth it, finally	8, 274/ 28
against the mind of	Christ	and his apostles: our	8, 275/ 21
signify the offering of	Christ	upon the cross, or	8, 277/ 31
in Scripture; insomuch that	Christ	and his apostles might	8, 279/ 31
as for Scripture, though	Christ	showed to the Jews	8, 280/ 3
by God's word unwritten:	Christ	said somewhat more by	8, 280/ 11
that he saith that	Christ	and his apostles could	8, 280/ 18
not), what should let	Christ	to be believed coming	8, 280/ 22
God's sake: then though	Christ	had not been God	8, 280/ 28
if for Moses' sake:	Christ	was as good as	8, 280/ 32
the credence given unto	Christ	, Tyndale giveth so great	8, 280/ 37
above the miracles of	Christ	-- that is to	8, 281/ 2
unto the credence of	Christ	was by reason of	8, 281/ 4
would not believe in	Christ	for his miracles . . . would	8, 281/ 7
folly in saying that	Christ	for all his miracles	8, 281/ 10
miracles . . . and believed not	Christ	for the Scripture, but	8, 281/ 13
believed the Scripture for	Christ	, and Christ for the	8, 281/ 14
Scripture for Christ, and	Christ	for the miracles. And	8, 281/ 14
say, fewest believed in	Christ	. Tyndale Wherefore, forasmuch as	8, 281/ 16
yea, and seeing that	Christ	and all the apostles	8, 281/ 23
believed in Scripture that	Christ	himself "might not have	8, 281/ 31
when he saith that	Christ	, and all his apostles	8, 282/ 37
the Catholic Church of	Christ	believeth that the belief	8, 286/ 7
never had child but	Christ	. . . since none of those	8, 287/ 12
believeth it not. Tyndale	Christ	and his apostles thought	8, 288/ 24
where he saith that	Christ	and his apostles thought	8, 289/ 12
see also that both	Christ	and his apostles have	8, 289/ 15
Body and Blood of	Christ	, or to do any	8, 289/ 31

the Resurrection, and that	Christ	was God and man	8, 290/ 30
he forbore to call	Christ	God lest it should	8, 292/ 17
in Scripture, yet both	Christ	and they with many	8, 293/ 9
the declaration made by	Christ	and his apostles, and	8, 293/ 13
body and blood of	Christ	, they ; and it is	8, 294/ 4
were from Adam to	Christ	had significations . . . and all	8, 294/ 6
is to edify in	Christ	. . . and inasmuch as divine	8, 294/ 12
to the Church by	Christ	nor his apostles. Now	8, 294/ 29
the Catholic Church of	Christ	, and by the Spirit	8, 295/ 27
and with our Savior	Christ	himself. If he mean	8, 296/ 17
had an expectation of	Christ	, and of redemption by	8, 299/ 22
toucheth the church of	Christ	when they put trust	8, 299/ 34
body and blood of	Christ	" . . . in which words he	8, 300/ 19
body and blood of	Christ	indeed, though he say	8, 300/ 22
were from Adam to	Christ	had significations . . . and all	8, 301/ 24
ceremonies from Adam to	Christ	had significations . . . but also	8, 301/ 32
ceremonies from Adam to	Christ	were understood of the	8, 302/ 10
and the birth of	Christ	. And therefore as many	8, 302/ 12
faith of salvation by	Christ	that was to come	8, 302/ 20
is to edify in	Christ	. . . and inasmuch as a	8, 303/ 7
fox after . . . but by	Christ	himself, that taught those	8, 304/ 16
the Catholic Church of	Christ	both do believe and	8, 309/ 26
end, he saith that	Christ	"did many other things	8, 311/ 5
that Saint John saith	Christ	"did many other things	8, 311/ 14
things," and saith not	Christ	"taught many other things	8, 311/ 15
a man would say, "	Christ	prayed, preached, and taught	8, 311/ 17
of his book, that	Christ	"did many things more	8, 311/ 20
the Last Supper of	Christ	, his Maundy with his	8, 312/ 4
John's master, our Savior	Christ	himself; and Saint John	8, 312/ 20
record that it was	Christ	that said it. For	8, 312/ 22
them at supper, as	Christ	did. And therefore he	8, 314/ 33
very Blessed Body of	Christ	. And for the more	8, 315/ 15
and Blessed Blood of	Christ	. And in that chapter	8, 315/ 22
Body nor Blood of	Christ	to be in the	8, 316/ 18
as it were, into	Christ	, and are one with	8, 317/ 14
any reverence had to	Christ	, but he would have	8, 317/ 26
he findeth not that	Christ	, in the consecration and	8, 317/ 28
of Man, our Savior	Christ	himself, being (as he	8, 321/ 6
change this day that	Christ	hath ordained himself. And	8, 321/ 28
to stand unchanged till	Christ	came . . . so is Christ's	8, 322/ 20
the whole church of	Christ	by a common consent	8, 323/ 1
as the church of	Christ	by the Spirit of	8, 326/ 27
did -- our Savior	Christ	himself, when he sent	8, 327/ 35
book against me . . . Tyndale	Christ	asked the apostles (Mt	8, 329/ 16
say that thou art	Christ	, the Son of the	8, 329/ 17
know by what means	Christ	should redeem us; and	8, 329/ 25
going to school with	Christ	, understand as much at	8, 329/ 27
M. More allegeth that	Christ	said not "the Holy	8, 330/ 36
the last -- where	Christ	commanded the apostles to	8, 332/ 18
that text by which	Christ	biddeth all his apostles	8, 332/ 27

any text in which	Christ	had bidden any of	8, 332/ 29
that after their days	Christ	would never show nor	8, 334/ 36
than the appearing of	Christ	again. And because he	8, 335/ 28
the Mystical Body of	Christ	, to fall into that	8, 340/ 14
Lazarus raised afterward by	Christ	, and sent among men	8, 342/ 18
the same words of	Christ	bindeth his flock to	8, 344/ 6
words of our Savior	Christ	, "Whoso heareth you heareth	8, 344/ 20
Ghost was promised by	Christ	to be sent unto	8, 344/ 25
the apostles only. And	Christ	no more promised to	8, 344/ 25
Now, these words of	Christ	, "If any man hear	8, 344/ 29
As the words of	Christ	"Scrutamini scripturas, quoniam ipsae	8, 347/ 14
them that nothing witnesseth	Christ	else but the Scripture	8, 347/ 18
since those words of	Christ	spoken by his apostles	8, 347/ 28
by those words of	Christ	"Search you the Scripture	8, 347/ 31
which were spoken of	Christ	before all the new	8, 347/ 31
in Moses' books" --	Christ	therefore commanded them that	8, 352/ 6
taketh those words of	Christ	as himself doth. But	8, 352/ 18
and the glory of	Christ	. . . but that is a	8, 352/ 22
that those words of	Christ	do discharge every man's	8, 353/ 1
For those words of	Christ	, saving by way of	8, 353/ 9
by the words of	Christ	following, where he saith	8, 353/ 16
Christian people coming unto	Christ	; saying that neither themselves	8, 353/ 32
Moses' law . . . in that	Christ	said that the scribes	8, 354/ 5
good traditions did never	Christ	dispraise -- though he	8, 354/ 21
that those words of	Christ	make not only nothing	8, 355/ 13
that those words of	Christ	nothing make against our	8, 355/ 17
Nor those words of	Christ	be not contrary but	8, 355/ 37
their vices. Now, if	Christ	had said farther to	8, 356/ 9
applieth those words of	Christ	to a preacher that	8, 356/ 16
and the pleasure of	Christ	. . . but mercenary and a	8, 356/ 17
mean the testament of	Christ	, it is not condemned	8, 357/ 3
were those of whom	Christ	in that Gospel speaketh	8, 358/ 25
the Catholic Church of	Christ	by abominable heresies, and	8, 358/ 34
neither those words of	Christ	nor of Saint Augustine	8, 359/ 18
faith that is in	Christ	Jesus. All scripture inspired	8, 359/ 29
the right faith of	Christ	, which he had learned	8, 360/ 8
faith and love in	Christ	Jesus." He saith not	8, 360/ 19
of the faith of	Christ	. And that it may	8, 360/ 26
learned it -- of	Christ	and his apostles, and	8, 360/ 36
the Catholic Church of	Christ	, animated and instructed, according	8, 361/ 1
always the faith of	Christ	; without which it would	8, 361/ 10
be surely kept by	Christ	in his Catholic Church	8, 361/ 14
have done it, but	Christ	hath done it by	8, 362/ 17
long at school with	Christ	, and the chief of	8, 362/ 31
concerning the coming of	Christ	, and the redemption by	8, 365/ 7
that the church of	Christ	hath had taught unto	8, 365/ 19
that Blessed Body of	Christ	in the Sacrament any	8, 366/ 23
of the great bishop	Christ	and his children, delivered	8, 368/ 9
And likewise as in	Christ	and in the Holy	8, 368/ 30
that the Passion of	Christ	, and his resurrection, and	8, 370/ 30

where the church of	Christ	is spread." Many things	8, 370/ 34
the grace that is	Christ	Jesus . . . and those things	8, 374/ 28
of the Feet, whereof	Christ	at his Maundy gave	8, 375/ 25
in the name of	Christ	only, when Christ had	8, 376/ 12
of Christ only, when	Christ	had himself commanded them	8, 376/ 12
token and covenant; and	Christ	kept it himself; and	8, 376/ 17
it is promised by	Christ	that himself and his	8, 378/ 18
and Holy Blood of	Christ	in the Blessed Sacrament	8, 381/ 34
the Catholic Church of	Christ	, we could be sure	8, 382/ 7
the Catholic Church of	Christ	that cannot err. If	8, 386/ 26
right, catholic faith of	Christ	hath been so surely	8, 387/ 3
he maketh our Savior	Christ	, that is very Truth	8, 387/ 6
sinners that believe in	Christ	, and put all their	8, 390/ 10
chosen as our Savior	Christ	did elect and choose	8, 391/ 9
of election, after which	Christ	hath chosen his catholic	8, 391/ 26
clean and unclean . . . and	Christ	with his aforesaid words	8, 391/ 37
only, except that either	Christ	were no man or	8, 392/ 11
repentance" and believing in	Christ	with a "feeling faith	8, 394/ 6
so to believe in	Christ	that we should set	8, 394/ 8
the elect church of	Christ	: I would wit of	8, 395/ 35
faith, the church of	Christ	shall reprove him and	8, 396/ 22
in the church of	Christ	. But he saith that	8, 396/ 29
that the church of	Christ	is only the number	8, 396/ 29
the true church of	Christ	, by whose doctrine we	8, 397/ 25
the Catholic Church of	Christ	, which is in this	8, 397/ 31
the principal head is	Christ	. Of which body whether	8, 397/ 37
this Body Mystical of	Christ	, this Catholic Church, is	8, 398/ 4
is the rock whereon	Christ	built his congregation. More	8, 402/ 28
shall be damned, as	Christ	saith himself in the	8, 403/ 7
true by Scripture. Tyndale	Christ	asked his apostles (Mt	8, 404/ 2
say that thou art	Christ	, the Son of the	8, 404/ 3
he said, "Thou art	Christ	, the Son of the	8, 404/ 12
promises which are in	Christ	. . . and in other things	8, 405/ 9
she had none but	Christ	, I am," saith Tyndale	8, 405/ 17
a man's faith from	Christ	, they might err and	8, 405/ 19
the thing from which	Christ	, the Son of the	8, 406/ 11
the Church believeth, which	Christ	and his Holy Spirit	8, 407/ 12
not by what means	Christ	should deliver us. "But	8, 407/ 20
articles revealed further by	Christ	unto his church must	8, 407/ 39
Saint Peter in confessing	Christ	to be the Son	8, 408/ 9
that the Passion of	Christ	and offering up of	8, 408/ 34
as the satisfaction of	Christ	maketh worthy, without which	8, 409/ 8
be sanctified." Tyndale And	Christ	answered, "Upon this rock	8, 409/ 35
of that faith; for	Christ	said that upon the	8, 412/ 33
which the church of	Christ	goeth unto God, and	8, 413/ 23
that whoso believe that	Christ	is the Son of	8, 414/ 26
therewith . . . all that ever	Christ	shall teach him. Albeit	8, 414/ 29
man may believe that	Christ	is God's Son and	8, 415/ 3
of some things that	Christ	shall tell him, though	8, 415/ 4
man might believe that	Christ	were God's Son, and	8, 415/ 9

believe also all that	Christ	would teach him --	8, 415/ 10
those things only that	Christ	would teach him personally	8, 415/ 11
though he believed that	Christ	were God's Son, and	8, 415/ 13
one do that believed	Christ	to be God's Son	8, 415/ 23
all the church of	Christ	. And thus it appeareth	8, 415/ 29
of the church of	Christ	, which besides that faith	8, 416/ 26
is a member of	Christ	(Eph 5). Now, it	8, 417/ 3
is no member of	Christ	that hath not Christ's	8, 417/ 4
profess the faith of	Christ	, whether they be good	8, 417/ 12
is the Spirit of	Christ	. . . with an example put	8, 417/ 14
mercy in our Savior	Christ	, and unto faith. Sinners	8, 419/ 17
the true members of	Christ	do sin . . . we shall	8, 419/ 32
with the manhood of	Christ	-- yet if he	8, 422/ 23
the Precious Body of	Christ	out of the pyx	8, 423/ 20
words of our Savior	Christ	in the Gospel of	8, 426/ 18
whole Catholic Church of	Christ	of this fifteen hundred	8, 426/ 30
the whole church of	Christ	. This heresy, as I	8, 427/ 3
children, as our Savior	Christ	is by reason of	8, 427/ 26
and the following of	Christ	in good works, and	8, 427/ 28
the right faith of	Christ	-- and put therewith	8, 428/ 33
by the mean of	Christ	; and of such speak	8, 430/ 28
be now fallen from	Christ	, and have expelled the	8, 437/ 30
the right evangelist of	Christ	. But Tyndale -- telling	8, 439/ 36
mercy in our Savior	Christ	, and unto our faith	8, 444/ 37
is in our Savior	Christ	, and unto our faith	8, 445/ 27
mercy in our Savior	Christ	, for the repentance and	8, 446/ 1
Peter, that Jesus is	Christ	, the Son of God	8, 447/ 15
by the Passion of	Christ	, without any respect of	8, 447/ 21
mercy in our Savior	Christ	, and for our faith	8, 449/ 19
very true tale of	Christ	, Tyndale's false tale is	8, 454/ 18
promises which are in	Christ	. And in other things	8, 460/ 16
promises that are in	Christ	. Another cause is because	8, 461/ 10
promises that are in	Christ	, " cannot be damnable, be	8, 461/ 13
promises that are in	Christ	, " he saith that a	8, 461/ 27
against the promises in	Christ	. And therein let Tyndale	8, 462/ 16
promises that be in	Christ	. . . in such wise as	8, 462/ 19
promise that is in	Christ	is deadly sin and	8, 462/ 27
promise of God in	Christ	that through Christ he	8, 462/ 31
in Christ that through	Christ	he shall be saved	8, 462/ 31
and believe not that	Christ	and the Holy Ghost	8, 462/ 32
be saved. For that	Christ	is one God equal	8, 462/ 34
not -- notwithstanding that	Christ	said of Saint John	8, 464/ 16
by the mouth of	Christ	, and not a promise	8, 464/ 19
shall be saved through	Christ	and by Christ's Passion	8, 464/ 28
promise. And yet that	Christ	himself was the same	8, 464/ 28
shall be saved through	Christ	. . . may yet err in	8, 464/ 32
of Mary, was that	Christ	. And of truth, either	8, 464/ 33
he said, "Thou art	Christ	, that art come into	8, 465/ 9
confessed; that Jesus was	Christ	, which was then come	8, 465/ 13
them believe that through	Christ	the world shall be	8, 465/ 21

not know who is	Christ	: even so, Tyndale saith	8, 465/ 22
true, Catholic church of	Christ	-- of which church	8, 465/ 31
-- of which church	Christ	would that every man	8, 465/ 32
contrary! And also, whereas	Christ	when he turned the	8, 466/ 3
after the birth of	Christ	, because they know not	8, 466/ 32
she had none but	Christ	. . . I am therefore never	8, 467/ 1
a man's faith from	Christ	, they might err and	8, 467/ 4
in the blood of	Christ	doth not quite put	8, 470/ 25
after the birth of	Christ	, because they know not	8, 471/ 31
any more children than	Christ	? He doth not yet	8, 472/ 21
had more children than	Christ	. This point he teacheth	8, 472/ 28
by the church of	Christ	. Then ask we Tyndale	8, 476/ 20
is that church of	Christ	by which he is	8, 476/ 21
In which only church	Christ	hath promised to dwell	8, 477/ 4
very long endure ere	Christ	shall himself, with the	8, 478/ 22
salvation that is in	Christ	, whether they be true	8, 480/ 36
say, are fallen from	Christ	and make an idol	8, 481/ 10
the equal Godhood of	Christ	with his Father and	8, 481/ 18
Body and Blood of	Christ	in the Sacrament of	8, 481/ 19
opinions . . . be fallen from	Christ	, and err from the	8, 483/ 27
brethren, be fallen from	Christ	and from the way	8, 484/ 2
sects, be fallen from	Christ	and are from the	8, 484/ 6
which we have in	Christ	is ever fought against	8, 485/ 4
true, Catholic faith of	Christ	. For like as the	8, 486/ 2
all his prophets, by	Christ	and all his apostles	8, 486/ 7
shall never cease till	Christ	shall finally reform the	8, 486/ 10
light and darkness, between	Christ	and Belial?" I say	8, 488/ 3
because the words of	Christ	spoken there to his	8, 498/ 15
righteousness of God in	Christ	. More These words, lo	8, 515/ 31
righteousness of God in	Christ	," because they resist Tyndale's	8, 516/ 11
win his brother to	Christ	, that he which attendeth	8, 516/ 35
Tyndale setteth our Savior	Christ	to school, and teacheth	8, 533/ 30
manner the apostles of	Christ	at his Passion were	8, 540/ 32
which they had seen	Christ	do, nor of the	8, 541/ 14
could not believe until	Christ	himself came, death put	8, 541/ 20
temptation . . . and Judas betrayed	Christ	also through temptation --	8, 542/ 36
of their own death":	Christ	had before forbidden them	8, 543/ 22
himself more credible than	Christ	. But here ye see	8, 544/ 21
in his heart from	Christ	. More Who can more	8, 544/ 31
his heart fallen from	Christ	. . . yet he saith they	8, 544/ 35
of the faith of	Christ	: that is to wit	8, 545/ 2
believe" till he saw	Christ	. . . neither did believe the	8, 546/ 3
not the resurrection of	Christ	. . . yet all the while	8, 547/ 28
railing and blaspheming of	Christ	. . . as Tyndale saith that	8, 548/ 11
Judas, when he sold	Christ	, speak of him some	8, 548/ 34
after the resurrection of	Christ	, and the stoning of	8, 549/ 8
blaspheme the name of	Christ	, and his doctrine, and	8, 549/ 11
refusing the Gospel of	Christ	, and after fell in	8, 549/ 19
as he had denied	Christ	. . . came to himself immediately	8, 550/ 12
the Catholic Church of	Christ	, against which he disputeth	8, 551/ 1

after his denying of	Christ	, nothing proveth Tyndale's purpose	8, 551/ 10
time when he forswore	Christ	. For Tyndale, if he	8, 551/ 12
women's words, believe that	Christ	was risen . . . nor well	8, 552/ 1
forth the confession of	Christ	by the mouth. But	8, 552/ 11
could not believe that	Christ	was arisen again, he	8, 552/ 17
for the text that	Christ	said to Peter how	8, 553/ 8
and their gloss together.	Christ	saith (Luke 22), "Simon	8, 553/ 11
Peter forsook and forswore	Christ	, he did believe with	8, 555/ 28
forsaking and forswearing of	Christ	, it must needs follow	8, 555/ 31
forsaking and forswearing of	Christ	was a good work	8, 555/ 32
all that while, against	Christ	, but also loved him	8, 556/ 7
embrace the name of	Christ	, though their faiths be	8, 560/ 32
mercy that is in	Christ	Jesus our Lord." All	8, 561/ 1
the Catholic church of	Christ	, of all true Christian	8, 561/ 19
embrace the name of	Christ	" whether they have faith	8, 561/ 23
for the church of	Christ	militant here in earth	8, 561/ 36
mercy that is in	Christ	Jesus our Lord": he	8, 562/ 7
sinner's that believe in	Christ	, and put all their	8, 563/ 24
in sin, saying once "	Christ	, help!" for the manner	8, 567/ 3
mercy that is in	Christ	Jesus our Lord," afterward	8, 567/ 25
sinner's that believe in	Christ	, and put all their	8, 567/ 27
be a church of	Christ	. . . as he doth and	8, 571/ 14
is a church of	Christ	. . . of which the church	8, 571/ 16
Body nor Blood of	Christ	be not in the	8, 572/ 4
be the church of	Christ	in earth, nor hath	8, 572/ 28
prove the church of	Christ	here in earth to	8, 573/ 2
known Catholic church of	Christ	, and fain would pull	8, 573/ 4
hath done: purposely mistranslate	Christ's	holy Gospel, to set	8, 3/ 36
than they that despise	Christ's	sacraments, which are his	8, 5/ 20
a great part of	Christ's	new law and testament	8, 5/ 21
disobey the doctrine of	Christ's	Catholic Church, and set	8, 6/ 24
and turn again to	Christ's	Catholic Church. And therefore	8, 9/ 21
false heresies, would seem	Christ's	apostles and play the	8, 11/ 14
Friday, nor to cast	Christ's	cross in the cannell	8, 12/ 12
For the contemning of	Christ's	Catholic, known church, and	8, 24/ 13
do any worship to	Christ's	Precious Body in the	8, 32/ 9
relic, nor creep to	Christ's	cross, nor do any	8, 32/ 28
do any worship to	Christ's	Blessed Body and Blood	8, 32/ 29
and steadfast authority of	Christ's	Catholic, known church against	8, 34/ 7
fell in sleep in	Christ's	company, while Judas the	8, 35/ 37
to the hearing of	Christ's	true, Catholic faith. And	8, 36/ 11
the holy doctors of	Christ's	church, and the common	8, 44/ 16
of every age from	Christ's	death hitherto. And in	8, 44/ 17
the beginning kept in	Christ's	church . . . be we now	8, 44/ 30
taste . . . since that from	Christ's	death hitherto, all holy	8, 44/ 32
that believe as all	Christ's	church hath believed ever	8, 45/ 8
hath been ever since	Christ's	that place, Tyndale's "spiritual	8, 45/ 23
old holy doctors of	Christ's	church unto Luther's days	8, 46/ 19
the holy saints since	Christ's	days unto Tyndale's time	8, 49/ 35
be saved only by	Christ's	blood, and by our	8, 52/ 9

and the merits of	Christ's	Passion -- when we	8, 53/ 19
God and bought with	Christ's	blood, and so forth	8, 55/ 38
all commandments either of	Christ's	church or of Christ's	8, 60/ 24
Christ's church or of	Christ's	own mouth immediate, after	8, 60/ 24
fly to heavenward without	Christ's	Passion . . . but that with	8, 65/ 18
grace, and merits of	Christ's	Passion, our good works	8, 65/ 19
had the profit of	Christ's	Passion by their faith	8, 71/ 3
by the merits of	Christ's	Passion and by his	8, 77/ 2
and holy ceremonies of	Christ's	church, by one general	8, 77/ 6
through the merits of	Christ's	holy Passion. And this	8, 77/ 33
becometh him well against	Christ's	holy sacraments to jest	8, 78/ 14
changed and turned in	Christ's	holy Flesh and Blood	8, 81/ 14
by the merits of	Christ's	Passion; and so have	8, 82/ 19
it been taken in	Christ's	church. And though in	8, 85/ 13
God hath made in	Christ's	blood -- our sins	8, 89/ 10
lost his part in	Christ's	blood, because he is	8, 89/ 17
been in Christendom since	Christ's	death unto this day	8, 91/ 20
that the word of	Christ's	promise. For he saith	8, 94/ 22
Tyndale that? Because that	Christ's	promises be true, must	8, 96/ 36
for the merits of	Christ's	Passion, as he hath	8, 100/ 33
by the touch of	Christ's	garment, whereof Saint Luke	8, 103/ 4
and that he regardeth	Christ's	Passion and our own	8, 104/ 9
of Tyndale's teaching concerning	Christ's	promise. But he frameth	8, 106/ 14
promise. But he frameth	Christ's	promises after his own	8, 106/ 14
have nothing taught but	Christ's	promise -- yet in	8, 106/ 27
of fashion Tyndale teacheth	Christ's	promises. For whereas he	8, 108/ 12
at nothing saving only	Christ's	promises made to man	8, 108/ 13
besides this, that of	Christ's	promises he denieth many	8, 108/ 17
such holy ceremonies whereof	Christ's	church hath received many	8, 109/ 29
old holy doctors of	Christ's	church -- yet knoweth	8, 113/ 26
after The sacrament of	Christ's	body after this this	8, 114/ 11
form of bread is	Christ's	own body, and yet	8, 115/ 28
is the sacrament of	Christ's	body and blood, and	8, 116/ 27
I may not believe	Christ's	church, but believe Christ's	8, 116/ 36
Christ's church, but believe	Christ's	church, that the doctrine	8, 116/ 36
it "the sacrament of	Christ's	body and blood," and	8, 117/ 7
we may not worship	Christ's	own Body in the	8, 117/ 32
may not believe in	Christ's	church, as though the	8, 118/ 4
yet he must believe	Christ's	church . . . that the doctrine	8, 118/ 6
must needs confess that	Christ's	church is the church	8, 118/ 23
church that hath from	Christ's	days hitherto continued; and	8, 118/ 29
that Tyndale is against	Christ's	own blessed Person a	8, 118/ 36
Crucifix, and also by	Christ's	Holy Cross itself --	8, 128/ 4
all Christian men since	Christ's	death hitherward . . . hath set	8, 128/ 7
by which ever since	Christ's	days, by the judgment	8, 129/ 31
to the faith of	Christ's	church -- do damnably	8, 132/ 37
foam of blasphemies against	Christ's	holy ceremonies and blessed	8, 134/ 32
years. And where had	Christ's	promise been, then, all	8, 135/ 26
Almaine, and thereby destroy	Christ's	good Christian people. For	8, 137/ 8
monks' "marriages" and mocketh	Christ's	sacraments, and then preacheth	8, 140/ 28

that good is in	Christ's	church . . . as are the	8, 142/ 25
lustily, saying that of	Christ's	promises nor of his	8, 147/ 21
mankind is redeemed by	Christ's	Passion, and that he	8, 147/ 24
who can speak of	Christ's	Passion and speak nothing	8, 148/ 6
and the figure of	Christ's	cross, the book of	8, 149/ 2
more apostolical than was	Christ's	old apostle Paul. For	8, 149/ 35
without writing); and after	Christ's	death did his apostles	8, 150/ 22
age hitherto continued in	Christ's	church. And that I	8, 152/ 2
of God's Spirit by	Christ's	own promise ever abiding	8, 154/ 7
they call nothing but	Christ's	only promise. And here	8, 156/ 6
maketh high boast of	Christ's	promises . . . and would with	8, 158/ 22
that plainly he denieth	Christ's	promise too . . . and will	8, 158/ 23
well perceive -- by	Christ's	own promise, in the	8, 158/ 35
at the voices of	Christ's	ministers in the choir	8, 160/ 9
wouldst have us set	Christ's	image at naught, which	8, 174/ 1
that himself teacheth against	Christ's	holy sacraments. Against which	8, 179/ 33
which how soon after	Christ's	death he translated it	8, 184/ 29
that he saith "feed	Christ's	flock," he meaneth even	8, 185/ 20
the holy story of	Christ's	Gospel, what manner a	8, 186/ 16
Jews or paynims . . . yet	Christ's	church "borrowed" them neither	8, 193/ 17
every 'faith'	Christ's	faith." That wot we	8, 199/ 13
itself, it commonly signifieth "	Christ's	faith" in matters of	8, 199/ 14
place in Scripture that	Christ's	satisfaction for our sins	8, 208/ 21
albeit one drop of	Christ's	precious blood had been	8, 209/ 22
remission both -- and	Christ's	satisfaction also for the	8, 210/ 6
the only merits of	Christ's	Passion . . . but if men's	8, 210/ 32
the spiritual treasure of	Christ's	church upon good cause	8, 213/ 27
on the cross at	Christ's	right hand. And if	8, 215/ 27
ill; that to reverence	Christ's	cross or any saint's	8, 221/ 4
before these days, since	Christ's	time till our own	8, 221/ 19
manifestly declared, both concerning	Christ's	holy sacraments and divers	8, 222/ 23
divers other articles of	Christ's	faith. But forasmuch as	8, 222/ 24
evil . . . for they call	Christ's	sacraments evil and Luther's	8, 227/ 15
of Muhammad truer than	Christ's	. More Now cometh he	8, 228/ 36
credence and authority of	Christ's	church. But, good Christian	8, 229/ 12
where Tyndale hath translated	Christ's	words in this wise	8, 233/ 9
away the credence of	Christ's	Catholic Church; but also	8, 240/ 13
which clearly proveth that	Christ's	Catholic Church is a	8, 240/ 17
the miracles wrought in	Christ's	church clearly reprove all	8, 242/ 11
is this consecution true: "	Christ's	church saith that whoso	8, 242/ 26
mother the Church is	Christ's	apostle and teacheth them	8, 244/ 17
of God, according to	Christ's	promise, assistant, whereby it	8, 246/ 24
mark and knowledge of	Christ's	very, true church, since	8, 246/ 27
true church, of charity (	Christ's	proper badge), ceaseth not	8, 249/ 1
question is not upon	Christ's	and his apostles' words	8, 250/ 19
be daily done in	Christ's	Catholic Church. For our	8, 251/ 36
church forever, according to	Christ's	promise; and therefore shall	8, 252/ 27
believed and observed in	Christ's	Catholic Church. For if	8, 253/ 7
away the credence of	Christ's	Catholic Church . . . which once	8, 254/ 6
they did them in	Christ's	name . . . we find not	8, 255/ 24

with golden letters and	Christ's	own hand. Here have	8, 258/ 20
to the sacrament of	Christ's	Body than to the	8, 260/ 2
for the custom of	Christ's	Catholic Church . . . why a	8, 260/ 15
ever used everywhere in	Christ's	whole church, and the	8, 260/ 20
contrary truth, according to	Christ's	promise. But now, as	8, 260/ 25
of the tradition of	Christ's	Catholic Church, but of	8, 260/ 29
so daily used in	Christ's	church that forgotten they	8, 263/ 11
that hath heard of	Christ's	faith and Holy Scripture	8, 272/ 18
he shall never do	Christ's	Catholic Church. Tyndale God	8, 272/ 33
fifteen hundred years of	Christ's	church, holy preachers with	8, 274/ 14
the blessed sacraments of	Christ's	church, pertain to the	8, 276/ 35
signify the memorial of	Christ's	Passion, and unity of	8, 278/ 34
in their turning to	Christ's	belief, were not led	8, 281/ 12
Tyndale Wherefore, forasmuch as	Christ's	congregation is spread abroad	8, 281/ 18
therefore it followeth that "	Christ's	congregation" hath all things	8, 281/ 33
that is to wit,	Christ's	Catholic Church, which he	8, 285/ 23
the common-received faith of	Christ's	Catholic Church. Against which	8, 286/ 19
the common faith of	Christ's	Catholic Church is out	8, 286/ 31
Holy Spirit . . . according to	Christ's	promise, that can never	8, 286/ 35
leave the faith of	Christ's	Catholic Church and lean	8, 287/ 2
from the faith of	Christ's	church; that is to	8, 290/ 9
than that bread is	Christ's	body and wine his	8, 290/ 34
than that bread is	Christ's	body and wine his	8, 292/ 36
-- that bread is	Christ's	body, and wine his	8, 293/ 4
converted and changed into	Christ's	body and blood; and	8, 293/ 7
the very apostles at	Christ's	commandment) have also significations	8, 294/ 11
is the denying of	Christ's	blood!); and inasmuch as	8, 294/ 16
he resembled it unto	Christ's	burying and resurrection, and	8, 296/ 11
is the denying of	Christ's	blood") -- since Tyndale	8, 297/ 35
of them cometh of	Christ's	Passion; for this they	8, 299/ 36
indeed, and delivered unto	Christ's	Catholic Church by himself	8, 302/ 30
the very apostles at	Christ's	commandment) have also significations	8, 303/ 5
is the denying of	Christ's	blood!); and inasmuch as	8, 303/ 10
the very apostles at	Christ's	commandment." It is to	8, 303/ 24
saith, meant only of	Christ's	miracles, and not of	8, 310/ 38
Saint John meant of	Christ's	miracles too; and therefore	8, 311/ 8
made not only of	Christ's	miracles, but also of	8, 311/ 19
in the hearts of	Christ's	whole Catholic Church, he	8, 311/ 37
therefore he calleth it	Christ's	"supper," and not "Mass	8, 314/ 33
people "God's board" and "	Christ's	table" . . . and yet we	8, 316/ 2
hundred years continued in	Christ's	church, without any mention	8, 319/ 5
Christ came . . . so is	Christ's	day so ordained by	8, 322/ 21
accounted for good through	Christ's	whole Catholic Church --	8, 326/ 31
apostles should give unto	Christ's	church any ceremonies whereof	8, 329/ 35
maketh little ado of	Christ's	word bidding them go	8, 332/ 32
out the Consecration at	Christ's	Maundy. He must also	8, 334/ 8
be accursed out of	Christ's	church!)), but with the	8, 337/ 3
contrary. And that besides	Christ's	own appearing at the	8, 337/ 33
Abraham peradventure long before	Christ's	coming, and at the	8, 342/ 30
Spirit of God, by	Christ's	promise, hath given unto	8, 342/ 34

by the reason of	Christ's	word, "He that heareth	8, 343/ 35
this same authority hath	Christ's	church, assembled in the	8, 344/ 4
are his words . . . Tyndale	Christ's	disciples taught Christ's doctrine	8, 345/ 27
Tyndale Christ's disciples taught	Christ's	doctrine confirming it with	8, 345/ 27
when he saith that	Christ's	disciples taught his doctrine	8, 346/ 7
they all witnessed of	Christ's	will to be necessarily	8, 347/ 27
God that was by	Christ's	promise sent unto the	8, 350/ 28
said, those words of	Christ's	were properly meant of	8, 354/ 13
against the laws of	Christ's	church . . . but also make	8, 355/ 14
written . . . though we construe	Christ's	words not of the	8, 355/ 19
For first, as for	Christ's	words, if they had	8, 355/ 23
Jeremiah, or Ezekiel, by	Christ's	word wiped out of	8, 355/ 31
is theirs and not	Christ's	," that is to wit	8, 356/ 25
to set forth against	Christ's	true doctrine Tyndale's anti-Christian	8, 357/ 8
worthy to be called	Christ's	testament, but either Tyndale's	8, 357/ 9
their own and not	Christ's	: then hear them not	8, 358/ 19
Saint Augustine, and of	Christ's	words, too. And yet	8, 358/ 22
heart the articles of	Christ's	faith, which be surely	8, 361/ 13
the common consent of	Christ's	Catholic Church cannot in	8, 361/ 23
Catholic Church cannot in	Christ's	very, true faith err	8, 361/ 23
the catholic faith of	Christ's	church fastened in our	8, 361/ 28
Christian faith were by	Christ's	apostles put in writing	8, 363/ 29
plain that it is	Christ's	own precious Body, which	8, 366/ 13
Christian observance is of	Christ's	teaching . . . and whatsoever is	8, 370/ 3
Scripture of God in	Christ's	church, and which be	8, 373/ 24
are the words of	Christ's	commandment in that observance	8, 375/ 30
taken and kept from	Christ's	days and his apostles'	8, 388/ 34
needs be true by	Christ's	promise made unto his	8, 388/ 36
the holy doctors of	Christ's	church in every age	8, 389/ 7
Tyndale I say that	Christ's	elect church is the	8, 390/ 9
hearts that God for	Christ's	sake loveth them and	8, 390/ 12
Where he saith that "	Christ's	elect church" is the	8, 391/ 4
seem to mean by "	Christ's	elect church," of his	8, 392/ 25
memorial, and token of	Christ's	death and Passion, and	8, 394/ 15
old holy doctors of	Christ's	church, since Christ's days	8, 394/ 24
of Christ's church, since	Christ's	days and his apostles'	8, 394/ 24
heresies. If not . . . then	Christ's	elect church may keep	8, 395/ 37
to be saved in	Christ's	Passion, if some such	8, 399/ 23
all the doctrine of	Christ's	church is full of	8, 399/ 35
from the faith of	Christ's	whole Catholic Church for	8, 404/ 20
redemption that is in	Christ's	blood. For though she	8, 405/ 16
in his confession, that	Christ's	coming was only to	8, 406/ 16
heaven but only by	Christ's	coming. And thus might	8, 406/ 31
nothing there confessed of	Christ's	Passion, descension into hell	8, 406/ 35
of the belief of	Christ's	death, descension, resurrection, ascension	8, 408/ 5
also believe and obey	Christ's	church, according to Christ's	8, 408/ 17
Christ's church, according to	Christ's	commandment -- nor will	8, 408/ 17
was not aware of	Christ's	Passion when he made	8, 408/ 27
Tyndale That offering of	Christ's	body and blood is	8, 408/ 30
way, and not of	Christ's	church. More Lo, these	8, 410/ 9

with the pretext of	Christ's	own holy words, yet	8, 410/ 13
way, and not of	Christ's	church. More Lo, here	8, 413/ 28
heretics and out of	Christ's	church if, having that	8, 414/ 5
so much as of	Christ's	death neither, whereof, as	8, 414/ 15
told to them by	Christ's	own mouth. Yea, and	8, 415/ 16
master, which believe of	Christ's	words no more than	8, 415/ 25
way, and not of	Christ's	church." For this is	8, 416/ 6
made a man of	Christ's	true church; but since	8, 416/ 34
Tyndale The church is	Christ's	body (Col 1); and	8, 417/ 2
Christ that hath not	Christ's	Spirit in it; as	8, 417/ 4
man be none of	Christ's	, he is not of	8, 417/ 6
in the body of	Christ's	church take life again	8, 417/ 20
the church that is	Christ's	body . . . and that he	8, 417/ 25
a true member of	Christ's	church sinneth not, and	8, 418/ 14
a true member of	Christ's	church sinneth not, and	8, 418/ 17
yet every member of	Christ's	congregation a sinner, and	8, 419/ 6
a true member of	Christ's	church doth both ever	8, 419/ 30
a true member of	Christ's	church sinneth not. Lo	8, 419/ 39
of Gerasa which, seeing	Christ's	miracle wrought upon the	8, 422/ 32
the known faith of	Christ's	Catholic Church, and by	8, 426/ 23
elect church" that is	Christ's	"mystical body" whereof God's	8, 427/ 33
man a member of	Christ's	"elect church" but him	8, 428/ 3
old holy doctors of	Christ's	church from the days	8, 428/ 29
the plain determination of	Christ's	church . . . but also against	8, 429/ 10
yet every member of	Christ's	congregation a sinner, and	8, 443/ 19
a true member of	Christ's	church sinneth not, because	8, 443/ 28
every true member of	Christ's	church, for all that	8, 443/ 32
a true member of	Christ's	church breaketh out into	8, 445/ 12
the true members of	Christ's	church are "sinners and	8, 445/ 21
the true members of	Christ's	church, do not sin	8, 446/ 3
the "true" members of	Christ's	church, feeling by their	8, 450/ 25
through Christ and by	Christ's	Passion . . . is a promise	8, 464/ 28
saith that he believeth	Christ's	promise made unto his	8, 465/ 23
not know which is	Christ's	church here in earth	8, 465/ 29
the Holy Ghost, by	Christ's	promise, teacheth, and ever	8, 465/ 33
God's Spirit abiding, by	Christ's	promise, in his Catholic	8, 466/ 1
the New Testament of	Christ's	"brethren," would think that	8, 466/ 31
redemption that is in	Christ's	blood. For though she	8, 467/ 1
the strong rocks of	Christ's	Catholic Church and the	8, 471/ 16
redemption that is in	Christ's	blood" -- because Tyndale	8, 471/ 23
the New Testament of	Christ's	"brethren," would think that	8, 471/ 29
redemption that is in	Christ's	blood. More Consider, good	8, 471/ 36
for the trust of	Christ's	promise made thereto, that	8, 478/ 37
breaking the unity of	Christ's	church, for whose sake	8, 481/ 8
breaketh the unity of	Christ's	church: whether the Catholic	8, 481/ 16
faith that is in	Christ's	blood . . . and therefore are	8, 483/ 27
therefore are none of	Christ's	church, because they be	8, 483/ 28
faith that is in	Christ's	blood . . . and therefore are	8, 484/ 3
therefore are none of	Christ's	church, because they be	8, 484/ 3
faith that is in	Christ's	blood . . . and therefore are	8, 484/ 7

therefore are none of	Christ's	church, because they put	8, 484/ 7
up for them in	Christ's	blood, and thereto what	8, 496/ 17
the true doctrine of	Christ's	Catholic Church, that the	8, 498/ 16
up for them in	Christ's	blood, and thereto what	8, 499/ 24
up for them in	Christ's	blood, and thereto what	8, 501/ 10
so meant as all	Christ's	church understandeth them (as	8, 508/ 35
set the merits of	Christ's	Passion for the remnant	8, 516/ 21
of the merits of	Christ's	Passion, and so, to	8, 519/ 25
old holy doctors of	Christ's	church, and against the	8, 520/ 20
wise a tale of	Christ's	blessed apostles. Of whom	8, 540/ 29
excuse the sin of	Christ's	apostles which they rather	8, 544/ 5
And this would rather	Christ's	blessed apostles -- that	8, 544/ 11
repent his railing against	Christ's	Blessed Body, the Sacrament	8, 548/ 26
the very words of	Christ's	Gospel, too . . . and hath	8, 554/ 20
through the means of	Christ's	aforesaid prayer; and that	8, 557/ 10
hearts that God for	Christ's	sake loveth them and	8, 563/ 26
a true member of	Christ's	church "sinneth not, and	8, 564/ 13
hearts that God for	Christ's	sake loveth them, and	8, 567/ 29
the right belief of	Christ's	sacraments, and therein the	8, 570/ 36
martyr-quellers,' and '	Christ-killers'	; 'serpents,'	8, 58/ 21
the Collect "Domine Iesu	Christe	" -- when he came	8, 24/ 7
that as they may	christen	for necessity, so they	8, 189/ 32
Tyndale that women may	christen	, and consecrate the Body	8, 258/ 37
why a woman may	christen	and not consecrate, since	8, 259/ 34
why a woman may	christen	, than why she may	8, 260/ 16
Scripture that women may	christen	children; which joineth to	8, 306/ 32
the judgment of all	Christendom	rebuke the world for	8, 43/ 11
this common-known church of	Christendom	(except such as at	8, 44/ 18
judge sweet that all	Christendom	judged sour. And by	8, 44/ 28
that ever were in	Christendom	since Christ was born	8, 46/ 29
should never happen in	Christendom	, and therefore have always	8, 50/ 4
never child christened since	Christendom	first began but that	8, 82/ 28
have been aneled since	Christendom	first began. And he	8, 87/ 1
as hath been in	Christendom	since Christ's death unto	8, 91/ 20
the better for the	christendom	. And then if this	8, 92/ 21
there cannot hinder their	christendom	. And as for the	8, 93/ 25
I have made the	Christendom	which thou goest about	8, 97/ 17
general councils of all	Christendom	a thousand years before	8, 119/ 27
the whole consent of	Christendom	so many hundred years	8, 130/ 1
from the corps of	Christendom	-- he that then	8, 130/ 29
other part of true	Christendom	did not recognize the	8, 130/ 35
name of any good	Christendom	-- yea, and every	8, 131/ 12
a great gap in	Christendom	this fifteen hundred years	8, 135/ 25
was never in all	Christendom	since the faith first	8, 140/ 3
good, honest people of	Christendom	this fifteen hundred years	8, 140/ 16
the best time, of	Christendom	, in which he can	8, 150/ 27
kept and believed in	Christendom	, he hath caused to	8, 154/ 17
without any signification of	Christendom	any more than of	8, 164/ 28
of their faith or	Christendom	. . . no more than this	8, 166/ 34
known and dwelled in	Christendom	. I say now, in	8, 167/ 5

a thousand years before	Christendom	began, as the books	8, 169/ 30
for any congregation before	Christendom	began, or that ever	8, 169/ 32
the word that since	Christendom	first began among Englishmen	8, 171/ 16
and temporal, throughout all	Christendom	, and namely against all	8, 191/ 21
heathen to come to	Christendom	-- in the entry	8, 212/ 7
his own heresies since	Christendom	first began. But for	8, 219/ 25
the whole corps of	Christendom	, to tell them all	8, 342/ 4
be made, though all	Christendom	should come together and	8, 343/ 17
mean, as are through	Christendom	kept -- we may	8, 370/ 26
to deadly sin after	Christendom	once had, shall be	8, 377/ 21
this known corps of	Christendom	have all these eight	8, 387/ 15
that are chosen into	Christendom	and the profession of	8, 428/ 5
as commonly believed through	Christendom	, as any other article	8, 472/ 8
baptism, that then their	christendom	stood them not in	8, 474/ 7
in the churches through	Christendom	, and by the books	8, 481/ 28
the Catholic corps of	Christendom	, and make new, fond	8, 481/ 34
those that did in	Christendom	begin to fight, kill	8, 482/ 12
the whole corps of	Christendom	, from the beginning hitherto	8, 486/ 8
that if we be	christened	and keep his holy	8, 76/ 32
there was never child	christened	since Christendom first began	8, 82/ 28
And he that is	christened	and careth for no	8, 90/ 32
because that children be	christened	in Latin. For which	8, 92/ 15
have in England been	christened	in Latin . . . there was	8, 92/ 20
English children shall be	christened	in English, and then	8, 92/ 29
come not to be	christened	there themselves . . . and so	8, 93/ 23
upon them that were	christened	, the Holy Ghost forthwith	8, 99/ 17
that children be sometimes	christened	of the midwife's hand	8, 127/ 14
too, that be not	christened	at all. And in	8, 146/ 34
assembly" because they be	christened	, but should be so	8, 167/ 3
signify other company than	christened	, in common speech of	8, 167/ 7
the Greeks and Latins	christened	, to signify the Christian	8, 170/ 19
Saint Peter was ever	christened	, till Tyndale bring forth	8, 193/ 3
Christian man is not	christened	at all, for lack	8, 198/ 7
to them that be	christened	already, and keep their	8, 212/ 10
confirmed, or to be	christened	either, if it be	8, 289/ 27
either, if it be	christened	in Latin; or a	8, 289/ 27
so many so suddenly	christened	thereupon . . . whereby can Tyndale	8, 474/ 3
that were so suddenly	christened	so many at once	8, 474/ 24
washing when the priest	christeneth	a child than when	8, 189/ 20
the time of the	christening	-- for if he	8, 93/ 3
and exorcisms at the	christening	be of the substance	8, 193/ 34
being occupied in the	christening	of a child at	8, 194/ 29
that they come from	christening	, ere ever they be	8, 474/ 26
in vobis est gregem	Christi	" ("The elders that are	8, 183/ 13
in vobis est gregem	Christi	." Which place I take	8, 185/ 10
The Preface to the	Christian	Reader Our Lord send	8, 2/ 1
God . . . calling all good	Christian	people idolaters for honoring	8, 3/ 7
now to grant that	Christian	men may have images	8, 3/ 18
sense believed of all	Christian	people, had liefer his	8, 6/ 28
book when any good	Christian	man readeth that hath	8, 7/ 32

away. Which manner of	Christian	zeal and princely benignity	8, 9/ 2
labored to have all	Christian	people circumcised, to the	8, 12/ 15
books have killed the	Christian	man both in body	8, 12/ 21
somewhat see what good	Christian	faith Sir Thomas Hitton	8, 12/ 36
thing necessary, and of	Christian	people to be observed	8, 14/ 20
nor for any other	Christian	prince . . . to make any	8, 15/ 18
will advise all good	Christian	folk, and especially the	8, 19/ 31
under the name of	Christian	liberty to run into	8, 21/ 21
therein were good and	Christian	faith; being indeed as	8, 21/ 25
devotion, that every good	Christian	man hath great cause	8, 23/ 32
have gladdened any good	Christian	heart to have heard	8, 24/ 2
have heard his faithful	Christian	answer . . . as they report	8, 24/ 3
mind and a true	Christian	man, to give a	8, 25/ 31
plain points of the	Christian	faith to answer him	8, 25/ 33
in this wise: "A	Christian	man is bound to	8, 31/ 18
he saith that a	Christian	man is bound to	8, 31/ 31
obedience to a good	Christian	prince that they be	8, 31/ 39
nor pray for all	Christian	souls . . . and that it	8, 32/ 8
general council of all	Christian	nations, or of any	8, 32/ 22
bewitched, and from true	Christian	folk turned into false	8, 33/ 6
visage of the true	Christian	faith -- this is	8, 33/ 12
I counsel every good	Christian	man, and especially such	8, 37/ 18
there will no good	Christian	man can him thank	8, 40/ 26
if any spark of	Christian	zeal remained in their	8, 42/ 2
book after. Wherefore, good	Christian	readers, whoso shall happen	8, 42/ 31
whole congregation of all	Christian	people. For it is	8, 43/ 36
by himself written in	Christian	men's hearts . . . as by	8, 44/ 10
church, and the common	Christian	people of every age	8, 44/ 16
good people, all true	Christian	nations, have savored always	8, 44/ 33
were reputed for good	Christian	-- and I ween	8, 46/ 32
chariot! But yet, good	Christian	reader, for all his	8, 47/ 23
they but also all	Christian	people, both good and	8, 49/ 37
profit of good men's	Christian	works; for Christian be	8, 54/ 26
men's Christian works; for	Christian	be their prayers, their	8, 54/ 26
advantage; but the very	Christian	obedience is to obey	8, 55/ 5
flatter all holy Catholic,	Christian	people, saving only their	8, 56/ 29
known church of all	Christian	people save heretics . . . which	8, 61/ 12
the way into the	Christian	liberty" of eating, drinking	8, 62/ 24
which not only all	Christian	people hitherto but also	8, 63/ 24
now, Christ hath to	Christian	men promised of our	8, 66/ 28
of intemperance, for good	Christian	fasting goeth sometimes far	8, 68/ 7
the fast of a	Christian	man shall have no	8, 68/ 23
opinion of a true	Christian	man, but of a	8, 68/ 24
here allege unto you	Christian	readers other texts out	8, 69/ 6
ye clearly see, good	Christian	reader, that the holy	8, 69/ 18
high spiritual doctrine: that	Christian	men should not be	8, 73/ 22
he findeth out, a	Christian	man that were either	8, 75/ 3
forth. More Lo, good	Christian	reader, this holy "spiritual	8, 75/ 20
that unto all good	Christian	men the outward, sensible	8, 77/ 4
all the commonalty of	Christian	people; and they believe	8, 77/ 12

wits. For that all	Christian	people have this faith	8, 77/ 18
and lowing no good	Christian	man can without heaviness	8, 78/ 18
show that all we	Christian	people that are made	8, 81/ 12
not in peace and	Christian	love with all people	8, 82/ 14
of Christ, the whole	Christian	company present should not	8, 84/ 5
by Tyndale upon all	Christian	people that have been	8, 86/ 35
with. But every good	Christian	man knoweth that such	8, 87/ 37
a shrewd sort of	Christian	folk this fifteen hundred	8, 88/ 14
which thing all good	Christian	people have ever used	8, 89/ 3
that would seem a	Christian	man? For as for	8, 90/ 11
well enough that all	Christian	men believe that no	8, 90/ 16
is yet never a	Christian	man nor never a	8, 92/ 22
man nor never a	Christian	woman in all England	8, 92/ 22
to make the child	Christian	, and therein do as	8, 93/ 30
with his church of	Christian	people all days unto	8, 106/ 34
and company of all	Christian	people professing the name	8, 107/ 2
parties of this known	Christian	company . . . and since they	8, 107/ 6
heresy? And thus, good	Christian	readers, here ye plainly	8, 108/ 11
lies therewith, saying that	Christian	men think that they	8, 109/ 17
thus ye see, good	Christian	readers, that by Tyndale's	8, 110/ 30
as he doth. What	Christian	ears can abide such	8, 110/ 32
worshipful jest in a	Christian	man's mouth! That mouth	8, 115/ 19
known church of all	Christian	nations, from which he	8, 118/ 20
ye plainly perceive, good	Christian	readers, that this malicious	8, 118/ 37
be true which all	Christian	people have this fifteen	8, 119/ 5
as there had few	Christian	writers expounded the Scripture	8, 119/ 19
God keep every good	Christian	man, and such as	8, 119/ 34
that would have all	Christian	men suffer the Turks	8, 122/ 32
other folk, his innocent	Christian	brethren, against the infidels	8, 123/ 7
familiars of our own	Christian	faith -- and namely	8, 123/ 16
not to learn the	Christian	faith but to kill	8, 123/ 17
but to kill the	Christian	men, a prince that	8, 123/ 18
God" than such a	Christian	man. Wherein if Tyndale	8, 123/ 28
Better is it, good	Christian	reader, to do the	8, 126/ 25
knoweth well that all	Christian	people have and ever	8, 127/ 22
upon them." But all	Christian	men since Christ's death	8, 128/ 7
not only among good	Christian	men, but also sometimes	8, 128/ 11
to the persecution of	Christian	men, but also to	8, 128/ 23
saints and all good	Christian	people besides, such things	8, 129/ 32
of ignorance brought all	Christian	nations out of the	8, 130/ 9
understanding? Tyndale Judge, therefore,	Christian	reader, whether the pope	8, 130/ 18
pope and all the	Christian	realms and countries that	8, 130/ 26
be of all those	Christian	countries the chief spiritual	8, 130/ 32
whole church of all	Christian	nations: we shall pray	8, 134/ 5
things. More Judge, good	Christian	reader, whether it be	8, 134/ 30
to fear that his	Christian	faith beginneth to fail	8, 135/ 2
these means all the	Christian	nations have instead of	8, 135/ 21
More Mark now, good	Christian	reader, when Tyndale hath	8, 136/ 31
and every kind of	Christian	people, that anything do	8, 137/ 2
thereby destroy Christ's good	Christian	people. For surely, good	8, 137/ 9

For of truth, good	Christian	reader, it is high	8, 139/ 3
wed." And therefore, good	Christian	readers, since Holy Scripture	8, 140/ 10
or a "house" where	Christian	men "were wont" to	8, 144/ 21
only people as be	Christian	people -- and them	8, 146/ 4
to speak of only	Christian	people in this place	8, 146/ 20
though he name a	Christian	city for an example	8, 146/ 28
not only be there	Christian	priests and Christian laypeople	8, 146/ 32
there Christian priests and	Christian	laypeople . . . but open, cast-out	8, 146/ 32
in some cities, few	Christian	people and the remnant	8, 146/ 34
generally -- but the	Christian	people only. Nor now	8, 147/ 3
the whole town is	Christian	people -- there would	8, 147/ 5
signifieth a place whereunto "	Christian	people were wont in	8, 147/ 15
him, of his reverent	Christian	mind, to call the	8, 148/ 36
confess that all the	Christian	preachers, that is to	8, 150/ 28
faith of all true	Christian	people, fifteen hundred years	8, 156/ 13
now doth all good	Christian	people very well perceive	8, 158/ 34
or talk. But good	Christian	people, whom he belieth	8, 162/ 22
of Christ is every	Christian	man . . . and that the	8, 163/ 26
Church is the whole	Christian	people . . . and therefore they	8, 163/ 28
holy name of a	Christian	company gathered together in	8, 164/ 7
common-known people of all	Christian	realms -- clergy, laypeople	8, 165/ 22
indifferent unto Turks and	Christian	men, and unto all	8, 166/ 15
and a company of	Christian	men, so that it	8, 166/ 16
of Turks as of	Christian	men; and that this	8, 166/ 17
signify a company of	Christian	people, and is not	8, 166/ 18
of Turks and of	Christian	men. And I said	8, 166/ 19
signify the number of	Christian	people as Christian people	8, 166/ 32
of Christian people as	Christian	people, with a connotation	8, 166/ 33
both twain, may be	Christian	men spoken of. For	8, 166/ 37
assembly and congregation in	Christian	realms is commonly made	8, 167/ 1
is commonly made of	Christian	people. But they be	8, 167/ 2
for the company of	Christian	people; for that company	8, 169/ 18
either good or bad,	Christian	or un-Christian. For Tyndale	8, 169/ 28
any congregation other than	Christian	. And therefore his reason	8, 169/ 33
Now -- forasmuch as	Christian	people did resort together	8, 170/ 14
the congregation of the	Christian	company. And though it	8, 170/ 17
christened, to signify the	Christian	folk whether they were	8, 170/ 20
universal number of all	Christian	people throughout all the	8, 170/ 21
which signifieth only a	Christian	congregation and not a	8, 171/ 12
wheresoever it signifieth a	Christian	congregation be translated by	8, 171/ 14
more a company of	Christian	men than a fair	8, 171/ 26
images." Here may the	Christian	reader well perceive the	8, 171/ 38
unknown that all good	Christian	people do both abhor	8, 171/ 39
in that place forbidden	Christian	men to worship any	8, 172/ 13
which he would that	Christian	men should forbear, saith	8, 172/ 20
right so do the	Christian	men well in the	8, 173/ 4
now ye see, good	Christian	readers, that this one	8, 173/ 7
commend and confirm the	Christian	worshipping of holy saints'	8, 173/ 16
kind as always to	Christian	men's ears do signify	8, 174/ 9
heap of harm to	Christian	people as he hath	8, 175/ 33

Latin word for the	Christian	priests, already received and	8, 184/ 30
apostles did take the	Christian	priests for no more	8, 188/ 16
consecrated persons than other	Christian	men, because they used	8, 188/ 17
the whole company of	Christian	people sacred and sanctified	8, 189/ 3
preached by such good	Christian	folk as Tyndale now	8, 190/ 17
to the increase of	Christian	men's devotion -- as	8, 193/ 12
that he saith every	Christian	man, and every woman	8, 195/ 33
as well that a	Christian	man is not christened	8, 198/ 7
all, for lack of	Christian	conditions. And because Tyndale	8, 198/ 8
hope" is not a	Christian	hope . . . and yet he	8, 199/ 19
some of them unto	Christian	men." Besides all this	8, 200/ 9
some of them to	Christian	people too" . . . where it	8, 200/ 25
matters of virtue and	Christian	faith use the old	8, 201/ 6
his neighbor's daughter, a	Christian	man doth not understand	8, 202/ 3
to wit, of all	Christian	people, almost -- there	8, 215/ 7
plainly that of all	Christian	people there is almost	8, 215/ 17
common-known body of all	Christian	realms remaining in the	8, 219/ 5
my book to good	Christian	people that know such	8, 219/ 27
is enough for good	Christian	men, that know those	8, 220/ 2
sure and certain among	Christian	men, not so much	8, 222/ 26
known people of all	Christian	nations, that be neither	8, 223/ 4
sacraments and all good	Christian	people, whom he laboreth	8, 223/ 21
other sacraments administered among	Christian	people, before any part	8, 224/ 30
Which church, as all	Christian	men believe, and the	8, 225/ 16
as I suppose, neither	Christian	nor heathen, that God	8, 227/ 6
Christ's church. But, good	Christian	readers, deferring for the	8, 229/ 13
witness of all true	Christian	people, which by their	8, 237/ 8
be sure that the	Christian	miracles be true, and	8, 246/ 6
be come now, good	Christian	reader, unto that matter	8, 253/ 3
received by Scripture among	Christian	men. Which followeth not	8, 279/ 17
end. And thus, good	Christian	readers, ye see to	8, 285/ 37
by mouth among the	Christian	folk, because their audience	8, 291/ 33
say that in the	Christian	flock they presently so	8, 293/ 25
many grapes, and that	Christian	men should in like	8, 296/ 14
well thereby as good	Christian	men do, nor as	8, 300/ 21
him for a good	Christian	man. But afterward he	8, 300/ 29
of God and all	Christian	people that instead and	8, 306/ 27
whoredom. And thus, good	Christian	readers, ye see how	8, 306/ 30
sure a point of	Christian	faith and belief that	8, 314/ 12
Mass prayed for all	Christian	souls. Whereas I said	8, 316/ 6
there was never good	Christian	man that any reverence	8, 317/ 25
any otherwise than in	Christian	hearts. Holy saints also	8, 318/ 28
ought be used among	Christian	men whereof "no man	8, 319/ 17
the beginning. And also,	Christian	men both might have	8, 320/ 32
be many that all	Christian	people honor and worship	8, 340/ 2
Church, the corps of	Christian	people, the Mystical Body	8, 340/ 14
of God in their	Christian	hearts -- very sure	8, 340/ 16
the faith written in	Christian	men's hearts, made the	8, 341/ 31
syllogism is this: Every	Christian	man refusing to hear	8, 345/ 11
Tyndale -- being a	Christian	man, and taking upon	8, 345/ 14

in our matter? May	Christian	men do nothing but	8, 350/ 1
the Jews . . . and us	Christian	men nothing at all	8, 350/ 13
others would lade the	Christian	people coming unto Christ	8, 353/ 31
general council, nor all	Christian	people together, though they	8, 354/ 33
proved that allthing that	Christian	men must believe is	8, 356/ 12
he died a good	Christian	man. And when he	8, 358/ 8
common-known church of all	Christian	nations save such as	8, 361/ 26
necessary points of the	Christian	faith were by Christ's	8, 363/ 28
thus may ye, good	Christian	readers, see to what	8, 366/ 25
and masters of the	Christian	faith, saith that they	8, 368/ 24
is, nor the other	Christian	people neither. "' And	8, 369/ 33
brethren, but that every	Christian	observance is of Christ's	8, 370/ 2
you very plainly, good	Christian	readers, that of the	8, 373/ 22
think any party of	Christian	people bound at this	8, 375/ 24
his generation" all the	Christian	nations not being cut	8, 386/ 27
of the seventh all	Christian	nations be, and all	8, 388/ 24
should believe that all	Christian	people have hitherto believed	8, 394/ 10
Canon therein, as all	Christian	realms do, and so	8, 394/ 20
common-known church of all	Christian	people not gone out	8, 397/ 28
under him, as all	Christian	nations have now long	8, 398/ 2
plainly reproveth, every good	Christian	man that any care	8, 404/ 18
other chapter, "How a	Christian	Man Cannot Err, and	8, 405/ 6
saith that the very	Christian	man cannot err in	8, 405/ 8
sufficient to serve every	Christian	man now. And therefore	8, 407/ 8
of God in the	Christian	man be meant his	8, 422/ 3
God dwelleth in the	Christian	man by any other	8, 422/ 17
wisdom of every good	Christian	reader. Then teacheth he	8, 426/ 6
and putteth almost all	Christian	people in utter despair	8, 427/ 1
Catholic faith of all	Christian	people, and the plain	8, 429/ 9
not die." Lo, good	Christian	readers, here see we	8, 433/ 16
Catholic faith of all	Christian	people. If he pretend	8, 434/ 5
catholic faith of all	Christian	people is to the	8, 437/ 1
the contrary. For all	Christian	people, except a few	8, 437/ 2
sins. And therefore, good	Christian	readers, I shall in	8, 441/ 12
himself. And therefore, good	Christian	readers, while ye see	8, 442/ 33
battle. More Lo, good	Christian	readers, here have ye	8, 445/ 10
tale of an evil	Christian	man. For now see	8, 445/ 11
now seeth every good	Christian	man well enough that	8, 451/ 30
perceive. And thus, good	Christian	readers, for conclusion, ye	8, 460/ 1
right naught. How a	Christian	Man Cannot Err, And	8, 460/ 5
More I shall, good	Christian	readers, make no long	8, 460/ 20
so! But thus, good	Christian	readers, ye may well	8, 471/ 1
other article of the	Christian	faith. And none article	8, 472/ 9
there, almost, in the	Christian	faith, which hath not	8, 472/ 9
is Tyndale now, good	Christian	reader, driven of necessity	8, 477/ 12
to naught. Now, good	Christian	reader, since it is	8, 478/ 24
followeth it further, good	Christian	reader, upon this, that	8, 479/ 4
belief. And thus, good	Christian	readers, for the final	8, 479/ 22
and saints, and good	Christian	people besides, that are	8, 480/ 2
more, were all good	Christian	people agreed in one	8, 481/ 25

well enough that good	Christian	princes and other virtuous	8, 481/ 36
whom he calleth his	Christian	"brethren" . . . he knoweth it	8, 483/ 8
sects, and kill their	Christian	brethren, be fallen from	8, 484/ 1
of their good, Catholic,	Christian	brethren. And do put	8, 484/ 14
of unity," "killing of	Christian	brethren," "trusting in their	8, 484/ 29
sure that by sin,	Christian	charity goeth away. For	8, 487/ 36
ears of any good	Christian	man, yet for Tyndale	8, 493/ 16
Now perceive you good	Christian	readers what an un-Christian	8, 500/ 35
un-Christian mind this evil	Christian	man hath in those	8, 500/ 36
the getting of any	Christian	faith, but that "the	8, 502/ 22
fast in the true	Christian	faith as he is	8, 504/ 32
exhort them to the	Christian	faith . . . and that albeit	8, 504/ 34
heresies. And thus, good	Christian	readers, the reason that	8, 506/ 18
doth God with his	Christian	folks ordinarily take that	8, 507/ 30
dogs' teeth the Catholic,	Christian	faith and godly expositions	8, 515/ 16
enough. And therefore a	Christian	man must be patient	8, 516/ 34
Catholic faith of all	Christian	nations this fifteen hundred	8, 520/ 21
indeed. And thus, good	Christian	readers, ye may clearly	8, 540/ 7
ye heard, good, devout	Christian	people, a piece of	8, 541/ 26
season. More Lo, good	Christian	readers, here hath Tyndale	8, 547/ 27
punished so cruelly the	Christian	people . . . did rail and	8, 549/ 10
for them. Now, good	Christian	readers, the point considered	8, 550/ 31
common opinion of good	Christian	people that the faith	8, 554/ 5
by "faith" a very,	Christian	faith that hath the	8, 555/ 17
suppose, that of the	Christian	people shall be damned	8, 556/ 19
of the world, both	Christian	and heathen too, as	8, 559/ 14
Catholic church of all	Christian	people, neither gone out	8, 560/ 19
particular churches of every	Christian	country; which be not	8, 561/ 6
or the country --	Christian	or heathen or open-professed	8, 561/ 8
Christ, of all true	Christian	people. For as touching	8, 561/ 19
they still call themselves	Christian	men and embrace his	8, 561/ 30
goodly riddle, that a	Christian	man "cannot err, and	8, 564/ 21
the" church. Now, good	Christian	readers, if we would	8, 567/ 15
be to every good	Christian	man so open at	8, 570/ 29
the whole multitude of	Christian	people not gone out	8, 571/ 15
still. And thus, good	Christian	readers, since ye now	8, 572/ 25
or used among us	Christians	whereof no man wist	8, 317/ 16
the Jews and the	Christians	had other differences and	8, 320/ 27
that the very, true	Christians	of his elect, unknown	8, 407/ 31
of Misrule, in a	Christmas	game, that were pricked	8, 41/ 6
no more respect unto	Christmas	Day or Easter Day	8, 75/ 5
diabolus and wrote Iesu	Christus	, because he thought the	8, 174/ 27
would translate a Latin	chronicle	into English, in which	8, 186/ 1
he found in that	chronicle	the aldermen called by	8, 186/ 3
the end of the	Chronicle	of Eusebius, translated, I	8, 348/ 16
a story or a	chronicle	), do any deadly sin	8, 426/ 10
not only by Saint	Chrysostom	and other old holy	8, 131/ 6
Jerome, Saint Cyprian, Saint	Chrysostom	, and a great many	8, 152/ 5
written. And holy Saint	Chrysostom	saith that the apostles	8, 316/ 5
old holy doctor Saint	Chrysostom	, in his homily wherein	8, 373/ 11

Thomas More Studies 12.1 (2017)

be they by the	Church	called "satisfaction," for the	8, 65/ 24
them priests in every	church	and had prayed and	8, 69/ 16
wont to be at	church	. More Here Tyndale teacheth	8, 73/ 20
be such that the	Church	denieth it not. But	8, 74/ 23
taught his holy Catholic	Church	. And here perceive yet	8, 75/ 28
holy ceremonies of Christ's	church	, by one general and	8, 77/ 7
them delivered unto his	church	, and therein ever since	8, 78/ 24
between Christ and his	church	-- for which Saint	8, 85/ 11
been taken in Christ's	church	. And though in those	8, 85/ 13
do, and which the	Church	calleth satisfaction: this thing	8, 89/ 5
therein do as the	Church	doth . . . all their lack	8, 93/ 31
at all. Now, the	Church	believeth and teacheth that	8, 97/ 27
welleth out of Holy	Church	which stretcheth to two	8, 100/ 19
would be with his	church	of Christian people all	8, 106/ 34
it from the known	church	and company of all	8, 107/ 2
this world here any	church	at all; or else	8, 107/ 19
have had here any	church	, yet from his own	8, 107/ 20
sent, never taught his	church	the truth. Now, then	8, 107/ 22
all this while no	church	in earth . . . his promise	8, 107/ 23
to be with his	church	himself all days unto	8, 107/ 24
were he with his	church	here unto the world's	8, 107/ 25
he had here no	church	at all? And on	8, 107/ 27
all this while any	church	, and then the Holy	8, 107/ 28
have not taught that	church	the truth: then hath	8, 107/ 29
Ghost should teach his	church	all things and lead	8, 107/ 31
Holy Ghost led the	Church	all this while into	8, 108/ 3
suffered all his whole	church	(neither good nor bad	8, 108/ 7
promise made to his	church	; besides this, that of	8, 108/ 17
holy ceremonies whereof Christ's	church	hath received many by	8, 109/ 29
perpetually offered in his	church	. For this is his	8, 113/ 13
holy doctors of Christ's	church	-- yet knoweth Tyndale	8, 113/ 26
may not believe Christ's	church	, but believe Christ's church	8, 116/ 36
church, but believe Christ's	church	, that the doctrine which	8, 116/ 36
not believe in Christ's	church	, as though the Church	8, 118/ 5
church, as though the	Church	were his savior --	8, 118/ 5
he must believe Christ's	church	. . . that the doctrine which	8, 118/ 7
all to an unknown	church	of elects. For since	8, 118/ 12
the preaching of the	church	of Christ, as Tyndale	8, 118/ 13
to confess that the	church	of Christ is and	8, 118/ 18
must needs be a	church	known here to men	8, 118/ 18
only the Catholic, known	church	of all Christian nations	8, 118/ 19
unto a dark, unknown	church	of elects . . . the strength	8, 118/ 21
needs confess that Christ's	church	is the church that	8, 118/ 23
Christ's church is the	church	that we be of	8, 118/ 23
the doctrine of the	church	of Christ; and of	8, 118/ 26
it followeth that the	church	of Christ is this	8, 118/ 27
Christ is this common-known	church	that hath from Christ's	8, 118/ 28
the doctrine of that	church	the doctrine of Tyndale	8, 118/ 31
it been by that	church	of Christ taught that	8, 118/ 32
say to the Catholic	Church	, "Why may not we	8, 119/ 21

charge of the Catholic	Church	, as a chief and	8, 123/ 2
clergy of the Catholic	Church	, and the great part	8, 123/ 32
that in the Catholic	Church	of Christ, that use	8, 124/ 15
men in the Catholic	Church	do sin . . . yet to	8, 124/ 19
guise of the Catholic	Church	of Christ. But this	8, 124/ 21
and custom, of Tyndale's	church	and Luther's and Friar	8, 124/ 23
their cloisters into Luther's	church	-- as Otho did	8, 125/ 11
the friars of Luther's	church	, that let not on	8, 125/ 27
And thus doth Tyndale's	church	and Luther's sit at	8, 126/ 14
understanding to obey "Holy	Church	," without asking what they	8, 126/ 18
understanding and obey Holy	Church	in the ceremonies and	8, 126/ 28
that he taught the	church	of Christ the true	8, 129/ 30
with his be the	church	. More When Tyndale speaketh	8, 130/ 19
cardinals the whole Catholic	Church	. But if he mean	8, 130/ 25
his" to be the	church	of Christ judgeth as	8, 130/ 30
conclusion, both the Latin	Church	and the Greek Church	8, 131/ 10
Church and the Greek	Church	, and Prester John's church	8, 131/ 11
Church, and Prester John's	church	, too, and every church	8, 131/ 11
church, too, and every	church	that bore the name	8, 131/ 11
-- yea, and every	church	also of any honest	8, 131/ 12
heretics, too, and the	church	of paynims and Turks	8, 131/ 13
Turks, too, and the	church	of Saracens, too (since	8, 131/ 14
churches), and finally, the	church	of all mankind since	8, 131/ 15
ever hitherto damned the	church	of Luther and Tyndale	8, 131/ 17
and authority which the	Church	ascribeth unto God and	8, 131/ 28
be assistant with his	church	. . . and that he shall	8, 132/ 4
shall always instruct his	church	and lead it into	8, 132/ 5
that he teacheth his	church	all truth; I mean	8, 132/ 7
Lord doth suffer his	church	to err in the	8, 132/ 13
he never suffer his	church	to take, repute, and	8, 132/ 18
he thereby cause his	church	to leave good, virtuous	8, 132/ 20
much less suffer his	church	to take for good	8, 132/ 27
For then should his	church	by such error not	8, 132/ 29
necessarily that though the	Church	be not above the	8, 132/ 32
the faith of Christ's	church	-- do damnably construe	8, 133/ 1
doth always teach his	church	, and always leadeth it	8, 133/ 3
denieth the Catholic, known	church	to be the church	8, 133/ 13
church to be the	church	of Christ, and putteth	8, 133/ 14
question which is the	church	, and finally putteth for	8, 133/ 15
finally putteth for the	church	of Christ here militant	8, 133/ 15
in question whether the	church	may fall into damnable	8, 133/ 17
he saith that the	church	of elects doth err	8, 133/ 19
or else the whole	church	of all Christian nations	8, 134/ 5
sacraments sent into his	church	out of his own	8, 134/ 33
the fleshliness of their	church	is spiritual! For the	8, 135/ 12
wedded harlots of their	church	be their chief holy	8, 135/ 13
And because their holy	church	is but newly begun	8, 135/ 15
Christ hath had no	church	in the world at	8, 135/ 17
elects? Nay; if this	church	have had all this	8, 135/ 27
eight hundred years the	Church	hath had false sacraments	8, 135/ 31

the knowledge of the	church	, his malicious folly is	8, 136/ 3
He Translateth This Word "	Church	" into This Word "Congregation	8, 142/ 6
good is in Christ's	church	. . . as are the books	8, 142/ 26
changed commonly this word "	church	" into this word "congregation	8, 143/ 9
change of this word "	church	" into this word "congregation	8, 144/ 15
weight: that this word "	church	" hath divers significations. And	8, 144/ 18
telleth us that a "	church	" signifieth a "place" or	8, 144/ 21
may call ' the	church	of London,' meaning	8, 144/ 31
is, he saith, "the	church	of God or Christ	8, 144/ 35
us that this word "	church	" is taken. In which	8, 145/ 12
is that this word "	church	," besides all the significations	8, 145/ 14
that part of the	Church	that in synods and	8, 145/ 15
do represent the whole	Church	. As when we say	8, 145/ 16
law made by "the	Church	" that heretics shall not	8, 145/ 17
shall be burned. "The	Church	" also signifieth sometimes a	8, 145/ 21
or heads of the	Church	; as where we be	8, 145/ 22
to complain to "the	church	" . . . it is not meant	8, 145/ 23
of wise this word "	church	" is taken -- it	8, 145/ 27
signification of this word "	church	" that is one of	8, 145/ 32
signification by which "the	church	" signifieth not, as Tyndale	8, 146/ 1
note the whole Catholic	Church	, I marvel why he	8, 146/ 13
there is of "the	church	" no signification neither more	8, 146/ 15
taken for the Catholic	church	and universal. Howbeit, of	8, 146/ 17
his description of "the	church	" in that signification goeth	8, 146/ 21
would say ' the	church	of London,' meaning	8, 146/ 24
Paul spoke of "the	church	" of the Corinthians or	8, 146/ 37
would speak of "the	church	of London," where all	8, 147/ 4
seem that this word "	church	" -- which in the	8, 147/ 9
may pray but at	church	. . . and that it is	8, 148/ 29
and ceremonies of the	Church	are "vain" things of	8, 148/ 30
may pray but at	church	. As true is it	8, 148/ 34
and observances of the	Church	, which he calleth here	8, 149/ 10
words unwritten which the	Church	believeth, were and be	8, 149/ 26
that should teach his	church	all truth without writing	8, 150/ 19
hitherto continued in Christ's	church	. And that I say	8, 152/ 3
in through all the	Church	, advance their own heresies	8, 153/ 9
Divine Service of the	Church	, so in this matter	8, 153/ 17
God hath taught his	church	many things whereof in	8, 153/ 28
any sacrament that the	Church	useth and so long	8, 154/ 4
ever abiding with his	church	and teaching it all	8, 154/ 8
the intent that his	church	shall not stand in	8, 154/ 19
words spoken to his	church	to be written in	8, 156/ 24
Holy Spirit unto his	church	since the death of	8, 157/ 27
promise made unto his	church	in his apostles' days	8, 157/ 32
Spirit speak to his	church	himself and dwell therewith	8, 157/ 33
dwell here with his	church	. . . or if he came	8, 158/ 1
which can be no	church	of Christ, neither Catholic	8, 158/ 18
to be with his	church	all days to the	8, 158/ 21
to be proved, the	Church	shall not need for	8, 158/ 27
Gospel -- that the	church	of Christ is taught	8, 158/ 35

observance used in the	church	at the Divine Service	8, 159/ 14
Divine Service in the	church	, the more devoutly that	8, 160/ 2
rage, yet in the	church	, at the voices of	8, 160/ 8
translation brought into the	church	to be there said	8, 160/ 18
the Service of the	Church	in their own tongue	8, 160/ 20
of God in the	church	with full great reverence	8, 161/ 13
nothing heard in the	church	among us but "howling	8, 161/ 22
otherwise. But in their	church	in Almaine, there is	8, 161/ 26
no fashion, neither cathedral	church	nor parish church nor	8, 162/ 13
cathedral church nor parish	church	nor chapel, nor monks	8, 162/ 13
nor cometh at no	church	but either to gaze	8, 162/ 20
may pray but at	church	-- they pray both	8, 162/ 23
they pray both at	church	and at home . . . but	8, 162/ 23
yet more gladly at	church	. For though they know	8, 162/ 24
that, that the common	church	is his house and	8, 162/ 27
they pray in the	church	, they do but as	8, 162/ 30
not only rob the	church	in an allegory sense	8, 162/ 35
and ornaments of the	church	, to pollute and misspend	8, 163/ 1
and of a hallowed	church	they make a stinking	8, 163/ 9
master hath made a "	church	" to signify: scilicet, a	8, 163/ 10
Tyndale Used "Congregation" for "	Church	" In the second chapter	8, 163/ 15
he changed this word "	church	" into this word "congregation	8, 163/ 17
signification of this word "	church	," making them understand thereby	8, 163/ 20
the name of "the	Church	," as the part ordained	8, 163/ 23
themselves, that of the	church	of Christ is every	8, 163/ 26
and that the whole	Church	is the whole Christian	8, 163/ 27
call it the Catholic	church	, that is, universal . . . by	8, 163/ 29
the clergy is the	Church	and none of the	8, 164/ 1
and none of the	Church	but they. I suppose	8, 164/ 2
for part of the	Church	-- yet because "the	8, 164/ 6
-- yet because "the	Church	" signified a holy name	8, 164/ 6
diverse parts of the	Church	, and therein reckon themselves	8, 164/ 16
to call them "the	Church	," he would take it	8, 164/ 25
that holy name of "	church	," would call them both	8, 164/ 27
term than this word "	church	," it hurteth not, for	8, 164/ 32
take it for the	church	; no more than "idols	8, 165/ 10
-- be not "the	church	," nor be no part	8, 165/ 23
no part of "the	church	," because they use sacraments	8, 165/ 23
churches . . . but that "the	church	" is a secret congregation	8, 165/ 25
studying to destroy the	Church	. These circumstances indeed make	8, 165/ 26
in the stead of "	church	." And they perceive clearly	8, 165/ 29
therefore they call the	Church	"the Church" still, and	8, 165/ 34
call the Church "the	Church	" still, and will not	8, 165/ 34
to change the old "	church	" for his new "congregation	8, 165/ 35
defend his change of "	church	" into "congregation," saith that	8, 166/ 4
term than this word "	church	." Tyndale For wheresoever saith	8, 166/ 6
I may say a "	church	" also . . . as "the church	8, 166/ 9
church" also . . . as "the	church	of the devil," "the	8, 166/ 9
of the devil," "the	church	of Satan," "the church	8, 166/ 9
church of Satan," "the	church	of wretches," "the church	8, 166/ 10

church of wretches," "the	church	of wicked men," " the	8, 166/ 10
of wicked men," " the	church	of liars," and "a	8, 166/ 11
of liars," and "a	church	ofTurks" thereto. More	8, 166/ 11
and that this word "	church	" doth signify a company	8, 166/ 17
wise, that this word "	church	" never hath been used	8, 167/ 6
in the change of "	church	" for "congregation," a holy	8, 167/ 9
liberty to call a "	church	" what him list. For	8, 167/ 15
he may say a "	church	" too. For though none	8, 167/ 17
so, nor of the	church	that he should in	8, 167/ 19
Tyndale say so: "the	church	of Satan," "the church	8, 167/ 20
church of Satan," "the	church	of wretches," "the church	8, 167/ 21
church of wretches," "the	church	of wicked men," "the	8, 167/ 21
of wicked men," "the	church	of liars," and "a	8, 167/ 21
of liars," and "a	church	ofTurks" too; and	8, 167/ 22
set to it "the	church	of heretics," and "the	8, 167/ 23
of heretics," and "the	church	of devils" too. But	8, 167/ 23
the holy name of "	church	" to any lewd thing	8, 167/ 31
Testament by this word "	church	") that "church" is as	8, 167/ 39
this word "church") that "	church	" is as common as	8, 167/ 39
himself useth for a	church	or congregation of heathen	8, 168/ 4
by this word '	church	.'" First I say	8, 168/ 12
translated by this word "	church	," yet must I not	8, 168/ 21
for all that, that "	church	" were as common as	8, 168/ 22
Testament by this word "	church	," that then I must	8, 168/ 31
needs grant this term "	church	" to be as common	8, 168/ 32
translated by this word "	church	," that then Tyndale in	8, 168/ 36
ecclesia by this word "	church	," I say that he	8, 169/ 6
he changeth this word "	church	" into this word "congregation	8, 169/ 14
it into this word "	church	"; that is, wheresoever he	8, 169/ 17
by this holy word "	church	," and never by this	8, 169/ 21
translated by this word "	church	"; for that were also	8, 169/ 26
warrant that this word "	church	" was used for any	8, 169/ 31
wise in this word "	church	." And yet, touching this	8, 169/ 35
whether they were at	church	or at home, and	8, 170/ 20
yet took the Latin	Church	the Greek word ecclesia	8, 170/ 25
-- of the Greek	Church	, that began before them	8, 170/ 26
calling. Now, though the	Church	was then newly begun	8, 171/ 3
translated by this word "	church	," which signifieth only a	8, 171/ 12
translated by this word "	church	" . . . which is and ever	8, 171/ 15
into "congregation" instead of "	church	" -- and that he	8, 174/ 31
holy, known name of "	church	," and that he this	8, 174/ 35
of the secret, unknown	church	wherein is neither good	8, 174/ 37
before used for the	Church	, but the Greek word	8, 176/ 29
in "congregation" instead of "	church	" -- except that Tyndale	8, 176/ 38
in our English word "	church	." Moria As touching Moria	8, 177/ 2
that is, the Catholic	Church	of Christ. And here	8, 180/ 26
and that the Greek	Church	called presbyter, and the	8, 182/ 2
presbyter, and the Latin	Church	also, and sometimes senior	8, 182/ 2
neither in the Greek	Church	nor the Latin, nor	8, 182/ 3
yet daily in the	church	and have used, I	8, 182/ 14

Latin, read in the	church	this fourteen hundred years	8, 183/ 6
seniores where the Greek	Church	used in their language	8, 183/ 19
-- when the Latin	Church	had no Latin word	8, 184/ 30
which word yet the	Church	never followed him, though	8, 184/ 35
against Christ and his	church	his deadly, malicious heresy	8, 188/ 11
the holy name of "	church	" and "priests," calling the	8, 189/ 12
sent to instruct his	Church	, taught them holy ceremonies	8, 193/ 10
or paynims . . . yet Christ's	church	"borrowed" them neither of	8, 193/ 18
they be in the	Church	continued. Now is there	8, 193/ 29
God hath taught the	church	of Christ to know	8, 194/ 24
such wise as the	church	of Christ useth and	8, 197/ 27
out upon all the	Church	. . . and saith they forbid	8, 202/ 16
already in the words "	church	, " "priest," " "charity," and "grace	8, 203/ 31
God hath taught his	Church	to be enjoined unto	8, 208/ 35
word paenitentia, which the	Church	useth for the same	8, 211/ 34
spiritual treasure of Christ's	church	upon good cause applied	8, 213/ 27
it, but that the	church	of Christ appointing pain	8, 214/ 14
in the change of "	church	, " "priest," " "grace," " "charity," " "penance	8, 218/ 17
he changed the word "	church	" into this word "congregation	8, 219/ 1
question which were the	church	. . . and set forth Luther's	8, 219/ 3
Luther's heresy that the	church	which we should believe	8, 219/ 3
Germany), but that the	church	which we should believe	8, 219/ 7
Divine Services in the	church	is all but superstition	8, 221/ 2
but superstition; that the	church	and the alehouse is	8, 221/ 2
to wit, "Whether the	Church	Were before the Gospel	8, 222/ 4
the Gospel before the	Church	, " and "Whether the Apostles	8, 222/ 6
Be Believed." Whether the	Church	Were before the Gospel	8, 222/ 11
the Gospel before the	Church	Tyndale hath all this	8, 222/ 12
his defense of changing "	church	" and other things used	8, 222/ 14
things used in the	Church	, maliciously by him changed	8, 222/ 14
with him in the	church	porch. But now have	8, 222/ 16
join together within the	church	. For now taking his	8, 222/ 17
pestilent heresies concerning the	Church	and the word of	8, 222/ 20
God taught unto his	Church	. . . with which heresies he	8, 222/ 21
with poison infecteth his	Church	-- as I have	8, 222/ 22
if we believe the	Church	. . . and I proved also	8, 222/ 28
proved also that the	church	of Christ cannot fall	8, 222/ 28
bound . . . and that this	church	is and ever hath	8, 222/ 31
prove that the very	church	of Christ here in	8, 223/ 2
heresies . . . and that Luther's	church	and all the churches	8, 223/ 6
not know the very	church	of God (whereof themselves	8, 223/ 22
to believe that the	church	of God were some	8, 223/ 24
shame. Tyndale Whether the	Church	Were before the Gospel	8, 224/ 2
the Gospel before the	Church	Another doubt there is	8, 224/ 4
there is, whether the	Church	(or Congregation) be before	8, 224/ 5
the Gospel before the	Church	. Which question is as	8, 224/ 6
the Gospel before the	Church	. Paul also (Romans 10	8, 224/ 12
my Dialogue that the	Church	was before the Gospel	8, 224/ 28
showed also that the	church	of Christ hath been	8, 225/ 5
the tradition of the	Church	. Which church, as all	8, 225/ 15

of the Church. Which	church	, as all Christian men	8, 225/ 15
and shall keep the	Church	from error, leading into	8, 225/ 22
if he suffered the	Church	to be damnably deceived	8, 225/ 24
unwritten was before the	Church	. . . and by it was	8, 226/ 11
by it was the	Church	begun, gathered, and taught	8, 226/ 12
taught; and that the	Church	was before that the	8, 226/ 13
that I said the	Church	was before the Gospel	8, 226/ 22
had said that the	Church	had been before the	8, 226/ 24
be given to the	Church	, because they be men	8, 229/ 5
and authority of Christ's	church	. But, good Christian readers	8, 229/ 12
witness of all his	Church	utterly serve of naught	8, 233/ 34
of his whole Catholic	Church	. For which cause he	8, 237/ 24
of his whole Catholic	Church	, to hear and give	8, 239/ 20
credence of Christ's Catholic	Church	; but also ye see	8, 240/ 13
proveth that Christ's Catholic	Church	is a very special	8, 240/ 18
For only in that	church	is the number of	8, 240/ 19
of that Catholic, known	church	are very false-believing heretics	8, 240/ 20
to give to the	church	of God, and thereby	8, 240/ 31
to bear to the	church	of God; and that	8, 240/ 32
would instead of God's	church	bring men into the	8, 240/ 33
miracles wrought in Christ's	church	clearly reprove all the	8, 242/ 11
whoso believe not his	church	. . . is to be taken	8, 242/ 25
this consecution true: "Christ's	church	saith that whoso break	8, 242/ 27
the saying of the	Church	the cause of the	8, 242/ 29
about, then was the	Church	of every time the	8, 244/ 9
and their mother Holy	Church	by the water and	8, 244/ 16
their said mother the	Church	is Christ's apostle and	8, 244/ 17
heretics): he causeth his	church	to do miracles still	8, 244/ 22
be done in God's	church	by the power of	8, 244/ 29
since if that our	church	were a false church	8, 244/ 34
church were a false	church	, it were yet but	8, 244/ 35
it; and by the	Church	of every age following	8, 245/ 12
things as the Catholic	Church	of Christ telleth us	8, 245/ 15
in the same Catholic	Church	, we know that the	8, 245/ 17
know that the same	church	is the very church	8, 245/ 17
church is the very	church	of God . . . and that	8, 245/ 17
doctrine of the same	church	is revealed and taught	8, 245/ 18
mark of his true	church	, and by the means	8, 245/ 22
only in our Catholic	church	, and in no false	8, 246/ 1
and in no false	church	of heretics as well	8, 246/ 1
false miracles . . . the Catholic	Church	of Christ, as it	8, 246/ 18
of Christ's very, true	church	, since none hath miracles	8, 246/ 27
doctors of the Catholic	Church	have not done miracles	8, 246/ 29
man in the Catholic	Church	doth not miracles, nor	8, 246/ 36
is to wit, his	church	). So that in the	8, 247/ 24
the credence of the	Church	. . . except Tyndale will say	8, 247/ 26
which the whole Catholic	Church	had in his time	8, 247/ 32
further say that the	Church	itself have not always	8, 248/ 5
alike . . . but that the	Church	in some age hath	8, 248/ 7
and to govern his	church	to his pleasure in	8, 248/ 12

to devise . . . whereof his	church	is by their whole	8, 248/ 13
suffer his whole Catholic	Church	to consent thereto. And	8, 248/ 16
and teaching of his	church	, what he will have	8, 248/ 28
poor pudding. But his	church	is sure enough . . . by	8, 248/ 33
God assistant in his	church	. And that themselves be	8, 248/ 35
themselves be his very	church	they be sure enough	8, 248/ 35
false churches this true	church	, of charity (Christ's proper	8, 249/ 1
articles believed by the	Church	in diverse times will	8, 249/ 9
also all the whole	Church	of every time, have	8, 249/ 12
he suffereth no false	church	of heretics to do	8, 250/ 30
but his own Catholic	Church	alone. And now in	8, 250/ 31
busy to assault his	church	-- there doth he	8, 250/ 33
specially fence in his	church	with miracles. As in	8, 250/ 34
proof that his Catholic	Church	is his perpetual apostle	8, 251/ 5
but that the Catholic	Church	, illustrated with the miracles	8, 251/ 11
done in the Catholic	Church	of God false illusions	8, 251/ 28
as well as our	church	: I may deny it	8, 251/ 32
done in Christ's Catholic	Church	. For our Savior saith	8, 251/ 36
that in the Catholic	Church	God hath done and	8, 251/ 40
able to match our	church	in miracles; but that	8, 252/ 6
miracles in his true	church	, to show his true	8, 252/ 22
to show his true	church	-- that is to	8, 252/ 23
to dwell with his	church	forever, according to Christ's	8, 252/ 27
observed in Christ's Catholic	Church	. For if we speak	8, 253/ 7
credence from the Catholic	Church	(as though that God	8, 253/ 35
credence of Christ's Catholic	Church	. . . which once fallen away	8, 254/ 6
saith, save for the	Church	we know not the	8, 254/ 10
it nor the Catholic	Church	preacheth it, nor any	8, 254/ 32
God plenteously in his	Church	, and that thereby his	8, 254/ 36
and that thereby his	Church	and the faith thereof	8, 255/ 1
shall be with his	church	all days unto the	8, 258/ 5
we, thereof, that his	church	shall never fail as	8, 258/ 7
ever abiding with his	church	, shall teach his church	8, 258/ 9
church, shall teach his	church	all things, and lead	8, 258/ 10
will not suffer his	church	fall into the erroneous	8, 258/ 13
so necessary as the	Church	teacheth . . . which saith and	8, 259/ 8
God hath taught his	Church	, and else would he	8, 260/ 7
custom of Christ's Catholic	Church	. . . why a woman may	8, 260/ 15
everywhere in Christ's whole	church	, and the consent of	8, 260/ 20
of God, teaching his	church	, would ere this have	8, 260/ 24
this have led his	church	into the contrary truth	8, 260/ 24
tradition of Christ's Catholic	Church	, but of the tradition	8, 260/ 30
daily used in Christ's	church	that forgotten they cannot	8, 263/ 12
will never leave his	church	destitute of help and	8, 264/ 21
to provide that his	church	should have every necessary	8, 264/ 25
faith of the Catholic	Church	. As, let me see	8, 266/ 5
belief of the Catholic	Church	. Now, when the true	8, 266/ 26
of all the Catholic	Church	of Christ this fifteen	8, 266/ 33
for the ' Catholic'	church	that thou callest the	8, 267/ 1
thou callest the '	church	of Christ,' it	8, 267/ 2

live forever! And the	church	of Christ is unknown	8, 267/ 6
question as about the	Church	, with divers others that	8, 267/ 17
and believed as the	Church	without any doubt or	8, 269/ 19
miracles his very, true	church	known from all the	8, 270/ 8
God shall for his	Church	in miracles far pass	8, 270/ 17
few be the very	church	of God upon earth	8, 272/ 26
faith, and make his	church	known . . . that such as	8, 272/ 30
never do Christ's Catholic	Church	. Tyndale God taught Adam	8, 272/ 34
hundred years of Christ's	church	, holy preachers with miracles	8, 274/ 14
much cure of the	church	of his Son as	8, 274/ 16
he had of any	church	before: he must grant	8, 274/ 17
that in his own	church	holy preachers and miracles	8, 274/ 22
never been in any	church	of heretics (as many	8, 274/ 25
continued in this only	church	which is the common-known	8, 274/ 27
is the common-known Catholic	Church	of Christ: thereupon followeth	8, 274/ 27
it is the true	church	of God . . . and that	8, 274/ 29
begin his own special	church	with his own preaching	8, 275/ 12
holy saints into his	church	, as the reason of	8, 275/ 18
again that the Catholic	Church	is the true church	8, 275/ 32
Church is the true	church	, and all these heretics'	8, 275/ 32
blessed sacraments of Christ's	church	, pertain to the soul	8, 276/ 35
that men sing at	church	, or the Blessed Sacrament	8, 277/ 6
and taught unto the	Church	by the Spirit of	8, 284/ 11
God, which leadeth the	Church	into every truth; and	8, 284/ 12
every truth; and the	Church	grown into the consent	8, 284/ 13
God hath taught his	church	so to believe . . . as	8, 284/ 23
to flee to the	Church	, and say that he	8, 285/ 15
knoweth it by "the	church	." And when he shall	8, 285/ 16
show you by which	church	he knoweth it --	8, 285/ 17
needs show you some	church	which himself may know	8, 285/ 18
how should any such	church	tell it him as	8, 285/ 19
showeth you any known	church	. . . he is doubly confounded	8, 285/ 20
his heresy that no	church	should be believed but	8, 285/ 21
the Scripture by our	church	-- that is to	8, 285/ 23
to wit, Christ's Catholic	Church	, which he refuseth. And	8, 285/ 23
that by the same-self	church	doth he know that	8, 285/ 25
say that the Catholic	Church	of Christ believeth that	8, 286/ 7
faith of Christ's Catholic	Church	. Against which we may	8, 286/ 20
faith of Christ's Catholic	Church	is out of question	8, 286/ 31
the Scripture, that the	Church	is taught its faith	8, 286/ 34
faith of Christ's Catholic	Church	and lean to the	8, 287/ 3
the faith of Christ's	church	; that is to say	8, 290/ 9
nor delivered to the	Church	by Christ nor his	8, 294/ 29
relation of the Catholic	Church	of Christ, and by	8, 295/ 27
God that leadeth the	Church	into the belief of	8, 295/ 28
believing of the Catholic	Church	, and by the believing	8, 295/ 29
the believing of the	Church	, into the right belief	8, 295/ 30
this nothing toucheth the	church	of Christ when they	8, 299/ 34
things doth instruct his	church	) -- we may likewise	8, 302/ 25
delivered unto Christ's Catholic	Church	by himself and his	8, 302/ 31

they forth to his	church	. Tyndale And thereto, priesthood	8, 304/ 18
person of the Catholic	Church	, to make men believe	8, 306/ 2
men believe that the	Church	teacheth so: then is	8, 306/ 3
not true, nor the	Church	teacheth not so. For	8, 306/ 4
not so. For the	Church	plainly teacheth that whoredom	8, 306/ 4
nor layman. But the	Church	both knoweth and confeseth	8, 306/ 7
in Matrimony: therefore the	Church	taketh none to be	8, 306/ 12
though all the Catholic	Church	of Christ both do	8, 309/ 26
and delivered unto the	Church	by mouth. And when	8, 309/ 37
of Christ's whole Catholic	Church	, he shall find some	8, 311/ 37
all the whole Catholic	Church	beside, have ever hitherto	8, 314/ 11
holy gestures as the	Church	useth in the Consecration	8, 315/ 6
the tradition of the	Church	, Luther could never tell	8, 316/ 37
be done in his	church	ever after. Of which	8, 319/ 2
years continued in Christ's	church	, without any mention thereof	8, 319/ 5
point . . . and say the	Church	made it, and the	8, 321/ 32
made it, and the	Church	may break it: I	8, 321/ 33
I say that the	Church	, as it made it	8, 321/ 33
such things, though the	Church	have ordained it --	8, 321/ 37
-- yet hath the	Church	not done it, but	8, 322/ 1
knowledge that though the	Church	make the ordinance, yet	8, 322/ 8
shall the whole Catholic	Church	neither make without God	8, 322/ 13
guide and govern his	church	in such manner of	8, 322/ 15
shall never suffer the	Church	to change it, but	8, 322/ 18
Whether the whole Catholic	Church	, or every particular province	8, 322/ 31
not to come to	church	with others but when	8, 322/ 35
all we the whole	church	of Christ by a	8, 322/ 37
needs assign a known	church	. Where is then become	8, 323/ 2
of their secret, unknown	church	of elects and penitents	8, 323/ 3
believe that coming to	church	on the holy day	8, 323/ 9
ceremonies used in the	church	in the Mass and	8, 323/ 36
far forth as the	church	of Christ by the	8, 326/ 26
through Christ's whole Catholic	Church	-- nor yet the	8, 326/ 32
once speak in the	church	, that is, in the	8, 327/ 6
by God unto his	church	be neither hypocrisy nor	8, 327/ 24
should give unto Christ's	church	any ceremonies whereof they	8, 329/ 35
Ghost to "teach" his	church	, and to "lead" them	8, 331/ 8
to come "teach" his	church	and "lead" them "into	8, 331/ 22
the hearts of his	church	. And our Savior said	8, 331/ 35
reveal anything to his	Church	more . . . nor bid any	8, 334/ 37
and assistant unto his	church	, in the times convenient	8, 336/ 30
accursed out of Christ's	church	!), but with the true	8, 337/ 3
greater pain for his	Church	than that. For he	8, 338/ 23
parts of his Catholic	Church	-- holy doctors, and	8, 338/ 26
miracles in his Catholic	Church	, and thereby approveth the	8, 338/ 29
not so for no	church	of heretics. Nor he	8, 338/ 32
we see that the	Church	hath kept divers things	8, 338/ 36
faith of the Catholic	Church	was received and believed	8, 340/ 10
God sent unto his	Church	would never have suffered	8, 340/ 13
have suffered the Catholic	Church	, the corps of Christian	8, 340/ 13

miracles in his Catholic	Church	, and suffered none among	8, 340/ 20
do, in his Catholic	Church	, and suffereth none to	8, 340/ 25
faith, and made the	Church	boldly conclude against the	8, 340/ 30
and fallen from the	Church	; which false preacher and	8, 341/ 34
judged by the whole	church	remaining still in the	8, 341/ 35
hath given unto his	Church	. And that all those	8, 342/ 35
same authority hath Christ's	church	, assembled in the general	8, 344/ 4
man hear not the	church	, take him for a	8, 344/ 10
believe the whole Catholic	Church	, and general councils that	8, 344/ 22
body of the Catholic	Church	; and that they were	8, 344/ 23
man hear not the	church	, take him for a	8, 344/ 30
time, but of the	Church	as long as the	8, 344/ 32
so long shall the	Church	endure, do these heretics	8, 344/ 33
true of every particular	church	, and the governors thereof	8, 345/ 1
whole body of the	Church	universal: so is it	8, 345/ 2
of the whole universal	Church	itself, and of the	8, 345/ 3
general representing that whole	Church	, whereof every particular church	8, 345/ 4
Church, whereof every particular	church	is but a member	8, 345/ 5
believe, and obey the	Church	. . . is to be taken	8, 345/ 13
control and condemn the	Church	-- refuseth to hear	8, 345/ 15
believe, and obey the	Church	; ergo, Tyndale is to	8, 345/ 16
even so must the	church	that I will believe	8, 345/ 29
man should believe any	church	without miracle or authentic	8, 346/ 1
thereto, to believe no	church	without Scripture or miracle	8, 346/ 4
and "so must the	church	" that he will believe	8, 346/ 8
also that the Catholic	Church	bringeth miracles for their	8, 346/ 16
miracles in his Catholic	Church	many and wonderful, both	8, 346/ 18
he will believe no	church	without miracle or authentic	8, 346/ 26
refuseth to believe the	Church	though it bring both	8, 346/ 27
he say that the	Church	understandeth it wrong; so	8, 346/ 31
wrong; so that the	Church	hath need to bring	8, 346/ 31
well as that the	Church	is the church. And	8, 346/ 34
the Church is the	church	. And yet when the	8, 346/ 34
yet when the Catholic	Church	bringeth miracles wrought by	8, 346/ 35
that plenteously . . . and no	church	any one but it	8, 346/ 36
this proveth that the	church	should add nothing of	8, 350/ 5
the sacraments of the	Church	. . . the Church hath added	8, 350/ 16
of the Church . . . the	Church	hath added nothing unto	8, 350/ 16
such thing as the	Church	useth or believeth as	8, 350/ 21
were delivered to the	Church	by the apostles, and	8, 350/ 26
partly taught unto the	Church	by that Holy Spirit	8, 350/ 27
promise sent unto the	Church	to be with it	8, 350/ 28
laws that the whole	Church	maketh, beside the express	8, 351/ 26
the laws of the	Church	, and also that Tyndale	8, 355/ 7
the laws of Christ's	church	. . . but also make plainly	8, 355/ 14
preach, and all the	Church	to make a statute	8, 356/ 30
he feigneth that the	Church	maketh some "openly and	8, 356/ 32
statute made by the	Church	to forbid any man	8, 357/ 22
will never suffer his	Church	to fall so mad	8, 357/ 25
made, both by the	Church	and, in this realm	8, 357/ 28

themselves from the Catholic	Church	of Christ by abominable	8, 358/ 34
Son abiding in his	Church	-- whether they be	8, 359/ 16
more but that the	Church	must neither make law	8, 359/ 35
or statute in his	church	. . . but biddeth him abide	8, 360/ 5
perpetual apostle the Catholic	Church	of Christ, animated and	8, 361/ 1
Christ in his Catholic	Church	-- then shall we	8, 361/ 14
consent of Christ's Catholic	Church	cannot in Christ's very	8, 361/ 23
also that his catholic	church	is this common-known church	8, 361/ 26
church is this common-known	church	of all Christian nations	8, 361/ 26
catholic faith of Christ's	church	fastened in our hearts	8, 361/ 28
be made by the	Church	nor to prove that	8, 363/ 13
mouth; but that the	church	of Christ hath had	8, 365/ 19
Holy Spirit . . . hath the	Church	also the knowledge how	8, 366/ 5
divers things which the	Church	useth and believeth, and	8, 367/ 12
observed through the Catholic	Church	. . . were of such antiquity	8, 367/ 13
the observances of the	Church	, some things there are	8, 367/ 35
the observances of the	Church	worthy to be believed	8, 369/ 15
to us by the	Church	, never ask farther question	8, 369/ 17
we nor yet the	church	of God, which is	8, 369/ 23
this custom . . . nor the	church	of God" -- that	8, 369/ 32
me, but also the	Church	itself." These words	8, 369/ 35
custom received by the	Church	. Saint Leo (also a	8, 369/ 38
is received of the	Church	into a custom of	8, 370/ 4
sure-grounded custom of the	Church	." And in another place	8, 370/ 11
of our mother Holy	Church	; and this holdeth the	8, 370/ 14
whereof is in the	Church	most necessary. As, for	8, 370/ 29
all people where the	church	of Christ is spread	8, 370/ 34
of all the whole	Church	, we believe them to	8, 370/ 37
thing that the whole	Church	holdeth, and is not	8, 371/ 4
there which the universal	Church	holdeth . . . and therefore be	8, 371/ 10
cared not in what	church	they buried her body	8, 371/ 19
my mother the Catholic	Church	, were my sister and	8, 373/ 4
of God in Christ's	church	, and which be holy	8, 373/ 24
things which the Catholic	Church	universally believeth and useth	8, 373/ 26
and delivered to the	Church	divers things by mouth	8, 373/ 29
traditions given unto the	Church	by the apostles . . . which	8, 374/ 7
custom of the Catholic	Church	. . . and yet hath Tyndale	8, 375/ 14
the tradition of the	Church	; which when he dare	8, 375/ 18
the tradition of the	Church	where it commandeth a	8, 375/ 20
God abiding in his	church	. And let him then	8, 375/ 35
then tell me which	church	but his Catholic Church	8, 375/ 36
church but his Catholic	Church	. For an unknown church	8, 375/ 36
Church. For an unknown	church	can tell him nothing	8, 376/ 1
them is the true	church	. . . and why rather that	8, 376/ 3
of God governing the	Church	, and leading it into	8, 376/ 5
uncertain whether the whole	Church	were in damnable error	8, 376/ 9
that Spirit from the	Church	. . . and how can Tyndale	8, 376/ 10
so ruleth it the	Church	in the necessary points	8, 376/ 23
doctrine of his whole	Church	continually. For therein he	8, 376/ 26
he ordained for his	church	. . . and that he hath	8, 376/ 30

no cure of his	church	for whom he made	8, 376/ 30
such as if the	Church	would say contrary, yet	8, 376/ 35
credence of the Catholic	Church	. . . and he shall never	8, 377/ 3
give credence to the	Church	, he shall find that	8, 377/ 15
give credence to the	Church	, but precisely stand to	8, 377/ 16
as will set the	Church	at naught, to maintain	8, 378/ 5
from the Catholic known	church	(for no church unknown	8, 378/ 8
known church (for no	church	unknown can be believed	8, 378/ 8
from the Catholic known	church	. . . there can be nothing	8, 378/ 12
of the known, Catholic	church	abide -- as it	8, 378/ 17
traditions delivered unto the	Church	by God . . . of which	8, 378/ 22
liberty to teach his	Church	further what truth he	8, 378/ 25
to command his whole	Church	to believe and obey	8, 378/ 27
Tyndale, if the whole	Church	shall never believe nor	8, 378/ 29
can say, the whole	Church	in like wise. Finally	8, 379/ 2
things that the Catholic	Church	teacheth us as the	8, 379/ 13
such things as the	Church	now believeth and observeth	8, 379/ 30
gave things unto the	Church	without writing, which have	8, 380/ 7
which have in the	Church	continued beside the Scripture	8, 380/ 8
Spirit did teach the	Church	to know which was	8, 380/ 18
the Scripture if the	Church	had not told him	8, 380/ 20
if Tyndale, when the	Church	told him so, had	8, 380/ 22
doth -- set the	Church	at naught. For since	8, 380/ 23
God given to his	church	by his apostles and	8, 380/ 25
unwritten did teach his	church	to know his words	8, 380/ 27
which he taught the	Church	by his apostles; and	8, 380/ 28
apostles; and made the	Church	agree therein by his	8, 380/ 29
one custom in the	Church	, and which Spirit keepeth	8, 380/ 30
and observance in his	church	. . . according as the very	8, 380/ 32
necessary, abiding with his	church	forever according to his	8, 380/ 34
Tyndale ask with which	church	-- I say with	8, 380/ 36
say with his Catholic	church	; with his church in	8, 380/ 36
Catholic church; with his	church	in which only church	8, 380/ 37
church in which only	church	he worketh miracles; with	8, 380/ 37
worketh miracles; with his	church	which he commandeth men	8, 380/ 38
finally, with the same	church	by which church Tyndale	8, 380/ 39
same church by which	church	Tyndale learned to know	8, 380/ 39
is the Scripture. Which	church	let Tyndale tell me	8, 381/ 1
must have believed the	Church	in altogether. And why	8, 381/ 6
cannot prove), believe the	Church	the less in the	8, 381/ 8
one time, believe the	Church	the less in all	8, 381/ 9
worketh miracles in his	church	to make the Church	8, 381/ 12
church to make the	Church	and the doctrine thereof	8, 381/ 12
any wise that the	Church	had any credence farther	8, 381/ 17
his apostles for his	church	, and not his church	8, 381/ 20
church, and not his	church	for his apostles . . . and	8, 381/ 20
more set by his	church	than by any of	8, 381/ 21
word anything that the	Church	teacheth for his word	8, 381/ 23
he believe not the	Church	, he can never tell	8, 381/ 25
God hath taught his	church	but if it be	8, 381/ 37

given unto the Catholic	Church	of Christ, we could	8, 382/ 7
Saint Paul saith, the	Church	is the pillar and	8, 382/ 8
Word Were before the	Church	, or the Church before	8, 382/ 12
the Church, or the	Church	before the Word"; and	8, 382/ 12
show which is the	church	, that I shall leave	8, 382/ 19
leave Tyndale never a	church	for his flock . . . but	8, 382/ 19
his flock . . . but the	church	whereof the prophet speaketh	8, 382/ 20
I have hated the	church	of malicious folk") --	8, 382/ 21
malicious folk") -- which	church	is very proper for	8, 382/ 22
is also confuted the	church	that Tyndale deviseth. And	8, 384/ 6
Tyndale deviseth. And the	church	also that Friar Barnes	8, 384/ 8
Fourth Book Whether "the	Church	" Can Err Tyndale There	8, 386/ 2
another question: whether the	church	may err. Which if	8, 386/ 4
that we call "the	Church	" when we speak of	8, 386/ 25
speak of the Catholic	Church	of Christ that cannot	8, 386/ 26
would not hear "the	church	" should be reputed and	8, 387/ 10
right congregation of Tyndale's	church	, that hath had the	8, 387/ 18
and was in this	church	, but not of this	8, 387/ 21
but not of this	church	. . . but they have lurked	8, 387/ 22
faith of the Catholic	Church	is true . . . and that	8, 388/ 31
that the Catholic, known	church	cannot err in that	8, 388/ 32
as teachers of his	church	, and not for themselves	8, 389/ 1
themselves but for his	church	: that is to wit	8, 389/ 1
of the known, Catholic	church	that correcteth the false	8, 389/ 5
holy doctors of Christ's	church	in every age have	8, 389/ 7
which Tyndale calleth "the	church	"? How should I know	8, 389/ 20
of the known, Catholic	church	, which of us lied	8, 389/ 32
faith in his Catholic	Church	(the holy doctors whereof	8, 389/ 35
Tyndale calleth the catholic	church	. Tyndale I say that	8, 390/ 7
say that Christ's elect	church	is the whole multitude	8, 390/ 9
what he called "the	church	." And forasmuch as his	8, 390/ 21
the question "Whether the	Church	Can Err" . . . and that	8, 390/ 22
we take for "the	church	," which he calleth "the	8, 390/ 24
no doubt but that	church	both may err and	8, 390/ 26
doth . . . and the other	church	, which himself calleth the	8, 390/ 27
himself calleth the very	church	, is this that he	8, 390/ 27
would affirm that this	church	which himself describeth were	8, 390/ 29
himself describeth were the	church	that cannot err. Wherein	8, 390/ 29
and description of "the	church	." Where he saith that	8, 391/ 3
saith that "Christ's elect	church	" is the "whole multitude	8, 391/ 4
elect and choose his	church	and congregation out of	8, 391/ 9
mean by the "elect"	church	the church of the	8, 391/ 16
the "elect" church the	church	of the final elects	8, 391/ 17
be the one elect	church	or the other --	8, 391/ 21
hath chosen his catholic	church	out of the Jews	8, 391/ 27
Gentiles, to be his	church	here in earth: in	8, 391/ 28
good; and in this	church	be there both good	8, 391/ 31
as for the elect	church	of predestinates: if he	8, 392/ 3
is not the elect	church	"all repenting sinners" only	8, 392/ 10
not part of this	church	, but the church of	8, 392/ 12

this church, but the	church	of predestinates headless. And	8, 392/ 13
speak of that elect	church	of predestinates, concerning only	8, 392/ 14
there also in this	church	of elects many that	8, 392/ 17
And therefore this elect	church	will in no wise	8, 392/ 20
mean by "Christ's elect	church	, " of his description, a	8, 392/ 25
part of the elect	church	of the second manner	8, 392/ 26
a part of the	church	predestinate . . . so be they	8, 392/ 30
part of this Catholic	church	here militant, after the	8, 392/ 31
doubt whether this "elect	church	" of his description may	8, 393/ 1
one point, whether "the	church	" may err or not	8, 393/ 8
be of this "elect	church	" of his description in	8, 393/ 13
mean by the "elect	church	" of his repentant sinners	8, 393/ 30
any surety by that	church	of the true doctrine	8, 393/ 32
could by that unknown	church	know which is the	8, 393/ 34
therefore is this "elect	church	" of Tyndale's description devised	8, 393/ 35
holy doctors of Christ's	church	, since Christ's days and	8, 394/ 24
Tyndale's elect and chosen	church	is a church of	8, 394/ 37
chosen church is a	church	of chosen heretics, of	8, 395/ 1
contrary belief to the	church	of which Saint Jerome	8, 395/ 1
they make the elect	church	of Christ: I would	8, 395/ 35
not . . . then Christ's elect	church	may keep them still	8, 395/ 37
still, and be a	church	of heretics. And on	8, 396/ 1
left perpetually with his	church	, to lead it so	8, 396/ 18
hear and believe his	church	may be sure that	8, 396/ 20
the right faith, the	church	of Christ shall reprove	8, 396/ 22
Paul saith that "the	church	" is the "firm establishment	8, 396/ 25
can never be no	church	but a known church	8, 396/ 27
church but a known	church	. But then saith Tyndale	8, 396/ 27
all surety in the	church	of Christ. But he	8, 396/ 29
he saith that the	church	of Christ is only	8, 396/ 29
that they be the	church	with whom God promised	8, 396/ 37
to know the elect	church	of feeling-faithful, repentant sinners	8, 397/ 14
his own chosen, unknown	church	in the point in	8, 397/ 21
make the Catholic, known	church	to fall in the	8, 397/ 24
do know the true	church	of Christ, by whose	8, 397/ 25
it is the common-known	church	of all Christian people	8, 397/ 28
bad is the Catholic	Church	of Christ, which is	8, 397/ 31
body. This Catholic, known	church	is that mystical body	8, 397/ 36
of Christ, this Catholic	Church	, is that body that	8, 398/ 4
the body. Of this	church	can we not be	8, 398/ 11
we cleave to this	church	. . . since this church is	8, 398/ 12
this church . . . since this	church	is it into which	8, 398/ 12
faith, and in this	church	both good and bad	8, 398/ 13
thereof. So that this	church	is known well enough	8, 398/ 23
we by that this	church	is known -- whereas	8, 398/ 31
-- whereas Tyndale's chosen	church	of "repenting sinners," we	8, 398/ 32
them walk in our	church	in procession with a	8, 398/ 34
that this known, Catholic	church	is the very, true	8, 399/ 1
is the very, true	church	that is to be	8, 399/ 2
the faith of this	church	-- albeit I have	8, 399/ 3

or description of "the	church	" . . . by which he calleth	8, 399/ 10
agreed neither with one	church	nor other. And yet	8, 399/ 13
definition of his "elect"	church	is by his own	8, 399/ 21
destroyed. For the elect	church	cannot be the number	8, 399/ 22
his definition of "the	church	," and thereby lost and	8, 399/ 26
the doctrine of Christ's	church	is full of warning	8, 399/ 35
and preached in the	Church	. . . that I trust, in	8, 400/ 12
saith that the "elect	church	" trusteth so utterly to	8, 400/ 16
of Christ's whole Catholic	Church	for the word of	8, 404/ 21
other things that the	Church	believeth, which Christ and	8, 407/ 11
Spirit have taught his	Church	since, were but things	8, 407/ 13
be believed unto his	church	any time since. Or	8, 407/ 28
of his elect, unknown	church	. . . do believe the article	8, 407/ 32
by Christ unto his	church	must be believed as	8, 407/ 39
believe and obey Christ's	church	, according to Christ's commandment	8, 408/ 17
by the which the	church	goeth unto God, and	8, 410/ 4
and not of Christ's	church	. More Lo, these words	8, 410/ 9
to say; that "the	church	be none but elects	8, 412/ 30
he would build his	church	, and that against the	8, 412/ 35
from the known, Catholic	church	unto his unknown church	8, 413/ 14
church unto his unknown	church	of elects, whom he	8, 413/ 15
by the which the	church	of Christ goeth unto	8, 413/ 22
and not of Christ's	church	. More Lo, here be	8, 413/ 28
he reproveth the known	church	in that they go	8, 413/ 34
and out of Christ's	church	if, having that faith	8, 414/ 5
by God in his	church	since the apostles' days	8, 415/ 22
doctors, and all the	church	of Christ. And thus	8, 415/ 29
and not of Christ's	church	." For this is no	8, 416/ 6
a man of the	church	. More Which knowledge? The	8, 416/ 17
a man of the	church	, as he saith. But	8, 416/ 25
saith. But of which	church	, trow ye? Truly not	8, 416/ 26
Truly not of the	church	of Christ, which besides	8, 416/ 26
man of Christ's true	church	; but since he is	8, 416/ 34
man of the false	church	of the devil, that	8, 416/ 36
such liars. Tyndale The	church	is Christ's body (Col	8, 417/ 2
every person of the	church	is a member of	8, 417/ 3
is not of the	church	. More Here Tyndale runneth	8, 417/ 6
equivocation of this word "	church	." For -- whereas himself	8, 417/ 9
answer now, that "the	church	," in many places of	8, 417/ 10
no man of "the	church	" but only good folk	8, 417/ 13
the body of Christ's	church	take life again, that	8, 417/ 21
quick member of the	church	that is Christ's body	8, 417/ 25
thereof for the true	church	. Now, his faith have	8, 417/ 31
of Tyndale, "Whether the	Church	Can Err." Here followeth	8, 418/ 12
true member of Christ's	church	sinneth not, and that	8, 418/ 14
true member of Christ's	church	sinneth not, and how	8, 418/ 17
true member of Christ's	church	doth both ever sin	8, 419/ 30
true member of Christ's	church	sinneth not. Lo, thus	8, 419/ 39
member of the elect	church	of his faith can	8, 420/ 5
faith of Christ's Catholic	Church	, and by many plain	8, 426/ 24

than the whole Catholic	Church	of Christ of this	8, 426/ 30
and all the whole	church	of Christ. This heresy	8, 427/ 3
body of his elect	church	. But herein, peradventure, shall	8, 427/ 30
also for the "elect	church	" that is Christ's "mystical	8, 427/ 33
member of Christ's "elect	church	" but him that is	8, 428/ 3
call here the "elect	church	in this world" neither	8, 428/ 4
of God in his	church	of the final elects	8, 428/ 17
the devil in the	church	of the final reprobates	8, 428/ 18
holy doctors of Christ's	church	from the days of	8, 428/ 30
plain determination of Christ's	church	. . . but also against many	8, 429/ 10
the bishop of the	church	of Ephesus . . . whom whereas	8, 429/ 16
God taught unto his	church	; and they sure in	8, 436/ 32
members of the elect	church	may fall into the	8, 441/ 36
true member of Christ's	church	sinneth not, because it	8, 443/ 28
true member of Christ's	church	, for all that he	8, 443/ 32
true member of Christ's	church	breaketh out into "horrible	8, 445/ 12
true members of Christ's	church	are "sinners and yet	8, 445/ 22
true members of Christ's	church	, do not sin deadly	8, 446/ 3
members of his elect	church	, and shall never be	8, 447/ 24
member of their elect	church	"sinning ever and yet	8, 448/ 28
members of the "elect	church	," may do great "horrible	8, 448/ 34
member of their "elect	church	." He will peradventure answer	8, 449/ 2
which had robbed a	church	were a thief and	8, 449/ 22
members of their "elect	church	," be sure, by God's	8, 449/ 27
true" members of Christ's	church	, feeling by their "feeling	8, 450/ 25
true members of their	church	, when they commit any	8, 452/ 22
members of their "elect	church	," from consenting to sin	8, 453/ 26
members of their "elect	church	") as have the "right	8, 459/ 25
members of Tyndale's "elect	church	" do often err and	8, 460/ 22
members of his "elect	church	," after that they have	8, 460/ 30
member of his "elect	church	" happen to fall into	8, 461/ 12
member of his "elect	church	" may sometimes err, but	8, 461/ 20
member of his "elect	church	" cannot err at all	8, 461/ 31
member of his "elect	church	" can never fall therein	8, 462/ 1
member of his "elect	church	" may err in the	8, 462/ 8
member of the elected	church	can never sin deadly	8, 462/ 13
member of his "elect	church	" cannot err in anything	8, 462/ 18
believe that his "elect	church	" of mankind shall be	8, 464/ 14
promise made unto his	church	here in earth, that	8, 465/ 24
know which is Christ's	church	here in earth. But	8, 465/ 29
of the true, Catholic	church	of Christ -- of	8, 465/ 31
Christ -- of which	church	Christ would that every	8, 465/ 32
unto it, and which	church	must for that cause	8, 465/ 34
promise, in his Catholic	Church	, even clean the contrary	8, 466/ 2
done forever in his	church	after in remembrance of	8, 466/ 5
be forever with his	church	in that holy sacrament	8, 466/ 8
words spoken unto his	church	when he said, "I	8, 466/ 12
true members of Tyndale's	church	can never sin deadly	8, 467/ 11
baptism believe as the	Church	believeth, against the heresies	8, 470/ 23
rocks of Christ's Catholic	Church	and the mighty majesty	8, 471/ 16

members of the elect	church	, when they read in	8, 471/ 29
members of his "elect	church	" the thing that every	8, 472/ 17
means than by the	church	. . . since they be not	8, 475/ 30
articles but by the	church	. . . which church hath proved	8, 476/ 5
by the church . . . which	church	hath proved itself by	8, 476/ 5
of miracles, and which	church	God biddeth him believe	8, 476/ 7
every truth. Of this	church	, therefore, must Tyndale learn	8, 476/ 10
be, only by the	church	of Christ. Then ask	8, 476/ 20
further, which is that	church	of Christ by which	8, 476/ 21
it of any unknown	church	, for no such company	8, 476/ 24
he know for "the	church	" . . . but he must needs	8, 476/ 25
articles by the known	church	. And then, by which	8, 476/ 26
then, by which known	church	? Let him name any	8, 476/ 27
except the known Catholic	church	which himself impugneth . . . and	8, 476/ 28
to confess that the	church	by which he knoweth	8, 476/ 35
his own secret, unknown	church	of elects (which, as	8, 476/ 37
us), nor any known	church	of heretics, but the	8, 477/ 2
the very common-known Catholic	church	which himself goeth all	8, 477/ 3
destroy. In which only	church	Christ hath promised to	8, 477/ 4
only faith of which	church	he hath promised and	8, 477/ 6
and continue in this	church	only . . . we may clearly	8, 477/ 8
thereby see that this	church	only is that church	8, 477/ 9
church only is that	church	also to which only	8, 477/ 10
of the known Catholic	church	is not the very	8, 477/ 14
is not the very	church	, but only the good	8, 477/ 14
men out of this	church	. . . nor no man hath	8, 477/ 18
be learned of this	church	, or of some members	8, 477/ 19
be out of this	church	(both willfully first departed	8, 477/ 20
men of the known	church	-- that thing hath	8, 477/ 23
And in this common-known	church	, the common-known faith or	8, 477/ 27
consent of the whole	Church	. . . and not take his	8, 478/ 6
of the whole Catholic	Church	; not though there fell	8, 478/ 8
that they left the	Church	for the fewer part	8, 478/ 9
knowledge of his true	church	, evermore among many other	8, 478/ 11
his old, true, Catholic	church	remaining. And therein shall	8, 478/ 16
given to the common-known	church	, which he will not	8, 478/ 28
know for the very	church	, but impugneth it; and	8, 478/ 29
learned of the same	church	, by credence given thereunto	8, 478/ 37
only that the very	church	is the common-known church	8, 479/ 11
church is the common-known	church	which hitherto he hath	8, 479/ 12
wherein the Catholic, known	church	and himself have been	8, 479/ 16
truth of the same	church	, and therein believe that	8, 479/ 17
and therein believe that	church	, and give credence thereunto	8, 479/ 17
believe and obey the	church	, shall never work with	8, 479/ 20
to find out which	church	is the very church	8, 479/ 26
church is the very	church	. For since he seeth	8, 479/ 27
give credence to that	church	whichever be it . . . he	8, 479/ 28
words, that the very	church	is none other but	8, 479/ 35
to touch the Catholic	Church	. . . it is all so	8, 480/ 13
members of his "elect	church	" must needs believe after	8, 480/ 25

true or no . . . The	Church	hath none such as	8, 480/ 37
so taught it his	church	because he would have	8, 481/ 2
the unity of Christ's	church	, for whose sake they	8, 481/ 8
the unity of Christ's	church	: whether the Catholic Church	8, 481/ 16
church: whether the Catholic	Church	, that was agreed all	8, 481/ 17
are none of Christ's	church	, because they be not	8, 483/ 28
that the whole Catholic	Church	put trust in be	8, 483/ 30
Ghost shall teach his	church	all truth and lead	8, 483/ 34
the union of the	Church	, and make sundry sects	8, 484/ 1
are none of Christ's	church	, because they be not	8, 484/ 3
are none of Christ's	church	, because they put trust	8, 484/ 8
unity . . . both of the	Church	and of the faith	8, 484/ 10
against the known, Catholic	church	, each after other, fall	8, 484/ 32
members of his "elect	church	," the faith doth never	8, 485/ 23
member of the "elect	church	" : I wot not whether	8, 487/ 35
members of his "elect	church	," but common to the	8, 488/ 9
member of his "elect	church	" (as every man is	8, 489/ 38
members of his "elect	church	" do those horrible deeds	8, 490/ 6
members of his "elect	church	," and how sore he	8, 490/ 26
set all the Catholic	Church	again to school . . . and	8, 490/ 35
of his own "elect	church	," that hath the feeling	8, 491/ 29
member of Tyndale's "elect	church	," because of his feeling	8, 492/ 33
members of his "elect	church	" -- hath lain all	8, 493/ 8
members of his "elect	church	" be never deadly sins	8, 493/ 37
members of his "elect	church	" do never sin deadly	8, 494/ 22
of the devil's damned	church	in hell. Yet saith	8, 495/ 13
member of his "elect	church	" shall hear that voice	8, 495/ 24
members of his "elect	church	" unto his good child	8, 496/ 28
doctrine of Christ's Catholic	Church	, that the apostles taught	8, 498/ 17
unto salvation in the	Church	Triumphant in heaven, or	8, 499/ 5
or only into the	Church	here militant in earth	8, 499/ 5
saving that the Catholic	Church	teacheth us to know	8, 500/ 11
we both believe the	Church	in teaching us which	8, 500/ 15
meant as all Christ's	church	understandeth them (as Tyndale	8, 508/ 35
holy doctors of Christ's	church	, and against the Catholic	8, 520/ 20
am sure, because "the	church	" so teacheth him, lest	8, 536/ 36
ask him again which	church	. For then were he	8, 536/ 37
of this common-known Catholic	church	of ours, since that	8, 537/ 2
that his own unknown	church	can teach him nothing	8, 537/ 2
the credence of that	church	, not being known for	8, 537/ 4
being known for the	church	. Now shall he not	8, 537/ 4
well ye wot the	Church	teacheth not, nor no	8, 550/ 17
doctrine of the Catholic	Church	. . . taketh Tyndale in hand	8, 550/ 22
understood by the Catholic	Church	of Christ, against which	8, 551/ 1
Tyndale's Process concerning "the	Church	," from the Beginning Hitherto	8, 560/ 2
declaration what is "the	church	," here his whole process	8, 560/ 5
which is the very	church	, he now beginneth, after	8, 560/ 7
that the common-known Catholic	church	is not "the church	8, 560/ 9
church is not "the	church	." And therefore, since here	8, 560/ 9
I speak of the	church	by which we be	8, 560/ 16

is the common-known Catholic	church	of all Christian people	8, 560/ 19
the doctrine of this	church	is sure, and cannot	8, 560/ 21
teach us that "the	church	" is another church, which	8, 560/ 23
the church" is another	church	, which he will show	8, 560/ 24
you, and not the	church	that I told you	8, 560/ 24
you. And whether the	church	that he sheweth you	8, 560/ 25
book "What Is the	Church	, and Whether It May	8, 560/ 27
beginning, that this word "	church	" hath divers significations . . . among	8, 560/ 29
question of the Catholic	Church	. . . except only that which	8, 561/ 4
parts of the Catholic	Church	. But in all his	8, 561/ 9
to wit, the Catholic	church	of Christ, of all	8, 561/ 18
that for the Catholic	Church	, then I say that	8, 561/ 21
For the general, Catholic	church	is not the number	8, 561/ 22
and forsake the Catholic	Church	and the Catholic faith	8, 561/ 26
accounted either in the	Church	or of the Church	8, 561/ 29
Church or of the	Church	. . . though they still call	8, 561/ 29
society, of the Catholic	Church	. Then as touching the	8, 561/ 33
elects, which is the	church	whereof he jabbereth in	8, 561/ 35
only taken for the	church	of Christ militant here	8, 561/ 36
prove us that "the	church	" is only the number	8, 562/ 5
Word Were before the	Church	, or the Church before	8, 562/ 9
the Church, or the	Church	before the Word" --	8, 562/ 9
we had affirmed the	Church	to be before the	8, 562/ 11
Word was before the	Church	; whereof never no man	8, 562/ 13
word was before the	Church	, which was the thing	8, 562/ 15
only elects be "the	church	" (for thereabout goeth all	8, 562/ 22
teacheth us that "the	church	" may err and that	8, 563/ 17
question -- whether "the	church	" can err or not	8, 563/ 20
that this common-known Catholic	church	both may err and	8, 563/ 21
himself calleth the "elect	church	," and saith that it	8, 563/ 23
thus describe the "elect	church	" -- yet doth he	8, 563/ 35
that this is the	church	which we must hear	8, 563/ 36
to complain to "the"	church	, and hear "the" church	8, 563/ 37
church, and hear "the"	church	, and obey "the" church	8, 564/ 1
church, and obey "the"	church	. And therefore, though we	8, 564/ 1
wit, which is "the"	church	. Also, whereas his title	8, 564/ 4
chapter is "Whether the	Church	May Err" -- Tyndale	8, 564/ 5
saying that the Catholic	Church	may err -- whether	8, 564/ 6
-- whether the "elect"	church	which himself taketh for	8, 564/ 7
himself taketh for "the"	church	may err or not	8, 564/ 7
true member of Christ's	church	"sinneth not, and is	8, 564/ 13
is ' the '	church	?" -- nothing to the	8, 564/ 16
nothing which is "the"	church	. Whereas he should first	8, 564/ 35
elects only be "the"	church	, and then, after, search	8, 564/ 36
him which is "the"	church	, and whether "the" church	8, 566/ 10
church, and whether "the"	church	may err or not	8, 566/ 10
should take for "the"	church	. Now, good Christian readers	8, 567/ 14
us which is the	church	; toward the teaching whereof	8, 567/ 19
his definition of "the	church	" and his heresies will	8, 568/ 7
be none of the	church	of his elects. And	8, 569/ 18

he restraineth his "elect"	church	unto only "repentant sinners	8, 569/ 33
put out of "the	church	" till they repent again	8, 570/ 5
angry with the Catholic	Church	for the putting out	8, 570/ 20
out of his "elect	church	" himself and faithful, and	8, 570/ 22
his-fashioned elects is "the	church	." But what one word	8, 571/ 7
final elects, be a	church	of Christ . . . as he	8, 571/ 14
put out is a	church	of Christ . . . of which	8, 571/ 16
Christ . . . of which the	church	of very elects be	8, 571/ 16
though they be a	church	, be the church (which	8, 571/ 20
a church, be the	church	(which is the thing	8, 571/ 20
proved which is the	church	. . . though we would yet	8, 571/ 25
true elects, be the	church	of Christ in earth	8, 572/ 28
wit, which is the	church	; but, as though he	8, 572/ 32
he cannot prove the	church	of Christ here in	8, 573/ 2
upon the known Catholic	church	of Christ, and fain	8, 573/ 4
and so leave no	church	at all. Here endeth	8, 573/ 5
needs grant that '	church'	is as common as	8, 168/ 10
the means of the	Church's	teaching, believeth to be	8, 285/ 28
his "repentance" and the	Church's	penance too . . . shall not	8, 378/ 4
have them all called	churches	), and finally, the church	8, 131/ 15
you, Tyndale, in your	churches	of heretics, cry out	8, 161/ 29
out of many great	churches	in Almaine -- but	8, 162/ 37
have thus robbed the	churches	: then lodge they, for	8, 163/ 7
and Divine Service in	churches	. . . but that "the church	8, 165/ 24
church and all the	churches	sprung out thereof, with	8, 223/ 7
as do the false	churches	of heretics): he causeth	8, 244/ 21
of so many false	churches	of false heretics, there	8, 244/ 33
many of their false	churches	more, God suffereth not	8, 245/ 1
the contrary be false	churches	, and either their writing	8, 245/ 20
fail in all false	churches	that be fallen out	8, 248/ 37
this. All which false	churches	this true church, of	8, 249/ 1
among all his false	churches	of heretics . . . or else	8, 251/ 27
as that the false	churches	of heretics do no	8, 252/ 10
among all the false	churches	of false heretics there	8, 252/ 21
from all the false	churches	of heretics. Nor never	8, 270/ 9
the others be false	churches	of the devil. Now	8, 274/ 29
and all other known	churches	besides the Catholic be	8, 376/ 1
and in all the	churches	of heretics is there	8, 376/ 27
and all other known	churches	be false, or else	8, 378/ 9
that there be two	churches	-- the one which	8, 390/ 23
among any of their	churches	, but only in his	8, 478/ 15
of the false, counterfeited	churches	of heretics, until that	8, 478/ 17
service used in the	churches	through Christendom, and by	8, 481/ 28
somewhere -- all the	churches	, almost, through the whole	8, 482/ 25
in lechery, profaning of	churches	, polluting of altars, blaspheming	8, 484/ 19
to wit, the particular	churches	of every Christian country	8, 561/ 6
not ready for a	churlish	answer to have slain	8, 528/ 36
rehearseth, given him a	churlish	answer! And what man	8, 530/ 17
and villeins for a	churlish	answer of one of	8, 530/ 20
sometimes, as is a	churlish	answer to the king	8, 531/ 22

doth!) let him go	circumcise	himself, and then come	8, 252/ 17
have all Christian people	circumcised	, to the intent that	8, 12/ 15
than they that were	circumcised	, as the children that	8, 60/ 7
as they that were	circumcised	; which examples might teach	8, 60/ 9
far as I know,	circumcised	, nor professteth not himself	8, 252/ 13
himself; and Saint Paul	circumcised	Timothy himself, and yet	8, 376/ 17
desert, in delaying the	circumcision	(for peril of sudden	8, 72/ 32
had the sacrament of	circumcision	neither, other than that	8, 79/ 22
mark and token of	circumcision	than another, or why	8, 79/ 27
in the sacrament of	circumcision	. And therefore said Stephen	8, 276/ 13
them the testament of	circumcision	"; not that the outward	8, 276/ 14
not that the outward	circumcision	was the whole testament	8, 276/ 15
or sign thereof. For	circumcision	preached God's word unto	8, 276/ 16
us of sacrifices, of	circumcision	, and of the rainbow	8, 276/ 19
coupleth with sacrifices and	circumcision	, and calleth it a	8, 276/ 21
flood; whereas sacrifices and	circumcision	, and much more the	8, 276/ 34
or the sacrament of	circumcision	with the sign of	8, 277/ 5
Abraham what thing the	circumcision	should signify, or wherefore	8, 277/ 16
preached thereby, when the	circumcision	was given and commanded	8, 277/ 21
-- as Baptism and	circumcision	. Nor it had not	8, 320/ 28
thereby (' For neither	circumcision	nor uncircumcision is anything	8, 324/ 24
by his example of	circumcision	. I let pass also	8, 324/ 34
his heresy concerning the	circumcision	, which, with his false	8, 324/ 35
rather, as he maketh	circumcision	nothing because the commandments	8, 325/ 6
Saint Paul meaneth of	circumcision	alone in the Old	8, 325/ 10
and Baptism instead of	circumcision	, nor why he would	8, 328/ 8
for taking away the	circumcision	, which God had before	8, 376/ 15
shall use himself so	circumspectly	but that either of	8, 37/ 7
hurteth not, for the	circumstance	doth ever declare what	8, 164/ 33
the setting of the	circumstance	make all well enough	8, 164/ 35
or percase (if the	circumstance	of the matter so	8, 186/ 11
evil, but if the	circumstance	somewhat set it out	8, 198/ 34
say (and as the	circumstance	of the text sheweth	8, 349/ 17
of the doer with	circumstances	of the deed --	8, 60/ 15
appeareth well by the	circumstances	in many of the	8, 71/ 13
he may set such	circumstances	, of his own device	8, 164/ 37
he join therewith certain	circumstances	and say, "This round	8, 165/ 2
long tale; with such	circumstances	he might, as I	8, 165/ 5
word "congregation" with the	circumstances	in the text would	8, 165/ 8
unto his translation such	circumstances	since, that the order	8, 165/ 13
destroy the Church. These	circumstances	indeed make men to	8, 165/ 27
perceive clearly by these	circumstances	that he changed that	8, 165/ 30
to forget that the	circumstances	take away the doubt	8, 198/ 29
there be degrees and	circumstances	that aggrieve the sin	8, 216/ 26
own works, for imperfect	circumstances	seldom perceived by himself	8, 400/ 5
upon sin and despitiful	circumstances	, so far off from	8, 423/ 16
there plainly, by the	circumstances	of the place, that	8, 430/ 1
though the occasions and	circumstances	may diminish or aggrieve	8, 543/ 14
the books that he	citeth	and allegeth in his	8, 9/ 14
he would see seven	cities	burn and warm himself	8, 137/ 21

may there be some	cities	, and have been, and	8, 146/ 29
all. And in some	cities	, few Christian people and	8, 146/ 34
and such were the	cities	to whom the Apostle	8, 146/ 35
the whole number of	citizens	, or else for the	8, 146/ 10
places, that of the	citizens	and of the whole	8, 146/ 30
signified not all the	citizens	of any city with	8, 170/ 4
respect that they were	citizens	of that city, or	8, 170/ 5
be my neighbors and	citizens	; which Jerusalem thy people	8, 373/ 6
infected divers of the	city	before. And being there	8, 22/ 15
whole body of the	city	, of all kinds, conditions	8, 144/ 32
them not in one	city	only, but that whole	8, 146/ 4
whole number of every	city	, town, and village throughout	8, 146/ 5
elects, within some one	city	, as he there putteth	8, 146/ 11
whole body of the	city	," and "all that pertain	8, 146/ 26
he name a Christian	city	for an example --	8, 146/ 28
whole body of the	city	, and of such as	8, 146/ 31
whole body of the	city	, and all such as	8, 147/ 2
whole body of the	city	, but the clergy only	8, 147/ 6
the citizens of any	city	with that respect that	8, 170/ 4
were citizens of that	city	, or that they were	8, 170/ 5
and of the Holy	City	, and of those things	8, 348/ 6
saith himself unto the	city	that he so sore	8, 509/ 28
Tyndale will at this	clap	turn his cheek aside	8, 298/ 18
he will have a	clap	on the one cheek	8, 298/ 24
a dish and a	clapper	, for anything that it	8, 333/ 28
he hath never a	clause	but it falleth in	8, 181/ 18
he now the final	clause	of this chapter unto	8, 307/ 6
this is his final	clause	and his whole conclusion	8, 307/ 11
Dirge is left out	clean	. . . lest a man might	8, 10/ 22
incurable, then to the	clean	cutting out the part	8, 27/ 30
a fever that they	clean	lost their taste . . . and	8, 44/ 26
fourth of Esther also	clean	contrary to the doctrine	8, 67/ 29
by withdrawing of penance,	clean	goeth about to destroy	8, 72/ 16
but if they were	clean	from any late commixion	8, 73/ 2
wine will wash as	clean	, and why rather oil	8, 78/ 35
manner and kind of	clean	life. And when he	8, 81/ 9
shed out upon you	clean	water, and ye shall	8, 100/ 2
his prophet call it	clean	water . . . but for the	8, 100/ 9
it hath in making	clean	the soul by influence	8, 100/ 9
other water is as	clean	as it. Those holy	8, 100/ 12
we must cast off	clean	all our whole faith	8, 110/ 31
then peradventure offer themselves,	clean	depured from sin. But	8, 112/ 36
With which heresy he	clean	taketh away the very	8, 114/ 4
many cast it up	clean	. Then was all their	8, 126/ 2
else why leaveth he	clean	out the New Testament	8, 134/ 1
that Tyndale hath either	clean	left out, or else	8, 145/ 30
signification Tyndale leaveth out	clean	, because it toucheth most	8, 146/ 6
effect of all grace,	clean	out of men's hearts	8, 205/ 37
mention. No, it is	clean	the Scripture, as they	8, 206/ 12
to God, and cleansed	clean	and purged from all	8, 212/ 9

is gone again and	clean	washed away -- sin	8, 212/ 29
return to God and	clean	to be forgiven is	8, 214/ 13
way, and leadeth them	clean	awry: ye shall hear	8, 223/ 32
well that I said	clean	the contrary. And therefore	8, 226/ 26
that he playeth nothing	clean	. . . but fareth like a	8, 226/ 30
only left out, but	clean	excluded also. For if	8, 233/ 23
15, 'Ye be	clean	by reason of the	8, 241/ 9
putteth out that fire	clean	, without the cost of	8, 289/ 11
these men would were	clean	forgotten, and in no	8, 297/ 26
the first, and prove	clean	against his purpose in	8, 351/ 30
of Noah with beasts	clean	and unclean . . . and Christ	8, 391/ 37
lo, are ye all	clean	." And in like wise	8, 401/ 8
promised and sworn the	clean	contrary: that but if	8, 402/ 11
the fire of purgatory	clean	. Then will we ask	8, 406/ 6
that it is not	clean	cut off and cast	8, 417/ 19
but all holy men	clean	the contrary -- by	8, 429/ 4
expositions (which are all	clean	against him), make him	8, 432/ 2
themselves may cool and	clean	be quenched -- as	8, 439/ 25
them quite, and they	clean	assoiled of God, both	8, 447/ 39
always, and forthwith be	clean	forgiven. Is not here	8, 451/ 24
Savior himself wipeth away	clean	all the worship of	8, 454/ 15
his Catholic Church, even	clean	the contrary! And also	8, 466/ 2
it is all so	clean	against himself, and so	8, 480/ 13
and wounded, and not	clean	dead. More This chapter	8, 485/ 18
and wounded, and not	clean	dead" -- I say	8, 486/ 34
might be the more	clean	and pure . . . and advise	8, 505/ 14
and to carry him	clean	out of the way	8, 528/ 35
faultless feebleness, carry them	clean	away. And this is	8, 531/ 15
above our power is	clean	carried away . . . and it	8, 532/ 2
lost, yet carried away	clean	with the rage of	8, 535/ 20
almsdeed, and continence and	cleanness	of body, penance, trouble	8, 54/ 12
else, as for elemental	cleanness	of that water in	8, 100/ 11
pretense of honesty and	cleanness	. . . that these things so	8, 139/ 9
nature, to purge and	cleanse	the soul: yet were	8, 98/ 21
help to wash and	cleanse	the soul. And surely	8, 102/ 5
to the Ephesians, "Christ	cleansed	the congregation in the	8, 94/ 28
to the Ephesians, "Christ	cleansed	the congregation in the	8, 96/ 10
water, and I have	cleansed	thy blood." By which	8, 99/ 33
and ye shall be	cleansed	from all your filthiness	8, 100/ 3
new-regenerated to God, and	cleansed	clean and purged from	8, 212/ 9
confesseth, men's hearts be	cleansed	from lies and false	8, 227/ 11
because water washeth and	cleanseth	, therefore God had appointed	8, 80/ 36
sacrament that washeth and	cleanseth	our souls. And yet	8, 81/ 1
to the water, God	cleanseth	the soul, according to	8, 96/ 13
the word of God "	cleanseth	" man's soul from false	8, 241/ 8
seem, the word alone	cleanseth	the soul from false	8, 241/ 12
have it also seem,	cleanseth	the soul from sin	8, 241/ 14
God's word alone always	cleanseth	men's souls from false	8, 242/ 7
sign of grace and	cleansing	of the soul, but	8, 100/ 27
whole worker in the	cleansing	of the soul and	8, 100/ 31

the working of such	cleansing	of the soul and	8, 101/ 4
anything may work in	cleansing	of the soul --	8, 101/ 10
instrument in purging and	cleansing	of the soul. Which	8, 101/ 27
curing the body and	cleansing	of the soul --	8, 103/ 22
-- be it in	cleansing	, purging, or punishing --	8, 103/ 30
which we come to	cleansing	of the soul and	8, 104/ 7
do nothing to the	cleansing	of the soul because	8, 104/ 13
in the purging or	cleansing	of the soul . . . or	8, 104/ 20
times help to the	cleansing	of men's souls. And	8, 242/ 9
a resemblance unto the	cleansing	of the soul; if	8, 297/ 12
so plain, evident, and	clear	-- and by the	8, 25/ 28
beware that are yet	clear	, than to cure and	8, 27/ 25
them, in their souls,	clear	angelical hypocrites! Now, when	8, 30/ 4
so lightsome, and so	clear	to every man, that	8, 34/ 3
that folk would so	clear	have cast all heresies	8, 37/ 34
thing so manifest and	clear	. Howbeit, I will allege	8, 69/ 11
believe aright. For the	clear	perceiving of all which	8, 83/ 24
converted and changed into	clear	and lightsome knowledge; of	8, 141/ 7
must needs make it	clear	that though another man	8, 143/ 35
and saw my conscience	clear	, far out of any	8, 180/ 11
the state of Baptism,	clear	from all pain due	8, 213/ 32
ye may see a	clear	proof by these words	8, 226/ 7
is very plain and	clear	: yet doth not our	8, 234/ 24
English better and more	clear	. And I say this	8, 236/ 29
example, it is too	clear	and too far undisputable	8, 266/ 7
that his texts be	clear	, and the texts of	8, 267/ 20
neither. Now, reason is	clear	against Tyndale in that	8, 280/ 18
of purgatory were so	clear	gone because it might	8, 289/ 8
For the words be	clear	, both of Confirmation, Priesthood	8, 296/ 19
And for the more	clear	proof thereof: he put	8, 315/ 16
have written allthing as	clear	as they might have	8, 334/ 19
the proof never so	clear	. Fourthly, we say that	8, 350/ 20
man had a plain,	clear	, open cause and easy	8, 386/ 10
this work, by such	clear	, open marks and tokens	8, 399/ 6
others as were plain,	clear	, and evident: these heretics	8, 424/ 23
evident and plain by	clear	and open texts of	8, 424/ 35
in so plain and	clear	a matter almost a	8, 429/ 11
by the plain and	clear	words of the holy	8, 432/ 3
And so speaketh Tyndale	clear	against himself. . . . or such	8, 480/ 28
plain, open, evident, and	clear	-- he furnisheth it	8, 490/ 11
a full, perfect, and	clear	perceiving thereof in the	8, 507/ 12
his matter, but utterly	clear	against him. And therefore	8, 571/ 11
I shall make it	clearer	. When Tyndale saith that	8, 264/ 37
he now, for the	clearing	of the question, declareth	8, 390/ 23
confess his oversight, and	clearly	acknowledged that he had	8, 9/ 17
hither . . . that he hath	clearly	broken and forfeited his	8, 9/ 36
the better and more	clearly	perceive what devotion the	8, 23/ 27
church of Christ so	clearly	put out of question	8, 25/ 29
ye may the more	clearly	perceive the malicious mind	8, 33/ 8
that I have so	clearly	confuted Tyndale concerning that	8, 34/ 5

Frith already concerning purgatory	clearly	lost the field . . . and	8, 34/ 21
that he writeth seem	clearly	to declare that he	8, 56/ 4
pass." Ye may here	clearly	see this pestilent opinion	8, 67/ 8
believed." Here may ye	clearly	see, good Christian reader	8, 69/ 18
earth . . . his promise was	clearly	broken by which he	8, 107/ 23
see it the more	clearly	-- ye shall perceive	8, 111/ 7
that ye may perceive	clearly	that he is plainly	8, 116/ 1
used and honored, so	clearly	from the beginning . . . that	8, 119/ 30
well that they will	clearly	dissipate and discuss the	8, 133/ 35
church." And they perceive	clearly	by these circumstances that	8, 165/ 29
-- to convict me	clearly	by learning and reason	8, 167/ 33
reprove Tyndale's heresy, and	clearly	prove the holy order	8, 192/ 2
in these points so	clearly	confounded that he shall	8, 204/ 1
devised: it followeth very	clearly	that Tyndale believeth not	8, 218/ 14
that have I so	clearly	proved . . . that to the	8, 218/ 21
learning at all shall	clearly	perceive enough. And to	8, 218/ 28
my Dialogue I proved	clearly	that nothing can be	8, 222/ 26
any yet perceive not	clearly	the strength of this	8, 234/ 14
I shall anon so	clearly	prove you that Tyndale	8, 235/ 1
ye may the more	clearly	perceive that Tyndale should	8, 236/ 32
of man, it is	clearly	proved that he neither	8, 239/ 26
and his word; which	clearly	proveth that Christ's Catholic	8, 240/ 17
better and the more	clearly	perceive that all that	8, 241/ 2
Father." Thus have I	clearly	showed you that whereas	8, 242/ 6
wrought in Christ's church	clearly	reprove all the false	8, 242/ 11
reproved answereth and reproveth	clearly	divers other places of	8, 257/ 9
the Scripture well and	clearly	maintaineth our deducing thereof	8, 258/ 24
as well and as	clearly	forbidden to marry by	8, 261/ 16
them, that they now	clearly	see the light of	8, 267/ 35
with many words so	clearly	did declare it by	8, 293/ 10
declareth himself well and	clearly	that he meaneth like	8, 300/ 30
more open and more	clearly	to declare. This piece	8, 303/ 20
sufficiently confuted and avoided	clearly	all that Tyndale hath	8, 309/ 16
shall then the more	clearly	perceive how foul a	8, 309/ 38
he would fain seem	clearly	to confute my Dialogue	8, 310/ 3
proved his part and	clearly	reproved mine: I will	8, 330/ 32
that never shall be	clearly	understood . . . till such time	8, 336/ 28
the Scripture is so	clearly	written but that God	8, 339/ 19
to be kept), is	clearly	declared by the words	8, 353/ 16
and to prove them	clearly	that the common consent	8, 361/ 22
Luther . . . and that so	clearly	that, as Tyndale knoweth	8, 380/ 4
Cyprian do well and	clearly	testify by their books	8, 389/ 10
and a little more	clearly	declared than, as it	8, 390/ 33
own writings do full	clearly	declare. But, now --	8, 395/ 23
plain, and evident, and	clearly	proving his exposition false	8, 434/ 8
Tyndale's intent, but, rather,	clearly	the contrary. For Saint	8, 434/ 12
devil." Now may ye	clearly	perceive that these only	8, 441/ 29
which words he declareth	clearly	that when these holy	8, 442/ 21
declareth against Tyndale's doctrine,	clearly	, that when we see	8, 442/ 28
own conclusion is so	clearly	proved false that it	8, 443/ 11

For now see ye	clearly	that by plain, express	8, 445/ 11
Tyndale should somewhat more	clearly	tell us what he	8, 445/ 31
cause that God shall	clearly	withdraw it from them	8, 450/ 22
following, do plainly and	clearly	show. But now seeth	8, 451/ 29
as though he had	clearly	proved the thing whereof	8, 458/ 26
Tyndale that he concludeth	clearly	the same. And yet	8, 458/ 30
for conclusion, ye now	clearly	see to what foolish	8, 460/ 1
have before openly and	clearly	declared you; and when	8, 460/ 34
by this ye may	clearly	see that Tyndale affirmeth	8, 461/ 18
this also ye may	clearly	see that concerning the	8, 461/ 26
the promises . . . ye may	clearly	perceive that concerning the	8, 461/ 30
it. So it appeareth	clearly	that the cause of	8, 463/ 13
hath may well and	clearly	see that the belief	8, 464/ 2
way again, and very	clearly	see that those blind	8, 468/ 30
of my former books	clearly	confuted . . . and in the	8, 472/ 33
Which miracles since we	clearly	see persevere and continue	8, 477/ 8
church only . . . we may	clearly	thereby see that this	8, 477/ 9
upon his own words	clearly	convinced and concluded, not	8, 479/ 11
against himself, and so	clearly	describeth and depainteth himself	8, 480/ 13
they declare, lo, very	clearly	, that they be not	8, 484/ 23
should, to make us	clearly	behold it, put his	8, 490/ 15
bestly bitchery . . . show themselves	clearly	to be any of	8, 495/ 9
beetle-blind that seeth not	clearly	the dark, devilish heresy	8, 502/ 14
and very fine force	clearly	perceive and agree it	8, 508/ 26
so thoroughly and so	clearly	instructed, but that the	8, 509/ 2
of faith, openly and	clearly	declare that the faith	8, 509/ 17
the matter, we might	clearly	perceive and understand what	8, 521/ 34
away . . . and it is	clearly	determined that God suffereth	8, 532/ 2
here see ye very	clearly	that whereas Tyndale saith	8, 539/ 17
Christian readers, ye may	clearly	see that all Tyndale's	8, 540/ 7
deadly sin -- is	clearly	come to naught . . . and	8, 540/ 10
not, very well and	clearly	see that Tyndale's tale	8, 551/ 8
God turned again," proved	clearly	that Saint Peter was	8, 559/ 30
you, for the more	clearness	, one example of either	8, 258/ 2
these ways and boldly	cleave	to a cause of	8, 61/ 15
imaginationes to which they	cleave	so fast that fifteen	8, 121/ 26
it seem solemn; but	cleave	ye fast to the	8, 140/ 34
might surely take and	cleave	unto, either in the	8, 388/ 7
unity of faith to	cleave	unto the body. Of	8, 398/ 10
be deceived while we	cleave	to this church . . . since	8, 398/ 12
long as man will	cleave	thereunto and let his	8, 422/ 11
which he so fast	cleaveth	that ten John the	8, 120/ 12
which he so fast	cleaveth	that ten John the	8, 120/ 26
Spirit of God) and	cleaveth	thereunto, so long he	8, 439/ 34
he keepeth it and	cleaveth	fast unto it, may	8, 440/ 20
at the first, and,	cleaving	to the contrary stirring	8, 451/ 35
cry out against the	clergy	. . . saying that the priests	8, 12/ 8
leave it to the	clergy	to write in . . . and	8, 25/ 21
whole church; not the	clergy	only, but the whole	8, 43/ 36
the pope and the	clergy	, and toward princes and	8, 56/ 26

the pope and the	clergy	and the temporal princes	8, 57/ 21
pope, the cardinals, the	clergy	, the princes, the people	8, 58/ 2
and upon all the	clergy	for that they meddle	8, 63/ 30
in hand that the	clergy	maketh us believe that	8, 94/ 2
he plainly belieth the	clergy	(which doctrine he learned	8, 94/ 11
so sore upon the	clergy	for teaching the contrary	8, 107/ 15
war kill up the	clergy	of the Catholic Church	8, 123/ 32
all this while the	clergy	hath falsified the Scripture	8, 135/ 18
honorable Council and the	clergy	of the realm, have	8, 143/ 4
which it signifieth the	clergy	; whom it pleaseth to	8, 144/ 25
nor to all the	clergy	thereof, but to rulers	8, 145/ 25
signifieth not only the	clergy	but the whole "congregation	8, 146/ 23
the city, but the	clergy	only; nor no man	8, 147/ 6
Latin . . . because that the	clergy	had, he saith, brought	8, 163/ 18
thereby nothing but the	clergy	. First, this is undoubtedly	8, 163/ 21
that men call the	clergy	by the name of	8, 163/ 23
and so heareth the	clergy	preach also themselves, that	8, 163/ 25
-- that only the	clergy	is the Church and	8, 164/ 1
used to call the	clergy	by that name . . . accounting	8, 164/ 11
all Christian realms --	clergy	, laypeople, and all --	8, 165/ 22
the shame of the	clergy	if aught be used	8, 319/ 16
common-known Catholic people --	clergy	, layfolk, and all --	8, 479/ 37
ceased not at the	clergy	. . . but, feeling fruit, went	8, 482/ 30
George Joye, otherwise called	Cleric	, a goodly, godly epistle	8, 6/ 33
laid forth the great	cleric	and old, ancient father	8, 367/ 16
after Tyndale's fashion, full	clerkly	, how some wanton lovers	8, 521/ 24
for the color and	cloak	of their false opinion	8, 227/ 33
have they nothing to	cloak	their sin with. He	8, 241/ 33
husband to color and	cloak	their offense, when he	8, 536/ 14
a chain and a	clog	, and made him his	8, 126/ 34
have come from their	cloisters	into Luther's church --	8, 125/ 10
And therefore when Tyndale	closeth	up his preface with	8, 139/ 31
indeed . . . not in their	clothes	, where they feel it	8, 68/ 30
washeth a buck of	clothes	. He planteth in a	8, 189/ 21
had been certain linen	cloths	pilfered away that were	8, 13/ 18
knave had stolen the	cloths	, fell in question with	8, 13/ 21
secretly conveyed in his	coat	, written from evangelical brethren	8, 13/ 23
earth" -- save his	coat	. For that is here	8, 114/ 15
there, all save his	coat	. Of which holy sacrament	8, 114/ 36
there than of his	coat	. I have in his	8, 115/ 2
fool, "all save his	coat	." A worshipful jest in	8, 115/ 19
allto rayed his gay	coat	and broken both his	8, 526/ 24
him back by his	coatskirt	unawares. . . . and for the	8, 481/ 6
Buckle Pit, Spurn Point,	Cobnut	, or Quating; let us	8, 491/ 19
thrice do ere the	cock	crow . . . yet shall it	8, 557/ 35
proper gear, rattles and	cockbells	and gay golden shoes	8, 59/ 13
secretly to sow his	cockle	, and brought unto her	8, 22/ 17
with good corn and	cockle	, and also the net	8, 391/ 34
some were God's wanton	cockneys	in such a special	8, 441/ 16
Greek hierous, in Hebrew	cohan	-- that is, a	8, 111/ 16

significations of their outward	Col	2:12; 1 Cor	8, 296/ 10
church is Christ's body (	Col	1); and every person	8, 417/ 2
as a draft of	cold	water shall not lose	8, 52/ 26
blessed be God, waxen	cold	enough. First, in many	8, 125/ 31
and for a time	cold	and dead . . . which yet	8, 397/ 33
the fire cannot be	cold	, because he hath a	8, 440/ 5
the spit cannot be	cold	"; and when he had	8, 440/ 7
spit could never be	cold	after in his life	8, 440/ 9
fire, he cannot be	cold	, because the fire is	8, 440/ 12
in his head for	cold	, and never catch heat	8, 440/ 17
by him cannot be	cold	, " meaning thereby, as long	8, 440/ 25
fire can never be	cold	, " meaning thereby that he	8, 440/ 30
fire and so catch	cold	after, were a very	8, 440/ 31
Let them cast on	cold	water with sorrow, and	8, 452/ 28
heretics when charity waxed	cold	many a winter after	8, 474/ 21
ours, then love is	cold	. And thus we learn	8, 485/ 14
an ague changeth from	cold	to heat, and from	8, 487/ 26
from heat sometimes into	cold	again. Of which manner	8, 487/ 27
Scripture: "They shall from	cold	water of the snow	8, 487/ 30
neighbor, their "love is	cold	"; and they be not	8, 490/ 22
very latter end, when	cold	fear of death hath	8, 516/ 37
latter end, when the	cold	fear of death hath	8, 517/ 21
is neither hot nor	cold	, but, as it were	8, 526/ 4
himself out of the	cold	of great, notable crimes	8, 526/ 5
were once frozen for	cold	, for then should he	8, 526/ 8
and from the very	cold	better wax very hot	8, 526/ 9
had liefer thou were	cold	, that thou mightest be	8, 526/ 11
sometimes, too, till the "	cold	fear of death" turn	8, 570/ 3
or else at that	collation	to put it in	8, 310/ 18
Cassian, in the eleventh	Collation	(the twelfth chapter): "The	8, 370/ 18
of Tyndale's devout, godly	collation	in which the man	8, 541/ 27
received it said the	Collect	"Domine Iesu Christe" --	8, 24/ 7
the bare stories and	Collects	. But likewise as in	8, 161/ 7
the head of mad	Collins	as in the brains	8, 553/ 22
sat sadly by frantic	Collins	and picked rushes in	8, 554/ 28
I trust in God	Collins	is, at this day	8, 554/ 29
the head of mad	Collins	as in the brains	8, 559/ 5
his mate) that made	Collins	mad hath sucked out	8, 559/ 7
of God to the	color	of their false belief	8, 4/ 6
in sedition . . . and under	color	of true faith to	8, 56/ 33
little and shadoweth the	color	of his envenomed wine	8, 75/ 31
howsoever he cover and	color	it for the while	8, 82/ 32
he maketh here a	color	as though he were	8, 114/ 19
of unlearned men some	color	of proof in the	8, 144/ 4
into "images," under the	color	of the likeness of	8, 175/ 2
they read into the	color	and maintenance of their	8, 178/ 5
he doth for the	color	and cloak of their	8, 227/ 33
have yet some better	color	for Luther and his	8, 261/ 30
prophet to find any	color	therein but such as	8, 266/ 12
frantic brains . . . to the	color	whereof they abuse the	8, 358/ 29

would labor by some	color	of apparent scriptures to	8, 360/ 28
the Corinthians would, perchance,	color	this matter by certain	8, 369/ 26
where is no more	color	to speak thereof than	8, 427/ 7
all, that any good	color	hath. But when he	8, 431/ 26
laboreth, after Luther, under	color	and pretext of God's	8, 497/ 23
he goeth about, under	color	of the praise and	8, 501/ 25
for her husband to	color	and cloak their offense	8, 536/ 14
in covering himself and	coloring	his matter from knowledge	8, 445/ 19
prologue with such gay	colors	of spiritual virtue, there	8, 48/ 11
are ready, like unbridled	colts	, to run out at	8, 450/ 28
see when we shall	come	to the place. But	8, 3/ 20
Then have we now	come	forth the book of	8, 8/ 34
is at this day	come	to the realm by	8, 8/ 36
and what will further	come	thereon, God knoweth. If	8, 9/ 24
nor Matins, nor never	come	at church; talking still	8, 11/ 13
But when I shall	come	to the place . . . I	8, 16/ 8
evil counsel had not	come	at him; of which	8, 17/ 36
brought and shipped might	come	to the bishop's hands	8, 19/ 20
ungracious books had never	come	in his hand. For	8, 21/ 33
find him, when they	come	together, a hot firebrand	8, 21/ 35
intolerable, ere ever they	come	at the greatest; and	8, 26/ 23
any angel that would	come	out of heaven to	8, 32/ 23
in his book, and	come	to the very breast	8, 33/ 30
here, and such others)	come	forth and speak so	8, 41/ 4
shall hear ere it	come	at the end --	8, 41/ 13
The Holy Ghost shall	come	and rebuke sent down	8, 43/ 9
leaveth searching till he	come	at the bottom, the	8, 46/ 9
leave searching till they	come	at the bottom, the	8, 47/ 17
leave searching till he	come	to the bottom, the	8, 48/ 5
leaveth searching till he	come	at the bottom, the	8, 49/ 9
of his benefits to	come	, a good and a	8, 51/ 32
for his benefits to	come	. . . it seemeth no doubt	8, 51/ 34
better, or the rather	come	to heaven: this service	8, 52/ 7
glory that is to	come	that shall be revealed	8, 53/ 10
and the rather to	come	to heaven therefor . . . and	8, 53/ 23
the rather saved and	come	to heaven thereby. For	8, 54/ 2
received and also to	come	. . . and to the intent	8, 54/ 6
to be saved and	come	to heaven: we may	8, 54/ 7
show you when I	come	to the place hereafter	8, 55/ 34
when they will not	come	, they speak fair and	8, 56/ 16
will not with them	come	forward therein, but be	8, 57/ 5
will not with you	come	forth, why do you	8, 58/ 8
this they will not	come	forth, why do you	8, 58/ 10
of all gunshot, and	come	not at handstrokes in	8, 58/ 33
sin imminent, or to	come	, but also punishment, by	8, 66/ 26
-- "and it is	come	prosperously to pass." Ye	8, 67/ 7
that it was to	come	and should be done	8, 71/ 3
thereupon) till they should	come	where they might rest	8, 72/ 33
use of reason and	come	to these sacraments with	8, 76/ 25
wise a means to	come	to the getting thereof	8, 77/ 14

cease searching till he	come	to the very bottom	8, 79/ 35
such children as shall	come	between them. And to	8, 85/ 22
induce the priests to	come	and pray for him	8, 87/ 15
as we repent and	come	into the right way	8, 89/ 9
with him, for they	come	not to be christened	8, 93/ 23
at all, but so	come	down again and say	8, 95/ 18
to any that cannot	come	to Baptism, there he	8, 97/ 29
of such grace to	come	to heaven without Baptism	8, 97/ 31
not, thou shalt not	come	within my doors." This	8, 98/ 14
means by which we	come	to cleansing of the	8, 104/ 6
opinion, there are now	come	these new men --	8, 104/ 29
intent the rather to	come	to heaven shall bring	8, 106/ 25
Howbeit, he is indeed	come	to that point already	8, 115/ 12
few. Now these heretics	come	in with almost all	8, 119/ 13
Go in pig and	come	out pike," and so	8, 121/ 5
that else was to	come	, they should do "worthy	8, 122/ 4
far that while they	come	not to learn the	8, 123/ 17
some such as have	come	from their cloisters into	8, 125/ 10
so cunning that scantly	come	any to hear him	8, 126/ 13
himself and dare not	come	near them. Tyndale For	8, 127/ 2
I trust, when we	come	hereafter to the places	8, 133/ 23
that any good should	come	out of their dumb	8, 134/ 21
a high, holy word	come	out of such a	8, 140/ 27
to walk . . . that we	come	together to that place	8, 141/ 4
to God." Those lies	come	in by lumps, lo	8, 148/ 33
his grammar again . . . and	come	forth with his three	8, 151/ 21
be Tyndale and I	come	at last to some	8, 151/ 34
take the pain to	come	and bear witness with	8, 152/ 9
God. And when men	come	together to honor God	8, 159/ 6
alone. But when they	come	together to God's Service	8, 159/ 10
though there should have	come	little good . . . yet could	8, 175/ 32
could there never have	come	such a heap of	8, 175/ 32
the lucre that should	come	thereof . . . after which he	8, 178/ 24
and "hap" happed to	come	so to pass without	8, 190/ 1
man or twain to	come	to land with her	8, 190/ 7
between us till I	come	to reply to his	8, 197/ 2
it forthink you") "and	come	and believe the Gospel	8, 212/ 2
to the heathen to	come	to Christendom -- in	8, 212/ 7
of the world to	come	, and then are slidden	8, 213/ 2
is to wit, to	come	again to Baptism, or	8, 213/ 9
shall ever, as they	come	to hell, more and	8, 216/ 19
resisters of the truth	come	at last unto an	8, 220/ 28
his fellow heretics commonly	come	to, first by fire	8, 220/ 30
lies true, and then	come	again and preach; and	8, 221/ 26
him . . . and we be	come	to join together within	8, 222/ 17
it is . . . we be	come	to try between us	8, 222/ 18
bold, wily folly to	come	of no good trust	8, 223/ 35
great prophet that should	come	before him. And therefore	8, 231/ 36
by which man should	come	to faith for his	8, 239/ 21
When the Comforter is	come	whom I will send	8, 239/ 35

man should never have	come	to it: and that	8, 241/ 23
If I had not	come	and spoken unto them	8, 241/ 32
if Christ had never	come	and spoken to them	8, 241/ 35
from time to time	come	into this world, newborn	8, 244/ 14
If I had not	come	and wrought works such	8, 246/ 12
suffering his flock to	come	and dispute thereupon . . . and	8, 247/ 16
yet again we be	come	to the point that	8, 250/ 5
circumcise himself, and then	come	again and speak for	8, 252/ 18
Be Believed We be	come	now, good Christian reader	8, 253/ 3
Saint Paul "There shall	come	false prophets that shall	8, 261/ 2
the remnant when I	come	myself" -- they should	8, 263/ 1
that false prophets should	come	with false miracles, even	8, 263/ 29
false prophets that should	come	and show false miracles	8, 264/ 5
false prophets that should	come	with false miracles, but	8, 264/ 10
never so loath to	come	to it) that God	8, 264/ 23
false prophets that should	come	with false miracles --	8, 265/ 3
that he should then	come	in an open audience	8, 266/ 24
the false prophet were	come	together, and fallen in	8, 266/ 27
that their disputation is	come	to so good a	8, 267/ 23
in the world to	come	. . . for whose irremissible sin	8, 267/ 30
beware betimes lest he	come	to like end . . . and	8, 267/ 32
Tyndale putteth his case,	come	forth with false miracles	8, 268/ 19
of pride: I am	come	, as ye see, sent	8, 268/ 28
the great archheretic Antichrist	come	himself . . . which, as help	8, 270/ 11
But when he shall	come	himself and work wonders	8, 270/ 15
no miracles till Antichrist	come	. . . and yet then shall	8, 270/ 27
from man to man,	come	by mouth without Scripture	8, 272/ 14
way to it to	come	in if they will	8, 272/ 31
believe one that were	come	hence, neither" -- this	8, 274/ 36
Moses that there should	come	another prophet -- yet	8, 280/ 20
Which thing that shall	come	so long after . . . is	8, 281/ 6
and things that shall	come	before the resurrection, and	8, 282/ 25
that are promised to	come	after, as the Judgment	8, 282/ 26
they list. But now	come	we to Tyndale's other	8, 287/ 24
Because they should not	come	to the hands of	8, 290/ 27
writing, which might percase	come	into the hands of	8, 291/ 35
or "order," "when I	come	myself"). But the sacraments	8, 293/ 32
Christ that was to	come	), then may we also	8, 302/ 20
folk . . . and as they	come	to him in diverse	8, 307/ 3
of the apostles, to	come	and speak of the	8, 310/ 20
Spirit of truth is	come	, he shall teach you	8, 312/ 26
the Holy Ghost should	come	and teach them; and	8, 312/ 30
faith" therewith when I	come	thereto -- that every	8, 314/ 21
stand unchanged till himself	come	again, and change all	8, 322/ 22
and need not to	come	to church with others	8, 322/ 35
any of them to	come	the rather to heaven	8, 325/ 16
Living God, that art	come	into this world." That	8, 329/ 18
promised unto Abraham should	come	and bless us and	8, 329/ 20
the Holy Ghost to	come	"teach" his church and	8, 331/ 21
before that heresies should	come	. . . and therefore wrote that	8, 333/ 6

which they saw should	come	; and that could they	8, 333/ 25
send, that shall not	come	with a false faith	8, 337/ 2
that the time may	come	when God may yet	8, 337/ 29
resteth some reckonings to	come	. . . well and plainly appeareth	8, 337/ 34
though all Christendom should	come	together and agree thereon	8, 343/ 17
authentic scripture, that is	come	from the apostles, that	8, 345/ 30
prophet that ever should	come	after him . . . except only	8, 349/ 22
shall hereafter, God willing,	come	to touch the place	8, 355/ 11
of that puddle and	come	no more near it	8, 363/ 32
angel of heaven would	come	down and preach any	8, 364/ 2
to seek. Sometimes they	come	forth shameless, and boldly	8, 366/ 32
will ordain when I	come	myself"; and to the	8, 374/ 15
bark at, that are	come	from mouth to mouth	8, 375/ 2
of the world to	come	, and are fallen down	8, 377/ 32
give me time to	come	thereto; and besides divers	8, 388/ 2
hereafter hear, when we	come	to the chapter. But	8, 395/ 32
in a maze, and	come	to the first point	8, 397/ 16
win the glory to	come	, that shall be showed	8, 401/ 21
it "everlasting life" to	come	to the bare knowledge	8, 402/ 32
Living God, that art	come	into this world." That	8, 404/ 4
promised unto Abraham should	come	and bless us and	8, 404/ 6
Living God, that art	come	into this world." Ye	8, 404/ 13
the Living God, was	come	into the world to	8, 406/ 12
shall be constrained to	come	to this even by	8, 407/ 15
promised unto Abraham should	come	and bless us and	8, 407/ 19
against the sin to	come	. . . but nothing to punish	8, 409/ 17
if he repent and	come	to this rock he	8, 410/ 2
if he repent and	come	to this rock he	8, 410/ 17
if he repent and	come	to the rock of	8, 410/ 27
without it we cannot	come	thither, yet if we	8, 416/ 30
a sinner. More Now	come	we to the special	8, 418/ 20
grace by which men	come	to faith, hope, and	8, 422/ 4
man die ere God	come	in again, God shall	8, 423/ 7
cease falling till they	come	down to the devil	8, 423/ 24
doubt nor question, they	come	and expound by those	8, 424/ 28
Saint John, he is	come	so much further than	8, 425/ 34
For else will I	come	shortly to thee, and	8, 429/ 22
faith may by grace	come	to it . . . so he	8, 430/ 12
of the world to	come	, and be after all	8, 431/ 9
of the world to	come	" -- yet saith he	8, 431/ 21
he do, shall never	come	to grace of amendment	8, 437/ 35
nor the wife that	come	together for great love	8, 439/ 20
after that we shall	come	to the chapters in	8, 443/ 14
would not let to	come	and ask it . . . no	8, 450/ 8
tarry till the devil	come	to carry them . . . yet	8, 452/ 6
themselves the way to	come	thereto, and the devil	8, 452/ 16
Nor I would not	come	at her at all	8, 457/ 10
and damnable, though it	come	but of weakness and	8, 462/ 27
should such a Savior	come	. For it is not	8, 465/ 2
of him should one	come	by whom the world	8, 465/ 2

art Christ, that art	come	into this world" . . . taking	8, 465/ 9
Christ, which was then	come	into the world. But	8, 465/ 13
return, had need to	come	after the rage passed	8, 467/ 35
if such a rebuker	come	while the rage is	8, 467/ 37
soon after that they	come	from christening, ere ever	8, 474/ 25
that finally, Tyndale is	come	again to the same	8, 478/ 4
until that Antichrist shall	come	himself . . . which, as help	8, 478/ 18
when he is once	come	. . . our Lord be thanked	8, 478/ 20
other like articles which	come	in question, and are	8, 478/ 33
all faint ere they	come	thereto. And if the	8, 483/ 16
all. For when temptations	come	, we cannot stand. When	8, 485/ 10
and after, by grace,	come	unto hope again. Now	8, 487/ 33
meaneth Tyndale covertly to	come	forth with his poison	8, 499/ 30
Tyndale when I shall	come	to the confutation of	8, 502/ 7
toward it, till God	come	and give him allthing	8, 504/ 2
to such things could	come	but of beetle-blind fleshly	8, 506/ 8
or some holy humblebee	come	fly in at their	8, 506/ 16
glory that is to	come	, that shall be revealed	8, 508/ 19
in the life to	come	, then turned into full	8, 509/ 8
that disputation till we	come	to the place in	8, 512/ 15
which, when lusts abate,	come	and obey well enough	8, 516/ 33
folk, when false shrews	come	, and false heretics . . . do	8, 517/ 14
awaked they repent and	come	again without resistance. More	8, 518/ 11
elects and reprobates, to	come	to him . . . so doth	8, 519/ 40
he after both twain	come	and received, and gone	8, 520/ 1
as Tyndale saith, and "	come	again" to chastity "without	8, 521/ 12
and think they will	come	there no more, and	8, 521/ 28
that they had not	come	there then neither. In	8, 521/ 29
thought his virtue to	come	of himself? Nay; lest	8, 524/ 1
reckon his virtue to	come	of himself -- were	8, 524/ 13
her upon her peril	come	of, and thread it	8, 525/ 28
good that should after	come	thereof. For -- since	8, 527/ 6
evil that good may	come	thereof." Thus much	8, 527/ 14
prayer and alms are	come	up in remembrance before	8, 527/ 27
no such temptation to	come	unto us but such	8, 532/ 3
final salvation, and shall	come	to heaven at the	8, 537/ 9
not that he shall	come	thither before), I will	8, 537/ 11
because he should not	come	yoked to bed. For	8, 538/ 17
sin -- is clearly	come	to naught . . . and all	8, 540/ 10
the apostles, if we	come	and say, "By my	8, 544/ 17
see whereunto he is	come	in the end! We	8, 547/ 21
thereunto must they have	come	at the last, when	8, 547/ 23
prevented must needs have	come	unto. For when he	8, 548/ 13
in vain wish to,	come	. Now Tyndale will peradventure	8, 548/ 31
Wherefore when thou art	come	unto thyself again, strengthen	8, 553/ 14
Wherefore when thou art	come	to thyself again, according	8, 553/ 18
I trust, when I	come	to that place in	8, 553/ 33
I say, till I	come	to my Dialogue --	8, 555/ 3
crow . . . yet shall it	come	into thee again, by	8, 557/ 35
say, "When thou art	come	to thyself again, then	8, 558/ 14

stead thereof these words "	come	again to thyself" . . . to	8, 558/ 23
this word "converted" into "	come	to himself" . . . he is	8, 559/ 26
that if he might	come	to very repentance and	8, 568/ 26
remnant." And therefore Tyndale's	comely	gloss will not so	8, 332/ 2
but only with a	comely	flourish to set out	8, 485/ 21
ye sure, a very	comely	device which every wise	8, 494/ 2
illumineth every man that	cometh	into this world," make	8, 34/ 2
Frith . . . which now suddenly	cometh	forth so sagely that	8, 34/ 12
of man's good works	cometh	only of God's own	8, 53/ 12
in us. More Now	cometh	he to those things	8, 60/ 12
devilish end Tyndale's tale	cometh	with his ribaldrous railing	8, 83/ 9
or break it: now	cometh	he to the other	8, 120/ 21
of stories -- yet	cometh	there one to my	8, 128/ 14
whose brutish, beastly mouth	cometh	such a filthy foam	8, 134/ 31
of Christ when he	cometh	to judge. And remember	8, 138/ 32
of Christ when he	cometh	to judge. And therefore	8, 139/ 30
the Dialogue itself. Now	cometh	Tyndale, and for answer	8, 143/ 27
nor Mass -- nor	cometh	at no church but	8, 162/ 20
there against idols --	cometh	this good man and	8, 172/ 5
among the paynims. Now	cometh	me Tyndale, and in	8, 173/ 29
congregatio. And then he	cometh	forth with his feat	8, 176/ 12
from whence the oil	cometh	, how it is made	8, 194/ 9
from whence the oil	cometh	, and whereof it is	8, 195/ 10
penance" is derived and	cometh	of the word pain	8, 211/ 35
he doth. And now	cometh	he and saith that	8, 218/ 16
of my Dialogue: Tyndale	cometh	now and expressly confesseth	8, 219/ 16
of the devil: now	cometh	me Tyndale and, perceiving	8, 223/ 10
that the nearer Tyndale	cometh	to the matter, the	8, 223/ 29
than Christ's. More Now	cometh	he somewhat to his	8, 229/ 2
purpose indeed . . . but he	cometh	to a full shrewd	8, 229/ 2
ruler of this world	cometh	" . . . whereas in the Greek	8, 237/ 3
the Evangelist: "He that	cometh	from heaven is above	8, 240/ 5
evident Scripture -- now	cometh	Tyndale and seeth that	8, 257/ 26
an argument when it	cometh	to the point. But	8, 257/ 33
farther. Now, next he	cometh	to the purpose to	8, 262/ 6
plainly say that it	cometh	out of a madman's	8, 262/ 18
belief of purgatory there	cometh	these profits to other	8, 288/ 20
things to scorn. Now	cometh	Tyndale and showeth that	8, 291/ 37
and strength of them	cometh	of Christ's Passion; for	8, 299/ 36
his professed chastity, he	cometh	there to bind himself	8, 306/ 28
a custom of devotion	cometh	of the apostles' tradition	8, 370/ 4
apostles knew that thereby	cometh	to the souls great	8, 373/ 17
glad, yet, that he	cometh	forth with repentance, at	8, 395/ 8
forgiveness. To this point	cometh	Tyndale's holy "feeling faith	8, 400/ 24
he which repenteth and	cometh	to the rock of	8, 410/ 18
but as the one	cometh	in, the other goeth	8, 423/ 29
knowledge. And therefore he	cometh	in with "sinning and	8, 445/ 20
the right belief: now	cometh	Tyndale and agreeth unto	8, 459/ 4
good reader, that he	cometh	forth after and saith	8, 459/ 23
is: that all goodness	cometh	of God, and that	8, 486/ 19

the mean season . . . he	cometh	again unto his old	8, 489/ 11
and his old kindness	cometh	unto remembrance, either of	8, 489/ 21
at all. And whereof	cometh	this, but in that	8, 512/ 32
also when the rage	cometh	again, then many fall	8, 517/ 11
of whom all good	cometh	, that do themselves what	8, 523/ 29
good that man doth	cometh	of God, of whose	8, 527/ 21
God, of whose goodness	cometh	man's creation and all	8, 527/ 21
good but that there	cometh	a time upon him	8, 529/ 13
And so their fall	cometh	of the occasions . . . and	8, 531/ 7
feebleness. And their feebleness	cometh	of the withdrawing of	8, 531/ 9
thereof as he never	cometh	to it again? If	8, 533/ 29
good but that there	cometh	a time upon him	8, 537/ 36
excuse every sin that	cometh	of temptation . . . and whose	8, 543/ 1
the matter. But ever	cometh	Tyndale by degrees . . . and	8, 546/ 24
hold him neither . . . he	cometh	at last unto another	8, 546/ 35
yet at last he	cometh	so near to the	8, 547/ 11
reprobate . . . then when he	cometh	once into the case	8, 547/ 33
defended them all . . . he	cometh	particularly to Saint Peter	8, 550/ 9
deadliness thereof. And now	cometh	Tyndale on the other	8, 551/ 29
sufficiently do prove. Now	cometh	Tyndale to teach us	8, 560/ 23
there the contrary. Then	cometh	he forth in his	8, 563/ 19
of the title! Then	cometh	he forth with his	8, 564/ 12
of the devil. After	cometh	his other goodly riddle	8, 564/ 21
err or not. Then	cometh	he forth with his	8, 565/ 1
a very fool. Finally	cometh	he forth at last	8, 565/ 17
to preserve you and	comfort	you in your trouble	8, 18/ 33
joy, saving for the	comfort	of hope. And albeit	8, 64/ 8
souls; and for the	comfort	of them that hitherto	8, 70/ 7
of his gift and	comfort	of the hope. Now	8, 105/ 35
and furious blaspheming without	comfort	and without end. Tyndale	8, 129/ 14
destitute of help and	comfort	necessary, and therefore in	8, 264/ 21
this . . . then will he	comfort	himself with that that	8, 431/ 27
But out of that	comfort	shall I drive him	8, 431/ 31
courage or by the	comfort	of some other. And	8, 489/ 22
they could receive no	comfort	, either of the Scripture	8, 541/ 13
with the pliable and	comfortable	will of man, and	8, 509/ 11
and lusk's lanes, and	comforted	them in the Lord	8, 13/ 11
my son Timothy, be	comforted	in the grace that	8, 374/ 28
him not there, but	comforted	him and showed him	8, 528/ 31
his disciples, "When the	Comforter	is come whom I	8, 239/ 35
Paracletus, that is, a	comforter	, if we were left	8, 376/ 7
we were left so	comfortless	that we were uncertain	8, 376/ 8
no reward for them	coming	toward man in heaven	8, 4/ 16
it hath since his	coming	been plainly proved in	8, 9/ 13
demeaned himself since his	coming	hither . . . that he hath	8, 9/ 36
his demeanor since his	coming	hither, both twain, unto	8, 10/ 2
on Good Friday or	coming	to God's Service on	8, 32/ 16
Holy Ghost at his	coming	should reprove their false	8, 44/ 1
as darkness at the	coming	of light, or as	8, 89/ 11
holy words of Baptism	coming	to the water, God	8, 96/ 12

every age before the	coming	of Christ. Thus did	8, 243/ 29
Christ to be believed	coming	with miracles . . . and though	8, 280/ 23
the witness of Moses,	coming	with miracles more than	8, 280/ 34
myself order at my	coming	"). Here may we see	8, 315/ 26
this seven years next	coming	. . . than else should have	8, 320/ 1
make men believe that	coming	to church on the	8, 323/ 8
ordain himself at his	coming	, because he reckoned them	8, 325/ 30
peradventure long before Christ's	coming	, and at the least	8, 342/ 30
Holy Ghost at his	coming	bore witness of him	8, 347/ 23
shall be, by thy	coming	in, overturned; beware, I	8, 349/ 4
lade the Christian people	coming	unto Christ; saying that	8, 353/ 31
own days, concerning the	coming	of Christ, and the	8, 365/ 7
into heaven, and the	coming	of the Holy Ghost	8, 370/ 31
going forth till their	coming	home, in all their	8, 373/ 7
his confession, that Christ's	coming	was only to redeem	8, 406/ 16
but only by Christ's	coming	. And thus might Saint	8, 406/ 31
-- whether after their	coming	into the world, or	8, 499/ 2
them, and at their	coming	receiveth them . . . so when	8, 522/ 28
the miracle of himself	coming	in before them --	8, 545/ 33
out of heaven to	command	in God's name the	8, 32/ 23
Tyndale If God should	command	him to drink no	8, 59/ 32
here if God should	command	him to drink no	8, 60/ 27
upon certain days, or	command	them certain days to	8, 61/ 18
cause why God would	command	him so; and then	8, 61/ 20
the Scripture doth not	command	it . . . therefore it is	8, 117/ 22
that God list to	command	? God's word when it	8, 280/ 26
any of those, and	command	us to believe them	8, 283/ 16
when it please him	command	us to do some	8, 283/ 19
them. And he may	command	to leave undone some	8, 283/ 21
The thing that I	command	thee, that thing only	8, 348/ 24
thing only that I	command	thee," and "thou shalt	8, 348/ 34
had utterly meant to	command	them that they should	8, 349/ 18
ye all that they	command	you, although the burdens	8, 353/ 21
were able so to	command	so much as a	8, 354/ 34
or without . . . and may	command	it to be believed	8, 364/ 32
taught already, and may	command	some things to be	8, 364/ 34
will hereafter, and to	command	his whole Church to	8, 378/ 26
anything whereof God will	command	them the contrary. And	8, 436/ 30
so unreasonable that would	command	her maid upon pain	8, 525/ 26
that that is expressly	commanded	in Scripture . . . every man	8, 15/ 14
the things by them	commanded	or forbidden were before	8, 29/ 33
or forbidden were before	commanded	or forbidden in Scripture	8, 29/ 33
Scripture whereby they be	commanded	to obey their governors	8, 29/ 35
of Holy Scripture hath	commanded	to keep his vow	8, 47/ 34
beasts God had precisely	commanded	him to destroy, and	8, 49/ 22
which God had precisely	commanded	her to forbear --	8, 49/ 24
in Holy Scripture evidently	commanded	that whoso make a	8, 49/ 31
which every man is	commanded	to keep his vow	8, 50/ 8
places of Holy Scripture	commanded	us; and hope also	8, 52/ 20
And when he is	commanded	to obey the powers	8, 54/ 30

that God hath so	commanded	. For if they may	8, 55/ 20
And when he is	commanded	to love his neighbor	8, 55/ 36
no wine, as he	commanded	in the Old Testament	8, 59/ 32
that it is not	commanded	for the wine or	8, 59/ 36
no wine as he	commanded	in the Old Law	8, 60/ 28
saith that we be	commanded	by Saint Paul "thereby	8, 117/ 9
And if he be	commanded	to abstain from wine	8, 124/ 35
as where we be	commanded	to complain to "the	8, 145/ 23
understand that he is	commanded	to defile his neighbor's	8, 202/ 4
say it is not	commanded	in Scripture; and so	8, 253/ 11
circumcision was given and	commanded	? In the sacrifice of	8, 277/ 22
that he hath not	commanded	yet . . . and then should	8, 283/ 20
that he hath before	commanded	to be done . . . and	8, 283/ 22
done, yet if he	commanded	them to do it	8, 301/ 35
himself both blessed and	commanded	in Paradise . . . and which	8, 305/ 24
ceremonies which God expressly	commanded	them to fulfill and	8, 308/ 22
the people many ceremonies	commanded	by God, whereof the	8, 319/ 19
understood all the ceremonies	commanded	by God about their	8, 328/ 34
God wist why he	commanded	all those ceremonies; but	8, 329/ 5
last -- where Christ	commanded	the apostles to go	8, 332/ 18
hath already revealed or	commanded	in Scripture. Now see	8, 335/ 13
because it is not	commanded	in Scripture. And yet	8, 343/ 11
had on God's behalf	commanded	them some certain sacrifices	8, 348/ 29
sacrifices that he had	commanded	nor add any new	8, 349/ 12
those things that he	commanded	them himself (as the	8, 349/ 20
from anything that he	commanded	; ergo, the apostles have	8, 350/ 36
there: that Moses was	commanded	to write, and the	8, 351/ 5
the apostles were not	commanded	at all; though God	8, 351/ 6
commandment. And Moses also,	commanded	to write as he	8, 351/ 9
he was . . . was not	commanded	, yet, to put altogether	8, 351/ 9
and fulfill that they	commanded	them. And lest the	8, 352/ 1
books" -- Christ therefore	commanded	them that they should	8, 352/ 6
things our Savior there	commanded	to be kept and	8, 354/ 16
had himself, by Scripture,	commanded	before. And I think	8, 364/ 35
because it is not	commanded	, he saith, in Scripture	8, 366/ 24
of himself willed and	commanded	to be done. Each	8, 368/ 36
as things ordained and	commanded	unto us either by	8, 370/ 27
that the apostles have	commanded	them, though they be	8, 371/ 11
Which things he there	commanded	Timothy to commit also	8, 374/ 35
thing which we find	commanded	in Scripture. But we	8, 375/ 7
Scripture. But we find	commanded	in Scripture -- first	8, 375/ 8
when Christ had himself	commanded	them to baptize in	8, 376/ 13
which God had before	commanded	, and said that it	8, 376/ 16
where are we either	commanded	or licensed nothing to	8, 379/ 9
far overseen where he	commanded	that whoso would not	8, 387/ 9
in Holy Scripture expressly	commanded	them to keep and	8, 442/ 27
his blessed Blood, and	commanded	the same to be	8, 466/ 4
doctrine . . . God, which hath	commanded	him to believe and	8, 479/ 19
obey. For God hath	commanded	us to complain to	8, 563/ 37
so that whatsoever God	commandeth	him to do, he	8, 46/ 8

far that "whatsoever God	commandeth	them to do" . . . they	8, 47/ 16
saith, that "whatsoever God	commandeth	the spiritual man to	8, 49/ 7
for that God so	commandeth	, and not so to	8, 55/ 6
in his blood, and	commandeth	that we should "so	8, 116/ 28
our sins. And Paul	commandeth	thereby to show or	8, 116/ 30
he; whom God also	commandeth	us to love and	8, 122/ 27
the things which God	commandeth	: how much more ought	8, 129/ 22
prelate and prince, that	commandeth	any good thing to	8, 209/ 1
all such commandments, God	commandeth	Tyndale and every man	8, 209/ 2
such thing as God	commandeth	, and serve him in	8, 300/ 8
proveth thus . . . Tyndale Paul	commandeth	that no man once	8, 327/ 6
tale that Saint Paul "	commandeth	" them to "labor for	8, 327/ 19
the Scripture so often	commandeth	, why dare he not	8, 375/ 19
the Church where it	commandeth	a thing to be	8, 375/ 20
his church which he	commandeth	men to hear and	8, 380/ 38
and that his father	commandeth	him nothing for any	8, 488/ 34
Moses (in the Deuteronomy)	commanding	that no man shall	8, 278/ 5
and did in so	commanding	make a faithful promise	8, 466/ 7
former offense in his	commandment	before broken, should from	8, 27/ 12
for all the King's	commandment	, they should not suffer	8, 30/ 27
for any law or	commandment	either of prince or	8, 32/ 21
for no law nor	commandment	pray to any saint	8, 32/ 27
by any law or	commandment	compel his people to	8, 32/ 31
the Law, never the	commandment	. so sore studied in	8, 46/ 4
very cause of that	commandment	why, and so judgeth	8, 48/ 7
example in the great	commandment	, "Love God with all	8, 48/ 18
example, of the great	commandment	of loving of God	8, 48/ 22
the causes of God's	commandment	, so it be done	8, 49/ 12
the cause of this	commandment	of God by which	8, 50/ 7
not bound by that	commandment	at all . . . but may	8, 50/ 10
Tyndale in the great	commandment	, "Love God with all	8, 50/ 22
the respect of God's	commandment	. . . and for this intent	8, 52/ 23
chief cause of God's	commandment	. In which kind of	8, 55/ 2
the cause of God's	commandment	. . . as he may thereby	8, 55/ 7
and thereby disobeyed God's	commandment	, and brought thereby the	8, 55/ 28
hard, except that God's	commandment	give us that warning	8, 56/ 6
cunningly declared the great	commandment	of love, and by	8, 59/ 5
cunningly declared the great	commandment	of love, and hath	8, 59/ 18
worshipfully that by this	commandment	of love in such	8, 59/ 19
or their evil of	commandment	or prohibition and of	8, 60/ 14
false gloss of the	commandment	to flatter and beguile	8, 60/ 26
he would obey the	commandment	gladly, but yet not	8, 60/ 32
likely to break the	commandment	. As here Tyndale presupposeth	8, 61/ 16
God gave Tyndale a	commandment	whereof Tyndale could find	8, 61/ 23
the cause of the	commandment	. And when his wit	8, 61/ 31
himself discharged of the	commandment	, and shall drink wine	8, 62/ 7
flesh together by the	commandment	and laudable custom of	8, 62/ 36
in obedience of the	commandment	; and, those common days	8, 63/ 7
affliction, either taken by	commandment	of God and his	8, 65/ 7
the cause of every	commandment	of God, did, in	8, 72/ 19

search do keep God's	commandment	straitly, bring in the	8, 72/ 21
children, contrary to the	commandment	of God, forty years	8, 72/ 24
his vow and the	commandment	without any necessity or	8, 73/ 10
there, that in every	commandment	will never cease searching	8, 79/ 35
for respect of God's	commandment	, had been toward God	8, 85/ 32
-- we have a	commandment	to love our neighbor	8, 89/ 20
God by his own	commandment	make his Chosen People	8, 109/ 12
the cause in every	commandment	that God giveth . . . and	8, 120/ 18
themselves either keep the	commandment	or break it: now	8, 120/ 20
to the law and	commandment	of vows -- from	8, 120/ 34
the causes of God's	commandment	, we understand the Scripture	8, 130/ 5
prepare myself unto his	commandment	. More It is undoubtedly	8, 217/ 24
baptize. Verily in this	commandment	"Love thy neighbor as	8, 259/ 3
that because of the	commandment	"Thou shalt honor thy	8, 259/ 17
very apostles at Christ's	commandment	) have also significations; and	8, 294/ 11
very apostles at Christ's	commandment	) have also significations; and	8, 303/ 5
very apostles at Christ's	commandment	." It is to me	8, 303/ 24
them had any special	commandment	to write -- but	8, 333/ 18
a deduction upon this	commandment	"Love God above allthing	8, 333/ 20
were no more proper	commandment	to bind any man	8, 344/ 20
good works beside any	commandment	. And Moses also, commanded	8, 351/ 8
only, but also plain	commandment	, that since they were	8, 351/ 36
they should obey any	commandment	that by God were	8, 352/ 8
refuse to fulfill the	commandment	of their rulers whereof	8, 352/ 12
in Scripture, where the	commandment	tended to virtue, good	8, 352/ 14
show them "some such	commandment	in Scripture," they were	8, 354/ 28
from blood; of which	commandment	in Scripture we see	8, 375/ 12
Maundy gave example and	commandment	also -- not without	8, 375/ 26
the words of Christ's	commandment	in that observance as	8, 375/ 30
plain as in the	commandment	of the Sacrament of	8, 375/ 31
church, according to Christ's	commandment	-- nor will not	8, 408/ 17
both vows against the	commandment	of God, which hath	8, 442/ 25
break they willingly God's	commandment	, and fulfill the pleasure	8, 452/ 17
our obedience of his	commandment	both in the belief	8, 463/ 7
the obedience of God's	commandment	. . . whereby he biddeth us	8, 463/ 15
him, which by the	commandment	of God, after that	8, 538/ 36
that they break the	commandment	of God in that	8, 543/ 4
nor fulfill all my	commandments	, but set my laws	8, 5/ 6
less set by his	commandments	. . . than they that, upon	8, 5/ 22
obey their governors' lawful	commandments	. . . and then holily counsel	8, 30/ 6
the cause of God's	commandments	. . . natural man that is	8, 45/ 36
the cause of God's	commandments	. . . yet may the spirit	8, 48/ 26
the cause of God's	commandments	with themselves as Saul	8, 49/ 15
occasion to break the	commandments	of God; which commandments	8, 49/ 27
commandments of God; which	commandments	other good, seely, simple	8, 49/ 28
the bottom of God's	commandments	and fulfill them gladly	8, 57/ 27
construe and interpret all	commandments	either of Christ's church	8, 60/ 23
and keep his holy	commandments	, and for the breaking	8, 76/ 33
taketh away all the	commandments	of father and mother	8, 208/ 37
persons in all such	commandments	, God commandeth Tyndale and	8, 209/ 2

obedient, and accounteth their	commandments	for his own. Yet	8, 209/ 4
prepareth himself unto God's	commandments	. I dare say that	8, 217/ 31
prepare him to God's	commandments	if neither the world	8, 217/ 34
prepare himself to the	commandments	of God? And finally	8, 218/ 5
prepare himself to the	commandments	of God); and then	8, 218/ 7
traitorous despiser of God's	commandments	that can be devised	8, 218/ 13
in which kind of	commandments	be the blessed sacraments	8, 263/ 10
the keeping of the	commandments	is altogether '), but	8, 324/ 25
the keeping of the	commandments	is altogether," his own	8, 325/ 3
the keeping of the	commandments	be altogether . . . then faith	8, 325/ 4
circumcision nothing because the	commandments	be all, so might	8, 325/ 6
faith nothing because the	commandments	be altogether. But he	8, 325/ 8
the keeping of the	commandments	be altogether . . . and some	8, 325/ 16
rather than the other	commandments	of the Law. Was	8, 343/ 34
and fulfill all their	commandments	. Not meaning by that	8, 352/ 7
Pharisees, as to their	commandments	, and biddings; as well	8, 353/ 11
but also their other	commandments	besides (such as were	8, 353/ 14
of the traditions and	commandments	of the scribes and	8, 354/ 14
not the laws and	commandments	of God, but were	8, 354/ 17
obey their master's lawful	commandments	that if they would	8, 354/ 25
true, and all his	commandments	fulfilled. And thereupon it	8, 408/ 12
and keeping of God's	commandments	, to be members of	8, 427/ 29
and keep all my	commandments	, and deal justly and	8, 432/ 6
and walk in the	commandments	of life, and do	8, 433/ 11
chapter, "Whoso keepeth God's	commandments	, in him God dwelleth	8, 442/ 18
holy heretics break his	commandments	by those horrible deeds	8, 442/ 22
they love their father's	commandments	, yet break them oft	8, 460/ 12
break any of God's	commandments	willingly and of purpose	8, 471/ 12
father and all his	commandments	. . . and perceiveth of the	8, 488/ 31
and loveth all his	commandments	, and doth them with	8, 488/ 37
them and to their	commandments	, and all the trust	8, 491/ 11
goodness to fulfill his	commandments	? But we find it	8, 512/ 5
say that all the	commandments	be written unto the	8, 520/ 13
the yoke of God's	commandments	from off his neck	8, 529/ 12
the yoke of God's	commandments	from his neck: it	8, 538/ 15
the hedge of God's	commandments	but that he thrust	8, 538/ 19
and walk in the	commandments	of life, and do	8, 569/ 3
of the Mass should	commemoration	be made for them	8, 373/ 15
against them doth openly	commend	and confirm the Christian	8, 173/ 16
defend it only, but	commend	it also . . . that a	8, 206/ 18
the Corinthians thus: "I	commend	ye, my brethren . . . because	8, 368/ 20
must needs allow and	commend	. For in our example	8, 494/ 3
him, and by his	commendation	caused of his works	8, 153/ 16
by the tradition and	commendation	of the apostles unto	8, 371/ 1
of the praise and	commendation	of God's predestination and	8, 501/ 26
prayed and fasted, they	commended	them to the Lord	8, 69/ 16
now that Tyndale hath	commended	unto you the high	8, 120/ 6
have both used, allowed,	commended	, and taken confession for	8, 206/ 34
his children, delivered and	commended	unto us." Damascene, in	8, 368/ 9
and which Holy Scripture	commendeth	where it saith that	8, 305/ 24

false glosses and contrary	comments	upon Scripture, and erroneous	8, 358/ 27
the danger of this	commination	and threat than they	8, 5/ 19
Christ, that use to	commit	such sins -- yet	8, 124/ 15
to sin, but also	commit	and defend and teach	8, 227/ 17
openly that he will	commit	whoredom . . . and, as a	8, 306/ 25
me by many witnesses,	commit	them unto faithful men	8, 374/ 29
there commanded Timothy to	commit	also to other faithful	8, 374/ 35
trusting in his righteousness,	commit	and do wickedness --	8, 433/ 5
do these folk which	commit	those horrible deeds after	8, 452/ 11
their church, when they	commit	any such horrible deeds	8, 452/ 22
horrible deeds, do not	commit	them willingly, because they	8, 452/ 23
willingly, because they do	commit	them upon great occasions	8, 452/ 24
Constantine's detection taken and	committed	to Newgate . . . where except	8, 17/ 20
people whom they had	committed	unto their charge --	8, 69/ 22
that the deadly sin	committed	after Baptism . . . putteth a	8, 213/ 6
but that deadly sin	committed	after Baptism is very	8, 213/ 15
to our actual sin	committed	after Baptism is not	8, 214/ 2
learned and that be	committed	unto them." Now see	8, 360/ 3
whatsoever any man hath	committed	. . . if he repent and	8, 410/ 2
sin any man hath	committed	, if he repent and	8, 410/ 16
sin a man have	committed	, if he repent and	8, 410/ 26
whether the sin be	committed	of malice, weakness, or	8, 423/ 30
offense which he hath	committed	, and in the sin	8, 432/ 16
sins which he hath	committed	shall be laid to	8, 433/ 13
that dwelled in him,	committed	in very deed many	8, 444/ 14
also the very deeds	committed	and done, as he	8, 444/ 28
deed by them before	committed	. . . and that therefore it	8, 449/ 6
that when he hath	committed	horrible deeds, he shall	8, 449/ 31
to life, if he	committed	in the doing no	8, 456/ 7
time after their baptism	committed	, at their bare repentance	8, 474/ 13
after his sinful crime	committed	fall at any great	8, 495/ 26
those horrible sins so	committed	by David, his deadly	8, 538/ 32
sun. For thou hast	committed	this deed privily . . . but	8, 539/ 14
robbery that he hath	committed	, and walk in the	8, 569/ 3
his sins and again	committeth	the selfsame sins, what	8, 68/ 15
besides that, not only	committeth	whoredom, but also saith	8, 306/ 25
once having the faith	committeth	and repenteth him of	8, 425/ 32
of grace by the	committing	of any other sin	8, 215/ 32
that life by the	committing	of deadly sin, and	8, 435/ 15
deeds" nor in the	committing	of them, he saith	8, 448/ 3
else that in the	committing	of the same sin	8, 524/ 33
clean from any late	commixion	and carnal knowledge of	8, 73/ 3
sometimes speak, for his	commodity	, such manner things as	8, 7/ 36
their own profit and	commodity	. . . but that they shall	8, 55/ 18
did but use the	commodity	of the guise that	8, 160/ 30
war or some other	commodity	, or for private folks'	8, 170/ 9
own temporal advantage and	commodity	. Of whom Saint Augustine	8, 352/ 24
themselves and their own	commodity	-- therein be they	8, 352/ 32
to wit, their own	commodity	and not the pleasure	8, 356/ 25
Christ's church, and the	common	Christian people of every	8, 44/ 16

and accounted it in	common	talking for such a	8, 50/ 1
mercenary. This is their	common	opinion, and Tyndale hath	8, 51/ 4
confusion of his own	common	conclusion so many times	8, 54/ 23
ordain and appoint certain	common	fasting days in which	8, 62/ 33
which now in the	common	fasts do tame the	8, 62/ 35
custom taken away of	common	fasting days, in which	8, 63/ 6
the commandment; and, those	common	days taken away . . . folk	8, 63/ 7
by one general and	common	signification of them all	8, 77/ 7
Spirit of God. This	common	signification of the sacraments	8, 77/ 11
little known among the	common	people nowadays, " yet in	8, 144/ 34
and is by the	common	speech so called, too	8, 145/ 19
more great nor more	common	than that by which	8, 146/ 16
and saints, and the	common	faith of all true	8, 156/ 13
all that, that the	common	church is his house	8, 162/ 27
name is general and	common	both to the temporalty	8, 164/ 15
English tongue, by the	common	custom of us English	8, 166/ 21
I say that this	common	custom and usage of	8, 166/ 24
company than christened, in	common	speech of this realm	8, 167/ 7
so, nor in the	common	speech the word signifieth	8, 167/ 18
that "church" is as	common	as . Now is a	8, 168/ 1
' church' is as	common	as ecclesia, if he	8, 168/ 10
that "church" were as	common	as ecclesia, because it	8, 168/ 22
church" to be as	common	, and signify as large	8, 168/ 32
were gathered together to	common	upon matters of judgment	8, 170/ 7
policy, either about the	common	affairs of the town	8, 170/ 8
places as all the	common	people were judges, as	8, 170/ 10
the court, or the	common	council. Now -- forasmuch	8, 170/ 12
but in a profane,	common	story, in which men	8, 185/ 31
into "mayor, aldermen, and	common	council." And therefore, as	8, 186/ 12
Besides all this, is	common	to all loves. More	8, 200/ 9
hath not ordained of	common	course to be satisfied	8, 210/ 31
word soever Englishmen by	common	custom agree upon. And	8, 211/ 11
ordinary course of his	common	ordinance -- in which	8, 213/ 23
before a vowel) is	common	to everything, almost; but	8, 229/ 29
English words, and so	common	, as is "nay" and	8, 230/ 21
himself, signifieth not a	common	record in general, but	8, 233/ 14
can answer him the	common	answer, that though both	8, 259/ 35
would teach against the	common	faith of the Catholic	8, 266/ 5
hath reproved their most	common	heresies, against saints and	8, 275/ 24
the contrary, that the	common	faith of Christ's Catholic	8, 286/ 31
do not besides the	common	signification of grace write	8, 297/ 7
of Christ by a	common	consent -- then must	8, 323/ 1
the leastwise as the	common	people did even in	8, 329/ 28
saw also that the	common	faith of the Catholic	8, 340/ 10
virtue, or to the	common	weal), for the place	8, 354/ 19
them clearly that the	common	consent of Christ's Catholic	8, 361/ 22
will not take the	common	Catholic faith for an	8, 376/ 33
be sure that the	common	faith of the Catholic	8, 388/ 31
not sure, by the	common	faith of the known	8, 389/ 31
certain man beside the	common	, ordinary course. We find	8, 437/ 13

reasonably meaning after the	common	manner of speaking, that	8, 439/ 31
same faith that the	common	Catholic laypeople have yet	8, 477/ 34
such articles, believe the	common	consent of the whole	8, 478/ 5
and fall from the	common	faith of the whole	8, 478/ 7
peace and tranquillity. Which	common	peace and quiet if	8, 482/ 8
his "elect church," but	common	to the very, final	8, 488/ 9
unto the elects be	common	both to the elects	8, 499/ 13
elects . . . but a thing	common	both to the elects	8, 521/ 16
but that they be	common	as well to the	8, 522/ 6
findeth it again. The	common	people say among that	8, 534/ 3
no wise bear the	common	opinion of good Christian	8, 554/ 4
the faults that are	common	to both his definitions	8, 570/ 26
hitherto. And in this	common-known	church of Christendom (except	8, 44/ 17
of Christ is this	common-known	church that hath from	8, 118/ 28
and also that the	common-known	people of all Christian	8, 165/ 22
in his translation the	common-known	words to the intent	8, 218/ 39
obey is not the	common-known	body of all Christian	8, 219/ 4
church which is the	common-known	Catholic Church of Christ	8, 274/ 27
catholic church is this	common-known	church of all Christian	8, 361/ 26
contrary, as in the	common-known	examples of our Lady's	8, 365/ 23
For it is the	common-known	church of all Christian	8, 397/ 27
heretics, but the very	common-known	Catholic church which himself	8, 477/ 2
naught. And in this	common-known	church, the common-known faith	8, 477/ 27
this common-known church, the	common-known	faith or belief is	8, 477/ 27
credence given to the	common-known	church, which he will	8, 478/ 28
very church is the	common-known	church which hitherto he	8, 479/ 12
is to wit, the	common-known	Catholic people -- clergy	8, 479/ 36
the teaching of this	common-known	Catholic church of ours	8, 537/ 1
to prove that the	common-known	Catholic church is not	8, 560/ 9
that it is the	common-known	Catholic church of all	8, 560/ 18
first saith that this	common-known	Catholic church both may	8, 563/ 21
malicious purpose against the	common-received	faith of Christ's Catholic	8, 286/ 19
sacraments have all the	commonalty	of Christian people; and	8, 77/ 11
lechery -- he maketh	commonly	some fond texts of	8, 41/ 22
that our deeds be	commonly	so defective that though	8, 52/ 34
grace; for that is	commonly	taught already, and every	8, 82/ 2
the great emperor infidel	commonly	called Julian the Apostate	8, 128/ 19
own eyes. Heresies were	commonly	somewhat subtle, and had	8, 139/ 6
example that he changed	commonly	this word "church" into	8, 143/ 8
in Christian realms is	commonly	made of Christian people	8, 167/ 2
this word "priest" so	commonly	known and so long	8, 186/ 19
and long had been	commonly	known in England. And	8, 187/ 35
put by itself, it	commonly	signifieth "Christ's faith" in	8, 199/ 14
that his fellow heretics	commonly	come to, first by	8, 220/ 30
full shrewdly, as they	commonly	do. Now, whereby we	8, 398/ 37
doth of his goodness	commonly	offer -- yet be	8, 450/ 19
is as well and	commonly	known as any of	8, 472/ 6
as fully, and as	commonly	believed through Christendom, as	8, 472/ 8
but it be first	commonly	learned of the same	8, 478/ 36
as that men may	commonly	do mischievous deeds without	8, 490/ 37

speaking of grace we	commonly	let not to say	8, 510/ 6
their immeasurable outrage or (	commonly	) for their final impenitence	8, 522/ 33
thing well known or	commonly	believed, I should not	8, 565/ 10
made it as a	communication	between the bishop and	8, 7/ 28
and unto all other	companies	and a company of	8, 166/ 15
signify those holy, consecrated	companies	, the one segregated from	8, 189/ 9
himself at that time	companion	to Saint Paul . . . and	8, 325/ 34
disclosed divers of his	companions	, of whom there are	8, 17/ 18
such others (his holy	companions	, the true members of	8, 459/ 24
by the way some	companions	that fall to play	8, 491/ 13
the contagion of their	company	: wisdom were it for	8, 2/ 15
forbear and eschew his	company	. For that Englishman which	8, 19/ 32
in sleep in Christ's	company	, while Judas the traitor	8, 35/ 38
of David and his	company	, which for necessity did	8, 72/ 22
Christ, the whole Christian	company	present should not be	8, 84/ 5
the known church and	company	of all Christian people	8, 107/ 2
Christ, unto a secret	company	of such as they	8, 107/ 3
of this known Christian	company	. . . and since they were	8, 107/ 7
never was there any	company	, till within this twenty	8, 107/ 11
and beguile all the	company	, and so scatter them	8, 137/ 33
a multitude, or a	company	gathered together in one	8, 144/ 30
whole "congregation, multitude, or	company	gathered into one . . . as	8, 146/ 24
God's Service . . . the whole	company	prayeth for the whole	8, 159/ 11
name of a Christian	company	gathered together in God	8, 164/ 7
of that whole godly	company	. And the spirituality, againward	8, 164/ 12
all one congregation and	company	without any difference save	8, 165/ 20
other companies and a	company	of Christian men, so	8, 166/ 16
as well signifieth a	company	of Turks as of	8, 166/ 16
church" doth signify a	company	of Christian people, and	8, 166/ 18
not indifferent to a	company	of Turks and of	8, 166/ 19
used to signify other	company	than christened, in common	8, 167/ 6
silversmith, had gathered a	company	against Paul for preaching	8, 168/ 6
word "congregation" for the	company	of Christian people; for	8, 169/ 18
Christian people; for that	company	is in English signified	8, 169/ 19
not signify every manner	company	or congregation -- nor	8, 170/ 3
congregation of the Christian	company	. And though it began	8, 170/ 17
signifieth no more a	company	of Christian men than	8, 171/ 26
Demetrius "had gathered a	company	against Paul for preaching	8, 171/ 37
to you that ye	company	not together if any	8, 172/ 9
images, men should not	company	with him. Here ye	8, 172/ 14
also named the holy	company	of baptized people by	8, 188/ 31
to signify the whole	company	of Christian people sacred	8, 189/ 2
sort of the same	company	specially consecrated unto God	8, 189/ 5
beware and avoid the	company	of "men of corrupt	8, 191/ 8
And Tyndale is in	company	of none other . . . but	8, 191/ 9
if some of his	company	and fellows in his	8, 250/ 28
held, and his great	company	: that our Savior Christ	8, 266/ 17
that the congregation and	company	shall be taught by	8, 331/ 33
preacher with a false	company	, willingly drawn together, and	8, 341/ 33
false preacher and his	company	is ever able to	8, 341/ 34

we need no known	company	, but every man may	8, 388/ 9
out shameless with ungracious	company	, making a shameful sect	8, 437/ 29
only a secret, scattered	company	unknown, but also a	8, 465/ 36
church, for no such	company	can he know for	8, 476/ 24
he shall name a	company	of no credence in	8, 476/ 29
but both captains and	company	, as Zwingli and his	8, 483/ 19
way haply he seeth	company	play . . . and with the	8, 489/ 1
accursed out of God's	company	, and miserable members of	8, 495/ 12
happen to fall in	company	with either paynim, Turk	8, 504/ 33
bear a poor man	company	. And that his words	8, 513/ 13
Christ to liken and	compare	them in any manner	8, 76/ 6
them both and advisedly	compare	them together, as I	8, 387/ 37
his epistle, one part	compared	with another, doth more	8, 434/ 24
before, in which he	compared	his true members of	8, 496/ 28
old: then, since he	compareth	the "old" time with	8, 151/ 3
too. But because Tyndale	compareth	the Scripture with miracles	8, 280/ 10
into mocks and jests,	comparing	sand with holy salt	8, 105/ 1
all that, that in	comparison	of his duty all	8, 72/ 1
his three degrees of	comparison	: old, elder, and eldest	8, 151/ 21
of that strength in	comparison	of the person; not	8, 530/ 32
their offense, when he	compassed	and contrived to keep	8, 536/ 14
be not repugnant but	compatible	of their nature . . . and	8, 306/ 8
of some part, to	compel	the good folk to	8, 2/ 12
of the bodies, to	compel	men to remember their	8, 3/ 2
pope had authority to	compel	him to swear. Which	8, 13/ 32
any law or commandment	compel	his people to any	8, 32/ 31
unto which he will	compel	God to obey. If	8, 89/ 19
me, they drive and	compel	themselves, to find glosses	8, 101/ 15
violent, invincible rage, to	compel	them unwillingly to do	8, 452/ 32
they be driven and	compelled	, but say that, as	8, 101/ 14
men with gifts, and	compelled	them with the sword	8, 135/ 19
Tyndale Have they not	compelled	the emperors of the	8, 136/ 7
not of any necessity	compelled	to write any one	8, 154/ 30
with the apostles and	compelled	them to seek God's	8, 333/ 3
that the same love	compelled	them to leave nothing	8, 333/ 11
people were constrained and	compelled	to kill them in	8, 482/ 16
teeth, against his purpose	compelled	to say the same	8, 494/ 38
his heresies and thereby	compelleth	princes by occasion of	8, 28/ 6
not willingly where nobody	compelleth	them -- let him	8, 491/ 1
of the apostles' charity	compelling	them to leave nothing	8, 351/ 3
child that is of	competent	age . . . hath heard that	8, 147/ 29
we be commanded to	complain	to "the church" . . . it	8, 145/ 23
whereof they dare not	complain	. The sickness that maketh	8, 204/ 9
and butter, and would	complain	to his mother, and	8, 490/ 32
hath commanded us to	complain	to "the" church, and	8, 563/ 37
erroneous fashion -- he	complaineth	that good men have	8, 175/ 6
one piece of their	complaint	hath been the burning	8, 142/ 28
dead, they could not	comprehend	. Read what thou, reader	8, 541/ 5
things necessary to salvation	comprehended	in scripture ever to	8, 335/ 31
things necessary to salvation	comprehended	in scripture ever to	8, 338/ 7

he saith, wherein is	comprehended	all that ever we	8, 359/ 7
in vobis, obsecro ego	compresbyter	. . . ." Wherein Saint Jerome was	8, 184/ 21
word, and call it	compresbyter	, than to change that	8, 184/ 23
an Oxford fashion, with	concedo	, consequentiam, and consequens." Wherein	8, 196/ 20
and do think and	conceive	in their hearts, that	8, 76/ 26
should endeavor himself to	conceive	and sustain for his	8, 211/ 37
any such, I cannot	conceive	, since I make myself	8, 422/ 20
man would not after	conceive	in his mind and	8, 525/ 12
word, nor by adultery	conceived	at the sight of	8, 529/ 21
of God, and so	conceiveth	love in his heart	8, 48/ 20
of God, and so	conceiveth	love in his heart	8, 50/ 24
as far forth as	concerneth	only the nature of	8, 534/ 27
but as far as	concerneth	his faith I must	8, 535/ 2
end and plainest proof,	conclude	and rest upon the	8, 267/ 18
whereupon he will anon	conclude	that since all was	8, 279/ 15
unwritten, he might thereupon	conclude	that they wrote altogether	8, 290/ 14
and well and worshipfully	conclude	that all that ever	8, 290/ 23
ere he can so	conclude	. . . he must first prove	8, 301/ 30
reason he would now	conclude	that only those two	8, 303/ 32
fellows well and fully	conclude	that there is something	8, 314/ 17
them to determine and	conclude	against heretics; of which	8, 340/ 3
made the Church boldly	conclude	against the Arians. And	8, 340/ 30
which he saith I	conclude	: he must go light	8, 345/ 7
and sin" -- I	conclude	against Tyndale that he	8, 458/ 29
the same. And yet	conclude	I farther, for all	8, 458/ 30
never leave us. Therefore	conclude	I that Tyndale must	8, 476/ 3
-- it is inevitably	concluded	, upon Tyndale's own words	8, 118/ 35
they be confuted and	concluded	openly therein, they dissemble	8, 253/ 17
true . . . yet as wisely	concluded	as this is of	8, 294/ 31
not this a madly	concluded	argument? And yet are	8, 304/ 30
by open miracle, have	concluded	such things as were	8, 339/ 29
written . . . and should have	concluded	against the Arians in	8, 340/ 18
if all that were	concluded	therein should be never	8, 341/ 22
no scripture whereby they	concluded	those things to be	8, 343/ 32
with! For I never	concluded	nor said that we	8, 344/ 17
all that, that I	concluded	true and that he	8, 458/ 30
words clearly convinced and	concluded	, not only that the	8, 479/ 11
the show -- then	concludeth	he well and worshipfully	8, 59/ 19
be false, when he	concludeth	it upon false. But	8, 281/ 35
More Upon this he	concludeth	after, that except Baptism	8, 301/ 28
the thing whereupon he	concludeth	it . . . shall surely ween	8, 307/ 8
points in special . . . and	concludeth	saying, "Caetera autem quum	8, 315/ 24
and then he thereupon	concludeth	that the water may	8, 318/ 23
upon him) -- he	concludeth	nothing but that Saint	8, 326/ 8
so few words, he	concludeth	all the matter at	8, 386/ 12
Upon these three he	concludeth	that whoso get once	8, 420/ 27
whereof he proveth nothing,	concludeth	against me in this	8, 458/ 26
against Tyndale that he	concludeth	clearly the same. And	8, 458/ 29
true and that he	concludeth	false. And thus --	8, 458/ 31
his conclusion that he	concludeth	thereon, if his conclusion	8, 513/ 15

scoffs and mocks, he	concludeth	against us that the	8, 562/ 12
him for a heathen,"	concluding	that we must believe	8, 344/ 11
of him . . . delivered in	conclusion	, for his obstinacy, to	8, 15/ 32
that they had in	conclusion	nothing else to say	8, 22/ 35
the remnant will in	conclusion	follow, with the plain	8, 29/ 2
Tyndale grant us that	conclusion	. . . we will then wade	8, 51/ 25
of his own common	conclusion	so many times by	8, 54/ 23
other way prove his	conclusion	true while he liveth	8, 86/ 26
all his matters in	conclusion	to that point that	8, 108/ 15
See Apostolic. And for	conclusion	, both the Latin Church	8, 131/ 10
surely to win his	conclusion	, and bring in his	8, 137/ 20
it willingly. And for	conclusion	, though it may be	8, 217/ 11
of his short, sudden	conclusion	in which he knitteth	8, 229/ 10
burn." Is not this	conclusion	, trow ye, well deduced	8, 261/ 5
hell. Is not this	conclusion	worshipfully deduced upon Scripture	8, 261/ 24
Here Tyndale maketh his	conclusion	that since Moses, because	8, 281/ 29
where were now Tyndale's	conclusion	? But I will not	8, 283/ 11
see to what worshipful	conclusion	, with a fourfold confusion	8, 285/ 37
his reasons -- in	conclusion	this is the whole	8, 294/ 36
ever he make his	conclusion	follow and his argument	8, 302/ 13
altogether . . . and so his	conclusion	which he deduceth upon	8, 303/ 17
ye wot well his	conclusion	must needs be this	8, 304/ 28
clause and his whole	conclusion	. . . Tyndale And finally, though	8, 307/ 11
this is his final	conclusion	of all: that if	8, 308/ 28
that I make that	conclusion	. . . with which it pleaseth	8, 344/ 16
for himself maketh that	conclusion	and not I. But	8, 345/ 9
bold to make the	conclusion	of his argument for	8, 345/ 33
read his book, his	conclusion	can be no other	8, 345/ 35
every truth. Finally, for	conclusion	, to prove you the	8, 350/ 30
it is a false	conclusion	that Master More holdeth	8, 419/ 4
it is a false	conclusion	that M. More holdeth	8, 420/ 16
to Tyndale's aforesaid false	conclusion	; whose proof in that	8, 424/ 4
saith he, "a false	conclusion	that M. More holdeth	8, 443/ 9
now that his own	conclusion	is so clearly proved	8, 443/ 11
that it letteth my	conclusion	nothing at all. And	8, 443/ 12
of very truth, in	conclusion	, when he saw the	8, 448/ 18
yet such as in	conclusion	fall to the doing	8, 452/ 2
stand together. Finally, for	conclusion	of this his worshipful	8, 458/ 24
it is a false	conclusion	that M. More holdeth	8, 458/ 27
good Christian readers, for	conclusion	, ye now clearly see	8, 460/ 1
see to what foolish	conclusion	he hath brought himself	8, 460/ 2
hath brought himself in	conclusion	. . . and all this chapter	8, 460/ 2
of all his whole	conclusion	in this chapter --	8, 471/ 2
he would make this	conclusion	serve -- of which	8, 471/ 8
readers, for the final	conclusion	of this chapter . . . here	8, 479/ 22
is this a plain	conclusion	: that both they that	8, 483/ 21
this is, lo, the	conclusion	of Tyndale in this	8, 496/ 5
set his consequent and	conclusion	to this antecedent made	8, 506/ 33
farther appear by his	conclusion	that he concludeth thereon	8, 513/ 15
concludeth thereon, if his	conclusion	do necessarily follow. For	8, 513/ 15

necessarily follow. For his	conclusion	is this: that in	8, 513/ 16
will he waxed in	conclusion	graceless . . . appeareth well in	8, 513/ 29
naught. And finally, for	conclusion	of David's deeds, whereas	8, 538/ 11
to tell us in	conclusion	that we now see	8, 551/ 33
fail. Now, this great	conclusion	whereof he maketh this	8, 565/ 5
general councils, in their	conclusions	, regarded no miracles but	8, 339/ 35
such evident and open	conclusions	as it doth plainly	8, 507/ 16
Tyndale, besides that his	conclusions	be false heresies in	8, 522/ 3
into the consent and	concord	and belief of the	8, 247/ 21
us, with love and	concord	among ourselves . . . and that	8, 278/ 34
the same Spirit of	concord	and agreement which "maketh	8, 284/ 15
one in love and	concord	, and, as it were	8, 296/ 15
ecclesiae tuae pacem et	concordiam	," he divers times repeated	8, 24/ 8
occasions" carried forth with	concupiscence	"through the fruit of	8, 468/ 1
him without prevention and	concurrent	help of God's especial	8, 510/ 2
both preventing us and	concurrent	with us, we can	8, 510/ 37
set by them, but	condemn	them though they be	8, 246/ 22
Scripture, to control and	condemn	the Church -- refuseth	8, 345/ 15
shall reprove him and	condemn	him, and put the	8, 396/ 23
justice for his unkindness	condemn	him, yet he hovereth	8, 423/ 8
well worthy; and the	condemnation	thereof is neither openly	8, 357/ 12
wrong in hand and	condemned	him for such heresies	8, 21/ 10
too, which they find	condemned	to the devil by	8, 119/ 26
so straitly marked and	condemned	his errors, did reckon	8, 153/ 14
that they have ever	condemned	the contrary for a	8, 314/ 13
he, "whereby they have	condemned	the New Testament, and	8, 356/ 34
Christ, it is not	condemned	, nor forbidden, neither, no	8, 357/ 4
therefore that book is	condemned	, as it is well	8, 357/ 11
have continually detested and	condemned	it as one of	8, 426/ 32
double heresy doubly also	condemned	. And yet lest Tyndale	8, 432/ 31
but a few known,	condemned	heretics, against all holy	8, 434/ 4
been impugned, assailed, and	condemned	, by God and all	8, 486/ 6
call an "elder," he	condemneth	their own old Latin	8, 182/ 13
text because Saint Paul	condemneth	them that would say	8, 261/ 11
at the first, he	condemneth	plainly the whole tale	8, 470/ 12
only reproving himself and	condemning	all his whole sect	8, 227/ 5
I said, for the	condemning	of himself and his	8, 227/ 9
of his blessed disposition	condescended	to grant him . . . to	8, 8/ 38
perusing every state and	condition	, spiritual and temporal, leaving	8, 177/ 7
well acquainted with the	condition	of his king that	8, 451/ 2
that would use that	condition	, and saith, "Woe to	8, 527/ 13
turn it from a	conditional	proposition into an affirmative	8, 168/ 14
city, of all kinds,	conditions	, and degrees." And "in	8, 144/ 32
one, of all kinds,	conditions	, and degrees of people	8, 146/ 3
generally," "of all kinds,	conditions	, and degrees": of this	8, 146/ 27
directly reprove his own	conditions	; and the devil hath	8, 191/ 4
for lack of good	conditions	; and also he granteth	8, 196/ 25
them priests, and good	conditions	they lack . . . therefore they	8, 196/ 28
for lack of priestly	conditions	-- so might he	8, 198/ 6
for lack of Christian	conditions	. And because Tyndale will	8, 198/ 8

sinners that have the	conditions	further expressed in his	8, 391/ 5
sinners with those other	conditions	that are expressed in	8, 392/ 28
faith, be they in	conditions	and manners never so	8, 398/ 8
with all his other	conditions	adjoined thereunto . . . is first	8, 399/ 11
that Saint Paul had	conference	with Peter and others	8, 310/ 19
they had written them,	conferred	their books together, to	8, 310/ 16
did in divers things	confess	his oversight, and clearly	8, 9/ 16
Altar would he not	confess	in no wise. For	8, 20/ 32
the same James also	confess	afterward that Tewkesbury had	8, 21/ 16
his own Answer openly	confess	in the titles of	8, 30/ 32
do nevertheless acknowledge and	confess	therewith that we neither	8, 52/ 32
hath bound himself to	confess	that the church of	8, 118/ 17
confounded: he must needs	confess	that Christ's church is	8, 118/ 23
they both believe and	confess	the contrary, and to	8, 124/ 17
hundred back again and	confess	the sacraments true . . . or	8, 135/ 33
doth at the last	confess	himself that he made	8, 144/ 10
but that he shall	confess	that all the Christian	8, 150/ 28
not fail both to	confess	it to God and	8, 175/ 16
I will not now	confess	to Father Tyndale, because	8, 179/ 24
Scripture . . . and will also	confess	(as he doth) that	8, 271/ 23
this, I must needs	confess	my folly; for in	8, 282/ 34
shall be driven to	confess	that he knoweth the	8, 285/ 22
though Tyndale will not	confess	that the apostles left	8, 293/ 21
Tyndale doth here either	confess	that these five have	8, 303/ 37
And then must he	confess	also that his own	8, 305/ 27
else, finally, must he	confess	himself for a fool	8, 305/ 30
shall not need to	confess	himself a fool, for	8, 305/ 34
the whole world will	confess	it for him. Now	8, 305/ 34
as their fellows, some	confess	that they taught by	8, 334/ 30
Saint Augustine doth himself	confess	that divers things are	8, 359/ 9
then be plain and	confess	the truth that he	8, 379/ 26
will, as I say,	confess	the truth that he	8, 379/ 34
upon his own words,	confess	that all the articles	8, 407/ 38
the Living God . . . did	confess	the very point whereupon	8, 408/ 9
Saint Peter did there	confess	-- or else we	8, 414/ 10
all old holy doctors	confess	for diffuse and almost	8, 426/ 21
though he say, "Whosoever	confess	that Jesus is the	8, 441/ 21
doth in sundry places	confess	and agree that this	8, 473/ 5
or else must he	confess	that one piece of	8, 473/ 25
but he must needs	confess	that he is taught	8, 476/ 18
but he must needs	confess	that he learneth to	8, 476/ 25
very fine force, to	confess	that the church by	8, 476/ 35
error: he must needs	confess	also that of all	8, 478/ 33
henceforth utterly acknowledge and	confess	that against his whole	8, 479/ 9
faith, I must needs	confess	myself so beetle-blind that	8, 503/ 21
if he will now	confess	that he saith untrue	8, 513/ 5
is Tyndale ashamed to	confess	and say boldly that	8, 529/ 25
with the mouth we	confess	it for our salvation	8, 542/ 1
can let us to	confess	it with our mouth	8, 542/ 4
he never so loath,	confess	and grant us that	8, 555/ 36

priest unto the penitent	confessed	, is nothing necessary. Purgatory	8, 14/ 37
Constantine, after he had	confessed	unto a faithful servant	8, 18/ 4
as James hath since	confessed	. . . Tewkesbury said unto him	8, 20/ 7
hear it. Howbeit, they	confessed	that he looked upon	8, 23/ 1
and there unto God	confessed	, and asked his mercy	8, 24/ 10
say that ever he	confessed	it to be the	8, 115/ 5
since Tyndale hath here	confessed	, in his defense, that	8, 219/ 37
art thou?" And he	confessed	and denied not, and	8, 230/ 14
do penance nor be	confessed	neither . . . his only faith	8, 377/ 13
thing that Peter then	confessed	. . . it sufficeth enough for	8, 404/ 24
faith that Saint Peter	confessed	. And in his chapter	8, 404/ 35
faith that Saint Peter	confessed	is never a word	8, 406/ 1
spoken of in his	confessed	faith; yea, and might	8, 406/ 27
Peter also nothing there	confessed	of Christ's Passion, descension	8, 406/ 35
nothing spoken in Peter's	confessed	faith. Therefore it will	8, 407/ 5
faith which Saint Peter	confessed	then, were sufficient to	8, 407/ 7
thing that Peter there	confessed	were enough now to	8, 407/ 10
the faith which Peter	confessed	then is not enough	8, 407/ 25
that was by Peter	confessed	. . . or else we be	8, 408/ 1
faith that Saint Peter	confessed	! And so he doth	8, 408/ 22
that Saint Peter there	confessed	, I would fain wit	8, 411/ 4
belief which Saint Peter	confessed	. . . and they may be	8, 412/ 31
faith that Saint Peter	confessed	: I cannot perceive, nor	8, 413/ 16
faith that Saint Peter	confessed	. Now, if he mean	8, 414/ 3
faith that Saint Peter	confessed	, we go to heavenward	8, 414/ 6
faith there by Peter	confessed	is sufficient and the	8, 414/ 17
that the faith there	confessed	by Peter is for	8, 414/ 24
faith that Saint Peter	confessed	. . . the same is a	8, 416/ 5
hath before this time	confessed	in writing, in this	8, 417/ 9
faith that Saint Peter	confessed	can never sin after	8, 420/ 22
belief of the faith	confessed	by Saint Peter, that	8, 447/ 14
faith that Saint Peter	confessed	. . . understanding the same in	8, 460/ 31
-- that tale Peter	confessed	; that Jesus was Christ	8, 465/ 12
as Tyndale hath here	confessed	) bound upon pain of	8, 475/ 15
Lady; which himself hath	confessed	, in this same chapter	8, 480/ 24
hath both denied and	confessed	, and denied again, and	8, 480/ 35
faith which Saint Peter	confessed	may both be his	8, 554/ 9
own, in that he	confessed	it, and yet our	8, 554/ 10
speaking, that he first	confessed	it. And therefore, in	8, 554/ 14
And then hath he	confessed	unto you that his	8, 569/ 35
a confessor -- yet	confesseth	he that shrift is	8, 88/ 23
book of Babylonica plainly	confesseth	the same, and answereth	8, 113/ 31
abominable doctrine. For he	confesseth	, as ye have heard	8, 118/ 3
cometh now and expressly	confesseth	the same thing that	8, 219/ 16
such causes as himself	confesseth	; that is to wit	8, 220/ 10
declareth, and Luther himself	confesseth	, and the devil himself	8, 225/ 17
God, as Tyndale here	confesseth	, men's hearts be cleansed	8, 227/ 10
scripture), yet since himself	confesseth	that true miracles might	8, 264/ 17
faith, as himself plainly	confesseth	. . . because it is not	8, 271/ 14
I allege and he	confesseth	for faithful folk had	8, 271/ 38

without Scripture" . . . whereby he	confesseth	that if God will	8, 283/ 32
sacrifices and ceremonies, he	confesseth	to be necessary upon	8, 299/ 8
souls, and yet he	confesseth	that they were not	8, 299/ 9
significations also . . . and then	confesseth	his words false by	8, 304/ 1
Church both knoweth and	confesseth	that wedlock and priesthood	8, 306/ 7
his confession, wherein he	confesseth	not the belief of	8, 406/ 33
that point alone he	confesseth	that all his doctrine	8, 408/ 11
faith which, as himself	confesseth	, was out of Peter's	8, 408/ 26
now than Saint Peter	confesseth	then? And that he	8, 416/ 20
deeds which Tyndale himself	confesseth	that they do, and	8, 442/ 23
And Saint Paul himself	confesseth	that for a medicine	8, 444/ 21
they do, as he	confesseth	, "horrible deeds," upon "great	8, 453/ 27
man that himself therein	confesseth	now that it is	8, 473/ 1
evident Scripture. Ergo, he	confesseth	here plainly the contrary	8, 473/ 7
him that since he	confesseth	the perpetual virginity of	8, 473/ 28
the truth taught, himself	confesseth	to be damnable), driveth	8, 476/ 34
they do, as he	confesseth	that they do many	8, 485/ 25
before, in another chapter,	confesseth	that his holy members	8, 490/ 17
no time . . . and yet	confesseth	himself that at one	8, 549/ 32
in those words he	confesseth	that in that time	8, 552/ 19
his own person . . . he	confesseth	thereby that if it	8, 554/ 35
that suddenly, unawares, he	confesseth	even there the contrary	8, 563/ 18
deadly sin, yet he	confesseth	that they may do	8, 564/ 18
the matter, since that	confessing	and confession is the	8, 207/ 24
us that "confession" and "	confessing	" is drawn out of	8, 207/ 29
ween, far off from	confessing	of their faults themselves	8, 207/ 35
that Saint Peter in	confessing	Christ to be the	8, 408/ 8
say to Tyndale, for	confessing	of this false faith	8, 418/ 6
from the Latin word	confessio	. . . and yet much more	8, 207/ 4
as Tyndale saith of	confession	, but invention of the	8, 4/ 9
than virtue. As for	confession	made to a priest	8, 14/ 35
men's and his own	confession	too, was occupied about	8, 16/ 23
to call back his	confession	again; wherein I think	8, 18/ 19
slight repentance . . . forbidding both	confession	and all doing of	8, 40/ 21
is to wit, both	confession	and satisfaction; and whereas	8, 42/ 7
of the parts. Of	Confession	Tyndale Shrift in the	8, 88/ 5
the blasphemous fool against	confession	so far yet as	8, 88/ 20
since of his own	confession	he must believe the	8, 118/ 25
and of the same	confession	of his own it	8, 118/ 26
Mass, baptize, or hear	confession	, without a stole about	8, 127/ 4
and "grace" into "favor," "	confession	" into "knowledge," and "penance	8, 143/ 11
any priest, and hear	confession	and assoil as well	8, 165/ 18
places, by Tyndale's own	confession	, the age, but the	8, 187/ 21
Against Tyndale's Changing of "	Confession	" into "Knowledge," and "Penance	8, 203/ 23
word "knowledge" and not "	confession	," and this word "repentance	8, 203/ 26
and by. Tyndale With "	confession	" they juggled, and made	8, 206/ 10
than shamefastly showed in	confession	, where it might be	8, 206/ 28
allowed, commended, and taken	confession	for a necessary part	8, 206/ 35
since that confessing and	confession	is the willingly made	8, 207/ 24
will tell us that "	confession	" and "confessing" is drawn	8, 207/ 29

would have all willing	confession	quite cast away, and	8, 208/ 9
Sacrament of Penance --	confession	of mouth, contrition of	8, 211/ 19
Sacrament of Penance --	confession	, contrition, and great pain	8, 213/ 16
wrote. And again purgatory,	confession	in the ear, penance	8, 290/ 35
would, percase, teach that	confession	is not necessary, and	8, 388/ 22
in bringing in this	confession	of Saint Peter's faith	8, 404/ 11
nothing spoken in that	confession	neither, but that he	8, 406/ 8
might, for all that	confession	, ween well enough that	8, 406/ 9
and that therefore Peter's	confession	includeth of necessity the	8, 406/ 13
that was in his	confession	, that Christ's coming was	8, 406/ 15
word mentioned in his	confession	, wherein he confesseth not	8, 406/ 33
was out of Peter's	confession	. For he saith that	8, 408/ 26
when he made that	confession	. Tyndale That offering of	8, 408/ 28
aright and effectually, by	confession	, contrition, and by penitential	8, 409/ 1
all his sins, without	confession	or any endeavor through	8, 410/ 19
that they go by	confession	, contrition, works of penance	8, 413/ 35
any mention in his	confession	there; nor so much	8, 414/ 15
as bare repenting, add	confession	, or for sin punish	8, 416/ 7
Saint Peter at the	confession	of his faith, "Thou	8, 418/ 3
ween that with that	confession	and that belief alone	8, 441/ 23
and agree in the	confession	of one, true, catholic	8, 480/ 1
his humble shrift and	confession	, which Tyndale calleth the	8, 496/ 3
repentance and his humble	confession	, God, as he forgave	8, 539/ 28
before his repentance and	confession	said unto him by	8, 539/ 31
his repentance and his	confession	made, he said unto	8, 539/ 34
brought not forth the	confession	of Christ by the	8, 552/ 10
Ninth Book of his	Confessions	, writing of the departing	8, 371/ 12
therein. And when his	confessor	in the end of	8, 23/ 33
to serve for a	confessor	-- yet confesseth he	8, 88/ 23
contrary, and to their	confessor	acknowledge it as it	8, 124/ 18
he should unto his	confessor	show it secretly. This	8, 206/ 25
use among with his	confessor	this word "acknowledging" --	8, 207/ 26
and penance as their	confessor	shall assign them, and	8, 208/ 6
the counsel of his	confessor	and take penance at	8, 210/ 19
than to be a	confessor	and assoil men of	8, 260/ 18
contrite penitent and open	confessor	both of his faith	8, 517/ 25
apostles, the martyrs, the	confessors	, the holy doctors of	8, 44/ 15
Tyndale, because he saith	confessors	keep no counsel), yet	8, 179/ 25
I cannot but put	confidence	therein that the deed	8, 294/ 14
the audience to put	confidence	therein that the deed	8, 297/ 34
in their trust and	confidence	to be saved by	8, 299/ 30
I cannot but put	confidence	therein that the deed	8, 303/ 9
solemn show of such	confidence	in his evil cause	8, 386/ 19
all their trust and	confidence	in the mercy of	8, 390/ 11
a proud trust and	confidence	in his own works	8, 400/ 1
to put no proud	confidence	in them, but refer	8, 403/ 1
all their trust and	confidence	in the mercy of	8, 563/ 25
all their trust and	confidence	in the mercy of	8, 567/ 28
doth openly commend and	confirm	the Christian worshipping of	8, 173/ 16
Your - Friend would	confirm	it with an oath	8, 196/ 7

and his apostles did	confirm	every sermon with a	8, 254/ 30
a new miracle, to	confirm	new doctrine, or to	8, 335/ 30
a new miracle, to	confirm	new doctrine or to	8, 338/ 5
preaching, do say and	confirm	in like wise; and	8, 353/ 6
sent him both to	confirm	that and also show	8, 364/ 10
thou shalt be converted,	confirm	thou and make strong	8, 557/ 31
again . . . then do thou	confirm	and strengthen thy brethren	8, 558/ 8
thou being once converted,	confirm	and strengthen thy brethren	8, 559/ 25
Unction, or Aneling, and	Confirmation	. . . he said be no	8, 14/ 27
by the oil in	Confirmation	and Aneling, and by	8, 78/ 10
that is to wit,	Confirmation	, Penance, Order, Matrimony, and	8, 83/ 28
Tyndale That they call	Confirmation	, the people call "bishopsing	8, 83/ 31
the sacrament both of	Confirmation	and of Holy Orders	8, 84/ 8
the Corinthians, for the	confirmation	of his reason against	8, 160/ 32
in the oil of	Confirmation	, inasmuch as the bishop	8, 194/ 5
of the child at	Confirmation	it is the matter	8, 194/ 21
as great miracles in	confirmation	of our faith in	8, 252/ 4
when we say that	Confirmation	, Priesthood, and Matrimony be	8, 253/ 22
shame say it. Of	Confirmation	writeth Saint Luke in	8, 295/ 8
be clear, both of	Confirmation	, Priesthood, Aneling, and both	8, 296/ 20
that is to wit,	Confirmation	, Penance, Wedlock, Holy Order	8, 303/ 29
bade them, in the	confirmation	of their doctrine, lay	8, 308/ 9
the teaching, keeping, and	confirmation	of the points of	8, 339/ 23
the sacraments of Penance,	Confirmation	, Extreme Unction, Order, and	8, 414/ 12
such errors induced or	confirmed	. And I firmly trust	8, 24/ 32
the same faith, and	confirmed	themselves to the see	8, 131/ 3
doubt and question finally	confirmed	themselves to the Latins	8, 131/ 8
learning and reason doubly	confirmed	with Scripture -- showeth	8, 167/ 34
well used is plainly	confirmed	and proved -- yet	8, 177/ 26
apostles, whose doctrine he	confirmed	by miracles. And thus	8, 243/ 32
unto diverse people, and	confirmed	every sermon with a	8, 254/ 20
the faith thereof is	confirmed	; and therefore, to bring	8, 255/ 1
things: one, that they	confirmed	that sermon with as	8, 255/ 10
have by that miracle	confirmed	. And thus ye see	8, 255/ 26
feigneth that the apostles "	confirmed	every sermon with a	8, 255/ 36
us that the apostles	confirmed	every article thereof by	8, 256/ 4
saith, that the apostles "	confirmed	every sermon with a	8, 256/ 10
the truth than well	confirmed	in it? Namely since	8, 268/ 15
of miracles, wherewith they	confirmed	their preaching. More This	8, 273/ 24
of miracles, wherewith they	confirmed	their preaching." Verily, Noah	8, 273/ 33
we find that he	confirmed	his preaching with miracle	8, 273/ 34
a child to be	confirmed	, or to be christened	8, 289/ 26
more and more fastly	confirmed	. . . and without which faith	8, 295/ 33
undoubtedly not a little	confirmed	the faith, and made	8, 340/ 30
from the apostles, that	confirmed	it with miracles. More	8, 345/ 31
for his sake, and	confirmed	it by many manifest	8, 365/ 28
one holy prophet, doubly	confirmed	, and thereby Tyndale's double	8, 432/ 30
were forthwith so surely	confirmed	in grace that they	8, 436/ 29
so surely fixed and	confirmed	in all kind of	8, 448/ 19
chapters . . . and now he	confirmeth	it with his example	8, 532/ 15

disciples taught Christ's doctrine	confirming	it with miracles . . . that	8, 345/ 27
disciples taught his doctrine "	confirming	it with miracles," and	8, 346/ 8
meditation and what manner	conflict	have they in themselves	8, 456/ 28
beginning hitherto. And this	conflict	and battle shall never	8, 486/ 9
fall at any great	conflict	in himself between hope	8, 495/ 27
of some merit, some	conflict	, passion, or pain upon	8, 508/ 15
long as they be	conformable	and content in unity	8, 398/ 9
will of the man	conformable	and toward worketh with	8, 504/ 10
willful nor obstinate, but	conformable	and willing to hear	8, 505/ 17
in working of a	conformable	inclination toward the consent	8, 507/ 8
he that will be	conformable	and walk with God's	8, 508/ 28
man's part in willingly	conforming	himself toward the faith	8, 502/ 17
endeavor of myself in	conforming	and applying of my	8, 507/ 2
good endeavor and obedient	conformity	deserve and merit in	8, 507/ 34
manner of towardness and	conformity	of their own good	8, 509/ 26
able to reject and	confound	any devil that would	8, 38/ 24
affirmed by Tyndale doth	confound	both Tyndale and Luther	8, 50/ 35
grant; but then they	confound	the terms of "faith	8, 53/ 28
more than sufficient to	confound	Tyndale and his master	8, 70/ 3
and Muhammad together to	confound	the credence and authority	8, 229/ 11
or their expositions falsely	confound	the Scripture . . . since God	8, 245/ 21
should the true preacher	confound	the false, except he	8, 263/ 31
brought true miracles to	confound	the false, or else	8, 263/ 31
were nothing that could	confound	false prophets that should	8, 264/ 4
could have nothing to	confound	the false prophets that	8, 264/ 9
without true miracles to	confound	the false prophets bringing	8, 264/ 13
the true preacher and	confound	the false and save	8, 264/ 19
nothing save miracles to	confound	false prophets that should	8, 265/ 2
preachers able enough to	confound	the false by the	8, 265/ 6
the true preachers cannot	confound	them with our authentic	8, 265/ 12
in such wise finally	confounded	with shame . . . that he	8, 9/ 18
own words here have	confounded	: he must needs confess	8, 118/ 22
these points so clearly	confounded	that he shall trust	8, 204/ 1
have in such wise	confounded	him and all his	8, 252/ 33
which I have plainly	confounded	him, goeth about again	8, 254/ 5
church . . . he is doubly	confounded	. For both he destroyeth	8, 285/ 20
ye see, too shamefully	confounded	. But yet if it	8, 291/ 27
miracles that Moses wrought	confounded	the marvels that were	8, 337/ 7
wise words, Tyndale hath	confounded	himself and destroyed all	8, 480/ 9
his own, to the	confounding	of all that ever	8, 118/ 9
when he speaketh of	confounding	them -- we must	8, 265/ 25
what he meaneth by "	confounding	" them. Whether he mean	8, 265/ 26
with many great miracles	confounding	the false wonders of	8, 337/ 5
a thing generally and	confuse	at large, but some	8, 232/ 25
your trouble, to the	confusion	of all tyrants." Lo	8, 18/ 34
own words the full	confusion	of his own common	8, 54/ 23
to bring us into	confusion	and superstitious blindness. Of	8, 111/ 20
should make a gay	confusion	, if he would in	8, 201/ 5
hearers with darkness and	confusion	), reason requireth to give	8, 205/ 26
and often to the	confusion	and burning up of	8, 251/ 18

they dissemble shamefully their	confusion	. . . and, making then as	8, 253/ 18
be done to the	confusion	of his true prophet	8, 275/ 31
him, for his third	confusion	, that by the same-self	8, 285/ 24
yet for his fourth	confusion	, we shall tell him	8, 285/ 26
conclusion, with a fourfold	confusion	, Tyndale hath brought himself	8, 285/ 38
yet for his double	confusion	can I not forbear	8, 303/ 18
for his more utter	confusion	, to bring in by	8, 309/ 30
us, neither to the	confusion	of heretics nor to	8, 361/ 31
The	Confutation	of Tyndale's Answer Made	8, 1/ 1
to say, because the	confutation	of that answer is	8, 8/ 9
yet for the final	confutation	of Tyndale's folly in	8, 281/ 9
heretic Helvidius for the	confutation	of that heresy. In	8, 286/ 14
Second Part of the	Confutation	of Tyndale's Answer In	8, 384/ 2
chapter. Here endeth the	confutation	of this chapter of	8, 418/ 11
shall come to the	confutation	of his fond answers	8, 502/ 7
them to resist and	confute	them. Of which kind	8, 38/ 29
as much folly to	confute	this. For who is	8, 228/ 5
fain seem clearly to	confute	my Dialogue. I showed	8, 310/ 3
shall serve me . . . so	confute	his false faith, and	8, 382/ 18
I have so clearly	confuted	Tyndale concerning that point	8, 34/ 5
article touching the Church	confuted	, then hath Frith already	8, 34/ 20
Tyndale with few words	confuted	. For this fast was	8, 67/ 9
Book, in which is	confuted	Tyndale's defense of his	8, 221/ 30
find themselves so shamefully	confuted	and convicted, they be	8, 227/ 35
yet when they be	confuted	and concluded openly therein	8, 253/ 17
since I have sufficiently	confuted	and avoided clearly all	8, 309/ 16
In which is also	confuted	the church that Tyndale	8, 384/ 5
wise plainly refelled and	confuted	in the chapter next	8, 460/ 26
my former books clearly	confuted	. . . and in the end	8, 472/ 33
when he were plainly	confuted	and reproved, cry out	8, 498/ 4
he saw himself shamefully	confuted	concerning his heresy of	8, 555/ 14
The Second Book Which	confuteth	the defense of Tyndale	8, 142/ 2
his question . . . and then	confuteth	that answer. Tyndale "Because	8, 290/ 25
ecclesia into this word	congregatio	. And then he cometh	8, 176/ 12
translation of ecclesia by	congregatio	. . . his deed is nothing	8, 176/ 27
only, but the whole	congregation	of all Christian people	8, 43/ 36
his church and his	congregation	the very truth and	8, 44/ 3
Ephesians, "Christ cleansed the	congregation	in the fountain of	8, 94/ 28
Ephesians, "Christ cleansed the	congregation	in the fountain of	8, 96/ 10
Church" into This Word "	Congregation	" In the beginning of	8, 142/ 7
church" into this word "	congregation	," and this word "priest	8, 143/ 9
church" into this word "	congregation	." First, to induce the	8, 144/ 15
which it betokeneth "a	congregation	, a multitude, or a	8, 144/ 30
clergy but the whole "	congregation	, multitude, or company gathered	8, 146/ 23
But now doth Tyndale's "	congregation	," and the captains of	8, 162/ 31
Chapter: Why Tyndale Used "	Congregation	" for "Church" In the	8, 163/ 14
church" into this word "	congregation	" in the New Testament	8, 163/ 17
by the name of "	congregation	" -- a word without	8, 164/ 27
saith if this word "	congregation	" were a more general	8, 164/ 31
But surely the word "	congregation	" with the circumstances in	8, 165/ 8

priests, but all one	congregation	and company without any	8, 165/ 20
church" is a secret	congregation	of unknown chosen heretics	8, 165/ 25
meaneth by this word "	congregation	" put in his translation	8, 165/ 28
church" for his new "	congregation	," but burn up his	8, 165/ 35
change of "church" into "	congregation	," saith that I do	8, 166/ 4
say that this word "	congregation	" is a more general	8, 166/ 5
I may say a "	congregation	" . . . there I may say	8, 166/ 8
said that this word "	congregation	" is indifferent unto Turks	8, 166/ 14
in England this word "	congregation	" did never signify the	8, 166/ 32
custom become English . . . as "	congregation	" is out of the	8, 166/ 36
For every assembly and	congregation	in Christian realms is	8, 167/ 1
be not there called "	congregation	" or "assembly" because they	8, 167/ 2
change of "church" for "	congregation	," a holy word for	8, 167/ 10
he may say a "	congregation	," there he may say	8, 167/ 16
and taken for a	congregation	among the heathen, where	8, 168/ 2
the heathen, where no	congregation	was of God or	8, 168/ 3
for a church or	congregation	of heathen people, thrice	8, 168/ 4
sometimes into this word "	congregation	," but that he changeth	8, 169/ 14
church" into this word "	congregation	" -- that is to	8, 169/ 15
ecclesia into this word "	congregation	" -- in such places	8, 169/ 16
hath put this word "	congregation	" for the company of	8, 169/ 18
never by this word "	congregation	." This is the fault	8, 169/ 21
the Greek tongue a	congregation	, without respect of either	8, 169/ 27
was used for any	congregation	before Christendom began, or	8, 169/ 32
ever it signified any	congregation	other than Christian. And	8, 169/ 33
every manner company or	congregation	-- nor signified not	8, 170/ 3
was applied unto the	congregation	of the Christian company	8, 170/ 17
Latin paynims both the	congregation	, or assembly, and the	8, 170/ 28
not what manner of	congregation	ecclesia did signify in	8, 170/ 31
signify every manner of	congregation	at adventure. And by	8, 170/ 33
of the Acts, the	congregation	that was gathered in	8, 170/ 37
that was such a	congregation	as I tell you	8, 170/ 38
did there signify that	congregation	of the Ephesians which	8, 171/ 10
signifieth only a Christian	congregation	and not a congregation	8, 171/ 12
congregation and not a	congregation	of paynims -- so	8, 171/ 13
it signifieth a Christian	congregation	be translated by this	8, 171/ 14
translated by this word "	congregation	," which word of "congregation	8, 171/ 17
congregation," which word of "	congregation	" is a word of	8, 171/ 18
all done . . . this word "	congregation	," except some special places	8, 171/ 21
any special manner of	congregation	. . . the term "congregation," absolutely	8, 171/ 25
of congregation . . . the term "	congregation	," absolutely set, signifieth no	8, 171/ 25
this word ecclesia into "	congregation	" instead of "church" --	8, 174/ 31
the unknown name of "	congregation	" in such places as	8, 174/ 34
contend for putting in "	congregation	" instead of "church" --	8, 176/ 38
because that instead of "	congregation	" in his Latin translation	8, 177/ 1
washing, the other a	congregation	or assembly, of heathen	8, 188/ 35
calling the one but "	congregation	," the other first but	8, 189/ 12
church" into this word "	congregation	" because he would bring	8, 219/ 2
whether the Church (or	Congregation	) be before the Gospel	8, 224/ 5
the Word beget the	Congregation	, and he that begetteth	8, 224/ 10

and faith maketh the	Congregation	: therefore is the Word	8, 224/ 17
or Gospel before the	Congregation	. More Lo, he that	8, 224/ 18
bring men into the	congregation	of the devil: yet	8, 240/ 34
scripture (as doth the	congregation	ofTurks) nor with	8, 244/ 19
While other speak, the	congregation	must judge" . . . and every	8, 268/ 6
of Moses, when the	congregation	was increased, that they	8, 279/ 11
Wherefore, forasmuch as Christ's	congregation	is spread abroad into	8, 281/ 18
it followeth that "Christ's	congregation	" hath all things necessary	8, 281/ 33
that is, in the	congregation	, but in a tongue	8, 327/ 7
which signifieth that the	congregation	and company shall be	8, 331/ 33
that is, the whole	congregation	-- shall judge. As	8, 341/ 30
been no one known	congregation	anywhere, wherein the professing	8, 387/ 2
this while the right	congregation	ofTyndale's church, that	8, 387/ 17
tell us, then, which	congregation	it was, or where	8, 387/ 19
that of that unknown	congregation	, we may have a	8, 388/ 16
in this great known	congregation	, we be safe against	8, 388/ 19
the faith of this	congregation	is a false preacher	8, 389/ 14
of this known, Catholic	congregation	is true . . . how should	8, 389/ 18
preacher of that unknown	congregation	which Tyndale calleth "the	8, 389/ 19
he hath no known	congregation	to reprove him or	8, 389/ 21
examine and consider what	congregation	Tyndale calleth the catholic	8, 390/ 6
choose his church and	congregation	out of the Jews	8, 391/ 9
predestinates, concerning only the	congregation	of such as shall	8, 392/ 14
whereon Christ built his	congregation	. More Lo what a	8, 402/ 28
I will build my	congregation	" -- that is, "Upon	8, 409/ 35
every member of Christ's	congregation	a sinner, and sinneth	8, 419/ 6
every member of Christ's	congregation	a sinner, and sinneth	8, 443/ 19
cause needs be a	congregation	known -- Tyndale taketh	8, 465/ 35
secret sect and scattered "	congregation	" . . . till finally, at his	8, 517/ 31
earth to be a	congregation	unknown, layeth his miry	8, 573/ 3
visited here his holy	congregations	, in divers corners and	8, 13/ 10
-- but only those	congregations	that were gathered together	8, 170/ 6
and that all other	congregations	teaching the contrary be	8, 245/ 19
would leave all those	congregations	void of all miracles	8, 245/ 28
and all these heretics' "	congregations	" false. Tyndale And beyond	8, 275/ 33
reason only, and good	congruence	, but also by plain	8, 27/ 34
lightness giveth occasion and	conjecture	so to think and	8, 217/ 15
stick upon some subtle	conjecture	of his own and	8, 548/ 32
instituted to signify the	conjunction	between himself and man's	8, 85/ 9
man's soul, and the	conjunction	between Christ and his	8, 85/ 10
to join the Latin	conjunction	with the Greek word	8, 184/ 23
among them with their	conjurations	, there appeared many terrible	8, 128/ 28
the trust of his	conjurations	he bore it out	8, 128/ 29
and such other superstitious	conjurations	. . . and is not moved	8, 246/ 21
into a cave to	conjure	up spirits, to enquire	8, 128/ 26
holily, and in manner	conjureth	also, the reader, in	8, 190/ 34
Christian people, with a	connotation	or consideration of their	8, 166/ 33
far against their own	conscience	-- by which themselves	8, 3/ 10
railed against his own	conscience	. . . that now at the	8, 3/ 16
bind no man in	conscience	, but he may wed	8, 7/ 1

further instruction of his	conscience	, which his request was	8, 9/ 23
to reign in men's	conscience	. But they themselves show	8, 12/ 9
reign in a man's	conscience	, so far forth that	8, 12/ 10
that he hath no	conscience	to eat flesh on	8, 12/ 11
heretic yet that any	conscience	had in any oath	8, 13/ 35
never held. And what	conscience	he had that died	8, 21/ 11
for discharge of their	conscience	, and inwardly make them	8, 30/ 3
be not in their	conscience	bound to obey the	8, 30/ 12
broken nor any "weak"	conscience	offended): yet, for any	8, 32/ 21
as have a "weak"	conscience	and ween themselves bound	8, 62/ 11
spiritual and have a	conscience	strong enough to break	8, 62/ 15
Friday without grudge of	conscience	at all. And afterward	8, 62/ 16
liberty, and private, secret	conscience	, to choose their fasting	8, 63/ 9
Tyndale against his own	conscience	report himself to every	8, 163/ 31
much to other men's	conscience	, fain wit of Tyndale	8, 163/ 33
Tyndale by his own	conscience	, where he had ever	8, 163/ 33
God, in my poor	conscience	, for none higher blasphemy	8, 179/ 29
book, and saw my	conscience	clear, far out of	8, 180/ 11
hath against his own	conscience	done in some one	8, 197/ 15
his doctrine -- my	conscience	cannot suffer me to	8, 250/ 17
teacheth against his own	conscience	, and thereby sinneth against	8, 267/ 27
and the more encumbered	conscience	that they have . . . the	8, 316/ 21
without any scruple of	conscience	. . . so that he do	8, 351/ 27
there were no weak	conscience	of feeble-faithed folk offended	8, 351/ 28
do discharge every man's	conscience	of obedience unto any	8, 353/ 1
perceived in his own	conscience	his heresies not only	8, 448/ 14
or with a cankered	conscience	went about to deceive	8, 481/ 13
right hangman tormenteth his	conscience	, and goeth nigh to	8, 489/ 13
right hangman," tormenting of	conscience	, fear of destruction, and	8, 491/ 26
the subjects in their	consciences	but if the things	8, 29/ 32
privily, where the weak	consciences	of other simple souls	8, 62/ 13
the Lord the weak	consciences	of their sick brethren	8, 62/ 18
the strengthening of weak	consciences	, I shall show you	8, 268/ 36
too, that women may	consecrate	the holy Body of	8, 91/ 17
he had power to	consecrate	. . . and think that the	8, 127/ 6
man and woman may	consecrate	the Body of Christ	8, 165/ 17
preach, and for necessity	consecrate	also the Blessed Body	8, 189/ 33
case that women may	consecrate	the Body of Christ	8, 190/ 23
anointed may preach, or	consecrate	the sacraments, then Christ	8, 192/ 30
that if none may	consecrate	the Sacrament but only	8, 193/ 20
there none that may	consecrate	the Sacrament but if	8, 193/ 29
ceremonies used, priests might	consecrate	unshaven and unanointed, when	8, 193/ 35
priests nor may not	consecrate	at all, no more	8, 194/ 1
women may christen, and	consecrate	the Body of Christ	8, 258/ 37
of God, and bodily	consecrate	it herself -- which	8, 259/ 25
may christen and not	consecrate	, since both be sacraments	8, 259/ 34
why she may not	consecrate	. For surely, since God	8, 260/ 16
in what wise to	consecrate	or say Mass . . . and	8, 316/ 38
and water, men would	consecrate	new ale in corns	8, 319/ 14
the knowledge how to	consecrate	, how to say Mass	8, 366/ 6

priests for no more	consecrated	persons than other Christian	8, 188/ 17
priests be no persons	consecrated	, nor their Order no	8, 188/ 24
the same company specially	consecrated	unto God by the	8, 189/ 5
do signify those holy,	consecrated	companies, the one segregated	8, 189/ 9
also . . . that a nun	consecrated	unto God should run	8, 206/ 18
might that officer be	consecrated	with a sacrament, and	8, 304/ 33
else . . . and to have	consecrated	his blood of wine	8, 317/ 32
all the vessels, and	consecrating	of the priests with	8, 79/ 17
and "anointing" into "smearing," "	consecrating	" into "charming," "sacraments" into	8, 143/ 14
the same. And in	consecrating	, never woman did it	8, 260/ 21
held that after the	Consecration	there was none other	8, 15/ 23
ceremonies used about the	consecration	; likewise as in Matrimony	8, 197/ 21
Church useth in the	Consecration	-- he answereth me	8, 315/ 7
learned the manner of	Consecration	: that answereth Tyndale in	8, 316/ 8
the manner of the	Consecration	, and saying of the	8, 316/ 15
fashion a manner of	consecration	, and saying of the	8, 316/ 35
the priest in the	Consecration	putteth water into the	8, 317/ 7
that Christ, in the	consecration	and change of the	8, 317/ 28
for leaving out the	Consecration	at Christ's Maundy. He	8, 334/ 8
and fashion of the	Consecration	; or of the formal	8, 368/ 3
as this argument or	consecution	is true -- "God	8, 242/ 24
-- so is this	consecution	true: "Christ's church saith	8, 242/ 26
vobis sunt, obsecro ego	consenior	, pascite qui in vobis	8, 183/ 12
office into seniores and	consenior	, signifying but the age	8, 184/ 24
in vobis, obsecro ego	consenior	, pascite qui in vobis	8, 185/ 9
see against the whole	consent	of Christendom so many	8, 130/ 1
word, in that they	consent	thereto. More And this	8, 226/ 37
and so not only	consent	to sin, but also	8, 227/ 16
that men shall not	consent	to sin. Which thing	8, 227/ 32
good, he shall never	consent	to sin. As it	8, 228/ 3
wrest man's will to	consent	that he should not	8, 239/ 4
them secretly into the	consent	and concord and belief	8, 247/ 21
is by their whole	consent	sure. For else shall	8, 248/ 14
whole Catholic Church to	consent	thereto. And if Tyndale	8, 248/ 16
whole church, and the	consent	of holy saints approving	8, 260/ 20
would lay thereto the	consent	of all the old	8, 266/ 32
sense of Scripture, do	consent	and agree together against	8, 278/ 29
Church grown into the	consent	and agreement thereof by	8, 284/ 14
Christ by a common	consent	-- then must he	8, 323/ 1
clearly that the common	consent	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 361/ 23
leading them into the	consent	of every necessary truth	8, 398/ 7
with, not without the	consent	and applying of their	8, 422/ 5
I say with the	consent	of all the old	8, 438/ 8
neither, in which they	consent	to do those horrible	8, 446/ 4
in the doing . . . for	consent	to the sin, he	8, 446/ 6
the time before their	consent	unto the deed, nor	8, 449/ 13
willingly, nor do not	consent	unto sin "to serve	8, 451/ 16
sinful deed, and so	consent	unto the same, and	8, 452/ 15
but if a man "	consent	to the sin," and	8, 453/ 19
deed, but if he	consent	that the deed should	8, 453/ 20

because he doth not	consent	that adultery should be	8, 453/ 22
doing, and do not	consent	nor agree thereunto, nor	8, 456/ 25
weakness and frailty, to	consent	unto the deed . . . yet	8, 457/ 28
yet will I never	consent	to the sin of	8, 457/ 29
be sin by my	consent	. Or if I do	8, 457/ 30
Or if I do	consent	to the sin . . . yet	8, 457/ 30
yet will I not	consent	of purpose and of	8, 457/ 31
the furthest, I will	consent	no further to the	8, 457/ 33
suffer my heart to	consent	to be servant to	8, 457/ 36
of the doing never	consent	unto the sin to	8, 458/ 17
articles, believe the common	consent	of the whole Church	8, 478/ 5
neither our love and	consent	unto the law of	8, 485/ 17
nor our love and	consent	unto the law of	8, 486/ 32
saith that "love and	consent	to the law of	8, 487/ 34
suffereth him not to	consent	unto the sin, nor	8, 493/ 22
this gear willingly and	consent	thereunto . . . or else doth	8, 493/ 31
detestable deeds unwillingly, without	consent	unto sin. Now, touching	8, 493/ 34
conformable inclination toward the	consent	of the other? If	8, 507/ 9
give itself into the	consent	and agreement of the	8, 510/ 25
their appetites, learn and	consent	unto the truth . . . whereunto	8, 516/ 38
with them toward the	consent	of the truth whereunto	8, 517/ 23
never sin willingly, nor	consent	to sin, nor cast	8, 533/ 14
God, he could not	consent	unto sin." Very well	8, 536/ 27
with our mouth. Whereto	consent	the words of our	8, 542/ 5
in which their will	consented	and agreed to do	8, 449/ 15
say true that he	consented	not, but all was	8, 456/ 13
nor will . . . and therefore	consented	not unto sin against	8, 535/ 37
while asleep, and never	consented	to sin, nor did	8, 536/ 22
good likelihoods that David	consented	to sin, and not	8, 537/ 20
that David agreed and	consented	to sin and willfully	8, 538/ 30
because, he saith, he	consented	not to sin, nor	8, 539/ 19
saith Tyndale that David	consented	not to the sin	8, 539/ 25
horrible deeds willingly, nor	consented	to sin, nor maliciously	8, 540/ 21
understand thereby that he	consenteth	not "to the sin	8, 453/ 19
to the sin" that	consenteth	to the deed, but	8, 453/ 20
horrible deeds as he	consenteth	that he may fall	8, 456/ 1
feeeth nothing thereof . . . he	consenteth	not in his mind	8, 492/ 35
saith that he never "	consenteth	" to sin. And then	8, 546/ 29
another, and saith he	consenteth	not to sin to	8, 546/ 31
good, and therefore from	consenting	to sin; and we	8, 227/ 12
a man's heart from	consenting	unto sin. And therefore	8, 419/ 3
a man's heart from	consenting	to sin. And therefore	8, 420/ 16
or willingly with a	consenting	to the sin --	8, 426/ 12
their "elect church," from	consenting	to sin . . . when they	8, 453/ 27
fantasy, and so no	consenting	to sin . . . but as	8, 535/ 24
the "feeling faith," from	consenting	to the service of	8, 538/ 14
have I proved the	consequence	to be false which	8, 198/ 2
good deduction, nor necessary	consequence	, nor any probable reason	8, 336/ 7
that he would of	consequence	advise those disciples of	8, 506/ 6
with concedo, consequentiam, and	consequens	." Wherein he meaneth that	8, 196/ 21

with nego, consequentiam, and	consequens	. For whereas he granteth	8, 196/ 33
an affirmative antecedent and	consequent	, it shall soon be	8, 168/ 15
showed him that his	consequent	were possible to be	8, 168/ 16
of necessity to his	consequent	, it appeareth that though	8, 168/ 26
is to wit, the	consequent	which he granteth for	8, 198/ 4
ye see that the	consequent	is false which Tyndale	8, 198/ 13
Let Tyndale set his	consequent	and conclusion to this	8, 506/ 33
Oxford fashion, with concedo,	consequentiam	, and consequens." Wherein he	8, 196/ 20
assoil it with nego,	consequentiam	, and consequens. For whereas	8, 196/ 33
much railing that he	consequently	maketh upon princes . . . and	8, 31/ 21
I, further, that it	consequently	followeth also that God	8, 132/ 26
doth abhor. For he	consequently	saith . . . Tyndale So, now	8, 211/ 38
were none elect, and	consequently	that he were a	8, 469/ 26
these words that he	consequently	saith . . . Tyndale For when	8, 511/ 12
of necessity; and so,	consequently	, no merit in neither	8, 511/ 24
at God's hand, and	consequently	not in lack of	8, 525/ 5
And therefore are they	consequently	never out of the	8, 570/ 13
needful, then, for the	conservation	of the same credence	8, 256/ 18
yet further look and	consider	in what manner and	8, 29/ 28
England. Let us yet	consider	further a point of	8, 30/ 23
only counsel you to	consider	these few words of	8, 31/ 22
salutations. For if men	consider	that whereas Tyndale here	8, 40/ 19
salutation. And when they	consider	that whereas he prayeth	8, 40/ 23
whole holy sect, and	consider	their livings, and look	8, 40/ 29
end he speaketh, and	consider	him by the headmasters	8, 42/ 37
judgeth allthing. More Ye	consider	well that Tyndale, in	8, 46/ 12
and him. But then	consider	again upon whom his	8, 46/ 15
the meanwhile remember and	consider	what ungracious fruit their	8, 48/ 12
things do well to	consider	the causes of God's	8, 49/ 11
he shall say therein,	consider	the places and his	8, 70/ 13
mind much need to	consider	Zelophehad, which for like	8, 74/ 30
mercy of God. But	consider	the head, the midst	8, 89/ 28
-- I pray you	consider	how holily he handleth	8, 91/ 34
Now let us first	consider	how he defendeth his	8, 144/ 14
now let us first	consider	a little his first	8, 147/ 14
once again, let us	consider	Tyndale's "old" time in	8, 158/ 10
long "now." But yet	consider	, good reader: if the	8, 158/ 15
pleaseth him not to	consider	that I said that	8, 166/ 14
And I pray you	consider	what cause hath he	8, 202/ 30
chapters whoso read and	consider	from the beginning, and	8, 203/ 32
us therefor. Let us	consider	his own words that	8, 208/ 23
the font. But whoso	consider	well the words of	8, 212/ 32
to God every man	consider	in what wise the	8, 214/ 17
him. For if ye	consider	his words, ye shall	8, 227/ 29
this article, he may	consider	that it is not	8, 234/ 14
require the reader to	consider	well what he readeth	8, 254/ 12
all written. More Now	consider	, good reader, that Tyndale's	8, 254/ 25
whoso well advise and	consider	-- if himself have	8, 262/ 17
Saracen's head. But now	consider	how well these things	8, 277/ 8
point first. For ye	consider	well that it is	8, 279/ 22

well weigh them, and	consider	every part . . . shall soon	8, 294/ 22
goose's wing. But yet	consider	one thing, by the	8, 300/ 17
let us yet farther	consider	well his words. Thus	8, 301/ 22
remnant . . . so that whoso	consider	what and how many	8, 307/ 7
not . . . I pray you	consider	yourself. We say that	8, 323/ 34
Tyndale affirmeth. And now	consider	you whether this be	8, 350/ 33
every man that will	consider	his words in the	8, 352/ 34
best for me . . . and	consider	well with yourself with	8, 374/ 3
we well examine and	consider	what congregation Tyndale calleth	8, 390/ 6
For as for to	consider	angels therein, is very	8, 392/ 15
plainly perceive if ye	consider	what "repentance" and what	8, 394/ 2
while they read them,	consider	what manner things Tyndale	8, 394/ 5
doubt thereof. But now	consider	, in the meanwhile, that	8, 399/ 9
-- let us now	consider	whether he handle any	8, 399/ 27
reader mark well and	consider	the cause and purpose	8, 404/ 10
further say to us.	Consider	yet also that Tyndale	8, 407/ 31
heresy. Ye shall also	consider	that his tale hangeth	8, 410/ 22
and after shall we	consider	and examine the parts	8, 418/ 29
abomination and sin. More	Consider	now, good reader, that	8, 420/ 20
after. Let us now	consider	the first, where he	8, 420/ 29
But first will I	consider	a little his further	8, 443/ 16
therefore let us now	consider	how he may maintain	8, 448/ 30
in my mind, to	consider	what manner a meditation	8, 456/ 27
to man . . . let us	consider	which things be promises	8, 464/ 25
it is good to	consider	in what manner he	8, 471/ 25
in Christ's blood. More	Consider	, good reader, how many	8, 472/ 2
brethren. Now, good reader,	consider	who make sects, that	8, 481/ 15
perceive anon. But first	consider	how darkly the man	8, 497/ 27
let us see and	consider	what high doctrine, and	8, 498/ 35
And therefore let us	consider	David's deeds with Tyndale's	8, 530/ 8
briefly gather together and	consider	what thing he hath	8, 560/ 11
in earth: let us	consider	orderly, from the beginning	8, 562/ 1
plainly written. Wherein whoso	consider	what I have answered	8, 562/ 39
lie and a half.	Consider	now that of his	8, 566/ 15
repent again. And then	consider	further, how far against	8, 570/ 6
is to wit, the	consideration	of the great benefits	8, 50/ 31
yet methinketh that this	consideration	of love affirmed by	8, 50/ 34
with a connotation or	consideration	of their faith or	8, 166/ 33
after diligent and long	consideration	had therein, been fain	8, 178/ 2
virtuous man alleged and	considered	before. But yet methinketh	8, 50/ 33
two things to be	considered	. The one, that Tyndale	8, 94/ 1
it is to be	considered	that this is his	8, 95/ 27
it. Those holy doctors	considered	also the yet more	8, 100/ 13
his book of Obedience	considered	his words of this	8, 115/ 3
works it is diversely	considered	after diverse respects . . . and	8, 205/ 21
it farther to be	considered	and weighed in his	8, 257/ 10
it is to be	considered	that Saint Paul saith	8, 360/ 11
another thing to be	considered	: that where Saint Paul	8, 360/ 23
when it is well	considered	, is powdered with malice	8, 382/ 23
it is to be	considered	that Saint Peter in	8, 408/ 8

mean, when they be	considered	together. And that is	8, 498/ 9
looked upon himself, and	considered	that all those vain	8, 517/ 32
Christian readers, the point	considered	that is in debate	8, 550/ 31
to forbear lechery . . . and	considereth	not that when he	8, 261/ 21
other side, he that	considereth	that Tyndale would have	8, 394/ 7
that this "feeling faith"	considereth	in Tyndale's teaching . . . shall	8, 394/ 28
of "repenting" . . . and then	considereth	that he would have	8, 394/ 32
together -- he that	considereth	this shall, I say	8, 394/ 36
will. And this man,	considering	that when a man	8, 7/ 3
again at Gravesend, God,	considering	the great labor that	8, 13/ 13
then had the scriptures,	considering	that the Scripture had	8, 274/ 38
peril I see none,	considering	that we be well	8, 403/ 1
of our faith . . . and	considering	that with such slender	8, 404/ 16
the one before a	consonant	, the other before a	8, 229/ 28
the faith, but very	consonant	with the word of	8, 357/ 14
all that is preached	consonant	to the Catholic faith	8, 359/ 3
officer -- mayor, bailiff,	constable	, or sheriff -- if	8, 198/ 11
ye may see what	constancy	is in this man	8, 517/ 2
was he not so	constant	in his evangelical doctrine	8, 17/ 1
is said, by George	Constantine	-- by whom there	8, 7/ 26
Richard Bayfield and George	Constantine	, which came over hither	8, 9/ 4
taken -- as George	Constantine	, ere he escaped, was	8, 17/ 5
the manner of George	Constantine	, while he was here	8, 17/ 24
mind it seemeth that	Constantine	had then, and therefore	8, 17/ 33
what. Of truth, George	Constantine	, after he had confessed	8, 18/ 4
amendment in the man . . .	Constantine	perceived well that he	8, 18/ 9
no wise, affirming to	Constantine	that it could not	8, 18/ 12
by his letter advised	Constantine	, if he might possibly	8, 18/ 19
with you, good brother	Constantine	. Sir, as for the	8, 18/ 23
words. Howbeit, as for	Constantine	-- as I said	8, 19/ 15
Necton, which was by	Constantine's	detection taken and committed	8, 17/ 20
not. Tyndale shall be	constrained	to come to this	8, 407/ 15
the Catholic people were	constrained	and compelled to kill	8, 482/ 15
metaphysical reasons . . . by the	constraint	whereof, I will not	8, 101/ 13
with their farther false	construction	. . . they thought should be	8, 143/ 1
himself, ye see what	construction	he maketh! Saint Paul	8, 192/ 21
straitly as their unreasonable	construction	would strain his words	8, 349/ 36
were at liberty to	construe	and interpret all commandments	8, 60/ 23
all such as so	construe	the Scripture that they	8, 132/ 36
church -- do damnably	construe	it contrary to the	8, 133/ 1
too . . . and shall ever	construe	the Scripture by the	8, 269/ 24
sacraments, and that so	construe	the Scripture that they	8, 272/ 22
long time before . . . did	construe	the Scripture so that	8, 279/ 6
is written . . . though we	construe	Christ's words not of	8, 355/ 19
in doubt how to	construe	it. Howbeit, let Barnes	8, 363/ 9
it. Howbeit, let Barnes	construe	it which way he	8, 363/ 10
that he can so	construe	these texts as they	8, 377/ 35
I can, too, so	construe	them that they shall	8, 377/ 36
preferment of my part	construe	mine adversary's words wrong	8, 414/ 22
as any heretic can	construe	them, say yet at	8, 568/ 22

the scriptures right, and	construed	them in their true	8, 267/ 25
Saint Paul, understood and	construed	as falsely as ever	8, 443/ 36
falsely as ever he	construed	Saint John. For whereas	8, 443/ 36
against them all, he	construeth	that gospel so foolishly	8, 113/ 35
translating, and more untrue	construing	, of the Holy Scripture	8, 175/ 34
they fell to false	construing	of the Scripture, and	8, 275/ 9
grieve your eyes, and	consume	you even to the	8, 5/ 11
rageous fire, which shall	consume	the adversaries." There will	8, 377/ 27
grace is called gratia	consummans	, that is, grace that	8, 205/ 14
and avoid themselves the	contagion	of their company: wisdom	8, 2/ 14
his people, abandoning the	contagion	of all such pestilent	8, 27/ 22
of their incurable and	contagious	pestilence to punish them	8, 28/ 7
to God and deadly	contagious	to men . . . and so	8, 33/ 10
the infection of his	contagious	heresies so sore poisoned	8, 177/ 32
not be able to	contain	themselves from calling him	8, 84/ 6
be great occasions to	contain	the parties in faithful	8, 439/ 5
express precepts of God	contained	in the Scripture, without	8, 351/ 26
but if it be	contained	in that scripture that	8, 379/ 10
shame for him, anything	containeth	in it belonging to	8, 564/ 10
I my Third Book	containing	the answer of his	8, 382/ 10
sore offended him in	contemning	his church. And no	8, 24/ 11
that article. For the	contemning	of Christ's Catholic, known	8, 24/ 13
unto them in the	contemplation	and beholding of his	8, 436/ 34
full sight and inevitable	contemplation	. And that this is	8, 509/ 9
Christ, and the devout	contemplative	book of Scala Perfectionis	8, 36/ 31
people into the secret	contempt	, and spiritual disobedience, and	8, 30/ 17
such beastly "wedding" with	contempt	of their holy vows	8, 140/ 12
honest people by the	contempt	of all good works	8, 358/ 35
he agree that the	contempt	and despising of God's	8, 538/ 25
fail at length to	contend	and strive together, and	8, 28/ 25
cause for me to	contend	with Erasmus, as there	8, 176/ 36
as there was to	contend	with Tyndale, with whom	8, 176/ 37
Tyndale, with whom I	contend	for putting in "congregation	8, 176/ 37
Now, if he will	contend	and strive with us	8, 237/ 11
custom, to strive and	contend	; neither we nor yet	8, 369/ 22
I will not here	contend	with him whether the	8, 421/ 19
newly received; and they	contended	upon the understanding at	8, 119/ 18
why I have not	contended	with Erasmus, whom he	8, 176/ 10
salt. I have not	contended	with Erasmus my darling	8, 176/ 15
matter against Tyndale, that	contendeth	and laboreth to prove	8, 258/ 26
men's eyes that are	content	willingly to wax blind	8, 6/ 20
pardon . . . he was well	content	to have forsworn it	8, 17/ 3
judgment held himself well	content	, and acknowledged that he	8, 23/ 12
with glad heart was	content	to suffer the fire	8, 24/ 24
For I am better	content	that he say sometimes	8, 51/ 7
obedience Tyndale is yet	content	to have a respect	8, 54/ 34
truly, we shall be	content	to punish ourselves. And	8, 65/ 32
sorrowfully, that he is	content	of himself by fasting	8, 72/ 5
were done, he were	content	. . . and that he mocketh	8, 75/ 35
which, though he be	content	to call them sacraments	8, 80/ 21

But no reason can	content	him; for he saith	8, 82/ 7
but that they be	content	and think themselves well	8, 90/ 19
then hold themselves all	content	, and never mock at	8, 110/ 27
no wine, but was	content	with water. This manner	8, 122/ 17
is for God's sake	content	in the defense of	8, 123/ 6
declare) would be well	content	that heretics and infidels	8, 123/ 31
More We be well	content	that these things try	8, 133/ 32
pray him to be	content	that we may lay	8, 134/ 6
can delight or be	content	with his blasphemous ribaldry	8, 134/ 36
if Tyndale be not	content	to stand to that	8, 151/ 1
the first very well	content	. But when I told	8, 152/ 10
Saint Jerome was rather	content	to join the Latin	8, 184/ 22
point . . . but am well	content	that he say it	8, 195/ 32
excuse, he must be	content	that it also serve	8, 198/ 31
part be very well	content	that sin and pain	8, 214/ 9
is even as well	content	that himself shall lie	8, 261/ 35
say so . . . and am	content	to discharge him of	8, 274/ 7
thereto such as could	content	him, he might therefore	8, 290/ 22
if I would be	content	to say that I	8, 291/ 14
beside, was yet not	content	with Friar Barnes for	8, 301/ 14
ween you, be well	content	with his own servant	8, 307/ 30
fall once to be	content	with that -- there	8, 308/ 36
the meanwhile, he is	content	that men may think	8, 313/ 17
God therewith so well	content	that our Savior honored	8, 349/ 32
the apostles were not	content	that some others would	8, 353/ 30
they be conformable and	content	in unity of faith	8, 398/ 9
that he can be	content	that we should do	8, 409/ 14
but since he is	content	with the bare knowledge	8, 416/ 34
him. But I am	content	to take him, therefore	8, 498/ 6
sin . . . though he be	content	to call it sin	8, 528/ 11
But yet am I	content	if his tale be	8, 536/ 3
failing; but I am	content	to give it over	8, 552/ 26
like wise am I	content	that if upon great	8, 552/ 31
special name would have	contented	him -- yet should	8, 187/ 37
to mildness than to	contention	and strife." Theophylact expoundeth	8, 369/ 24
contrary, and "carnal" and "	contentious	," be nothath had it	8, 45/ 21
be carnal and so	contentious	as they. sure enough	8, 45/ 28
Luther, that be so	contentious	, it ministereth rather much	8, 155/ 33
false expositors be so	contentious	. . . as he should have	8, 339/ 22
-- either to be	contentious	, or a man to	8, 369/ 30
prayer, fasting, almsdeed, and	continence	and cleanness of body	8, 54/ 12
God -- hope, charity,	continence	, piety, learning, wisdom . . . or	8, 503/ 25
own prayers, their own	continence	, almsdeed, and fasting, and	8, 506/ 4
the firm land and	continent	, discovered and found out	8, 190/ 11
Paul: "Omnia in figura	contingebant	illis" ("Allthing unto them	8, 99/ 3
with them by his	continual	miracles, which fail in	8, 248/ 36
in writing because the	continual	use and exercise of	8, 263/ 9
Paul . . . and that so	continual	and inseparable that day	8, 325/ 35
took that word, not	continually	but among, which of	8, 184/ 32
and his apostles, and,	continually	from them, of his	8, 360/ 37

of his whole Church	continually	. For therein he worketh	8, 376/ 26
therein he worketh miracles	continually	-- and in all	8, 376/ 27
of that heresy have	continually	detested and condemned it	8, 426/ 32
to us not imaginable,	continually	speaketh unto them in	8, 436/ 34
to serve it, but	continually	keep still in their	8, 458/ 18
God, as he juggleth	continually	with that word --	8, 487/ 9
your prayers if ye	continue	in fasting and praying	8, 67/ 21
to keep still and	continue	in any deadly sin	8, 82/ 15
ask, How did God	continue	his generation from Adam	8, 270/ 34
there miracles of God	continue	, to show the presence	8, 272/ 29
seek all means to	continue	the faith unto the	8, 333/ 4
to sin, and after	continue	still in sin, and	8, 421/ 36
and helpeth him to	continue	such as long as	8, 422/ 26
of his own will	continue	with the Spirit. But	8, 422/ 27
a great occasion to	continue	good, but must needs	8, 438/ 34
to deadly sin, and	continue	therein, and die therein	8, 440/ 23
him that purposeth to	continue	good, that all the	8, 453/ 11
their right faith doth	continue	, and their abominable sinful	8, 459/ 32
clearly see persevere and	continue	in this church only	8, 477/ 8
therein shall they still	continue	, without any wonders wrought	8, 478/ 16
lie hidden, yet they	continue	still, both twain, and	8, 492/ 30
his dying, supposing to	continue	still, and die, too	8, 556/ 34
God always maintained and	continued	his true, Catholic faith	8, 28/ 36
from hand to hand	continued	. . . it hath pleased the	8, 78/ 25
over, but kept and	continued	long: then force I	8, 90/ 27
from Christ's days hitherto	continued	; and that it is	8, 118/ 29
so many hundred years	continued	. . . four or five fond	8, 130/ 2
age to age hitherto	continued	in Christ's church. And	8, 152/ 2
and many hundred years	continued	. . . Tyndale, as one of	8, 164/ 23
be in the Church	continued	. Now is there none	8, 193/ 29
to but if grace	continued	with us (as our	8, 204/ 35
in the mind long	continued	, and done of pure	8, 216/ 28
have all this while	continued	only in our Catholic	8, 245/ 37
and miracles have also	continued	and have never lacked	8, 274/ 23
both twain ever plenteously	continued	in this only church	8, 274/ 26
to mouth, taught and	continued	among them, till men	8, 299/ 1
this fifteen hundred years	continued	in Christ's church, without	8, 319/ 5
custom of our elders	continued	by the space of	8, 370/ 19
have in the Church	continued	beside the Scripture --	8, 380/ 8
both by the old,	continued	books of service used	8, 481/ 27
he hath fearless long	continued	. . . he waxeth forceless and	8, 487/ 17
if Saint Peter had	continued	his life, and died	8, 556/ 9
we lacked light), God	continueth	his grace with us	8, 204/ 36
never fail but ever	continueth	, and that therefore they	8, 485/ 24
the play), and so	continueth	still in the following	8, 492/ 27
his nun, and yet	continueth	with her still. This	8, 493/ 10
such as I before	Contio	described you, and which	8, 170/ 24
was in Latin called	contio	. And yet took the	8, 170/ 25
never used this word	contio	, which signified among the	8, 170/ 27
peremptory stop against all	contradiction	. This second answer is	8, 264/ 34

better, and yet not	contraried	the Latin. Ye shall	8, 233/ 7
were not superstitious, nor	contraried	not the laws and	8, 354/ 17
word, but that the	contrariety	that seemeth, ariseth of	8, 286/ 37
heinous sins and most	contrarious	in themselves, that is	8, 425/ 12
they receive it the	contrariwise	, they shall receive of	8, 82/ 17
and the things that,	contrariwise	, appertain properly to the	8, 521/ 32
all such laws be	contrary	to the Gospel, which	8, 15/ 20
that James held the	contrary	, and that he had	8, 20/ 24
examined thereupon, saw the	contrary	so plainly proved in	8, 22/ 33
yet in Almaine now,	contrary	to their own evangelical	8, 28/ 14
be they driven themselves,	contrary	to their own former	8, 28/ 21
in God's name the	contrary	. . . every man must keep	8, 32/ 24
fellows, that believe the	contrary	. And on the other	8, 45/ 9
bedays hath taught the	contrary	, and "carnal" and "contentious	8, 45/ 20
he then so far	contrary	thereunto took out of	8, 47/ 35
Tyndale saith here the	contrary	-- which I am	8, 51/ 6
place hold hitherto the	contrary	. And thus have I	8, 54/ 21
and plainly to the	contrary	. And I will for	8, 57/ 19
them not,' but,	contrary	to your own words	8, 58/ 12
suspicion, cry to the	contrary	party to kill them	8, 59/ 3
in a wrong belief,	contrary	to all doctrine of	8, 63/ 21
yet would God the	contrary	. And as he will	8, 64/ 11
of Esther also clean	contrary	to the doctrine of	8, 67/ 29
also, leaving the children,	contrary	to the commandment of	8, 72/ 24
would plainly prove the	contrary	, and ran out of	8, 86/ 21
no scripture saith the	contrary	. . . and many good, holy	8, 102/ 26
to salvation that the	contrary	belief is damnable . . . for	8, 107/ 14
clergy for teaching the	contrary	. Whereupon, if Tyndale's lie	8, 107/ 15
man well knoweth the	contrary	. Would God himself believed	8, 114/ 30
master hath: say the	contrary	after; and when they	8, 115/ 8
whereof Tyndale teacheth the	contrary	-- it is inevitably	8, 118/ 34
Baptist teach and dispute,	contrary	to the false imaginations	8, 122/ 19
believe and confess the	contrary	, and to their confessor	8, 124/ 17
made to God, and	contrary	to all honesty make	8, 131/ 19
Scripture seem to be	contrary	to the faith of	8, 132/ 37
do damnably construe it	contrary	to the teaching of	8, 133/ 1
plain; of which the	contrary	hath been so often	8, 133/ 9
that telleth us the	contrary	) -- but though a	8, 137/ 14
shows, what faces and	contrary	pretenses are made --	8, 138/ 11
to have sometimes the	contrary	. Out of which darkness	8, 147/ 11
seem to say the	contrary	. And therefore many good	8, 153/ 3
precisely to affirm the	contrary	. . . since he cannot say	8, 154/ 11
suffered so, if the	contrary	had been required of	8, 160/ 28
never said I the	contrary	but that Tyndale, wheresoever	8, 167/ 15
a thing by its	contrary	. . . as a man might	8, 167/ 28
-- and a plain	contrary	shift -- and assoil	8, 196/ 32
not that but the	contrary	now in our time	8, 200/ 35
I said clean the	contrary	. And therefore, good readers	8, 226/ 26
no man said the	contrary	? Tyndale . . . but man is	8, 228/ 18
do and teach the	contrary	to their own belief	8, 228/ 32

yea, and sometimes a	contrary	, too -- of all	8, 235/ 10
other congregations teaching the	contrary	be false churches, and	8, 245/ 20
was true and the	contrary	false. And if he	8, 246/ 35
doctors held obstinately the	contrary	of that thing which	8, 247/ 31
shall he prove the	contrary	but that God is	8, 248/ 9
if Tyndale say the	contrary	of this . . . he must	8, 248/ 17
truth that is the	contrary	of that untruth. And	8, 258/ 14
his church into the	contrary	truth, according to Christ's	8, 260/ 25
made unto God a	contrary	promise before; and might	8, 261/ 14
seem to say the	contrary	. And by this faith	8, 269/ 29
had begun to teach	contrary	to their old holy	8, 275/ 16
have done anything therein	contrary	to the old popes	8, 278/ 21
in the belief, not	contrary	articles to those that	8, 280/ 24
our souls that the	contrary	belief pertaineth to the	8, 286/ 10
brought forth for the	contrary	were not effectual to	8, 286/ 18
by Scripture to the	contrary	, that the common faith	8, 286/ 30
right, is never thereto	contrary	. . . since he wotteth well	8, 286/ 33
he plainly believeth the	contrary	, both for her body	8, 287/ 8
us go prove the	contrary	by Scripture, or else	8, 287/ 23
fire whereof for the	contrary	belief and heresy held	8, 288/ 18
doubts upon the writing . . .	contrary	to the declaration made	8, 293/ 13
John professeth plain the	contrary	, and so doth Saint	8, 295/ 3
he maketh to the	contrary	. But, now, that they	8, 302/ 29
naught and not holy . . .	contrary	to Saint Paul and	8, 305/ 19
reasonable to think the	contrary	. More By this answer	8, 313/ 7
why "to think the	contrary	," yet if he could	8, 313/ 21
when he would, the	contrary	. . . and say that with	8, 313/ 23
have ever condemned the	contrary	for a heresy; and	8, 314/ 13
seem to say the	contrary	: I may and do	8, 314/ 16
gestures, but the plain	contrary	. . . and that there was	8, 314/ 31
Tyndale saith here the	contrary	. But now let the	8, 315/ 30
or durst think the	contrary	, till now Luther and	8, 319/ 8
made before for the	contrary	. . . where he said that	8, 325/ 24
saith that it is "	contrary	to the learning of	8, 326/ 18
a proof of the	contrary	. . . I will lay forth	8, 329/ 10
Tyndale should himself agree,	contrary	to that himself hath	8, 329/ 29
declare themselves to the	contrary	. For the prophet and	8, 331/ 30
is written to the	contrary	. And that besides Christ's	8, 337/ 33
nearer to prove the	contrary	. For we see that	8, 338/ 36
they can to the	contrary	. And as it is	8, 344/ 34
of Christ be not	contrary	but that there might	8, 355/ 37
but false glosses and	contrary	comments upon Scripture, and	8, 358/ 27
that would tell him	contrary	: false heretics. And so	8, 360/ 34
but rather, plain the	contrary	. For every man well	8, 363/ 14
laid anything prove the	contrary	, nor anything touch the	8, 363/ 27
if he taught a	contrary	gospel . . . and meant not	8, 364/ 9
be believed not being	contrary	to that he hath	8, 364/ 33
done though they were	contrary	to some things that	8, 364/ 34
not to say the	contrary	, as in the common-known	8, 365/ 23
ashamed to do anything	contrary	to the custom received	8, 369/ 37

the Church would say	contrary	, yet would he say	8, 376/ 35
Tyndale babble to the	contrary	. . . God is yet at	8, 378/ 24
preach and teach the	contrary	-- as he that	8, 388/ 21
of chosen heretics, of	contrary	belief to the church	8, 395/ 1
judges between the two	contrary	preachers of which the	8, 396/ 33
if any profess the	contrary	faith -- be it	8, 398/ 14
faith, and teach nothing	contrary	. . . they cannot beguile us	8, 398/ 19
when they teach the	contrary	-- then are they	8, 398/ 21
and sworn the clean	contrary	: that but if we	8, 402/ 11
Saint Paul preached the	contrary	, saying that vowed widows	8, 403/ 28
for lack of the	contrary	teaching, die in that	8, 405/ 14
less saved, though the	contrary	were written in the	8, 405/ 20
any error believe the	contrary	; or else that a	8, 411/ 6
though that the truth	contrary	to his error be	8, 415/ 1
and yet believe the	contrary	of some things that	8, 415/ 4
teacheth us untruly the	contrary	. And yet I say	8, 423/ 31
much as the other),	contrary	to Tyndale's aforesaid false	8, 424/ 4
they all expound them	contrary	to Tyndale's heresy, by	8, 426/ 22
ever hath taught the	contrary	, and ever since the	8, 426/ 31
holy men clean the	contrary	-- by what reason	8, 429/ 4
-- yet saith he,	contrary	to Tyndale's teaching, that	8, 431/ 21
words, if they seem	contrary	, shall be, rather, expounded	8, 433/ 1
places of Scripture plainly	contrary	to Tyndale's exposition . . . what	8, 434/ 1
but, rather, clearly the	contrary	. For Saint John intended	8, 434/ 12
will command them the	contrary	. And of this in	8, 436/ 31
find in Scripture the	contrary	, as I have by	8, 436/ 38
people is to the	contrary	. For all Christian people	8, 437/ 2
we see plain the	contrary	, not only by many	8, 440/ 37
for it implieth the	contrary	of that it should	8, 449/ 9
and, cleaving to the	contrary	stirring of God and	8, 451/ 35
the truth that is	contrary	to that error be	8, 461/ 14
Tyndale will to the	contrary	look to be believed	8, 463/ 22
Church, even clean the	contrary	! And also, whereas Christ	8, 466/ 2
saved; no, though the	contrary	were written in the	8, 467/ 5
so great, and the	contrary	truth written in the	8, 467/ 19
saith not plain the	contrary	. But then doth he	8, 472/ 23
he is taught the	contrary	: plain it is to	8, 472/ 38
which before believed the	contrary	. . . is, by Tyndale himself	8, 473/ 4
confesseth here plainly the	contrary	of that he so	8, 473/ 7
not damnable, nor the	contrary	belief, till they were	8, 475/ 14
former error to the	contrary	, as soon as they	8, 475/ 17
of which articles the	contrary	belief were damnable after	8, 475/ 25
or hath taught the	contrary	. In which perplexity God	8, 476/ 1
former errors to the	contrary	, but if he say	8, 476/ 12
of our Lady (the	contrary	error whereof, after the	8, 476/ 33
one that said the	contrary	; which I am very	8, 478/ 3
granteth also that the	contrary	error of that article	8, 478/ 30
to salvation . . . since the	contrary	belief is disobedience to	8, 481/ 1
sometimes falleth from one	contrary	quality into another . . . as	8, 487/ 25
one vice into its	contrary	. . . may be well verified	8, 487/ 28

for his frowardness and	contrary	will, go without it	8, 504/ 5
reason telling us the	contrary	) -- then if our	8, 508/ 4
not have thought the	contrary	. But God had determined	8, 509/ 37
proveth many times the	contrary	, and sometimes with Tyndale	8, 510/ 18
but may do the	contrary	both in the one	8, 511/ 27
it many times far	contrary	: that the over-great regard	8, 512/ 5
express perceiving of the	contrary	. For many a wretch	8, 512/ 20
the wits, and no	contrary	willful doing against the	8, 534/ 23
wittingly nor willingly any	contrary	act against the wit	8, 535/ 12
whereby he proveth the	contrary	. "I prove it," saith	8, 536/ 25
proof tell him the	contrary	. . . I shall no more	8, 537/ 18
make us ween the	contrary	, and boldly bear us	8, 537/ 22
himself telleth us the	contrary	. . . and that David sinned	8, 540/ 24
teacheth us plain the	contrary	. . . and will not admit	8, 544/ 16
us sure of the	contrary	. For therein we find	8, 548/ 7
specially doth appear the	contrary	. And then, thus handling	8, 551/ 31
plain, express words the	contrary	, when he told us	8, 551/ 35
true faith, and the	contrary	of all that he	8, 556/ 6
no man said the	contrary	. But that the written	8, 562/ 14
and yet say the	contrary	thereof . . . in all that	8, 562/ 18
part unproved and the	contrary	to him proved; besides	8, 563/ 2
confesseth even there the	contrary	. Then cometh he forth	8, 563/ 18
to them, though the	contrary	of their error be	8, 564/ 25
nothing spoken to the	contrary	but that he may	8, 569/ 9
in that good and	contrite	penitent and open confessor	8, 517/ 24
-- confession of mouth,	contrition	of heart, and satisfaction	8, 211/ 19
of Penance -- confession,	contrition	, and great pain taken	8, 213/ 16
and effectually, by confession,	contrition	, and by penitential deeds	8, 409/ 1
they go by confession,	contrition	, works of penance, and	8, 413/ 35
the Sacrament of Penance	contrive	and forge such false	8, 88/ 1
them together for to	contrive	subtlety, to oppress the	8, 138/ 13
a thing forged and	contrived	to deceive us with	8, 87/ 36
when he compassed and	contrived	to keep her for	8, 536/ 15
understanding of Scripture, to	control	and condemn the Church	8, 345/ 15
he may be soon	controlled	, accused, and corrected . . . except	8, 388/ 27
country -- they be	controlled	, noted, and reprov'd by	8, 398/ 15
grown in debate and	controversy	, where plain texts of	8, 396/ 13
me longer than methinketh	convenient	. I send out now	8, 33/ 19
for that cause a	convenient	similitude for the matter	8, 81/ 3
he took a very	convenient	allegory and similitude and	8, 81/ 11
alleged for good and	convenient	significations of those two	8, 81/ 20
expressed and may seem	convenient	for them be both	8, 82/ 5
time was never so	convenient	as now. For in	8, 139/ 4
to resort at times	convenient	, for to hear the	8, 147/ 16
and soberness, than were	convenient	for moving men to	8, 161/ 36
I have thought it	convenient	, for his more utter	8, 309/ 30
church, in the times	convenient	and by God appointed	8, 336/ 30
charity" where it may	conveniently	stand? By this wise	8, 198/ 26
word "charity" might not	conveniently	stand! -- whereas I	8, 199/ 7
upon good cause applied	conveniently	toward the redeeming of	8, 213/ 28

if he might then	conveniently	have been present with	8, 315/ 4
whom may well and	conveniently	be verified all Tyndale's	8, 492/ 13
to his apostles cannot	conveniently	serve for those which	8, 498/ 15
him there, before his	conversion	here known and proved	8, 19/ 34
often wrought to the	conversion	and amendment of Jews	8, 251/ 17
nor without some willing	conversion	and turning of man	8, 509/ 40
whom they could not	convert	at the first, and	8, 469/ 5
man should despair to	convert	a sinner from the	8, 469/ 21
so sore longed to	convert	, "Jerusalem, Jerusalem, how oft	8, 509/ 28
was finally so fully	converted	unto Christ and his	8, 22/ 25
haply some well-Latined Jews	converted	, or else such English	8, 92/ 23
bliss, and our faith	converted	and changed into clear	8, 141/ 7
bread and wine is	converted	and changed into Christ's	8, 293/ 6
or Turks, not yet	converted	unto the faith. And	8, 392/ 19
I had been sooner	converted	, I would have done	8, 409/ 26
that he should be	converted	from his ways and	8, 432/ 11
the first, and yet	converted	them after very well	8, 469/ 5
he never should have	converted	Saint Augustine to the	8, 469/ 9
that thou shalt be	converted	, confirm thou and make	8, 557/ 31
when thou shalt be	converted	again -- that is	8, 557/ 36
again, and be thyself	converted	and turned from mine	8, 558/ 7
When thou art once	converted	, then strengthen thou thy	8, 558/ 12
-- Tyndale putteth out "	converted	, " and maketh our Savior	8, 558/ 13
put in this word "	converted	" . . . yet because he said	8, 558/ 17
out here this word "	converted	, " which signifieth a turning	8, 558/ 21
And especially the word "	converted	" (which is the word	8, 558/ 32
And thou being once	converted	, confirm and strengthen thy	8, 559/ 25
change of this word "	converted	" into "come to himself	8, 559/ 26
well that the word "	converted	, " that is, "to God	8, 559/ 30
points of his whole	conveyance	and his legerdemain --	8, 487/ 12
they certain letters secretly	conveyed	in his coat, written	8, 13/ 22
cast of juggling, featly	conveyed	himself out of the	8, 312/ 34
like a juggler that	conveyeth	his galls so craftily	8, 226/ 31
another man, that was	conveying	them thence; and these	8, 22/ 20
Tyndale now -- to	convict	me clearly by learning	8, 167/ 33
places plainly reprove and	convict	his heresy, and prove	8, 192/ 26
never be able to	convict	him of that word	8, 547/ 3
the very Gospel too,	convict	him in that point	8, 555/ 22
my Dialogue . . . which, being	convicted	by twenty witnesses and	8, 22/ 3
falsehood well and plainly	convicted	. And, now, since that	8, 188/ 37
so shamefully confuted and	convicted	, they be loath to	8, 227/ 35
in this chapter plainly	convicted	Tyndale of malicious falsehood	8, 240/ 27
they see themselves shamefully	convicted	and reproved in that	8, 297/ 18
often, when he is	convicted	, to say that he	8, 555/ 10
lest she be therein	convinced	and cast, and that	8, 372/ 26
his own words clearly	convinced	and concluded, not only	8, 479/ 11
wiliness, as doth a	cony	that covereth her head	8, 519/ 19
had between themselves may	cool	and clean be quenched	8, 439/ 25
which is called gratia	cooperans	. And yet forasmuch as	8, 205/ 2
no cause thereof nor	cooperant	thereto, nor means nor	8, 95/ 15

gown or in his	cope	, and will as soon	8, 57/ 31
Col 2:12; 1	Cor	10:16-17 signs . . . as	8, 296/ 10
not one corn (1	Cor	14, and as experience	8, 317/ 18
carbuncle, catching once a	core	, to be by any	8, 27/ 27
Paul's epistle to the	Corinthians	. . . by which exposition in	8, 7/ 13
make of to the	Corinthians	: how that the the	8, 45/ 35
blessed Apostle to the	Corinthians	, "If we judged ourselves	8, 65/ 30
the church" of the	Corinthians	or of the Ephesians	8, 146/ 37
his epistle to the	Corinthians	whereof Tyndale so much	8, 160/ 29
then was among the	Corinthians	, for the confirmation of	8, 160/ 31
in preaching . . . willing the	Corinthians	to labor first for	8, 160/ 33
first epistle to the	Corinthians	. As for harps and	8, 162/ 7
Saint Paul to the	Corinthians	, where Saint Paul saith	8, 172/ 8
his epistle to the	Corinthians	said, "I will order	8, 262/ 36
he wrote unto the	Corinthians	, "Caetera quum venero ipse	8, 293/ 30
when he teacheth the	Corinthians	that one loaf is	8, 296/ 13
Saint Paul to the	Corinthians	where he writeth unto	8, 314/ 24
allegeth Paul to the	Corinthians	: I say that Paul	8, 314/ 29
he wrote unto the	Corinthians	that all the "other	8, 325/ 29
writing." And unto the	Corinthians	thus: "I commend ye	8, 368/ 20
First Epistle to the	Corinthians	, saith in this wise	8, 369/ 19
saith: "Forasmuch as the	Corinthians	would, perchance, color this	8, 369/ 26
writing himself to the	Corinthians	, "All other things I	8, 374/ 14
21; ad Thessalonicenses; ad	Corinthios	11. And if these	8, 332/ 9
as plenteous of good	corn	as we have had	8, 2/ 2
the fertility both in	corn	and cattle, and bringing	8, 2/ 21
us some lack of	corn	and cattle for a	8, 5/ 1
of many grains of	corn	, and the wine of	8, 296/ 14
helpeth me not one	corn	(1 Cor 14, and	8, 317/ 17
the field with good	corn	and cockle, and also	8, 391/ 33
them out of the	corn	with biting, and lead	8, 514/ 34
God's sake, as did	Cornelius	when Saint Peter was	8, 505/ 15
Tyndale never a dark	corner	to creep into, able	8, 34/ 4
set him in a	corner	with a chain and	8, 126/ 33
holy congregations, in divers	corners	and lusk's lanes, and	8, 13/ 11
made in sundry secret	corners	, and some also openly	8, 22/ 12
shall never in some	corners	lack, whereby good people	8, 38/ 26
heretics scattered abroad in	corners	and studying to destroy	8, 165/ 26
shall be corrupted in	corners	and drawn into that	8, 268/ 16
he nothing seeketh but	corners	to creep in, where	8, 393/ 25
of many grains or	corns	, and the wine made	8, 81/ 10
consecrate new ale in	corns	. Now, where he saith	8, 319/ 15
life infunded into that	corporeal	element . . . whereby it is	8, 100/ 25
may make the bodily,	corporeal	water able to work	8, 104/ 3
expressed already within the	corps	of Scripture. So that	8, 29/ 36
severed themselves from the	corps	of Christendom -- he	8, 130/ 28
the Catholic Church, the	corps	of Christian people, the	8, 340/ 13
over all the whole	corps	of Christendom, to tell	8, 342/ 3
that all this known	corps	of Christendom have all	8, 387/ 15
vary from the Catholic	corps	of Christendom, and make	8, 481/ 33

by all the whole	corps	of Christendom, from the	8, 486/ 8
for her -- the	corpse	being set by the	8, 371/ 28
other hath authority to	correct	and punish. And his	8, 57/ 12
teach, to reprove, to	correct	, to teach men in	8, 359/ 30
and theirs true that	correct	him . . . but by that	8, 388/ 30
soon controlled, accused, and	corrected	. . . except he run away	8, 388/ 28
known, Catholic church that	correcteth	the false faith of	8, 389/ 6
Scripture indeed. Howbeit, he	correcteth	and amendeth, therefore, his	8, 563/ 5
you, of an article	correspondent	to the Greek article	8, 231/ 23
I have showed you,	correspondent	unto our English article	8, 233/ 12
our article "the" be	correspondent	unto the Greek article	8, 234/ 20
the," or of its	correspondent	in the Greek . . . and	8, 237/ 12
the things wherewith they	corrupt	the world are of	8, 3/ 22
ever they may, to	corrupt	and infect all good	8, 11/ 5
infect the reader and	corrupt	the soul unto the	8, 37/ 22
of their mouths is	corrupt	, so that they judge	8, 43/ 14
false imagination of a	corrupt	judgment, for blind affection	8, 43/ 18
which thou dost now	corrupt	, and I have made	8, 97/ 17
words and sermons do	corrupt	and mar men's good	8, 150/ 6
company of "men of	corrupt	minds" which waste their	8, 191/ 8
may be deceived and	corrupted	-- it is more	8, 38/ 27
their false doctrine hath	corrupted	and brought in a	8, 63/ 21
the reader with, hath	corrupted	in his translation all	8, 173/ 11
of them shall be	corrupted	in corners and drawn	8, 268/ 16
writing that remaineth, some	corrupted	by writers, some by	8, 334/ 33
they say all is	corrupted	. And then they grant	8, 367/ 3
them with gifts and	corrupteth	the officers with rewards	8, 124/ 6
with which heresies he	corrupteth	the word of God	8, 222/ 21
the Scripture, then through	corrupting	with their riches (whereof	8, 135/ 7
abominable bitchery, to the	corruption	of the world, openly	8, 206/ 23
he well that besides	corruption	of Books, much thereof	8, 334/ 15
there printed without great	cost	nor here sold without	8, 11/ 31
with the labor, travail,	cost	, charge, peril, harm, and	8, 11/ 36
be quenched with the	cost	of three halfpence --	8, 289/ 9
fire clean, without the	cost	of a penny. And	8, 289/ 11
might have her body	costly	covered or dressed with	8, 372/ 9
them and make them	couch-quail	, till they lie still	8, 515/ 6
mine "errors so subtly	couched	that no man can	8, 175/ 13
how subtly they be	couched	, I cannot tell; nor	8, 175/ 14
so perceant, set and	couched	in such a high	8, 179/ 17
gaily as they be	couched	, with "astonied" and "amazed	8, 542/ 21
shall see that he	coucheth	them in such wise	8, 227/ 29
pope or the general	council	make, beside that that	8, 15/ 13
or pope, or general	council	of all Christian nations	8, 32/ 22
lords of his honorable	Council	and the clergy of	8, 143/ 4
court, or the common	council	. Now -- forasmuch as	8, 170/ 13
mayor, aldermen, and common	council	." And therefore, as ye	8, 186/ 12
call for a general	council	. Now would I wit	8, 341/ 21
by Scripture that the	council	was false, and all	8, 341/ 24
where they in their	council	said, and by their	8, 343/ 23

they for this general	council	of theirs? For though	8, 343/ 29
pope, nor whole general	council	, nor all Christian people	8, 354/ 33
devil by the general	councils	of all Christendom a	8, 119/ 27
also by the general	councils	in which the Greeks	8, 131/ 7
that in synods and	councils	do represent the whole	8, 145/ 16
Tyndale By the the	councils	general, and not by	8, 339/ 28
say that the general	councils	, in their conclusions, regarded	8, 339/ 34
divers of the general	councils	(of whom there be	8, 340/ 1
saying that the general	councils	had no regard to	8, 340/ 34
done at the general	councils	-- yet, I ween	8, 340/ 36
done at the general	councils	. . . then shall he tell	8, 341/ 1
scriptures we know which	councils	were true and which	8, 341/ 5
saith that the general	councils	made their determinations by	8, 341/ 8
working with the general	councils	, but only the wit	8, 341/ 11
know which of those	councils	were true and which	8, 341/ 15
was determined in the	councils	against the Arians of	8, 341/ 27
over all the general	councils	, and over all the	8, 342/ 3
Scripture we judge the	councils	. And then how can	8, 343/ 15
with Scripture the general	councils	must be judged: what	8, 343/ 21
assembled in the general	councils	; and the same Spirit	8, 344/ 5
Catholic Church, and general	councils	that represent that whole	8, 344/ 22
itself, and of the	councils	general representing that whole	8, 345/ 4
or else by general	councils	. . . the authority whereof is	8, 370/ 29
apostles, nor in the	councils	of those that came	8, 370/ 36
instituted and ordained by	councils	, and that notwithstanding, hath	8, 371/ 5
grace, if some evil	counsel	had not come at	8, 17/ 35
made Burt of his	counsel	. . . they devised between them	8, 18/ 11
And so he gave	counsel	unto one James that	8, 20/ 5
books seditious. For they	counsel	, they say, the people	8, 29/ 13
manner and fashion they	counsel	the people to obey	8, 29/ 29
commandments . . . and then holily	counsel	them to obey their	8, 30/ 7
for the faint, feigned	counsel	of a few false	8, 30/ 15
of their good, holy	counsel	concerning the people's obedience	8, 30/ 23
for this time only	counsel	you to consider these	8, 31/ 22
And likewise would I	counsel	every good Christian man	8, 37/ 18
according to the gracious	counsel	of the blessed apostle	8, 37/ 25
-- then would I	counsel	him in any wise	8, 38/ 7
so secret of his	counsel	as to tell him	8, 78/ 30
no man of his	counsel	; no more than why	8, 81/ 30
given them such good	counsel	and exhortation farther as	8, 82/ 20
be provided upon Tyndale's	counsel	that all the English	8, 92/ 28
that they followed the	counsel	of Saint Paul . . . while	8, 126/ 5
he that broke the	counsel	of Ahithophel shall scatter	8, 136/ 29
some chieftain of Luther's	counsel	, which he meaneth, as	8, 137/ 31
rather yet by the	counsel	of other men than	8, 177/ 21
and not without the	counsel	and advice, not of	8, 177/ 34
saith confessors keep no	counsel	), yet could I find	8, 179/ 25
his will to the	counsel	of his confessor and	8, 210/ 19
Christ taught them the	counsel	of virginity and many	8, 262/ 23
that never was of	counsel	with them, cannot tell	8, 290/ 12

boldly upon his ghostly	counsel	now, against the faith	8, 319/ 28
had taken him to	counsel	. Tyndale proveth not that	8, 338/ 14
and, according to the	counsel	of Saint John the	8, 409/ 5
stand he giveth the	counsel	to beware they fall	8, 430/ 3
is full of good	counsel	. . . advising all good men	8, 437/ 10
with the good, wholesome	counsel	of Saint John by	8, 441/ 13
For though Saint Paul	counsel	Titus that the man	8, 469/ 11
with good and wholesome	counsel	. For as Saint Chrysostom	8, 469/ 15
-- what advice and	counsel	would Tyndale give them	8, 505/ 5
he not advise and	counsel	them to pray unto	8, 505/ 6
Would he not also	counsel	them to fast, and	8, 505/ 12
Would he not also	counsel	them to be not	8, 505/ 16
no wise, for the	counsel	to such things could	8, 506/ 8
and calleth it a	counsel	of beetle-blind reason, because	8, 506/ 20
preach and give good	counsel	to their neighbors against	8, 513/ 38
an ear to good	counsel	. Now see you, then	8, 570/ 3
to pass that he	counseled	, and would fain have	8, 37/ 29
heed"; and further he	counseleth	me and my fellows	8, 179/ 9
another place, where he	counseleth	and wisheth that he	8, 261/ 9
the better . . . as himself	counseleth	others -- "As ye	8, 409/ 29
in the same epistle,	counseleth	every good man to	8, 438/ 14
heard an apostolical epistle	counseling	the man to go	8, 18/ 35
only, with his other	counselors	attending upon His Grace's	8, 177/ 35
and some as good	counsels	. . . as virginity, and widowly	8, 324/ 23
within eight days were	counted	in as good case	8, 60/ 8
the people for a	countenance	to be obedient. But	8, 29/ 30
it but for a	countenance	and, as they write	8, 62/ 9
weeping, not for a	countenance	of sorrow, but to	8, 68/ 29
good things for a	countenance	to get them in	8, 352/ 30
there are of those	counterfeit	evangelicals more sundry sorts	8, 28/ 18
walk forth under the	counterfeit	visage of the true	8, 33/ 12
or unwritten, from the	counterfeit	word of man . . . and	8, 398/ 27
and which were scriptures	counterfeit	, saving that the Catholic	8, 500/ 10
and false interpretations, and	counterfeited	preachings, in the world	8, 245/ 27
any of the false,	counterfeited	churches of heretics, until	8, 478/ 17
by them in their	counties	to all his people	8, 27/ 7
the Christian realms and	countries	that have not by	8, 130/ 27
of all those Christian	countries	the chief spiritual head	8, 130/ 32
about into all these	countries	. And soon after, also	8, 160/ 24
that Christ did, the	countries	to whom they were	8, 244/ 3
with them into the	countries	where themselves preached, and	8, 334/ 4
unlearned people in some	countries	be wont to call	8, 441/ 10
God kept that whole	country	from rain by the	8, 2/ 35
For never shall the	country	long abide without debate	8, 28/ 27
and quiet of his	country	, and run into the	8, 29/ 27
a manner of the	country	, as a man putteth	8, 84/ 21
simplest-learned priest in a	country	teacheth his parish! Which	8, 114/ 32
when he saw his	country	prepare themselves against the	8, 122/ 34
a manner of the	country	, as a man layeth	8, 253/ 28
of men in that	country	, as it was to	8, 296/ 26

buried in her own	country	. These were not the	8, 372/ 11
man or any one	country	-- they be controlled	8, 398/ 15
almost, through the whole	country	-- robbed, despoiled, and	8, 482/ 26
Catholics of his own	country	. But God gave the	8, 483/ 1
churches of every Christian	country	; which be not, as	8, 561/ 6
the town or the	country	-- Christian or heathen	8, 561/ 8
of matrimony (if they	couple	in him) he coupleth	8, 85/ 16
signs. For surely to	couple	the sacrifice of Abel	8, 277/ 4
through and broke a	couple	of them, and ran	8, 538/ 20
God -- and hath	coupled	us unto God --	8, 112/ 5
to God, and so "	coupled	" with him, that even	8, 112/ 12
his holy Soul is	coupled	, and his Almighty Godhead	8, 117/ 13
faith not alone, but	coupled	with hope and charity	8, 423/ 27
sake forbearth it he	coupleth	himself to their souls	8, 85/ 14
couple in him) he	coupleth	himself also to their	8, 85/ 16
rainbow -- which he	coupleth	with sacrifices and circumcision	8, 276/ 20
filthy lechery the fleshly	coupling	together of friars and	8, 45/ 3
-- yet in that	coupling	of matrimony (if they	8, 85/ 15
and for their more	courage	and boldness in such	8, 437/ 27
thereof before, that the	courage	thereof give them occasion	8, 450/ 21
high heart and haughty	courage	strieth him into cowardous	8, 487/ 20
either of his own	courage	or by the comfort	8, 489/ 21
out of all good	course	, ye may be carnal	8, 45/ 27
not ordained of common	course	to be satisfied by	8, 210/ 32
speak of the ordinary	course	of his common ordinance	8, 213/ 23
beside the common, ordinary	course	. We find also plain	8, 437/ 13
he putteth in the	course	and progress of the	8, 521/ 36
is not his ordinary	course	to do -- yet	8, 526/ 34
carried out of the	Court	; which themselves well wist	8, 23/ 16
the assembly of the	court	, or the common council	8, 170/ 12
might appear to the	court	that the defouling of	8, 494/ 6
hogs, they prayed him	courteously	to get him quickly	8, 423/ 3
shall ye see how	courteously	that I shall handle	8, 555/ 19
would not, of his	courtesy	, cry out so sore	8, 107/ 15
I grant him of	courtesy	. . . that if I will	8, 168/ 29
the bringer of their	courtesy	with a groat --	8, 195/ 22
would seem of his	courtesy	to help me somewhat	8, 332/ 13
would yet, of our	courtesy	, further grant him that	8, 571/ 25
break my pact and	covenant	: then will I againward	8, 5/ 9
his everlasting token and	covenant	; and Christ kept it	8, 376/ 17
and a very meet	cover	for such a cup	8, 8/ 17
will, but howsoever he	cover	and color it for	8, 82/ 32
sacrament? But yet, to	cover	his infidelity, he maketh	8, 114/ 19
fill their bellies and	cover	their pocky, scabbed skins	8, 163/ 3
a silken thread to	cover	his poetry; of which	8, 176/ 7
on their hoods and	cover	their faces for shame	8, 366/ 35
places he laboreth to	cover	it with sophistication, in	8, 421/ 6
him any question, but	covered	and hid them by	8, 21/ 4
things though they be	covered	and hidden . . . we bear	8, 368/ 7
have her body costly	covered	or dressed with spices	8, 372/ 9

to ween it well	covered	thus. Wherefore he were	8, 519/ 34
and poisoned draft. He	covereth	his cup a little	8, 75/ 30
as fair as he	covereth	himself in his speaking	8, 114/ 7
imperfection, and frailty, Tyndale	covereth	and keepeth aside the	8, 491/ 36
doth a cony that	covereth	her head and weeneth	8, 519/ 19
as he can, in	covering	himself and coloring his	8, 445/ 19
heresy, he draweth the	covert	and obscure words of	8, 426/ 17
but handled himself as	covertly	as he could, to	8, 21/ 30
wrote anything the more	covertly	for the mocking of	8, 293/ 23
in them meaneth Tyndale	covertly	to come forth with	8, 499/ 30
that (though somewhat more	covertly	), of truth, concerning all	8, 501/ 28
forth a more mercy,	covertly	and craftily depraveth and	8, 516/ 15
which while some folk	coveted	, they walked out of	8, 430/ 17
be a fornicator or	covetous	or a worshipper of	8, 172/ 10
holy sermon of my "	covetousness	, " my great "advantage" in	8, 220/ 22
of all evils is	covetousness	; which while some folk	8, 430/ 16
Savior himself to gluttony,	covetousness	, and pride, devil-worship, and	8, 444/ 19
of pride, some of	covetousness	, some of lechery, or	8, 494/ 12
as it were a	coward	that had fought a	8, 452/ 8
courage striketh him into	cowardous	dread and utter desperation	8, 487/ 20
the devil rock the	cradle	, till the babe awake	8, 520/ 32
the child in the	cradle	? Howbeit, God withheld him	8, 529/ 1
the child in the	cradle	, he fell not into	8, 530/ 15
many die in their	cradles	, and many in their	8, 499/ 10
lived by the joiners'	craft	. Howbeit, he said that	8, 14/ 7
you. For now, his	craft	opened and declared unto	8, 226/ 29
which Tyndale calleth the	craft	and invention of Satan	8, 496/ 4
wrought with the devil's	craft	all this while, and	8, 547/ 20
occasion to avenge it	craftily	, and thinketh that well	8, 124/ 4
conveyeth his galls so	craftily	that all the table	8, 226/ 31
more mercy, covertly and	craftily	depraveth and dispraiseth the	8, 516/ 15
wily follies and false	crafts	, with his open, shameless	8, 35/ 5
Tyndale feigneth the and	created	anew with the Spirit	8, 46/ 1
not "born again" nor "	created	anew with the Spirit	8, 46/ 25
not born again nor	created	of new with the	8, 50/ 19
that his neighbor is	created	of God and bought	8, 55/ 37
which Baptism begetteth and	createth	of new -- Penance	8, 214/ 5
as were between the	creation	of Adam and the	8, 302/ 12
of God before the	creation	of the world. This	8, 391/ 19
whose goodness cometh man's	creation	and all, and therefore	8, 527/ 22
unto that from the	creation	of the world, or	8, 541/ 6
own servant, the inferior	creature	-- ceaseth not to	8, 60/ 1
of enabling the new-regenerated	creature	to inheritance of heaven	8, 194/ 35
in respect unto his	creature	his grace and his	8, 203/ 8
which he perfecteth his	creature	in glory -- yet	8, 205/ 20
do. For the spiritual	creature	which Baptism begetteth and	8, 214/ 5
his word into some	creature	that speaketh it out	8, 284/ 33
he believeth better the	creature	that wrote it than	8, 284/ 36
lord over all other	creatures	, and they his servants	8, 59/ 35
before, that the inferior	creatures	be subjects to man	8, 60/ 19

and then dammeth his	creatures	in perpetual torments for	8, 71/ 33
better than all the	creatures	of the whole world	8, 132/ 1
I say, to his	creatures	, though his own nature	8, 203/ 13
and maketh us new	creatures	, doth not so fully	8, 213/ 35
anything telleth to his	creatures	(by writing or without	8, 243/ 7
mouth unto his reasonable	creatures	. Howbeit, he saith and	8, 284/ 30
worthy more faith and	credence	than fifteen hundred thousand	8, 137/ 13
ribaldry, either faith or	credence	or favorable hearing; namely	8, 140/ 2
not all of one	credence	. But, now, if Tyndale	8, 150/ 36
unwritten. For first, the	credence	to be given to	8, 155/ 18
that there should no	credence	be given to the	8, 229/ 5
together to confound the	credence	and authority of Christ's	8, 229/ 12
knowledge that though his	credence	hang not upon the	8, 239/ 14
to hear and give	credence	unto them -- for	8, 239/ 20
would take away the	credence	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 240/ 13
heresy taking away the	credence	that men are bound	8, 240/ 30
maketh nothing against the	credence	of the Church . . . except	8, 247/ 26
and take away the	credence	from the Catholic Church	8, 253/ 35
to take away the	credence	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 254/ 6
once fallen away, the	credence	and the fruit of	8, 254/ 7
it should be, for	credence	to be given to	8, 256/ 16
conservation of the same	credence	, if the credence could	8, 256/ 18
same credence, if the	credence	could not be kept	8, 256/ 18
because that in the	credence	given unto Christ, Tyndale	8, 280/ 37
Scripture helped unto the	credence	of Christ was by	8, 281/ 4
or drowned in the	credence	of their false sect	8, 342/ 23
to get them in	credence	. . . then leave off such	8, 352/ 30
word wiped out of	credence	. Therefore, by those words	8, 355/ 32
yet take away the	credence	of the Catholic Church	8, 377/ 3
if he will give	credence	to the Church, he	8, 377/ 15
he will not give	credence	to the Church, but	8, 377/ 16
say, taking away the	credence	from the Catholic known	8, 378/ 7
believe him) -- the	credence	, therefore, as I say	8, 378/ 11
other side, if the	credence	of the known, Catholic	8, 378/ 16
the Church had any	credence	farther than it can	8, 381/ 17
without the belief and	credence	given unto the Catholic	8, 382/ 6
a company of no	credence	in that point. For	8, 476/ 29
he learned it by	credence	given to the common-known	8, 478/ 27
the same church, by	credence	given thereunto, for the	8, 478/ 37
that church, and give	credence	thereunto. Which if he	8, 479/ 18
plainly bound to give	credence	to that church whichsoever	8, 479/ 28
once had, increaseth the	credence	in our incredulity --	8, 500/ 23
or for writings worthy	credence	-- what advice and	8, 505/ 4
their minds toward the	credence	thereof? And would he	8, 505/ 20
occasion of belief and	credence	necessarily, surely, and inevitable	8, 507/ 28
submit ourselves to the	credence	of God's word, written	8, 508/ 2
better believed upon the	credence	of that church, not	8, 537/ 3
they were worthy more	credence	some one of them	8, 545/ 27
he prove himself more	credible	than Christ. But here	8, 544/ 21
truth, I am right	credibly	informed (by a very	8, 301/ 3

it as plainly, "Nisi	credideritis	non intelligetis" ("But if	8, 293/ 20
worketh in man the	credulity	and belief by which	8, 500/ 14
kiss any relic, nor	creep	to Christ's cross, nor	8, 32/ 28
a dark corner to	creep	into, able to hide	8, 34/ 4
remembrance of Christ do	creep	to the cross and	8, 149/ 5
our Savior . . . and to	creep	to his cross . . . and	8, 366/ 9
seeketh but corners to	creep	in, where he may	8, 393/ 25
faults, friars and nuns	creeping	to bed together, and	8, 139/ 18
hitherto, when they have	crept	out as adders and	8, 361/ 5
dispraise of them of	Crete	for using of Tyndale's	8, 150/ 3
go preach, but he	cried	upon them to do	8, 122/ 1
now in hell and	crieth	out on him; and	8, 21/ 34
it. And then Tyndale	crieth	out upon the prelates	8, 28/ 2
predestinates, whereof Saint Paul	crieth	himself, "O altitudo divitiarum	8, 49/ 3
and punishing the sin	crieth	to God for mercy	8, 68/ 12
thus Tyndale -- which	crieth	out "Promise! Promise!" and	8, 106/ 26
for as he neither	crieth	out nor hallooeth, nor	8, 162/ 18
as Tyndale so highly	crieth	out upon, except he	8, 179/ 27
to say Mass, and	crieth	out upon us: "O	8, 190/ 25
to mock it? Tyndale	crieth	out that every man	8, 192/ 19
it but "charity." Thus	crieth	he out upon all	8, 202/ 16
he by the Scripture	crieth	out upon all those	8, 527/ 12
bear. So that he	crieth	oft out in his	8, 528/ 26
theft, or any other	crime	, by which law any	8, 15/ 19
same of every manner	crime	-- theft, murder, treason	8, 28/ 13
for such a prodigious	crime	, that ever monk or	8, 50/ 2
so great a heinous	crime	-- then is he	8, 149/ 34
not after his sinful	crime	committed fall at any	8, 495/ 26
and in these horrible	crimes	, as in a great	8, 492/ 16
all his other detestable	crimes	, whereupon it might appear	8, 494/ 11
cold of great, notable	crimes	, that he standeth therefore	8, 526/ 5
nor to cast Christ's	cross	in the cannell, nor	8, 12/ 12
nor creep to Christ's	cross	, nor do any worship	8, 32/ 28
sacrifice upon his painful	cross	: therefore doth Tyndale, after	8, 108/ 30
that hung upon the	cross	when he suffered his	8, 110/ 25
the Sign of the	Cross	. . . as the natural father	8, 127/ 28
the Sign of the	Cross	made by a man's	8, 128/ 3
also by Christ's Holy	Cross	itself -- whereof Luther	8, 128/ 5
the Sign of the	Cross	is made upon a	8, 128/ 8
the sign of the	cross	which he so pursued	8, 128/ 32
would, I warrant you,	cross	and bless apace. And	8, 129/ 9
have no grace to	cross	and to bless himself	8, 129/ 12
the figure of Christ's	cross	, the book of his	8, 149/ 2
do creep to the	cross	and kiss it and	8, 149/ 5
that hung on the	cross	at Christ's right hand	8, 215/ 27
that to reverence Christ's	cross	or any saint's image	8, 221/ 5
of Christ upon the	cross	, or anything else but	8, 277/ 31
blessed heart upon the	cross	. And holy Saint Cyprian	8, 318/ 32
to creep to his	cross	. . . and to do divine	8, 366/ 9
which hung upon the	cross	, and now, sitting at	8, 371/ 37

a candle before the	cross	, or stand before the	8, 398/ 34
his Father upon the	cross	is a satisfaction for	8, 408/ 36
-- they make no	cross	, of likelihood, neither on	8, 456/ 36
too, and the Holy	Cross	itself also; and then	8, 572/ 11
laugheth such blessing and	crossing	to scorn. For in	8, 127/ 31
but shall instead of	crossing	and blessing, fall all	8, 129/ 12
For such blessing and	crossing	Tyndale calleth "wagging with	8, 457/ 2
those letters in his	crossrow	. For there he must	8, 557/ 21
so plain upon his	crossrow	that he must needs	8, 557/ 23
do ere the cock	crow	. . . yet shall it come	8, 557/ 35
an image of the	Crucifix	, and also by Christ's	8, 128/ 4
saints' images, relics, the	crucifix	, and the Blessed Sacrament	8, 482/ 28
our Lady, defiling the	crucifix	, and, finally, mocking and	8, 484/ 21
images, and therewith the	crucifix	too, and the Holy	8, 572/ 10
as in them lieth,	crucify	again the Son of	8, 431/ 10
renewed again by penance,	crucifying	again to themselves the	8, 213/ 3
renewed again to penance . . .	crucifying	again for their own	8, 377/ 33
-- dissembling that the	cruel	wretch with his wretched	8, 28/ 4
in Almaine, through the	cruel	insurrection there of his	8, 482/ 19
and of his most	cruel	and most vile death	8, 541/ 8
their hearts, and the	cruel	sight had so encumbered	8, 541/ 18
persecuted and punished so	cruelly	the Christian people . . . did	8, 549/ 10
devilish heresies. Much they	cry	out against the clergy	8, 12/ 8
yourself out of suspicion,	cry	to the contrary party	8, 59/ 3
master be wont to	cry	out upon the pope	8, 63/ 29
not, of his courtesy,	cry	out so sore upon	8, 107/ 15
and his damned spirits	cry	upon to have them	8, 158/ 31
your churches of heretics,	cry	out as loud as	8, 161/ 30
louder too; for ye	cry	out men and women	8, 161/ 30
loud -- then they "	cry	out." If they sing	8, 162/ 15
rail upon allegories, and	cry	out upon such holy	8, 297/ 28
and fight afresh, and	cry	a new field anew	8, 447/ 37
was fain thrice to	cry	to God to take	8, 453/ 6
plainly confuted and reprov'd,	cry	out upon me then	8, 498/ 5
imaginations," "howling," "buzzing," and "	crying	out like hallooing of	8, 149/ 11
but "howling," "buzzing," and "	crying	out, like hallooing of	8, 161/ 22
howling and hallooing and	crying	out. For whereas we	8, 161/ 27
a hideous exclamation . . . and	crying	out upon my fleshliness	8, 500/ 26
marvels that appear in	crystal	stones, and such other	8, 246/ 21
an old wife of	Culham	did once among scholars	8, 446/ 14
quotiens a poena et	culpa	, so that he believe	8, 529/ 29
study, and under as	cunning	masters, as some of	8, 25/ 35
women, and all so	cunning	that scantily come any	8, 126/ 13
and allow the philosophers'	cunning	, though he disproved and	8, 149/ 36
right honorable man, very	cunning	and yet more virtuous	8, 152/ 14
this word ecclesia . . . as	cunning	as Tyndale would seem	8, 169/ 36
-- then is he	cunning	enough, and can, I	8, 176/ 2
jesteth upon that virtuous	cunning	man Nicholas de Lyra	8, 272/ 8
that all those holy	cunning	men and blessed saints	8, 314/ 10
holy Saint Cyprian, that	cunning	doctor and blessed martyr	8, 318/ 32

all holy saints and	cunning	doctors of fifteen hundred	8, 337/ 13
men, holy men, and	cunning	men so have done	8, 353/ 35
holy man and a	cunning	), in a sermon that	8, 369/ 39
better than all good	cunning	men this fifteen hundred	8, 429/ 6
praise him in his	cunning	, that he can do	8, 534/ 5
or had been so	cunningly	handled by Tyndale and	8, 25/ 24
lo, thus hath Tyndale	cunningly	declared the great commandment	8, 59/ 5
when Tyndale hath thus	cunningly	declared the great commandment	8, 59/ 17
cover for such a	cup	, as bringeth the people	8, 8/ 18
draft. He covereth his	cup	a little and shadoweth	8, 75/ 30
would give Tyndale a	cup	of gold . . . would Tyndale	8, 503/ 16
his Passion in a	cup	of wine and a	8, 572/ 6
the child, or the	curate	his parishioner, or the	8, 127/ 29
selleth it to the	curates	, wherewith they anoint the	8, 194/ 9
selleth it unto the	curates	wherewith they anoint the	8, 195/ 15
sendeth it to the	curates	because they should therewith	8, 195/ 16
selleth it to the	curates	, if he so did	8, 195/ 18
selleth it not, to	curates	nor no man else	8, 195/ 20
man else, but the	curates	have it sent them	8, 195/ 21
yet clear, than to	cure	and heal well those	8, 27/ 26
shall have need of	cure	: therefore it is necessary	8, 37/ 8
and by other means	cure	it, if it so	8, 72/ 13
Albeit that God may	cure	a sore without a	8, 97/ 36
doth anything in the	cure	of any disease, because	8, 104/ 15
maketh much work to	cure	the wound and bring	8, 214/ 7
God hath as much	cure	of the church of	8, 274/ 16
our Lord had the	cure	of his apostles whom	8, 376/ 29
that he hath no	cure	of his church for	8, 376/ 30
them? Among which fatherly	cure	and care for them	8, 522/ 34
his body the soul	cured	, than both twain cast	8, 17/ 28
means well and surely	cured	. Howbeit, God so worketh	8, 27/ 28
of the flesh and	cured	. We say not neither	8, 71/ 26
otherwise it cannot be	cured	. For it is questionless	8, 72/ 11
down thereto was there	cured	by "the angel of	8, 102/ 36
that plaster, whereby he	cured	his eyes. Yet might	8, 103/ 15
and either reformed and	cured	, or else cut off	8, 398/ 22
able to do such	cures	. . . as not all the	8, 103/ 19
instruments of these marvelous	cures	. And then I say	8, 103/ 28
is not like, in	curing	the body and cleansing	8, 103/ 21
fond affection and vain,	curious	mind that neither peril	8, 38/ 3
done, that with his	curious	search hath so narrowly	8, 126/ 30
whereof he was very	curious	to know. And when	8, 128/ 27
blessing, fall all to	cursing	and desperate sorrow and	8, 129/ 13
to wed upon a	cushion	when the dogs be	8, 14/ 23
the commandment and laudable	custom	of the church of	8, 62/ 36
flesh; and then the	custom	taken away of common	8, 63/ 6
part bring it in	custom	to withdraw the reverence	8, 74/ 28
books, and for the	custom	of his sect now	8, 74/ 36
leastwise the guise and	custom	, of Tyndale's church and	8, 124/ 22
tongue, by the common	custom	of us English people	8, 166/ 21

say that this common	custom	and usage of speech	8, 166/ 24
and now is by	custom	become English . . . as "congregation	8, 166/ 35
where they have by	custom	appointed it to signify	8, 171/ 22
else, where no such	custom	hath appropored it to	8, 171/ 24
reason of a long	custom	" believe myself that I	8, 175/ 10
if I be by	custom	of poetry so blinded	8, 175/ 17
other thing but a	custom	of putting a man's	8, 192/ 14
soever Englishmen by common	custom	agree upon. And therefore	8, 211/ 11
hath been his perpetual	custom	to declare and magnify	8, 245/ 29
yet, saving for the	custom	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 260/ 15
We have no such	custom	, to strive and contend	8, 369/ 22
We have no such	custom	-- either to be	8, 369/ 30
Saint Paul, ' this	custom	. . . nor the church of	8, 369/ 32
anything contrary to the	custom	received by the Church	8, 369/ 37
the Church into a	custom	of devotion cometh of	8, 370/ 4
old, canonical, and sure-grounded	custom	of the Church." And	8, 370/ 11
old fathers, and the	custom	of our elders continued	8, 370/ 19
firmly believe. And that	custom	must we with perpetual	8, 370/ 21
no discharge but the	custom	of the Catholic Church	8, 375/ 13
one mind and one	custom	in the Church, and	8, 380/ 30
deeds, lest, after his	customable	fashion, letting the belief	8, 107/ 36
and not after their	customable	calling. Now, though the	8, 171/ 2
it were but such	customable	manner that men may	8, 296/ 32
virtues, and some good	customs	, too, that be since	8, 324/ 21
not fallen off nor	cut	off with heresies (as	8, 219/ 6
much better, if he	cut	a man's throat in	8, 220/ 12
serpent, that were quite	cut	off and after laid	8, 307/ 10
Christian nations not being	cut	off nor cast out	8, 386/ 28
be not precided and	cut	off from the body	8, 397/ 34
and cured, or else	cut	off from the body	8, 398/ 22
it is not clean	cut	off and cast away	8, 417/ 19
therefore after precided and	cut	off therefrom, and cast	8, 561/ 28
and the Reverend Father	Cuthbert	, then bishop of London	8, 8/ 25
then to the clean	cutting	out the part for	8, 27/ 30
thereby -- as the	cutting	off and casting away	8, 277/ 18
some too far and	cutting	some too short, as	8, 468/ 23
Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Gregory, and all	8, 46/ 18
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Chrysostom, and a	8, 152/ 5
Ambrose, Saint Gregory, Saint	Cyprian	, and other holy saints	8, 206/ 34
cross. And holy Saint	Cyprian	, that cunning doctor and	8, 318/ 32
their institutions unwritten. Saint	Cyprian	, in his sermon of	8, 368/ 27
such wise . . . and Saint	Cyprian	did in his days	8, 375/ 32
Saint Gregory, and Saint	Cyprian	do well and clearly	8, 389/ 9
heresy, better than Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine	8, 426/ 28
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Basil	8, 477/ 30
not for a thousand	Cyprians	, I lay for me	8, 266/ 36
of the flesh," to	dab	him in the neck	8, 444/ 23
Gospel -- "Omni habenti	dabitur	et abundabit" ("To every	8, 205/ 4
Paul's steeple to a	dagger	sheath, till he prove	8, 534/ 15
evil books so many	daily	made by so many	8, 35/ 23

priest to offer up	daily	the same sacrifice that	8, 113/ 11
Wherein many a man	daily	findeth great profit, in	8, 129/ 2
he changeth and useth	daily	, as in turning "idols	8, 143/ 13
which they use yet	daily	in the church and	8, 182/ 14
been better proved, and	daily	is better proved, by	8, 246/ 9
he hath wrought and	daily	doth many wonderful miracles	8, 251/ 3
these be that be	daily	done in Christ's Catholic	8, 251/ 36
God hath done and	daily	doth for his saints	8, 252/ 1
hath also done and	daily	doth at divers images	8, 252/ 2
the blessed sacraments so	daily	used in Christ's church	8, 263/ 11
saints and sacraments, with	daily	marvelous miracles . . . and neither	8, 275/ 24
also that God hath	daily	stirred up, and daily	8, 338/ 25
daily stirred up, and	daily	doth stir up, new	8, 338/ 25
the draft. (As we	daily	see that he doth	8, 340/ 24
others more, be so	daily	taught and preached in	8, 400/ 12
a sinner, and sinneth	daily	, some more and some	8, 419/ 7
a sinner, and sinneth	daily	, some more and some	8, 443/ 20
sinneth, yet he sinneth	daily	. And as he proved	8, 443/ 33
actual deadly sins, and	daily	fall into venial: Tyndale	8, 444/ 5
every true member may	daily	fall into great "horrible	8, 444/ 7
not, that the devil	daily	laboreth to quench it	8, 486/ 14
and commended unto us."	Damascene	, in the Fourth Book	8, 368/ 11
none other sin can	damn	a man but only	8, 4/ 24
incestuous lechery, and to	damn	Tyndale's faith in that	8, 108/ 10
might say, of the "	damnability	") belonging to the mortal	8, 209/ 28
can never fall in	damnable	error. For if a	8, 61/ 13
the contrary belief is	damnable	. . . for else he would	8, 107/ 14
thing for sinful and	damnable	that is of truth	8, 132/ 19
to be led into	damnable	untruth. Then say I	8, 132/ 25
odious unto God and	damnable	to itself. For then	8, 132/ 28
church may fall into	damnable	error. And thereto he	8, 133/ 18
their theft, falsehood, and	damnable	lies; and to gather	8, 138/ 12
these lack so the	damnable	deed that God hath	8, 216/ 29
since that these be	damnable	whether they be before	8, 217/ 4
taking his translation for	damnable	as it is . . . we	8, 222/ 18
Christ cannot fall in	damnable	error, but hath been	8, 222/ 29
erroneous belief of any	damnable	untruth . . . but lead them	8, 258/ 13
souls if heresy be	damnable	. And that this is	8, 286/ 11
to serve him with	damnable	ceremonies himself. Now, if	8, 298/ 16
and ceremonies had been	damnable	. . . therefore it appeareth well	8, 298/ 20
preserve it from all	damnable	untruth, false belief, and	8, 302/ 33
whole Church were in	damnable	error instead of the	8, 376/ 9
fallen into heresies and	damnable	errors that by all	8, 386/ 32
soon fall into the	damnable	error of Arius, Helvidius	8, 388/ 13
been, in a very	damnable	error -- he that	8, 388/ 25
its nature sinful and	damnable	though the soul suffer	8, 393/ 19
that, further, it is	damnable	in some things to	8, 404/ 29
cannot be deceived with	damnable	errors. For by this	8, 418/ 32
cannot be deceived with	damnable	errors. More Here he	8, 420/ 3
be deceived with any	damnable	error -- and proveth	8, 420/ 6

damnablely deceived, since every	damnable	error is sin. But	8, 420/ 8
as he saith) a	damnable	thing to do it	8, 425/ 28
or pain, and a	damnable	error to believe that	8, 425/ 29
less were deadly and	damnable	in another man, that	8, 448/ 6
other men deadly and	damnable	, we must ensearch with	8, 448/ 36
man doubteth to be	damnable	deadly sin? And therefore	8, 452/ 20
in Christ," cannot be	damnable	, be it never so	8, 461/ 14
be deadly sin and	damnable	. . . so putteth he concerning	8, 461/ 34
be deadly sin and	damnable	. . . be it of purpose	8, 461/ 36
were deadly sin and	damnable	every way, and the	8, 462/ 6
and the other never	damnable	but if it were	8, 462/ 7
else it is not	damnable	nor deadly sin. But	8, 462/ 9
were deadly sin and	damnable	. . . and that one of	8, 462/ 12
yet deadly sin and	damnable	if it touch any	8, 462/ 22
is deadly sin or	damnable	, which toucheth no promise	8, 462/ 23
is deadly sin and	damnable	, though it come but	8, 462/ 27
never so great, is	damnable	and deadly but if	8, 462/ 29
the promises can be	damnable	, be they never so	8, 466/ 26
God's promise is a	damnable	error against God's promise	8, 470/ 28
of the others is	damnable	till the man that	8, 473/ 19
and ignorance also is	damnable	ere ever they be	8, 473/ 22
the promise to be	damnable	. For they were, I	8, 474/ 11
any of them were	damnable	, and that the ignorance	8, 475/ 12
other article were not	damnable	, nor the contrary belief	8, 475/ 13
the contrary belief were	damnable	after the truth of	8, 475/ 26
himself confesseth to be	damnable	), driveth him, of very	8, 476/ 34
of that article is	damnable	after the truth taught	8, 478/ 30
holy sermon is very	damnable	heresy. Now, where that	8, 486/ 30
do never so many	damnable	deeds, or (to call	8, 490/ 2
deeds. For as for	damnable	, haply Tyndale will say	8, 490/ 3
those horrible deeds be	damnable	or deadly sin. We	8, 493/ 4
deny them to be	damnable	because of Jack's feeling	8, 493/ 20
were there no deed	damnable	nor deadly sin in	8, 494/ 29
can (he saith) be	damnable	to them, though the	8, 564/ 24
faith that were indeed	damnablely	false. And yet shall	8, 34/ 26
that it cannot be	damnablely	deceived in the understanding	8, 132/ 34
Christ's church -- do	damnablely	construe it contrary to	8, 133/ 1
yet, for all that,	damnablely	if he do it	8, 217/ 9
the Church to be	damnablely	deceived in taking the	8, 225/ 24
faith err and be	damnablely	deceived, whether the things	8, 361/ 24
ergo, he cannot be	damnablely	deceived, since every damnable	8, 420/ 8
can never after err	damnablely	. And why? For two	8, 461/ 6
thing sin deadly nor	damnablely	, be the thing never	8, 461/ 23
works be well worthy	damnation	. Then have we by	8, 6/ 16
to their own final	damnation	, in the training of	8, 12/ 6
it on his own	damnation	-- it would have	8, 24/ 2
lechery upon pain of	damnation	-- then would he	8, 61/ 30
harm and peril of	damnation	. . . and if they receive	8, 82/ 16
will upon pain of	damnation	have them bound to	8, 132/ 11
that is upon his	damnation	forbidden. And therefore if	8, 215/ 32

believe upon pain of	damnation	. . . but if he wrought	8, 242/ 1
belief pertaineth to the	damnation	of our souls if	8, 286/ 11
signification, but to our	damnation	. If we keep the	8, 307/ 18
a ceremony but unto	damnation	, and that obedience to	8, 308/ 17
ceremonies, upon pain of	damnation	. And here have ye	8, 309/ 7
saith therefore that their	damnation	is just and righteous	8, 363/ 6
die not by eternal	damnation	therefor . . . because he repenteth	8, 393/ 17
soul suffer not eternal	damnation	therefor . . . because he repenteth	8, 393/ 20
the pain of our	damnation	. And now that his	8, 402/ 15
to wed should have "	damnation	" because they had frustrated	8, 403/ 30
it in jeopardy of	damnation	by falling in any	8, 404/ 19
man is bound upon	damnation	to believe any more	8, 404/ 28
errors be not unto	damnation	, though they be never	8, 405/ 10
believed upon pain of	damnation	-- ye may thereby	8, 407/ 24
not save him from	damnation	. And this sentence our	8, 432/ 22
never unto death and	damnation	. For they never sin	8, 460/ 9
errors be not unto	damnation	, though they be never	8, 460/ 17
errors be not unto	damnation	, though they be never	8, 466/ 29
believe upon pain of	damnation	. This doctrine of his	8, 473/ 12
bound upon pain of	damnation	to believe the perpetual	8, 475/ 16
see both their own	damnation	in the law and	8, 496/ 16
see both their own	damnation	in the law and	8, 499/ 23
his elects see their	damnation	in the law, and	8, 501/ 9
weight of their just	damnation	to the injustice of	8, 502/ 1
as concerning salvation and	damnation	, he laboreth to make	8, 518/ 30
the other of eternal	damnation	. And always while I	8, 522/ 2
nothing of his final	damnation	, and therefore he believeth	8, 537/ 8
the cause of their	damnation	shall be that whereas	8, 556/ 20
maketh them see their "	damnation	in the law" and	8, 565/ 21
an infidel, faithless, and	damned	in his deed-doing, and	8, 89/ 17
-- hath ever hitherto	damned	the church of Luther	8, 131/ 17
the devil and his	damned	spirits cry upon to	8, 158/ 30
his books, and after	damned	for his heresies --	8, 216/ 11
though he be deep	damned	in hell, shall never	8, 216/ 16
before that day be	damned	for his heresies . . . shall	8, 216/ 18
their "feeling faith," be	damned	in hell perpetually . . . from	8, 397/ 10
he shall be finally	damned	; as I shall show	8, 399/ 20
works, men shall be	damned	, as Christ saith himself	8, 403/ 6
ye can never be	damned	." Here were a goodly	8, 413/ 10
they be all perpetually	damned	in hell, the one	8, 424/ 2
that can never be	damned	. Now, of these abominable	8, 426/ 3
it, and so be	damned	indeed . . . which folk before	8, 428/ 10
might after be perpetually	damned	in hell. Let Tyndale	8, 428/ 37
sin deadly and be	damned	too, were much more	8, 440/ 34
and shall never be	damned	; and by this feeling	8, 447/ 24
popish papists shall be	damned	to the devil if	8, 458/ 6
that finally should be	damned	whatsoever were said or	8, 469/ 27
that finally should be	damned	with the devil; and	8, 470/ 18
and yet never be	damned	therefor, because they "hurt	8, 471/ 22
here utterly destroyed and	damned	. Now, if he will	8, 473/ 15

with the breath of	damned	spirits be blown down	8, 484/ 24
members of the devil's	damned	church in hell. Yet	8, 495/ 13
reprobates that shall be	damned	for lack of the	8, 499/ 36
that finally shall be	damned	, hath God's mercy while	8, 519/ 10
for all that be	damned	. . . than to some of	8, 523/ 1
repent, till they be	damned	because they die at	8, 532/ 21
them, they should be	damned	for them. Against this	8, 550/ 21
them, he should be	damned	for them. Now, good	8, 550/ 30
a well-working love, eternally	damned	in hell . . . except it	8, 556/ 14
Christian people shall be	damned	. . . the cause of their	8, 556/ 20
that they cannot be	damned	. . . but have here learned	8, 566/ 34
cannot only never be	damned	, but over that, can	8, 572/ 19
our sin, and then	damneth	his creatures in perpetual	8, 71/ 33
wise people when they	dance	naked in a net	8, 175/ 11
men ween that they	dance	in a mask. And	8, 201/ 11
yea, and learn to	dance	, too, after their master's	8, 515/ 11
plain poetry wherein he	danceth	naked not all in	8, 176/ 5
of Scripture -- besides	dancing	, too, which is more	8, 162/ 10
I go so bare,	dancing	naked in a net	8, 175/ 23
properly fall in the	danger	of this commination and	8, 5/ 19
and little force the	danger	of their evil deeds	8, 5/ 25
eschew the peril and	danger	of punishment . . . and not	8, 27/ 14
and run into the	danger	and peril of his	8, 29/ 27
by putting himself in	danger	to burn both here	8, 38/ 6
as Tyndale standeth in	danger	of choking (God save	8, 178/ 33
they left us in	danger	to believe some other	8, 334/ 28
not stand in my	danger	for it. And indeed	8, 415/ 6
Joel, the ninth of	Daniel	, the thirty-sixth of Jeremiah	8, 69/ 8
wise expounded that I	dare	say that blessed apostle	8, 6/ 27
desperate that either they	dare	not at the fire	8, 25/ 2
his own head, and	dare	not in such mad	8, 41/ 22
a great sacrament, Tyndale	dare	say nay to his	8, 85/ 36
did . . . his heart, I	dare	say, would not serve	8, 114/ 33
in his bed, he	dare	not kill her; and	8, 125/ 17
devil dreadeth himself and	dare	not come near them	8, 127/ 1
by lumps, lo! I	dare	say he never heard	8, 148/ 33
this, for which I	dare	give him respite till	8, 157/ 21
of them, whereof they	dare	not complain. The sickness	8, 204/ 9
unto God's commandments. I	dare	say that Saint Peter	8, 217/ 31
is no sin? I	dare	say not even these	8, 228/ 8
the faith. For I	dare	surely say that if	8, 247/ 33
perceive that he well	dare	, and so doth, make	8, 268/ 2
-- but if Tyndale	dare	say that the truth	8, 283/ 35
they so did? This	dare	I be bold to	8, 292/ 25
meant. And that I	dare	well say that in	8, 293/ 25
doubt therein. And also	dare	I say that they	8, 293/ 27
our Lady . . . that he	dare	be bold to say	8, 313/ 11
by himself -- I	dare	well say, for all	8, 316/ 31
the more that he	dare	be so bold to	8, 317/ 4
an interpreter! But I	dare	be as bold to	8, 336/ 18

those words. But I	dare	be bold to tell	8, 350/ 7
the fifteenth chapter, "I	dare	not speak any other	8, 362/ 2
Church; which when he	dare	believe in leaving a	8, 375/ 18
so often commandeth, why	dare	he not believe the	8, 375/ 19
of God. And therein	dare	we be bold to	8, 420/ 30
very devilish-deadly. And yet	dare	I not despair of	8, 437/ 31
prayed for -- yet	dare	I neither, I say	8, 437/ 36
godly, wise way? I	dare	boldly say that Tyndale	8, 469/ 31
promises? Concerning which I	dare	be bold to say	8, 474/ 8
in the promises. I	dare	well say they died	8, 474/ 17
miracle. And since I	dare	answer for him that	8, 476/ 16
be diverse. If Tyndale	dare	deny that . . . let him	8, 477/ 29
nun. Wherein if Tyndale	dare	say that I lie	8, 478/ 1
manner wise. But this	dare	I surely say: that	8, 538/ 8
after his resurrection . . . yet	dare	I be bold upon	8, 548/ 22
there needeth. And then	dare	I be bold to	8, 554/ 37
labor to make so	dark	that by their wills	8, 33/ 32
serpent out of his	dark	den . . . and as the	8, 33/ 34
leave Tyndale never a	dark	corner to creep into	8, 34/ 4
are in the deep,	dark	dungeon of the devil	8, 35/ 33
and flee unto a	dark	, unknown church of elects	8, 118/ 21
the devil in the	dark	, he would, I warrant	8, 129/ 8
fain walk in the	dark	. For the places of	8, 146/ 20
as the air is	dark	of itself, and receiveth	8, 226/ 34
men's hearts of themselves	dark	with lies, and receive	8, 226/ 35
whole sect be the	dark	air of hell . . . from	8, 227/ 20
give light into the	dark	air of this earth	8, 227/ 21
retreat themselves in the	dark	. . . making as though they	8, 227/ 37
the sentence obscure and	dark	which would with that	8, 230/ 4
point the Scripture is	dark	and hard: then may	8, 250/ 2
plain, evident words, unto	dark	, debatable terms of "general	8, 257/ 30
again out of the	dark	Egypt of their blind	8, 301/ 5
every part thereof, so	dark	and of such difficulty	8, 336/ 22
and aread (upon his	dark	riddles after following) which	8, 391/ 23
and lurk in the	dark	; out of which we	8, 393/ 26
from us in the	dark	, and leave us without	8, 405/ 29
the most hard and	dark	places of all the	8, 424/ 11
expound the hard and	dark	places of Scripture by	8, 424/ 22
those places that be	dark	, obscure, and hard to	8, 424/ 28
were walking in a	dark	night, put out the	8, 424/ 30
them all, by one	dark	text or twain taken	8, 425/ 7
chapter; and also the	dark	and hard words of	8, 426/ 20
not only by the	dark	and hard places of	8, 427/ 5
shall allege a few	dark	, hard, and obscure, or	8, 434/ 6
and there, in the	dark	, ere ever he well	8, 448/ 12
seeth not clearly the	dark	, devilish heresy of this	8, 502/ 14
it were, in a	dark	riddle . . . but in the	8, 509/ 23
thread it in the	dark	. And therefore let not	8, 510/ 12
thread it in the	dark	-- let Tyndale say	8, 525/ 28
taketh one in the	dark	whom he never saw	8, 530/ 26

perceive, they be so	dark	and so intricated of	8, 566/ 16
else put in so	darkly	that he would not	8, 145/ 31
his things ever so	darkly	that he would fain	8, 416/ 2
and therefore speaketh so	darkly	that he would be	8, 428/ 1
But first consider how	darkly	the man walketh in	8, 497/ 27
that the children of	darkness	be more politic in	8, 35/ 30
to bring us in	darkness	of the devil; whereas	8, 42/ 5
all in shadows and	darkness	of figures. But now	8, 80/ 10
the wind, and as	darkness	at the coming of	8, 89/ 11
the devil in eternal	darkness	, where whoso mishap to	8, 129/ 11
keep all still in	darkness	. More Tyndale is a	8, 138/ 14
so mean. But this	darkness	useth Tyndale . . . because he	8, 147/ 8
contrary. Out of which	darkness	I shall draw Tyndale	8, 147/ 11
beguile their hearers with	darkness	and confusion), reason requireth	8, 205/ 26
hideth himself in the	darkness	of the devil, walking	8, 223/ 30
now put away the	darkness	of their ignorance wherein	8, 267/ 36
to lead us in	darkness	, and feed us forth	8, 390/ 36
is first full of	darkness	; and when it is	8, 399/ 12
had led him in	darkness	before. For else, if	8, 468/ 31
book bringeth it into	darkness	, and laboreth to make	8, 479/ 29
be between light and	darkness	, between Christ and Belial	8, 488/ 3
to bring us in	darkness	. . . and because man's will	8, 510/ 13
whom he calleth my "	darling	," of all this long	8, 176/ 11
contended with Erasmus my	darling	because I found no	8, 176/ 16
intent with Erasmus my	darling	as I find with	8, 176/ 17
found with Erasmus my	darling	the shrewd intent and	8, 176/ 18
in Tyndale, Erasmus my	darling	should be no more	8, 176/ 19
be no more my	darling	. But I find in	8, 176/ 20
find in Erasmus my	darling	that he detesteth and	8, 176/ 20
and therefore Erasmus my	darling	shall be my dear	8, 176/ 22
shall be my dear	darling	still. And surely if	8, 176/ 23
Tyndale be my dear	darling	too. But while he	8, 176/ 25
cannot take for my	darling	him that the devil	8, 176/ 26
devil taketh for his	darling	. Now, for his translation	8, 176/ 26
though he were my	darling	never so dear. Howbeit	8, 177/ 16
whom Tyndale calleth my	darling	, and whom himself doth	8, 184/ 8
would not only my	darling's	books, but mine own	8, 178/ 14
they be so dear	darlings	to God, of whom	8, 523/ 29
in te est, quae	data	est tibi per prophetiam	8, 191/ 26
grace save gratia gratis	data	-- and yet that	8, 204/ 19
with which gratia gratis	data	, all had he thereof	8, 204/ 20
wife or his neighbor's	daughter	, a Christian man doth	8, 202/ 3
wife nor his neighbor's	daughter	. More This matter is	8, 202/ 5
loving" of his neighbor's	daughter	, I had as lief	8, 202/ 9
their own sons and	daughters	, and burning them up	8, 349/ 9
recover his health, as	David	ate of the hallowed	8, 60/ 5
he layeth example of	David	and of Moses. But	8, 60/ 34
in the examples of	David	and his company, which	8, 72/ 22
for necessity dispensed with	David	and his servants, that	8, 72/ 35
live without nuns than	David	might without meat. Tyndale	8, 73/ 12

therein, that persecuted King	David	; as though Friar Luther	8, 137/ 27
were like to King	David	and his host. And	8, 137/ 29
where he punished King	David	for his manslaughter and	8, 209/ 17
in seeking, as holy	David	saith, excuses for their	8, 451/ 32
will show, peradventure, that	David	did so, and haply	8, 467/ 26
a very bare argument.	David	was an elect person	8, 467/ 27
suffered occasions stronger than	David	to fall upon him	8, 528/ 35
that by Tyndale's doctrine,	David	did no deadly sin	8, 529/ 17
here his example by	David	. And therefore let us	8, 530/ 8
Tyndale saith, "stronger than	David	," and able to "carry	8, 530/ 30
frailty, and feebleness of	David	-- as a small	8, 530/ 34
ween that he accuseth	David	and the elects, because	8, 530/ 37
with his example of	David	, which did so, as	8, 532/ 15
returneth without resistance, though	David	so did twice. There	8, 532/ 25
sleeps, as he doth	David	here. For that is	8, 532/ 34
thus saith he of	David	, as ye have heard	8, 532/ 37
her husband, Uriah! More	David	was here in a	8, 533/ 2
make me believe that	David	did spy her, and	8, 533/ 7
proveth Tyndale here that	David	, in all this long	8, 534/ 8
therefore, in like wise,	David	, lying in lechery, lost	8, 534/ 12
prove us thoroughly that	David	was that while in	8, 534/ 15
a willful working of	David	against the faithful love	8, 534/ 25
will agree also that	David	had all that while	8, 534/ 30
as ye said that	David	did in his deeds	8, 535/ 13
now say I that	David	did none of these	8, 535/ 14
of his neither defendeth	David	against the loss of	8, 535/ 27
feeling faith. Now, if	David	were in a sleep	8, 535/ 31
how he proveth that	David	was fallen to such	8, 535/ 36
least. Now, then, when	David	first began to spy	8, 536/ 6
should be slain . . . did	David	in all this while	8, 536/ 19
why he believeth, that	David	was elected to salvation	8, 536/ 35
of the salvation of	David	; but holding myself for	8, 537/ 15
upon good likelihoods that	David	consented to sin, and	8, 537/ 20
Nor it excuseth not	David	nor no man else	8, 537/ 35
case . . . it excuseth not	David	from deadly sin. For	8, 538/ 9
whole matter . . . both that	David	agreed and consented to	8, 538/ 29
sins so committed by	David	, his deadly deeds so	8, 538/ 32
he said further unto	David	, as in the person	8, 539/ 3
whereas Tyndale saith that	David	in all those horrible	8, 539/ 18
God here saith that	David	did in those horrible	8, 539/ 21
how saith Tyndale that	David	consented not to the	8, 539/ 25
And yet was not	David	out of hope with	8, 540/ 3
proper process of King	David	concerning the order of	8, 540/ 8
he teacheth us that	David	did none of his	8, 540/ 20
the contrary . . . and that	David	sinned so deadly that	8, 540/ 25
Tyndale hath of King	David	told us his wise	8, 540/ 27
he proceedeth forth from	David	, and telleth us as	8, 540/ 29
say but like as	David	did adultery through temptation	8, 542/ 33
the sins of King	David	, by the words of	8, 547/ 6
the examples of King	David	and Saint Peter, and	8, 565/ 37

at the sound of	David's	harp. Now, where he	8, 160/ 13
weight of persecution upon	David's	back, that passed his	8, 528/ 25
therefore let us consider	David's	deeds with Tyndale's words	8, 530/ 8
First he saith that	David's	sins arose upon great	8, 530/ 11
upon great occasions above	David's	strength . . . which great occasions	8, 530/ 12
finally, for conclusion of	David's	deeds, whereas Tyndale saith	8, 538/ 11
and is at this	day	come to the realm	8, 8/ 36
Saint Matthias, the twenty-third	day	of February . . . and have	8, 12/ 31
for that was his	day	indeed, and so is	8, 12/ 34
which hath his holy	day	so now appointed to	8, 13/ 2
agree that before the	Day	of Doom there were	8, 20/ 28
keeping of any fasting	day	or holy day made	8, 32/ 6
fasting day or holy	day	made by the Church	8, 32/ 6
showeth that at the	Day	of Doom men shall	8, 52/ 30
although he suffered every	day	in a long life	8, 53/ 7
more harm in one	day	than should their ruler	8, 55/ 23
by thousands on a	day	, as ye have done	8, 58/ 29
ashamed to fast any	day	at all, lest she	8, 63/ 14
likewise of the holy	day	, he knoweth that the	8, 73/ 14
he knoweth that the	day	is servant unto man	8, 73/ 14
neighbor on the holy	day	and let the sermon	8, 73/ 18
sermon alone for one	day	; or that he would	8, 73/ 18
work on the holy	day	, need requiring it, at	8, 73/ 19
holy on the holy	day	. . . weening that they might	8, 73/ 23
them that the holy	day	is servant unto man	8, 73/ 27
bold upon the holy	day	, as upon his own	8, 73/ 28
even over the Sabbath	day	, to use it as	8, 73/ 30
lord of the Sabbath	day	, nor no man else	8, 73/ 33
hath sanctified the Sabbath	day	unto himself. And that	8, 74/ 5
lord of the Sabbath	day	: because he would that	8, 74/ 7
Scripture that the Sabbath	day	was sanctified only to	8, 74/ 9
defer unto the holy	day	the worldly works which	8, 74/ 24
done upon the working	day	before, or may as	8, 74/ 26
it on the holy	day	, and thereby will for	8, 74/ 27
reverence from the holy	day	and make working day	8, 74/ 28
day and make working	day	thereof: this man hath	8, 74/ 29
using of the holy	day	-- gathering wood on	8, 74/ 32
wood on the holy	day	that he might have	8, 74/ 32
done on the working	day	-- was by God's	8, 74/ 33
keeping of the holy	day	, of which he putteth	8, 75/ 1
more respect unto Christmas	Day	or Easter Day, or	8, 75/ 5
Christmas Day or Easter	Day	, or Whitsuntide, to keep	8, 75/ 5
himself, than the worst	day	in the year, or	8, 75/ 6
doctrine concerning the holy	day	! Tyndale And so throughout	8, 75/ 8
hundred times in a	day	. Neither purgatory need to	8, 89/ 35
ten men on a	day	we cast but a	8, 90/ 4
Christ's death unto this	day	. . . was there never none	8, 91/ 20
present once in a	day	at such a mumming	8, 109/ 19
of Christ unto this	day	; and that in those	8, 119/ 26
after in the open	day	abide thereby, and avow	8, 124/ 29

Tyndale And the holy	day	will he keep so	8, 125/ 16
regard wherefore the holy	day	was ordained -- to	8, 125/ 18
many keep the holy	day	so strait . . . that would	8, 125/ 21
not on the holy	day	to take a nun	8, 125/ 28
honor of their holy	day	. Tyndale And in ceremonies	8, 126/ 15
days even to the	Day	of Doom -- yet	8, 157/ 34
his pain till the	Day	of Doom. For as	8, 216/ 17
men as before that	day	be damned for his	8, 216/ 18
seem to flee by	day	, and therefore they flee	8, 227/ 36
from death the third	day	," and that penance and	8, 238/ 21
the world unto this	day	. . . as I shall yet	8, 245/ 30
bound yet unto this	day	, and ever shall be	8, 248/ 19
of keeping the holy	day	-- they say the	8, 253/ 9
the Scripture before his	day	, nor drawn out thereof	8, 262/ 21
shall yet in the	day	of the Lord awake	8, 267/ 11
from Adam to his	day	. . . what miracles findeth Tyndale	8, 274/ 1
sleep shall till the	Day	of Doom), and will	8, 287/ 10
right faith at this	day	. And then say I	8, 299/ 3
taught; this did he	day	and night." And therefore	8, 311/ 17
change of the Sabbath	day	into the Sunday without	8, 320/ 3
lords over the Sabbath	day	, and may yet change	8, 320/ 7
Monday, or any other	day	, as we see need	8, 320/ 7
may make every tenth	day	holy day, only if	8, 320/ 8
every tenth day holy	day	, only if we see	8, 320/ 8
become servants unto the	day	, after their superstition. Neither	8, 320/ 13
needed we any holy	day	at all, if the	8, 320/ 13
change of the Sabbath	day	a very slight matter	8, 320/ 16
lord of the Sabbath	day	": therefore, as though every	8, 320/ 19
lords of the Sabbath	day	, so that we may	8, 320/ 21
become servants unto the	day	, after their superstition." But	8, 320/ 25
served God on one	day	, that for the avoiding	8, 320/ 30
should have left the	day	that God himself appointed	8, 320/ 31
have kept the same	day	that the Jews kept	8, 320/ 33
lords of the Sabbath	day	; nor men were not	8, 321/ 4
even over the Sabbath	day	too . . . and which, as	8, 321/ 7
and ordained the Sabbath	day	for man, and not	8, 321/ 8
man for the Sabbath	day	, and yet nevertheless subdued	8, 321/ 9
serving, not the Sabbath	day	, but God upon the	8, 321/ 10
God upon the Sabbath	day	-- he, I say	8, 321/ 10
lord of the Sabbath	day	, discharge them of the	8, 321/ 12
them of the Sabbath	day	. And yet -- because	8, 321/ 13
their pleasure take what	day	they would, and make	8, 321/ 16
own Holy Spirit) the	day	of his own resurrection	8, 321/ 17
celebrated with the resting	day	drawn from worldly business	8, 321/ 20
specially called "our Lord's	day	." Whereof to say that	8, 321/ 23
it to every tenth	day	when we list --	8, 321/ 25
yet, to change this	day	that Christ hath ordained	8, 321/ 28
came . . . so is Christ's	day	so ordained by himself	8, 322/ 21
too, into one eternal	day	without either week or	8, 322/ 23
and make our Sabbath	day	as well upon any	8, 322/ 29

well upon any other	day	as upon the Sunday	8, 322/ 30
for his own Sabbath	day	which day he list	8, 322/ 34
own Sabbath day which	day	he list himself, and	8, 322/ 35
we need none holy	day	at all "if the	8, 323/ 5
church on the holy	day	-- or there to	8, 323/ 9
continual and inseparable that	day	nor night he never	8, 325/ 36
Why taken the tenth	day	? Why offered the fourteenth	8, 329/ 1
ever shall till the	Day	of Doom; for else	8, 334/ 14
not stir up every	day	a new prophet with	8, 335/ 29
not stir up every	day	a new prophet with	8, 338/ 5
done save only the	Day	of Doom; which he	8, 338/ 16
if need were, every	day	a new prophet, and	8, 338/ 18
As yet at this	day	, if a preacher preach	8, 341/ 30
procession upon any certain	day	. . . but that any lewd	8, 354/ 35
many years unto this	day	. . . although the cause of	8, 370/ 20
neither; but all that	day	was I in a	8, 371/ 29
For she, when the	day	approached of her departing	8, 372/ 8
had been accustomed, no	day	missing, to do service	8, 372/ 14
people bound at this	day	, of necessity, to the	8, 375/ 24
nor yet unto this	day	neither, there hath been	8, 387/ 1
save him in what	day	soever he sin. Also	8, 432/ 25
his righteousness, in what	day	soever he sin." Here	8, 432/ 28
have yet unto this	day	; as, for example, that	8, 477/ 35
sadly, and gape by	day	against the sun, by	8, 506/ 14
to heaven at the	Day	of Doom (for Tyndale's	8, 537/ 10
and still dispute all	day	whether falling may be	8, 552/ 25
Collins is, at this	day	, of his. But yet	8, 554/ 30
to lose a whole	day	in God's service, keep	8, 572/ 12
writing, but also many	days	before . . . he had revoked	8, 22/ 27
made great instance certain	days	after his judgment . . . that	8, 23/ 24
of us three, three	days	ere Father Frith was	8, 34/ 17
the devil in these	days	so strong, and these	8, 35/ 18
hundred years before Luther's	days	and his, that ever	8, 45/ 15
place, Tyndale's "spiritual" sort	days	to his own --	8, 45/ 24
Christ's church unto Luther's	days	and his; or else	8, 46/ 19
holy saints since Christ's	days	unto Tyndale's time have	8, 49/ 35
that died within eight	days	were counted in as	8, 60/ 8
men wine upon certain	days	, or command them certain	8, 61/ 18
or command them certain	days	to fast -- here	8, 61/ 19
break all the fasting	days	too, with laud and	8, 62/ 20
preachers, in these latter	days	of this blind world	8, 62/ 21
could not on fasting	days	find their meat, "hath	8, 62/ 22
thralldom" of all fasting	days	and all professed chastity	8, 62/ 25
appoint certain common fasting	days	in which the people	8, 62/ 33
would find very few	days	therefor of their own	8, 63/ 1
away of common fasting	days	, in which folk fast	8, 63/ 6
commandment; and, those common	days	taken away . . . folk were	8, 63/ 7
to choose their fasting	days	themselves, not of any	8, 63/ 9
should need few fasting	days	to their pain, having	8, 63/ 12
and appointed them certain	days	. It appeareth also that	8, 64/ 24

that in all his	days	he suffered him to	8, 66/ 22
wept and mourned many	days	; I fasted also, and	8, 67/ 15
drink not, in three	days	and three nights. And	8, 67/ 32
that Christ fasted forty	days	and "after" hungered --	8, 70/ 16
hungered in his forty	days	or not, we be	8, 70/ 18
people, so straitly forty	days	that in the while	8, 70/ 21
he would bring holy	days	and working days all	8, 74/ 20
holy days and working	days	all in one case	8, 74/ 21
keep them for holy	days	himself, than the worst	8, 75/ 6
of Christian people all	days	unto the end of	8, 106/ 34
death till holy Tyndale's	days	had in this world	8, 107/ 19
death till holy Tyndale's	days	, the Holy Ghost, whom	8, 107/ 21
his church himself all	days	unto the world's end	8, 107/ 24
themselves, and from their	days	used ever hitherto (as	8, 109/ 30
small question of late	days	, whether it were bread	8, 116/ 15
that hath from Christ's	days	hitherto continued; and that	8, 118/ 29
thousand years before their	days	; and, most mad of	8, 119/ 28
now, in these latter	days	, the devil hath broken	8, 119/ 32
wedded woman in his	days	, nor never would have	8, 122/ 13
which ever since Christ's	days	, by the judgment of	8, 129/ 31
and interpreters before our	days	, were either false or	8, 130/ 7
or bad before Luther's	days	, that anything hath written	8, 140/ 4
next after the apostles'	days	-- and he will	8, 151/ 29
and therefore after their	days	by a certain time	8, 151/ 32
I think from Adam's	days	, to whom it is	8, 155/ 2
yet his time fifteen	days	after, within which he	8, 157/ 24
church in his apostles'	days	-- that he would	8, 157/ 32
time to time all	days	even to the Day	8, 157/ 34
with his church all	days	to the world's end	8, 158/ 21
used them before our	days	. . . be now long ago	8, 159/ 1
have used before our	days	. And I say that	8, 166/ 23
Holy Scripture all the	days	of his life. For	8, 175/ 31
And therefore in these	days	, in which Tyndale hath	8, 177/ 31
say, therefore, in these	days	, in which men by	8, 178/ 8
them likely in these	days	so to do. But	8, 178/ 17
and some of later	days	, not long before Luther	8, 180/ 29
years from the apostles'	days	, and almost as many	8, 187/ 9
of Christ unto these	days	. And that the grace	8, 197/ 28
signified long before our	days	. . . Tyndale must needs in	8, 200/ 37
false; that the holy	days	nor the fasting days	8, 220/ 36
days nor the fasting	days	no man need to	8, 221/ 1
saints dead before these	days	, since Christ's time till	8, 221/ 19
either in the apostles'	days	or soon after . . . and	8, 245/ 34
hundred years before their	days	hath held for good	8, 249/ 14
ever since the apostles'	days	hitherto, by miracles proved	8, 250/ 22
with his church all	days	unto the end of	8, 258/ 6
the Scripture in their	days	-- and would, in	8, 269/ 32
but shall shorten his	days	. . . and, putting strength and	8, 270/ 21
faithful men . . . in whose	days	we cannot prove that	8, 271/ 19
people had before Moses'	days	any scripture such as	8, 271/ 30

saith that in Noah's	days	, when the flood came	8, 272/ 5
yet long after Adam's	days	. For though Adam had	8, 273/ 3
have done before his	days	. But now, for the	8, 313/ 16
temples in the holy	days	to pray. And our	8, 323/ 11
did even in Moses'	days	: I think, therefore, that	8, 329/ 28
should spring after their	days	; and this must he	8, 333/ 34
also: that after their	days	Christ would never show	8, 334/ 36
was since the apostles'	days	(nor, peradventure, every man	8, 336/ 24
apostles only, all the	days	unto the end of	8, 344/ 27
new festival of holy	days	unto those that God	8, 349/ 28
was long after Moses'	days	instituted, and very solemnly	8, 349/ 31
be yet at those	days	truths kept among the	8, 356/ 1
peradventure from Adam's own	days	, concerning the coming of	8, 365/ 6
that wrote after Moses'	days	. . . that the Jews had	8, 365/ 11
wrote since the apostles'	days	. Then see they again	8, 366/ 37
hand, from the apostles'	days	unto our own. It	8, 375/ 3
Cyprian did in his	days	reckon it for a	8, 375/ 33
shall dwell therewith all	days	unto the world's end	8, 378/ 19
last past unto Luther's	days	, nor yet unto this	8, 387/ 1
and kept from Christ's	days	and his apostles' hitherto	8, 388/ 35
be with them all	days	unto the end of	8, 389/ 4
Christ's church, since Christ's	days	and his apostles' hitherto	8, 394/ 24
belief before holy Luther's	days	and his own (for	8, 394/ 26
fathers from the apostles'	days	hitherto . . . or else must	8, 395/ 4
church since the apostles'	days	. This might one do	8, 415/ 22
Christ's church from the	days	of himself and his	8, 428/ 30
himself felt in his	days	-- could never after	8, 428/ 35
many in our own	days	in whom we have	8, 437/ 19
am with you all	days	unto the end of	8, 466/ 13
images, and kept holy	days	and fasting days, and	8, 481/ 22
holy days and fasting	days	, and believed all, very	8, 481/ 23
experience of his own	days	in Almaine, through the	8, 482/ 19
these heretics of our	days	, of such a filthy	8, 515/ 18
even unto lousy Luther's	days	. And yet, notwithstanding that	8, 520/ 23
these deeds in diverse	days	, and all this while	8, 533/ 11
warily from all holy	days	, and especially (for so	8, 572/ 13
he hopeth should so	daze	our eyes that we	8, 229/ 9
that his eyes shall	daze	to look thereon. But	8, 393/ 27
light, where his eyes	dazed	-- so shall I	8, 33/ 36
bishop" into "overseer," and "	deacon	" into "server"? Both which	8, 186/ 22
Order . . . and likewise the	deacons	by the putting of	8, 84/ 17
waters that are but	dead	? In token that the	8, 100/ 23
not only a bare,	dead	token, and sign of	8, 100/ 26
he saw his apostles	dead	, and no man that	8, 157/ 35
that the holy saints	dead	before these days, since	8, 221/ 19
and teach the whole	dead	, stinking sea of sin	8, 227/ 17
him either quick or	dead	. And therefore as touching	8, 247/ 35
for them that are	dead	. . . and deny the Epistle	8, 265/ 18
layest for thee be	dead	; but the word of	8, 267/ 5
sent into the world	dead	men also, to give	8, 275/ 6

For the burying of	dead	men ever was and	8, 305/ 15
whom both quick and	dead	he doth show miracles	8, 338/ 28
holy men, quick and	dead	, and for the doctrine	8, 346/ 19
Body, which is not	dead	but quick, with that	8, 366/ 14
profit them that are	dead	, among many other things	8, 373/ 13
for them that be	dead	. For the apostles knew	8, 373/ 16
a time cold and	dead	. . . which yet catcheth heat	8, 397/ 33
and workless, and therefore	dead	and fruitless -- dead	8, 400/ 34
dead and fruitless --	dead	, I say, not in	8, 400/ 34
belief and faith . . . but	dead	as to the attaining	8, 400/ 35
then his faith is	dead	, and a dead faith	8, 412/ 15
is dead, and a	dead	faith is no faith	8, 412/ 16
faith by sin wax	dead	, it waxeth not dead	8, 412/ 19
dead, it waxeth not	dead	in the nature of	8, 412/ 20
by deadly sin waxeth	dead	in the nature of	8, 412/ 21
of grace . . . as the	dead	faith is out of	8, 412/ 23
liveth in delices is	dead	even while she liveth	8, 412/ 25
you can never be	dead	; and likewise, as long	8, 413/ 7
the body having some	dead	part hanging thereon, wherein	8, 417/ 15
sin lain full long	dead	. But now is he	8, 417/ 21
the faith were but	dead	. And therein useth himself	8, 421/ 10
soul were but a	dead	body that could nothing	8, 421/ 15
none of them be	dead	in their sin and	8, 438/ 1
again but fall stark	dead	on the ground: so	8, 440/ 18
wounded, and not clean	dead	. More This chapter hath	8, 485/ 18
wounded, and not clean	dead	" -- I say that	8, 486/ 34
or botch, but utterly	dead	of grace, sent down	8, 496/ 8
somewhat . . . not as a	dead	vessel, whereinto Tyndale putteth	8, 504/ 11
and a very deep	dead	sleep indeed, if he	8, 533/ 2
fallen to such a	dead	sleep that he had	8, 535/ 36
time that it was	dead	indeed. And thus, good	8, 540/ 6
raise up when were	dead	, they could not comprehend	8, 541/ 4
both quick faith and	dead	faith, and all as	8, 552/ 13
and more than half	dead	. . . as ye shall well	8, 553/ 32
he calleth not a	dead	faith any "faith" . . . but	8, 555/ 16
God, and of the	deadliness	(or, as men might	8, 209/ 27
every kind of like	deadliness	, or else it sufficeth	8, 215/ 35
as he forgave the	deadliness	of the sin, and	8, 539/ 28
sore offense and heinous	deadliness	thereof. And now cometh	8, 551/ 27
people a draft of	deadly	poison. Then have we	8, 8/ 18
the devil hath a	deadly	delight to beguile good	8, 12/ 1
odious to God and	deadly	contagious to men . . . and	8, 33/ 10
more harm and more	deadly	poison, too, in this	8, 41/ 11
and continue in any	deadly	sin, they receive their	8, 82/ 15
of such vows is	deadly	sin, and such manner	8, 108/ 8
own blessed Person a	deadly	, devilish heretic! Now, since	8, 118/ 36
give ear to such	deadly	doctrine as Tyndale teacheth	8, 148/ 12
his own heresy, he	deadly	belieth us. Now of	8, 148/ 27
into poison, might both	deadly	do hurt unto themselves	8, 178/ 7
and his church his	deadly	, malicious heresy . . . wherewith he	8, 188/ 11

and yet fall into	deadly	sin again. For whose	8, 212/ 11
apostle Paul that the	deadly	sin committed after Baptism	8, 213/ 5
nor purgatory); but that	deadly	sin committed after Baptism	8, 213/ 15
say that he sinneth	deadly	that so doth, although	8, 216/ 32
infect his neighbors with	deadly	poisoned heresies against the	8, 218/ 10
better rewarded there, is	deadly	sin before God and	8, 221/ 7
vow of chastity sinneth	deadly	, and whoso holdeth it	8, 242/ 27
the devil, by their	deadly	malice, drown them utterly	8, 249/ 5
God's bidding be evermore	deadly	sin, but if the	8, 308/ 18
done upon pain of	deadly	sin. For this is	8, 334/ 26
any man falling to	deadly	sin after Christendom once	8, 377/ 20
is of its nature	deadly	, though the soul die	8, 393/ 16
have done, were heinous,	deadly	sin . . . and that it	8, 394/ 21
which he saith is	deadly	sin to believe. And	8, 404/ 34
that faith into a	deadly	sin that he should	8, 410/ 29
soul that dieth by	deadly	sin waxeth dead in	8, 412/ 21
again . . . as many a	deadly	sinner doth in the	8, 417/ 20
that he may sin	deadly	, and the seed of	8, 421/ 25
in a man, and	deadly	sin, together. But lively	8, 423/ 26
-- cannot dwell with	deadly	sin . . . neither with manslaughter	8, 423/ 28
a chronicle), do any	deadly	sin of purpose --	8, 426/ 10
faith can never sin	deadly	after. By which ye	8, 427/ 14
they be fallen into	deadly	sin, then cease they	8, 428/ 12
man can never sin	deadly	. So that by that	8, 428/ 26
never after fall into	deadly	sin, or not so	8, 428/ 36
for they cannot fall	deadly	. But Saint Paul there	8, 430/ 5
Saint Paul there meant	deadly	falls, as both by	8, 430/ 6
not, I suppose, without	deadly	sin. Peradventure Tyndale will	8, 430/ 23
that whoso sin once	deadly	after his baptism, shall	8, 431/ 4
down so far into	deadly	sin that it is	8, 431/ 22
other heresy: that every	deadly	sin after baptism should	8, 431/ 29
do could be no	deadly	sin . . . or that for	8, 433/ 20
death due for our	deadly	sin, but if we	8, 433/ 39
from good works to	deadly	sin, then lose they	8, 434/ 21
by the committing of	deadly	sin, and becometh the	8, 435/ 16
a homicide and sinneth	deadly	, and hath not everlasting	8, 435/ 21
in him, may sin	deadly	and lose the seed	8, 435/ 24
and so to do	deadly	sin and lose the	8, 435/ 27
from all falling into	deadly	sin. And that I	8, 435/ 30
will never suffer any	deadly	sin to enter. And	8, 435/ 36
of his to be	deadly	sin. And that this	8, 436/ 10
God may fall into	deadly	sin, and become children	8, 437/ 4
there can never any	deadly	sin enter after. For	8, 438/ 13
that he cannot sin	deadly	by any manner means	8, 438/ 25
that he that doth	deadly	sin is not God's	8, 438/ 26
child can never sin	deadly	after. As though every	8, 438/ 28
for him to sin	deadly	, but that it is	8, 439/ 12
to keep him from	deadly	sin. Yet will not	8, 439/ 13
him cannot sin after	deadly	, by no manner means	8, 439/ 17
time after to sin	deadly	that hath once the	8, 439/ 29

long he cannot sin	deadly	-- Saint John, I	8, 439/ 34
neither shall sin after	deadly	nor never can, because	8, 440/ 2
and therefore cannot sin	deadly	as long as he	8, 440/ 20
Spirit, and fall to	deadly	sin, and continue therein	8, 440/ 22
in him cannot sin	deadly	," meaning thereby, as long	8, 440/ 27
will, and thereby sin	deadly	and be damned too	8, 440/ 34
forever after from every	deadly	sin -- let him	8, 441/ 6
not forever from every	deadly	sinful deed. For Tyndale	8, 441/ 7
keep him from all	deadly	sin . . . yet it shall	8, 441/ 8
be wont to call	deadly	sins. And therefore, good	8, 441/ 11
deeds could be any	deadly	sin, because that the	8, 442/ 16
and therefore never sin	deadly	, but be certain and	8, 442/ 37
tickled toward great actual	deadly	sins, and daily fall	8, 444/ 4
abominable deeds be no	deadly	sins, yet, but venial	8, 444/ 9
stirring and incitations toward	deadly	sinful deeds . . . but also	8, 444/ 27
that, he sinneth not	deadly	. And this is the	8, 445/ 14
true member sinneth not	deadly	all the while that	8, 445/ 33
church, do not sin	deadly	in the very time	8, 446/ 3
they can never sin	deadly	. . . for the Spirit (saith	8, 447/ 26
saith they never sin	deadly	nor never can, be	8, 448/ 4
as far less were	deadly	and damnable in another	8, 448/ 5
purpose, and therefore never	deadly	, after. Albeit that, as	8, 448/ 9
be in other men	deadly	and damnable, we must	8, 448/ 35
deeds which should be	deadly	in another, to be	8, 449/ 1
another, to be not	deadly	in Luther or him	8, 449/ 1
say it is no	deadly	sin in them because	8, 449/ 3
therefore it is not	deadly	to them, because by	8, 449/ 7
that the deed is	deadly	-- and that he	8, 449/ 10
and that he sinneth	deadly	. For else God did	8, 449/ 10
say I, they sin	deadly	indeed. "Nay," saith Tyndale	8, 449/ 17
the meanwhile, and had	deadly	trespassed, though the death	8, 451/ 8
sin he sinneth never	deadly	," must seek some better	8, 451/ 13
he do not sin	deadly	in the time of	8, 451/ 14
in defending themselves from	deadly	sin, as Tyndale's own	8, 451/ 28
doubteth to be damnable	deadly	sin? And therefore when	8, 452/ 20
that it is never	deadly	sin, though it be	8, 453/ 18
we speak of the	deadly	sin in the time	8, 455/ 1
did not yet sin	deadly	, since their necks were	8, 455/ 15
can never after do	deadly	sin, not even while	8, 455/ 37
doing no manner of	deadly	sin? If he say	8, 456/ 8
I do never sin	deadly	, nor never shall, nor	8, 458/ 2
standing) fall into many	deadly	sins, without any wrong	8, 459/ 3
can it be no	deadly	sin? Because, saith Tyndale	8, 461/ 16
any such thing sin	deadly	nor damnable, be the	8, 461/ 23
malicious error to be	deadly	sin and damnable . . . so	8, 461/ 34
of error to be	deadly	sin and damnable . . . be	8, 461/ 35
that the one were	deadly	sin and damnable every	8, 462/ 6
is not damnable nor	deadly	sin. But in the	8, 462/ 10
every error therein were	deadly	sin and damnable . . . and	8, 462/ 12
church can never sin	deadly	? And this ye see	8, 462/ 14

held maliciously, is yet	deadly	sin and damnable if	8, 462/ 22
none other error is	deadly	sin or damnable, which	8, 462/ 23
is in Christ is	deadly	sin and damnable, though	8, 462/ 27
great, is damnable and	deadly	but if it be	8, 462/ 29
church can never sin	deadly	though they err in	8, 467/ 11
cause it is no	deadly	sin in the mean	8, 467/ 16
they can do no	deadly	sin, do "horrible deeds	8, 477/ 25
of all . . . was there	deadly	wounded and taken, and	8, 483/ 5
they do never sin	deadly	, how horrible deeds soever	8, 485/ 24
and yet sin never	deadly	, because they do them	8, 485/ 27
at all in no	deadly	sin, except heresy. For	8, 486/ 35
right belief and other	deadly	sins may stand together	8, 486/ 36
cause can never do	deadly	sin, though he do	8, 490/ 1
be, saith he, no	deadly	sins in those blessed	8, 490/ 8
mischievous deeds without any	deadly	sin, because they do	8, 490/ 37
deeds be damnable or	deadly	sin. We might here	8, 493/ 4
elect church" be never	deadly	sins, because they do	8, 494/ 1
church" do never sin	deadly	because that after the	8, 494/ 22
no deed damnable nor	deadly	sin in any man	8, 494/ 29
naught again and into	deadly	sin . . . and that of	8, 517/ 12
by grace from their	deadly	heresies into the life	8, 517/ 16
elects do not sin	deadly	in their deadly sins	8, 528/ 6
sin deadly in their	deadly	sins, because they do	8, 528/ 6
doctrine, David did no	deadly	sin . . . but was ever	8, 529/ 18
All this was no	deadly	sin in him, because	8, 529/ 23
they do never any	deadly	sin, but their deeds	8, 529/ 34
of their deed, no	deadly	sin in themselves . . . since	8, 531/ 12
of elects be no	deadly	sins: because of the	8, 531/ 18
all elects from all	deadly	sin: in that they	8, 532/ 36
and wrote the traitorous	deadly	letter, and delivered that	8, 536/ 17
greater . . . he had sinned	deadly	, for lack of "feeling	8, 536/ 29
sinfully drinketh himself drunk	deadly	sinneth, and shall die	8, 537/ 33
excuseth not David from	deadly	sin. For then is	8, 538/ 9
he could not sin	deadly	because he was an	8, 538/ 12
committed by David, his	deadly	deeds so displeased God	8, 538/ 32
deeds did yet no	deadly	sin, because, he saith	8, 539/ 18
sin that was, from	deadly	to venial"; that is	8, 539/ 35
preserved forever from all	deadly	sin -- is clearly	8, 540/ 9
appeareth evidently -- the	deadly	sin translated, and the	8, 540/ 17
and therefore sinned not	deadly	. Wherein, as ye see	8, 540/ 23
that David sinned so	deadly	that he sinfully despised	8, 540/ 25
at any time sin	deadly	. And now forgetteth he	8, 541/ 33
heart, and yet sin	deadly	by the denying thereof	8, 541/ 36
temporal death, were no	deadly	sin. Whereof our Savior	8, 544/ 15
the elect cannot sin	deadly	-- first he allegeth	8, 546/ 26
and forgiveness of that	deadly	sin with change of	8, 548/ 28
them ever from all	deadly	sin. And thus, good	8, 549/ 30
elects do die in	deadly	sin; but that they	8, 550/ 18
that they sometimes do	deadly	sins -- that is	8, 550/ 19
elects never do no	deadly	sins. That is, ye	8, 550/ 26

be of their nature	deadly	; that is to say	8, 550/ 28
Tyndale take and understand "	deadly	sin" for some other	8, 550/ 33
I say, this word "	deadly	sin" as indeed he	8, 551/ 7
his repentance sinned not	deadly	, at the time when	8, 551/ 11
he did therein no	deadly	sin at the time	8, 551/ 13
Saint Peter sinned not	deadly	before . . . he telleth us	8, 551/ 21
ween it was no	deadly	sin . . . by which it	8, 551/ 30
also rather die, than	deadly	to displease him by	8, 556/ 25
well that Peter sinned	deadly	. . . and, like a shrewd	8, 557/ 28
and forswearing me, for	deadly	sinful dread of bodily	8, 558/ 3
faith, nor by any	deadly	sin, turned in any	8, 558/ 18
at any time doth	deadly	sin . . . which thing he	8, 559/ 11
at any time sinneth	deadly	: even in the very	8, 559/ 21
they can do no	deadly	sin, yet he confesseth	8, 564/ 18
deeds he doth no	deadly	sin, because he doth	8, 565/ 33
that ever was any	deadly	sin yet, or any	8, 566/ 4
they do never sin	deadly	, what horrible and abominable	8, 566/ 30
they can never do	deadly	sin . . . and be also	8, 566/ 36
faith, can never sin	deadly	after. Let us now	8, 568/ 3
at any time sin	deadly	-- though their deeds	8, 570/ 9
horrible deeds to be	deadly	sin. And therefore are	8, 570/ 12
Tyndale, out of all	deadly	sin -- and therefore	8, 570/ 17
that, can never do	deadly	sin, though they do	8, 572/ 20
-- repenteth never a	deal	; but they that repent	8, 90/ 33
neither, by a great	deal	, as the Messenger doth	8, 177/ 19
hearers wax a great	deal	the worse. And therefore	8, 177/ 30
superfluous and a great	deal	too long. For then	8, 335/ 37
all my commandments, and	deal	justly and righteously: he	8, 432/ 7
will, take a great	deal	the less labor and	8, 460/ 27
great likelihood, and some	deal	more, too, that Saint	8, 549/ 7
intent that we may	deal	well and plainly together	8, 555/ 8
he weeneth himself to	deal	the most wilily, therein	8, 559/ 17
of his sin, and	deal	justly and righteously, and	8, 569/ 1
more good than his	dealing	had before deserved. And	8, 17/ 9
opinion. And by this	dealing	every man may see	8, 21/ 6
to detect their spiteful	dealing	, and make them be	8, 275/ 28
or not. But his	dealing	well declareth wherefore he	8, 381/ 27
his charge. He hath	dealt	justly, and righteously he	8, 569/ 6
the famine of the	dear	years have destroyed bodies	8, 2/ 7
darling shall be my	dear	darling still. And surely	8, 176/ 22
should Tyndale be my	dear	darling too. But while	8, 176/ 24
my darling never so	dear	. Howbeit, that book of	8, 177/ 17
to the people thus: "	Dear	brethren, in the love	8, 268/ 21
that they be so	dear	darlings to God, of	8, 523/ 29
occasion of the great	dearth	and scarcity of the	8, 2/ 10
and bringing all in	dearth	, much more than men	8, 2/ 22
vengeance, not only by	dearth	and death, but also	8, 4/ 35
words of Holy Writ "	Death	is in the pot	8, 2/ 18
only by dearth and	death	, but also by battle	8, 4/ 35
you even to the	death	. Over this, ye shall	8, 5/ 12

rejoiced Tyndale in the	death	of Hitton . . . of whose	8, 12/ 22
any man should suffer	death	. For he said that	8, 15/ 20
that opinion to the	death	. Finally, holding all these	8, 15/ 26
my power, even to	death	, by God's grace, who	8, 18/ 32
remedy with me but	death	." By which words, if	8, 20/ 9
the time of his	death	would he by his	8, 21/ 2
the time of his	death	. . . he would not speak	8, 21/ 28
brought his body to	death	, and gave him yet	8, 22/ 9
deserved to suffer the	death	that he then wist	8, 23/ 12
reckoning that their painful	death	doth great worship to	8, 25/ 9
bringeth any man to	death	. And yet make they	8, 28/ 1
justice, by sore, painful	death	, both for example and	8, 28/ 9
by bodily pain or	death	. . . and some of them	8, 28/ 12
by bodily pain, and	death	, divers their evangelical brethren	8, 28/ 17
soul unto the everlasting	death	; and therefore neither vouchsafe	8, 37/ 22
every age from Christ's	death	hitherto. And in this	8, 44/ 17
since that from Christ's	death	hitherto, all holy men	8, 44/ 33
thereof upon pain of	death	, as he forbiddeth us	8, 61/ 29
own judgment stoned unto	death	. And I like Tyndale	8, 74/ 34
in Christendom since Christ's	death	unto this day . . . was	8, 91/ 20
hath never since his	death	till holy Tyndale's days	8, 107/ 18
yet from his own	death	till holy Tyndale's days	8, 107/ 21
both at the Incarnation,	Death	, Resurrection, and all? Lo	8, 110/ 29
or preach the Lord's	death	. They say not pray	8, 116/ 31
to preach the Lord's	death	," yet he will not	8, 117/ 10
have been since the	death	of Christ unto this	8, 119/ 25
pain and peril of	death	-- we may be	8, 123/ 9
he observe unto the	death	too . . . as Charterhouse monks	8, 124/ 36
Christian men since Christ's	death	hitherward . . . hath set much	8, 128/ 7
writing); and after Christ's	death	did his apostles preach	8, 150/ 22
his books after his	death	by some that were	8, 153/ 7
his church since the	death	of his four evangelists	8, 157/ 28
how soon after Christ's	death	he translated it, who	8, 184/ 29
hath used since the	death	of Christ unto these	8, 197/ 28
painful twitch of bodily	death	: we may well believe	8, 214/ 1
much doubt of their	death	. For though it be	8, 215/ 24
last unto an evil	death	. . . he forgetteth in the	8, 220/ 29
the meanwhile that double	death	that his fellow heretics	8, 220/ 29
and with an evil	death	. What death each man	8, 221/ 16
an evil death. What	death	each man shall die	8, 221/ 16
to rise again from	death	the third day," and	8, 238/ 21
by that man's sudden	death	. . . that he was too	8, 259/ 21
them that sickness and	death	by the vengeance of	8, 315/ 20
and token of Christ's	death	and Passion, and that	8, 394/ 16
and are translated from	death	to life, and from	8, 402/ 21
and knowledge is everlasting	death	." For this faith hath	8, 403/ 17
the belief of Christ's	death	, descension, resurrection, ascension, and	8, 408/ 5
not so take his	death	for so full satisfaction	8, 409/ 11
you, and fear no	death	, for you have life	8, 413/ 6
much as of Christ's	death	neither, whereof, as Tyndale	8, 414/ 15

and will pardon the	death	due for our deadly	8, 433/ 38
sojourned with her for	death	. Which while they were	8, 446/ 15
sin, forgive them the	death	and all manner of	8, 449/ 5
not pardon him the	death	upon his repentance, if	8, 449/ 11
upon his repentance, if	death	were not due to	8, 449/ 12
God forgiveth us the	death	, for his mercy in	8, 449/ 19
deadly trespassed, though the	death	followed not, but the	8, 451/ 9
upon pain of eternal	death	precisely forbidden them . . . and	8, 455/ 19
-- but never unto	death	and damnation. For they	8, 460/ 9
when cold fear of	death	hath quenched the heat	8, 516/ 37
the cold fear of	death	hath quenched the heat	8, 517/ 21
till finally, at his	death	, God of his goodness	8, 517/ 31
last repentance before the	death	), but that they be	8, 522/ 6
the man to his	death	, and all these deeds	8, 533/ 10
innocent man his own	death	in his hand, to	8, 536/ 18
thereby willingly suffered the	death	of sin to enter	8, 537/ 29
so vile and shameful	death	, that they had forgotten	8, 540/ 34
the same manner unto	death	. Moreover, they never understood	8, 541/ 1
that saying of his	death	, because their hearts were	8, 541/ 2
cruel and most vile	death	, and the loss of	8, 541/ 9
fear of their own	death	, and the impossibility that	8, 541/ 11
until Christ himself came,	death	put off and overcome	8, 541/ 20
with "sight" of his	death	and "fear" of their	8, 542/ 23
fear of their own	death	" : Christ had before forbidden	8, 543/ 22
such fear of temporal	death	upon the pain of	8, 543/ 23
the pain of eternal	death	, when he said unto	8, 543/ 24
of that fear of	death	by which folk for	8, 543/ 34
folk for fear of	death	would forbear and refuse	8, 543/ 35
for fear of temporal	death	, were no deadly sin	8, 544/ 14
name, his living, his	death	, his doctrine, and his	8, 549/ 21
sinful dread of bodily	death	-- after this, when	8, 558/ 4
the "cold fear of	death	" turn them to give	8, 570/ 3
thieves, and for his	death's	sake all that repent	8, 290/ 31
of God after their	deaths	. And unto such simple	8, 47/ 1
yet fallen all their	deaths	, both of body and	8, 216/ 13
evident words, unto dark,	debatable	terms of "general," "pith	8, 257/ 30
not so much to	debate	and dispute these things	8, 26/ 15
country long abide without	debate	and ruffle . . . where schisms	8, 28/ 27
your pain to sow	debate	, dissension, schisms, strife, and	8, 58/ 24
of doubt and of	debate	-- and that much	8, 155/ 34
points that are in	debate	between these heretics and	8, 253/ 4
that incidentally fall in	debate	between them . . . and then	8, 267/ 17
itself that is in	debate	. And therefore while he	8, 282/ 10
the Catholics were in	debate	upon the understanding of	8, 340/ 5
brought the truth in	debate	and question, and that	8, 390/ 1
great thing grown in	debate	and controversy, where plain	8, 396/ 13
considered that is in	debate	between us . . . ye perceive	8, 550/ 31
this once no longer	debate	about a word, and	8, 552/ 24
alone myself, to be	debated	by men of more	8, 25/ 27
have made doubts and	debates	and be occasions of	8, 155/ 9

the remission of the	debt	of their pain and	8, 413/ 36
the debts unto her	debtors	. Forgive thou, good Lord	8, 372/ 3
heartily did forgive the	debts	unto her debtors. Forgive	8, 372/ 3
thou, good Lord, her	debts	to her, such also	8, 372/ 3
shall answer that her	debts	be forgiven her, whom	8, 372/ 27
as fast as we	decay	. For once, I ween	8, 34/ 16
the time of her	decease	. And now the thing	8, 284/ 6
forthwith upon that deed	deceased	without repentance, or any	8, 551/ 18
you what fraud and	deceit	Tyndale here useth both	8, 229/ 15
what ungracious fruit their	deceitful	doctrine and false faith	8, 48/ 13
and by, both twain	deceitfully	did abuse his goodness	8, 9/ 6
their own forging, to	deceive	us with. More Here	8, 87/ 33
forged and contrived to	deceive	us with. But every	8, 87/ 37
such false heresies . . . sore	deceive	themselves and all them	8, 88/ 2
false miracles, even to	deceive	the elect if it	8, 263/ 29
because of them that	deceive	you." And Peter and	8, 333/ 10
juggle with, and to	deceive	our sight, and not	8, 393/ 36
of their hearts sinfully	deceive	themselves. And when they	8, 398/ 20
have no sin, we	deceive	ourselves, and the truth	8, 419/ 8
have no sin, we	deceive	ourselves, and the truth	8, 443/ 21
conscience went about to	deceive	for some filthy purpose	8, 481/ 13
good people may be	deceived	and corrupted -- it	8, 38/ 27
like as Saul was	deceived	in saving of the	8, 49/ 20
thanked, he is either	deceived	or lieth. Now followeth	8, 82/ 23
shall not be so	deceived	by him, I shall	8, 83/ 18
priest." But Antichrist hath	deceived	us with unknown and	8, 111/ 19
to err and be	deceived	in the knowledge of	8, 132/ 15
it cannot be damnably	deceived	in the understanding of	8, 132/ 34
were loath that he	deceived	us if it be	8, 214/ 11
Church to be damnably	deceived	in taking the word	8, 225/ 24
wise that ye were	deceived	with him, where he	8, 301/ 21
err and be damnably	deceived	, whether the things believed	8, 361/ 24
his description may be	deceived	and err, or not	8, 393/ 2
that he cannot be	deceived	; but that if a	8, 396/ 21
can no man be	deceived	. For it is the	8, 397/ 27
can we not be	deceived	, nor of the right	8, 398/ 11
can we not be	deceived	while we cleave to	8, 398/ 12
therefore he cannot be	deceived	with damnable errors. For	8, 418/ 32
and therefore cannot be	deceived	with damnable errors. More	8, 420/ 3
his faith can be	deceived	with any damnable error	8, 420/ 6
he cannot be damnably	deceived	, since every damnable error	8, 420/ 8
not need to be	deceived	by his first point	8, 421/ 16
and afterward were not	deceived	but obtained his pardon	8, 451/ 6
world worship the false	deceiver	Muhammad . . . so Tyndale instead	8, 465/ 30
say, "He was a	deceiver	, and wrought with the	8, 547/ 20
true doctrine, and neither	deceiveth	them with false scripture	8, 244/ 18
cared but for the	declaration	of the tokens and	8, 77/ 29
enjoy the profit without	declaration	of the special betokening	8, 78/ 26
but only by the	declaration	of their significations. And	8, 83/ 3
wheresoever occasion of such	declaration	faileth, there the sacrament	8, 83/ 5

that would in the	declaration	and understanding of the	8, 130/ 12
meaneth a willingly offered	declaration	of the secret, hidden	8, 207/ 8
is the willingly made	declaration	of our sin unlaide	8, 207/ 24
you. Now, for the	declaration	of his purpose in	8, 262/ 3
writing . . . contrary to the	declaration	made by Christ and	8, 293/ 13
with miracles for the	declaration	of the truth thereof	8, 339/ 21
that as concerning his	declaration	what is "the church	8, 560/ 5
But in all his	declarations	of all the significations	8, 561/ 10
shall hereafter, God willing,	declare	you. Then have ye	8, 8/ 12
indeed, he shall himself	declare	at his further leisure	8, 31/ 27
writeth seem clearly to	declare	that he hath another	8, 56/ 5
do not open and	declare	those significations to the	8, 95/ 22
his charitable books well	declare	) would be well content	8, 123/ 30
spirituality, againward, do plainly	declare	and ever have declared	8, 164/ 13
and at large they	declare	the diverse parts of	8, 164/ 15
the circumstance doth ever	declare	what thing is meant	8, 164/ 33
fully and so effectually	declare	that thing as doth	8, 234/ 25
his perpetual custom to	declare	and magnify his truth	8, 245/ 29
words so clearly did	declare	it by mouth that	8, 293/ 10
and more clearly to	declare	. This piece is where	8, 303/ 20
of our Savior himself	declare	themselves to the contrary	8, 331/ 30
second . . . those words plainly	declare	that, because our Savior	8, 351/ 32
may well open and	declare	the reason? And yet	8, 368/ 6
writings do full clearly	declare	. But, now -- since	8, 395/ 23
doth more than plainly	declare	. For he sheweth that	8, 434/ 25
he shall open and	declare	his uttermost what he	8, 443/ 15
then prayed her to	declare	her riddle herself . . . after	8, 446/ 21
thus abusing themselves, they	declare	, lo, very clearly, that	8, 484/ 23
faith, openly and clearly	declare	that the faith is	8, 509/ 17
well, and very plainly	declare	, what teaching it is	8, 515/ 34
thought it good to	declare	you upon Tyndale's tale	8, 527/ 15
of faith, hear him	declare	what himself calleth "faith	8, 555/ 13
of mine, to be	declared	to me, that Necton	8, 18/ 5
English and in Latin,	declared	his most Catholic purpose	8, 27/ 1
to all his people	declared	. . . and did prohibit and	8, 27/ 8
his mind he hath	declared	in that behalf in	8, 57/ 13
thus hath Tyndale cunningly	declared	the great commandment of	8, 59/ 5
Tyndale hath thus cunningly	declared	the great commandment of	8, 59/ 17
be not opened and	declared	unto the people, as	8, 75/ 34
their proper significations were	declared	and taught to them	8, 83/ 14
other significations, or otherwise	declared	, than they have been	8, 83/ 15
ye have heard, holily	declared	how high spiritual wisdom	8, 120/ 17
open fashion testified and	declared	themselves that I need	8, 142/ 17
matter he hath well	declared	that he well approved	8, 153/ 18
declare and ever have	declared	in their preaching . . . that	8, 164/ 14
must needs have openly	declared	that all is heresy	8, 191/ 6
the hands . . . is twice	declared	by Saint Paul in	8, 197/ 30
I have before manifestly	declared	, both concerning Christ's holy	8, 222/ 23
his craft opened and	declared	unto you, ye shall	8, 226/ 30
have in other places	declared	. More Is not this	8, 276/ 17

Thomas More Studies 12.1 (2017)

to marry -- Tyndale	deduceth	that every man may	8, 261/ 13
to burn -- Tyndale	deduceth	that it is better	8, 261/ 20
is marvel that he	deduceth	it not rather upon	8, 261/ 25
his conclusion which he	deduceth	upon them is already	8, 303/ 17
of need: so he	deduceth	now that the apostles	8, 333/ 22
of "drawing out" and "	deducing	" and "depending" upon Scripture	8, 257/ 31
and clearly maintaineth our	deducing	thereof. And the example	8, 258/ 24
he putteth in his	deducing	and drawing of articles	8, 260/ 27
purpose in drawing and	deducing	of the article of	8, 262/ 3
deduced" thereupon (by which "	deducing	" what he meaneth, I	8, 309/ 21
an example of Tyndale's	deduction	upon Scripture, which, as	8, 258/ 30
men will allow this	deduction	, I cannot tell. But	8, 258/ 39
thus and have their	deduction	allowed? Uzzah made as	8, 259/ 15
Uzzah made as good	deduction	as this, and yet	8, 259/ 16
me, for all Tyndale's	deduction	, a greater question yet	8, 260/ 14
a faith by a	deduction	of Scripture deduced in	8, 260/ 31
he proveth by a	deduction	upon this commandment "Love	8, 333/ 19
plain Scripture nor good	deduction	, nor necessary consequence, nor	8, 336/ 7
and neither use false	deductions	of his own nor	8, 257/ 36
own nor refuse our	deductions	if we deduce them	8, 257/ 36
an example of our	deductions	. . . which I trust every	8, 258/ 22
to that office. Such	deductions	upon Scripture made they	8, 259/ 28
is worse than the	deed	doing) maintaineth in his	8, 43/ 4
in his book their	deed	for well done. Tyndale	8, 43/ 5
with circumstances of the	deed	-- and in these	8, 60/ 15
torments for his own	deed	. But we say that	8, 71/ 34
by that work or	deed	that is done in	8, 95/ 11
that God did the	deed	. Yet were it a	8, 102/ 30
this is in very	deed	the belief, or at	8, 124/ 22
of a fact or	deed	done among men, yet	8, 132/ 14
sooth is in very	deed	a very mad man's	8, 133/ 25
ecclesia by congregatio . . . his	deed	is nothing like Tyndale's	8, 176/ 27
why of his own	deed	. And that since we	8, 187/ 15
in word, and in	deed	, the penitent should endeavor	8, 211/ 36
the default of his	deed	. . . or that the lack	8, 215/ 19
no will in the	deed	nor in the occasion	8, 216/ 20
lack so the damnable	deed	that God hath forbidden	8, 216/ 29
the truth of God's	deed	not depend upon the	8, 242/ 37
the truth of his	deed	. For though the word	8, 243/ 1
the truth of God's	deed	. For when God saith	8, 243/ 15
virtue and power of	deed	-- it pleaseth God	8, 268/ 35
confidence therein that the	deed	itself justifieth me --	8, 294/ 15
confidence therein that the	deed	itself justifieth a man	8, 297/ 34
that doing of that	deed	, done in that wise	8, 300/ 11
confidence therein that the	deed	itself justifieth me --	8, 303/ 9
and is a holy	deed	and well allowed with	8, 305/ 16
as well word as	deed	. . . and then he saith	8, 311/ 19
and look upon the	deed	, and see whether it	8, 311/ 33
is proved by his	deed	. And yet, because Tyndale	8, 312/ 17
preached. More In very	deed	, Tyndale in his book	8, 323/ 23

or any other abominable	deed	, be it never so	8, 425/ 22
faith" once had, any	deed	that we could after	8, 433/ 19
or that for any	deed	done after our baptism	8, 433/ 20
that may make any	deed	of his to be	8, 436/ 10
from every deadly sinful	deed	. For Tyndale saith himself	8, 441/ 7
not open by the	deed	if, notwithstanding the most	8, 442/ 9
him, committed in very	deed	many such "horrible deeds	8, 444/ 14
not, the sinful horrible	deed	, as, for example, manslaughter	8, 445/ 34
when that after the	deed	done, he repenteth and	8, 445/ 36
sorry for his evil	deed	, and is forgiven of	8, 445/ 36
the motion to the	deed	, and that they sin	8, 446/ 11
when that after the	deed	they take repentance and	8, 446/ 12
when they repent the	deed	. . . and that they sin	8, 446/ 28
never can, be the	deed	never so abominable . . . and	8, 448/ 4
due to that horrible	deed	by them before committed	8, 449/ 6
it declareth that the	deed	is deadly -- and	8, 449/ 10
not due to his	deed	. And I do not	8, 449/ 12
their consent unto the	deed	, nor the time of	8, 449/ 14
repentance after their evil	deed	, but the time in	8, 449/ 14
never do any such	deed	as they shall spiritually	8, 449/ 37
that doth any such	deed	against his will . . . but	8, 451/ 33
delectation of the sinful	deed	, and so consent unto	8, 452/ 15
that consenteth to the	deed	, but if he consent	8, 453/ 20
he consent that the	deed	should be sin --	8, 453/ 21
great difference between his	deed	and theirs. For as	8, 454/ 4
doing their filthy devilish	deed	, they yield themselves to	8, 454/ 23
so sorry for the	deed	, to the intent to	8, 456/ 6
that they resist the	deed	all the while they	8, 456/ 25
am doing that horrible	deed	with my body . . . yet	8, 457/ 27
to consent unto the	deed	. . . yet will I never	8, 457/ 29
the sin of the	deed	. . . for it shall never	8, 457/ 29
of every such horrible	deed	as Tyndale telleth us	8, 458/ 13
person by whom that	deed	should be done . . . is	8, 464/ 29
is it in very	deed	. For it may be	8, 468/ 18
nun is any evil	deed	at all, but very	8, 493/ 14
Tyndale were there no	deed	damnable nor deadly sin	8, 494/ 28
Point into some detestable	deed	, let Tyndale then tell	8, 495/ 22
before he did the	deed	. And that word being	8, 495/ 32
say, already, before the	deed	, not a forgiveness only	8, 495/ 36
that doth an abominable	deed	seeth and perceiveth full	8, 512/ 21
appetite, accomplisheth his detestable	deed	. . . not for any lack	8, 512/ 25
his holy head, the	deed	of Saint Mary Magdalene	8, 527/ 31
and that all the	deed	, allthing reckoned from the	8, 527/ 33
the progress of their	deed	, no deadly sin in	8, 531/ 12
thou hast committed this	deed	privily . . . but I will	8, 539/ 15
had forthwith upon that	deed	deceased without repentance, or	8, 551/ 18
and damned in his	deed-doing	, and hath lost his	8, 89/ 17
they were, at the	deed-doing	, the children of God	8, 442/ 12
danger of their evil	deeds	, upon the boldness that	8, 5/ 25
I said, his own	deeds	and his fellows', but	8, 19/ 18

God, and that our	deeds	be commonly so defective	8, 52/ 34
defective that though good	deeds	well done be rewardable	8, 52/ 35
but in their devilish	deeds	forbear still and suffer	8, 59/ 11
not of works and	deeds	, lest, after his customable	8, 107/ 35
-- by their own	deeds	in their named wedlock	8, 140/ 19
the people understand holy	deeds	of their enjoining, with	8, 208/ 13
by other folks' good	deeds	done for them through	8, 209/ 37
and satisfaction by good	deeds	. For if we called	8, 211/ 20
the prayers and good	deeds	with which any man	8, 213/ 25
relieved with the good	deeds	of other men's charity	8, 213/ 26
to Godward with holy	deeds	, and praying to saints	8, 290/ 37
understood of words and	deeds	and all . . . but if	8, 311/ 22
faith and justice and	deeds	of charity; and the	8, 326/ 22
praise of other men's	deeds	, but would only speak	8, 362/ 12
in their words and	deeds	; and besides divers other	8, 387/ 31
do, many such abominable	deeds	as men be hanged	8, 397/ 8
contrition, and by penitential	deeds	; revenging our sins upon	8, 409/ 2
we should do good	deeds	. . . but not by way	8, 409/ 15
or penitential works, or	deeds	of charity toward satisfaction	8, 416/ 24
to that knowledge good	deeds	or purpose of good	8, 416/ 31
the reason whereof our	deeds	are imperfect, and by	8, 419/ 20
we fall into horrible	deeds	. . . and the fruit of	8, 419/ 22
nor such other "horrible	deeds	" as poor unlearned people	8, 441/ 10
the doing of "horrible	deeds	," through the fruit of	8, 441/ 36
for all those horrible	deeds	done by them, they	8, 441/ 38
doing of their horrible	deeds	, because they do them	8, 442/ 1
that by the outward	deeds	the children of God	8, 442/ 7
notwithstanding the most horrible	deeds	that could be devised	8, 442/ 10
none of their abominable	deeds	could be any deadly	8, 442/ 16
commandments by those horrible	deeds	which Tyndale himself confesseth	8, 442/ 22
when we see such	deeds	in them, we may	8, 442/ 29
fall into great "horrible	deeds	," as perjury, manslaughter, and	8, 444/ 7
that all those abominable	deeds	be no deadly sins	8, 444/ 9
deed many such "horrible	deeds	" as the devil and	8, 444/ 15
incitations toward deadly sinful	deeds	. . . but also the very	8, 444/ 27
but also the very	deeds	committed and done, as	8, 444/ 27
the reason whereof our	deeds	are imperfect, and by	8, 445/ 1
we fall into horrible	deeds	, and the fruit of	8, 445/ 2
breaketh out into "horrible	deeds	" when the "occasions be	8, 445/ 13
we fall into horrible	deeds	and the fruit of	8, 445/ 29
do those horrible sinful	deeds	; or, rather, in the	8, 446/ 5
to bring their "horrible	deeds	" to pass, and in	8, 447/ 2
but all the horrible	deeds	that they shall do	8, 447/ 28
the flesh toward horrible	deeds	be sin, and therefore	8, 447/ 32
they have done the	deeds	and taken a fall	8, 447/ 34
going about their "horrible	deeds	" nor in the committing	8, 448/ 3
may do great "horrible"	deeds	such as he denieth	8, 448/ 35
maketh the same horrible	deeds	which should be deadly	8, 448/ 37
he hath committed horrible	deeds	, he shall have after	8, 449/ 32
cannot after their sinful	deeds	repent again of themselves	8, 450/ 17

that after their "horrible	deeds	" done, they shall undoubtedly	8, 450/ 26
rovers in all horrible	deeds	, whithersoever the occasions of	8, 450/ 29
doing of such horrible	deeds	, because, as they say	8, 451/ 15
doing of those horrible	deeds	, in a rage of	8, 451/ 22
their members. Which horrible	deeds	, after the rage once	8, 451/ 23
doing of those horrible	deeds	which they be tempted	8, 452/ 3
which commit those horrible	deeds	after a while resisting	8, 452/ 11
commit any such horrible	deeds	, do not commit them	8, 452/ 23
to do such horrible	deeds	. For God hath promised	8, 452/ 33
carry him toward horrible	deeds	one hairbreadth forward against	8, 453/ 14
as he confesseth, "horrible	deeds	, " upon "great occasions," through	8, 453/ 27
be great, into horrible	deeds	, and the fruit of	8, 454/ 11
himself to do horrible	deeds	-- which he saith	8, 454/ 20
they "fall into horrible	deeds	upon great occasions when	8, 455/ 7
doing of their horrible	deeds	, they did never cast	8, 455/ 13
they do those horrible	deeds	which God hath upon	8, 455/ 19
they do those horrible	deeds	through the fruit of	8, 455/ 25
doing of such horrible	deeds	as he consenteth that	8, 456/ 1
doing of those horrible	deeds	, their lively feeling faith	8, 456/ 19
be doing these horrible	deeds	that they fall in	8, 456/ 21
not those horrible sinful	deeds	themselves, but the sin	8, 456/ 23
members" into such horrible	deeds	as take their bodies	8, 456/ 32
both do those horrible	deeds	and yet in the	8, 458/ 16
fall into abominable sinful	deeds	, upon great occasions breaking	8, 459/ 28
in those horrible sinful	deeds	, and yet, all that	8, 459/ 31
and their abominable sinful	deeds	, together. And so, by	8, 459/ 32
deadly sin, do "horrible	deeds	" yet, and so seem	8, 477/ 26
sin deadly, how horrible	deeds	soever they do, as	8, 485/ 25
heap of horrible devilish	deeds	-- I say that	8, 488/ 7
the doing of horrible	deeds	, cannot be verified in	8, 488/ 24
never so many damnable	deeds	, or (to call them	8, 490/ 2
himself calleth them) horrible	deeds	. For as for damnable	8, 490/ 3
church" do those horrible	deeds	willingly or of purpose	8, 490/ 6
blessed bodies, be the	deeds	never so devilish. And	8, 490/ 8
in great and horrible	deeds	, such as himself before	8, 490/ 16
here now such horrible	deeds	as would make the	8, 490/ 18
may commonly do mischievous	deeds	without any deadly sin	8, 490/ 37
beholding of their abominable	deeds	-- but let him	8, 492/ 1
he falleth into horrible	deeds	(for that is Tyndale's	8, 492/ 5
but great and horrible	deeds	. . . and have also taken	8, 492/ 11
do all those horrible	deeds	that we did put	8, 492/ 32
to none of those	deeds	, nor doth none of	8, 492/ 35
of all those horrible	deeds	be damnable or deadly	8, 493/ 3
to Jack Slouch . . . whose	deeds	Tyndale will grant and	8, 493/ 19
to do any such	deeds	willingly nor of purpose	8, 493/ 23
other horrible and abominable	deeds	, oftentimes doth deliberately, with	8, 493/ 29
beasts do their detestable	deeds	unwillingly, without consent unto	8, 493/ 34
-- that the horrible	deeds	of his true members	8, 493/ 37
of all those abominable	deeds	if it might appear	8, 494/ 5
none of those detestable	deeds	of pure malice to	8, 494/ 17

the last: that their	deeds	be all one, and	8, 494/ 33
also of all horrible	deeds	to be done. And	8, 496/ 1
with any foregoing good	deeds	, nor deserve the gift	8, 507/ 32
were proud of his	deeds	, yet ascribed them not	8, 523/ 20
fall into such "horrible	deeds	" for any good that	8, 527/ 6
in his own good	deeds	, but that it were	8, 527/ 24
deadly sin, but their	deeds	be such as men	8, 529/ 35
for after their "horrible	deeds	" done, they repent upon	8, 530/ 4
let us consider David's	deeds	with Tyndale's words, and	8, 530/ 9
ween that the abominable	deeds	of elects be no	8, 531/ 17
all the elects' "horrible	deeds	" by being in trances	8, 532/ 33
did all those devilish	deeds	in his sleep. Tyndale	8, 533/ 3
death, and all these	deeds	in diverse days, and	8, 533/ 10
law, in his "horrible	deeds	." For as for his	8, 534/ 26
David did in his	deeds	. But now say I	8, 535/ 13
so were all his	deeds	in manner but a	8, 535/ 25
words, all these abominable	deeds	, never fall from the	8, 536/ 21
for conclusion of David's	deeds	, whereas Tyndale saith he	8, 538/ 11
by David, his deadly	deeds	so displeased God (as	8, 538/ 33
in all those horrible	deeds	did yet no deadly	8, 539/ 18
did none of these	deeds	willingly, nor cast not	8, 539/ 20
did in those horrible	deeds	despise both his law	8, 539/ 21
none of his horrible	deeds	willingly, nor consented to	8, 540/ 21
may do such "horrible	deeds	" as must needs make	8, 564/ 19
divers "horrible" and abominable	deeds	in his sleep. But	8, 565/ 33
in all his horrible	deeds	he doth no deadly	8, 565/ 33
Scripture reprov'd in their	deeds	, as adultery, manslaughter, not-believing	8, 566/ 3
what horrible and abominable	deeds	soever they do. And	8, 566/ 31
now, that what horrible	deeds	soever they do, they	8, 566/ 35
plainly do sometimes abominable	deeds	. . . which deeds yet they	8, 569/ 36
sometimes abominable deeds . . . which	deeds	yet they repent not	8, 569/ 36
deadly -- though their	deeds	be never so horrible	8, 570/ 10
any of their horrible	deeds	to be deadly sin	8, 570/ 12
their horrible and abominable	deeds	, and before the repenting	8, 570/ 14
never so many devilish	deeds	; but for all their	8, 572/ 21
God hath taken more	deep	and sore vengeance, not	8, 4/ 34
hearts are in the	deep	, dark dungeon of the	8, 35/ 33
his spirit searcheth the	deep	secrets of God"; so	8, 46/ 7
God," "searcheth even the	deep	things of God," because	8, 47/ 9
his spirit searcheth the	deep	secrets of God. And	8, 47/ 13
spiritual sort search the	deep	secrets of God so	8, 47/ 16
high words, search the	deep	secrets, and never leave	8, 48/ 5
the searching of the	deep	secrets of God, and	8, 48/ 30
he shall find the	deep	secrets of God so	8, 48/ 34
secrets of God so	deep	that the secret bottom	8, 48/ 34
spiritual men with their	deep	search interpret and expound	8, 50/ 13
wisdom had a very	deep	insight, in that he	8, 60/ 17
that without such a	deep	spiritual search do keep	8, 72/ 20
mouth thrown down so	deep	and frused all to	8, 76/ 16
by unfaithfulness, into the	deep	dungeon of the devil	8, 118/ 24

and falleth into the	deep	sea of sin: then	8, 212/ 24
heresies, though he be	deep	damned in hell, shall	8, 216/ 16
so imperfect in the	deep	, secret sight of God	8, 401/ 31
sin, or not so	deep	into it that he	8, 428/ 36
very bottom of his	deep	divinity -- that same	8, 521/ 21
slumber and a very	deep	dead sleep indeed, if	8, 533/ 2
holy sermon is so	deep	in devotion that he	8, 542/ 9
weary way, with a	deep	mire and a great	8, 552/ 32
these heresies have taken	deeper	root and been more	8, 4/ 33
blindfolded down into the	deepest	dungeon of that devilish	8, 301/ 17
reckon myself of duty	deeply	bound to show you	8, 27/ 35
an oath and swear	deeply	that it would follow	8, 196/ 7
doctrine may be so	deeply	entered and rooted in	8, 468/ 24
and weeping, had so	deeply	pierced their hearts, and	8, 541/ 18
O the height and	deepness	of the riches of	8, 49/ 5
to say that I	deface	his gay, goodly tale	8, 418/ 25
the answer, and have	defaced	therewith the beauty of	8, 292/ 5
men by their own	default	misconstrue and take harm	8, 178/ 9
of reason excuseth the	default	of his deed . . . or	8, 215/ 19
hell too, lest some	default	upon his own part	8, 288/ 33
may there be such	default	in the party to	8, 288/ 37
fall in the like	default	. . . and shall ask us	8, 397/ 24
may by his own	default	, malice, or negligence, either	8, 411/ 15
may by his own	default	fall from it. Saith	8, 430/ 14
all witless, though by	default	of good will he	8, 513/ 28
God's hand by the	default	of his own froward	8, 524/ 34
likely to lay the	default	in his will, and	8, 524/ 36
them . . . not for any	default	of their own, or	8, 528/ 15
without any desert and	default	of them, only to	8, 531/ 10
it in our own	default	misfortune us to fall	8, 544/ 9
deeds be commonly so	defective	that though good deeds	8, 52/ 34
cause . . . he must needs	defend	his articles. And now	8, 16/ 3
and with perjury to	defend	an old pestilent heretic	8, 19/ 9
phrase. Tyndale yet, to	defend	his change of "church	8, 166/ 4
little need me to	defend	them; and also, my	8, 178/ 37
is to wit, to	defend	them) as to prove	8, 178/ 38
wittingly while I live	defend	the thing that myself	8, 197/ 7
then neither so stiffly	defend	so shameless heresies as	8, 197/ 11
can in no wise	defend	them . . . nor so shamefully	8, 197/ 14
well with, and not	defend	it only, but commend	8, 206/ 17
but also commit and	defend	and teach the whole	8, 227/ 17
never against this alone	defend	his devilish doctrine while	8, 252/ 35
sense thereof, and obstinately	defend	a false . . . so that	8, 265/ 22
would offer himself to	defend	in that point the	8, 266/ 25
and that I cannot	defend	my words that they	8, 291/ 15
it very hard to	defend	some such points as	8, 376/ 34
unable to prove or	defend	that heresy . . . but also	8, 382/ 2
cause and easy to	defend	, when that even in	8, 386/ 11
by their word, and	defend	their words only by	8, 395/ 16
see himself unable to	defend	his own chosen, unknown	8, 397/ 21

thing hath Tyndale to	defend	his exposition with? If	8, 434/ 2
without which they cannot	defend	their others, ye see	8, 450/ 34
second time neither, but	defend	them many a time	8, 468/ 27
with the nun, and	defend	for lawful matrimony their	8, 495/ 7
a false part to	defend	never wotteth where to	8, 517/ 7
hear how Tyndale can	defend	it that he lost	8, 535/ 5
shall I" (saith Tyndale) "	defend	you well enough. For	8, 535/ 8
impugn his adversary nor	defend	himself . . . would very fain	8, 553/ 26
denied, and some he	defended	again. Among other things	8, 20/ 17
he hath so substantially	defended	it that in the	8, 174/ 32
saith I have faintly	defended	the things whereof I	8, 178/ 35
of them both hath	defended	his part better . . . and	8, 268/ 3
part any more faintly	defended	than mine own, as	8, 436/ 22
some one fault, and	defended	it full stiffly before	8, 532/ 26
step will not be	defended	. . . he goeth to another	8, 546/ 30
Tyndale hath so wisely	defended	them all . . . he cometh	8, 550/ 9
his translation (very fondly	defended	), to prove us that	8, 562/ 4
the perfect doctrine of	defendeth	it for good against	8, 45/ 22
book, Tyndale so foolishly	defendeth	that, saving for pity	8, 134/ 18
how wisely the man	defendeth	the matter -- in	8, 144/ 8
first consider how he	defendeth	his change of this	8, 144/ 14
done thereto; and falsely	defendeth	the one by the	8, 343/ 10
reason of his neither	defendeth	David against the loss	8, 535/ 27
see how well he	defendeth	the apostles' faith, which	8, 549/ 31
fool. And yet --	defending	himself so fondly, and	8, 220/ 7
their very defense in	defending	themselves from deadly sin	8, 451/ 27
the quarrel for the	defense	of his glory. Whereas	8, 31/ 12
people should in the	defense	of his false heresies	8, 32/ 35
book is against his	defense	of his translation of	8, 33/ 24
learned folk in the	defense	of the truth. And	8, 35/ 35
place, he saith (in	defense	of Luther's heresy), because	8, 116/ 10
sake content in the	defense	of other folk, his	8, 123/ 6
beastly bitchery, and the	defense	thereof for a shameful	8, 139/ 23
Book Which confuteth the	defense	of Tyndale for his	8, 142/ 2
to use no farther	defense	. For every man well	8, 142/ 18
be his excuse and	defense	. . . forasmuch as the words	8, 143/ 30
purpose serveth all his	defense	, when he hath since	8, 143/ 33
himself. And so little	defense	sufficeth for any reason	8, 179/ 3
ye plainly see . . . Tyndale's	defense	of his translating presbyteros	8, 186/ 13
hath said for his	defense	in the change of	8, 218/ 17
tongue together, know his	defense	both very false and	8, 218/ 21
shall perceive in Tyndale's	defense	of these things foreremembered	8, 218/ 27
labor to answer his	defense	-- to make it	8, 218/ 30
here confessed, in his	defense	, that he made such	8, 220/ 1
none answer to his	defense	at all, saving to	8, 220/ 5
which is confuted Tyndale's	defense	of his false translation	8, 221/ 30
this while, with his	defense	of changing "church" and	8, 222/ 13
the heretics for their	defense	. . . since that they teach	8, 249/ 10
proud disobedience in the	defense	of their false "evangelical	8, 354/ 30
to find any farther	defense	, let him lay it	8, 357/ 20

himself cast away this	defense	. . . when he saith, in	8, 414/ 33
Paul? Surely for the	defense	of this foolish heresy	8, 431/ 25
good reader, a goodly	defense	and a godly? And	8, 451/ 26
this is their very	defense	in defending themselves from	8, 451/ 27
had, answered for his	defense	that there was great	8, 454/ 3
them in the necessary	defense	of innocents. And that	8, 482/ 16
asleep needs, for the	defense	of his own foolish	8, 533/ 12
his purpose. After his	defense	of his translation (very	8, 562/ 4
than well deserved title,	Defensor	), so nothing more detesteth	8, 26/ 32
his necessity overlarge, or	defer	unto the holy day	8, 74/ 24
or wrong: we shall	defer	the subtleties of that	8, 512/ 15
But, good Christian readers,	deferring	for the while Muhammad's	8, 229/ 13
both denieth and also	defieth	that the apostles taught	8, 327/ 33
calleth him "wretch," and	defieth	him, he is safe	8, 547/ 29
he is commanded to	defile	his neighbor's wife nor	8, 202/ 4
one against another, nor	defile	one another. Their sacraments	8, 305/ 7
one another. Their sacraments	defile	one another. For wedlock	8, 305/ 7
one against another, nor	defile	one another" -- he	8, 305/ 14
God and broken --	defile	the priest, I will	8, 306/ 17
no learning but to	defile	it; and there be	8, 514/ 22
which in such wise	defile	all holy, vowed chastity	8, 515/ 19
one another. For wedlock	defileth	priesthood, more than whoredom	8, 305/ 8
he saith that "wedlock	defileth	priesthood, more than whoredom	8, 305/ 36
sure also that it	defileth	the priest more than	8, 306/ 20
relics, despiting our Lady,	defiling	the crucifix, and, finally	8, 484/ 21
Now hath Tyndale here	defined	and described us what	8, 390/ 20
which he hath also	defined	false: that is to	8, 561/ 5
I say that he	defined	it false. For the	8, 561/ 21
this that he now	defineth	-- it would seem	8, 390/ 28
in the first he	defineth	it to be only	8, 567/ 23
the parts of his	definition	and description of "the	8, 391/ 2
wise agree with the	definition	or description of Tyndale	8, 392/ 20
the meanwhile, that Tyndale's	definition	or description of "the	8, 399/ 9
see plainly that his	definition	of his "elect" church	8, 399/ 21
hath failed of his	definition	of "the church," and	8, 399/ 26
the Hebrews, in the	definition	of faith, openly and	8, 509/ 16
further see how his	definition	of "the church" and	8, 568/ 7
then he destroyeth his	definition	; for then may there	8, 569/ 16
that ever in his	definition	followeth, and yet they	8, 569/ 17
his heresy destroy his	definition	or his definition must	8, 569/ 19
his definition or his	definition	must destroy his heresy	8, 569/ 20
him to keep his	definition	still, whereupon all his	8, 569/ 21
us see how his	definition	will stand with his	8, 569/ 30
that in his second	definition	he restraineth his "elect	8, 569/ 32
be, by Tyndale's second	definition	, all this while expressly	8, 570/ 5
as appeareth by the	definitions	that in their books	8, 77/ 35
only given us two	definitions	. Of which so declared	8, 567/ 20
common to both his	definitions	, and yet more open	8, 570/ 26
maiden suddenly and so	deflower	her -- this would	8, 216/ 35
the man's maidenhood and	deflowered	him by force. Now	8, 216/ 37

the most abominable sort,	deflowering	religious women. And Tyndale	8, 43/ 3
by the devil's enticement	defouleth	his mother, poisoneth his	8, 493/ 27
the court that the	defouling	of his mother was	8, 494/ 6
I deny and also	defy	. More Forsooth, save for	8, 326/ 13
I deny and also	defy	." He that thus should	8, 328/ 23
I deny and also	defy	? I let pass all	8, 328/ 30
we deny and also	defy	." I would fain wit	8, 329/ 33
in the end! We	defy	him, . . . false wretch that	8, 547/ 21
denying nor for his	defying	, nor for any reason	8, 326/ 16
his denying and also	defying	, a better man than	8, 327/ 35
his judgment and his	degradation	, he kneeled down before	8, 23/ 8
true in the highest	degree	, that for the sin	8, 138/ 9
hypocrites in the highest	degree	. . . and so he teacheth	8, 138/ 23
of every state and	degree	. . . and that he should	8, 266/ 23
unto the altar by	degrees	. But of all his	8, 79/ 12
all kinds, conditions, and	degrees	." And "in this third	8, 144/ 33
all kinds, conditions, and	degrees	of people . . . but of	8, 146/ 3
all kinds, conditions, and	degrees	": of this signification surely	8, 146/ 27
forth with his three	degrees	of comparison: old, elder	8, 151/ 21
after such rate and	degrees	as is to no	8, 195/ 7
albeit that there be	degrees	and circumstances that aggrieve	8, 216/ 26
to repentance, or the	degrees	of pain in hell	8, 423/ 34
ever cometh Tyndale by	degrees	. . . and ever he seeth	8, 546/ 24
divitiarum sapientiae et scientiae	Dei	!" ("O the height and	8, 49/ 5
te ut resuscites gratiam	Dei	quae est in te	8, 191/ 31
potest introire in regnum	Dei	" ("Whoso be not born	8, 377/ 8
people in desert, in	delaying	the circumcision (for peril	8, 72/ 32
free will, through the	delectation	of the sinful deed	8, 452/ 14
in them through the	delectation	and vainglory that he	8, 517/ 29
faint heart, or fleshly	delectation	, call upon them again	8, 522/ 30
abominable deeds, oftentimes doth	deliberately	, with long device and	8, 493/ 30
widow "which liveth in	delices	is dead even while	8, 412/ 25
folk begin now to	delight	in feeding their souls	8, 2/ 16
a book that whoso	delight	therein shall stand in	8, 8/ 4
whale as by the	delight	of that book a	8, 8/ 5
devil hath a deadly	delight	to beguile good people	8, 12/ 2
proud, dispiteous heart, to	delight	and rejoyce in the	8, 33/ 4
grace) a little less	delight	and liking in himself	8, 34/ 31
wilily, to make you	delight	in those books --	8, 38/ 19
as had more tyrannous	delight	in our pain than	8, 71/ 29
see a man so	delight	in the same, and	8, 72/ 4
God had not this	delight	-- which is not	8, 72/ 7
a good and godly	delight	-- else would he	8, 72/ 8
saving for his godly	delight	in justice, which he	8, 72/ 14
other penance . . . and which	delight	of following God's pleasure	8, 72/ 15
judge that whoso can	delight	or be content with	8, 134/ 36
the devil's disour go.	Delight	not in his devilish	8, 140/ 33
of worldly praise, or	delight	of their own singular	8, 358/ 18
in whom I much	delight	," as not to believe	8, 464/ 37
take such a devilish	delight	, that finally they die	8, 517/ 19

after, by the false	delight	of Luther's and Tyndale's	8, 517/ 28
and fed his devilish	delight	in beholding her, and	8, 537/ 28
that God rejoiceth and	delighteth	in the love of	8, 71/ 35
as the man inwardly	delighteth	, and in his heart	8, 71/ 36
that God rejoiceth and	delighteth	in justice . . . and for	8, 72/ 3
for that cause he	delighteth	to see a man	8, 72/ 4
of such things as	delighteth	them, be ravished of	8, 492/ 25
him "heretic," for his	delighting	in the invention of	8, 166/ 1
scorn, saying that "Lira	delirat	," yet he shall not	8, 232/ 18
de Lyra, saying, "Lira	delirat	." But it is more	8, 272/ 8
receive the stuff and	deliver	it according unto your	8, 18/ 25
God -- till God	deliver	him thereof." Now let	8, 31/ 20
their "tyranny" till God	deliver	them thereof. And in	8, 31/ 25
than for Moses to	deliver	and leave to the	8, 319/ 18
and bless us and	deliver	us." Howbeit, Peter yet	8, 329/ 20
will hereafter, and to	deliver	it what tradition he	8, 378/ 26
apostles did teach and	deliver	without writing," as he	8, 381/ 3
and bless us and	deliver	us." Howbeit, Peter yet	8, 404/ 6
and bless us and	deliver	us." And yet, he	8, 407/ 19
what means Christ should	deliver	us. "But now it	8, 407/ 20
that they saw him	deliver	the man from the	8, 422/ 36
and finish it, and	deliver	the Kingdom to the	8, 486/ 11
waiteth upon them to	deliver	them from evil . . . as	8, 518/ 6
in his hand, to	deliver	over to him that	8, 536/ 18
justly and righteously, and	deliver	again the pledge, and	8, 569/ 2
for his abominable heresies,	delivered	to the secular hands	8, 13/ 28
the saving of him . . .	delivered	in conclusion, for his	8, 15/ 32
horrible heresies, he was	delivered	at last unto the	8, 20/ 33
after that he was	delivered	unto the secular hands	8, 21/ 1
apostles, and by them	delivered	unto his church, and	8, 78/ 24
from hand to hand	delivered	, and from age to	8, 152/ 2
and thereby hath he	delivered	us from divers doubts	8, 156/ 27
and ceremonies taught and	delivered	them by God and	8, 158/ 29
making of good ordinances	delivered	them by the apostles	8, 170/ 16
have every necessary thing	delivered	unto them, and evermore	8, 264/ 25
that ye might be	delivered	from this error that	8, 268/ 30
or believe was then	delivered	them in Scripture. And	8, 279/ 25
made that they were	delivered	unto us by the	8, 294/ 10
no divine sacraments, nor	delivered	to the Church by	8, 294/ 29
and with their profit	delivered	and taught by Moses	8, 298/ 2
was not everything necessary	delivered	Moses in writing. But	8, 299/ 18
be good indeed, and	delivered	unto Christ's Catholic Church	8, 302/ 30
made that they were	delivered	unto us by the	8, 303/ 4
made that they were	delivered	unto us by the	8, 303/ 24
made that they were	delivered	unto us by the	8, 303/ 36
of these five were	delivered	us by the very	8, 304/ 5
such only taught and	delivered	unto the Church by	8, 309/ 36
As our Lord hath	delivered	it to me, so	8, 314/ 25
me, so have I	delivered	it to you." To	8, 314/ 26
say, himself, when he	delivered	the people from the	8, 321/ 11

Spirit of God and	delivered	by his blessed apostles	8, 323/ 37
things that partly were	delivered	to the Church by	8, 350/ 26
Christ and his children,	delivered	and commended unto us	8, 368/ 9
for many things are	delivered	unto us without writing	8, 368/ 13
the holy apostles have	delivered	unto us without writing	8, 368/ 16
the traditions as I	delivered	ye them." Dionysius, the	8, 368/ 22
faith, saith that they	delivered	us many things to	8, 368/ 24
evident that Saint Paul	delivered	unto them many things	8, 369/ 11
that if anything be	delivered	to us by the	8, 369/ 16
wise as it was	delivered	of old." Saint Augustine	8, 370/ 23
the apostles taught and	delivered	to the Church divers	8, 373/ 29
which are the traditions	delivered	unto the Church by	8, 378/ 22
of which some were	delivered	by the apostles themselves	8, 378/ 22
traitorous deadly letter, and	delivered	that innocent man his	8, 536/ 17
should be betrayed and	delivered	on the same manner	8, 540/ 36
And so this faith	delivereth	them not from lies	8, 403/ 24
Necton had of his	delivery	many of these heretical	8, 18/ 6
mention made of their	delivery	by the very apostles	8, 303/ 27
Tyndale They will haply	demand	where it is written	8, 259/ 2
yet hath he so	demeaned	himself since his coming	8, 9/ 35
his heresies and his	demeanor	since his coming hither	8, 10/ 1
such toward and willing	demeanor	on their part (in	8, 505/ 21
be believed, without any	demerit	or evil desert of	8, 500/ 2
the Acts -- where	Demetrius	the goldsmith, or silversmith	8, 168/ 5
For he saith that	Demetrius	"had gathered a company	8, 171/ 37
giveth us a glorious	demonstration	of his excellent, high	8, 418/ 21
out of his dark	den	. . . and as the poets	8, 33/ 34
the Jews, a very	den	of thieves -- and	8, 162/ 33
stick still in his	denial	. . . and said they were	8, 22/ 4
nothing necessary. Purgatory he	denied	; and said also that	8, 15/ 1
at his examination he	denied	that ever he had	8, 20/ 12
the same . . . some he	denied	, and some he defended	8, 20/ 17
And he confessed and	denied	not, and said plainly	8, 230/ 15
nay . . . and so he	denied	that he was a	8, 231/ 16
asunder as if they	denied	the very Scripture itself	8, 265/ 23
which hitherto he hath	denied	and stiffly striveth against	8, 479/ 12
which Tyndale hath both	denied	and confessed, and denied	8, 480/ 34
denied and confessed, and	denied	again, and wotteth never	8, 480/ 35
said and he always	denied	. But then say we	8, 494/ 39
soon as he had	denied	Christ . . . came to himself	8, 550/ 12
such that the Church	denieth	it not. But whoso	8, 74/ 23
albeit that no man	denieth	but that the power	8, 104/ 8
of Christ's promises he	denieth	many, and them that	8, 108/ 17
and a foolish heretic	denieth	them -- except that	8, 119/ 7
Of these points Tyndale	denieth	us three. One is	8, 133/ 6
point is that he	denieth	the Catholic, known church	8, 133/ 13
promise at all . . . but	denieth	it plainly, as plainly	8, 148/ 1
see that plainly he	denieth	Christ's promise too . . . and	8, 158/ 23
in earth. Now, Tyndale	denieth	not but that there	8, 251/ 21
that, which popes he	denieth	not for good nor	8, 278/ 22

that his sect expressly	denieth	that Saint John meant	8, 312/ 12
saith that he both	denieth	and also defieth that	8, 327/ 33
Which thing no man	denieth	; but we deny them	8, 347/ 17
But Tyndale, as he	denieth	the one, so denieth	8, 403/ 13
denieth the one, so	denieth	he the other too	8, 403/ 13
in the preface he	denieth	not only purgatory but	8, 425/ 36
deeds such as he	denieth	not to be in	8, 448/ 35
nay; and therefore he	denieth	that we be agreed	8, 459/ 6
the thing that he	denieth	: that is to wit	8, 475/ 6
but this that he	denieth	: that is to wit	8, 479/ 35
a high reason? Who	denieth	that faith is a	8, 503/ 10
own will, and never	denieth	to put it forth	8, 532/ 8
Savior saith: "He that	denieth	me before the world	8, 556/ 15
was so shameless to	deny	the thing which ye	8, 16/ 11
They could not also	deny	but that forthwith upon	8, 23/ 7
that they could not	deny	(for albeit they said	8, 23/ 18
other side, if Tyndale	deny	me this, and will	8, 45/ 10
not, nor himself cannot	deny	, but that his doctrine	8, 46/ 16
Then will not Tyndale	deny	but that prayer, fasting	8, 54/ 11
this tale? For we	deny	not but that the	8, 60/ 36
of sacraments, Tyndale cannot	deny	them . . . but if he	8, 77/ 19
all the world cannot	deny	it but if they	8, 91/ 28
might almost as well	deny	them both as handle	8, 91/ 35
child itself: then I	deny	not but that Tyndale	8, 93/ 18
would not let to	deny	a whole heap of	8, 101/ 17
that Tyndale shall not	deny	but that I therein	8, 113/ 29
Ghost both, and utterly	deny	all three. God is	8, 117/ 36
I ween, will not	deny	me. Now, to say	8, 155/ 7
let not much to	deny	: as Luther doth the	8, 155/ 28
leave be bold to	deny	it him . . . and pray	8, 156/ 37
I ween, at last	deny	even Christ and all	8, 158/ 24
Latin. And yet I	deny	not but under those	8, 166/ 36
his pleasure, which I	deny	not -- yet can	8, 167/ 25
since Tyndale cannot himself	deny	but that Saint Augustine	8, 206/ 31
which thing himself cannot	deny	, and is fain to	8, 226/ 23
not in his answer	deny	himself to be any	8, 232/ 3
wrong, for he should	deny	him to have been	8, 234/ 7
should thereby not utterly	deny	Moses to have been	8, 234/ 10
them . . . but he should	deny	that he was their	8, 234/ 11
the third doth but	deny	him to be some	8, 234/ 17
us, since himself cannot	deny	that of so many	8, 246/ 2
our church: I may	deny	it him, by his	8, 251/ 32
no more thereof . . . but	deny	also the things that	8, 253/ 20
that by Scripture . . . I	deny	it plainly. For since	8, 254/ 31
may well and boldly	deny	it, and so I	8, 254/ 33
also, when they list,	deny	for Holy Scripture any	8, 265/ 15
purpose -- as they	deny	the Book of Maccabees	8, 265/ 16
that are dead . . . and	deny	the Epistle of Saint	8, 265/ 18
nearer . . . for they will	deny	the true sense thereof	8, 265/ 21
for good nor cannot	deny	: let him tell which	8, 278/ 23

In which words I	deny	not but that Saint	8, 311/ 7
of faith? Tyndale cannot	deny	it for a necessary	8, 312/ 7
the reason: that I	deny	and also defy. More	8, 326/ 13
causes -- that I	deny	and also defy." He	8, 328/ 23
worshipful rhyme, that I	deny	and also defy? I	8, 328/ 29
All that, utterly we	deny	and also defy." I	8, 329/ 33
texts. And if Tyndale	deny	this . . . because he would	8, 330/ 15
or else we will	deny	it him. Nor he	8, 338/ 17
or else will we	deny	it him . . . since God	8, 338/ 21
else will we boldly	deny	it, and go nearer	8, 338/ 35
these heretics themselves cannot	deny	it, but are shamefully	8, 346/ 22
James' epistle. If he	deny	not, then will he	8, 346/ 30
man denieth; but we	deny	them that nothing witnesseth	8, 347/ 17
they list they also	deny	the Scripture. These be	8, 358/ 30
his heresies -- I	deny	not that he so	8, 377/ 36
heard any man hitherto	deny	but that God may	8, 378/ 35
will not stick to	deny	some part of Holy	8, 381/ 30
no good man can	deny	but that for lack	8, 403/ 5
God never useth to	deny	the help of his	8, 455/ 22
may distrust it and	deny	it if he list	8, 464/ 21
diverse. If Tyndale dare	deny	that . . . let him look	8, 477/ 29
be horrible, though he	deny	them to be damnable	8, 493/ 19
where he saith, "Whoso	deny	me before men, I	8, 542/ 6
before men, I shall	deny	him too before my	8, 542/ 7
I before remembered: "Whoso	deny	me before men, I	8, 544/ 1
before men, I shall	deny	him also before my	8, 544/ 1
the world, I will	deny	him before the angels	8, 556/ 16
which I will then	deny	. For those places, taking	8, 568/ 21
mad of all, in	denying	the sacraments which they	8, 119/ 28
it rather the not	denying	than the willingly telling	8, 207/ 13
standeth still in the	denying	of his fault that	8, 207/ 19
-- which is the	denying	of Christ's blood!); and	8, 294/ 15
man, which "is the	denying	of Christ's blood") --	8, 297/ 35
-- which is the	denying	of Christ's blood!); and	8, 303/ 10
rush neither for his	denying	nor for his defying	8, 326/ 16
known: for all his	denying	and also defying, a	8, 327/ 34
sin deadly by the	denying	thereof with their mouth	8, 541/ 36
and sorrow after his	denying	of Christ, nothing proveth	8, 551/ 9
the sin of his	denying	? And therefore the more	8, 551/ 24
his from his first	denying	and forswearing unto the	8, 556/ 33
so clearly describeth and	depainteth	himself and his own	8, 480/ 14
sure, have leave to	depart	safe, according to the	8, 9/ 34
the seed of grace	depart	out of him. Now	8, 422/ 14
One, that they which	depart	out thereof shall never	8, 478/ 13
help that we must	depart	with him of ours	8, 485/ 14
fasting for the souls	departed	can do them any	8, 15/ 2
by schisms and heresies	departed	and severed themselves from	8, 130/ 27
put out nor openly	departed	out by their willful	8, 223/ 5
nor night he never	departed	from him . . . but ever	8, 325/ 36
church (both willfully first	departed	out, and after worthily	8, 477/ 21

like as his will	departeth	from grace, so doth	8, 422/ 14
here and after their	departing	hence -- and hath	8, 252/ 2
by God about their	departing	out of Egypt. Why	8, 328/ 35
Confessions, writing of the	departing	of that holy, blessed	8, 371/ 13
day approached of her	departing	, nothing bethought her how	8, 372/ 8
malice, nor of willfulness	departing	out by seditious schisms	8, 386/ 29
baptized, and so, forthwith,	departing	, have no faith at	8, 474/ 38
love? Nothing but such	departing	thereof as he never	8, 533/ 29
same faith upon which	depend	the things that are	8, 155/ 20
at all, except it	depend	upon some other sin	8, 216/ 7
of God's deed not	depend	upon the truth of	8, 242/ 37
truth of God do	depend	upon his writing, and	8, 283/ 36
the promises do so	depend	upon some other articles	8, 464/ 3
whereas all his elects	depend	upon his "feeling faith	8, 570/ 31
were not written nor	depended	of that which is	8, 262/ 12
in itself, without any	dependence	upon his word at	8, 242/ 21
chapter, have so evil	dependence	one toward another . . . that	8, 307/ 1
of purpose, without any	dependence	or order -- yet	8, 566/ 17
them, with other diverse	dependents	thereupon, which every learned	8, 531/ 26
of all our matter	dependeth	. And that is that	8, 145/ 34
seest that God's truth	dependeth	not of man. It	8, 228/ 14
further that God's truth	dependeth	not of man's word	8, 242/ 16
the truth of God	dependeth	not upon God's own	8, 242/ 18
truth of his sitting	dependeth	not upon my saying	8, 242/ 35
truth of my saying	dependeth	upon the truth of	8, 242/ 36
truth of his word	dependeth	upon the truth of	8, 243/ 37
justified in itself, and	dependeth	not upon his word	8, 245/ 8
the truth of God	dependeth	upon the multitude of	8, 251/ 10
is not written nor	dependeth	of that which is	8, 262/ 31
of all his heresies	dependeth	; and over that, ye	8, 310/ 1
as God's promise specially	dependeth	upon. Unto which promises	8, 406/ 38
in that point specially	dependeth	upon his third article	8, 424/ 5
the other, that necessarily	dependeth	thereupon, that whosoever after	8, 471/ 11
certainty of the truth	dependeth	upon the promise of	8, 483/ 32
living. More This chapter	dependeth	upon the chapter before	8, 496/ 27
the matter most especially	dependeth	. . . that is to wit	8, 561/ 18
ye see well, thereupon	dependeth	many great matters. Yet	8, 565/ 6
if in his doctrine	depending	upon the exposition of	8, 250/ 6
out" and "deducing" and "	depending	" upon Scripture . . . upon every	8, 257/ 31
exposition and his heresy	depending	thereupon, by which he	8, 441/ 34
unlearned and unstable do	deprave	and misconstrue, as they	8, 363/ 1
mercy, covertly and craftily	depraveth	and dispraiseth the very	8, 516/ 15
misconstrue him to the	depraving	of men's good works	8, 6/ 16
the same pride was	deprived	of heaven and thrown	8, 268/ 27
them down into the	depth	of indurate heart, thoroughly	8, 249/ 6
peradventure offer themselves, clean	depured	from sin. But to	8, 112/ 36
his house and specially	deputed	to prayer. And it	8, 162/ 28
and having him in	derision	." Here showeth this blessed	8, 213/ 4
having him as in	derision	." If Tyndale say that	8, 377/ 34
and have him in	derision	." Lo, sirs, whereas Tyndale	8, 431/ 11

the word "penance" is	derived	and cometh of the	8, 211/ 35
treble with much false	descant	. And therefore very hot	8, 143/ 2
gift is from above,	descending	from the Father of	8, 503/ 27
confessed of Christ's Passion,	descension	into hell, resurrection, nor	8, 406/ 35
belief of Christ's death,	descension	, resurrection, ascension, and of	8, 408/ 5
sea." These words verily	describe	the holy water of	8, 100/ 17
himself cannot yet well	describe	us), nor any known	8, 477/ 1
yet, though he thus	describe	the "elect church" --	8, 563/ 35
in the Old Testament	described	so seriously all the	8, 79/ 9
as I before Contio	described	you, and which was	8, 170/ 24
Tyndale here defined and	described	us what he called	8, 390/ 20
faith which himself hath	described	is the thing that	8, 417/ 23
which he hath before	described	is "ever fought with	8, 565/ 2
wise the prophet Joel	describeth	the manner with which	8, 214/ 18
this church which himself	describeth	were the church that	8, 390/ 29
feeling faith" which himself	describeth	. Then we ask him	8, 396/ 31
the faith that he	describeth	him, he reckoneth for	8, 417/ 29
himself, and so clearly	describeth	and depainteth himself and	8, 480/ 13
the faith that himself	describeth	, and thereby is once	8, 489/ 37
far forth, Doctor Ovid	describeth	us well and plainly	8, 521/ 22
and that. But his	description	of "the church" in	8, 146/ 21
third signification after his	description	-- all the whole	8, 147/ 1
of his definition and	description	of "the church." Where	8, 391/ 3
further expressed in his	description	-- we must first	8, 391/ 6
I can see, his	description	agreeth with neither of	8, 391/ 24
with the definition or	description	of Tyndale. I would	8, 392/ 20
elect church," of his	description	, a part of the	8, 392/ 26
are expressed in his	description	. For other than this	8, 392/ 28
elect church" of his	description	may be deceived and	8, 393/ 1
elect church" of his	description	in these times only	8, 393/ 14
elect church" of Tyndale's	description	devised only to juggle	8, 393/ 35
that Tyndale's definition or	description	of "the church" . . . by	8, 399/ 10
were all Tyndale's high	descriptions	and differences of elects	8, 494/ 31
Scripture unto Christ in	desert	. For as the devil	8, 43/ 32
forty years uncircumcised in	desert	. . . he endeth that matter	8, 72/ 25
with the people in	desert	, in delaying the circumcision	8, 72/ 32
that were either in	desert	or among infidels, where	8, 75/ 3
the Jews were in	desert	, every man that was	8, 246/ 39
his way in the	desert	of this wretched world	8, 270/ 13
any demerit or evil	desert	of their own, only	8, 500/ 2
the reason of which	desert	and merit on our	8, 507/ 37
withdraweth it without any	desert	and default of them	8, 531/ 10
nor could no thank	deserve	nor no reward in	8, 6/ 12
grace in faith, to	deserve	anything toward the getting	8, 400/ 22
man's own endeavor to	deserve	it. This false-feeling faith	8, 400/ 26
for God's sake, could	deserve	heaven of itself, without	8, 401/ 18
foregoing good deeds, nor	deserve	the gift of believing	8, 507/ 32
endeavor and obedient conformity	deserve	and merit in the	8, 507/ 34
what can a man	deserve	in believing the thing	8, 511/ 9
help of his grace	deserve	to be partakers of	8, 519/ 24

in some wise do	deserve	it . . . he never leaveth	8, 526/ 35
his dealing had before	deserved	. And so much the	8, 17/ 10
wist he had well	deserved	(and yet was nothing	8, 19/ 25
that he had well	deserved	to suffer the death	8, 23/ 12
more honorable than well	deserved	title, Defensor), so nothing	8, 26/ 32
God -- yea, and	deserved	above measure -- if	8, 109/ 18
did not sin, but	deserved	thank (all such, I	8, 302/ 19
obey, and merited and	deserved	by their obedience. Much	8, 328/ 15
whereby he had before	deserved	that he so should	8, 524/ 26
well worketh with grace	deserveth	of God by God's	8, 205/ 3
first. (As "one sin	deserveth	the doing of another	8, 524/ 28
institution, not for the	deserving	of his own sin	8, 122/ 8
respect of their own	deserving	" -- and plainly meaneth	8, 400/ 18
or regard unto their	deserving	; as though he rought	8, 402/ 1
respect and regard of	deserving	any reward, or thank	8, 402/ 33
respect of their own	deserving	," and only for the	8, 563/ 30
respect of their own	deserving	; yea, and for none	8, 567/ 33
respect of their own	deservings	; yea, and for none	8, 390/ 16
respect of their own	deservings	; yea, and for none	8, 399/ 30
perfect faith, and his	desire	to proceed of a	8, 23/ 29
them that for no	desire	of man's praise or	8, 69/ 35
More No man can	desire	better knowledge of him	8, 117/ 5
with devotion and with	desire	of grace, do stand	8, 159/ 31
them wrong: I will	desire	the reader to look	8, 169/ 10
that he will never	desire	that she shall lie	8, 261/ 34
worldly business to the	desire	of heaven and acceptable	8, 321/ 21
pray for and to	desire	therein. By this have	8, 366/ 7
it for hope or	desire	toward any remission either	8, 425/ 28
love of God nor	desire	of heaven nor dread	8, 512/ 9
fulfilling of his fleshly	desire	and beastly lust and	8, 512/ 24
Church. And therefore he	desired	that he might have	8, 9/ 21
Origen. And when I	desired	him to take the	8, 152/ 8
required us . . . but only	desired	us to have her	8, 372/ 12
last that ever she	desired	of me, she may	8, 373/ 9
man for himself the	desires	and petitions of his	8, 112/ 6
sufficiently for himself the "	desires	and petitions of his	8, 112/ 13
that "we" offer our	desires	of our heart at	8, 112/ 25
the devil, and his	desires	will ye do." "And	8, 434/ 28
God, nothing more effectually	desireth	than the maintenance of	8, 26/ 30
what they mean, or	desiring	to know; but only	8, 126/ 19
was not in utter	despair	of pardon . . . he was	8, 17/ 2
had not been in	despair	of life . . . it well	8, 20/ 10
is yet in such	despair	to be able to	8, 226/ 20
to wit, presumption and	despair	, that ever any heretic	8, 425/ 12
Christian people in utter	despair	of heaven, if men	8, 427/ 1
hope or foolish, fearful	despair	. . . either weening that after	8, 433/ 18
yet dare I not	despair	of any of all	8, 437/ 32
I neither, I say,	despair	of any of them	8, 437/ 36
the devil do not	despair	to turn a man	8, 469/ 16
a good man should	despair	to convert a sinner	8, 469/ 21

hope and fall in	despair	. . . and after, by grace	8, 487/ 33
will not let him	despair	. Howbeit, all the world	8, 489/ 26
the good child utterly	despair	, for all that he	8, 495/ 16
himself between hope and	despair	, his faith almost catching	8, 495/ 27
done, fell almost in	despair	of life for fear	8, 496/ 31
impatience (drawing near to	despair	) in persecution nor by	8, 529/ 19
us to fall, not	despair	therefore, but repent and	8, 544/ 9
needeth not Tyndale to	despair	but that as evil	8, 549/ 24
life, their sects so	desperate	that either they dare	8, 25/ 1
all to cursing and	desperate	sorrow and furious blaspheming	8, 129/ 13
hear . . . or is so	desperate	and so sore set	8, 244/ 25
man forthwith for a	desperate	heretic . . . because that, if	8, 470/ 31
of destruction, and almost	desperate	dread of hanging. Now	8, 491/ 26
and beaten at with	desperation	. . . not when we sin	8, 485/ 5
cowardous dread and utter	desperation	. For the outrageous increase	8, 487/ 21
my laws at naught,	despise	my judgments, and leave	8, 5/ 7
threat than they that	despise	Christ's sacraments, which are	8, 5/ 20
at the beginning utterly	despise	Baptism nor the Blessed	8, 82/ 36
O poor women! How	despise	ye them! The viler	8, 190/ 26
in those horrible deeds	despise	both his law and	8, 539/ 21
upon their relics, and	despise	their images, and therewith	8, 572/ 10
the proud Pharisee that	despised	the poor publican, though	8, 523/ 19
house, because thou hast	despised	me, and taken to	8, 539/ 9
while in which he	despised	both the law of	8, 539/ 23
deadly that he sinfully	despised	both God's law and	8, 540/ 25
is the most traitorous	despiser	of God's commandments that	8, 218/ 13
dissembleth, and the other	despiseth	. . . and believeth the old	8, 426/ 26
that the contempt and	despising	of God's law may	8, 538/ 25
that ever they found;	despited	the saints' images, relics	8, 482/ 27
bleed, to detect their	despiteful	dealing, and make them	8, 275/ 28
sin upon sin and	despiteful	circumstances, so far off	8, 423/ 15
casting out their relics,	despiting	our Lady, defiling the	8, 484/ 21
again, to pillage and	despoil	the true Catholics of	8, 482/ 36
cause the robbery, pillage,	despoil	, and murder of their	8, 484/ 13
whole country -- robbed,	despoiled	, and bore away all	8, 482/ 26
on every side wounded,	despoiled	, and bound . . . and, quick	8, 496/ 7
nothing at all but	destiny	. And so, pretending liberty	8, 206/ 2
and ascribe allthing to	destiny	. Which thing is not	8, 497/ 24
never leave his church	destitute	of help and comfort	8, 264/ 21
and would with Scripture	destroy	the Scripture; and amidst	8, 41/ 31
precisely commanded him to	destroy	, and Eve was so	8, 49/ 22
them in heresies and	destroy	both body and soul	8, 56/ 34
Tyndale goeth about to	destroy	. If he will say	8, 71/ 7
clean goeth about to	destroy	. Now, where Tyndale, as	8, 72/ 17
thou goest about to	destroy	, and I have bidden	8, 97/ 18
utterly goeth about to	destroy	them. Finally, where Christ	8, 106/ 29
with false heresies to	destroy	the true faith of	8, 137/ 6
in Almaine, and thereby	destroy	Christ's good Christian people	8, 137/ 8
in false heresies and	destroy	the true faith --	8, 138/ 3
Tyndale goeth about to	destroy	. . . and believe the old	8, 140/ 35

and would with them	destroy	all virtue save faith	8, 158/ 22
corners and studying to	destroy	the Church. These circumstances	8, 165/ 26
Tyndale utterly striveth to	destroy	. Against Tyndale's Translating of	8, 198/ 19
the greater miracles to	destroy	them -- as he	8, 270/ 4
also, of Saint Paul,	destroy	Tyndale's heresy that men's	8, 325/ 13
of apparent scriptures to	destroy	the faith that Timothy	8, 360/ 29
by that exposition they	destroy	yet a third heresy	8, 433/ 28
of Saint John utterly	destroy	Tyndale's heresy grounded upon	8, 441/ 30
about to impugn and	destroy	. In which only church	8, 477/ 4
devil stirred up to	destroy	the true faith and	8, 481/ 33
as he laboreth to	destroy	hope and charity and	8, 486/ 15
cast him away or	destroy	him, and hopeth that	8, 489/ 23
of God's election to	destroy	the free will of	8, 497/ 23
must either his heresy	destroy	his definition or his	8, 569/ 19
or his definition must	destroy	his heresy. Of which	8, 569/ 20
the dear years have	destroyed	bodies. And surely no	8, 2/ 8
he with these words	destroyed	the effect of his	8, 118/ 11
he hath killed and	destroyed	divers men, and may	8, 220/ 18
himself finally by miracle	destroyed	and killed: ye see	8, 270/ 30
thy God shall have	destroyed	before thy face the	8, 348/ 36
own false doctrine utterly	destroyed	. For he teacheth plainly	8, 399/ 14
by his own doctrine	destroyed	. For the elect church	8, 399/ 22
be both his heresies	destroyed	at once. For God	8, 432/ 18
this matter, here utterly	destroyed	and damned. Now, if	8, 473/ 14
him that he hath	destroyed	all his principal ground	8, 473/ 31
hath confounded himself and	destroyed	all his whole matter	8, 480/ 10
they burned up and	destroyed	; and somewhere -- all	8, 482/ 25
another of Tyndale's heresies	destroyed	. . . by which he teacheth	8, 540/ 12
in the meanwhile utterly	destroyed	not only Tyndale's words	8, 549/ 27
words with which himself	destroyeth	all his whole abominable	8, 118/ 3
in stead; which thing	destroyeth	all his whole purpose	8, 278/ 13
confounded. For both he	destroyeth	his heresy that no	8, 285/ 21
he say yea: then	destroyeth	he his whole reason	8, 325/ 23
and his own doctrine	destroyeth	his own solution. For	8, 472/ 14
of his doctrine plainly	destroyeth	another, concerning his difference	8, 473/ 26
he say yea, he	destroyeth	his heresy; for then	8, 569/ 14
say nay, then he	destroyeth	his definition; for then	8, 569/ 16
themselves to seek the	destruction	of others. As the	8, 12/ 1
Tyndale ungraciously in their	destruction	. . . reckoning that their painful	8, 25/ 8
they have made, what	destruction	and manslaughter they have	8, 28/ 34
translated false, to the	destruction	of so many souls	8, 31/ 6
whole hold in the	destruction	of many holy things	8, 253/ 6
God, and to the	destruction	of the faith" --	8, 356/ 33
tendeth not to the	destruction	of the faith, but	8, 357/ 14
good work; but in	destruction	of monasteries, casting out	8, 484/ 17
of conscience, fear of	destruction	, and almost desperate dread	8, 491/ 26
of temptations and tormentry,	destruction	, hangman, and gallows, and	8, 492/ 14
predestination of God, with	destruction	of the free will	8, 499/ 31
nor by the traitorous	destruction	of his friendly servant	8, 529/ 22
fire were but a	detaining	therein by some stronger	8, 101/ 34

Sacrament to bleed, to	detect	their despitiful dealing, and	8, 275/ 28
whereof he not only	detected	, as I said, his	8, 19/ 17
not suspected, but manifestly	detected	and perceived to have	8, 144/ 1
approach, but only in	detecting	their wickedness and bringing	8, 340/ 27
which was by Constantine's	detection	taken and committed to	8, 17/ 20
the means of his	detection	amended, and with the	8, 17/ 27
but some special thing	determinate	of that kind; and	8, 232/ 26
signification to a more	determinate	especialty; and that in	8, 234/ 23
there can never any	determinate	end be made, though	8, 343/ 17
not forcing of the	determination	of the Church . . . and	8, 14/ 10
the apostles for their	determination	(in the fifteenth chapter	8, 343/ 22
people, and the plain	determination	of Christ's church . . . but	8, 429/ 9
general councils made their	determinations	by Scripture and not	8, 341/ 8
to move them to	determine	and conclude against heretics	8, 340/ 3
any new question arise,	determine	it also. For Abraham	8, 342/ 9
may arise, we shall	determine	by Scripture -- ye	8, 343/ 4
less by his preaching,	determined	therefore with himself that	8, 7/ 5
never promised as he	determined	to give before he	8, 105/ 30
hath from the beginning	determined	that he would after	8, 106/ 3
sacraments. But though he	determined	also to make a	8, 106/ 5
a promise . . . yet never	determined	he that he would	8, 106/ 5
had in his time	determined	for an article of	8, 247/ 32
as were in them	determined	-- as stories make	8, 339/ 29
and all that was	determined	therein was naught. Thus	8, 341/ 25
was false that was	determined	in the councils against	8, 341/ 27
how can anything be	determined	by Scripture . . . when of	8, 343/ 15
contrary. But God had	determined	to bring man to	8, 509/ 38
and it is clearly	determined	that God suffereth no	8, 532/ 2
whereof the Scripture nothing	determineth	. . . and which things, therefore	8, 365/ 21
had taken already, and	determining	to bring his business	8, 13/ 14
and watching about his	detestable	treason: so while these	8, 35/ 39
be it never so	detestable	sin. Secondly, that of	8, 425/ 22
these beasts do their	detestable	deeds unwillingly, without consent	8, 493/ 34
for all his other	detestable	crimes, whereupon it might	8, 494/ 10
doth none of those	detestable	deeds of pure malice	8, 494/ 17
Spurn Point into some	detestable	deed, let Tyndale then	8, 495/ 22
devilish appetite, accomplisheth his	detestable	deed . . . not for any	8, 512/ 25
nothath had it in	detestation	, and he now meet	8, 45/ 21
had revoked, abhorred, and	detested	such heresies as he	8, 22/ 27
he hath abhorred and	detested	it to the devil	8, 140/ 5
that heresy have continually	detested	and condemned it as	8, 426/ 32
Defensor), so nothing more	detesteth	than these pestilent books	8, 26/ 33
my darling that he	detesteth	and abhorreth the errors	8, 176/ 20
and promised in the	Deuteronomy	. Of which prophet there	8, 231/ 34
of Moses (in the	Deuteronomy	) commanding that no man	8, 278/ 5
the twelfth of the	Deuteronomy	, where he saith, "The	8, 348/ 23
of Latin, French, and	Deutsch	, in which there are	8, 6/ 1
circumstances, of his own	device	. . . that he may make	8, 164/ 37
vocabulary of his own	device	, too. And so, with	8, 186/ 24
gloss of his own	device	, he fareth like a	8, 297/ 3

gloss of their own	device	. . . and then for the	8, 362/ 25
doth deliberately, with long	device	and study bestowed about	8, 493/ 30
sure, a very comely	device	which every wise man	8, 494/ 2
against penance, and wonderful	devices	of lewd, lecherous living	8, 122/ 20
these be the devil's	devices	and their own. For	8, 359/ 3
either itself or the	devil	that it represented, and	8, 3/ 25
maketh men serve the	devil	while they ween to	8, 3/ 29
put trust in the	devil	, and serve the devil	8, 3/ 31
devil, and serve the	devil	with faith, it is	8, 3/ 31
idol but a very	devil	. And what can be	8, 4/ 2
but invention of the	devil	? And what can be	8, 4/ 10
-- saving that the	devil	is ready to put	8, 6/ 19
swallowed up by the	devil	that he shall never	8, 8/ 6
of others. As the	devil	hath a deadly delight	8, 12/ 1
they have made the	devil	reign in a man's	8, 12/ 10
stand stiff with the	devil	in their errors and	8, 13/ 12
know, and peradventure the	devil	too, if he intended	8, 17/ 8
send him to the	devil	alone than let him	8, 17/ 31
to cast unto the	devil	all his other errors	8, 24/ 19
since I see the	devil	in these days so	8, 35/ 18
dark dungeon of the	devil	. . . are more wily, and	8, 35/ 33
the poison to the	devil	and let the treacle	8, 37/ 16
reject and confound any	devil	that would draw them	8, 38/ 24
and service of the	devil	. The other ribald, in	8, 41/ 27
in darkness of the	devil	; whereas he speaketh of	8, 42/ 5
the example of the	devil	that alleged the Scripture	8, 43/ 30
desert. For as the	devil	there falsely wrested the	8, 43/ 33
necessary truths till the	devil	had through pride, envy	8, 44/ 24
did . . . or between the	devil	and themselves as our	8, 49/ 17
new fashion spiritual; the	devil	(their evil spirit) and	8, 49/ 25
Friar Huessgen, and the	devil	, together -- so long	8, 50/ 6
poisonous speech as the	devil	can devise them, with	8, 56/ 31
the worst that the	devil	and you devise together	8, 58/ 23
the serpent and the	devil	and all. And surely	8, 61/ 37
false wiliness of the	devil	in uttering of his	8, 75/ 29
a sort which the	devil	hath by the blast	8, 76/ 15
as himself helpeth the	devil	to pull it down	8, 78/ 6
all them whom the	devil	blindeth to believe them	8, 88/ 3
faith. More If the	devil	should himself sit and	8, 88/ 10
he learned of the	devil	!), who taketh Baptism but	8, 94/ 12
he have suffered the	devil	to teach it some	8, 107/ 33
in that sacrament? The	devil	knoweth that Christ died	8, 115/ 23
saith he not, "The	devil	knoweth this to be	8, 115/ 27
body, and yet the	devil	is never the better	8, 115/ 28
himself believeth that the	devil	knoweth it not at	8, 115/ 29
the Jews with the	devil	to flee from the	8, 115/ 32
the Jews and the	devil	he might have joined	8, 115/ 34
deep dungeon of the	devil	. And now, since of	8, 118/ 25
find condemned to the	devil	by the general councils	8, 119/ 27
these latter days, the	devil	hath broken his chains	8, 119/ 32

and malice, that the	devil	hath stricken him stark	8, 126/ 32
sacraments, which yet the	devil	dreadeth himself and dare	8, 127/ 1
our ghostly enemy the	devil	, and in many a	8, 129/ 3
might once meet the	devil	in the dark, he	8, 129/ 8
he meet not the	devil	in eternal darkness, where	8, 129/ 10
and God for the	devil	and the devil for	8, 136/ 34
the devil and the	devil	for God: then, when	8, 136/ 35
detested it to the	devil	of hell that ever	8, 140/ 6
For spite whereof the	devil	and his damned spirits	8, 158/ 30
the rugged bear the	devil	-- you, Tyndale, in	8, 161/ 29
the church of the	devil	, "the church of Satan	8, 166/ 9
an image of the	devil	" as well as "an	8, 174/ 6
love God and the	devil	together, as he that	8, 174/ 19
his pleasure translate the	devil	into "angel" without any	8, 174/ 24
drive men to the	devil	. And yet if poetry	8, 175/ 37
darling him that the	devil	taketh for his darling	8, 176/ 26
speak . . . than against the	devil	himself that first found	8, 179/ 34
the spirit of the	devil	of hell . . . and for	8, 179/ 37
own conditions; and the	devil	hath made him falsely	8, 191/ 4
more than may the	devil	. Tyndale And seeing that	8, 194/ 2
from whose heart the	devil	hath juggled all grace	8, 204/ 19
way down to the	devil	. For those be graces	8, 204/ 22
false, subtle juggler the	devil	hath taught these young	8, 205/ 33
drive men to the	devil	. And this is Tyndale's	8, 206/ 5
the flesh, nor the	devil	drew him back . . . nor	8, 217/ 35
for all that, the	devil	will be the devil	8, 219/ 26
devil will be the	devil	though Tyndale would call	8, 219/ 26
he doth as the	devil	doth, endure pain for	8, 220/ 25
have died for the	devil	. But since I know	8, 221/ 18
and servants of the	devil	: now cometh me Tyndale	8, 223/ 10
vanished away to the	devil	with themselves . . . and that	8, 223/ 15
themselves . . . and that the	devil	hath of their dry	8, 223/ 16
the poison that the	devil	hath put in them	8, 223/ 19
the darkness of the	devil	, walking with a sconce	8, 223/ 31
himself confesseth, and the	devil	himself saith not nay	8, 225/ 18
do service to the	devil	. And therefore I showed	8, 225/ 27
the hellhounds that the	devil	hath in his kennel	8, 225/ 36
in heaven and the	devil	lieth in hell never	8, 226/ 1
for what cause, the	devil	and he knoweth. For	8, 230/ 8
not withdraw from the	devil	, lest he should have	8, 237/ 6
the congregation of the	devil	: yet forasmuch as I	8, 240/ 34
he will to the	devil	willingly, by doing now	8, 244/ 26
the power of the	devil	. And yet when Tyndale	8, 244/ 29
neither by God nor	devil	. And this I show	8, 245/ 6
false illusions of the	devil	that have been done	8, 245/ 35
heaven -- except the	devil	, by their deadly malice	8, 249/ 4
be done by the	devil	. But then say I	8, 251/ 22
than ever was the	devil	. For the devil durst	8, 251/ 23
the devil. For the	devil	durst never say so	8, 251/ 24
false illusions of the	devil	is a word well	8, 251/ 29

to prove himself a	devil	. Now, if Tyndale will	8, 251/ 30
false churches of the	devil	. Now if Tyndale will	8, 274/ 29
either by man or	devil	to be done to	8, 275/ 30
with butter? Surely the	devil	hath made this man	8, 308/ 15
man, or by the	devil	, or else by God	8, 339/ 4
that either man or	devil	have kept them all	8, 339/ 5
needed either man or	devil	. Tyndale proveth us not	8, 339/ 8
that it is the	devil	that doth them. I	8, 346/ 24
all wrought by the	devil	. And thus ye may	8, 346/ 37
to go to the	devil	for their proud disobedience	8, 354/ 29
of you is a	devil	?" -- or else that	8, 391/ 16
of you is a	devil	?" Now, as for the	8, 392/ 2
sin, no hell, no	devil	, no lies, none error	8, 410/ 1
sin, no hell, no	devil	, no lies, nor none	8, 410/ 15
no sin, nor no	devil	, nor none error prevail	8, 410/ 24
-- yet might the	devil	prevail against the rock	8, 410/ 28
might be that the	devil	might bring a man	8, 410/ 29
will boast that the	devil	cannot in any person	8, 410/ 31
For else may the	devil	prevail against the rock	8, 410/ 37
the instigation of the	devil	or of such heretics	8, 411/ 16
are worse than the	devil	, fall again therefrom . . . as	8, 411/ 17
their hearts by the	devil	or the devil's instruments	8, 411/ 19
sin, no hell, no	devil	, no lies, no error	8, 412/ 37
and wonders of the	devil	-- as he calleth	8, 415/ 21
false church of the	devil	, that is a liar	8, 416/ 36
the son of the	devil	; for neither flesh nor	8, 418/ 8
thine own father, the	devil	that is in hell	8, 418/ 9
the child of the	devil	, and so may die	8, 421/ 28
and go to the	devil	. is But yet is	8, 421/ 28
as well as the	devil	did in the beginning	8, 421/ 37
the flesh, or the	devil	: then, like as his	8, 422/ 13
or instigation of the	devil	, or enticement of the	8, 422/ 29
he did cast the	devil	!), because he drove the	8, 422/ 33
because he drove the	devil	into their hogs and	8, 422/ 34
come down to the	devil	. Thus, finally, concerning his	8, 423/ 24
heresies that ever the	devil	devised. For as Tyndale's	8, 426/ 33
be "born of the	devil	" is to be the	8, 427/ 23
the children of the	devil	, till they be born	8, 428/ 13
the child of the	devil	in the church of	8, 428/ 18
be born of the	devil	and become his children	8, 434/ 22
he showeth that the	devil	is the father of	8, 434/ 25
of your father the	devil	, and his desires will	8, 434/ 28
the works of the	devil	. And every man that	8, 434/ 31
be born of the	devil	and to be his	8, 434/ 36
the children of the	devil	open" (that is to	8, 434/ 38
the children of the	devil	"). "For he that is	8, 434/ 40
the child of the	devil	. To this will Tyndale	8, 435/ 16
after born of the	devil	: it may as well	8, 436/ 2
an angel into a	devil	. But likewise as that	8, 436/ 4
become children of the	devil	. . . and yet arise by	8, 437/ 5

the children of the	devil	. For letting pass over	8, 437/ 16
and child of the	devil	of hell, we have	8, 437/ 19
and gone to the	devil	already. For then is	8, 438/ 2
them than for the	devil	. Quia in inferno nulla	8, 438/ 5
enemies, as is the	devil	. But these reasons and	8, 438/ 7
and go to the	devil	therein too. And so	8, 440/ 23
who children of the	devil	; for he that is	8, 441/ 26
sin is of the	devil	. " Now may we clearly	8, 441/ 28
the children of the	devil	be manifest and open	8, 441/ 33
the children of the	devil	, for all the doing	8, 442/ 1
the children of the	devil	be made manifest and	8, 442/ 8
of God or the	devil	. And therefore -- whereas	8, 442/ 12
horrible deeds" as the	devil	and the flesh did	8, 444/ 15
well ye wot, the	devil	would not fear to	8, 444/ 17
upon occasions by the	devil	and the flesh --	8, 450/ 32
the motion of the	devil	and the flesh at	8, 451/ 34
others that resist the	devil	nothing at all, but	8, 452/ 4
than tarry till the	devil	come to carry them	8, 452/ 6
come thereto, and the	devil	helpeth them to find	8, 452/ 16
the pleasure of the	devil	and the lust of	8, 452/ 18
his grace, unto the	devil	and the flesh . . . what	8, 452/ 19
sin to serve the	devil	. . . and the devil to	8, 454/ 25
the devil . . . and the	devil	to serve them again	8, 454/ 25
harlot. First when the	devil	, upon some sight of	8, 456/ 35
wot well . . . for the	devil	driveth them thither, and	8, 457/ 7
needs go whom the	devil	driveth -- then, all	8, 457/ 8
of malice, as the	devil	doth, but of weakness	8, 457/ 31
be damned to the	devil	if they do but	8, 458/ 6
at large after the	devil	. These twain both at	8, 458/ 22
Chrysostom saith, if the	devil	do not despair to	8, 469/ 16
a sinner from the	devil	to God because he	8, 469/ 22
him still to the	devil	. Were not this, ween	8, 469/ 29
be damned with the	devil	; and so should Tyndale	8, 470/ 19
was devised by the	devil	and put forth by	8, 474/ 21
to hold him, the	devil	so troubleth his brains	8, 480/ 36
peradventure, but that the	devil	pulleth him back by	8, 481/ 6
have been by the	devil	stirred up to destroy	8, 481/ 32
of them to the	devil	, to the punishment of	8, 482/ 4
thereto. And if the	devil	were so strong with	8, 483/ 16
the work of the	devil	, and of the sin	8, 483/ 25
blown down to the	devil	. I pray God amend	8, 484/ 25
and assaulted, by the	devil	and all his disciples	8, 486/ 3
us not, that the	devil	daily laboreth to quench	8, 486/ 14
sin, till suddenly the	devil	out of his high	8, 487/ 19
the soul whom the	devil	driveth out of one	8, 487/ 28
sent down unto the	devil	. Tyndale The Manner and	8, 496/ 9
of you is a	devil	?" And therefore, as I	8, 498/ 31
souls sent unto the	devil	by them, they should	8, 514/ 13
his lusts, and the	devil	rock the cradle, till	8, 520/ 31
and turned to the	devil	, too . . . yet wheresoever in	8, 558/ 30

from God unto the	devil	. . . as Lucifer by turning	8, 558/ 37
himself turned to the	devil	. And now ye see	8, 558/ 37
think that the same	devil	(or his mate) that	8, 559/ 7
the children of the	devil	. After cometh his other	8, 564/ 20
and bedded with the	devil	. Yet ye see well	8, 564/ 33
heresy go to the	devil	that gave it to	8, 569/ 22
of Scripture whereupon the	devil	taught him to ground	8, 569/ 24
in whose hearts the	devil	hath written his law	8, 571/ 27
apostles and play the	devil's	disours; speaking much of	8, 11/ 15
do these heretics, the	devil's	disciples, beset their whole	8, 12/ 5
Sir Thomas Hitton, the	devil's	stinking martyr . . . of whose	8, 16/ 1
to run into the	devil's	bondage. And in his	8, 21/ 22
Christ, and like the	devil's	ape maketh mocks and	8, 75/ 25
that he playeth the	devil's	disour even in this	8, 76/ 1
is, and let the	devil's	disour go. Delight not	8, 140/ 32
because he thought the	devil's	name was not meet	8, 174/ 28
that these heretics, the	devil's	doctors, can make) --	8, 263/ 13
For these be the	devil's	devices and their own	8, 359/ 3
the devil or the	devil's	instruments, have brought them	8, 411/ 20
is to be the	devil's	child. We shall, I	8, 427/ 23
God's child but the	devil's	-- Tyndale affirmeth him	8, 438/ 27
will, they be the	devil's	children indeed, and all	8, 443/ 2
lieth prostrate under the	devil's	foot -- and not	8, 455/ 3
to it, play the	devil's	part, and think that	8, 470/ 1
the blast of the	devil's	mouth blown out abroad	8, 471/ 15
he that by the	devil's	enticement defouleth his mother	8, 493/ 27
miserable members of the	devil's	damned church in hell	8, 495/ 13
unexcused, except peradventure the	devil's	? But the sin of	8, 543/ 3
and wrought with the	devil's	craft all this while	8, 547/ 20
gluttony, covetousness, and pride,	devil-worship	, and self-slaughter too. And	8, 444/ 19
pestilent pleasure have some	devilish	people caught . . . with the	8, 11/ 35
to hell by their	devilish	heresies. Much they cry	8, 12/ 7
was left unsought no	devilish	invention or means to	8, 17/ 37
and devised how those	devilish	books which himself and	8, 19/ 19
and glory of Tyndale's	devilish	, proud, dispiteous heart, to	8, 33/ 4
so strong, and these	devilish	heresies so sore set	8, 35/ 18
words . . . but in their	devilish	deeds forbear still and	8, 59/ 10
the doctrine of these	devilish	preachers of fleshly liberty	8, 67/ 30
see to what a	devilish	end Tyndale's tale cometh	8, 83/ 9
blessed Person a deadly,	devilish	heretic! Now, since ye	8, 118/ 36
their hearts abhor his	devilish	doctrine without any further	8, 120/ 1
out bigly with shameless	devilish	heresy. Tyndale And if	8, 124/ 33
of their worldly, fleshly,	devilish	spirit -- so plain	8, 139/ 36
Delight not in his	devilish	doctrine, that ye see	8, 140/ 33
Altar, as was the	devilish	Dialogue of the Father	8, 142/ 22
signify evil images and	devilish	, he may not in	8, 174/ 10
Now, to resist this	devilish	spirit my poor spirit	8, 180/ 5
and is indeed very	devilish	. For the words that	8, 212/ 6
maintenance of his false,	devilish	heresies against the truth	8, 220/ 26
the one renounce his	devilish	heresies, and so escape	8, 220/ 31

Tyndale's "truths" be stark	devilish	heresies: if God give	8, 221/ 21
when Tyndale is so	devilish	to tell us thus	8, 244/ 30
this alone defend his	devilish	doctrine while he liveth	8, 252/ 36
false prophet were so	devilish	as to preach that	8, 266/ 20
deepest dungeon of that	devilish	heresy; wherein he sitteth	8, 301/ 17
and erroneous books of	devilish	heresies devised of their	8, 358/ 28
great rabble of such	devilish	heresies more, of such	8, 418/ 1
the doing their filthy	devilish	deed, they yield themselves	8, 454/ 23
heavy heap of horrible	devilish	deeds -- I say	8, 488/ 7
the deeds never so	devilish	. And now, to prove	8, 490/ 9
not clearly the dark,	devilish	heresy of this high	8, 502/ 14
and beastly lust and	devilish	appetite, accomplisheth his detestable	8, 512/ 25
as well in this	devilish	work of his as	8, 516/ 26
frowardness take such a	devilish	delight, that finally they	8, 517/ 19
he did all those	devilish	deeds in his sleep	8, 533/ 3
still and fed his	devilish	delight in beholding her	8, 537/ 28
do never so many	devilish	deeds; but for all	8, 572/ 21
hearts by sin very	devilish-deadly	. And yet dare I	8, 437/ 31
sufficeth to salvation, how	devilishly	that any man live	8, 42/ 11
Beelzebul, and all the	devils	in hell. Wherefore, like	8, 4/ 32
' and ' very	devils	' -- and finally	8, 58/ 22
that that kind of	devils	which he did cast	8, 64/ 34
saith, "This kind of	devils	is not cast out	8, 69/ 13
that evil angels the	devils	, whose substance is as	8, 101/ 24
yet were all the	devils	so sore afraid, that	8, 128/ 35
and "the church of	devils	" too. But, now, though	8, 167/ 23
offer . . . they offer to	devils	and not to God	8, 172/ 23
have any fellowship with	devils	." This only text of	8, 172/ 25
idols was done to	devils	. And why, but for	8, 172/ 32
they bore to those	devils	, whom they called gods	8, 172/ 34
of them they worshipped	devils	: right so do the	8, 173/ 4
false gods that were	devils	, yet for all that	8, 173/ 25
abroad the idols of	devils	. But Tyndale's translation of	8, 173/ 35
-- then since that	devils	be angels (as indeed	8, 174/ 22
of false gods and	devils	to make the Scripture	8, 175/ 3
and take all the	devils	in hell to help	8, 252/ 36
from the legion of	devils	, and therefore loved him	8, 422/ 37
casting out of more	devils	they might afterward haply	8, 423/ 2
free will, all the	devils	in hell can never	8, 452/ 30
good, that all the	devils	in hell shall never	8, 453/ 12
God's miracles nothing but	devils'	wonders! And this doth	8, 381/ 15
with God in the	devils'	fall, were forthwith so	8, 436/ 28
as the devil can	devise	them, with all the	8, 56/ 31
the devil and you	devise	together, busily put forth	8, 58/ 23
should himself sit and	devise	to speak spitefully . . . what	8, 88/ 10
himself list for to	devise	. . . whereof his church is	8, 248/ 13
it pleaseth God to	devise	. . . though Tyndale and his	8, 260/ 10
and each of them	devise	a manner of saying	8, 316/ 30
handled howsoever men list.	Devise	once some signification . . . and	8, 319/ 13
as he doth --	devise	causes at adventure and	8, 319/ 27

gloss that I can	devise	for him. But now	8, 414/ 32
-- yet if he	devise	and mean any other	8, 422/ 23
surely I can myself	devise	no more effectual words	8, 436/ 20
for her husband, and	devise	the murder, and write	8, 533/ 9
could not think or	devise	who should raise him	8, 542/ 30
me: that it was	devised	wilily that the Cardinal	8, 8/ 26
doubteth but that Tyndale	devised	it of his own	8, 8/ 31
of his counsel . . . they	devised	between them that Necton	8, 18/ 11
but also studied and	devised	how those devilish books	8, 19/ 18
all that God had	devised	, nor would have kept	8, 80/ 6
juggling terms, but terms	devised	with good reason and	8, 205/ 32
commandments that can be	devised	: it followeth very clearly	8, 218/ 13
his own holy words,	devised	of none occasion . . . and	8, 227/ 23
of them should have	devised	a sundry fashion, and	8, 316/ 32
books of devilish heresies	devised	of their own frantic	8, 358/ 28
Scripture, be not things	devised	, as Tyndale saith, by	8, 367/ 24
church" of Tyndale's description	devised	only to juggle with	8, 393/ 35
that ever any heretic	devised	. For he gathereth and	8, 425/ 13
that ever the devil	devised	. For as Tyndale's other	8, 426/ 34
deeds that could be	devised	, yet their secret, unknown	8, 442/ 10
nor so frantic be	devised	but a man might	8, 448/ 21
else till it was	devised	by the devil and	8, 474/ 20
faithful servant, when he	devised	and wrote the traitorous	8, 536/ 16
what foolish gauds he	deviseth	upon it of his	8, 116/ 19
And this translation therefore	deviseth	Tyndale . . . because he would	8, 233/ 33
the way that Luther	deviseth	is insufficient and uncertain	8, 317/ 1
folly, but divineth and	deviseth	two new causes of	8, 318/ 20
the church that Tyndale	deviseth	. And the church also	8, 384/ 7
also that Friar Barnes	deviseth	. Made by Sir Thomas	8, 384/ 9
of his -- he	deviseth	here to take away	8, 404/ 22
forth; and therefore he	deviseth	another way, and would	8, 529/ 33
in the study and	devising	thereupon . . . which if all	8, 330/ 9
and now, in the	devising	thereupon, find out good	8, 330/ 10
question of his own	devising	-- "Whether the Word	8, 562/ 8
called "satisfaction," for the	devoir	that we should do	8, 65/ 24
concerning any manner of	devoir	of themselves toward the	8, 499/ 32
or malice, but of	devotion	and pity; by the	8, 3/ 1
Spirit" with no more	devotion	than dogs -- divers	8, 11/ 16
more clearly perceive what	devotion	the man had thereto	8, 23/ 28
faith, and so great	devotion	, that every good Christian	8, 23/ 31
may nourish and increase	devotion	-- of which kind	8, 36/ 29
done of any other	devotion	, but only served for	8, 63/ 5
not of any other	devotion	but only for taming	8, 63/ 10
when men do for	devotion	to God not only	8, 64/ 26
in true faith and	devotion	with purpose of amendment	8, 65/ 9
already: leave off their	devotion	to God for the	8, 70/ 9
pleaseth God done with	devotion	, and serveth us for	8, 71/ 19
these sacraments with good	devotion	be taught, and do	8, 76/ 26
and pray through the	devotion	of the soul," Tyndale	8, 96/ 19
they have the more	devotion	thereby; and therefore he	8, 109/ 8

left. As though the	devotion	that is increased by	8, 109/ 9
into superstition instead of	devotion	, with the ceremonies used	8, 109/ 14
further from very, virtuous	devotion	than those good men	8, 125/ 6
that with faith and	devotion	receive them. Is not	8, 147/ 25
doctrine so much erudition,	devotion	, and virtue, besides that	8, 152/ 35
lifted up aloft in	devotion	to God; and by	8, 159/ 3
which, obediently done with	devotion	and with desire of	8, 159/ 31
see therein . . . the more	devotion	feel they themselves therewith	8, 160/ 5
men use them with	devotion	, as "amen" and "alleluia	8, 161/ 9
reverence and full great	devotion	. . . and therefore with great	8, 161/ 14
for moving men to	devotion	: as evil as I	8, 161/ 36
stirring of them to	devotion	: so hath he by	8, 193/ 8
increase of Christian men's	devotion	-- as indeed it	8, 193/ 12
not yet the people's	devotion	so far fallen from	8, 313/ 10
and turn men to	devotion	, and this as well	8, 330/ 14
all religion, fasting, prayer,	devotion	, saints, ceremonies, and sacraments	8, 337/ 19
into a custom of	devotion	cometh of the apostles'	8, 370/ 4
time as grace and	devotion	brought them into religion	8, 437/ 24
so far fallen into	devotion	but he is much	8, 541/ 28
is so deep in	devotion	that he forgetteth whereabout	8, 542/ 9
book of other small	devotions	, and then the whole	8, 10/ 7
for your enemies shall	devour	it. I shall also	8, 5/ 13
and that most hath	devoured	the faith. More If	8, 88/ 8
robbed the reverence and	devout	honor from God. Now	8, 3/ 27
their calendar before their	devout	prayers, they have set	8, 10/ 24
of Christ, and the	devout	contemplative book of Scala	8, 36/ 31
but that by their	devout	fasting and her maidens'	8, 67/ 36
that God, for their	devout	prayers and fasting, should	8, 69/ 23
such mocks upon the	devout	observances used so many	8, 111/ 4
fear to use the	devout	sacraments and ceremonies taught	8, 158/ 28
the sacrament, and every	devout	observance used in the	8, 159/ 14
is; but unto good,	devout	folk it seemeth far	8, 161/ 24
all reverent manner and	devout	fashion used by man	8, 277/ 2
and especially misliketh her	devout	anthem Salve Regina), so	8, 313/ 13
them remember with a	devout	affection them that were	8, 373/ 2
from that fervor of	devout	works into some slothful	8, 429/ 29
wot well, have a	devout	audience! But Tyndale in	8, 514/ 17
have ye heard, good,	devout	Christian people, a piece	8, 541/ 26
a piece of Tyndale's	devout	, godly collation in which	8, 541/ 27
Mass, which Bilney full	devoutly	heard upon his knees	8, 23/ 34
the church, the more	devoutly	that they see such	8, 160/ 2
intended, but things that	devoutly	and fruitfully may be	8, 330/ 13
more sundry sorts of	diabolical	sects than a man	8, 28/ 19
the Gospels scraped out	diabolus	and wrote Iesu Christus	8, 174/ 27
the Answer to my	Dialogue	. . . whereof I shall nothing	8, 8/ 8
his Answer to my	Dialogue	, where he writeth thereof	8, 12/ 23
his Answer to my	Dialogue	, teacheth them that they	8, 13/ 37
his Answer to my	Dialogue	, that I belie Luther	8, 16/ 7
so much in my	Dialogue	. . . which, being convicted by	8, 22/ 2
proved both in my	Dialogue	and since again in	8, 30/ 31

I before, in my	Dialogue	, did say that Luther's	8, 31/ 13
his Answer to my	Dialogue	; which preface of his	8, 33/ 22
four books of my	Dialogue	. Wherein I trust to	8, 35/ 3
whereas I in my	Dialogue	rehearse Luther's heresies, and	8, 116/ 3
the beginning of my	Dialogue	I showed that Tyndale's	8, 142/ 8
as was the devilish	Dialogue	of the Father and	8, 142/ 22
appeareth in my said	Dialogue	. Which things if I	8, 143/ 21
this book mine whole	Dialogue	again. Wherefore in all	8, 143/ 24
the reader unto the	Dialogue	itself. Now cometh Tyndale	8, 143/ 26
Messenger doth in my	Dialogue	-- which I have	8, 177/ 20
stand still in my	Dialogue	, and that rather yet	8, 177/ 21
and that in my	Dialogue	there be not only	8, 177/ 24
though it were a	dialogue	, or, rather, a trialogue	8, 196/ 12
that I in my	Dialogue	did allege that if	8, 196/ 14
such places of my	Dialogue	as methought it should	8, 196/ 37
Answer made unto my	Dialogue	-- at which time	8, 197/ 3
-- as in my	Dialogue	I said plainly enough	8, 201/ 25
and purpose of my	Dialogue	was none other but	8, 218/ 37
and intent of my	Dialogue	: Tyndale cometh now and	8, 219/ 15
the discourse of my	Dialogue	I proved clearly that	8, 222/ 25
I said in my	Dialogue	that the Church was	8, 224/ 28
showed in my said	Dialogue	-- and yet the	8, 225/ 28
against him in my	Dialogue	: that if his lie	8, 244/ 31
against him, in my	Dialogue	, because he so precisely	8, 271/ 6
his Answer to my	Dialogue	to seek up some	8, 272/ 4
First Book of my	Dialogue	, the twenty-fifth chapter: there	8, 291/ 29
so did in my	Dialogue	(which Tyndale here leaveth	8, 292/ 15
First Book of my	Dialogue	alleged for the proof	8, 309/ 34
clearly to confute my	Dialogue	. I showed there in	8, 310/ 3
showed there in my	Dialogue	by the authority of	8, 310/ 4
I laid in my	Dialogue	-- Tyndale's answer, wherein	8, 312/ 32
I show in my	Dialogue	that it is not	8, 312/ 36
I alleged in my	Dialogue	the words of Saint	8, 314/ 23
I said in my	Dialogue	), pertaining to the reverence	8, 315/ 28
Whereas I in my	Dialogue	allege that the priest	8, 317/ 7
I alleged in my	Dialogue	the words of Saint	8, 323/ 15
his Answer to my	Dialogue	yet another patch wherein	8, 330/ 29
laid before (in my	Dialogue	) to prove that allthing	8, 347/ 4
eighteenth chapter of my	Dialogue	, bringeth in the same	8, 355/ 8
have, both in my	Dialogue	and in the Second	8, 357/ 18
as well in my	Dialogue	as mine other three	8, 387/ 13
Second Book of my	Dialogue	, whereunto Tyndale hath made	8, 387/ 33
have, both in my	Dialogue	and in sundry places	8, 399/ 4
Third Book of my	Dialogue	: then may every child	8, 401/ 14
his Answer unto my	Dialogue	, and yet much more	8, 448/ 25
Third Book of my	Dialogue	. For whereas I there	8, 500/ 7
fourth books of my	Dialogue	-- yet can I	8, 502/ 8
Fourth Book of my	Dialogue	-- where I purpose	8, 512/ 16
no further in my	Dialogue	thereof but that his	8, 552/ 7
very words of my	Dialogue	, as I am in	8, 553/ 30

the place in my	Dialogue	shall be, as it	8, 554/ 23
I come to my	Dialogue	-- yet to see	8, 555/ 3
for answer of my	Dialogue	. . . wherein I speak of	8, 560/ 16
will no man to	die	. As touching the Blessed	8, 15/ 21
except he hap to	die	before in prison, he	8, 17/ 21
their hand . . . but rather	die	than leave it. Now	8, 30/ 29
have the people rather	die	than obey their princes	8, 30/ 35
rather than leave them,	die	in the quarrel for	8, 31/ 11
Charterhouse monks had liefer	die	than eat flesh. And	8, 124/ 36
death each man shall	die	, that hangeth in God's	8, 221/ 16
right wit wish to	die	better. And therefore, since	8, 221/ 22
why should I more	die	for eating thereof than	8, 307/ 35
deadly, though the soul	die	not by eternal damnation	8, 393/ 17
sin again ere he	die	. And I speak of	8, 393/ 18
ere ever his body	die	. Of all these doubts	8, 393/ 22
of the contrary teaching,	die	in that misbelief and	8, 405/ 15
children live in that	die	unbaptized. Which though they	8, 406/ 22
not heaven, because they	die	the children of wrath	8, 406/ 23
devil, and so may	die	and go to the	8, 421/ 28
though if the man	die	ere God come in	8, 423/ 7
for that if they	die	before they return by	8, 424/ 1
grace that if they	die	before they fall therefrom	8, 428/ 8
live, and shall not	die	. Of all the iniquities	8, 432/ 8
the wicked man should	die	, and not rather that	8, 432/ 10
for those shall he	die	." Lo, sirs, here is	8, 432/ 16
for that he shall	die	. But if I say	8, 433/ 7
sinner, 'Thou shalt	die	' . . . and he then	8, 433/ 8
live, and shall not	die	but be saved, and	8, 433/ 12
he live and not	die	." Lo, good Christian readers	8, 433/ 15
and continue therein, and	die	therein, and go to	8, 440/ 23
therein, and, finally, divers	die	therein, too: ye may	8, 443/ 1
that they shall not	die	. This answer of Tyndale	8, 449/ 8
as they shall spiritually	die	for . . . but is very	8, 449/ 37
elect may err and	die	in that error, for	8, 471/ 21
him that many children	die	now soon after that	8, 474/ 25
thereto again, and finally	die	therein. And if Tyndale	8, 487/ 6
as divers wedded friars	die	in their lechery . . . or	8, 488/ 16
that the one sort	die	repentant, and the other	8, 494/ 35
and saith he will	die	in them . . . nor his	8, 495/ 4
repent better ere they	die	, shall else be none	8, 495/ 11
-- should and would	die	in the state of	8, 497/ 34
all elects, since many	die	in their cradles, and	8, 499/ 9
delight, that finally they	die	therein -- as did	8, 517/ 19
be damned because they	die	at last impenitent. And	8, 532/ 21
deadly sinneth, and shall	die	also, if he kill	8, 537/ 33
in that adultery should	die	, as it did after	8, 540/ 2
forbear and refuse to	die	for him and his	8, 543/ 35
chosen and elects do	die	in deadly sin; but	8, 550/ 18
person that doth them	die	before he repent them	8, 550/ 29
life, and also rather	die	, than deadly to displease	8, 556/ 25

rather that they shall	die	than do it. Now	8, 556/ 26
to continue still, and	die	, too, in the same	8, 556/ 34
suffer ten times to	die	than once to forsake	8, 557/ 13
sinner, 'Thou shalt	die	' . . . and the same	8, 568/ 39
life, and shall not	die	. Of all his sins	8, 569/ 5
charitable mind the man	died	in. For after that	8, 20/ 37
conscience he had that	died	in that mind, there	8, 21/ 12
Tyndale's heresy ere he	died	-- and that, of	8, 25/ 6
well and spiritually, and	died	well and spiritually, as	8, 46/ 36
as the children that	died	within eight days were	8, 60/ 8
suffered his Passion and	died	for our redemption, and	8, 76/ 28
devil knoweth that Christ	died	on a Friday, and	8, 115/ 24
I yet that any	died	for lack of eating	8, 125/ 8
innocents that if we	died	forthwith, there were neither	8, 213/ 13
hands; and martyrs have	died	for God, and heretics	8, 221/ 17
God, and heretics have	died	for the devil. But	8, 221/ 18
that our Savior himself	died	a virgin and never	8, 287/ 17
God and man and	died	between two thieves, and	8, 290/ 30
that they lived and	died	in, as he stirred	8, 338/ 30
lived longer and after	died	in his bed. For	8, 358/ 6
he should then have	died	, our Lord knoweth; whereas	8, 358/ 7
we know well he	died	a good Christian man	8, 358/ 8
hurt him, though he	died	therein, because it hurteth	8, 466/ 37
taught better, although they	died	in those errors, were	8, 467/ 18
hurt him, though he	died	therein, because it hurteth	8, 471/ 35
baptized, or that none	died	ere ever they were	8, 474/ 5
or that if they	died	forthwith upon their baptism	8, 474/ 6
dare well say they	died	, all that were then	8, 474/ 17
the promises ere they	died	. If he say to	8, 474/ 28
sins, in which he	died	impenitent. And then were	8, 494/ 30
saw that if he	died	in those heresies he	8, 517/ 34
hearts would fain have	died	with him, and the	8, 541/ 10
they "would fain have	died	with" our Savior, saving	8, 543/ 21
sins as if they	died	in them without repentance	8, 550/ 20
life, and so finally	died	therein, and had yet	8, 556/ 4
continued his life, and	died	, in this state, had	8, 556/ 10
such state lived and	died	. . . his faith well working	8, 556/ 29
than the soul that	dieth	by deadly sin waxeth	8, 412/ 21
states a man finally	dieth	in -- in that	8, 428/ 15
I grant that it	dieth	not always with the	8, 487/ 13
And he that finally	dieth	impenitent, as divers wedded	8, 488/ 16
care of shrift, and	dieth	in a false heresy	8, 488/ 18
say that there was	difference	between the repenting in	8, 70/ 34
to be as great	difference	as between the two	8, 98/ 36
water . . . but for the	difference	that it hath in	8, 100/ 9
lively" . . . but for the	difference	between it and other	8, 100/ 22
together in prayer no	difference	from the prayer of	8, 159/ 8
that there is no	difference	between other folk and	8, 165/ 19
and company without any	difference	save an appointment to	8, 165/ 21
grace. And therefore such	difference	is there as between	8, 194/ 26

Nay." And a like	difference	is there between these	8, 230/ 31
all one and no	difference	between those words and	8, 234/ 2
-- of truth, the	difference	is not easy for	8, 234/ 3
perceive . . . and yet some	difference	is there indeed, as	8, 234/ 4
Saturday, than to put	difference	between us and the	8, 320/ 11
only to put a "	difference	between us and the	8, 320/ 24
besides that, one plain	difference	is there: that Moses	8, 351/ 5
faith (saving his only	difference	and division of "historical	8, 405/ 33
there almost as great	difference	in this matter as	8, 436/ 26
that there was great	difference	between his deed and	8, 454/ 4
mind . . . and a marvelous	difference	that he putteth between	8, 463/ 37
but to put this	difference	between the articles of	8, 473/ 17
destroyeth another, concerning his	difference	between the promises and	8, 473/ 27
But now, concerning his	difference	between the necessity of	8, 473/ 35
he proveth, then, his	difference	between the faith of	8, 474/ 32
thing as the only	difference	between the elects and	8, 519/ 6
he should put some	difference	between them by reason	8, 519/ 15
the Christians had other	differences	and distinctions between them	8, 320/ 28
Tyndale's high descriptions and	differences	of elects and reprobates	8, 494/ 31
by reason of the	different	working of their free	8, 519/ 16
have things hard and	difficult	. And he saith farther	8, 362/ 34
but that many great	difficulties	arise thereupon . . . in which	8, 269/ 11
while great sticking and	difficulty	. . . to the intent that	8, 23/ 27
and yet with great	difficulty	: but if they were	8, 73/ 2
never taught thing of	difficulty	by writing but that	8, 292/ 26
dark and of such	difficulty	. . . that there neither is	8, 336/ 23
that are of most	difficulty	, and such as are	8, 362/ 21
one weight . . . concerning the	difficulty	of returning to repentance	8, 423/ 33
full of hardness and	difficulty	, yet that the sentence	8, 431/ 35
will be no great	difficulty	to find folk enough	8, 513/ 37
only great hardness and	difficulty	, and not as himself	8, 569/ 29
which left not his	diffidence	and distrust neither at	8, 532/ 30
holy doctors confess for	diffuse	and almost inexplicable . . . saving	8, 426/ 21
hath their own proper	dignity	. . . and each of them	8, 369/ 1
again betimes. This long	digression	have I made you	8, 119/ 37
too, and did their	diligence	, too; but they were	8, 50/ 18
he reward their virtuous	diligence	with leading them secretly	8, 247/ 21
had been used more	diligence	in preaching. But as	8, 319/ 32
charge that men use	diligence	and truth in the	8, 348/ 13
called thereto) hath, after	diligent	and long consideration had	8, 178/ 2
a sconce of a	dim	light to make men	8, 223/ 31
so feeble and so	dim	that the faint sight	8, 490/ 12
man shall add nor	diminish	-- they that lay	8, 278/ 6
article whereby he would	diminish	the worship of our	8, 286/ 1
if any man anything	diminish	of the words of	8, 348/ 4
neither anything add nor	diminish	." Which words be yet	8, 348/ 25
neither anything add nor	diminish	." But he told the	8, 348/ 35
Jews to add or	diminish	to or from anything	8, 350/ 36
the gift, or anything	diminish	the free, liberal mind	8, 503/ 20
occasions and circumstances may	diminish	or aggrieve, and so	8, 543/ 14

lest he should have	diminished	his honor. But he	8, 237/ 6
much the slighter, he	diminisheth	all the matter and	8, 490/ 28
fruits of the earth,	diminishing	the fertility both in	8, 2/ 21
that "nothing adding" nor	diminishing	, but "as Paul saith	8, 360/ 1
or the bishop his	diocesan	-- such things Tyndale	8, 127/ 30
if so, then every	diocese	. . . and by the same	8, 322/ 32
to preach in any	diocese	against the bishop's will	8, 357/ 29
I delivered ye them."	Dionysius	, the first chapter of	8, 368/ 23
in such things as	directly	reprove his own conditions	8, 191/ 3
maketh some "openly and	directly	against the word of	8, 356/ 32
neither openly nor privily,	directly	nor indirectly, against the	8, 357/ 13
justice . . . so doth this	directly	fight against his mercy	8, 426/ 36
to saints. And the	Dirge	is left out clean	8, 10/ 22
that almsdeed, Masses, and	Dirges	greatly profit them that	8, 373/ 12
John, did take the	dirt	of the ground, and	8, 103/ 12
also make the very	dirt	of the street able	8, 103/ 18
are utterly drowned in	dirt	. And now shall I	8, 382/ 16
and royally rayed in	dirt	, because he cannot prove	8, 573/ 2
upon with their foul,	dirty	feet, to draw it	8, 515/ 21
they not only cannot	discern	the thing that they	8, 25/ 15
to know, judge, and	discern	the word of God	8, 225/ 21
shall be meet to	discern	and judge whither of	8, 268/ 12
man neither, surely to	discern	and judge the true	8, 396/ 12
sure judge for to	discern	between the true doctrine	8, 398/ 24
age, and to be	discerned	and known by the	8, 244/ 22
for they shall be	discerned	by the Scripture itself	8, 397/ 17
the Spirit of God,	discerneth	them well enough from	8, 246/ 19
true . . . and therefore it	discerneth	and forbiddeth the marvels	8, 246/ 20
right faith and the	discerning	of the true word	8, 398/ 26
man . . . and in the	discerning	of the right understanding	8, 398/ 28
serve them sufficiently for	discharge	of their conscience, and	8, 30/ 3
philosopher, the cause some	discharge	of never so well	8, 46/ 3
and am content to	discharge	him of the proof	8, 274/ 8
pardon be able to	discharge	a man of purgatory	8, 288/ 36
of the Sabbath day,	discharge	them of the Sabbath	8, 321/ 12
words of Christ do	discharge	every man's conscience of	8, 353/ 1
Scripture we see no	discharge	but the custom of	8, 375/ 13
they forbade fornication. And	discharge	, as I say, seeth	8, 375/ 17
drunkenness, shall interpret himself	discharged	of the commandment, and	8, 62/ 6
not upon souls only	discharged	of their bodies in	8, 101/ 23
but Tyndale thinketh himself	discharged	of that bond; and	8, 375/ 29
whereby he knoweth himself	discharged	of that washing, but	8, 375/ 34
that bond released and	discharged	, and where are we	8, 379/ 9
we be not only	discharged	of the belief of	8, 408/ 2
shall not only be	discharged	of believing the sacraments	8, 414/ 11
satisfaction that it so	dischargeth	us from all the	8, 213/ 36
any text of Scripture	discharging	us of that bond	8, 379/ 17
blessed bishop and the	disciple	of Saint John the	8, 12/ 33
now would his wise	disciple	Tyndale have us for	8, 114/ 1
Saint Polycarp -- the	disciple	of Saint John! --	8, 374/ 6

these heretics, the devil's	disciples	, beset their whole pleasure	8, 12/ 5
And as the true	disciples	of Christ were in	8, 35/ 36
his leave of his	disciples	, warned them, saying, Tyndale	8, 43/ 8
himself, spoken unto his	disciples	in his Last Supper	8, 43/ 25
when he sent his	disciples	to go forth and	8, 80/ 30
and others of his	disciples	that all things written	8, 238/ 17
he saith unto his	disciples	, "When the Comforter is	8, 239/ 35
his apostles and his	disciples	to preach, lest they	8, 244/ 1
his apostles, and his	disciples	, and his holy doctors	8, 246/ 16
yet his apostles and	disciples	, and his faithful, believing	8, 251/ 38
himself sent out his	disciples	, and bade them, in	8, 308/ 9
the presence of his	disciples	, that be not written	8, 311/ 4
chapter, said unto his	disciples	himself, "I have yet	8, 312/ 23
when he sent his	disciples	forth to baptize and	8, 327/ 36
his words . . . Tyndale Christ's	disciples	taught Christ's doctrine confirming	8, 345/ 27
he saith that Christ's	disciples	taught his doctrine "confirming	8, 346/ 7
sometimes dispensed with his	disciples	concerning them and the	8, 354/ 22
he might see his	disciples	assay some feat here	8, 483/ 14
devil and all his	disciples	such heretics as Tyndale	8, 486/ 4
of consequence advise those	disciples	of his to be	8, 506/ 6
reason. And therefore Tyndale's	disciples	, toward the getting of	8, 506/ 9
and that his two	disciples	toward Emmaus burned in	8, 545/ 16
that he uttered and	disclosed	divers of his companions	8, 17/ 17
to be showed and	disclosed	at such time afterward	8, 302/ 1
amendment), but also are	discontent	and angry with any	8, 25/ 16
forasmuch as by the	discourse	of my Dialogue I	8, 222/ 25
firm land and continent,	discovered	and found out within	8, 190/ 11
hundred years past. and	discretion	to judge, and shall	8, 43/ 12
will clearly dissipate and	discuss	the mist that he	8, 133/ 35
by distemperance fall into	disease	-- then were it	8, 37/ 2
the time of his	disease	, he would not drink	8, 60/ 4
in time of his	disease	he would drink wine	8, 60/ 33
the cure of any	disease	, because that all the	8, 104/ 16
out of a great	disease	. . . by the reason whereof	8, 419/ 20
out of a great	disease	. . . by the reason whereof	8, 444/ 39
he goeth to Mass,	disguiseth	himself with a great	8, 108/ 34
and "all manner of	disguising	," and many such words	8, 327/ 21
with all their dumb	disguisings	; their satisfactions and justifying	8, 134/ 26
nor judicial ceremonies, nor "	disguisings	," neither . . . which word Tyndale	8, 327/ 25
Savior's a-begging with a	dish	and a clapper, for	8, 333/ 28
other worship, ye plainly	dishonor	it) -- as I	8, 116/ 35
it . . . therefore it is	dishonor	to the Sacrament to	8, 117/ 23
naught, which without God's	dishonor	we cannot do." What	8, 174/ 2
of the Altar is	dishonor	to God; and that	8, 417/ 35
his law to be	dishonorably	spoken of among the	8, 173/ 27
he getteth him home	dismayed	, but not altogether faithless	8, 489/ 24
to have gathered a	disme	among them and give	8, 178/ 27
forborne to lay the	disobedience	to his charge --	8, 22/ 14
secret contempt, and spiritual	disobedience	, and inward hatred, of	8, 30/ 17
a plain exhortation to	disobedience	and rebellion. For every	8, 32/ 2

devil for their proud	disobedience	in the defense of	8, 354/ 29
the contrary belief is	disobedience	to God, that so	8, 481/ 1
own undoing, to be	disobedient	and rebellious to their	8, 31/ 15
blood, because he is	disobedient	unto God's testament and	8, 89/ 18
we be taught to	disobey	the doctrine of Christ's	8, 6/ 24
heresies not let to	disobey	, but stubbornly, too, withstand	8, 32/ 36
easy bold occasion to	disobey	, resist, and rebel against	8, 55/ 8
became all unruly and	disobeyed	and rebelled against their	8, 55/ 27
their rulers, and thereby	disobeyed	God's commandment, and brought	8, 55/ 28
they do by the	disobeying	of his precept shake	8, 455/ 27
he playeth the devil's	disour	even in this point	8, 76/ 1
and let the devil's	disour	go. Delight not in	8, 140/ 32
the manner of the	disour's	part in a play	8, 177/ 18
and play the devil's	disours	; speaking much of "the	8, 11/ 15
without any necessity or	dispensation	at all . . . saying that	8, 73/ 10
the priest of God,	dispensed	with the people in	8, 72/ 31
like wise for necessity	dispensed	with David and his	8, 72/ 35
-- though he sometimes	dispensed	with his disciples concerning	8, 354/ 21
Holy Sacrifice to be	dispensed	by which the obligation	8, 372/ 15
had needed no such	dispicience	, nor they to have	8, 317/ 20
here to fall in	dispicions	with Tyndale for the	8, 206/ 29
together, and fallen in	dispicions	in two pulpits on	8, 266/ 28
preacher fall in farther	dispicions	again . . . as well about	8, 267/ 15
likely with such doubtful	dispicions	to be rather led	8, 268/ 14
oft that in such	dispicions	the false part may	8, 269/ 15
apostles' . . . not with bare	dispicions	, and bearing men in	8, 275/ 13
undoubted faith unto the	dispicions	of the Scripture, which	8, 293/ 16
had needed no such	dispicions	, nor they to have	8, 319/ 25
shall let the further	dispicions	of this point pass	8, 531/ 32
of Tyndale's devilish, proud,	dispiteous	heart, to delight and	8, 33/ 4
this service is unlawful,	displeasant	to God, and plain	8, 52/ 7
as things vicious and	displeasant	to God; and then	8, 132/ 22
sacraments, sacrifices, and ceremonies,	displeasant	to himself, thankless toward	8, 298/ 5
they do, nothing could	displease	him . . . and some others	8, 441/ 17
die, than deadly to	displease	him by the doing	8, 556/ 25
If any man have	displeased	him, he keepeth his	8, 124/ 2
his deadly deeds so	displeased	God (as it is	8, 538/ 33
the remission of his	displeasure	: then granteth he, and	8, 209/ 21
pain as of the	displeasure	of God, and of	8, 209/ 27
Caetera quum venero ipse	disponam	" ("The other things I	8, 293/ 31
Caetera autem quum venero	disponam	" ("The remnant," or "all	8, 315/ 24
other things I will	dispose	," or "order," "when I	8, 293/ 32
other things" he would	dispose	and ordain himself at	8, 325/ 29
drinking of wine anything	disposed	to drunkenness, shall interpret	8, 62/ 6
is, as it seemeth,	disposed	to maintain and set	8, 122/ 36
the hearts of lewdly	disposed	persons . . . that men cannot	8, 177/ 28
and is so righteously	disposed	that he will never	8, 261/ 34
Highness of his blessed	disposition	condescended to grant him	8, 8/ 37
doth, of his blessed	disposition	, of all earthly things	8, 26/ 35
verses . . . but in the	dispraise	of them of Crete	8, 150/ 3

why he should utterly	dispraise	in God's Service . . . which	8, 162/ 4
traditions did never Christ	dispraise	-- though he sometimes	8, 354/ 21
though he disproved and	dispraised	the folly of their	8, 149/ 37
he would not have	dispraised	with calling them grievous	8, 354/ 11
book of Babylonica sore	dispraiseth	. For Saint Jerome showeth	8, 212/ 20
and craftily depraveth and	dispraiseth	the very, true mercy	8, 516/ 15
part, or for the	disproof	of ours. And thereby	8, 364/ 25
answer thereof, and to	disprove	all that I lay	8, 143/ 27
philosophers' cunning, though he	disproved	and dispraised the folly	8, 149/ 37
them began to be	disputable	; as well appeareth not	8, 131/ 5
joyeth much that their	disputation	is come to so	8, 267/ 23
the end of his	disputation	and his holy exhortation	8, 268/ 20
living, but also in	disputation	against heretics . . . both in	8, 361/ 21
the subtleties of that	disputation	till we come to	8, 512/ 15
which manner of his	disputation	-- if he otherwise	8, 551/ 2
satisfied with our doubtful	disputations	, if they were not	8, 389/ 31
folk. But letting such	disputations	pass, this will I	8, 421/ 23
I will not much	dispute	. For albeit that God	8, 19/ 7
much to debate and	dispute	these things with them	8, 26/ 16
very great folly to	dispute	, since of as many	8, 91/ 19
would it avail to	dispute	with him since he	8, 91/ 24
were not able to	dispute	them out of his	8, 120/ 13
were not able to	dispute	them out of his	8, 120/ 27
John the Baptist to	dispute	out of their heads	8, 121/ 22
John the Baptists cannot	dispute	them out of their	8, 121/ 26
John the Baptist did	dispute	against these imaginations of	8, 121/ 33
the Baptist teach and	dispute	, contrary to the false	8, 122/ 19
Savior Christ himself, can	dispute	out of their heads	8, 122/ 23
obedient unto them, to	dispute	for them . . . and to	8, 136/ 8
found there -- then	dispute	they whether it be	8, 156/ 3
not now need to	dispute	, since Tyndale taketh the	8, 233/ 2
flock to come and	dispute	thereupon . . . and, in their	8, 247/ 16
not greatly need to	dispute	with him upon miracles	8, 252/ 16
prophet came together to	dispute	the truth, in a	8, 266/ 3
a main multitude, to	dispute	with any true preacher	8, 266/ 24
sun . . . I will not	dispute	because of other men's	8, 276/ 27
priest, I will not	dispute	whether as much as	8, 306/ 17
a word, and still	dispute	all day whether falling	8, 552/ 25
thing is whereupon we	dispute	. For he useth often	8, 555/ 10
their lechery his living	disputed	with chastity; and against	8, 121/ 35
heresy of penance, he	disputed	with preaching penance. For	8, 121/ 36
hath been held and	disputed	of old. And what	8, 266/ 15
here and I have	disputed	upon in your presence	8, 268/ 31
learning hath . . . for then	disputed	he but upon the	8, 551/ 5
Christ, against which he	disputeth	; which manner of his	8, 551/ 2
Let us, therefore, leave	disputing	upon the word, and	8, 311/ 32
else of malice do	dissemble	them to bring the	8, 25/ 3
he perceive it and	dissemble	it, then is it	8, 189/ 15
were perceived -- to	dissemble	his false juggling and	8, 206/ 6
concluded openly therein, they	dissemble	shamefully their confusion . . . and	8, 253/ 17

to let pass and	dissemble	any sense that he	8, 412/ 2
I pass over and	dissemble	the weight of Saint	8, 435/ 17
mean, yet doth he	dissemble	it . . . and saith not	8, 519/ 29
Tyndale's plain folly and	dissembled	falsehood well and plainly	8, 188/ 36
have said I had	dissembled	, and left unanswered his	8, 335/ 19
they were not false	dissemblers	. . . they have believed as	8, 107/ 7
save Origen only, Tyndale	dissembleth	, because he may not	8, 367/ 31
things Tyndale the one	dissembleth	, and the other despiseth	8, 426/ 25
from him -- he	dissembleth	that point, and goeth	8, 528/ 22
ye see well, he	dissembleth	. And to prove that	8, 551/ 20
murderers and martyr-quellers --	dissembling	that the cruel wretch	8, 28/ 4
at all; and now,	dissembling	his own heresy, he	8, 148/ 26
call it back, not	dissembling	mine own oversight. And	8, 197/ 10
after his foul fall,	dissembling	his overthrow as though	8, 553/ 1
to sow division and	dissension	and set the people	8, 56/ 32
pain to sow debate,	dissension	, schisms, strife, and sedition	8, 58/ 24
and sowing sedition and	dissension	to stir up rebellion	8, 484/ 11
that they will clearly	dissipate	and discuss the mist	8, 133/ 35
and here appeared, to	dissolve	and break the works	8, 434/ 30
good works by sects	dissolving	the unity, and being	8, 561/ 32
no man should by	distemperance	fall into disease --	8, 37/ 2
only boiling of the	distempered	humors within itself, the	8, 102/ 11
to make many divisions,	distinctions	, and sorts of grace	8, 204/ 11
have no divisions nor	distinctions	whereby the thing should	8, 205/ 24
had other differences and	distinctions	between them -- as	8, 320/ 28
man -- Tyndale may	distrust	it and deny it	8, 464/ 21
certain sight, be from	distrust	or doubtful opinion brought	8, 509/ 5
not his diffidence and	distrust	neither at the first	8, 532/ 30
obstinately stood in his	distrust	, and said till he	8, 546/ 9
epistle . . . wherein he teacheth	divers	other heresies, but specially	8, 6/ 34
him, himself did in	divers	things confess his oversight	8, 9/ 16
devotion than dogs --	divers	of them, priests, monks	8, 11/ 16
his holy congregations, in	divers	corners and larks' lanes	8, 13/ 11
abominable heresies, with yet	divers	others more of like	8, 15/ 27
he uttered and disclosed	divers	of his companions, of	8, 17/ 18
For which things and	divers	other horrible heresies, he	8, 20/ 33
it that -- after	divers	sermons which he had	8, 22/ 10
where he had infected	divers	of the city before	8, 22/ 15
and brought unto her	divers	of Tyndale's books, and	8, 22/ 18
pacem et concordiam," he	divers	times repeated those words	8, 24/ 8
by his open proclamations (	divers	times iterated and renewed	8, 27/ 2
bodily pain, and death,	divers	their evangelical brethren that	8, 28/ 17
need, as meseemeth, that	divers	wise and well-learned men	8, 35/ 24
this book as in	divers	others. But now remember	8, 51/ 5
as it appeareth in	divers	other places of his	8, 55/ 13
the Temple, and forbade	divers	meats: the spiritual --	8, 59/ 34
before passed as for	divers	other causes. If he	8, 70/ 33
serve him, both because	divers	of the authorities for	8, 71/ 1
sacraments, yet hath he	divers	full erroneous opinions and	8, 80/ 22
own words written in	divers	places of his abominable	8, 83/ 26

places of Scripture and	divers	others . . . many good, holy	8, 100/ 29
good works -- yet	divers	good, holy doctors have	8, 101/ 2
our own faith, with	divers	other things -- yet	8, 104/ 9
of Obedience as in	divers	places of this book	8, 134/ 11
Mammon, his Obedience, and	divers	others) -- in all	8, 142/ 27
in the translating of	divers	of these words, showeth	8, 143/ 28
this word "church" hath	divers	significations. And then he	8, 144/ 18
preached, as Tyndale saith,	divers	sacraments, ceremonies, and promises	8, 151/ 26
wrote not all . . . but	divers	things were by God	8, 151/ 38
this point . . . I have	divers	good and honest witnesses	8, 152/ 3
caused of his works	divers	to be reverently read	8, 153/ 17
he delivered us from	divers	doubts, though not from	8, 156/ 27
all. For albeit that	divers	doubts yet rise upon	8, 156/ 28
better . . . as have been	divers	other things and not	8, 161/ 2
and Baptism both, be	divers	holy ceremonies used that	8, 197/ 22
hath in English speech	divers	significations: sometimes love, sometimes	8, 198/ 24
hath killed and destroyed	divers	men, and may hereafter	8, 220/ 18
Christ's holy sacraments and	divers	other articles of Christ's	8, 222/ 23
the French also, and	divers	other tongues, and it	8, 229/ 26
them himself. Nor when	divers	apostles went together . . . every	8, 247/ 4
and daily doth at	divers	images and pilgrimages --	8, 252/ 3
answereth and reproveth clearly	divers	other places of his	8, 257/ 9
that the one alleged	divers	texts of Scripture for	8, 266/ 29
about the Church, with	divers	others that incidentally fall	8, 267/ 17
yet unfulfilled as well	divers	promises of tokens and	8, 282/ 25
same saith he, in	divers	places, of the belief	8, 286/ 5
than there was of	divers	other things that our	8, 319/ 1
the Church hath kept	divers	things without Scripture this	8, 338/ 36
fathers that were in	divers	of the general councils	8, 340/ 1
Augustine there saith --	divers	holy men, treating the	8, 353/ 4
doth himself confess that	divers	things are unwritten --	8, 359/ 9
minds, beside the writing,	divers	things necessary and of	8, 365/ 5
the Spirit of God	divers	truths which no good	8, 365/ 20
caused by special revelation	divers	to be sought out	8, 365/ 27
and holy water, with	divers	other things. By these	8, 366/ 4
-- to prove that	divers	things which the Church	8, 367/ 11
I shall rehearse you	divers	others above eight hundred	8, 367/ 27
of Rochester hath gathered	divers	together, and rehearsed in	8, 367/ 29
delivered to the Church	divers	things by mouth, beside	8, 373/ 30
that they did leave	divers	things unwritten . . . and that	8, 379/ 29
and might yet add	divers	others with which Rosseus	8, 380/ 2
and deeds; and besides	divers	other invincible reasons with	8, 387/ 32
come thereto; and besides	divers	other arguments, evident and	8, 388/ 2
you, many things against	divers	of the sacraments, which	8, 404/ 33
the Holy Ghost, with	divers	other necessary points more	8, 408/ 6
his blessed sacraments and	divers	other articles besides . . . and	8, 416/ 28
sophisms; as not only	divers	heretics have done of	8, 424/ 18
that Saint John teacheth	divers	of the most pestilent	8, 425/ 9
persevere therein, and, finally,	divers	die therein, too: ye	8, 443/ 1
his I have in	divers	places of my former	8, 472/ 32

above threescore thousand in	divers	places, all in one	8, 482/ 34
finally dieth impenitent, as	divers	wedded friars die in	8, 488/ 16
be by due repentance	divers	times in their lives	8, 494/ 27
words gathered out of	divers	of his chapters, some	8, 498/ 8
when the mind with	divers	reasons and arguments is	8, 510/ 22
of his as in	divers	others, calleth it express	8, 516/ 26
and unsearchable wisdom doth	divers	times for more causes	8, 525/ 17
both here and in	divers	places) that the seed	8, 548/ 1
-- as well by	divers	other titles of this	8, 550/ 23
this word "church" hath	divers	significations . . . among which at	8, 560/ 30
himself" and then doth	divers	"horrible" and abominable deeds	8, 565/ 32
people that are of	diverse	sects, although they were	8, 29/ 24
interpreter; he may mean	diverse	ways, but which way	8, 31/ 26
than allegories, of which	diverse	men diversely divine, and	8, 80/ 2
by their speaking in	diverse	tongues. And when they	8, 99/ 19
people, and that of	diverse	kinds, as appeareth in	8, 111/ 26
large they declare the	diverse	parts of the Church	8, 164/ 16
is diversely considered after	diverse	respects . . . and of every	8, 205/ 21
requireth to give every	diverse	respect a diverse name	8, 205/ 26
every diverse respect a	diverse	name among them that	8, 205/ 27
forms of speaking in	diverse	languages. For if he	8, 235/ 7
to his pleasure in	diverse	ages after diverse manners	8, 248/ 12
in diverse ages after	diverse	manners, such as himself	8, 248/ 12
that this objection of	diverse	articles believed by the	8, 249/ 8
by the Church in	diverse	times will not serve	8, 249/ 9
man the same in	diverse	places and unto diverse	8, 254/ 20
diverse places and unto	diverse	people, and confirmed every	8, 254/ 20
to be gathered by	diverse	folk . . . and as they	8, 307/ 2
come to him in	diverse	papers, so he without	8, 307/ 3
may be diversely, in	diverse	senses, expounded . . . though Luther	8, 353/ 37
though the living be	diverse	. If Tyndale dare deny	8, 477/ 28
for such equivocations and	diverse	understandings of one word	8, 487/ 10
from them, with other	diverse	dependents thereupon, which every	8, 531/ 26
all these deeds in	diverse	days, and all this	8, 533/ 10
of which diverse men	diversely	divine, and all which	8, 80/ 2
our works it is	diversely	considered after diverse respects	8, 205/ 20
one text may be	diversely	, in diverse senses, expounded	8, 353/ 37
it is once moved	diversely	between two reasons, nothing	8, 507/ 6
the article, or the	diversity	of the word which	8, 236/ 12
he would not so	divide	these two kinds of	8, 462/ 3
failed him . . . let us	divide	that time of that	8, 556/ 32
Pharisees. For these have	divided	themselves not from the	8, 358/ 31
virtuous living . . . but have	divided	themselves from the Catholic	8, 358/ 33
some special thing, and	divideth	it from the general	8, 229/ 30
and Mass and all	divine	service . . . and so became	8, 13/ 7
that to say any	Divine	Service after the ordinance	8, 15/ 8
nothing . . . and that all	Divine	Service may be left	8, 15/ 9
which diverse men diversely	divine	, and all which he	8, 80/ 2
reverently read in the	Divine	Service of the Church	8, 153/ 17
the church at the	Divine	Service. And it is	8, 159/ 14

they be at the	Divine	Service in the church	8, 160/ 1
sacraments and ceremonies and	Divine	Service in churches . . . but	8, 165/ 24
sophistication" -- let us	divine	for him what he	8, 183/ 33
his translation openly in	Divine	Service, yet neither in	8, 184/ 36
priesthood, and to the	Divine	Service that the priests	8, 198/ 15
to keep; that the	Divine	Services in the church	8, 221/ 1
Christ . . . and inasmuch as	divine	ceremony edifieth not, but	8, 294/ 13
other five were no	divine	sacraments, nor delivered to	8, 294/ 28
to honor God with	divine	service and prayer --	8, 323/ 9
in other parts of	divine	service . . . were taught by	8, 323/ 36
to guess and to	divine	. For that he would	8, 328/ 4
cross . . . and to do	divine	honor unto the Blessed	8, 366/ 10
it should be with	divine	honor worshipped, though neither	8, 366/ 16
than this, I cannot	divine	what he should mean	8, 392/ 29
and utterly I cannot	divine	what he might mean	8, 413/ 13
these causes be but	divined	and guessed at, and	8, 321/ 1
the matter wholly unto	divines	. Surely, first, as touching	8, 25/ 22
his master's folly, but	divineth	and deviseth two new	8, 318/ 20
bottom of his deep	divinity	-- that same thing	8, 521/ 21
friar's book called Rationale	divinorum	. . . showing what signifieth the	8, 110/ 7
that every schism and	division	must needs move and	8, 29/ 23
they may to sow	division	and dissension and set	8, 56/ 32
his only difference and	division	of "historical faith" and	8, 405/ 33
wont to make many	divisions	, distinctions, and sorts of	8, 204/ 11
that would have no	divisions	nor distinctions whereby the	8, 205/ 24
say, sundry parties and	divisions	, and breaketh the unity	8, 481/ 16
crieth himself, "O altitudo	divitiarum	sapientiae et scientiae Dei	8, 49/ 4
of Friar Barnes, sometime	doctor	in Cambridge . . . which was	8, 8/ 35
for him the holy	doctor	and glorious martyr Saint	8, 12/ 32
his own high spiritual	doctor	Master Martin Luther himself	8, 47/ 32
the great, famous old	doctor	, writing in his second	8, 128/ 18
first began any holy	doctor	, nor doctor good or	8, 140/ 4
any holy doctor, nor	doctor	good or bad before	8, 140/ 4
not miracles, nor every	doctor	neither: to that I	8, 246/ 37
that the old holy	doctor	Saint Jerome so far	8, 286/ 12
Saint Cyprian, that cunning	doctor	and blessed martyr, thereupon	8, 318/ 32
more." The old holy	doctor	Saint Chrysostom, in his	8, 373/ 11
Saint Jerome was a	doctor	, and Saint Augustine, and	8, 395/ 2
for thus far forth,	Doctor	Ovid describeth us well	8, 521/ 22
apostles, and all holy	doctors	since, have been driven	8, 37/ 32
the confessors, the holy	doctors	of Christ's church, and	8, 44/ 16
all those old holy	doctors	of Christ's church unto	8, 46/ 18
which the old holy	doctors	could never find therein	8, 50/ 15
all the old holy	doctors	, and against all Holy	8, 63/ 22
signification that all holy	doctors	note and mark in	8, 77/ 34
those old holy, virtuous	doctors	that the sacraments of	8, 99/ 9
as it. Those holy	doctors	considered also the yet	8, 100/ 13
yet divers good, holy	doctors	have taught, as I	8, 101/ 2
of other good holy	doctors	, too. For as for	8, 101/ 16
reason by which some	doctors	reckon the matter the	8, 103/ 32

opinion; and good holy	doctors	, and of the eldest	8, 104/ 25
the writing of holy	doctors	far above a thousand	8, 109/ 31
the other old holy	doctors	of Christ's church --	8, 113/ 26
all the old holy	doctors	that have been since	8, 119/ 25
have been called holy	doctors	and interpreters before our	8, 130/ 7
so many holy, blessed	doctors	and saints -- what	8, 130/ 14
and other old holy	doctors	of the Greeks, but	8, 131/ 6
of the old holy	doctors	and saints which wrote	8, 134/ 7
believe the old holy	doctors	, but that they do	8, 134/ 12
by the old holy	doctors	above his eight hundred	8, 136/ 4
thereto the old holy	doctors	: I say that therein	8, 149/ 19
that all the holy	doctors	that spent their life	8, 149/ 23
interpretation of all holy	doctors	and saints, and the	8, 156/ 12
sermons of all holy	doctors	since. And therefore Tyndale	8, 185/ 2
Augustine and other holy	doctors	"persona Patris," "persona Filii	8, 201/ 9
of his other holy	doctors	and saints of every	8, 239/ 19
disciples, and his holy	doctors	, ever since, in every	8, 246/ 16
will say that the	doctors	of the Catholic Church	8, 246/ 28
say that sometimes the	doctors	which we call holy	8, 247/ 8
any of the holy	doctors	held obstinately the contrary	8, 247/ 30
only all the holy	doctors	and all the holy	8, 249/ 11
all the old holy	doctors	be quite against them	8, 249/ 29
holy, wise, and well-learned	doctors	, some one at the	8, 249/ 35
all those old holy	doctors	that in their expositions	8, 250/ 8
these heretics, the devil's	doctors	, can make) -- if	8, 263/ 13
of all the old	doctors	, and of all the	8, 266/ 32
by the old holy	doctors	(as Saint Jerome, Saint	8, 278/ 27
before, or which holy	doctors	of all that long	8, 279/ 6
out upon such holy	doctors	as preach them --	8, 297/ 28
holy saints and cunning	doctors	of fifteen hundred years	8, 337/ 13
Catholic Church -- holy	doctors	, and preachers, and faithful	8, 338/ 27
for the old holy	doctors	, ye see how far	8, 374/ 1
faith which the holy	doctors	of Christ's church in	8, 389/ 7
books. For which holy	doctors	our Lord hath showed	8, 389/ 10
Catholic Church (the holy	doctors	whereof have in every	8, 389/ 35
of the old holy	doctors	of Christ's church, since	8, 394/ 24
all the old holy	doctors	, and all the church	8, 415/ 28
all the old holy	doctors	used always to make	8, 424/ 22
themselves all old holy	doctors	confess for diffuse and	8, 426/ 21
all the old holy	doctors	of Christ's church from	8, 428/ 29
all the old holy	doctors	and saints that expound	8, 433/ 25
heretics, against all holy	doctors	and saints and the	8, 434/ 5
If the old holy	doctors	and saints had been	8, 469/ 3
the other old holy	doctors	and saints, of every	8, 477/ 32
with all old holy	doctors	and saints, and good	8, 480/ 2
of the old holy	doctors	and saints in every	8, 481/ 29
and all his holy	doctors	and saints, and by	8, 486/ 7
of the old holy	doctors	and saints? And who	8, 515/ 17
all the old holy	doctors	of Christ's church, and	8, 520/ 20
juggling terms. For the	doctors-preachers	were wont to make	8, 204/ 11

taught to disobey the	doctrine	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 6/ 24
constant in his evangelical	doctrine	but that after that	8, 17/ 1
abjured all that holy	doctrine	. What his heart was	8, 17/ 7
to their own evangelical	doctrine	, those evangelicals themselves cease	8, 28/ 15
to their own former	doctrine	. . . because they find and	8, 28/ 22
that by their false	doctrine	they must, if they	8, 30/ 16
concerning obedience . . . Tyndale's holy	doctrine	is that the people	8, 32/ 35
profession of godly, spiritual	doctrine	, teacheth us a false	8, 41/ 30
meet for the perfect	doctrine	of defendeth it for	8, 45/ 22
and give out the	doctrine	of paint it with	8, 45/ 26
sure enough that his	doctrine	is for all that	8, 45/ 28
as cannot savor the	doctrine	of Luther, Friar Huessgen	8, 46/ 14
deny, but that his	doctrine	is far from the	8, 46/ 16
been adversaries to his	doctrine	-- that is to	8, 46/ 28
ungracious fruit their deceitful	doctrine	and false faith bringeth	8, 48/ 13
see that their spiritual	doctrine	hath already brought it	8, 62/ 27
people as their false	doctrine	hath corrupted and brought	8, 63/ 20
belief, contrary to all	doctrine	of all the old	8, 63/ 21
clean contrary to the	doctrine	of these devilish preachers	8, 67/ 29
teacheth us high spiritual	doctrine	: that Christian men should	8, 73/ 22
is his high spiritual	doctrine	concerning the holy day	8, 75/ 7
not here a mad	doctrine	of him that would	8, 90/ 10
promise, saveth us; which	doctrine	they learned of Aristotle	8, 94/ 9
belieth the clergy (which	doctrine	he learned of the	8, 94/ 11
furthest goeth from the	doctrine	of those heretics, which	8, 104/ 34
Tyndale, after his master's	doctrine	, jest and rail and	8, 108/ 31
now jesteth upon the	doctrine	that teacheth us to	8, 115/ 17
Christ's church, that the	doctrine	which they preach of	8, 117/ 1
ye have any other	doctrine	. . . teach us a reason	8, 117/ 2
that Tyndale upon that	doctrine	of his forbiddeth us	8, 117/ 27
all his whole abominable	doctrine	. For he confesseth, as	8, 118/ 3
Christ's church . . . that the	doctrine	which they preach of	8, 118/ 7
we must believe the	doctrine	and the preaching of	8, 118/ 13
he must believe the	doctrine	of the church of	8, 118/ 26
also that by the	doctrine	of that church the	8, 118/ 30
of that church the	doctrine	of Tyndale concerning the	8, 118/ 31
and effect of Tyndale's	doctrine	touching the holy sacraments	8, 119/ 38
hearts abhor his devilish	doctrine	without any further argument	8, 120/ 1
this is neither the	doctrine	nor manner and guise	8, 124/ 20
be thy guide, and	doctrine	thy light, to judge	8, 138/ 35
teaching and good, holy	doctrine	, they saw and perceived	8, 139/ 13
not in his devilish	doctrine	, that ye see yourselves	8, 140/ 33
us here his high	doctrine	-- how many manner	8, 145/ 26
hear the word of	doctrine	, the law of God	8, 147/ 16
ear to such deadly	doctrine	as Tyndale teacheth; and	8, 148/ 12
martyr) found in Origen's	doctrine	so much erudition, devotion	8, 152/ 34
heart, is very false	doctrine	and a very plain	8, 217/ 19
Tyndale with Luther's holy	doctrine	which he preacheth against	8, 218/ 2
true, then were the	doctrine	of Muhammad truer than	8, 228/ 36
for the while Muhammad's	doctrine	(with whom Tyndale may	8, 229/ 14

his blessed apostles, whose	doctrine	he confirmed by miracles	8, 243/ 32
believe him and his	doctrine	declaring himself such as	8, 243/ 34
teacheth them the true	doctrine	, and neither deceiveth them	8, 244/ 18
God . . . and that the	doctrine	of the same church	8, 245/ 18
mark of his true	doctrine	, too . . . whereby it should	8, 245/ 23
is, that the true	doctrine	doth prove the true	8, 246/ 5
true miracles, and false	doctrine	proveth the false miracles	8, 246/ 5
which is that true	doctrine	by the reason that	8, 246/ 8
reason that the true	doctrine	hath been better proved	8, 246/ 8
ever was the false	doctrine	, or ever shall be	8, 246/ 10
proof of the true-faithful	doctrine	and the true mark	8, 246/ 26
every point of their	doctrine	: I say no more	8, 246/ 29
proof of their whole	doctrine	. And so God hath	8, 246/ 33
the manner of their	doctrine	, as appeareth. But he	8, 247/ 29
Tyndale, if in his	doctrine	depending upon the exposition	8, 250/ 6
wed nuns, against the	doctrine	of all those old	8, 250/ 8
the proof of his	doctrine	-- my conscience cannot	8, 250/ 17
but that for his	doctrine	taught by those expositions	8, 250/ 25
the light of the	doctrine	shine and show the	8, 251/ 15
and all his whole	doctrine	utterly . . . that if I	8, 252/ 34
alone defend his devilish	doctrine	while he liveth, and	8, 252/ 36
man's free will the	doctrine	of the old holy	8, 255/ 31
of faith and necessary	doctrine	of theirs, without which	8, 256/ 20
themselves, and thereby their	doctrine	to be believed: it	8, 256/ 29
plainly perceiveth that the	doctrine	is plainly false which	8, 257/ 23
he proveth his holy	doctrine	by the Holy Scripture	8, 258/ 33
have refused all the	doctrine	of Christ in every	8, 262/ 20
the people perceive their	doctrine	for false. As for	8, 265/ 28
proof of the preachers'	doctrine	preaching all one thing	8, 274/ 10
to multiply their false	doctrine	that they made the	8, 275/ 10
to reprove the false	doctrine	of the false Pharisees	8, 275/ 15
and lean to the	doctrine	of a false heretic	8, 287/ 3
the confirmation of their	doctrine	, lay their hands upon	8, 308/ 10
miracles, there excludeth his	doctrine	. . . and would make us	8, 311/ 10
but also of his	doctrine	, and as well word	8, 311/ 19
the fewer if the	doctrine	were in them too	8, 311/ 24
miracle, to confirm new	doctrine	, or to call again	8, 335/ 30
miracle, to confirm new	doctrine	or to call again	8, 338/ 6
or have his old	doctrine	forgotten, either. Which thing	8, 338/ 20
seat of their own	doctrine	, without Scripture. More I	8, 342/ 12
Christ's disciples taught Christ's	doctrine	confirming it with miracles	8, 345/ 27
Christ's disciples taught his	doctrine	"confirming it with miracles	8, 346/ 7
every point of their	doctrine	in their letter that	8, 346/ 14
bringeth miracles for their	doctrine	as the apostles did	8, 346/ 17
dead, and for the	doctrine	that these heretics impugn	8, 346/ 20
the like allegory of	doctrine	and preaching, do say	8, 353/ 5
chair of Moses" the	doctrine	and law of Moses	8, 353/ 28
expounding them of the	doctrine	of Moses, and not	8, 355/ 33
will teach their own	doctrine	, hear it not, do	8, 356/ 24
forth against Christ's true	doctrine	Tyndale's anti-Christian heresies . . . that	8, 357/ 8

tradition and of the	doctrine	of the Holy Ghost	8, 370/ 5
will Tyndale say, "their	doctrine	with miracles." So doth	8, 376/ 25
he, say I, the	doctrine	of his whole Church	8, 376/ 26
the Church and the	doctrine	thereof known for true	8, 381/ 12
to saints (if Tyndale's	doctrine	be the true faith	8, 387/ 29
unto, either in the	doctrine	of faith or knowledge	8, 388/ 7
church of the true	doctrine	of God . . . no more	8, 393/ 33
the inviolable surety of	doctrine	. And therefore that can	8, 396/ 26
of Christ, by whose	doctrine	we may be sure	8, 397/ 26
discern between the true	doctrine	and the false, and	8, 398/ 25
of his own false	doctrine	utterly destroyed. For he	8, 399/ 14
is by his own	doctrine	destroyed. For the elect	8, 399/ 22
well that all the	doctrine	of Christ's church is	8, 399/ 34
confesseth that all his	doctrine	must needs be believed	8, 408/ 11
no more of his	doctrine	than he can find	8, 408/ 14
Saint Paul, against Tyndale's	doctrine	, ran forth the faster	8, 409/ 23
say, declareth against Tyndale's	doctrine	, clearly, that when we	8, 442/ 28
and all their holy	doctrine	is utterly nothing else	8, 443/ 3
wit, after his own	doctrine	, full faith, full hope	8, 459/ 26
therefore, is his plain	doctrine	; which what truth it	8, 462/ 14
heretics teaching to the	doctrine	of God's Spirit abiding	8, 466/ 1
do. And their untrue	doctrine	may be so deeply	8, 468/ 24
And yet by Tyndale's	doctrine	, if a sinner did	8, 469/ 23
leave off when his	doctrine	is resisted at the	8, 470/ 12
himself and his own	doctrine	destroyeth his own solution	8, 472/ 14
pain of damnation. This	doctrine	of his master and	8, 473/ 13
one piece of his	doctrine	plainly destroyeth another, concerning	8, 473/ 26
were never taught the	doctrine	that Tyndale calleth so	8, 474/ 9
against all his other	doctrine	, a great efficacy of	8, 475/ 4
the truth of his	doctrine	by miracle, or by	8, 475/ 33
particular point of his	doctrine	by a several miracle	8, 475/ 36
may, by his own	doctrine	, though they can do	8, 477/ 25
and not take his	doctrine	of any one man	8, 478/ 6
do, but resist their	doctrine	. . . God, which hath commanded	8, 479/ 19
man, but the sure	doctrine	of God. Whereof the	8, 483/ 31
it waxeth by Tyndale's	doctrine	oftentimes over great. For	8, 487/ 15
he that, after Tyndale's	doctrine	, repenteth without care of	8, 488/ 17
man is, by his	doctrine	, that once attaineth that	8, 489/ 38
swerve from the true	doctrine	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 498/ 16
and consider what high	doctrine	, and before unheard, Master	8, 498/ 35
heretics . . . do by false	doctrine	fall from the true	8, 517/ 14
see that by Tyndale's	doctrine	, David did no deadly	8, 529/ 17
loseth him, by Tyndale's	doctrine	, the most especial faith	8, 535/ 29
was, and his false	doctrine	also!" And thereunto must	8, 547/ 22
shall Tyndale of this	doctrine	make us sure? The	8, 548/ 5
of Christ, and his	doctrine	, and miracles, and all	8, 549/ 11
of his name and	doctrine	. . . and not, as it	8, 549/ 20
living, his death, his	doctrine	, and his resurrection, and	8, 549/ 21
for them. Against this	doctrine	of the Catholic Church	8, 550/ 22
out; and that the	doctrine	of this church is	8, 560/ 20

and amendeth, therefore, his	doctrine	of that chapter, in	8, 563/ 5
itself. This is his	doctrine	in his chapter . . . where	8, 563/ 16
very Gospel. By which	doctrine	of his ye may	8, 564/ 27
see that errors of	doctrine	in manner of living	8, 564/ 27
by his high spiritual	doctrine	, he would we should	8, 567/ 13
the mind of the	doer	with circumstances of the	8, 60/ 15
the readers abhor the	doers	of them, and speaketh	8, 490/ 19
after that like a	dog	returning to his vomit	8, 16/ 19
and girneth as a	dog	doth when one porreth	8, 198/ 1
no more devotion than	dogs	-- divers of them	8, 11/ 16
a cushion when the	dogs	be abed, as their	8, 14/ 23
to the kind of	dogs	and cats; whereby should	8, 85/ 30
it; and there be	dogs	that rend all good	8, 514/ 23
such swine and such	dogs	-- as indeed there	8, 514/ 25
those swine and those	dogs	will be naught for	8, 514/ 30
if there be such	dogs	, as indeed there be	8, 514/ 36
And therefore to such	dogs	men may not only	8, 515/ 3
from doing harm, and	dogs	fall sometimes so well	8, 515/ 8
now more properly such	dogs	than be these heretics	8, 515/ 14
these hogs and these	dogs	the pith of good	8, 515/ 23
good learning with their	dogs'	teeth . . . yea, and from	8, 515/ 5
and tear with their	dogs'	teeth the Catholic, Christian	8, 515/ 16
it said the Collect "	Domine	Iesu Christe" -- when	8, 24/ 7
qui facit unanimes in	domo	" ("which maketh his flock	8, 247/ 22
otherwise. In Africa the	Donatists	; in Greece the Arians	8, 28/ 31
of Baptism, against the	Donatists	: "The thing that the	8, 371/ 3
of Baptism, against the	Donatists	, saith: "Many things are	8, 371/ 9
therefrom, as Arius, Pelagius,	Donatus	, Wycliffe, and Hus, and	8, 44/ 19
to go to their	donet	and their accidence; but	8, 10/ 8
have we as a	donet	the book of the	8, 10/ 9
before the Day of	Doom	there were either any	8, 20/ 29
at the Day of	Doom	men shall have heaven	8, 52/ 30
to the Day of	Doom	-- yet as soon	8, 157/ 35
till the Day of	Doom	. For as many men	8, 216/ 17
till the Day of	Doom	), and will ask us	8, 287/ 10
till the Day of	Doom	; for else, he seeth	8, 334/ 14
own appearing at the	Doom	there yet resteth some	8, 337/ 34
is done save the	Doom	, and because God will	8, 338/ 4
only the Day of	Doom	; which he must prove	8, 338/ 16
shall suffer till the	Doom	near approach, but only	8, 340/ 27
at the Day of	Doom	(for Tyndale's sect believeth	8, 537/ 10
give him respite till	Doomsday	, then must he yet	8, 157/ 21
not in heaven till	Doomsday	. . . and also though she	8, 287/ 15
hovereth still about the	door	of his heart, always	8, 423/ 9
I stand at the	door	, knocking." Howbeit, a man	8, 423/ 12
far off from the	door	(as some of these	8, 423/ 16
I stand at the	door	and knock." And if	8, 520/ 7
not come within my	doors	. "This livery gown giveth	8, 98/ 14
before them -- the	doors	being shut -- and	8, 545/ 34
this world which thou	dost	now corrupt, and I	8, 97/ 17

believe that a man	doth	wrong to pray for	8, 4/ 18
to do as Tyndale	doth	: forbid us to give	8, 4/ 27
so forth. And who	doth	more properly fall in	8, 5/ 19
teacheth one thing and	doth	himself another, the people	8, 7/ 4
telling us, as Tyndale	doth	, that it is sin	8, 11/ 20
that their painful death	doth	great worship to his	8, 25/ 9
abominable heresies with --	doth	, of his blessed disposition	8, 26/ 35
punishment as, following thereupon,	doth	oftentimes rather serve to	8, 27/ 24
book . . . and as Tyndale	doth	himself in his own	8, 30/ 32
holy salutation; and so	doth	Luther too, and so	8, 40/ 12
Luther too, and so	doth	Friar Huessgen too . . . and	8, 40/ 13
Huessgen too . . . and so	doth	every fond fellow of	8, 40/ 13
and much worse than	doth	the other, abuseth the	8, 41/ 19
believe not as Tyndale	doth	were in a wrong	8, 43/ 23
that Tyndale here sinfully	doth	abuse the holy words	8, 43/ 28
it against God: so	doth	Tyndale here wrest the	8, 43/ 34
did they as Tyndale	doth	now -- judge sweet	8, 44/ 27
I verily believe he	doth	not), his faith is	8, 45/ 31
and abominable bitchery --	doth	he the while, after	8, 48/ 4
to forbear -- so	doth	, I say, too, these	8, 49/ 24
toward God than Tyndale	doth	-- as, for example	8, 50/ 26
love affirmed by Tyndale	doth	confound both Tyndale and	8, 50/ 35
the thing which only	doth	justify us. But then	8, 52/ 4
through them, and therefore	doth	it gladly. More In	8, 54/ 32
those spirituals that so	doth	; but surely many places	8, 56/ 3
as their "elder brethren,"	doth	"flatter" them and "promise	8, 57/ 7
place, as it seemeth,	doth	lean unto the old	8, 63/ 35
during his life.""	Doth	it not manifestly appear	8, 66/ 11
esteem fasting as Tyndale	doth	, neither took it not	8, 67/ 25
to fasting, as he	doth	to hearty mourning and	8, 68/ 28
reward thee openly." Lo,	doth	not our Lord here	8, 69/ 34
plain false that God	doth	it for necessity of	8, 72/ 9
as Tyndale saith he	doth	, because that otherwise it	8, 72/ 10
that will say as	doth	the holy apostle Paul	8, 81/ 4
two sacraments -- yet	doth	not the Apostle tell	8, 81/ 21
hath so done and	doth	. And therefore Tyndale taketh	8, 81/ 32
Sacrament of the Altar,	doth	believe aright. For the	8, 83/ 24
see that the aneling	doth	nothing; for Saint James	8, 87/ 18
-- therefore the oil	doth	nothing at all." If	8, 87/ 21
far yet as Tyndale	doth	. For Luther, albeit he	8, 88/ 21
is very necessary and	doth	much good, and would	8, 88/ 23
and wotteth well he	doth	naught, and saith still	8, 90/ 37
and saith still he	doth	well -- let Tyndale	8, 91/ 1
Saint Paul as Tyndale	doth	! Now, in that he	8, 91/ 29
do as the Church	doth	. . . all their lack cannot	8, 93/ 31
the visible signs alone	doth	altogether, and therein he	8, 94/ 3
priest preaching the promises	doth	give us a knowledge	8, 95/ 5
them, and yet he	doth	but show us of	8, 95/ 6
and of grace, and	doth	not give us any	8, 95/ 7
-- whereof the sacrament	doth	nothing work, nor is	8, 95/ 14

again and say nothing . . .	doth	unto the people no	8, 95/ 19
-- that the priest	doth	in administering the sacraments	8, 95/ 31
purgeth but as he	doth	by his preaching . . . and	8, 95/ 33
would say a man "	doth	in his body fast	8, 96/ 18
in all these things	doth	nothing at all! His	8, 96/ 20
the cause why God	doth	it . . . yet is the	8, 98/ 2
at the sacraments administered	doth	infund his grace. Howbeit	8, 98/ 24
many places of Scripture	doth	appear), it seemed to	8, 99/ 8
the soul? And that	doth	no water wash but	8, 100/ 6
himself, and that he	doth	it for the merits	8, 100/ 32
to say that he	doth	so, and no scripture	8, 102/ 25
think that no medicine	doth	anything in the cure	8, 104/ 15
force and efficacy than	doth	that first opinion, there	8, 104/ 29
whereby we know he	doth	so. For if he	8, 105/ 10
lied not (as he	doth	!) . . . Christ had broken his	8, 108/ 16
his painful cross: therefore	doth	Tyndale, after his master's	8, 108/ 31
mocks thereat as he	doth	. What Christian ears can	8, 110/ 32
ween, peradventure, that Tyndale	doth	, for all this, not	8, 110/ 35
believe that the priest	doth	at the Mass make	8, 114/ 3
a matter as he	doth	. For every man well	8, 114/ 22
promise of God: he	doth	untruly belie them. For	8, 114/ 25
because that the Scripture	doth	not command it . . . therefore	8, 117/ 22
Sacrament to do it.	Doth	not these words alone	8, 117/ 23
which he hath and	doth	labor to flit and	8, 118/ 20
and when he thus	doth	, "beguileth" not the laws	8, 124/ 30
hear him. And thus	doth	Tyndale's church and Luther's	8, 126/ 14
that, albeit our Lord	doth	suffer his church to	8, 132/ 12
by his own promise	doth	always teach his church	8, 133/ 2
the church of elects	doth	err but yet it	8, 133/ 19
err but yet it	doth	not err. And forasmuch	8, 133/ 19
blessed be God, he	doth	), here had been a	8, 135/ 24
that here the truth	doth	of good mind labor	8, 137/ 36
spoke better than he	doth	even here. For of	8, 139/ 2
things against which Tyndale	doth	object -- it were	8, 143/ 23
of grace -- he	doth	at the last confess	8, 144/ 9
hath here showed us,	doth	signify that part of	8, 145/ 15
good manners, as his	doth	where he would make	8, 150/ 7
wot well, and so	doth	Tyndale too: that, first	8, 150/ 15
heresies . . . and the writing	doth	put all things out	8, 155/ 10
to deny: as Luther	doth	the Epistle of Saint	8, 155/ 29
-- as indeed he	doth	, for both Luther and	8, 156/ 32
of elects. And thus	doth	Tyndale tell us that	8, 158/ 19
to God. But now	doth	all good Christian people	8, 158/ 34
perceive well that Tyndale	doth	but belie them. For	8, 159/ 5
well enough that it	doth	no great good there	8, 161/ 17
other folk. But now	doth	Tyndale's "congregation," and the	8, 162/ 31
not, for the circumstance	doth	ever declare what thing	8, 164/ 33
that this word "church"	doth	signify a company of	8, 166/ 17
he maketh against them	doth	openly commend and confirm	8, 173/ 16
And now, when he	doth	it in hatred of	8, 174/ 14

seem idols -- he	doth	a hundred times worse	8, 174/ 16
in Greek signifieth folly,	doth	merrily touch and reprove	8, 177/ 5
that book of Moria	doth	indeed but jest upon	8, 177/ 17
deal, as the Messenger	doth	in my Dialogue --	8, 177/ 20
saith that he "charitably"	doth	"exhort" me "in Christ	8, 179/ 7
years. For that text	doth	call it an "elder	8, 182/ 15
but I say he	doth	it with the mind	8, 182/ 35
darling, and whom himself	doth	, for all that, in	8, 184/ 8
prefer before the old)	doth	, as well in the	8, 184/ 9
and so long? Why	doth	he not by the	8, 186/ 21
do it, as Tyndale	doth	, to make priesthood seem	8, 189/ 16
that place. And Tyndale	doth	well to tell us	8, 189/ 25
to trifle as Tyndale	doth	. . . I could ask him	8, 192/ 34
-- as indeed it	doth	, whatsoever Tyndale babble. Now	8, 193/ 13
girneth as a dog	doth	when one porreth him	8, 198/ 1
well appeareth that Tyndale	doth	not well when thereas	8, 199/ 35
daughter, a Christian man	doth	not understand that he	8, 202/ 3
authorities appeareth, our Lord	doth	ordinarily . . . not forbarring his	8, 210/ 2
that Tyndale so sore	doth	abhor. For he consequently	8, 211/ 38
maketh us new creatures,	doth	not so fully apply	8, 213/ 35
as long as he	doth	so no more, and	8, 215/ 1
sins that ever he	doth	after, he doth none	8, 215/ 10
he doth after, he	doth	none of them willingly	8, 215/ 10
at the least he	doth	them not of purpose	8, 215/ 11
then, drunken or frantic,	doth	harm; or whereas one	8, 216/ 9
of ruin, as Tyndale	doth	. . . when men be burned	8, 216/ 10
sinneth deadly that so	doth	, although he never purposed	8, 216/ 32
not of purpensed purpose	doth	it yet, for all	8, 217/ 9
a surety, as Tyndale	doth	, that whoso repenteth once	8, 217/ 16
which believeth this love	doth	so love God again	8, 217/ 30
is, that he that	doth	(as Tyndale doth) infect	8, 218/ 9
that doth (as Tyndale	doth	) infect his neighbors with	8, 218/ 9
surely no more he	doth	. And now cometh he	8, 218/ 15
manner obstinate that he	doth	as the devil doth	8, 220/ 25
doth as the devil	doth	, endure pain for the	8, 220/ 25
very well, and so	doth	Tyndale too, that the	8, 221/ 18
sin. Which thing he	doth	for the color and	8, 227/ 33
here that he which	doth	not believe evil to	8, 228/ 2
pertaineth. This article "the"	doth	, therefore, in our English	8, 229/ 36
hath an article that	doth	the like in theirs	8, 230/ 2
lack of the like	doth	in the Latin tongue	8, 230/ 3
was a prophet. Now	doth	Christ testify of him	8, 231/ 16
false rehearse him, so	doth	Tyndale as falsely now	8, 232/ 7
but that he so	doth	, his translation showeth. And	8, 232/ 11
showeth. And that he	doth	it wittingly well appeareth	8, 232/ 11
of man; the third	doth	but deny him to	8, 234/ 17
plain and clear: yet	doth	not our article, sometimes	8, 234/ 24
declare that thing as	doth	the article in the	8, 234/ 25
you before; wherein he	doth	much amiss. For it	8, 235/ 21
in the Latin it	doth	well enough, and in	8, 236/ 8

-- than as Tyndale	doth	, "God was the Word	8, 236/ 18
God; and that he	doth	all this because he	8, 240/ 33
of his sitting: so	doth	the truth of God's	8, 242/ 37
liveth well after, or	doth	penance for his sin	8, 243/ 16
do it . . . nor he	doth	it not because he	8, 243/ 19
with false scripture (as	doth	the congregation of Turks	8, 244/ 19
and as Tyndale now	doth	of new . . . ascribing the	8, 244/ 27
we believe that he	doth	it; and by his	8, 245/ 11
that the true doctrine	doth	prove the true miracles	8, 246/ 5
in the Catholic Church	doth	not miracles, nor every	8, 246/ 37
to purpose. For God	doth	reveal his truths not	8, 247/ 11
his church -- there	doth	he most specially fence	8, 250/ 33
hath wrought and daily	doth	many wonderful miracles . . . and	8, 251/ 3
ever shall work therein	doth	and shall make the	8, 251/ 15
hath done and daily	doth	for his saints, both	8, 252/ 1
also done and daily	doth	at divers images and	8, 252/ 3
to do that he	doth	!) let him go circumcise	8, 252/ 17
to prove that he	doth	teach and expound the	8, 252/ 25
that as yet he	doth	but tell us that	8, 254/ 27
of, saving that he	doth	it of an evil	8, 255/ 29
so saith and so	doth	; nor it were not	8, 266/ 11
well dare, and so	doth	, make them all his	8, 268/ 2
will say (as he	doth	) that they could have	8, 271/ 22
also confess (as he	doth	) that they had good	8, 271/ 23
then did or now	doth	any more profit the	8, 276/ 23
profit the soul than	doth	the rainbow! Which rainbow	8, 276/ 23
thereunto -- as prayer	doth	, and all reverent manner	8, 277/ 1
And therefore while he	doth	but tell us, and	8, 282/ 11
fulfilled saving the resurrection?	Doth	that prove that there	8, 282/ 29
him not, as smoke	doth	sore eyes. But since	8, 284/ 10
it helpeth him and	doth	him good to believe	8, 284/ 17
it helpeth him and	doth	him good if he	8, 284/ 18
do the one that	doth	the other? And he	8, 284/ 26
by the same-self church	doth	he know that God	8, 285/ 25
mean not as Tyndale	doth	-- that bread is	8, 293/ 4
the contrary, and so	doth	Saint Paul too. Now	8, 295/ 3
it seemeth that he	doth	. For when Luther and	8, 297/ 13
name that Tyndale now	doth	. . . so that a man	8, 300/ 27
naughty heretic . . . as Tyndale	doth	also in sundry places	8, 300/ 31
that in such things	doth	instruct his church) --	8, 302/ 25
very apostles." Wherefore, Tyndale	doth	here either confess that	8, 303/ 37
say it, as he	doth	, in the person of	8, 306/ 2
perpetual chastity. And then	doth	marriage after the promise	8, 306/ 14
as much as whoredom	doth	. For since the marriage	8, 306/ 19
none other but whoredom,	doth	openly rebuke and shame	8, 306/ 23
which thing Tyndale neither	doth	nor can by reason	8, 310/ 28
say more than he	doth	. And like as he	8, 313/ 12
to you." To this	doth	Tyndale answer thus . . . Tyndale	8, 314/ 27
nor that the Mass	doth	any man good at	8, 316/ 19
he fared as Tyndale	doth	here . . . and not witting	8, 318/ 7

do not as he	doth	-- devise causes at	8, 319/ 27
letter" -- to this	doth	Tyndale answer nothing to	8, 323/ 18
with them; which thing	doth	by their own words	8, 332/ 7
play not as Tyndale	doth	-- be bold upon	8, 336/ 20
be done: in this	doth	he nothing else but	8, 338/ 13
stirred up, and daily	doth	stir up, new prophets	8, 338/ 25
quick and dead he	doth	show miracles in his	8, 338/ 28
by Moses -- and	doth	not so for no	8, 338/ 31
said, even so he	doth	. And thus ye see	8, 339/ 24
daily see that he	doth	, and ever shall see	8, 340/ 24
is the devil that	doth	them. I say, therefore	8, 346/ 24
therefore, farther, that Tyndale	doth	but mock and trifle	8, 346/ 25
grace therein, as he	doth	many good men in	8, 351/ 7
him as Friar Barnes	doth	, and ween because he	8, 352/ 2
of Christ as himself	doth	. But Saint Augustine there	8, 352/ 18
saith that therefore God	doth	teach us by them	8, 356/ 21
believe. Whereof Saint Augustine	doth	himself confess that divers	8, 359/ 9
unto Quodvultdeus. And so	doth	Saint Jerome too, in	8, 359/ 13
words more fully than	doth	Friar Barnes . . . because ye	8, 359/ 33
and doubtful, as Barnes	doth	here . . . which text, in	8, 363/ 8
bringeth it in . . . so	doth	Tyndale wisely leave it	8, 364/ 16
Spirit even now also	doth	rule all faithful hearts	8, 370/ 6
at thy right hand,	doth	call upon thee for	8, 372/ 1
done that the Scripture	doth	not forbid, but only	8, 375/ 21
doctrine with miracles." So	doth	he, say I, the	8, 376/ 26
had done as he	doth	-- set the Church	8, 380/ 23
unwritten? Which thing Tyndale	doth	, and that so far	8, 381/ 10
devils' wonders! And this	doth	Tyndale . . . because he would	8, 381/ 16
for his apostles . . . and	doth	therefore more esteem and	8, 381/ 21
heresies as now Tyndale	doth	, he may be soon	8, 388/ 27
run away as Tyndale	doth	. And whereby can we	8, 388/ 28
err and indeed so	doth	. . . and the other church	8, 390/ 26
man may do, he	doth	but his only duty	8, 400/ 7
quencheth the fire, so	doth	almsdeed void sin; and	8, 401/ 5
a history and nothing	doth	pertain unto salvation. And	8, 405/ 5
granteth that he which	doth	not so is none	8, 407/ 34
confessed! And so he	doth	but prattle and prate	8, 408/ 22
overcome and killed --	doth	much like as though	8, 413/ 5
for him. But now	doth	himself cast away this	8, 414/ 32
his blood. And this	doth	indeed both Tyndale and	8, 415/ 24
himself by penance, or	doth	the better after because	8, 416/ 8
many a deadly sinner	doth	in the body of	8, 417/ 20
member of Christ's church	doth	both ever sin and	8, 419/ 30
the beginning, and so	doth	ever still, and will	8, 422/ 1
departeth from grace, so	doth	ordinarily the seed of	8, 422/ 14
out of his dwelling . . .	doth	of his great goodness	8, 423/ 5
against God's justice . . . so	doth	this directly fight against	8, 426/ 36
is born of God	doth	not sin, for the	8, 427/ 17
such wise as Tyndale	doth	: that whosoever get once	8, 428/ 33
repent and do penance."	Doth	it not here plainly	8, 429/ 25

except he amended, should.	Doth	not Saint Paul say	8, 429/ 34
of his sin, and	doth	judgment and justice, and	8, 433/ 8
part compared with another,	doth	more than plainly declare	8, 434/ 25
that is God's child") "	doth	not sin, because the	8, 434/ 32
so to do: so	doth	the seed of God	8, 436/ 7
of God -- '	doth	preserve and keep him	8, 436/ 18
and that he that	doth	deadly sin is not	8, 438/ 26
understanding, as indeed he	doth	, not after a sophistical	8, 439/ 28
God being in him	doth	keep and preserve him	8, 440/ 14
in a man's heart	doth	keep him forever after	8, 441/ 5
beguile you. He that	doth	righteousness is righteous, and	8, 441/ 27
righteous, and he that	doth	sin is of the	8, 441/ 28
and understood -- so	doth	he now prove us	8, 443/ 34
not the man that	doth	it, but the sin	8, 444/ 10
that he resisteth, and	doth	not, the sinful horrible	8, 445/ 33
them because that God	doth	afterward, upon their repentance	8, 449/ 4
grace. Which though he	doth	of his goodness commonly	8, 450/ 19
is no man that	doth	any such deed against	8, 451/ 33
agreeth to do adultery	doth	not sin, because he	8, 453/ 22
not sin, because he	doth	not consent that adultery	8, 453/ 22
as many times he	doth	-- yet were they	8, 454/ 31
so would, for he	doth	not ever so to	8, 454/ 32
malice, as the devil	doth	, but of weakness and	8, 457/ 32
while, their right faith	doth	continue, and their abominable	8, 459/ 31
as he saith he	doth	) because that he will	8, 465/ 28
any sin that he	doth	. He will show, peradventure	8, 467/ 25
ergo every elected person	doth	so? This argument will	8, 467/ 28
the blood of Christ	doth	not quite put away	8, 470/ 25
him heartily that he	doth	not so! But thus	8, 470/ 37
than that the Scripture	doth	not prove that our	8, 472/ 20
children than Christ? He	doth	not yet by the	8, 472/ 21
the contrary. But then	doth	he by his own	8, 472/ 23
is so that Tyndale	doth	in sundry places confess	8, 473/ 5
being written in Scripture.	Doth	Tyndale know them by	8, 475/ 28
rock of faith. This	doth	himself, and his fellows	8, 483/ 29
elect church," the faith	doth	never fail but ever	8, 485/ 23
all his commandments, and	doth	them with good will	8, 488/ 37
example not, as he	doth	here, the being angry	8, 491/ 32
angry with them that	doth	him wrong, or lack	8, 491/ 33
incest as Friar Luther	doth	with his nun, fall	8, 492/ 8
Almighty God as Tyndale	doth	in the Blessed Sacrament	8, 492/ 9
his little good child	doth	at the sight of	8, 492/ 26
of those deeds, nor	doth	none of them willingly	8, 492/ 36
and abominable deeds, oftentimes	doth	deliberately, with long device	8, 493/ 29
consent thereunto . . . or else	doth	all unwillingly, as he	8, 493/ 31
the same Jack Slouch	doth	none of those detestable	8, 494/ 17
of a man's will	doth	naturally and of her	8, 496/ 22
this chapter as he	doth	now, and say, "Even	8, 497/ 11
For all this God	doth	to them too that	8, 499/ 14
with us, and inwardly	doth	incline our heart into	8, 500/ 21

this chapter as he	doth	after in his answer	8, 501/ 2
choice of man's will	doth	naturally and of her	8, 501/ 16
the Gospel," as he	doth	in the first chapter	8, 502/ 30
not believe, as he	doth	in many plain places	8, 503/ 5
hand to take it?	Doth	the willing behavior of	8, 503/ 18
go without it: he	doth	, ye wot well, somewhat	8, 504/ 6
in getting thereof than	doth	the son in the	8, 504/ 7
worketh with God and	doth	somewhat . . . not as a	8, 504/ 11
that man's own will	doth	somewhat more toward it	8, 505/ 34
more toward it than	doth	the child to the	8, 505/ 34
open conclusions as it	doth	plainly and openly behold	8, 507/ 16
thankworthy nor rewardable. Now	doth	God with his Christian	8, 507/ 30
I say that God	doth	not ordinarily give into	8, 508/ 11
be plain and evident.	Doth	not Saint Paul unto	8, 509/ 15
in these things yet	doth	nothing work at all	8, 511/ 2
choice of man's will	doth	naturally and of her	8, 511/ 15
one nor of necessity	doth	the other, but may	8, 511/ 26
choice of the will	doth	ever follow the judgment	8, 511/ 34
that the will always	doth	naturally accord and agree	8, 512/ 13
many a wretch that	doth	an abominable deed seeth	8, 512/ 21
full well that he	doth	very naught, and that	8, 512/ 22
joined unto them both,	doth	yet more foolishly and	8, 512/ 29
and more unreasonably than	doth	some other whose wit	8, 512/ 30
be very false indeed . . .	doth	yet farther appear by	8, 513/ 14
as Tyndale saith it	doth	. . . since many men have	8, 514/ 3
help and yet after	doth	; and of them thus	8, 516/ 29
the will of man	doth	nothing willingly, but were	8, 518/ 31
a foolish wiliness, as	doth	a cony that covereth	8, 519/ 19
he thus mean, yet	doth	he dissemble it . . . and	8, 519/ 29
come to him . . . so	doth	he after both twain	8, 519/ 40
tale. And so he	doth	indeed; for so he	8, 520/ 18
he saith untrue. For	doth	not God, as he	8, 522/ 27
them again as he	doth	upon his elects, without	8, 522/ 30
the other. Yea, and	doth	sometimes, peradventure, give more	8, 522/ 36
this, I say, God	doth	it -- and not	8, 523/ 31
goodness and unsearchable wisdom	doth	divers times for more	8, 525/ 16
to spy -- yet	doth	he it never but	8, 525/ 18
God followeth him and	doth	as he doth, and	8, 526/ 19
and doth as he	doth	, and holdeth him yet	8, 526/ 19
altogether. And all this	doth	God for the best	8, 526/ 22
himself would; nor never	doth	, as I suppose, by	8, 527/ 3
the good that man	doth	cometh of God, of	8, 527/ 21
time. And whereas God	doth	for this point both	8, 528/ 18
amazed" -- as he	doth	all the elects' "horrible	8, 532/ 33
and sleeps, as he	doth	David here. For that	8, 532/ 34
of God, and therefore	doth	never sin willingly, nor	8, 533/ 14
so that a man	doth	not wittingly nor willingly	8, 535/ 12
the feeling. For so	doth	the man, ye wot	8, 535/ 34
is this he, or	doth	some spirit mock us	8, 541/ 23
but women -- Tyndale	doth	therein no more but	8, 545/ 29

if the person that	doth	them die before he	8, 550/ 29
by which it specially	doth	appear the contrary. And	8, 551/ 31
D and E --	doth	now make it true	8, 557/ 15
to God (and therein	doth	ever imply a turning	8, 558/ 22
the question that Tyndale	doth	: whether ye think not	8, 559/ 4
elect at any time	doth	deadly sin . . . which thing	8, 559/ 11
both may err and	doth	err . . . and proveth it	8, 563/ 21
elect church" -- yet	doth	he not prove that	8, 563/ 35
many great matters. Yet	doth	he not in all	8, 565/ 7
their choosing, that God	doth	first choose them, and	8, 565/ 20
he saith the man	doth	of necessity, because his	8, 565/ 24
forgetteth himself" and then	doth	divers "horrible" and abominable	8, 565/ 32
his horrible deeds he	doth	no deadly sin, because	8, 565/ 33
deadly sin, because he	doth	them all of "frailty	8, 565/ 34
more, he saith, than	doth	the child toward the	8, 566/ 27
them. And their faith	doth	never at any time	8, 566/ 29
none of his elects	doth	at any time sin	8, 570/ 9
they be so, wherefore	doth	Tyndale -- that is	8, 570/ 19
of Christ . . . as he	doth	and must grant unto	8, 571/ 14
his harlot, and in	double	despite of marriage and	8, 48/ 2
a long life a	double	martyrdom (according to the	8, 53/ 7
in the meanwhile that	double	death that his fellow	8, 220/ 29
which cause he hath	double	translated those words wrong	8, 237/ 25
But yet for his	double	confusion can I not	8, 303/ 18
the priest more than	double	and treble whoredom . . . since	8, 306/ 21
confirmed, and thereby Tyndale's	double	heresy doubly also condemned	8, 432/ 30
and sinful) hath sinfully	double-defiled	himself with wedding of	8, 305/ 29
by learning and reason	doubly	confirmed with Scripture --	8, 167/ 34
of his plain poetry	doubly	proved and doubly reprov'd	8, 182/ 30
poetry doubly proved and	doubly	reprov'd . . . by which he	8, 182/ 30
known church . . . he is	doubly	confounded. For both he	8, 285/ 20
this one holy prophet,	doubly	confirmed, and thereby Tyndale's	8, 432/ 30
thereby Tyndale's double heresy	doubly	also condemned. And yet	8, 432/ 31
man . . . we need not	doubt	in what manner, when	8, 6/ 5
needeth no man to	doubt	what manner a brain	8, 8/ 32
shall not need to	doubt	of what sort we	8, 11/ 24
that he could nothing	doubt	but that it came	8, 22/ 21
thereby matters of great	doubt	and question -- then	8, 25/ 26
well armed before . . . I	doubt	not by God's grace	8, 38/ 22
well there may, and	doubt	not but there shall	8, 38/ 30
with you, as I	doubt	not but ye will	8, 42/ 32
words fall. For ye	doubt	not, nor himself cannot	8, 46/ 16
come . . . it seemeth no	doubt	but that we may	8, 51/ 35
is no manner of	doubt	but that they fasted	8, 70/ 26
his heresy. For no	doubt	is it but that	8, 90/ 28
sacrament, he leaveth little	doubt	to them that have	8, 95/ 29
find this thus, I	doubt	nothing at all but	8, 102/ 13
there can be no	doubt	but such as be	8, 107/ 5
needeth no man to	doubt	but he that can	8, 111/ 3
I trow, no man	doubt	that heareth what foolish	8, 116/ 19

And it is no	doubt	but he that hath	8, 117/ 11
therein. Put ye no	doubt	but he will say	8, 117/ 34
were so mad to	doubt	whether there were any	8, 119/ 7
by and preach. I	doubt	not, therefore, but how	8, 123/ 20
all were marred, and	doubt	whether he had power	8, 127/ 6
fiend. And I little	doubt	but as Tyndale followeth	8, 129/ 5
he leaveth us in	doubt	what he meaneth by	8, 130/ 22
Greeks in matters of	doubt	and question finally confirmed	8, 131/ 7
himself. And therefore I	doubt	not but that he	8, 153/ 22
not stand in any	doubt	nor fall into any	8, 154/ 19
to leave some in	doubt	? In this tale Tyndale	8, 154/ 24
all things out of	doubt	, and therefore God hath	8, 155/ 10
rather much matter of	doubt	and of debate --	8, 155/ 34
put out of all	doubt	that we shall believe	8, 156/ 30
circumstances take away the	doubt	-- which thing since	8, 198/ 30
hath of itself some	doubt	also, whether it mean	8, 198/ 33
indifferent . . . he shall, I	doubt	not, find Tyndale in	8, 203/ 35
were there also much	doubt	of their death. For	8, 215/ 24
then riseth there another	doubt	: what he calleth "willingly	8, 216/ 2
as these be, we	doubt	not but that folk	8, 217/ 1
before the Church Another	doubt	there is, whether the	8, 224/ 5
fain to frame the	doubt	and make the objection	8, 226/ 23
thing is left in	doubt	, for lack, as I	8, 231/ 23
to put away the	doubt	, and for the better	8, 234/ 28
For it is no	doubt	but that it is	8, 235/ 22
persons singular, taketh the	doubt	away and maketh the	8, 236/ 14
it sadly . . . and I	doubt	not then but he	8, 254/ 13
sundry miracle." But I	doubt	not but that if	8, 255/ 37
it were false, I	doubt	not but the Spirit	8, 260/ 23
leman -- and I	doubt	not but he will	8, 261/ 30
And of these I	doubt	not was that holy	8, 267/ 13
the Church without any	doubt	or question believeth . . . may	8, 269/ 19
written, and yet we	doubt	not but that they	8, 271/ 20
never so full of	doubt	. For the proof whereof	8, 292/ 29
after was there any	doubt	arose, till that these	8, 293/ 11
so that men might	doubt	what they meant. And	8, 293/ 24
they left no such	doubt	therein. And also dare	8, 293/ 26
And it is no	doubt	but that the Jews	8, 300/ 1
the apostles themselves, I	doubt	not, said Mass many	8, 316/ 3
wise . . . Tyndale A great	doubt	! As though we could	8, 316/ 10
own rule. And I	doubt	not but that Tyndale	8, 317/ 2
thus . . . Tyndale A great	doubt	also and a perilous	8, 317/ 11
it were a "great	doubt	" and a "perilous case	8, 317/ 23
there had been no	doubt	nor peril to leave	8, 317/ 25
would have put great	doubt	, and have thought it	8, 317/ 27
yet is it no	doubt	but though his words	8, 342/ 20
suspicion. Nor God, I	doubt	not, will never suffer	8, 357/ 24
interpreters stood in great	doubt	what Saint Paul meant	8, 362/ 5
best-learned men are in	doubt	how to construe it	8, 363/ 9
no good man can	doubt	in, whereof the Scripture	8, 365/ 21

what frantic fool could	doubt	but it should be	8, 366/ 16
wise: "There is no	doubt	, my well-beloved brethren, but	8, 370/ 2
wash his feet. I	doubt	not but Tyndale thinketh	8, 375/ 28
Finally, there is no	doubt	but that ere the	8, 379/ 3
every man perplexed, in	doubt	, and out of certainty	8, 388/ 6
that there is no	doubt	but that church both	8, 390/ 25
this way, in another	doubt	: whether the repenting sinners	8, 392/ 34
leaveth us also in	doubt	whether this "elect church	8, 393/ 1
he leaveth it in	doubt	whether his repentant sinners	8, 393/ 10
after need anything to	doubt	thereof. But now consider	8, 399/ 8
so sworn. More I	doubt	not, good readers, but	8, 399/ 34
word of purgatory. Now	doubt	I not but that	8, 406/ 3
which can be no	doubt	nor question, they come	8, 424/ 27
might hap anything to	doubt	, I shall rehearse you	8, 429/ 13
now no good man	doubt	but by the breach	8, 437/ 25
twain shall never after	doubt	but that his riddle	8, 448/ 27
truth it is . . . what	doubt	is there but that	8, 463/ 18
surely there is no	doubt	but that Tyndale himself	8, 483/ 11
too. For I little	doubt	if they did, but	8, 483/ 18
those words yet in	doubt	which election he moveth	8, 499/ 4
of God -- I	doubt	not, I say, but	8, 506/ 21
be saved. As I	doubt	not but some two	8, 523/ 2
have no cause to	doubt	but God had always	8, 524/ 37
then will all the	doubt	stand upon this only	8, 538/ 22
you, good readers, I	doubt	not, very well and	8, 551/ 8
cakebread . . . and yet in	doubt	and question whether it	8, 572/ 7
not then to be	doubted	but God will find	8, 9/ 30
in Tewkesbury that I	doubted	not but when he	8, 20/ 25
it not to be	doubted	but, notwithstanding that Moses	8, 365/ 1
are nothing to be	doubted	of . . . but to be	8, 373/ 27
tell Tyndale, no man	doubteth	but that Tyndale devised	8, 8/ 30
is no good man	doubteth	. Now was his examination	8, 21/ 12
souls. Now, no man	doubteth	, I think, but that	8, 31/ 7
think that no man	doubteth	but that this work	8, 35/ 9
Jordan -- no man	doubteth	but that God did	8, 102/ 30
error of whom he	doubteth	not but that God	8, 268/ 1
see that Tyndale himself	doubteth	upon Saint Paul's words	8, 293/ 2
mad -- when he	doubteth	not but the servants	8, 354/ 23
freedom -- he that	doubteth	not, I say, of	8, 354/ 30
think no good man	doubteth	) cannot be so mad	8, 354/ 31
But, now, no man	doubteth	whither of the two	8, 442/ 31
ask it . . . no man	doubteth	, I suppose, what plenty	8, 450/ 8
flesh . . . what good man	doubteth	to be damnable deadly	8, 452/ 20
not!" No man here	doubteth	but that our Lord	8, 509/ 32
example, since no man	doubteth	but that Judas Iscariot	8, 513/ 25
these matters were very	doubtful	and things of great	8, 25/ 23
knowledge" is ambiguous and	doubtful	. For as it is	8, 207/ 9
well likely with such	doubtful	dispicions to be rather	8, 268/ 14
part hard texts and	doubtful	, as Barnes doth here	8, 363/ 8
be satisfied with our	doubtful	disputations, if they were	8, 389/ 31

in such obscure and	doubtful	fashion that he might	8, 448/ 16
be from distrust or	doubtful	opinion brought by God	8, 509/ 5
his heresies . . . the people,	doubting	that the beggarly knave	8, 13/ 20
it would have made	doubts	and debates and be	8, 155/ 9
not away all the	doubts	. . . but as many rise	8, 155/ 15
not away all the	doubts	; but unto such folk	8, 155/ 32
be taken away the	doubts	. But as I wot	8, 156/ 18
delivered us from divers	doubts	, though not from all	8, 156/ 27
For albeit that divers	doubts	yet rise upon the	8, 156/ 28
words there are many	doubts	. First, how Tyndale taketh	8, 214/ 29
of late years, make	doubts	upon the writing . . . contrary	8, 293/ 12
die. Of all these	doubts	the more part he	8, 393/ 23
easy to perceive, or	doubtuous	and hard to understand	8, 249/ 33
bringeth the people a	draft	of deadly poison. Then	8, 8/ 18
cast out the poisoned	draft	of these heretics' books	8, 37/ 20
so much as a	draft	of cold water shall	8, 52/ 26
his dregs and poisoned	draft	. He covereth his cup	8, 75/ 30
abroach; from the dreggy	draft	whereof, God keep every	8, 119/ 34
-- this is one	draft	of his poison put	8, 323/ 6
his belly into the	draft	. (As we daily see	8, 340/ 24
draw back, or else	drag	and stick still, or	8, 526/ 30
the lion nor the	dragon	, neither by force nor	8, 372/ 24
he neither ate nor	drank	. . . if he never had	8, 70/ 22
and forbearing meat. He	drank	no wine, but was	8, 122/ 16
friar and his nun	drank	well, of likelihood, ere	8, 493/ 11
let him live and	draw	many others with him	8, 17/ 31
But I trust to	draw	the serpent out of	8, 33/ 34
giveth it grace to	draw	back from the hearkening	8, 36/ 10
any devil that would	draw	them to them. And	8, 38/ 24
afeard nor ashamed to	draw	the Holy Scripture of	8, 41/ 25
promise fair, and so	draw	them, and smite them	8, 56/ 18
forth, and so '	draw	them forth,' and	8, 58/ 9
heresy . . . wherewith he would	draw	all to an unknown	8, 118/ 12
which darkness I shall	draw	Tyndale anon, I trust	8, 147/ 11
be allowed. Let himself	draw	it never so far	8, 258/ 1
may see that we	draw	it not far off	8, 258/ 23
these heretics that would	draw	us from the true	8, 360/ 35
the less afeard to	draw	toward him. But bringing	8, 404/ 26
they list, since they	draw	them to what sense	8, 415/ 27
laboring of him to	draw	him to it, play	8, 470/ 1
foul, dirty feet, to	draw	it from all honest	8, 515/ 21
begin to withdraw and	draw	back, or else drag	8, 526/ 30
all love and patience	draweth	him to good, as	8, 56/ 14
gay things," and so "	draweth	" them forward in grace	8, 57/ 8
at your eye, he	draweth	very fast toward it	8, 158/ 25
spots -- these words	draweth	Tyndale to them that	8, 212/ 9
the same manner, he	draweth	out of Scripture (in	8, 260/ 33
straighter line than Luther	draweth	his. And when Christ	8, 262/ 22
but Scripture, and then	draweth	all the Scripture into	8, 331/ 4
laid together . . . which he	draweth	in pieces and pulleth	8, 405/ 28

this pestilent heresy, he	draweth	the covert and obscure	8, 426/ 17
evil folk, by false	drawing	of every good thing	8, 178/ 5
and "substance," and of "	drawing	out" and "deducing" and	8, 257/ 31
in his deducing and	drawing	of articles of the	8, 260/ 27
of his purpose in	drawing	and deducing of the	8, 262/ 3
blameworthy, neither by impatience (	drawing	near to despair) in	8, 529/ 19
but philosophical reasons have	drawn	others from that opinion	8, 104/ 26
confession" and "confessing" is	drawn	out of the Latin	8, 207/ 30
is written expressly . . . or	drawn	of that which is	8, 257/ 15
before his day, nor	drawn	out thereof by a	8, 262/ 21
corrupted in corners and	drawn	into that false faith	8, 268/ 16
with the resting day	drawn	from worldly business to	8, 321/ 20
a false company, willingly	drawn	together, and fallen from	8, 341/ 33
though they might be	drawn	to touch the traditions	8, 342/ 32
could they not be	drawn	to touch the traditions	8, 342/ 33
they should thereby be	drawn	into sin again. And	8, 390/ 15
that they shall be	drawn	into sin again," and	8, 563/ 29
that they shall be	drawn	into sin again; and	8, 567/ 32
cause there is to	dread	that the great abundance	8, 2/ 9
God's mercy with the	dread	of his justice, lest	8, 425/ 4
shall bridle him, and	dread	of shaming himself and	8, 438/ 31
have this bridle of	dread	cast off their head	8, 450/ 27
strieth him into cowardous	dread	and utter desperation. For	8, 487/ 20
father again; fear and	dread	of rebuke, and of	8, 489/ 16
destruction, and almost desperate	dread	of hanging. Now let	8, 491/ 27
desire of heaven nor	dread	of hell is able	8, 512/ 9
both from love and	dread	, as I ween it	8, 538/ 27
Almighty's vocabulary -- then	dread	I nothing but that	8, 538/ 28
me, for deadly sinful	dread	of bodily death --	8, 558/ 3
which yet the devil	dreadeth	himself and dare not	8, 127/ 1
apostles that in the	dreadful	mysteries of the Mass	8, 373/ 14
his observance, and that	dreadful	Sacrifice set forth: how	8, 373/ 20
great. For by the	dreadless	trust of their teaching	8, 487/ 15
a very mad man's	dream	. Tyndale And against the	8, 133/ 26
in manner but a	dream	." Here is Tyndale's proof	8, 535/ 25
good, but is also	dreamed	out by him to	8, 394/ 1
' scorpions,' '	dreamers	, ' and ' very	8, 58/ 21
brain Tyndale hath, that	dreameth	such frantic drifts. Then	8, 8/ 33
barrel abroach; from the	dreggy	draft whereof, God keep	8, 119/ 34
in uttering of his	dregs	and poisoned draft. He	8, 75/ 30
body costly covered or	dressed	with spices, nor longed	8, 372/ 10
poets feign that Hercules	drew	up Cerberus, the mastiff	8, 33/ 35
flesh, nor the devil	drew	him back . . . nor such	8, 217/ 35
this not a wily	drift	, trow you? Which while	8, 8/ 29
that dreameth such frantic	drifts	. Then have we now	8, 8/ 33
ween, that would willfully	drink	poison first to drink	8, 37/ 15
drink poison first to	drink	treacle after; but rather	8, 37/ 15
should command him to	drink	no wine, as he	8, 59/ 32
disease, he would not	drink	wine in way of	8, 60/ 4
should command him to	drink	no wine as he	8, 60/ 27

his disease he would	drink	wine to recover his	8, 60/ 33
the commandment, and shall	drink	wine and shall break	8, 62/ 7
Eat ye not, neither	drink	not, in three days	8, 67/ 32
should forbear meat and	drink	to the intent that	8, 67/ 34
give thee meat and	drink	and wages; or else	8, 98/ 13
neighbor," no more than "	Drink	thy neighbor." And yet	8, 201/ 34
there "Give thy neighbor	drink	" . . . so may he if	8, 201/ 35
fain" to eat and	drink	with them and to	8, 542/ 24
not so wallow-sweet but	drinketh	more of the verdure	8, 38/ 13
the body alone" eateth,	drinketh	, walketh, believeth, loveth, and	8, 421/ 12
as he that sinfully	drinketh	himself drunk deadly sinneth	8, 537/ 33
not), nor by moderate	drinking	of wine anything disposed	8, 62/ 5
Christian liberty" of eating,	drinking	, and honest-liking lechery, "from	8, 62/ 24
of punishment . . . and not	drive	His Highness of necessity	8, 27/ 14
by seditions the one	drive	the other to ruin	8, 28/ 26
that God can otherwise	drive	the sin out of	8, 72/ 12
it seemeth me, they	drive	and compel themselves, to	8, 101/ 15
all holy sacraments, and	drive	out God and all	8, 161/ 32
for an instrument to	drive	men to the devil	8, 175/ 36
him on husbandry and	drive	him to harvest with	8, 181/ 1
and pretending virtue, they	drive	men to vice; and	8, 206/ 4
and pretending God, they	drive	men to the devil	8, 206/ 4
of his heart, may	drive	him, with sin upon	8, 423/ 15
that comfort shall I	drive	him shortly. For I	8, 431/ 31
and have bandogs to	drive	them out of the	8, 514/ 34
the last, be they	driven	themselves, contrary to their	8, 28/ 21
the princes should be	driven	to sore effusion of	8, 30/ 20
doctors since, have been	driven	to write against heresies	8, 37/ 33
not say they be	driven	and compelled, but say	8, 101/ 14
written -- I have	driven	him onward one step	8, 150/ 25
faith, God was not	driven	thereto . . . nor by the	8, 156/ 18
I not needs be	driven	to grant him, for	8, 168/ 22
that "a woman were	driven	alone into an island	8, 189/ 35
And then is he	driven	to the point that	8, 285/ 14
and also shall be	driven	to confess that he	8, 285/ 22
by the same charity	driven	by their writing to	8, 333/ 23
it, but are shamefully	driven	to say, like the	8, 346/ 23
see that he is	driven	to the hard wall	8, 401/ 15
now, good Christian reader,	driven	of necessity . . . but if	8, 477/ 12
himself likely to be	driven	from step to step	8, 546/ 25
that step have I	driven	him . . . and therein have	8, 547/ 5
merciful anger of God	driveth	them not down into	8, 406/ 24
well . . . for the devil	driveth	them thither, and he	8, 457/ 7
go whom the devil	driveth	-- then, all the	8, 457/ 8
confesseth to be damnable),	driveth	him, of very fine	8, 476/ 34
soul whom the devil	driveth	out of one vice	8, 487/ 28
me so -- then	driveth	he me to the	8, 535/ 1
it for necessity of	driving	the sin out of	8, 72/ 10
drown them utterly with	driving	them down into the	8, 249/ 5
grant, that albeit one	drop	of Christ's precious blood	8, 209/ 22

but that their charity	drove	them to it. Which	8, 333/ 19
charity of the apostles	drove	them to put all	8, 335/ 16
but the cause that	drove	the apostles to leave	8, 335/ 20
the devil!), because he	drove	the devil into their	8, 422/ 33
their hogs and thereby	drove	their hogs into the	8, 422/ 34
that the very force	drove	them to the field	8, 483/ 2
by their deadly malice,	drown	them utterly with driving	8, 249/ 5
he would no more	drown	the world with water	8, 276/ 11
with the flood that	drowned	the whole world. But	8, 273/ 35
were some Pharisees, or	drowned	in the credence of	8, 342/ 23
his heresies are utterly	drowned	in dirt. And now	8, 382/ 16
to make a man	drunk	, and bid him be	8, 29/ 20
which when they be	drunk	down infect the reader	8, 37/ 21
to fall suddenly so	drunk	in the new must	8, 38/ 10
that it may be	drunk	down greedily ere the	8, 75/ 32
and such as hath	drunk	thereof, give them grace	8, 119/ 35
that sinfully drinketh himself	drunk	deadly sinneth, and shall	8, 537/ 33
hundred years offend their	drunken	taste because it is	8, 38/ 12
in frenzy, and then,	drunken	or frantic, doth harm	8, 216/ 9
wine anything disposed to	drunkenness	, shall interpret himself discharged	8, 62/ 6
man sinfully falleth in	drunkenness	or in frenzy, and	8, 216/ 8
a man in that	drunkenness	. Nor it excuseth not	8, 537/ 34
and lurking among the	dry	, fruitless faggots catcheth good	8, 36/ 14
devil hath of their	dry	ashes raised up a	8, 223/ 16
were in any wise	due	to the same --	8, 209/ 24
temporal pain that is	due	for our sin, after	8, 210/ 29
that the temporal pain	due	therefor in purgatory shall	8, 213/ 18
clear from all pain	due	for the sin. For	8, 213/ 32
that the pain temporally	due	to our actual sin	8, 214/ 2
as did them in	due	faith of salvation by	8, 302/ 19
will pardon the death	due	for our deadly sin	8, 433/ 38
all manner of pain	due	to that horrible deed	8, 449/ 6
if death were not	due	to his deed. And	8, 449/ 12
wrong, or lack of	due	love to the liberal	8, 491/ 33
reprobates, and be by	due	repentance divers times in	8, 494/ 26
may reap it in	due	season. God also suffered	8, 528/ 34
would wax negligent and	dull	. . . and now, in the	8, 330/ 10
merry scoff wax very	dull	and more than half	8, 553/ 32
come out of their	dumb	ceremonies and sacraments into	8, 134/ 22
purgatory, praying to posts,	dumb	blessings, dumb absolutions; their	8, 134/ 24
to posts, dumb blessings,	dumb	absolutions; their dumb pattering	8, 134/ 24
blessings, dumb absolutions; their	dumb	pattering and hallooing; their	8, 134/ 24
pattering and hallooing; their	dumb	strange holy gestures, with	8, 134/ 25
gestures, with all their	dumb	disguisings; their satisfactions and	8, 134/ 26
Adam's sons were no	dumb	popetry or superstitious muhammatry	8, 276/ 1
with such like . . . as	dumb	sacraments and ceremonies, are	8, 290/ 37
and inasmuch as a	dumb	ceremony edifieth not, but	8, 303/ 7
whereof he calleth them "	dumb	ceremonies"); or else he	8, 304/ 3
sent out with such	dumb	ceremonies whereof I know	8, 328/ 22
in the air," and "	dumb	ceremonies" and "image service	8, 457/ 3

in the deep, dark	dungeon	of the devil . . . are	8, 35/ 33
unfaithfulness, into the deep	dungeon	of the devil. And	8, 118/ 25
down into the deepest	dungeon	of that devilish heresy	8, 301/ 17
and the bishopric of	Durham	to my said lord	8, 8/ 27
upon a stool, that	durst	play the knavish fool	8, 41/ 37
was there heretic that	durst	for very shame so	8, 119/ 31
devil. For the devil	durst	never say so much	8, 251/ 24
highest angel in heaven	durst	ever presume to think	8, 259/ 27
taught by mouth and	durst	not write? The sacraments	8, 294/ 2
the grape -- who	durst	, I say, have put	8, 317/ 31
fifteen hundred years that	durst	leave it out . . . nor	8, 318/ 26
man ever thought or	durst	think the contrary, till	8, 319/ 7
among them, neither) that	durst	have been so bold	8, 336/ 25
all the old heretics	durst	for very shame have	8, 424/ 21
unto my part and	duty	to follow the example	8, 27/ 19
I reckon myself of	duty	deeply bound to show	8, 27/ 35
no more than his	duty	, for every man is	8, 53/ 1
man is of his	duty	bound to labor for	8, 53/ 2
people shall measure the	duty	of their obedience by	8, 55/ 16
in comparison of his	duty	all that is much	8, 72/ 2
neither well understood their	duty	, nor well believed in	8, 93/ 26
very well concerning our	duty	toward our neighbors. But	8, 210/ 27
make us withdraw our	duty	toward God, for the	8, 210/ 28
doth but his only	duty	; and that the best	8, 400/ 7
the one sort long	dwel	with the other; but	8, 28/ 24
his church himself and	dwel	therewith and teach it	8, 157/ 33
would either no longer	dwel	here with his church	8, 157/ 37
of God, sent to	dwel	with his church forever	8, 252/ 27
his promise, would ever	dwel	with them, and had	8, 264/ 27
sent by himself to	dwel	therein, to teach it	8, 302/ 32
thy possession, and shalt	dwel	in the land that	8, 349/ 2
own Holy Spirit shall	dwel	therewith all days unto	8, 378/ 19
and his Holy Spirit	dwel	in good folk. But	8, 421/ 22
to have had him	dwel	still with them . . . yet	8, 423/ 1
point . . . "faith alone" may	dwel	in a man, and	8, 423/ 25
good works -- cannot	dwel	with deadly sin . . . neither	8, 423/ 28
and saith he will	dwel	therewith always, and send	8, 476/ 8
Christ hath promised to	dwel	and abide, to teach	8, 477/ 5
were so known and	dwelled	in Christendom. I say	8, 167/ 5
yet the sin that	dwelled	in him, committed in	8, 444/ 14
sin, for "his seed	dwelleth	in him; and he	8, 419/ 1
he, "but sin that	dwelleth	in me." Thus are	8, 419/ 13
sin, "for his seed	dwelleth	in him; and he	8, 420/ 13
seed of God" that	dwelleth	in the children of	8, 421/ 20
as long as God	dwelleth	in heaven. Now, if	8, 422/ 2
seed of God's grace	dwelleth	still in man, to	8, 422/ 9
the Spirit of God	dwelleth	in the Christian man	8, 422/ 16
such dwelling as he	dwelleth	in other men by	8, 422/ 18
Person of the Godhead	dwelleth	with the manhood of	8, 422/ 22
the Spirit of God	dwelleth	with the faithful man	8, 422/ 24

say that the Spirit	dwelleth	in him and helpeth	8, 422/ 25
in that he perpetually	dwelleth	, and is thereby forever	8, 428/ 16
the Son of God	dwelleth	in him and he	8, 441/ 21
the Spirit, saith he,	dwelleth	still within them --	8, 442/ 17
commandments, in him God	dwelleth	. And by that mark	8, 442/ 19
he, "but sin that	dwelleth	in me." More Lo	8, 443/ 25
but the sin that	dwelleth	in him. And while	8, 444/ 11
the printer and his	dwelling	place were set upon	8, 10/ 34
the "seed of God"	dwelling	in him. I will	8, 421/ 19
seed of such faith	dwelling	in him, may be	8, 421/ 27
other special manner of	dwelling	, above such dwelling as	8, 422/ 17
of dwelling, above such	dwelling	as he dwelleth in	8, 422/ 18
he meaneth no such	dwelling	in unity of person	8, 422/ 21
any other manner of	dwelling	by which the Spirit	8, 422/ 24
him out of his	dwelling	. . . doth of his great	8, 423/ 5
the seed of God	dwelling	in him cannot sin	8, 424/ 7
the seed of God	dwelling	in him. For whereas	8, 424/ 35
John, "that there is	dwelling	in us of the	8, 442/ 20
time that she lay	dying	, being then far from	8, 371/ 16
very minute of his	dying	, supposing to continue still	8, 556/ 33
A, B, C, D,	E	. Now say I, then	8, 556/ 37
A, B, C, D,	E	were all the parts	8, 557/ 8
wit, in D and	E	-- doth now make	8, 557/ 15
A, B, C, D,	E	. Now, what Tyndale must	8, 557/ 18
same means that the	eagle	knoweth her birds . . . meaning	8, 380/ 12
ween, Tyndale's own sharp	eagle	eyes, neither. What good	8, 503/ 23
narrowly and with such	eagle's	eyes as he hath	8, 175/ 22
ye will not give	ear	unto me, nor fulfill	8, 5/ 6
so smiteth off Malchus'	ear	that God setteth it	8, 36/ 8
heaviness of heart give	ear	! Now can men, and	8, 78/ 19
Tyndale Shrift in the	ear	is verily a work	8, 88/ 7
softly at the priest's	ear	. But by likelihood he	8, 88/ 27
good tales in his	ear	. But surely if he	8, 93/ 20
us if we give	ear	to such deadly doctrine	8, 148/ 12
understand shrift in the	ear	; whereof the Scripture maketh	8, 206/ 11
purgatory, confession in the	ear	, penance and satisfaction for	8, 290/ 36
marvelous word in mine	ear	. For by this ye	8, 415/ 2
they could give none	ear	, for the wild rages	8, 516/ 39
they would give none	ear	-- as he did	8, 517/ 24
them to give an	ear	to good counsel. Now	8, 570/ 3
God that these men's	earnest	sermons were not yet	8, 41/ 10
worse in very great	earnest	-- and much worse	8, 41/ 19
teacheth us in good	earnest	that friars may walk	8, 41/ 24
Tyndale here, with an	earnest	, high profession of godly	8, 41/ 29
Scripture; and amidst his	earnest	holiness falleth into mocks	8, 41/ 32
his saints" -- as	earnest	as the matter is	8, 42/ 23
will say once in	earnest	, I warrant you. Now	8, 262/ 1
made so serious and	earnest	remembrance of the putting-upon	8, 296/ 30
occasion to turn their	earnest	, godly sentence into frivolous	8, 424/ 17
plain and open heresy	earnestly	to bring them in	8, 25/ 30

which he rehearseth as	earnestly	as Baptism) if it	8, 296/ 31
were to stop your	ears	utterly and give none	8, 38/ 18
he doth. What Christian	ears	can abide such blasphemous	8, 110/ 32
his heresies in the	ears	of unlearned men some	8, 144/ 3
this, wherein every man's	ears	that would him well	8, 148/ 19
always to Christian men's	ears	do signify evil images	8, 174/ 10
and to bow his	ears	unto" our "accursed blasphemies	8, 179/ 12
grace, out of men's	ears	. . . but also the belief	8, 205/ 36
very well in the	ears	of such simple souls	8, 394/ 4
meus" ("Mine ass hath	ears	, and thou hast ears	8, 467/ 31
ears, and thou hast	ears	: ergo, thou art my	8, 467/ 32
frantic heresy to the	ears	of any good Christian	8, 493/ 16
them out by the	ears	. And if there be	8, 514/ 35
the fruits of the	earth	, diminishing the fertility both	8, 2/ 21
every estate here in	earth	, and that against them	8, 26/ 8
almsdeeds done here in	earth	: now, when we tell	8, 52/ 31
why rather ashes than	earth	since man was made	8, 78/ 33
man was made of	earth	and not of ashes	8, 78/ 34
while no church in	earth	. . . his promise was clearly	8, 107/ 23
any such priest on	earth	to be a mean	8, 111/ 23
any such priest on	earth	that should be a	8, 112/ 1
he went here on	earth	" -- save his coat	8, 114/ 15
worldly" men of middle	earth	be. For they be	8, 120/ 30
all mankind since the	earth	was well inhabited, as	8, 131/ 15
Christ here militant in	earth	the only secret, unknown	8, 133/ 16
the emperors of the	earth	, and the great lords	8, 136/ 7
bodies be burned in	earth	with his books, and	8, 218/ 11
first by fire in	earth	, and after by fire	8, 220/ 30
of Christ here in	earth	, which hath the right	8, 223/ 2
dark air of this	earth	, hath far withdrawn its	8, 227/ 22
he lived here on	earth	, God saith by the	8, 240/ 3
hell even here in	earth	. Now, Tyndale denieth not	8, 251/ 20
church of God upon	earth	because of the right	8, 272/ 26
have had found in	earth	, and honored as well	8, 365/ 25
be worshipped here in	earth	for his sake, and	8, 365/ 28
that live here in	earth	and saints that are	8, 382/ 24
his church here in	earth	: in this kind are	8, 391/ 28
works done here in	earth	. Now, if Tyndale answer	8, 401/ 11
be members here in	earth	. For albeit that he	8, 427/ 34
his church here in	earth	, that his Holy Spirit	8, 465/ 25
Christ's church here in	earth	. But like as the	8, 465/ 29
Church here militant in	earth	), "God," he saith, "sendeth	8, 499/ 6
Christ militant here in	earth	: let us consider orderly	8, 562/ 1
church of Christ in	earth	, nor hath nothing showed	8, 572/ 28
of Christ here in	earth	to be a congregation	8, 573/ 3
blessed disposition, of all	earthly	things abhor the necessity	8, 26/ 35
heavy and overladen with	earthly	thoughts. For though they	8, 541/ 3
would forbear their own	ease	or pleasure for the	8, 30/ 14
be saved all with	ease	, as Tyndale and Luther	8, 67/ 1
were not in such	ease	of heart nor lust	8, 71/ 15

If Tyndale think to	ease	all the matter by	8, 215/ 36
matter may be soon	eased	. It may be now	8, 92/ 27
go by well and	easily	and think little on	8, 121/ 21
eyes, and well and	easily	judge the thing for	8, 139/ 22
that, ye shall right	easily	judge what pith and	8, 310/ 1
woman may understand them	easily	; notwithstanding that Saint Peter	8, 362/ 30
been themselves much more	easily	handled. But as Tyndale	8, 482/ 10
and speaketh fair and	easily	that they be "feeble	8, 490/ 19
turn us toward the	east	. I suppose that no	8, 368/ 1
unto Christmas Day or	Easter	Day, or Whitsuntide, to	8, 75/ 5
followeth wheresoever at an	Easter	the people should be	8, 82/ 10
heretic, and his arguments	easy	to answer . . . but shall	8, 7/ 34
give to others an	easy	bold occasion to disobey	8, 55/ 8
other thing were as	easy	to amend as this	8, 92/ 26
the matter the more	easy	in the sacraments because	8, 103/ 33
the points be but	easy	, let him take yet	8, 157/ 23
make the matter more	easy	because he saith he	8, 215/ 28
the difference is not	easy	for every man to	8, 234/ 3
Scripture is plain and	easy	to perceive, or doubtful	8, 249/ 32
it be plain and	easy	: we cannot think but	8, 249/ 34
But it is more	easy	for Tyndale to make	8, 272/ 9
that the Scripture is	easy	to understand? Which thing	8, 336/ 15
clear, open cause and	easy	to defend, when that	8, 386/ 11
hand that is more	easy	to learn upon. And	8, 491/ 7
that is a good	easy	way, too . . . for then	8, 521/ 3
be they the more	easy	to entreat to fast	8, 521/ 4
Monday . . . and as boldly	eat	flesh on Good Friday	8, 4/ 22
hath no conscience to	eat	flesh on Good Friday	8, 12/ 11
thought she might well	eat	the apple which God	8, 49/ 23
to tempt him to	eat	the apple of the	8, 61/ 28
pray ye for me.	Eat	ye not, neither drink	8, 67/ 32
which for necessity did	eat	of the offered, hallowed	8, 72/ 22
servants, that they might	eat	of offered, hallowed bread	8, 73/ 1
else burn part and	eat	part and then kill	8, 113/ 8
had liefer die than	eat	flesh. And as for	8, 125/ 1
for me that I	eat	not too fast, for	8, 178/ 25
is at liberty to	eat	what he list . . . they	8, 248/ 31
man at liberty to	eat	a poor pudding. But	8, 248/ 32
laugh thereat, and to	eat	the two eggs himself	8, 286/ 27
the sophister take and	eat	the third -- so	8, 286/ 28
turned once, I will	eat	thereof whether thou wilt	8, 308/ 1
and as Lollards to	eat	flesh; and which holy	8, 365/ 36
Tyndale no scruple to	eat	a pudding though he	8, 375/ 14
of the Lenten fast,	eat	flesh upon Good Friday	8, 423/ 18
feel him and to	eat	with them to strengthen	8, 541/ 24
he was "fain" to	eat	and drink with them	8, 542/ 24
then would he have	eaten	on a good pace	8, 61/ 33
after, that Luther hath	eaten	up his word again	8, 122/ 33
any of them have	eaten	any, saving some such	8, 125/ 9
upon the posts? Why	eaten	by night? Why none	8, 329/ 3

and that the priest	eateth	with his teeth --	8, 116/ 6
that "the body alone"	eateth	, drinketh, walketh, believeth, loveth	8, 421/ 12
his meat which he	eateth	. More Lo, good readers	8, 529/ 15
had forbidden him the	eating	thereof upon pain of	8, 61/ 29
the Christian liberty" of	eating	, drinking, and honest-liking lechery	8, 62/ 24
died for lack of	eating	flesh . . . and yet heard	8, 125/ 9
they forbade fornication and	eating	the meat offered up	8, 248/ 22
or strangled, and the	eating	of any beast's blood	8, 248/ 24
I more die for	eating	thereof than of another	8, 307/ 35
be so weary of	eating	that the grief and	8, 521/ 1
he found this word	ecclesia	in Latin . . . because that	8, 163/ 18
is as common as	ecclesia	, if he will have	8, 168/ 10
will have this word	ecclesia	throughout all the New	8, 168/ 11
be that this word	ecclesia	did signify more things	8, 168/ 17
Tyndale that this word	ecclesia	should throughout the New	8, 168/ 20
were as common as	ecclesia	, because it should not	8, 168/ 23
those other significations of	ecclesia	that were not spoken	8, 168/ 24
if I will have	ecclesia	translated throughout all the	8, 168/ 30
things, as this term	ecclesia	. But, now, when I	8, 168/ 33
I will not have	ecclesia	throughout the New Testament	8, 168/ 35
Testament translate this word	ecclesia	by this word "church	8, 169/ 6
he translateth this word	ecclesia	sometimes into this word	8, 169/ 13
he translateth this word	ecclesia	into this word "congregation	8, 169/ 16
as Tyndale taketh me,	ecclesia	should always be translated	8, 169/ 25
truth it is that	ecclesia	signifieth in the Greek	8, 169/ 27
truth, that the word	ecclesia	was used a thousand	8, 169/ 29
grounded upon this word	ecclesia	is little worth . . . since	8, 169/ 34
yet, touching this word	ecclesia	. . . as cunning as Tyndale	8, 169/ 36
understand that this word	ecclesia	in the Greek tongue	8, 170/ 2
-- this name of	ecclesia	was applied unto the	8, 170/ 16
Church the Greek word	ecclesia	-- of the Greek	8, 170/ 26
what manner of congregation	ecclesia	did signify in the	8, 170/ 32
Tyndale so boasteth, calleth "	ecclesia	" thrice in one chapter	8, 170/ 36
I tell you that	ecclesia	properly signified among the	8, 170/ 39
the same name of	ecclesia	, and that after the	8, 171/ 4
since that this word	ecclesia	did there signify that	8, 171/ 9
paynims -- so should	ecclesia	in like wise wheresoever	8, 171/ 13
hath translated this word	ecclesia	into "congregation" instead of	8, 174/ 30
as he falsely translated	ecclesia	into the unknown name	8, 174/ 34
translating of this word	ecclesia	into this word congregatio	8, 176/ 12
for his translation of	ecclesia	by congregatio . . . his deed	8, 176/ 27
but the Greek word	ecclesia	; therefore Erasmus in his	8, 176/ 29
mistranslated of like malice:	ecclesia	. For if he will	8, 188/ 23
by this Greek word	ecclesia	. . . of which two words	8, 188/ 32
two words, baptisma and	ecclesia	, neither nother had in	8, 188/ 32
appropier that profane word	ecclesia	to signify the whole	8, 189/ 2
came at these words, "	ecclesiae	tuae pacem et concordiam	8, 24/ 8
the prophet speaketh, "Odivi	ecclesiam	malignantium" ("I have hated	8, 382/ 20
the first chapter of	Ecclesiasticae	hierarchiae, of the leaders	8, 368/ 23
the thirty-fourth chapter of	Ecclesiasticus	it is written, "The	8, 68/ 14

that his soul be	edified	thereby. And as soon	8, 75/ 14
For as for grace,	edifieth	not his soul . . . for	8, 78/ 4
inasmuch as divine ceremony	edifieth	not, but hurteth altogether	8, 294/ 13
as a dumb ceremony	edifieth	not, but hurteth altogether	8, 303/ 7
hand (whereupon Tyndale here	edifieth	up his process following	8, 525/ 15
and much ado to	edify	and build up the	8, 76/ 14
thing thereby that may	edify	his soul and make	8, 78/ 4
an apostle is to	edify	in Christ . . . and inasmuch	8, 294/ 12
an apostle is to	edify	in Christ . . . and inasmuch	8, 303/ 7
of them to the	edifying	of their souls --	8, 76/ 13
them toward the good	education	and bringing up of	8, 85/ 21
living, for his good	education	shall bridle him, and	8, 438/ 31
that point little take	effect	. And yet did the	8, 21/ 16
God's grace to that	effect	with that holy man's	8, 24/ 33
they the laws), what	effect	ween ye they would	8, 30/ 8
them. And to this	effect	weighed that holy blessing	8, 85/ 23
James giveth the great	effect	to the faithful prayer	8, 87/ 21
to be of none	effect	, but only bare tokens	8, 94/ 20
not give us any	effect	of any promise or	8, 95/ 7
void of any fruitful	effect	. For this were yet	8, 98/ 9
we should take all	effect	of working from the	8, 104/ 10
these words destroyed the	effect	of his heresy . . . wherewith	8, 118/ 11
others . . . and finally, in	effect	, believeth neither nother: there	8, 119/ 3
the summary purpose and	effect	of Tyndale's doctrine touching	8, 119/ 38
grace, and therewith the	effect	of all grace, clean	8, 205/ 37
this point whereupon the	effect	of all their whole	8, 226/ 4
of the strength and	effect	of the article, both	8, 232/ 23
faith and from the	effect	of Scripture by false	8, 272/ 20
sum. Which sum what	effect	it hath every fool	8, 294/ 37
thing and the whole	effect	of the sacrament, letting	8, 297/ 25
chapter. For the whole	effect	of all these words	8, 307/ 26
or not, is in	effect	all the whole matter	8, 393/ 8
none other thing, in	effect	, but that it is	8, 395/ 26
the whole sum and	effect	of this tale concerning	8, 405/ 27
I have laid, in	effect	, all his whole opinion	8, 405/ 32
or else of little	effect	. For if he mean	8, 413/ 30
see, nothing else in	effect	but that the true	8, 460/ 22
the whole sum and	effect	of this whole chapter	8, 467/ 21
me, nothing else, in	effect	, but to find out	8, 479/ 26
in for no great	effect	but only with a	8, 485/ 20
tale of very little	effect	. For this tale of	8, 521/ 15
whole purpose is, in	effect	, that God keepeth them	8, 549/ 29
as I nothing find	effectual	among them all, but	8, 26/ 4
means of such manifold	effectual	warning, with his gracious	8, 27/ 11
is a secret, inward,	effectual	prayer, when the pain	8, 68/ 11
serve for a more	effectual	thing than for a	8, 98/ 8
used them therein as	effectual	, working instruments in the	8, 98/ 29
especial influence have some	effectual	virtue, force, and power	8, 99/ 11
Baptism should be an	effectual	instrument of the inward	8, 99/ 35
an instrument with an	effectual	influence of power given	8, 102/ 22

one of the most	effectual	kinds of prayer --	8, 159/ 32
hallowing . . . it hath another	effectual	goodness by God's ordinance	8, 194/ 31
and his own answers	effectual	, and the others but	8, 267/ 21
the contrary were not	effectual	to prove his malicious	8, 286/ 18
know our sacraments be	effectual	signs of grace. And	8, 300/ 6
myself devise no more	effectual	words that he might	8, 436/ 20
master's pipe; such an	effectual	thing is punishment, where	8, 515/ 11
exposition the very chief	effectual	word whereupon the pith	8, 559/ 2
proved nor anything brought	effectual	toward the proof, no	8, 571/ 22
to God, nothing more	effectually	desireth than the maintenance	8, 26/ 30
progress, and the end,	effectually	to God and the	8, 53/ 19
signify, and that right	effectually	, an inward, secret gift	8, 77/ 8
folk, but much more	effectually	to exercise its strength	8, 85/ 28
so fully and so	effectually	declare that thing as	8, 234/ 25
she prayed him very	effectually	to remember her in	8, 371/ 20
we repent aright and	effectually	, by confession, contrition, and	8, 409/ 1
There showeth Saint Paul	effectually	, by a long process	8, 430/ 11
part again, but would	effectually	work with him to	8, 546/ 20
sacraments less force and	efficacy	than doth that first	8, 104/ 29
other doctrine, a great	efficacy	of grace, and maketh	8, 475/ 5
and inspiration of grace	effused	into the soul with	8, 77/ 9
be driven to sore	effusion	of their subjects' blood	8, 30/ 21
and rejoice in the	effusion	of such people's blood	8, 33/ 5
of reason as an	egg	full of mustard. For	8, 507/ 4
simple soul that two	eggs	were three, because that	8, 286/ 24
to eat the two	eggs	himself, and bid the	8, 286/ 28
in the midwives of	Egypt	that saved the children	8, 19/ 5
out of the dark	Egypt	of their blind heresies	8, 301/ 5
their departing out of	Egypt	. Why a lamb? Why	8, 328/ 35
than Moses killed the	Egyptian	that fought with the	8, 123/ 24
the witchcraft of the	Egyptian	jugglers. And of this	8, 252/ 9
the witchcraft of the	Egyptian	jugglers. And he shall	8, 337/ 9
as ever did the	Egyptians	pursue the children of	8, 29/ 10
children that died within	eight	days were counted in	8, 60/ 8
they have walked above	eight	hundred years; how they	8, 135/ 5
should ween that this	eight	hundred years and more	8, 135/ 16
and so all this	eight	hundred years, saith Tyndale	8, 135/ 20
how much more than	eight	hundred years the Church	8, 135/ 30
else to call these	eight	hundred back again and	8, 135/ 33
holy doctors above his	eight	hundred years almost as	8, 136/ 4
go far above his	eight	hundred years. For it	8, 136/ 16
Four, five, six, seven,	eight	? Nay, surely he will	8, 151/ 8
preface that all this	eight	hundred years and above	8, 151/ 9
Now seemeth me that	eight	hundred years is, in	8, 151/ 11
the old time of	eight	hundred years now last	8, 151/ 24
is, more than this	eight	hundred years; and methinketh	8, 158/ 14
hundred years; and methinketh	eight	hundred is a very	8, 158/ 14
was left and gone	eight	hundred years ago and	8, 158/ 16
tell us that this	eight	hundred years at the	8, 158/ 19
If any pope this	eight	hundred years (by all	8, 278/ 19

meaneth the popes of	eight	hundred years last past	8, 279/ 3
restrain it unto this	eight	hundred years last past	8, 367/ 2
those old men before	eight	hundred years last past	8, 367/ 7
and popish within this	eight	hundred years -- I	8, 367/ 25
you divers others above	eight	hundred years, and above	8, 367/ 27
and hath all this	eight	hundred years so entirely	8, 386/ 31
that by all this	eight	hundred years last past	8, 386/ 32
Christendom have all these	eight	hundred years been in	8, 387/ 16
his answer to the	eighteenth	chapter of my Dialogue	8, 355/ 8
be these, in the	eighteenth	chapter . . . "If a sinner	8, 432/ 4
of Ezra and the	eighth	chapter, it is written	8, 67/ 4
Luke speaketh in the	eighth	chapter -- the words	8, 103/ 5
himself (which is the	eighth	chapter of the Third	8, 169/ 11
him to good, as	elder	brethren wait on the	8, 56/ 15
the spirituals, as their "	elder	brethren," doth "flatter" them	8, 57/ 6
them, then the spiritual	elder	brother "referreth their punishment	8, 57/ 9
spiritual, and thereby the	elder	brethren -- then will	8, 57/ 36
to wit, the '	elder	brethren ' ' born	8, 58/ 26
nothing else but an	elder	, to teach the younger	8, 91/ 9
nothing else but an	elder	to teach the younger	8, 91/ 14
degrees of comparison: old,	elder	, and eldest. And since	8, 151/ 22
he will take an	elder	time than this and	8, 151/ 28
This Word "Senior," and "	Elder	," and Not "Priest" Tyndale	8, 181/ 6
and call it an "	elder	." More Tyndale in this	8, 181/ 14
at last found out "	elder	." He hath of likelihood	8, 181/ 28
that. For that word "	elder	" is, ye wot well	8, 181/ 29
-- was never called "	elder	," neither in the Greek	8, 182/ 3
calleth a priest an "	elder	," by which word it	8, 182/ 8
it to call an "	elder	," he condemneth their own	8, 182/ 12
doth call it an "	elder	" likewise. More See the	8, 182/ 15
to call presbyteros an "	elder	" -- which thing I	8, 182/ 21
as for this word "	elder	," how could I then	8, 182/ 26
had not then translated "	elder	," but "senior" . . . till now	8, 182/ 27
presbyteros by this word "	elder	"; but I say he	8, 182/ 34
would translate presbyteros an "	elder	" instead of a "priest	8, 183/ 2
that this English word "	elder	" signifieth no more a	8, 183/ 3
word presbyteros signifieth an	elder	stick. And yet --	8, 183/ 4
years, calleth presbyteros an "	elder	" in like wise. Which	8, 183/ 7
beseech which am an	elder	also, that ye feed	8, 183/ 14
There is called an	elder	. More Heard ye, reader	8, 183/ 15
presbyteros here called an	elder	in the old Latin	8, 183/ 17
as for this word "	elder	," which Tyndale saith is	8, 183/ 20
find that English word "	elder	" there, but if he	8, 183/ 22
is presbyteros called an	elder	, and an elder in	8, 183/ 26
an elder, and an	elder	in birth," as though	8, 183/ 26
were this English word "	elder	" . . . whereas he saith that	8, 183/ 27
that presbyteros is called	elder	in the old translation	8, 183/ 28
seniores, and seniores signifieth "	elder	" or "elders." And so	8, 183/ 36
so, though this word "	elder	" be not in the	8, 183/ 36
thing that this word "	elder	" signifieth in English, we	8, 184/ 2

presbyteros into this word "	elder	" . . . but if we blame	8, 184/ 4
beseech which am an	elder	also, that ye feed	8, 185/ 18
There is called an	elder	. And in that he	8, 185/ 20
into this English word "	elder	," which signifieth not the	8, 185/ 28
is an old, rotten,	elder	stick, and though it	8, 186/ 15
is it to translate "	elder	" instead of "priest" --	8, 186/ 17
priest" -- which word "	elder	" in English was never	8, 186/ 17
do as "priest" into "	elder	." And then must he	8, 186/ 23
signified other than an	elder	." This shot shall I	8, 187/ 4
by this English word "	elder	," which nothing signifieth the	8, 187/ 18
then, that English word "	elder	" in their stead, which	8, 187/ 22
nothing understood but an	elder	(wherein as touching presbyteros	8, 187/ 25
that worse is, but "	elder	" -- if he know	8, 189/ 13
any man that were	elder	than himself, but exhort	8, 191/ 16
whether the father be	elder	than the son, or	8, 224/ 7
son, or the son	elder	than his father. For	8, 224/ 8
that Helvidius and other	elder	heretics of the same	8, 313/ 25
need we better or	elder	than, as I before	8, 374/ 11
it and made it "	elders	." Here hath he done	8, 181/ 26
est gregem Christi" ("The	elders	that are among you	8, 183/ 13
seniores signifieth "elder" or "	elders	." And so, though this	8, 183/ 36
by this English word "	elders	" -- a word unknown	8, 185/ 4
of those words. . . . "The	elders	that are among you	8, 185/ 18
them not "senators," nor "	elders	," neither, since neither of	8, 186/ 5
his translating presbyteros into "	elders	" is as feeble to	8, 186/ 14
than to call it "	elders	," by which name there	8, 188/ 1
and his amendment into "	elders	," that is to wit	8, 188/ 5
saith, nothing but only	elders	. And by this reason	8, 188/ 15
sharply to rebuke his	elders	in age nor also	8, 191/ 20
the custom of our	elders	continued by the space	8, 370/ 19
doctors, and of the	eldest	, have been of that	8, 104/ 25
comparison: old, elder, and	eldest	. And since neither the	8, 151/ 22
And since neither the	eldest	time, of Christ and	8, 151/ 22
readers, that of the	eldest	and the very best	8, 373/ 22
the redemption of God's	elect	. Amen. More Tyndale here	8, 40/ 10
Lord that by his	elect	preachers, in these latter	8, 62/ 21
the number of his	elect	and peculiar Chosen People	8, 79/ 25
call "good" men and "	elect	" . . . which who they be	8, 107/ 4
taken specially for the	elect	only . . . in whose hearts	8, 145/ 7
even to deceive the	elect	if it were possible	8, 263/ 30
I say that Christ's	elect	church is the whole	8, 390/ 9
he saith that "Christ's	elect	church" is the "whole	8, 391/ 4
he there this word "	elect	." It had been good	8, 391/ 7
declared whether he mean	elect	and chosen as our	8, 391/ 8
our Savior Christ did	elect	and choose his church	8, 391/ 9
he mean by the "	elect	" church the church of	8, 391/ 16
sinner" be the one	elect	church or the other	8, 391/ 21
Now, as for the	elect	church of predestinates: if	8, 392/ 3
So is not the	elect	church "all repenting sinners	8, 392/ 10
I speak of that	elect	church of predestinates, concerning	8, 392/ 14

faith. And therefore this	elect	church will in no	8, 392/ 19
to mean by "Christ's	elect	church," of his description	8, 392/ 25
a part of the	elect	church of the second	8, 392/ 26
in doubt whether this "	elect	church" of his description	8, 393/ 1
err, be of this "	elect	church" of his description	8, 393/ 13
he mean by the "	elect	church" of his repentant	8, 393/ 30
And therefore is this "	elect	church" of Tyndale's description	8, 393/ 35
say, see that Tyndale's	elect	and chosen church is	8, 394/ 37
that they make the	elect	church of Christ: I	8, 395/ 35
If not . . . then Christ's	elect	church may keep them	8, 395/ 37
me to know the	elect	church of feeling-faithful, repentant	8, 397/ 14
his definition of his "	elect	" church is by his	8, 399/ 21
doctrine destroyed. For the	elect	church cannot be the	8, 399/ 22
he saith that the "	elect	church" trusteth so utterly	8, 400/ 16
true Christians of his	elect	, unknown church . . . do believe	8, 407/ 32
no member of the	elect	church of his faith	8, 420/ 5
of grace, and an	elect	that can never be	8, 426/ 3
mystical body of his	elect	church. But herein, peradventure	8, 427/ 30
but also for the "	elect	church" that is Christ's	8, 427/ 33
a member of Christ's "	elect	church" but him that	8, 428/ 3
I call here the "	elect	church in this world	8, 428/ 4
calleth every man an	elect	that is only born	8, 430/ 26
true members of the	elect	church may fall into	8, 441/ 35
chosen members of his	elect	church, and shall never	8, 447/ 24
true member of their	elect	church "sinning ever and	8, 448/ 28
true members of the "	elect	church," may do great	8, 448/ 34
true member of their "	elect	church." He will peradventure	8, 449/ 2
true members of their "	elect	church," be sure, by	8, 449/ 27
true members of their "	elect	church," from consenting to	8, 453/ 26
true members of their "	elect	church") as have the	8, 459/ 25
true members of Tyndale's "	elect	church" do often err	8, 460/ 22
true members of his "	elect	church," after that they	8, 460/ 30
such a true, faithful,	elect	member of his "elect	8, 461/ 12
elect member of his "	elect	church" happen to fall	8, 461/ 12
true member of his "	elect	church" may sometimes err	8, 461/ 20
true member of his "	elect	church" cannot err at	8, 461/ 31
true member of his "	elect	church" can never fall	8, 462/ 1
true member of his "	elect	church" may err in	8, 462/ 8
true member of his "	elect	church" cannot err in	8, 462/ 18
he believe that his "	elect	church" of mankind shall	8, 464/ 14
argument. David was an	elect	person . . . and he did	8, 467/ 27
rebuking at which his	elect	person shall always so	8, 467/ 34
to wit, that every	elect	person shall in like	8, 468/ 15
said true, that every	elect	person would be reformed	8, 468/ 32
tale, he that is	elect	shall by and by	8, 469/ 1
that he were none	elect	, and consequently that he	8, 469/ 26
think that though an	elect	shall turn from evil	8, 470/ 2
For if every person	elect	shall, as he saith	8, 470/ 13
say true that none	elect	person can after his	8, 470/ 32
chapter -- that none	elect	can fall into any	8, 471/ 3

one is that none	elect	person can after his	8, 471/ 9
never so great, the	elect	may err and die	8, 471/ 20
true members of the	elect	church, when they read	8, 471/ 28
true members of his "	elect	church" the thing that	8, 472/ 17
the cause why an	elect	person shall be saved	8, 472/ 35
true members of his "	elect	church" must needs believe	8, 480/ 25
true members of his "	elect	church," the faith doth	8, 485/ 23
may he be an	elect	person and fall from	8, 487/ 3
true member of the "	elect	church": I wot not	8, 487/ 35
us here of his	elect	members with their holy	8, 488/ 5
the members of his "	elect	church," but common to	8, 488/ 9
right fashion is an	elect	foreseen to God from	8, 488/ 14
true member of his "	elect	church" (as every man	8, 489/ 37
true members of his "	elect	church" do those horrible	8, 490/ 6
true members of his "	elect	church," and how sore	8, 490/ 25
members of his own "	elect	church," that hath the	8, 491/ 29
true member of Tyndale's "	elect	church," because of his	8, 492/ 33
chief members of his "	elect	church" -- hath lain	8, 493/ 8
true members of his "	elect	church" be never deadly	8, 493/ 37
true members of his "	elect	church" do never sin	8, 494/ 22
true member of his "	elect	church" shall hear that	8, 495/ 24
true members of his "	elect	church" unto his good	8, 496/ 28
goeth it with God's	elect	." Yet, since he resembleth	8, 497/ 4
since he resembleth God's	elect	unto the little boy	8, 497/ 5
goeth it with God's	elect	." For if the example	8, 497/ 12
for us: that the	elect	, after his offense, seeketh	8, 497/ 15
mean by this word "	elect	" the man that is	8, 497/ 29
the man that is	elect	for the time, after	8, 497/ 29
Tyndale And though God's	elect	cannot so fall that	8, 518/ 5
he saith that an	elect	cannot so fall but	8, 518/ 16
that of necessity the	elect	must needs rise again	8, 518/ 18
that of truth the	elect	shall arise again by	8, 518/ 20
saith, waiting upon the	elect	, raiseth him out of	8, 519/ 14
may know himself for	elect	. . . lest he may ween	8, 520/ 11
mean that when his	elect	is "sunk down into	8, 520/ 28
hand from a good	elect	, and thereby send him	8, 524/ 5
Nor also that good	elect	from whom God so	8, 524/ 11
his hand from any	elect	or reprobate either, in	8, 527/ 4
because he was an	elect	. But yet is Tyndale	8, 529/ 24
boldly that to be	elect	is enough, and that	8, 529/ 26
always true: that every	elect	repenteth at the first	8, 532/ 23
teacheth us that the	elect	is by faith born	8, 533/ 13
likelihoods that he was	elect	to the final salvation	8, 537/ 9
because he was an	elect	. . . for which cause God	8, 538/ 12
forthwith forgiven unto the	elect	-- both sin and	8, 540/ 14
prove us that none	elect	can at any time	8, 541/ 32
apostles (such as were	elect	) never lost their faith	8, 542/ 14
he said that the	elect	cannot sin deadly --	8, 546/ 26
if he be an	elect	. . . he shall be prevented	8, 547/ 31
foolish heresy, that none	elect	at any time doth	8, 559/ 11

to prove that none	elect	at any time sinneth	8, 559/ 20
what himself calleth the "	elect	church," and saith that	8, 563/ 23
he thus describe the "	elect	church" -- yet doth	8, 563/ 35
err -- whether the "	elect	" church which himself taketh	8, 564/ 7
always waiteth upon the	elect	. . . by reason whereof he	8, 565/ 29
for all this, the	elect	sinketh down sometimes, and	8, 565/ 30
definition he restraineth his "	elect	" church unto only "repentant	8, 569/ 33
put out of his "	elect	church" himself and faithful	8, 570/ 22
which manner he first	elected	and chose his twelve	8, 391/ 11
said, "Ye have not	elected	me, but I have	8, 391/ 13
me, but I have	elected	you," and also said	8, 391/ 14
them, "Have I not	elected	and chosen you twelve	8, 391/ 15
but him that is	elected	finally to bliss and	8, 428/ 3
saith Tyndale, that an	elected	member of his cannot	8, 461/ 17
true member of the	elected	church can never sin	8, 462/ 13
every person which is	elected	to be saved shall	8, 467/ 24
did so, ergo every	elected	person doth so? This	8, 467/ 28
forasmuch as his own	elected	persons that so have	8, 478/ 31
which he chose and	elected	them to be his	8, 498/ 25
said, "Have I not	elected	and chosen you twelve	8, 498/ 29
he would not have	elected	them to salvation. But	8, 519/ 26
their election, he hath	elected	and chosen a very	8, 531/ 30
that he was an	elected	person that finally should	8, 536/ 25
because he was not	elected	. And if he repented	8, 536/ 30
because he was not	elected	. If I ask Tyndale	8, 536/ 33
believeth, that David was	elected	to salvation . . . what will	8, 536/ 35
forgiveness . . . and was after	elected	; yea, and for the	8, 549/ 13
and of the not	elected	: therefore is also that	8, 562/ 25
finally good, of whose	election	he said, "Ye have	8, 391/ 13
the first kind of	election	, after which Christ hath	8, 391/ 26
say, which kind of	election	he meaneth. Howbeit, we	8, 392/ 22
the first kind of	election	, in which are both	8, 392/ 32
and Order of Our	Election	Even so goeth it	8, 496/ 12
and pretext of God's	election	to destroy the free	8, 497/ 23
that final or eternal	election	. . . not only because the	8, 498/ 14
not of their final	election	to salvation, which election	8, 498/ 21
election to salvation, which	election	himself foresaw in his	8, 498/ 22
was made, and which	election	therefore is called "eternal	8, 498/ 23
spoke there of that	election	only by which he	8, 498/ 24
finally, is the same	election	whereof he spoke when	8, 498/ 29
yet in doubt which	election	he moveth, whether unto	8, 499/ 4
the order of our	election	. . . and that, for all	8, 501/ 23
of his order of	election	Tyndale hath in this	8, 518/ 1
necessitated by the eternal	election	of God unto glory	8, 518/ 33
the order of our	election	appeareth as well in	8, 519/ 4
entitleth "The Order of	Election	" . . . I look always that	8, 521/ 30
the order of their	election	, he hath elected and	8, 531/ 29
the order of his	election	-- that he was	8, 540/ 9
the order of our	election	. . . whereof the whole purpose	8, 549/ 28
the order of their	election	-- that the elects	8, 550/ 26

of the order of	election	so well and wisely	8, 553/ 3
the order of our	election	is only to prove	8, 559/ 20
and Order of Our	Election	. " Therein he telleth us	8, 565/ 18
which of these two	elections	he meaneth. Howbeit, for	8, 391/ 23
of any of those	elections	that I declared you	8, 497/ 30
good men and God's	elects	have always believed as	8, 45/ 11
fellows be "spiritual" and "	elects	, " must, as their first	8, 47/ 27
is, in God's final	elects	and predestinates, whereof Saint	8, 49/ 2
the church of only	elects	, which church no man	8, 61/ 10
or have been very	elects	have always been parties	8, 107/ 6
an unknown church of	elects	. For since we must	8, 118/ 12
believe; and who be	elects	, we cannot know: farewell	8, 118/ 15
dark, unknown church of	elects	. . . the strength of which	8, 118/ 21
that the church of	elects	doth err but yet	8, 133/ 19
this while? With his	elects	? Nay; if this church	8, 135/ 26
Christ hath had none	elects	all this while. For	8, 135/ 28
only number of the	elects	, within some one city	8, 146/ 11
neither Catholic nor of	elects	. And thus doth Tyndale	8, 158/ 18
should be believed but	elects	. . . and also shall be	8, 285/ 22
secret, unknown church of	elects	and penitents without penance	8, 323/ 3
church of the final	elects	and predestinates to glory	8, 391/ 17
in this church of	elects	many that never came	8, 392/ 17
is none of the	elects	. Then say I that	8, 407/ 35
church be none but	elects	, and all that be	8, 412/ 30
and all that be	elects	have the right belief	8, 412/ 30
that faith be God's	elects	, and in his favor	8, 412/ 32
his unknown church of	elects	, whom he calleth all	8, 413/ 15
church of the final	elects	in heaven, or else	8, 428/ 17
one of the final	elects	. Now see you in	8, 428/ 27
he speaketh only of	elects	-- and that I	8, 430/ 24
to be spoken of	elects	. Thereto say I that	8, 430/ 25
they speak of his	elects	. Then will he peradventure	8, 430/ 29
was none of the	elects	, and that he therefore	8, 470/ 17
secret, unknown church of	elects	(which, as ye see	8, 477/ 1
the good men and	elects	that be within the	8, 477/ 15
by him, the only	elects	, which may, by his	8, 477/ 24
to the very, final	elects	and to the final	8, 488/ 10
be verified in the	elects	neither. And so is	8, 488/ 24
is one of Tyndale's	elects	that sinneth never, how	8, 494/ 20
told us of his	elects	. For every man well	8, 494/ 25
descriptions and differences of	elects	and reprobates all brought	8, 494/ 31
further: that whereas the	elects	be, by his own	8, 495/ 1
none of God's final	elects	, but very wretched reprobates	8, 495/ 11
goeth it with God's	elects	. God chooseth them first	8, 496/ 13
he mean of those	elects	that are of God	8, 497/ 32
be called sometimes "final"	elects	, sometimes "eternal." Thus, which	8, 497/ 36
Thus, which kind of	elects	himself meaneth, Tyndale leaveth	8, 498/ 1
he meaneth of those	elects	that are called the	8, 498/ 10
the "final" and "eternal"	elects	; albeit that the place	8, 498/ 11
allegeth here for his	elects	little maketh for his	8, 498/ 13

that by his word "	elects	" he meaneth the final	8, 498/ 34
the final and eternal	elects	-- let us see	8, 498/ 35
be verified upon all	elects	, since many die in	8, 499/ 9
all those for none	elects	, because they can understand	8, 499/ 11
to appropor unto the	elects	be common both to	8, 499/ 13
common both to the	elects	and reprobates. For all	8, 499/ 13
that are not his	elects	, but unto such also	8, 499/ 14
that God "maketh his	elects	see both their own	8, 499/ 23
that "God maketh his	elects	see . . . his mercy" --	8, 499/ 28
God always maketh the	elects	to see these things	8, 499/ 34
that "God maketh his	elects	see their damnation in	8, 501/ 9
the good men and	elects	. . . and giveth unto the	8, 501/ 35
final reprobates nor final	elects	(for faithful are at	8, 507/ 24
he showeth that the	elects	as soon as ever	8, 517/ 6
he calleth upon his	elects	, and is as ready	8, 518/ 25
only difference between the	elects	and the reprobates --	8, 519/ 6
-- alleging that the	elects	can never so fall	8, 519/ 7
-- he should put	elects	and reprobates all in	8, 519/ 12
he saith that the	elects	cannot so fall but	8, 519/ 21
upon all people, both	elects	and reprobates, to come	8, 519/ 39
spoken only to the	elects	. And then must he	8, 520/ 10
written unto the only	elects	too; and then the	8, 520/ 14
wait upon the only	elects	, and only calleth upon	8, 520/ 17
the rising of his	elects	out of their sin	8, 520/ 25
for his purpose of	elects	a tale of very	8, 521/ 14
sleeping and awaking of	elects	is nothing proper to	8, 521/ 16
nothing proper to the	elects	. . . but a thing common	8, 521/ 16
common both to the	elects	and to the reprobates	8, 521/ 17
properly pertain unto the	elects	. . . and the things that	8, 521/ 32
as to the final	elects	; as this is also	8, 522/ 7
God used toward the	elects	. And upon this foundation	8, 522/ 16
and slidings of the	elects	into sins and errors	8, 522/ 18
he speaketh of the	elects	, that is not verified	8, 522/ 23
verified both in the	elects	and in the reprobates	8, 522/ 23
here specially of the	elects	because at some time	8, 522/ 25
he doth upon his	elects	, without acception of persons	8, 522/ 31
well as for his	elects	-- before their final	8, 522/ 35
to some of his	elects	that will so work	8, 523/ 1
here telleth us of	elects	-- that God sometimes	8, 523/ 6
reprobates as of the	elects	. Now, the cause why	8, 523/ 8
hand to show his	elects	and reprobates both, that	8, 523/ 26
to show his only	elects	that they can do	8, 523/ 32
hand sometimes from his	elects	, properly preached here to	8, 527/ 16
as well reprobates as	elects	. . . and neither the cause	8, 527/ 18
hand sometimes from his	elects	is because he would	8, 528/ 4
to wit, that the	elects	do not sin deadly	8, 528/ 6
the sin of the	elects	by the withdrawing of	8, 528/ 14
this point both for	elects	and reprobates all after	8, 528/ 18
accuseth David and the	elects	, because they be so	8, 530/ 37
the abominable deeds of	elects	be no deadly sins	8, 531/ 17

may, both reprobates and	elects	, be able to withstand	8, 532/ 4
the order of the	elects	. For of truth, thus	8, 532/ 17
well as be the	elects	, as long as they	8, 532/ 20
special excuse of all	elects	from all deadly sin	8, 532/ 35
the faith of the	elects	a feeling faith. Now	8, 535/ 30
keepeth and preserveth the	elects	from falling into that	8, 548/ 3
that the chosen and	elects	do die in deadly	8, 550/ 18
election -- that the	elects	never do no deadly	8, 550/ 26
specially signifieth only the	elects	"in whose hearts God	8, 560/ 34
signification, of the only	elects	, which is the church	8, 561/ 34
only the number of	elects	"in whose hearts God	8, 562/ 5
proof that the only	elects	be "the church" (for	8, 562/ 22
beloved both of the	elects	and of the not	8, 562/ 24
had yet, since his	elects	are unknown, proved thereby	8, 564/ 3
showed you, that the	elects	cannot err in the	8, 564/ 23
have proved that the	elects	only be "the" church	8, 564/ 36
with," but in the	elects	it is in such	8, 565/ 3
he telleth us, concerning	elects	, and the order of	8, 565/ 19
now that of his	elects	-- which is of	8, 566/ 15
folk that are Tyndale's	elects	have, or ween they	8, 566/ 32
see now, Tyndale's special	elects	. . . which only number, by	8, 567/ 12
to be only the	elects	"in whose hearts God	8, 567/ 23
the church of his	elects	. And thus must either	8, 569/ 18
you that his chosen	elects	plainly do sometimes abominable	8, 569/ 35
that none of his	elects	doth at any time	8, 570/ 9
For whereas all his	elects	depend upon his "feeling	8, 570/ 31
articles he teacheth his	elects	for their faith, every	8, 570/ 33
the more that Tyndale's	elects	feel his false faith	8, 570/ 34
perceiveth that Tyndale's "repentant"	elects	, abhorring from shrift, and	8, 570/ 39
whole multitude of his-fashioned	elects	is "the church." But	8, 571/ 7
not of his false-framed	elects	, but of the very	8, 571/ 13
of the very, final	elects	, be a church of	8, 571/ 14
the church of very	elects	be, though the better	8, 571/ 16
less part . . . and Tyndale's	elects	, either no part or	8, 571/ 18
yet that the only	elects	, though they be a	8, 571/ 19
and that the very	elects	were only those in	8, 571/ 27
worse) that the very	elects	were only those in	8, 571/ 28
us that his false-framed	elects	, nor yet that only	8, 572/ 27
only the very, true	elects	, be the church of	8, 572/ 28
he doth all the	elects'	"horrible deeds" by being	8, 532/ 33
infused into that corporeal	element	. . . whereby it is not	8, 100/ 26
For else, as for	elemental	cleanness of that water	8, 100/ 11
Augustine, "Accedit verbum ad	elementum	et fit sacramentum." But	8, 96/ 14
the sight of the	Elevation	, and receiving of that	8, 110/ 19
Saint Jerome, interpreting the	eleventh	chapter of the First	8, 369/ 18
himself." Cassian, in the	eleventh	Collation (the twelfth chapter	8, 370/ 18
Saint Augustine in the	eleventh	chapter of the Ninth	8, 371/ 12
great priest of God	Eliachim	saith in the fourth	8, 67/ 20
text well perceive that	Eliachim	did not esteem fasting	8, 67/ 24
beginning yet. The prophet	Elijah	, as it is written	8, 2/ 32

our Lord said to	Elijah	the Tishbite, ' Hast	8, 66/ 8
What, then? Art thou	Elijah	?" And he said, "I	8, 230/ 16
be neither Christ nor	Elijah	nor prophet, why baptizest	8, 232/ 6
believe that Enoch or	Elijah	is body and soul	8, 284/ 25
one of Enoch and	Elijah	than I believe these	8, 285/ 2
tale of Enoch or	Elijah	. If he say that	8, 285/ 12
also concerning Enoch and	Elijah	. And therefore where Tyndale	8, 338/ 2
up in Enoch and	Elijah's	chariot! But yet, good	8, 47/ 23
Syrian by his prophet	Elisha	in the water of	8, 102/ 29
in Moses and in	Elisha	, and in his holy	8, 270/ 5
the Star Chamber, most	eloquently	, by his own mouth	8, 27/ 4
remember their souls, which	else	were in peril of	8, 3/ 3
wax blind -- were	else	, in good faith, to	8, 6/ 20
over forever -- or	else	that though God offer	8, 9/ 28
persons be known. For	else	they let not to	8, 14/ 24
the other there . . . or	else	both in one place	8, 16/ 33
whole sect is nothing	else	but lies; but I	8, 19/ 13
had in conclusion nothing	else	to say but that	8, 22/ 35
outward semblance, he should	else	forbear to receive that	8, 23/ 37
opinions, for shame, or	else	of malice do dissemble	8, 25/ 2
that trust in nothing	else	but to weary all	8, 26/ 12
days and his; or	else	, as I said, let	8, 46/ 19
to serve him --	else	, I say, must Tyndale	8, 51/ 23
us that warning --	else	will it be somewhat	8, 56/ 7
should fast together. For	else	, if there were no	8, 62/ 34
great, heavy punishment which	else	he shall cause to	8, 65/ 27
his high punishment which	else	he feared would fall	8, 66/ 18
of fleshly lusts that	else	might trouble the mind	8, 71/ 9
and godly delight --	else	would he put unto	8, 72/ 8
day, nor no man	else	, that he may use	8, 73/ 33
mustard seed -- or	else	of a net! He	8, 86/ 1
New Testament, understand nothing	else	but an elder, to	8, 91/ 8
sacrament, nor is nothing	else	but an elder to	8, 91/ 14
ordained" . . . he meaneth nothing	else	but his plain heresies	8, 91/ 31
well-Latined Jews converted, or	else	such English children as	8, 92/ 24
grace gotten thereby . . . or	else	his tale were false	8, 93/ 11
is (he saith) nothing	else	but to preach God's	8, 94/ 25
if baptizing be nothing	else	but preaching, as Tyndale	8, 96/ 1
drink and wages; or	else	, if thou wear it	8, 98/ 13
other waters have? For	else	, as for elemental cleanness	8, 100/ 11
of the soul . . . or	else	that they be but	8, 104/ 20
it unawares, he would	else	, if it were now	8, 105/ 21
belief is damnable . . . for	else	he would not, of	8, 107/ 14
church at all; or	else	that if Christ have	8, 107/ 20
himself neither any man	else	wotteth what he meaneth	8, 109/ 1
well between them, or	else	Tyndale would not after	8, 109/ 36
them up whole . . . or	else	burn part and eat	8, 113/ 8
Gospel of God . . . or	else	never none had understood	8, 113/ 34
so much -- or	else	could he never find	8, 114/ 21
spoken of both . . . or	else	with the Jews and	8, 115/ 33

bread? What is it	else	?" And after those words	8, 116/ 7
Blessed Sacrament is nothing	else	but a token and	8, 117/ 18
some one heresy, or	else	very few. Now these	8, 119/ 12
nor for any sin	else	, but repent and do	8, 121/ 30
and the wrath that	else	was to come, they	8, 122/ 4
called, nor no man	else	, the pope and the	8, 130/ 25
would walk in. For	else	why leaveth he clean	8, 134/ 1
understand it right, or	else	the whole church of	8, 134/ 5
fain to fall, or	else	to call these eight	8, 135/ 33
clean left out, or	else	put in so darkly	8, 145/ 31
number of citizens, or	else	for the only number	8, 146/ 10
that it is nothing	else	but to say a	8, 148/ 29
he tell us, or	else	he taketh a foul	8, 151/ 18
say they believe nothing	else	but it. For as	8, 155/ 26
Tyndale haply say (for	else	cannot I see what	8, 156/ 23
for Holy Scripture; or	else	must he prove me	8, 157/ 30
profitable to other; for	else	were their assembly together	8, 159/ 7
less to rebel . . . or	else	(which is yet, haply	8, 159/ 34
in any place, almost,	else	, and yet were they	8, 160/ 23
whatsoever it signify anywhere	else	. Then say I now	8, 166/ 31
perceiveth my words or	else	evil remembered them . . . or	8, 169/ 9
signifieth their assemblies --	else	, where no such custom	8, 171/ 23
say most true"; "or	else	, as wise people when	8, 175/ 11
verily I can little	else	, and yet not that	8, 175/ 28
but Tyndale intended nothing	else	thereby, as appeareth by	8, 176/ 34
forth his heresy. For	else	I would not call	8, 182/ 36
to learn English, and	else	not. Now, if he	8, 186/ 27
not the age (for	else	had young Timothy, upon	8, 187/ 29
tell us so; for	else	would all the world	8, 189/ 26
curates nor no man	else	, but the curates have	8, 195/ 21
part of the priesthood,	else	it must needs follow	8, 196/ 23
he were born. For	else	he should make a	8, 201/ 5
' love.'" But	else	if Tyndale fall not	8, 202/ 8
Tyndale and every man	else	to be obedient, and	8, 209/ 3
his temporal pain. But	else	I say -- by	8, 213/ 30
he so repenteth; or	else	that whoso repent once	8, 214/ 32
repented in heart . . . or	else	whosoever have once repented	8, 215/ 9
of like deadliness, or	else	it sufficeth not. Now	8, 215/ 35
increase his pain. But	else	, I say, where a	8, 216/ 20
said, nor no man	else	, as I suppose, neither	8, 227/ 6
say untrue himself or	else	should there an untruth	8, 231/ 20
should say untrue or	else	our Savior himself. And	8, 232/ 9
some other token, or	else	point him with your	8, 236/ 1
Word was God." For	else	, understood as it standeth	8, 236/ 22
it be offered . . . or	else	another thing which will	8, 237/ 36
either plain untrue . . . or	else	such part as is	8, 241/ 3
such as no man	else	had done, they had	8, 246/ 13
whole consent sure. For	else	shall the Spirit of	8, 248/ 14
to be false. Or	else	they must show us	8, 249/ 13
God's true messengers; for	else	why should we believe	8, 249/ 21

as they did, or	else	must Luther or Friar	8, 250/ 9
do miracles too . . . or	else	if we believe him	8, 250/ 27
churches of heretics . . . or	else	to call the true	8, 251/ 28
so many points; for	else	might all those miracles	8, 255/ 13
taught his Church, and	else	would he not suffer	8, 260/ 7
confound the false, or	else	authentic scripture of full	8, 263/ 32
be written because that	else	there were nothing that	8, 264/ 4
to do, there were	else	nothing save miracles to	8, 265/ 2
must be proved or	else	all that he proveth	8, 273/ 20
the whole world. But	else	, in that age from	8, 274/ 1
Abel, or any man	else	, that it should signify	8, 277/ 25
the cross, or anything	else	but his thankful obedience	8, 277/ 31
think it were anything	else	, as Tyndale and Friar	8, 278/ 36
might not be believed	else	; nor no scripture so	8, 280/ 5
his great seal. For	else	why should it not	8, 284/ 21
himself may know; for	else	, how should any such	8, 285/ 18
contrary by Scripture, or	else	they be at their	8, 287/ 23
against it, he should	else	fall headlong down . . . believed	8, 288/ 18
prove, nor no man	else	, the things that Tyndale	8, 290/ 7
Tyndale must prove or	else	prove himself a fool	8, 290/ 8
nothing at all; or	else	that they wrote not	8, 296/ 7
any of them; or	else	that of none of	8, 296/ 8
only, and for nothing	else	. Now, then, I say	8, 297/ 30
say that because that	else	all their service to	8, 298/ 19
that meaneth he nothing	else	but only a bare	8, 300/ 24
known and understood. For	else	, though God did set	8, 301/ 33
them "dumb ceremonies"); or	else	he saith here that	8, 304/ 4
with its work; or	else	he must say that	8, 305/ 22
of his nun. Or	else	, finally, must he confess	8, 305/ 30
or believe thereby, or	else	put it down. For	8, 307/ 17
in this world nothing	else	. . . but that if God	8, 307/ 26
ere thou go, for	else	, be thy back turned	8, 308/ 1
of this manner, or	else	it shall lie unmade	8, 308/ 7
man mad; he would	else	never say as he	8, 308/ 16
among them all . . . or	else	at that collation to	8, 310/ 18
reason or Scripture prove),	else	if any of them	8, 310/ 29
point of faith. For	else	if Tyndale would grant	8, 311/ 29
that he thinketh. For	else	he would say more	8, 313/ 11
have put thereto anything	else	. . . and to have consecrated	8, 317/ 32
years next coming . . . than	else	should have needed to	8, 320/ 1
there? He saith nothing	else	in this world but	8, 323/ 28
ere I go. For	else	, to say that I	8, 328/ 21
Tyndale nor any man	else	prove me by Scripture	8, 328/ 27
and myself also somewhere	else	(in places more than	8, 332/ 23
those that wrote; or	else	that the others could	8, 333/ 36
me by Scripture; for	else	he saveth not upright	8, 334/ 5
among the people; for	else	the charity strained them	8, 334/ 10
Day of Doom; for	else	, he seeth what followeth	8, 334/ 14
prove by Scripture. For	else	they left us in	8, 334/ 28
by his apostles; or	else	that though he would	8, 335/ 1

and evident Scripture. For	else	were it, ye wot	8, 335/ 8
prove it by nothing	else	but by that there	8, 337/ 14
this doth he nothing	else	but tell us what	8, 338/ 13
he must prove or	else	we will deny it	8, 338/ 16
he must prove, or	else	will we deny it	8, 338/ 21
must prove us; for	else	will we boldly deny	8, 338/ 35
by the devil, or	else	by God. And if	8, 339/ 5
with it, which would	else	, in the same figure	8, 345/ 21
he will believe, or	else	"bring authentic scripture": I	8, 346/ 9
that nothing witnesseth Christ	else	but the Scripture alone	8, 347/ 18
obey him in nothing	else	but as far as	8, 352/ 4
them not in anything	else	," these words were no	8, 355/ 27
the charge belongeth . . . or	else	should be suffered to	8, 357/ 33
either in Scripture or	else	otherwise of me without	8, 360/ 13
himself or any man	else	-- for the proof	8, 364/ 25
himself nor no man	else	, the thing that he	8, 364/ 27
not, nor no man	else	, nor never shall hereafter	8, 364/ 29
-- which God would	else	have had found in	8, 365/ 25
the apostles themselves or	else	by general councils . . . the	8, 370/ 28
known for heretics. Or	else	let Tyndale tell which	8, 376/ 2
churches be false, or	else	let Tyndale, as I	8, 378/ 9
and will say that	else	he is no more	8, 379/ 32
a devil?" -- or	else	that he mean by	8, 391/ 16
also a sinner, or	else	his manhood not part	8, 392/ 12
nor err not . . . or	else	in all those times	8, 393/ 15
apostles' days hitherto . . . or	else	must Tyndale tell us	8, 395/ 4
say they believe nothing	else	. And in that point	8, 395/ 19
reformed and cured, or	else	cut off from the	8, 398/ 22
in purpose to do . . .	else	shall our faith stand	8, 402/ 13
bread, the other nothing	else	but bread, and false	8, 403/ 22
any time since. Or	else	must Tyndale tell us	8, 407/ 28
by Peter confessed . . . or	else	we be not only	8, 408/ 2
sin at all, or	else	that he shall be	8, 410/ 35
repent or not. For	else	may the devil prevail	8, 410/ 37
believe the contrary; or	else	that a man may	8, 411/ 6
and return again; for	else	the gates of hell	8, 411/ 28
what he might mean	else	, taking the way that	8, 413/ 13
I trow, no man	else	, but that his words	8, 413/ 17
words either false or	else	of little effect. For	8, 413/ 30
there confess -- or	else	we shall not only	8, 414/ 11
gloss nor any gloss	else	can save Tyndale's tale	8, 415/ 30
salvation should need anything	else	. For though he put	8, 415/ 34
here take it, or	else	he speaketh little to	8, 419/ 35
three together, because that	else	the faith were but	8, 421/ 10
in the Scripture nothing	else	but to be the	8, 427/ 22
elects in heaven, or	else	the child of the	8, 428/ 17
wont to do. For	else	will I come shortly	8, 429/ 22
doctrine is utterly nothing	else	but very frantic blasphemy	8, 443/ 3
he mean thus . . . or	else	that himself and his	8, 446/ 2
he sinneth deadly. For	else	God did not pardon	8, 449/ 11

such far-fetched wise invention . . .	else	can I not, in	8, 453/ 24
her to thee, or	else	bring her yoked with	8, 457/ 20
must needs ensue thereupon,	else	hath he no right	8, 459/ 11
as ye see, nothing	else	in effect but that	8, 460/ 21
not maliciously, because that	else	it is not damnable	8, 462/ 9
full virtuous men; and	else	God forbid. And this	8, 468/ 10
in darkness before. For	else	, if Tyndale said true	8, 468/ 32
for naught -- or	else	, if he take the	8, 470/ 8
I can see . . . or	else	must he confess that	8, 473/ 25
nor yet no man	else	till it was devised	8, 474/ 20
learn those articles, or	else	cannot be bound to	8, 476/ 10
believe them alone . . . or	else	, if he will be	8, 476/ 14
Tyndale and me, nothing	else	, in effect, but to	8, 479/ 26
his further folly --	else	might I well even	8, 480/ 7
and consent thereunto . . . or	else	doth all unwillingly, as	8, 493/ 31
ere they die, shall	else	be none of God's	8, 495/ 11
it, and which should	else	, for his frowardness and	8, 504/ 5
his grace -- for	else	they could not so	8, 504/ 23
own father -- or	else	would Tyndale forbid them	8, 505/ 35
God's words unwritten) or	else	that God's word is	8, 508/ 35
at this time nothing	else	object against him than	8, 512/ 18
the remnant, which would	else	be infinitely, ten hundred	8, 516/ 22
of his sleep, or	else	let him sleep still	8, 520/ 31
nature of man.) Or	else	that in the committing	8, 524/ 32
of his hand than	else	he would do. For	8, 525/ 35
falling into sin. For	else	, till they begin to	8, 526/ 29
and draw back, or	else	drag and stick still	8, 526/ 30
sin that they would	else	do at another time	8, 528/ 17
certain knowledge, he shall	else	never make me believe	8, 533/ 7
lost his wits or	else	were himself asleep while	8, 533/ 26
David nor no man	else	that Tyndale saith, "There	8, 537/ 35
was all for love.	Else	, if he agree that	8, 538/ 24
world, purgatory, nor anywhere	else	. The plain reproof whereof	8, 540/ 17
who should raise him	else	? Now, where he saith	8, 542/ 30
mad to do; or	else	, if he take, I	8, 551/ 6
I or any man	else	had any time said	8, 552/ 4
busy, frantic heresies. For	else	would he never for	8, 559/ 10
a very few heretics,	else	by the agreement, I	8, 559/ 13
than an apostle, or	else	less witted than a	8, 565/ 15
at the least, or	else	a lie and a	8, 566/ 13
thereby they feel, or	else	ween they feel, that	8, 566/ 33
whereof he hath nothing	else	done but only given	8, 567/ 19
renovation of baptism; or	else	that the sore words	8, 569/ 26
written his law . . . or	else	(which were yet far	8, 571/ 28
both in England and	elsewhere	, causing some of them	8, 17/ 4
and his master writeth	elsewhere	, and himself in many	8, 56/ 36
book of Obedience as	elsewhere	, as near as I	8, 245/ 32
if he find anything	elsewhere	written (by his master	8, 347/ 11
generally for all that	embrace	the name of Christ	8, 145/ 5
taken "for all that	embrace	the name of Christ	8, 560/ 32

number of "all that	embrace	the name of Christ	8, 561/ 23
themselves Christian men and	embrace	his name, casting off	8, 561/ 30
his two disciples toward	Emmaus	burned in their breasts	8, 545/ 17
made against the great	emperor	infidel commonly called Julian	8, 128/ 19
either lord, king, or	emperor	meddleth anything for the	8, 136/ 13
being there before the	Emperor	, said that if the	8, 514/ 7
they not compelled the	emperors	of the earth, and	8, 136/ 7
evil lords, princes, and	emperors	have helped and maintained	8, 136/ 17
good lords, princes, and	emperors	have set to their	8, 136/ 18
pursuit have princes and	emperors	both punished them and	8, 136/ 23
and "mark" that all	emperors	, kings, princes, lords, and	8, 137/ 1
blessings waste out and	empty	the poor widows' houses	8, 42/ 15
and so waste and	empty	out the substantial virtues	8, 42/ 20
expositor, and blown his	empty	scalp full of busy	8, 559/ 9
God's grace, and of	enabling	the new-regenerated creature to	8, 194/ 34
the festival called Festum	encaeniorum	have been instituted afterward	8, 349/ 30
with his strange words	enchant	and charm the reader	8, 180/ 15
hearing to any false	enchanters	that would bewitch you	8, 38/ 18
Tyndale never needed to	encumber	his book therewith. Besides	8, 472/ 13
lest he should have	encumbered	himself somewhat with the	8, 292/ 5
be, and the more	encumbered	conscience that they have	8, 316/ 21
they have . . . the more	encumbered	-- and the more	8, 316/ 22
cruel sight had so	encumbered	their minds . . . that they	8, 541/ 19
pierced," and their minds "	encumbered	, " with "sight" of his	8, 542/ 23
men shall with penance-doing	endeavor	themselves to satisfy for	8, 210/ 11
deed, the penitent should	endeavor	himself to conceive and	8, 211/ 37
word of God, somewhat	endeavor	himself toward his own	8, 239/ 9
respect of man's own	endeavor	to deserve it. This	8, 400/ 26
without confession or any	endeavor	through good works toward	8, 410/ 19
if he do not	endeavor	himself to do, but	8, 479/ 18
own towardness and good	endeavor	, worketh in man the	8, 500/ 13
be not rebellious but	endeavor	ourselves to believe, and	8, 500/ 18
in mockage of men's	endeavor	toward the belief, and	8, 500/ 24
think that the good	endeavor	of the man's part	8, 502/ 16
reckon that the good	endeavor	of man should be	8, 503/ 8
not by his towardness	endeavor	himself to receive the	8, 503/ 12
foolish to put any	endeavor	of his own to	8, 503/ 33
say not that man's	endeavor	can any good do	8, 504/ 20
say that when men	endeavor	themselves toward so good	8, 504/ 21
them. And since their	endeavor	toward God is good	8, 504/ 25
with them. And their	endeavor	shall not be a	8, 504/ 27
with their own good	endeavor	walking and working with	8, 505/ 26
teach them that man's	endeavor	toward faith is not	8, 505/ 32
them that their own	endeavor	would rather hinder, and	8, 506/ 1
and all their other	endeavor	? All which things if	8, 506/ 4
his advice, use none	endeavor	at all, nor do	8, 506/ 12
maketh us against the	endeavor	of man toward the	8, 506/ 19
attaining of faith . . . which	endeavor	he mocketh and calleth	8, 506/ 20
for lack of good	endeavor	, hath had of the	8, 506/ 24
reason against the good	endeavor	of man's will is	8, 506/ 27

at all: ergo, none	endeavor	of myself in conforming	8, 507/ 1
may they with good	endeavor	and obedient conformity deserve	8, 507/ 33
seek the truth, and	endeavor	himself to believe them	8, 546/ 7
wit, not resist, but	endeavor	himself to submit his	8, 546/ 17
For as for any	endeavor	of themselves at God's	8, 566/ 26
would ask him when	ended	that old time of	8, 158/ 12
all true miracles were	ended	either in the apostles'	8, 245/ 34
uncircumcised in desert . . . he	endeth	that matter with this	8, 72/ 25
all the fruit. Thus	endeth	the First Book. The	8, 141/ 10
fox a pulpit. Here	endeth	the Second Book, in	8, 221/ 29
wot, that Saint John	endeth	his book before. And	8, 312/ 31
living in heaven. Thus	endeth	the Third Book. The	8, 382/ 26
in this chapter. Here	endeth	the confutation of this	8, 418/ 11
here his whole process	endeth	. And willing that we	8, 560/ 5
church at all. Here	endeth	the Fourth Book.	8, 573/ 6
punishment from endless into	ending	. For -- whereas the	8, 539/ 30
unpunished . . . but of his	endless	mercy brought his body	8, 22/ 8
writers at last with	endless	and importunate babbling, and	8, 26/ 12
that he appointed an	endless	plague for the punishment	8, 539/ 27
changed the punishment from	endless	into ending. For --	8, 539/ 30
Jerusalem till ye be	endowed	with power from on	8, 238/ 25
feel with his fingers'	ends	that Tyndale feeleth neither	8, 314/ 22
with their very fingers'	ends	. . . be bold then, hardily	8, 572/ 17
as the devil doth,	endure	pain for the maintenance	8, 220/ 25
in scripture ever to	endure	. More If Tyndale's bare	8, 335/ 32
in scripture ever to	endure	. . . More . . . lo, now have	8, 338/ 8
as he saith, to	endure	forever. For he proveth	8, 339/ 10
that the Scripture shall	endure	forever. For though the	8, 339/ 11
long shall the Church	endure	, do these heretics whatsoever	8, 344/ 33
shall not very long	endure	ere Christ shall himself	8, 478/ 21
after a temporary pain	endured	in purgatory, to set	8, 516/ 20
as it lasteth and	endureth	in them. But either	8, 439/ 22
in vain . . . for your	enemies	shall devour it. I	8, 5/ 13
for help against our	enemies	" -- "and it is	8, 67/ 7
against the infidels, the	enemies	of God and them	8, 123/ 8
faith, but are yet	enemies	thereunto -- as Jews	8, 392/ 18
and are his unchangeable	enemies	, as is the devil	8, 438/ 7
they bore over their	enemies	. And Zwingli himself, the	8, 483/ 4
temptations of our ghostly	enemy	the devil, and in	8, 129/ 3
charity borne to his	enemy	. Though this be thus	8, 199/ 29
captive in triumph that	enemy	of ours that keepeth	8, 372/ 17
the better with his	enemy	, the worse was. Yet	8, 528/ 30
from me to my	enemy	through forsaking and forswearing	8, 558/ 2
and turned from mine	enemy	unto me again . . . then	8, 558/ 7
fall down at his	enemy's	feet, and yield himself	8, 452/ 10
yield himself into his	enemy's	hands: so do these	8, 452/ 10
realm . . . and labor and	enforce	themselves, in all that	8, 11/ 4
with his fair hair,	enforce	themselves to bring in	8, 138/ 2
Knight Lord Chancellor of	England	The Preface to the	8, 1/ 3
for the king of	England	nor for any other	8, 15/ 17

in Brabant, another in	England	. What he meant I	8, 16/ 30
evangelical brethren both in	England	and elsewhere, causing some	8, 17/ 4
Bohemia the Hussites; in	England	the Wycliffists; and now	8, 28/ 32
of old time, in	England	. Let us yet consider	8, 30/ 22
in many places in	England	, because the priest saith	8, 92/ 9
any children have in	England	been christened in Latin	8, 92/ 20
Christian woman in all	England	, except haply some well-Latined	8, 92/ 23
in France, nor in	England	, nor, as I trow	8, 160/ 22
then signifieth it in	England	none other thing than	8, 166/ 29
I now that in	England	this word "congregation" did	8, 166/ 31
any poet can in	England	upon any part of	8, 176/ 4
own pleasure, if all	England	list now to go	8, 186/ 26
been commonly known in	England	. And further, if no	8, 187/ 36
as though that all	England	should go to school	8, 211/ 12
all the laws of	England	be written, and whatsoever	8, 290/ 17
Hath the realm of	England	any laws that be	8, 290/ 19
of the laws of	England	: Men have written some	8, 294/ 31
stories, as well of	England	as of other places	8, 482/ 18
at once in plain	English	, heresy. And, I say	8, 2/ 27
are made in the	English	tongue, first Tyndale's New	8, 6/ 3
of Luther translated into	English	in the name of	8, 8/ 13
yet came abroad in	English	-- of all which	8, 9/ 11
proclamations forbade any manner	English	books printed beyond the	8, 10/ 32
a book of their	English	prayers, by the name	8, 12/ 29
and fro between our	English	heretics beyond the sea	8, 13/ 8
it were spoken in	English	. Of Matrimony, whether it	8, 14/ 17
famous books, both in	English	and in Latin, declared	8, 26/ 37
and reading of such	English	books as most may	8, 36/ 28
converted, or else such	English	children as learned their	8, 92/ 24
counsel that all the	English	children shall be christened	8, 92/ 29
shall be christened in	English	, and then they shall	8, 92/ 29
them; and in the	English	should it have had	8, 111/ 18
that there was never	English	book of heresy sent	8, 142/ 19
hath expressed in his	English	translation by those English	8, 143/ 31
English translation by those	English	words that I find	8, 143/ 32
-- which in the	English	tongue hath ever had	8, 147/ 9
the Service were in	English	-- yet would it	8, 161/ 3
name. The word is	English	. . . and they teach not	8, 164/ 3
first to make the	English	reader to take it	8, 165/ 10
words themselves in the	English	tongue, by the common	8, 166/ 21
common custom of us	English	people that either now	8, 166/ 21
for another thing in	English	than it was in	8, 166/ 28
is by custom become	English	. . . as "congregation" is out	8, 166/ 36
both signify in our	English	tongue, into which Tyndale	8, 167/ 11
that company is in	English	signified, and of old	8, 169/ 19
But we had in	English	a proper English word	8, 176/ 30
in English a proper	English	word therefor; and therefore	8, 176/ 31
not put in our	English	word "church." Moria As	8, 177/ 2
if it were in	English	, every man should then	8, 177/ 9
to be suffered in	English	tongue among the people's	8, 178/ 4

now translate Moria into	English	, or some works, either	8, 178/ 11
is not very good	English	, though "senior" and "junior	8, 181/ 10
of finding a better	English	word, he saith that	8, 181/ 24
this word "seniors" in	English	-- he hath now	8, 181/ 25
call a "priest" in	English	. . . was called sometimes senior	8, 181/ 36
the Latin, nor the	English	neither. Now, this being	8, 182/ 4
Tyndale did in his	English	translation change the word	8, 182/ 23
priest," for that this	English	word "elder" signifieth no	8, 183/ 3
ere he find that	English	word "elder" there, but	8, 183/ 21
natu maiores, were this	English	word "elder" . . . whereas he	8, 183/ 27
false, but if this	English	word be in that	8, 183/ 29
and that he make	English	Latin and Latin English	8, 183/ 30
English Latin and Latin	English	. But now -- lest	8, 183/ 31
word "elder" signifieth in	English	, we cannot blame him	8, 184/ 2
translated presbyteros by this	English	word "elders" -- a	8, 185/ 4
priest" was the proper	English	word well known, and	8, 185/ 6
translate it into this	English	word "elder," which signifieth	8, 185/ 27
a Latin chronicle into	English	, in which were mention	8, 186/ 1
should yet in his	English	translation call them not	8, 186/ 4
two words is in	English	the name by which	8, 186/ 6
into "aldermen" in his	English	translation. And further, if	8, 186/ 8
which word "elder" in	English	was never so taken	8, 186/ 18
translation make us an	English	vocabulary of his own	8, 186/ 24
with Tyndale to learn	English	, and else not. Now	8, 186/ 27
but he must in	English	let English words stand	8, 186/ 31
must in English let	English	words stand in his	8, 186/ 31
words stand in his	English	translation, for all that	8, 186/ 32
of years have had,	English	names enough for such	8, 187/ 16
the same by this	English	word "elder," which nothing	8, 187/ 18
giveth he, then, that	English	word "elder" in their	8, 187/ 22
part yet in his	English	translation to give it	8, 187/ 34
to give it that	English	name by which the	8, 187/ 34
or some such other	English	word which signifieth office	8, 187/ 39
there is in the	English	tongue none office understood	8, 188/ 2
those places into the	English	tongue by any other	8, 189/ 7
such as in the	English	tongue do signify those	8, 189/ 8
that "charity" hath in	English	speech divers significations: sometimes	8, 198/ 24
if there were in	English	a word that signifieth	8, 199/ 30
translate it into that	English	word that signified none	8, 199/ 34
should Tyndale, translating into	English	, rather take this word	8, 200/ 16
naughty -- yet this	English	word "charity" never signified	8, 200/ 22
Tyndale must in his	English	translation take his English	8, 200/ 27
English translation take his	English	words as they signify	8, 200/ 27
as they signify in	English	, rather than as the	8, 200/ 28
were taken into the	English	. And yet remember I	8, 200/ 29
further, that though this	English	word "charity" had been	8, 200/ 31
word "charity" had been	English	before the birth of	8, 200/ 32
had then signified among	English	infidels an evil, wanton	8, 200/ 33
must needs in his	English	translation use his English	8, 201/ 1
English translation use his	English	words in such signification	8, 201/ 1

give not the right	English	unto the Greek word	8, 203/ 28
of grace be no	English	terms . . . but terms necessary	8, 204/ 16
sin -- and this	English	word "knowledge" is ambiguous	8, 207/ 9
the property of that	English	word. Now, if Tyndale	8, 207/ 28
will ask me what	English	word had we for	8, 207/ 30
ever since, the proper	English	word hath been "shrift	8, 207/ 32
as we say in	English	, "It forthinketh me," or	8, 210/ 37
the Greek word another	English	name. And because that	8, 211/ 4
to call anything in	English	by what word soever	8, 211/ 10
a change of the	English	word as though that	8, 211/ 12
with Tyndale to learn	English	. . . is a very frantic	8, 211/ 13
have, for our poor	English	word "penance," the use	8, 211/ 26
authority enough for an	English	word . . . except Tyndale will	8, 211/ 28
and of our own	English	tongue together, know his	8, 218/ 20
indifferent reader that understandeth	English	and hath in his	8, 218/ 25
in part both our	English	language hath and the	8, 229/ 25
and it is in	English	this word "the." For	8, 229/ 26
have two articles in	English	, "a" and "the," "a	8, 229/ 27
doth, therefore, in our	English	tongue, give great light	8, 230/ 1
the Greek nor the	English	, and maketh himself as	8, 230/ 10
and mistaking of the	English	word -- saving that	8, 230/ 19
in two so plain	English	words, and so common	8, 230/ 20
not for translating into	English	a man very meet	8, 230/ 23
translate Holy Scripture into	English	?" -- lo, to this	8, 230/ 27
he will answer true	English	, he must answer "Nay	8, 230/ 28
translate Holy Scripture into	English	?" -- to this question	8, 230/ 30
he will answer true	English	, he must answer "No	8, 230/ 31
the New Testament into	English	, to make his false	8, 230/ 34
he will answer true	English	he must answer "Yea	8, 230/ 36
the New Testament into	English	, to make his false	8, 231/ 2
he will answer true	English	, he may not answer	8, 231/ 4
the leastwise write true	English	. But now to the	8, 231/ 12
article and to the	English	article "the"; and for	8, 231/ 24
translated it into the	English	, "Art thou a prophet	8, 231/ 28
have taken into the	English	. . . and in many other	8, 232/ 14
article, both Greek and	English	, which declareth that the	8, 232/ 24
it be translated into	English	without the article (as	8, 232/ 36
man." He maketh his	English	as though the Latin	8, 232/ 38
translated the words into	English	otherwise -- and thereby	8, 233/ 6
you, correspondent unto our	English	article "the"; by which	8, 233/ 12
Tyndale should in his	English	translation not have left	8, 233/ 19
the order of our	English	words from the order	8, 234/ 26
article is not in	English	this word "that," as	8, 235/ 29
enough, and in the	English	that manner of speaking	8, 236/ 9
the verb, in our	English	tongue, changed in those	8, 236/ 13
as I would in	English	rather say "Christ was	8, 236/ 18
the other is in	English	better and more clear	8, 236/ 28
he might in the	English	find the means to	8, 237/ 19
spoke any word of	English	. But that he knew	8, 315/ 35
there is a false	English	translation of the New	8, 357/ 6

his company. For that	Englishman	which shall be found	8, 19/ 33
with which Rosseus, an	Englishman	, hath long ago proved	8, 380/ 3
too. For though none	Englishmen	be wont to speak	8, 167/ 17
Christendom first began among	Englishmen	hath always served therefor	8, 171/ 16
But this thing that	Englishmen	call a "priest" --	8, 182/ 1
a word unknown among	Englishmen	to signify priests . . . and	8, 185/ 5
repentance" -- therefore all	Englishmen	have ever hitherto misused	8, 211/ 5
by what word soever	Englishmen	by common custom agree	8, 211/ 10
the use of all	Englishmen	since Penance first began	8, 211/ 27
not the thing that	Englishmen	call "the Mass" . . . Tyndale	8, 315/ 35
were erased out of	Englishmen's	hearts, and their abominable	8, 35/ 15
may be so surely	engraved	in man's heart that	8, 269/ 20
gone), but have it	engraved	in their hearts by	8, 447/ 18
satisfied . . . he amplifieth and	enhanceth	their holy search upon	8, 47/ 14
whether God do not	enjoin	any such holy works	8, 209/ 9
the soul; nor penance	enjoined	of the priest unto	8, 14/ 36
mind or by penance	enjoined	-- he is a	8, 90/ 8
his Church to be	enjoined	unto him by his	8, 208/ 35
ghostly father . . . be not	enjoined	unto him by God	8, 208/ 36
Tyndale will no pain	enjoined	but by God's own	8, 209/ 5
friars where he was	enjoined	to tarry for his	8, 301/ 8
holy deeds of their	enjoining	, with which they must	8, 208/ 13
holy works of God's	enjoining	, and . . . to take patiently	8, 208/ 27
his people have and	enjoy	the profit without declaration	8, 78/ 26
was himself also so	enmeshed	in this matter, when	8, 318/ 5
meditation carried up in	Enoch	and Elijah's chariot! But	8, 47/ 22
him to believe that	Enoch	or Elijah is body	8, 284/ 24
wrote the one of	Enoch	and Elijah than I	8, 285/ 2
wrote the tale of	Enoch	or Elijah. If he	8, 285/ 12
Scripture), and also concerning	Enoch	and Elijah. And therefore	8, 338/ 1
those books were almost	enough	to make a book	8, 5/ 35
time for him well	enough	to show his justice	8, 9/ 30
that it was good	enough	to wed upon a	8, 14/ 22
not secret, but folk	enough	thereat, both spiritual and	8, 21/ 13
They know themselves well	enough	, and the manner of	8, 30/ 9
contentious as they. sure	enough	that his doctrine is	8, 45/ 28
search there offer themselves	enough	at hand, except men	8, 48/ 24
unto them), that is	enough	to me -- that	8, 53/ 37
that it be bad	enough	already, would yet wax	8, 57/ 17
be plain and open	enough	, yet it is perilous	8, 61/ 3
have a conscience strong	enough	to break the strong	8, 62/ 15
we can do penance	enough	for our sins, nor	8, 65/ 16
that may be tame	enough	and yet the man	8, 68/ 19
yet the man bad	enough	-- but it availeth	8, 68/ 20
see, know that well	enough	and more too. But	8, 73/ 25
them, all is well	enough	. For will waw forbade	8, 88/ 29
Christ had not pain	enough	. Is not here a	8, 90/ 10
that he knoweth well	enough	that all Christian men	8, 90/ 15
all the matter well	enough	, ye wot well, and	8, 92/ 30
they have done abundantly	enough	for God -- yea	8, 109/ 17

that he hath done	enough	for God? Yet layeth	8, 109/ 24
and thinketh that well	enough	. And the rulers of	8, 124/ 4
wotteth Tyndale himself well	enough	. For albeit that there	8, 124/ 14
there be more than	enough	that in the Catholic	8, 124/ 14
be God, waxen cold	enough	. First, in many places	8, 125/ 31
that he wotteth well	enough	. For if the priest	8, 127/ 10
excuse . . . before whose faces	enough	is set to judge	8, 129/ 18
other man marketh well	enough	. He biddeth the people	8, 138/ 21
no man can speak	enough	thereof. But the world	8, 148/ 9
as he might well	enough	, while that point nothing	8, 153/ 5
he seeth why well	enough	, and therefore I will	8, 154/ 28
already . . . we see well	enough	that it doth no	8, 161/ 17
circumstance make all well	enough	-- he needeth not	8, 164/ 35
Now seeth he well	enough	that Saint Paul spoke	8, 172/ 16
of Saint Paul is	enough	to answer all the	8, 172/ 27
into "image" is good	enough	because idols be images	8, 174/ 21
then is he cunning	enough	, and can, I assure	8, 176/ 2
the things be strong	enough	and little need me	8, 178/ 36
have had, English names	enough	for such orders of	8, 187/ 16
then seeth Tyndale well	enough	(saving that he winketh	8, 188/ 27
can and will well	enough	provide a man or	8, 190/ 7
That wot we well	enough	; but yet, put by	8, 199/ 13
we may say well	enough	-- and I have	8, 200/ 7
Dialogue I said plainly	enough	-- was that he	8, 201/ 25
that may be good	enough	, he should have made	8, 203/ 16
yet it is, lawful	enough	(so that Tyndale give	8, 211/ 9
And that is authority	enough	for an English word	8, 211/ 28
all shall clearly perceive	enough	. And to that intent	8, 218/ 28
said -- it is	enough	for good Christian men	8, 220/ 2
I may be safe	enough	-- let him leave	8, 221/ 25
he is with shame	enough	fain to forget that	8, 226/ 21
believe and wot well	enough	that it is abominable	8, 228/ 30
the article . . . saw well	enough	that he should not	8, 231/ 28
he should say well	enough	; for he should thereby	8, 234/ 9
Tyndale knoweth this well	enough	. . . and therefore he calleth	8, 236/ 2
Latin it doth well	enough	, and in the English	8, 236/ 8
God, discerneth them well	enough	from the true . . . and	8, 246/ 19
his church is sure	enough	. . . by that they know	8, 248/ 33
church they be sure	enough	. . . by that they see	8, 248/ 35
a heretic, it is	enough	to tell him that	8, 252/ 20
that it is right	enough	. I shall give you	8, 258/ 2
the true preachers had	enough	without true miracles to	8, 264/ 12
is open and plain	enough	in itself. And forasmuch	8, 264/ 35
the matter is safe	enough	. . . and the true preachers	8, 265/ 5
the true preachers able	enough	to confound the false	8, 265/ 6
But he knoweth well	enough	that I lay this	8, 271/ 6
Scripture. For it is	enough	for me that our	8, 271/ 26
again that it is	enough	for me that our	8, 271/ 36
the Scripture were plain	enough	. . . but with plenteous miracles	8, 275/ 15
that it is not	enough	to him that they	8, 279/ 23

argument, hath yet wit	enough	to laugh thereat, and	8, 286/ 27
might be saved well	enough	though our Lady's body	8, 287/ 14
his apostles thought hell	enough	. And yet -- besides	8, 288/ 24
his apostles thought hell	enough	-- I ask him	8, 289/ 13
purgatory too be scant	enough	, between them both, to	8, 289/ 14
both twain be not	enough	to Tyndale. For his	8, 289/ 18
left off with shame	enough	. . . whereas now, by this	8, 291/ 11
-- yet is it	enough	if I prove that	8, 292/ 13
have written it plainly	enough	in Scripture, yet both	8, 293/ 9
were the sacraments sure	enough	, which hang upon God's	8, 295/ 23
though he were bad	enough	beside, was yet not	8, 301/ 13
lies long and loud	enough	. For first, where he	8, 305/ 12
his words before, near	enough	in the book, but	8, 306/ 33
he might afterward well	enough	tell us, when he	8, 313/ 23
I believe that well	enough	. . . for I never heard	8, 315/ 34
expedient, and one not	enough	to teach the people	8, 320/ 10
For Tyndale seeth well	enough	that though that same	8, 342/ 16
but that it is	enough	for him to prove	8, 379/ 18
but that it is	enough	to have faith alone	8, 395/ 26
this matter it is	enough	that this Body Mystical	8, 398/ 3
church is known well	enough	. . . and therefore may be	8, 398/ 24
then confessed . . . it sufficeth	enough	for salvation, though he	8, 404/ 24
he putteth for faith	enough	, the faith that Saint	8, 404/ 35
that confession, ween well	enough	that there were none	8, 406/ 9
Peter there confessed were	enough	now to believe . . . and	8, 407/ 11
confessed then is not	enough	now for every man	8, 407/ 25
he shall be safe	enough	whether he repent or	8, 410/ 36
have ye heard often	enough	: that only faith sufficeth	8, 417/ 32
with casting on water	enough	. Saint John, therefore, writing	8, 439/ 26
likely that he did	enough	. For well ye wot	8, 444/ 16
to find fond fellows	enough	to follow it; hoping	8, 448/ 22
good Christian man well	enough	that they be wickedly	8, 451/ 30
belief that is right	enough	and hath none article	8, 459/ 17
knoweth that it is	enough	for his salvation to	8, 462/ 30
shall turn after well	enough	. . . and therefore he will	8, 470/ 6
himself can tell well	enough	that good Christian princes	8, 481/ 36
then is he safe	enough	. . . because that work is	8, 483/ 24
may stand together well	enough	. For a man may	8, 486/ 37
readers, that it is	enough	that we perceive and	8, 501/ 21
that we spy well	enough	which way this wily	8, 501/ 24
indeed, may perceive well	enough	that Tyndale, for lack	8, 506/ 23
may find good cause	enough	to captivate his reason	8, 508/ 29
see the truth well	enough	, and that I see	8, 513/ 3
that I see well	enough	that I should not	8, 513/ 3
difficulty to find folk	enough	even now, in our	8, 513/ 37
come and obey well	enough	. And therefore a Christian	8, 516/ 33
had always given him	enough	, and always would give	8, 524/ 37
and always would give	enough	, to work with his	8, 525/ 1
therefore in state good	enough	, though he be not	8, 526/ 6
stand liking thyself well	enough	in a lukewarm, without	8, 526/ 13

to be elect is	enough	, and that he may	8, 529/ 26
great man had cause	enough	to kill twenty peasants	8, 530/ 19
a little wind able	enough	to blow away a	8, 530/ 35
had all that while	enough	thereof still, and peradventure	8, 534/ 31
Tyndale) "defend you well	enough	. For ye touched yourself	8, 535/ 9
him, he is safe	enough	. For all that while	8, 547/ 29
well-told tale? It is	enough	for me that howsoever	8, 550/ 3
-- it is not	enough	for him to tell	8, 551/ 14
he can tell well	enough	, I warrant, when he	8, 557/ 20
may be saved well	enough	, he saith, believing not	8, 563/ 13
conjure up spirits, to	enquire	of them certain things	8, 128/ 26
tell for I have	enquired	for the nonce. And	8, 195/ 24
well and with fruit	ensearch	the cause of God's	8, 48/ 26
as a man spiritual,	ensearch	the cause why God	8, 61/ 19
and damnable, we must	ensearch	with him and ask	8, 448/ 36
together -- so long	ensearched	the cause of this	8, 50/ 7
yet. Tyndale When he	ensearched	the uttermost that he	8, 196/ 2
as he saith, have	ensearched	and found the very	8, 260/ 12
Tyndale, as a spiritual	ensearcher	of the cause of	8, 72/ 18
this spiritual rule of	ensearching	of the cause of	8, 62/ 1
saith he, must needs	ensue	thereupon, else hath he	8, 459/ 11
more always mesh and	entangle	himself faster and faster	8, 479/ 7
good. To vow and	enter	into any religion approved	8, 15/ 3
said that all that	enter	into religion sin in	8, 15/ 4
Spirit, he could not	enter	into the kingdom of	8, 80/ 26
by which we should	enter	into heaven. Nor when	8, 80/ 29
Spirit, he should not	enter	into the kingdom of	8, 98/ 7
upon whom thou shalt	enter	to take them in	8, 348/ 37
I beseech thee, and	enter	not with her into	8, 372/ 6
and the Spirit cannot	enter	into the kingdom of	8, 377/ 9
unbaptized. Which though they	enter	not heaven, because they	8, 406/ 22
till some of them	enter	in and kill it	8, 412/ 29
any deadly sin to	enter	. And the reason that	8, 435/ 36
never any deadly sin	enter	after. For Saint John	8, 438/ 13
death of sin to	enter	into his heart by	8, 537/ 29
seeing that he hath	entered	a matter that he	8, 326/ 4
seed of God once	entered	with the feeling faith	8, 436/ 7
such a special manner	entered	into their holy breasts	8, 442/ 15
may be so deeply	entered	and rooted in the	8, 468/ 24
of the devil, or	enticement	of the world) --	8, 422/ 29
that by the devil's	enticement	defouleth his mother, poisoneth	8, 493/ 27
own nature be so	entire	and whole that all	8, 203/ 13
eight hundred years so	entirely	fallen into heresies and	8, 386/ 31
in his pleasant poetry	entitled	"The Remedy of Love	8, 521/ 23
this chapter which Tyndale	entitleth	"The Order of Election	8, 521/ 30
witness . . . if I can	entreat	him to bear and	8, 153/ 24
I trust yet to	entreat	him hereafter. And then	8, 153/ 25
them to help to	entreat	for him; for so	8, 497/ 16
the more easy to	entreat	to fast and forbear	8, 521/ 4
Christendom -- in the	entry	whereof, at Baptism, they	8, 212/ 8

the beginning and the	entry	into everlasting life, which	8, 435/ 10
the color of his	envenomed	wine, that it may	8, 75/ 31
Luther's pestilent heresies, so	envenomed	the hearts of lewdly	8, 177/ 28
himself good . . . than those	envious	wretches be laborious and	8, 11/ 7
devil had through pride,	envy	, and malice made them	8, 44/ 24
also malice, hatred, and	envy	so stuffed in Tyndale's	8, 204/ 3
he withdrew himself for	envy	of others that hastened	8, 301/ 1
the spirit of pride,	envy	, and malice, blown into	8, 411/ 19
prophets, whereupon Paul saith (	Eph	2) that we are	8, 402/ 26
a member of Christ (	Eph	5). Now, it is	8, 417/ 3
he writeth unto the	Ephesians	, "Let not fornication be	8, 37/ 27
his epistle to the	Ephesians	, "Christ cleansed the congregation	8, 94/ 27
Saint Paul to the	Ephesians	, "Christ cleansed the congregation	8, 96/ 10
Corinthians or of the	Ephesians	, he meant not in	8, 146/ 37
that congregation of the	Ephesians	which were paynims --	8, 171/ 10
the one to the	Ephesians	, the other to Timothy	8, 295/ 13
that was gathered in	Ephesus	against Saint Paul. For	8, 170/ 37
of the church of	Ephesus	. . . whom whereas God praised	8, 429/ 16
introduction into Saint Paul's	epistle	, with which he introduceth	8, 6/ 7
from Tyndale the First	Epistle	of Saint John in	8, 6/ 26
people, had liefer his	epistle	had never been put	8, 6/ 29
Cleric, a goodly, godly	epistle	. . . wherein he teacheth divers	8, 6/ 34
chapter of Saint Paul's	epistle	to the Corinthians . . . by	8, 7/ 13
ye heard an apostolical	epistle	counseling the man to	8, 18/ 35
chapter of the First	Epistle	that spiritual men should	8, 45/ 34
express promise in the	epistle	of Saint James, where	8, 87/ 14
to say that the	epistle	was never of Saint	8, 87/ 28
saith John in his	epistle	. And if we have	8, 89/ 21
fifth chapter of his	epistle	to the Ephesians, "Christ	8, 94/ 27
first of his first	epistle	, "Ye are born of	8, 94/ 31
first chapter of his	epistle	, where he saith, "Of	8, 94/ 34
letted not in his	epistle	to the Romans to	8, 149/ 35
living. And in his	epistle	to Titus he took	8, 150/ 1
as Luther doth the	Epistle	of Saint James, because	8, 155/ 29
Saint Paul in his	epistle	to the Corinthians whereof	8, 160/ 29
Paul in his first	epistle	to the Corinthians. As	8, 162/ 6
chapter of the same	epistle	-- where Saint Paul	8, 172/ 19
well in the said	epistle	of Saint Peter as	8, 184/ 10
place of Saint Peter's	epistle	. . . Saint Jerome amendeth that	8, 184/ 19
allegeth in the First	Epistle	of Saint Peter: "Seniores	8, 185/ 9
afterward, in the second	epistle	: "Admoneo te ut resuscites	8, 191/ 30
Saint Paul in his	epistle	to the Corinthians said	8, 262/ 35
have sent him his	epistle	again and say, "If	8, 263/ 2
dead . . . and deny the	Epistle	of Saint James because	8, 265/ 18
manner himself before his	epistle	written . . . which he would	8, 315/ 2
spoken of in the	epistle	. Which I said not	8, 315/ 8
no word in the	epistle	that proveth that Saint	8, 315/ 9
the Gospel, or the	Epistle	either, or out of	8, 316/ 14
occupy place in his	epistle	: if Tyndale tell us	8, 325/ 31
second of his first	epistle	he saith, "These I	8, 333/ 9

said, and by their	epistle	wrote, "The Holy Ghost	8, 343/ 24
master by Saint James'	epistle	. If he deny not	8, 346/ 30
chapter of the second	epistle	, where Saint Paul writeth	8, 359/ 25
before, in the same	epistle	: "Have thou the form	8, 360/ 18
chapter of the First	Epistle	to the Corinthians, saith	8, 369/ 19
Augustine in the 118th	epistle	, to Januarius, saith thus	8, 370/ 24
word or by my	epistle	"? By which words it	8, 374/ 18
bark at, because the	epistle	is lost. But God	8, 374/ 22
plainly, in his second	epistle	, in these words: "Thou	8, 374/ 26
chapter of the First	Epistle	of John. Which seed	8, 420/ 15
chapter of his first	epistle	. Which epistle is undoubtedly	8, 424/ 10
his first epistle. Which	epistle	is undoubtedly one of	8, 424/ 10
twain taken in this	epistle	of Saint John . . . by	8, 425/ 7
affirmeth upon Saint John's	epistle	-- in his false	8, 425/ 14
exposition of the First	Epistle	of Saint John, he	8, 425/ 34
words in this First	Epistle	of Saint John . . . where	8, 427/ 7
the place in that	epistle	of Saint John whereby	8, 427/ 12
Saint John in that	epistle	nothing maketh in this	8, 434/ 11
whole process of his	epistle	, one part compared with	8, 434/ 24
words of the same	epistle	. . . avoideth," will Tyndale say	8, 435/ 37
place of the same	epistle	, that he which is	8, 436/ 15
expositors of Saint John's	epistle	before, make us to	8, 438/ 9
himself, in the same	epistle	, counseleth every good man	8, 438/ 14
John in the selfsame	epistle	, with all the old	8, 441/ 2
that ever expounded that	epistle	of Saint John. And	8, 441/ 3
which in the selfsame	epistle	, against Tyndale, expressly he	8, 441/ 14
Saint Paul, in his	Epistle	to the Romans, speaketh	8, 444/ 1
Exposition upon the First	Epistle	of Saint John), that	8, 447/ 10
Exposition upon the First	Epistle	of Saint John, that	8, 448/ 26
Exposition upon the First	Epistle	of Saint John), and	8, 493/ 2
Exposition upon the First	Epistle	of Saint John, as	8, 550/ 24
sects. They begin their	epistles	in such apostolical fashion	8, 40/ 14
Apostles as in the	epistles	of Saint Paul . . . by	8, 84/ 10
written either gospels or	epistles	, that then they alleged	8, 150/ 33
four (some in the	epistles	of Saint John, and	8, 183/ 23
two places of the	epistles	of Saint John, and	8, 185/ 11
read over the two	epistles	of Saint Paul written	8, 190/ 35
to Timothy in those	epistles	which Tyndale exhorteth every	8, 191/ 34
Saint Paul in his	epistles	to Timothy -- and	8, 197/ 31
the apostles by their	epistles	, with which we read	8, 257/ 5
by himself, and their	epistles	in like wise . . . and	8, 310/ 24
place in Saint Paul's	epistles	, every place in the	8, 336/ 12
none of Saint Paul's	epistles	be lost, or such	8, 339/ 16
or that in those	epistles	were no letters. Nor	8, 339/ 17
Apocalypse, or to the	epistles	of Saint Paul . . . in	8, 362/ 27
writing, that Saint Paul's	epistles	have things hard and	8, 362/ 33
teach without Scripture be	equal	with the Scripture; whether	8, 131/ 24
his word unwritten is	equal	and as strong as	8, 131/ 33
of God himself, one	equal	God with his Father	8, 243/ 10
Christ was not one	equal	God with his Father	8, 266/ 18

Ghost is like and	equal	Godhood: so is there	8, 368/ 30
ordinances like power and	equal	authority. And no less	8, 368/ 32
in their own kind,	equal	authority. Nothing may there	8, 369/ 1
the Holy Ghost were	equal	with the Father and	8, 407/ 2
Holy Ghost be one	equal	God with the Father	8, 462/ 33
Christ is one God	equal	with the Father, it	8, 462/ 34
believing purgatory, and the	equal	Godhood of Christ with	8, 481/ 18
same state . . . into five	equal	parts, if it please	8, 556/ 35
beguile us with sophistical	equivocation	. For our matter is	8, 271/ 32
runneth in juggling, by	equivocation	of this word "church	8, 417/ 8
word -- for such	equivocations	and diverse understandings of	8, 487/ 10
their pestilent errors were	erased	out of Englishmen's hearts	8, 35/ 15
have not contended with	Erasmus	, whom he calleth my	8, 176/ 10
have not contended with	Erasmus	my darling because I	8, 176/ 15
such malicious intent with	Erasmus	my darling as I	8, 176/ 17
had I found with	Erasmus	my darling the shrewd	8, 176/ 18
I find in Tyndale,	Erasmus	my darling should be	8, 176/ 19
But I find in	Erasmus	my darling that he	8, 176/ 20
abideth by; and therefore	Erasmus	my darling shall be	8, 176/ 22
Greek word ecclesia; therefore	Erasmus	in his new translation	8, 176/ 29
it into a worse.	Erasmus	also meant none heresy	8, 176/ 32
me to contend with	Erasmus	, as there was to	8, 176/ 36
have been angry with	Erasmus	because that instead of	8, 176/ 39
touching Moria, in which	Erasmus	under the name and	8, 177/ 3
say so alone. And	Erasmus	(whom Tyndale calleth my	8, 184/ 7
master Martin Luther, when	Erasmus	laid against him for	8, 255/ 30
though they did miracles,	Erasmus	yet could not prove	8, 255/ 33
he translated In principio	erat	verbum "In the beginning	8, 236/ 4
sacrament written in Scripture:	ergo	, there was no promise	8, 87/ 8
taken as a paynim;	ergo	, that thing is true	8, 242/ 26
lawful holdeth a heresy;	ergo	, these two things be	8, 242/ 28
article one miracle written;	ergo	, it is not true	8, 256/ 22
God did so thrice,	ergo	he did so always	8, 277/ 12
did so in three,	ergo	he did so in	8, 277/ 13
taught them some things,	ergo	in sacraments he taught	8, 277/ 14
Men have written some;	ergo	, they have written all	8, 294/ 32
do penance for sin;	ergo	, to do penance for	8, 305/ 2
alike against all heresies;	ergo	, they wrote every necessary	8, 333/ 26
and obey the Church;	ergo	, Tyndale is to be	8, 345/ 16
anything that he commanded;	ergo	, the apostles have left	8, 350/ 36
followeth: He cannot sin;	ergo	, he cannot be damnably	8, 420/ 8
good fire by him:	ergo	, he that turneth the	8, 440/ 6
and he did so,	ergo	every elected person doth	8, 467/ 28
et tu habes aures,	ergo	tu es asinus meus	8, 467/ 31
and thou hast ears:	ergo	, thou art my ass	8, 467/ 32
plain and evident Scripture.	Ergo	, he confesseth here plainly	8, 473/ 7
anything do at all:	ergo	, none endeavor of myself	8, 507/ 1
suffer his church to	err	in the knowledge of	8, 132/ 13
never suffer it to	err	and be deceived in	8, 132/ 15
church of elects doth	err	but yet it doth	8, 133/ 19

yet it doth not	err	. And forasmuch as these	8, 133/ 19
poetry" that when I "	err	most," I do now	8, 175/ 9
that I do not	err	or lie after such	8, 175/ 20
Christ's very, true faith	err	and be damnably deceived	8, 361/ 24
Whether "the Church" Can	Err	Tyndale There is another	8, 386/ 2
whether the church may	err	. Which if ye understand	8, 386/ 4
of Christ that cannot	err	. If he mean by	8, 386/ 26
Catholic, known church cannot	err	in that faith which	8, 388/ 32
Whether the Church Can	Err	" . . . and that he now	8, 390/ 22
that church both may	err	and indeed so doth	8, 390/ 26
the church that cannot	err	. Wherein what his final	8, 390/ 30
may be deceived and	err	, or not. For in	8, 393/ 2
and yet sin not,	err	and yet err not	8, 393/ 4
not, err and yet	err	not -- and readeth	8, 393/ 4
whether "the church" may	err	or not, is in	8, 393/ 8
wise though they cannot	err	yet they can err	8, 393/ 13
err yet they can	err	, be of this "elect	8, 393/ 13
they sin not nor	err	not . . . or else in	8, 393/ 14
they both sin and	err	. And here speak I	8, 393/ 16
a Christian Man Cannot	Err	, and How He May	8, 405/ 7
How He May Yet	Err	" -- in that chapter	8, 405/ 7
very Christian man cannot	err	in anything that should	8, 405/ 8
from Christ, they might	err	and yet be never	8, 405/ 19
that a man may	err	without peril, even though	8, 414/ 36
Whether the Church Can	Err	." Here followeth the next	8, 418/ 12
a Christian Man Cannot	Err	, And How He May	8, 460/ 5
How He May Yet	Err	Tyndale And as they	8, 460/ 6
sin not, so they	err	not. And on the	8, 460/ 8
they sin, so they	err	-- but never unto	8, 460/ 9
even so, they cannot	err	in anything that should	8, 460/ 15
elect church" do often	err	and yet never err	8, 460/ 23
err and yet never	err	, even in like manner	8, 460/ 23
fashion) can never after	err	damnably. And why? For	8, 461/ 6
so can he never	err	in anything at all	8, 461/ 9
elect church" may sometimes	err	, but never maliciously --	8, 461/ 20
a true member cannot	err	at all, neither maliciously	8, 461/ 27
his "elect church" cannot	err	at all, in any	8, 461/ 31
his "elect church" may	err	in the one kind	8, 462/ 8
promises, he can never	err	at all. And why	8, 462/ 11
his "elect church" cannot	err	in anything that is	8, 462/ 18
through Christ . . . may yet	err	in not believing that	8, 464/ 32
from Christ, they might	err	and yet be never	8, 467/ 4
sin deadly though they	err	in any article that	8, 467/ 12
great, the elect may	err	and die in that	8, 471/ 21
though he happen to	err	and think that our	8, 472/ 36
fallen from Christ, and	err	from the way of	8, 483/ 27
sin and not sin," "	err	and not err" . . . and	8, 484/ 28
sin," "err and not	err	" . . . and after, his royal	8, 484/ 28
them. For when we	err	not in wit, reason	8, 496/ 20
of things, we cannot	err	in will and choice	8, 496/ 21

them. For when we	err	not in wit, reason	8, 501/ 15
and judgment . . . we cannot	err	in will and choice	8, 501/ 15
Tyndale For when we	err	not in wit, reason	8, 511/ 14
and judgment . . . we cannot	err	in will and choice	8, 511/ 15
point, that when we	err	not in wit, we	8, 511/ 33
in wit, we cannot	err	in will . . . but that	8, 511/ 33
point, that when we	err	not in will and	8, 512/ 11
and judgment, we cannot	err	in will and choice	8, 512/ 12
which errors yet they	err	not, because of their	8, 522/ 20
is sure, and cannot	err	in anything necessary to	8, 560/ 21
he showeth you can	err	or not, he will	8, 560/ 25
and Whether It May	Err	or Not" -- wherein	8, 560/ 27
that "the church" may	err	and that yet it	8, 563/ 17
that yet it cannot	err	. . . saving that suddenly, unawares	8, 563/ 17
whether "the church" can	err	or not. And there	8, 563/ 20
Catholic church both may	err	and doth err . . . and	8, 563/ 21
may err and doth	err	. . . and proveth it by	8, 563/ 22
Whether the Church May	Err	" -- Tyndale saying that	8, 564/ 6
the Catholic Church may	err	-- whether the "elect	8, 564/ 6
for "the" church may	err	or not, he saith	8, 564/ 7
a Christian man "cannot	err	, and how he may	8, 564/ 22
how he may yet	err	." And therein he telleth	8, 564/ 22
that the elects cannot	err	in the promises of	8, 564/ 23
search whether they can	err	or not. Then cometh	8, 564/ 37
whether "the" church may	err	or not. In all	8, 566/ 10
Go do me this	errand	to a man," he	8, 229/ 33
say, "Go do this	errand	to the man," he	8, 229/ 34
known, to whom the	errand	pertaineth. This article "the	8, 229/ 36
send none of his	errand	! But Tyndale cannot prove	8, 337/ 27
he had so grievously	erred	in that point, and	8, 24/ 11
the Scripture; whether they	erred	, and not only whether	8, 131/ 25
were as great that	erred	in not believing there	8, 464/ 7
there were a God,	erred	yet in that he	8, 464/ 8
persons that so have	erred	before cannot be after	8, 478/ 31
hath he divers full	erroneous	opinions and very false	8, 80/ 22
sentence and a false,	erroneous	judgment given by Tyndale	8, 86/ 34
in such malicious and	erroneous	fashion -- he complaineth	8, 175/ 5
yet hath Tyndale by	erroneous	books, in setting forth	8, 177/ 27
church fall into the	erroneous	belief of any damnable	8, 258/ 13
comments upon Scripture, and	erroneous	books of devilish heresies	8, 358/ 28
the same in such	erroneous	wise as Luther and	8, 460/ 32
the rabble of such	erroneous	heretics. And therefore, as	8, 480/ 5
now the spirit of	error	and lying hath taken	8, 15/ 35
never fall in damnable	error	. For if a man	8, 61/ 14
forth his master's former	error	again. For he layeth	8, 123/ 1
his church by such	error	not only leave the	8, 132/ 29
may fall into damnable	error	. And thereto he saith	8, 133/ 18
nor fall into any	error	of any necessary point	8, 154/ 19
in himself: malice, ignorance,	error	, and folly. For in	8, 181/ 17
cannot fall in damnable	error	, but hath been, is	8, 222/ 29

keep the Church from	error	, leading into every truth	8, 225/ 22
this while before . . . the	error	of whom he doubteth	8, 268/ 1
be delivered from this	error	that this false preacher	8, 268/ 30
Church were in damnable	error	instead of the right	8, 376/ 9
fall into the damnable	error	of Arius, Helvidius, and	8, 388/ 13
in a very damnable	error	-- he that thus	8, 388/ 25
I speak of that	error	, also, which is of	8, 393/ 19
because he repenteth that	error	afterward, and returneth again	8, 393/ 21
from all lies and	error	noisome and hurtful. And	8, 402/ 24
and acknowledge their former	error	; whereby he granteth that	8, 407/ 34
devil, no lies, none	error	prevail." For whatsoever any	8, 410/ 1
no lies, nor none	error	prevail; for whatsoever sin	8, 410/ 16
no devil, nor none	error	prevail" do not prove	8, 410/ 24
he saith that none	error	can prevail against the	8, 411/ 3
belief, nor by any	error	believe the contrary; or	8, 411/ 6
fall from it by	error	. . . but then if he	8, 411/ 7
If he repent his	error	and return again to	8, 411/ 9
shall never fall in	error	, and therefore shall never	8, 411/ 11
if he repent his	error	and return again to	8, 411/ 24
salvation that sin nor	error	cannot prevail against it	8, 412/ 27
devil, no lies, no	error	prevail), for there shall	8, 412/ 37
no sin nor no	error	prevail against this faith	8, 413/ 1
fashion -- that none	error	shall prevail against faith	8, 413/ 3
that there is none	error	noisome but if it	8, 414/ 34
truth contrary to his	error	be written in Holy	8, 415/ 1
deceived with any damnable	error	-- and proveth it	8, 420/ 6
deceived, since every damnable	error	is sin. But now	8, 420/ 9
pain, and a damnable	error	to believe that God	8, 425/ 29
stick still in his	error	, and say that Saint	8, 439/ 14
that there could none	error	so foolish nor so	8, 448/ 20
purpose, nor hold any	error	maliciously (sinning against the	8, 460/ 10
is because what other	error	soever such a true	8, 461/ 11
is contrary to that	error	be written, saith Tyndale	8, 461/ 15
For since he granteth	error	of infirmity in other	8, 461/ 28
other points only malicious	error	to be deadly sin	8, 461/ 34
promises, every manner of	error	to be deadly sin	8, 461/ 35
these two kinds of	error	. . . one against the promises	8, 462/ 4
but because that every	error	therein were deadly sin	8, 462/ 11
because that every manner	error	, though it be not	8, 462/ 21
and that none other	error	is deadly sin or	8, 462/ 23
proveth, that every manner	error	in every article of	8, 462/ 26
and frailty; and none	error	in any other article	8, 462/ 28
truth, either in that	error	or very near to	8, 464/ 33
very near to that	error	be all the whole	8, 464/ 34
saith that none other	error	in anything save the	8, 466/ 25
should immediately acknowledge their	error	and not resist. More	8, 467/ 7
taught, they repent their	error	and believe the truth	8, 467/ 15
better taught, repent every	error	that he holdeth --	8, 468/ 16
and forthwith repent his	error	. If the old holy	8, 469/ 2
he that were in	error	leave his error at	8, 469/ 24

in error leave his	error	at the first true	8, 469/ 24
saith here, repent his	error	always at the first	8, 470/ 14
Tyndale, though the man's	error	were but in such	8, 470/ 20
promise is a damnable	error	against God's promise --	8, 470/ 29
ever fall into any	error	concerning any of the	8, 470/ 32
he found in that	error	concerning God's promise were	8, 470/ 34
can fall into any	error	against the promises . . . and	8, 471/ 3
and die in that	error	, for lack of good	8, 471/ 21
he shall repent that	error	when he is taught	8, 472/ 38
repenting of his former	error	. Now, then, it is	8, 473/ 4
other articles: that none	error	in any of the	8, 473/ 19
of the promises, every	error	and ignorance also is	8, 473/ 22
to repent their former	error	to the contrary, as	8, 475/ 17
our Lady (the contrary	error	whereof, after the truth	8, 476/ 33
also that the contrary	error	of that article is	8, 478/ 30
by repentance of that	error	: he must needs confess	8, 478/ 32
you of his abominable	error	in this point. And	8, 502/ 10
the contrary of their	error	be written in the	8, 564/ 25
thick, full of pestilent	errors	and pernicious heresies, that	8, 2/ 6
things, with many pestilent	errors	besides, these abominable books	8, 5/ 29
against purgatory -- the	errors	of which book I	8, 8/ 12
bodies, and by sinful	errors	and abominable heresies, many	8, 11/ 2
the devil in their	errors	and heresies -- as	8, 13/ 12
sore did forthink his	errors	and heresies, and so	8, 17/ 25
that he revoked his	errors	, albeit that some of	8, 23/ 5
devil all his other	errors	, so gave he him	8, 24/ 20
lived, into any such	errors	induced or confirmed. And	8, 24/ 32
remembrance of their pestilent	errors	were erased out of	8, 35/ 14
they verily thought those	errors	none of his . . . nor	8, 152/ 36
marked and condemned his	errors	, did reckon this for	8, 153/ 14
and be occasions of	errors	and heresies . . . and the	8, 155/ 9
raise they many great	errors	, and say the Scripture	8, 156/ 10
that I think mine "	errors	so subtly couched that	8, 175/ 12
them." As for mine	errors	, how subtly they be	8, 175/ 13
I cannot see mine	errors	but ween that my	8, 175/ 18
out and called mine	errors	be but his own	8, 175/ 27
detesteth and abhorreth the	errors	and heresies that Tyndale	8, 176/ 21
it unto their own	errors	. . . and, as Saint Augustine	8, 254/ 9
into heresies and damnable	errors	that by all this	8, 386/ 32
in other things their	errors	be not unto damnation	8, 405/ 10
be deceived with damnable	errors	. For by this faith	8, 418/ 32
be deceived with damnable	errors	. More Here he telleth	8, 420/ 3
in other things their	errors	be not unto damnation	8, 460/ 16
us first begin with	errors	against the promises in	8, 462/ 16
not the promises, their	errors	be not unto damnation	8, 466/ 28
they died in those	errors	, were the articles never	8, 467/ 18
persuasions may fall in	errors	and heresies more than	8, 468/ 21
shall not repent his	errors	at the first nor	8, 468/ 26
the truth, from more	errors	than one. For though	8, 469/ 9
articles they repent their	errors	as soon as they	8, 471/ 5

to repent his former	errors	to the contrary, but	8, 476/ 11
and renounce his former	errors	. . . and from henceforth utterly	8, 479/ 9
unwholesome heap of fly-blown	errors	and moth-eaten heresies. And	8, 506/ 17
elects into sins and	errors	. . . in which sins yet	8, 522/ 18
not, and in which	errors	yet they err not	8, 522/ 19
as for all other	errors	, none can (he saith	8, 564/ 24
ye may see that	errors	of doctrine in manner	8, 564/ 27
uttered and taught his	errors	and his heresies . . . and	8, 572/ 30
only by his most	erudite	, famous books, both in	8, 26/ 37
showed in his most	erudite	, famous book against Luther	8, 225/ 29
by men of more	erudition	and learning. But, now	8, 25/ 27
Origen's doctrine so much	erudition	, devotion, and virtue, besides	8, 152/ 35
I have since his	escape	received them. And it	8, 19/ 23
witted to suffer him	escape	so. For though idols	8, 174/ 8
devilish heresies, and so	escape	the other: Tyndale, therefore	8, 220/ 32
them and would fain	escape	away with some gay	8, 297/ 2
not by no means	escape	, we must needs perceive	8, 298/ 32
to wry aside and	escape	by that he saith	8, 299/ 11
if he ween to	escape	out so . . . he shall	8, 477/ 16
George Constantine, ere he	escaped	, was ready to have	8, 17/ 6
subjects, to forbear and	eschew	his company. For that	8, 19/ 32
from thenceforth avoid and	eschew	the peril and danger	8, 27/ 13
which if he should	eschew	, he should, he saith	8, 199/ 21
one warning or twain	eschew	-- yet meant he	8, 469/ 13
of some things for	eschewing	of infidels' mocking, Tyndale	8, 291/ 10
our Lord of his	especial	providence useth temporally to	8, 2/ 11
all the remnant, most	especial	repentance and remorse; whereby	8, 24/ 21
and help of whose	especial	grace no labor of	8, 39/ 1
them, should of God's	especial	influence have some effectual	8, 99/ 11
concurrent help of God's	especial	grace. But since the	8, 510/ 2
Tyndale's doctrine, the most	especial	faith. For Tyndale, as	8, 535/ 29
highly still in God's	especial	grace and favor? Now	8, 570/ 24
good Christian folk, and	especially	the King's subjects, to	8, 19/ 32
for his rate, right	especially	bound . . . not in reason	8, 27/ 33
persecuted and punished, and	especially	by bodily pain or	8, 28/ 12
good Christian man, and	especially	such as are not	8, 37/ 18
out for him . . . and	especially	in that thing in	8, 48/ 35
obedience is to obey	especially	for that God so	8, 55/ 6
holy interpreters past, and	especially	to the sense received	8, 61/ 8
lust laid upon preaching,	especially	because every man might	8, 126/ 3
-- and yet most	especially	because of Tyndale's evil	8, 167/ 8
the right virtuous and	especially	well learned men of	8, 177/ 36
good religious friars, and	especially	the Friars Observants, honest	8, 190/ 18
schools oftentimes to speak (	especially	for the reproof of	8, 205/ 23
many other things, and	especially	in the plural number	8, 236/ 10
of every age, and,	especially	, the witness of his	8, 239/ 19
much more than mad	especially	but if some of	8, 250/ 28
speaketh anything thereof --	especially	not of the institution	8, 312/ 10
pray to her (and	especially	misliketh her devout anthem	8, 313/ 13
we speak of, and	especially	sacraments or ceremonies, were	8, 324/ 16

book, and yet most	especially	by his Exposition upon	8, 447/ 10
promise made -- and	especially	since it was no	8, 464/ 20
prove his saying true,	especially	taking the promises as	8, 473/ 38
turning unto God. And	especially	the word "converted" (which	8, 558/ 32
all the matter most	especially	dependeth . . . that is to	8, 561/ 18
themselves are witless . . . and	especially	so that they believe	8, 572/ 3
all holy days, and	especially	(for so these heretics	8, 572/ 13
to a more determinate	especialty	; and that in many	8, 234/ 23
long looking on it . . .	espied	well that it would	8, 364/ 6
that folk should not	espy	the falsehood and folly	8, 35/ 7
that be not the	essential	points of those sacraments	8, 197/ 23
hundred years; how they	establish	their lies, first with	8, 135/ 6
-- and all to	establish	them in their theft	8, 138/ 11
foreremembered -- laboreth to	establish	. . . not only by the	8, 427/ 5
once so made and	established	by our Savior himself	8, 322/ 19
church" is the "firm	establishment	and the pillar of	8, 396/ 25
not only against every	estate	here in earth, and	8, 26/ 8
-- and into such	estate	as children live in	8, 406/ 21
of his own present	estate	neither, but that he	8, 425/ 2
have fallen from that	estate	and become by sin	8, 437/ 16
that Eliachim did not	esteem	fasting as Tyndale doth	8, 67/ 25
will always so villainously	esteem	the sacraments but if	8, 76/ 12
And therefore let us	esteem	the observances of the	8, 369/ 15
and doth therefore more	esteem	and more set by	8, 381/ 21
not the fourth of	Esther	also clean contrary to	8, 67/ 29
yet a much higher	estimation	of the sacraments than	8, 98/ 26
would, for the great	estimation	that Origen was in	8, 153/ 8
increase of his own	eternal	pain: so do these	8, 12/ 4
liveth and reigneth in	eternal	glory. To which as	8, 39/ 2
receive us into the	eternal	tabernacles, and where he	8, 52/ 29
not the devil in	eternal	darkness, where whoso mishap	8, 129/ 11
his glory into the	eternal	torment of hell . . . but	8, 209/ 33
-- sin and pain	eternal	and temporal and altogether	8, 212/ 30
forthwith, there were neither	eternal	pain nor temporal pain	8, 213/ 13
rest, but also to	eternal	glory, it pleased him	8, 321/ 19
year, too, into one	eternal	day without either week	8, 322/ 23
brother, and in the	eternal	Jerusalem shall be my	8, 373/ 5
soul die not by	eternal	damnation therefor . . . because he	8, 393/ 17
the soul suffer not	eternal	damnation therefor . . . because he	8, 393/ 20
hath upon pain of	eternal	death precisely forbidden them	8, 455/ 19
pain, and all, both	eternal	and temporal, both in	8, 495/ 35
sometimes "final" elects, sometimes "	eternal	." Thus, which kind of	8, 497/ 36
called the "final" and "	eternal	" elects; albeit that the	8, 498/ 11
concerning that final or	eternal	election . . . not only because	8, 498/ 14
election therefore is called "	eternal	"; but he spoke there	8, 498/ 24
meaneth the final and	eternal	elects -- let us	8, 498/ 35
the injustice of God's	eternal	ordinance and most righteous	8, 502/ 2
the perpetual bliss and	eternal	joys of heaven? Whether	8, 505/ 30
inevitably necessitated by the	eternal	election of God unto	8, 518/ 33
unto glory and his	eternal	reprobation unto pain; which	8, 518/ 33

life, the other of	eternal	damnation. And always while	8, 522/ 2
wit, the punishment from	eternal	to temporal. And therefore	8, 539/ 36
upon the pain of	eternal	death, when he said	8, 543/ 24
satisfaction also for the	eternality	of the pain, and	8, 210/ 7
God's favor, and the	eternality	of the pain forgiven	8, 210/ 30
to put away the	eternality	of the pain . . . yet	8, 288/ 32
ever any angel is	eternally	saved or not --	8, 464/ 16
with a well-working love,	eternally	damned in hell . . . except	8, 556/ 14
the First Book of	Euclid's	Geometry, as that every	8, 507/ 17
of the Chronicle of	Eusebius	, translated, I trow, by	8, 348/ 16
nuns be taught that "	evangelical	liberty" that they may	8, 7/ 15
his coat, written from	evangelical	brethren here unto the	8, 13/ 23
brethren here unto the	evangelical	heretics beyond the sea	8, 13/ 23
so constant in his	evangelical	doctrine but that after	8, 17/ 1
not to utter his	evangelical	brethren both in England	8, 17/ 4
contrary to their own	evangelical	doctrine, those evangelicals themselves	8, 28/ 15
and death, divers their	evangelical	brethren that vary from	8, 28/ 17
outward, bodily punishment, their	evangelical	liberty should serve them	8, 30/ 2
evangelists than would his	evangelical	brother Barnes . . . but that	8, 31/ 9
godly gospel, at their "	evangelical	liberty" secretly to do	8, 32/ 19
they be in an	evangelical	and in manner angelical	8, 120/ 32
pleasant preaching of their	evangelical	liberty. For then whereas	8, 248/ 30
defense of their false "	evangelical	" freedom -- he that	8, 354/ 30
straitly restrained of our	evangelical	liberty . . . he bethinketh himself	8, 563/ 10
own evangelical doctrine, those	evangelicals	themselves cease not to	8, 28/ 15
are of those counterfeit	evangelicals	more sundry sorts of	8, 28/ 18
of Saint John the	Evangelist	; for that was his	8, 12/ 34
and fasting." The holy	evangelist	Luke, in the fourteenth	8, 69/ 14
realm, and a new	evangelist	, too, that maketh with	8, 180/ 23
tongue in which the	Evangelist	wrote the words himself	8, 233/ 14
of Saint John the	Evangelist	: "He that cometh from	8, 240/ 5
tell why that every	evangelist	writeth many things that	8, 291/ 19
of Saint John the	Evangelist	in the last chapter	8, 310/ 5
in books); but every	evangelist	, of occasion offered unto	8, 310/ 22
the prophet and the	evangelist	saith that "they shall	8, 331/ 30
as became the right	evangelist	of Christ. But Tyndale	8, 439/ 36
false translation of the	evangelists	than would his evangelical	8, 31/ 9
to wit, all the	evangelists	and all the apostles	8, 150/ 29
already written by the	evangelists	and the apostles . . . so	8, 151/ 30
be written, by his	evangelists	and apostles, and left	8, 154/ 17
by them and his	evangelists	written, preserved, and kept	8, 157/ 19
death of his four	evangelists	and his twelve apostles	8, 157/ 28
because the apostles and	evangelists	called it baptisma, and	8, 188/ 30
that the apostles and	evangelists	did apply and appropor	8, 189/ 1
so, afterward, of his	evangelists	and apostles -- yea	8, 239/ 18
by his apostles and	evangelists	we believe that he	8, 245/ 11
and believe that the	evangelists	and the apostles preached	8, 245/ 13
of them by the	evangelists	and the others of	8, 304/ 8
feebleth that since the	evangelists	did not go together	8, 310/ 14
seek among the other	evangelists	, he shall find more	8, 311/ 34

the hearts of the	evangelists	and apostles, and teach	8, 331/ 24
the apostles and the	evangelists	? Now, the words of	8, 356/ 13
texts of the other	evangelists	with some sleight gloss	8, 362/ 24
either by the prophets,	evangelists	, or any other apostle	8, 365/ 17
when Tyndale seeketh an	evasion	in his book of	8, 296/ 24
Good son" -- this	evasion	is none evasion. For	8, 296/ 28
this evasion is none	evasion	. For in the sixth	8, 296/ 28
meanwhile, believe that his	evasion	is not worth a	8, 474/ 35
in on Saint Matthias'	Eve	, by the name of	8, 10/ 28
themselves as our mother	Eve	did . . . that they fall	8, 49/ 18
him to destroy, and	Eve	was so beguiled that	8, 49/ 22
through temptation . . . and as	Eve	ate the forbidden fruit	8, 542/ 34
all -- neither Matins,	Evensong	, nor Mass -- nor	8, 162/ 20
an everlasting satisfaction and	ever-sufficient	. More The beginning of	8, 89/ 25
bring their souls into	everlasting	tortment, without any manner	8, 12/ 2
fire to the fire	everlasting	. And this is, lo	8, 15/ 37
the soul unto the	everlasting	death; and therefore neither	8, 37/ 22
ward, Christ is an	everlasting	satisfaction and ever-sufficient. More	8, 89/ 25
it the new and	everlasting	testament in his blood	8, 116/ 28
and his "new and	everlasting	testament in his blood	8, 117/ 8
after this world in	everlasting	fire of hell. Is	8, 261/ 24
and bliss or pain	everlasting	to the judged bodies	8, 282/ 27
made his last and	everlasting	testament, . . . and no more	8, 335/ 27
it should be his	everlasting	token and covenant; and	8, 376/ 16
faith and knowledge is	everlasting	life; and by this	8, 402/ 19
how he calleth it "	everlasting	life" to come to	8, 402/ 31
faith and knowledge is	everlasting	life." But all faithful	8, 403/ 16
faith and knowledge is	everlasting	death." For this faith	8, 403/ 17
yet be far from	everlasting	life. For besides that	8, 403/ 18
that no manqueller hath	everlasting	life abiding in him	8, 435/ 3
and therefore hath not "	everlasting	life" abiding in him	8, 435/ 7
and the entry into	everlasting	life, which shall be	8, 435/ 10
the third is himself	everlasting	life, of his own	8, 435/ 11
deadly, and hath not	everlasting	life nor the seed	8, 435/ 21
of that seed of	everlasting	life, preserved from all	8, 435/ 29
end, the one of	everlasting	life, the other of	8, 522/ 1
it still for the	everlasting	life." And finally --	8, 543/ 32
longer, and yet none	everlastingly	. . . but every man at	8, 406/ 29
twain every one is	evermore	with the other) ought	8, 81/ 15
sacrament; and for such	evermore	hath it been taken	8, 85/ 13
-- in all these,	evermore	one piece of their	8, 142/ 27
their priesthood -- then	evermore	of a thousand, nine	8, 196/ 5
delivered unto them, and	evermore	kept with them, in	8, 264/ 26
to God's bidding be	evermore	deadly sin, but if	8, 308/ 18
and serpentine generations have	evermore	hitherto, when they have	8, 361/ 4
of his true church,	evermore	among many other things	8, 478/ 11
chastity "without resistance." But	evermore	I would that Tyndale	8, 521/ 13
no stole. And thus	everybody	well perceiveth how shameless	8, 127/ 16
And when we had,	everybody	, much mused how that	8, 446/ 20
he reckoneth himself sure	everything	to be false that	8, 87/ 4

went about to make	everything	very open and plain	8, 144/ 17
vowel) is common to	everything	, almost; but "the" signifieth	8, 229/ 29
written. And verily if	everything	that we should necessarily	8, 256/ 25
substance, in general, of	everything	necessary to our souls'	8, 257/ 12
tell the cause of	everything	that it pleaseth God	8, 260/ 10
believed of them in	everything	, upon pain of the	8, 262/ 28
he found not out	everything	that many a more	8, 273/ 4
in Scripture . . . and that	everything	that they should do	8, 279/ 24
but also prove that	everything	is opened therein that	8, 282/ 8
and left in writing,	everything	that is of necessity	8, 290/ 4
yet again was not	everything	necessary delivered Moses in	8, 299/ 18
his book and almost	everything	that he maketh, sometimes	8, 306/ 36
written, in Holy Scripture,	everything	necessary to be believed	8, 309/ 18
Saint Paul therein wrote	everything	that he presently spoke	8, 315/ 10
Moses' books . . . and upon	everything	that they should be	8, 352/ 5
nor to prove that	everything	necessary to salvation is	8, 363/ 13
he hath not written	everything	that he taught, nor	8, 363/ 16
that he taught, nor	everything	is not now had	8, 363/ 17
my brethren . . . because in	everything	ye have remembered me	8, 368/ 21
good works, and finally	everything	wherein the Catholic, known	8, 479/ 14
matter to salvation. For	everything	that God will have	8, 480/ 38
therefore, though we agreed	everything	that he saith in	8, 564/ 2
the one ever used	everywhere	in Christ's whole church	8, 260/ 19
learning of Saint Paul	everywhere	, "I say that therein	8, 326/ 19
matters being so plain,	evident	, and clear -- and	8, 25/ 28
this place of Scripture	evident	and plain against Tyndale	8, 66/ 23
nothing but plain and	evident	Scripture; I would he	8, 96/ 6
here by plain and	evident	Scripture; for as for	8, 96/ 7
believed without plain and	evident	Scripture . . . when we see	8, 117/ 26
and that it is	evident	also that by the	8, 118/ 30
be, as Luther saith,	evident	, open, and plain; of	8, 133/ 9
therefore, by plain and	evident	Scripture, that all the	8, 157/ 16
kept, in plain and	evident	Scripture. When Tyndale hath	8, 157/ 20
yet, by plain and	evident	Scripture, prove me farther	8, 157/ 22
say, by plain and	evident	Scripture, prove me farther	8, 157/ 25
me, by plain and	evident	Scripture, that notwithstanding his	8, 157/ 31
proved by plain and	evident	Scripture -- now cometh	8, 257/ 26
stepping from "plain and	evident	Scripture," their old specially	8, 257/ 29
their old specially plain,	evident	words, unto dark, debatable	8, 257/ 30
is so plain and	evident	to every man that	8, 283/ 23
first. For it is	evident	in all the three	8, 296/ 22
against Tyndale, and so	evident	. . . that when he wrestleth	8, 297/ 1
me by plain and	evident	Scripture. For else were	8, 335/ 8
this truly it is	evident	that Saint Paul delivered	8, 369/ 10
examples so plain and	evident	that every man must	8, 386/ 13
besides divers other arguments,	evident	and plain, which I	8, 388/ 3
them by plain and	evident	Scripture that faith could	8, 395/ 11
words in plain and	evident	scriptures -- for all	8, 395/ 18
tokens show you, with	evident	reason and plain Scripture	8, 399/ 7
were plain, clear, and	evident	: these heretics always, for	8, 424/ 23

For whereas it is	evident	and plain by clear	8, 424/ 35
make him open and	evident	by the plain and	8, 432/ 2
Now, against all these	evident	places of Scripture plainly	8, 434/ 1
many manifest, plain, and	evident	, and clearly proving his	8, 434/ 8
is so open and	evident	. . . not only in Scripture	8, 468/ 10
proved by plain and	evident	Scripture. Ergo, he confesseth	8, 473/ 6
proved by plain and	evident	Scripture . . . and that the	8, 473/ 10
proved by plain and	evident	Scripture -- then must	8, 475/ 19
not by plain and	evident	Scripture, is not his	8, 476/ 37
be very plain, open,	evident	, and clear -- he	8, 490/ 11
now so plain and	evident	of themselves. For who	8, 502/ 12
soul hath in such	evident	and open conclusions as	8, 507/ 15
scriptures be plain and	evident	. Doth not Saint Paul	8, 509/ 14
I remember, any plain,	evident	scripture proving his final	8, 537/ 5
say, by plain and	evident	Scripture. For after those	8, 538/ 31
findeth in plain and	evident	Scripture. But we will	8, 549/ 6
hath in Holy Scripture	evidently	commanded that whoso make	8, 49/ 31
false that is not	evidently	written in Holy Scripture	8, 87/ 4
proved unto him, so	evidently	, openly, and plainly, that	8, 133/ 10
if Tyndale were not	evidently	, openly, and plainly shameless	8, 133/ 11
but if it were	evidently	written in Holy Scripture	8, 473/ 34
or not plain and	evidently	proved . . . the sure truth	8, 478/ 35
plain reproof whereof appeareth	evidently	-- the deadly sin	8, 540/ 17
master Martin Luther saith),	evidently	and plainly written. Wherein	8, 562/ 38
of late plenteous of	evil	books! For they have	8, 2/ 4
half -- not of	evil	will or malice, but	8, 3/ 1
accursed kind. The chief	evil	in an idol was	8, 3/ 24
set forth heresies as	evil	as the Koran. And	8, 3/ 37
the cause of all	evil	, and thereby make God	8, 4/ 1
the danger of their	evil	deeds, upon the boldness	8, 5/ 25
there are of these	evil	sects an innumerable sort	8, 6/ 2
in grace, if some	evil	counsel had not come	8, 17/ 35
say nor mean so	evil	as they be borne	8, 26/ 20
and then of those	evil	books so many daily	8, 35/ 23
I am sure that	evil	and ungracious folk shall	8, 38/ 25
worse. But surely, as	evil	as the others be	8, 41/ 11
for unsavory meat and	evil	such as now these	8, 44/ 36
spiritual; the devil (their	evil	spirit) and themselves, with	8, 49/ 25
And if he be	evil	, forbearth him and with	8, 56/ 13
forward therein, but be	evil	and will be no	8, 57/ 6
nature neither good nor	evil	, but taking their goodness	8, 60/ 13
their goodness or their	evil	of commandment or prohibition	8, 60/ 14
hath evilly and of	evil	purpose translated: the books	8, 65/ 2
I will bring no	evil	in during his life	8, 66/ 11
us." What things the	evil	spirit that inspireth Tyndale	8, 72/ 28
therefore Tyndale taketh an	evil	way to stick upon	8, 81/ 33
Baptism, repentance of the	evil	life past, with faith	8, 100/ 35
but also upon that	evil	angels the devils, whose	8, 101/ 24
but also sometimes among	evil	men and the very	8, 128/ 12
in the air, as	evil	a hand as it	8, 128/ 34

and have either of	evil	will or of ignorance	8, 130/ 8
but also do the	evil	, and not know which	8, 132/ 30
thousand since that, as	evil	lords, princes, and emperors	8, 136/ 16
he had of an	evil	mind translated it in	8, 142/ 11
other tokens of Tyndale's	evil	intent in his translation	8, 143/ 6
causes why Tyndale did	evil	in translating the Scripture	8, 143/ 17
those changes among without	evil	meaning or any suspicion	8, 143/ 38
as Tyndale is . . . whose	evil	words and sermons do	8, 150/ 5
men to devotion: as	evil	as I like the	8, 161/ 36
of heretics and his	evil	appetite to speak after	8, 166/ 2
especially because of Tyndale's	evil	intent -- I said	8, 167/ 8
because that Tyndale either	evil	perceiveth my words or	8, 169/ 8
my words or else	evil	remembered them . . . or, finally	8, 169/ 9
pleasure, and for none	evil	purpose -- I would	8, 171/ 29
worshippers of idols, did	evil	in the worshipping of	8, 173/ 2
God's law with their	evil	living, they took away	8, 173/ 26
men's ears do signify	evil	images and devilish, he	8, 174/ 10
be by nature, and	evil	angels be angels still	8, 174/ 23
be not only those	evil	things rehearsed, but answered	8, 177/ 25
play, but that such	evil	hearers wax a great	8, 177/ 30
the people's hands . . . lest	evil	folk, by false drawing	8, 178/ 4
a right good tale	evil	worth the hearing; for	8, 186/ 33
is to wit, from	evil	to worse: ye see	8, 188/ 5
he say that every	evil	officer -- mayor, bailiff	8, 198/ 11
it mean good or	evil	, but if the circumstance	8, 198/ 34
then were he an	evil	translator that, where the	8, 199/ 32
time, among them, an	evil	love and a naughty	8, 200/ 22
was used to signify	evil	love. And I say	8, 200/ 30
among English infidels an	evil	, wanton love -- yea	8, 200/ 33
neither of good nor	evil	." And when it is	8, 207/ 12
be sustained for the	evil	act past -- and	8, 209/ 34
word but for an	evil	purpose. He saith here	8, 210/ 26
and then do as	evil	as he did, and	8, 214/ 37
did, and be as	evil	as he was: then	8, 214/ 37
prophet Balaam and his	evil	end, and that all	8, 220/ 27
at last unto an	evil	death . . . he forgetteth in	8, 220/ 28
God and with an	evil	death. What death each	8, 221/ 16
opinions and from thinking	evil	good, and therefore from	8, 227/ 12
as they say) both	evil	good and good evil	8, 227/ 15
evil good and good	evil	. . . for they call Christ's	8, 227/ 15
they call Christ's sacraments	evil	and Luther's lechery good	8, 227/ 16
which doth not believe	evil	to be good, he	8, 228/ 2
Gospel, which Tyndale hath	evil	translated: I will now	8, 232/ 28
you how he hath	evil	translated also this selfsame	8, 232/ 29
that Tyndale meant any	evil	in this; nor I	8, 236/ 27
doth it of an	evil	purpose. For his master	8, 255/ 29
God. For since this	evil	man, misled with an	8, 268/ 37
man, misled with an	evil	spirit, would lead you	8, 268/ 37
at the leastwise not	evil	, nor like smoke to	8, 285/ 31
the chapter, have so	evil	dependence one toward another	8, 307/ 1

further that it is	evil	done to put it	8, 318/ 13
said it had an	evil	signification . . . and signified that	8, 318/ 13
a false faith and	evil	works (and be accursed	8, 337/ 3
For they agree so	evil	together that the thing	8, 341/ 17
so sore set upon	evil	preaching that after the	8, 358/ 2
such confidence in his	evil	cause is nothing but	8, 386/ 19
because thou hast done	evil	; run never the faster	8, 409/ 21
that his tale hangeth	evil	together . . . and the words	8, 410/ 22
that his words will	evil	stand together. And yet	8, 413/ 17
because he hath done	evil	before, and hopeth that	8, 416/ 9
I not; but that	evil	which I would not	8, 419/ 12
is the father of	evil	folk, and they his	8, 434/ 26
he cannot have that	evil	will so to do	8, 436/ 7
do not; but that	evil	which I would not	8, 443/ 24
un-Christian tale of an	evil	Christian man. For now	8, 445/ 11
is sorry for his	evil	deed, and is forgiven	8, 445/ 36
their repentance after their	evil	deed, but the time	8, 449/ 14
be not fully so	evil	as others that resist	8, 452/ 4
elect shall turn from	evil	to good always at	8, 470/ 2
to find out what	evil	we might say by	8, 480/ 15
his nun is any	evil	deed at all, but	8, 493/ 14
not of anger or	evil	will to his person	8, 494/ 9
rose of anger or	evil	will . . . but some of	8, 494/ 12
without any demerit or	evil	desert of their own	8, 500/ 2
an un-Christian mind this	evil	Christian man hath in	8, 500/ 36
and giveth unto the	evil	people and reprobates an	8, 501/ 36
heaven nor that any	evil	works shall have any	8, 516/ 4
to deliver them from	evil	. . . as the care of	8, 518/ 7
the best, using our	evil	to goodness as we	8, 526/ 22
use his goodness to	evil	. For when a wanton	8, 526/ 23
can do any manner	evil	to bring any good	8, 527/ 10
' Let us do	evil	that good may come	8, 527/ 14
him back from that	evil	, through the wisdom of	8, 529/ 3
which he willingly wrought	evil	. . . except Tyndale say that	8, 534/ 35
while, among all these	evil	thoughts, all these ungracious	8, 536/ 20
worse, nor waxen as	evil	as we, and we	8, 538/ 7
at naught, and done	evil	in my sight? Thou	8, 539/ 5
I shall raise up	evil	against thee, even out	8, 539/ 11
despair but that as	evil	as he is, he	8, 549/ 24
the putting out of	evil	folk by excommunication --	8, 570/ 21
be well - or	evil-affectionate	, so may give itself	8, 510/ 24
by the words of	evil-construed	Scripture, and the other	8, 343/ 11
sent them by some	evil-disposed	persons out of this	8, 11/ 27
secret, unknown sort of	evil-living	and worse-believing heretics. And	8, 219/ 8
the while . . . as an	evil-tached	horse shakes off sometimes	8, 455/ 28
the burning of Tyndale's	evil-translated	Testament. But Tyndale as	8, 152/ 18
men have burned his	evil-translated	Books and will not	8, 175/ 6
naught, and by their	evildoing	lose their goodness. And	8, 434/ 17
books which himself hath	evilly	and of evil purpose	8, 65/ 2
The root of all	evils	is covetousness; which while	8, 430/ 15

far as he will	exact	of the poor man's	8, 24/ 27
Then have we the	Examination	of Thorpe, put forth	8, 7/ 25
and burned. In his	examination	he refused to be	8, 13/ 30
And yet at his	examination	he denied that ever	8, 20/ 12
there were at his	examination	some persons present of	8, 20/ 14
doubteth. Now was his	examination	not secret, but folk	8, 21/ 13
Mammon, saying at his	examination	that all the heresies	8, 21/ 24
When he came to	examination	, he waxed stiff and	8, 22/ 23
heretic Thorpe, in his	examination	, calleth the sacrament aright	8, 300/ 26
allthing? Thus, good readers,	examine	him . . . and then shall	8, 48/ 8
that so narrowly did	examine	his works, and so	8, 153/ 13
over these words and	examine	them not . . . he may	8, 294/ 21
will yet a little	examine	his words better . . . when	8, 296/ 2
appear when we well	examine	and consider what congregation	8, 390/ 6
let us a little	examine	the parts of his	8, 391/ 2
I shall a little	examine	this faith of his	8, 405/ 35
when ye shall well	examine	them . . . as gay as	8, 410/ 12
shall we consider and	examine	the parts. These are	8, 418/ 29
that let us now	examine	. First, we shall, I	8, 427/ 20
with Tyndale's words, and	examine	in them these three	8, 530/ 9
the Bishop of Rochester	examined	, and after, for his	8, 13/ 28
And afterward being further	examined	upon the same . . . some	8, 20/ 17
and write, being afterward	examined	thereupon, saw the contrary	8, 22/ 32
his words are well	examined	. . . he both meaneth very	8, 518/ 15
grace, surely seen and	examined	-- I trust to	8, 554/ 24
his preaching show himself	example	. And therefore, being priest	8, 7/ 7
duty to follow the	example	of his noble Grace	8, 27/ 19
painful death, both for	example	and for infection of	8, 28/ 9
thy neighbor after the	example	of Christ and his	8, 40/ 8
fervent love . . . after the	example	of Christ and his	8, 42/ 22
our Savior, following the	example	of the devil that	8, 43/ 30
love." Tyndale Take an	example	in the great commandment	8, 48/ 18
heart. More In this	example	, of the great commandment	8, 48/ 22
search observe. As for	example	, lo, whereas God hath	8, 49/ 30
and his fellows. Take	example	saith Tyndale in the	8, 50/ 22
doth -- as, for	example	, his own excellent nature	8, 50/ 26
and thereof he layeth	example	of David and of	8, 60/ 34
I gave you the	example	, and hath no special	8, 101/ 9
I did put the	example	, is of the servant's	8, 104/ 22
and paynims . . . as, for	example	, such causes as Tyndale	8, 110/ 5
steppeth he from the	example	of the same sacrament	8, 115/ 26
I showed as for	example	that he changed commonly	8, 143/ 7
putteth London for his	example	. And if he would	8, 146/ 12
Christian city for an	example	-- yet may there	8, 146/ 28
and that after the	example	of the other assembly	8, 171/ 4
lightsome lantern of good	example	. . . by which the world	8, 180/ 2
see never any such	example	more! And now, when	8, 180/ 8
place I take for	example	. For whereas he layeth	8, 185/ 10
like. He putteth another	example	by this word "hope	8, 199/ 18
whereof serveth him this	example	? Did any man forbid	8, 202/ 13

where he putteth his	example	of "standing in his	8, 203/ 15
should have made the	example	by lewd Luther and	8, 203/ 16
had said as for	example	, when his own Grace	8, 203/ 20
the faith. As, for	example	, that he changed the	8, 219/ 1
show you first an	example	thereof in the first	8, 230/ 6
the affirmative. As, for	example	, if a man should	8, 230/ 25
have showed you one	example	thereof in the Gospel	8, 232/ 27
and bring us forth	example	in our speech, or	8, 237/ 13
vary -- as, for	example	, that friars may wed	8, 249/ 31
Writ indeed. As, for	example	, when we say that	8, 253/ 22
the more clearness, one	example	of either side. We	8, 258/ 2
I showed you an	example	of our deductions . . . which	8, 258/ 22
deducing thereof. And the	example	also that I show	8, 258/ 25
I show you an	example	of Tyndale's deduction upon	8, 258/ 30
ye see by Tyndale's	example	for what intent and	8, 260/ 26
let me see, for	example	. . . whether friars may wed	8, 266/ 5
can serve for no	example	, it is too clear	8, 266/ 7
us take therefore for	example	some such heresy as	8, 266/ 14
world to show it	example	of meekness, and not	8, 268/ 23
years old, unto his	example	of smoke and sore	8, 284/ 9
we to Tyndale's other	example	that he putteth, of	8, 287/ 25
forth a right good	example	. For thus he saith	8, 292/ 32
have by his own	example	showed you!), that thing	8, 309/ 22
here appeareth by his	example	of circumcision. I let	8, 324/ 33
of preaching he putteth	example	of statutes-making -- as	8, 356/ 29
unwritten -- as, for	example	, the perpetual virginity of	8, 359/ 10
every man. As, for	example	, that we kneel when	8, 367/ 37
most necessary. As, for	example	, that the Passion of	8, 370/ 30
at his Maundy gave	example	and commandment also --	8, 375/ 26
by and by putteth	example	of the perpetual virginity	8, 405/ 11
of Christ . . . with an	example	put of the body	8, 417/ 14
say that in the	example	that I before did	8, 439/ 19
horrible deed, as, for	example	, manslaughter or adultery; and	8, 445/ 34
I say, for his	example	of such kind of	8, 471/ 23
fond handling of this	example	. First, it is folly	8, 472/ 3
this day; as, for	example	, that it is a	8, 477/ 35
he say, "as, for	example	, they that maintain that	8, 480/ 21
some -- as, for	example	, the perpetual virginity of	8, 480/ 33
malice, to follow the	example	of Saint Paul . . . and	8, 482/ 2
shall now see what	example	he bringeth forth. Tyndale	8, 488/ 28
once his long childish	example	of his good child	8, 491/ 8
this child, take for	example	some of the true	8, 491/ 28
put in him for	example	not, as he doth	8, 491/ 32
let him put for	example	that his true member	8, 492/ 1
since we have for	example	taken no little, pretty	8, 492/ 10
have also taken for	example	no little, pretty boy	8, 492/ 11
we did put for	example	-- yet, being a	8, 492/ 32
we need none other	example	against his frantic heresy	8, 493/ 15
commend. For in our	example	of Jack Slouch . . . what	8, 494/ 3
purpose . . . and, turning the	example	of his good child	8, 495/ 21

have put into the	example	of his little child	8, 497/ 6
elect." For if the	example	of his good child	8, 497/ 12
as Tyndale putteth his	example	by. But we will	8, 497/ 18
to seek long for	example	, since no man doubteth	8, 513/ 25
he putteth here his	example	by David. And therefore	8, 530/ 8
confirmeth it with his	example	of David, which did	8, 532/ 15
full well. And for	example	we need no further	8, 532/ 28
in this wise by	example	: A man that lieth	8, 534/ 11
But by this one	example	of Saint Paul are	8, 549/ 26
tell us some like	examples	of Christ and his	8, 42/ 25
Scripture (as we have	examples	in the Pharisees), yet	8, 46/ 5
that were circumcised; which	examples	might teach us many	8, 60/ 9
saints' lives so many	examples	that it were overlong	8, 64/ 37
straitly, bring in the	examples	of David and his	8, 72/ 21
great, weighty word: "These	examples	might teach us many	8, 72/ 26
no further in these	examples	than that in necessity	8, 72/ 30
their sophistry take the	examples	that are past, in	8, 133/ 28
in Christ" by the	examples	of Judas and Balaam	8, 179/ 8
Balaam were not meet	examples	for me, that bear	8, 180/ 19
both well for plain	examples	to him that beareth	8, 180/ 21
I bring him other	examples	in, also very meet	8, 180/ 27
I could give you	examples	, were it not both	8, 235/ 11
Scripture of God, these	examples	suffice; and therefore I	8, 262/ 5
and then all the	examples	that he putteth be	8, 283/ 38
thereupon . . . and put the	examples	of the Assumption of	8, 289/ 23
I have showed you	examples	and shall. But now	8, 312/ 2
as in the common-known	examples	of our Lady's perpetual	8, 365/ 23
once . . . and that with	examples	so plain and evident	8, 386/ 13
again see that his	examples	are no more lightsome	8, 386/ 14
We find also plain	examples	, both in Scripture and	8, 437/ 14
these reasons and these	examples	, I say with the	8, 438/ 8
he furnisheth it with	examples	so feeble and so	8, 490/ 12
to perceive how the	examples	anything touch the matter	8, 490/ 14
behold it, put his	examples	in great and horrible	8, 490/ 15
which mind and soft	examples	of infirmity, feebleness, imperfection	8, 491/ 35
upon him with the	examples	of such as he	8, 537/ 12
proveth us by the	examples	of King David and	8, 565/ 37
kinds of idolatries . . . far	exceed	and pass, and incomparably	8, 4/ 30
and partly for the	excellence	of the sacraments of	8, 98/ 34
for example, his own	excellent	nature and goodness, of	8, 50/ 27
very good and great,	excellent	nature of God be	8, 51/ 10
of priesthood hath an	excellent	privilege, in which none	8, 113/ 20
miracles, more, and more	excellent	, than ever any did	8, 243/ 36
glorious demonstration of his	excellent	, high wit and learning	8, 418/ 21
-- in which is	excepted	also the prayers and	8, 213/ 24
promiseth, without any manner	exception	, that whensoever the wicked	8, 432/ 19
me with a hideous	exclamation	. . . and crying out upon	8, 500/ 26
for all his great	exclamation	, we be not yet	8, 501/ 23
-- do these words	exclude	all the means that	8, 97/ 15
-- did he therein	exclude	Tyndale's father and his	8, 97/ 19

which things we never	exclude	the special privilege of	8, 213/ 19
sought the means to	exclude	it; and worst of	8, 237/ 21
one" to forbid and	exclude	any more than one	8, 261/ 6
left out, but clean	excluded	also. For if he	8, 233/ 23
of man," he hath	excluded	it utterly but if	8, 233/ 28
man." The two first	excludeth	him utterly from all	8, 234/ 16
meaneth no miracles, there	excludeth	his doctrine . . . and would	8, 311/ 10
folk by excommunication --	excommunicate	"good" folk now, and	8, 570/ 21
from the sentence of	excommunication	. . . and with his judgment	8, 23/ 11
of evil folk by	excommunication	-- excommunicate "good" folk	8, 570/ 21
For they were not	excusable	which then had the	8, 274/ 37
of a woman is	excusable	if he take her	8, 530/ 24
their ignorance is without	excuse	. . . before whose faces enough	8, 129/ 18
their ignorance . . . have none	excuse	when they see against	8, 129/ 36
and saints -- what	excuse	could his ignorance have	8, 130/ 15
is warned hath none	excuse	if he take no	8, 138/ 33
is warned hath none	excuse	if he take none	8, 139/ 33
we never could have	excuse	before God if we	8, 139/ 37
Greek may be his	excuse	and defense . . . forasmuch as	8, 143/ 29
length declareth for his	excuse	four fair virtues in	8, 181/ 16
list, we may yet	excuse	the old translator . . . which	8, 184/ 28
therefore Tyndale is without	excuse	, which hath translated presbyteros	8, 185/ 3
so often for his	excuse	, he must be content	8, 198/ 31
not serve for Tyndale's	excuse	: that is to wit	8, 237/ 37
this objection will not	excuse	their obstinate heresies held	8, 247/ 37
because we shall not	excuse	ourselves and say that	8, 331/ 17
and how can Tyndale	excuse	the apostles of their	8, 376/ 11
Ghost? How will he	excuse	Saint Paul for taking	8, 376/ 14
like boast for to	excuse	him and his fellows	8, 454/ 10
home and help to	excuse	him and keep him	8, 497/ 10
people and reprobates an	excuse	for themselves, and an	8, 501/ 36
were but a false	excuse	of sin, since grace	8, 525/ 7
to provide them their	excuse	in this point was	8, 531/ 4
and the most special	excuse	of all elects from	8, 532/ 35
through temptation. Let Tyndale	excuse	every sin that cometh	8, 543/ 1
let Tyndale say for	excuse	of their sin what	8, 543/ 13
vain goeth about to	excuse	the sin of Christ's	8, 544/ 4
under pretext of their	excuse	teach us false heresies	8, 544/ 13
I fear me, the	excuse	of Tyndale for the	8, 544/ 17
men! And for to	excuse	the apostles in the	8, 545/ 28
me that howsoever Tyndale	excuse	their mistrust and unbelief	8, 550/ 4
hold the good man	excused	of all those abominable	8, 494/ 5
as holy David saith,	excuses	for their sin. For	8, 451/ 32
substance; and such other	excuses	like, for all his	8, 494/ 10
not all this tale	excuses	of their faith fallen	8, 542/ 25
the lack of reason	excuseth	the default of his	8, 215/ 19
matter by which he	excuseth	the sin of the	8, 528/ 13
Almighty's side. But Tyndale	excuseth	all that by being	8, 532/ 32
that drunkenness. Nor it	excuseth	not David nor no	8, 537/ 35
in such case . . . it	excuseth	not David from deadly	8, 538/ 9

believe the Resurrection . . . and	excuseth	them thus: that for	8, 544/ 27
and folly of his	execrable	heresies. I think that	8, 35/ 8
serve his own proud,	execrable	gluttony. And when they	8, 163/ 5
one of the most	execrable	heresies that ever the	8, 426/ 33
such as at his	execution	stood by him while	8, 22/ 34
much more effectually to	exercise	its strength in the	8, 85/ 28
the continual use and	exercise	of them could not	8, 263/ 9
-- to quicken and	exercise	, as Saint Augustine saith	8, 330/ 7
iniquity . . . so now again	exhibit	and give your members	8, 409/ 32
-- "As ye have	exhibited	and given your members	8, 409/ 30
that he "charitably" doth "	exhort	" me "in Christ" by	8, 179/ 7
out Scripture apace and	exhort	Tyndale again holily, to	8, 180/ 32
elder than himself, but	exhort	him as his father	8, 191/ 16
is full sorry, and	exhort	him to remember the	8, 267/ 30
call upon men and	exhort	them to believe, and	8, 503/ 3
or Jew, and would	exhort	them to the Christian	8, 504/ 34
very good and godly	exhortation	used unto him, that	8, 23/ 36
obedience" is a plain	exhortation	to disobedience and rebellion	8, 32/ 2
such good counsel and	exhortation	farther as the poor	8, 82/ 20
of good mind, in	exhortation	to perseverance in good	8, 217/ 12
disputation and his holy	exhortation	thereupon, say farther to	8, 268/ 20
true faith again, and	exhorted	them all unto the	8, 517/ 36
Lo, here the prophet	exhorteth	to fasting, as he	8, 68/ 28
her a whore. Then	exhorteth	he full holily, and	8, 190/ 34
those epistles which Tyndale	exhorteth	every man to read	8, 191/ 35
that are written in	Exodus	, Numbers, and Leviticus, before	8, 79/ 29
Scripture . . . as well in	Exodus	, where he promiseth to	8, 209/ 13
from the Greek word	exomologesis	. . . and as far from	8, 207/ 4
-- then Tyndale's terrible	exorcism	made me not much	8, 180/ 12
than the catechisms and	exorcisms	at the christening be	8, 193/ 33
writing . . . and had an	expectation	of Christ, and of	8, 299/ 22
sins, but a terrible	expectation	and looking for of	8, 377/ 25
week if it were	expedient	, and one not enough	8, 320/ 9
their heresies, and so	expel	and kill true faith	8, 42/ 19
his own free will	expel	the seed of God	8, 440/ 21
and when he hath	expelled	God out of his	8, 423/ 14
from Christ, and have	expelled	the seed of God	8, 437/ 30
and prove well by	experience	that though their sects	8, 28/ 23
soul. And surely since	experience	teacheth us that the	8, 102/ 6
the victory? And for	experience	(let Tyndale say what	8, 159/ 37
had already meetly good	experience	, and that within few	8, 190/ 8
we see well by	experience	that hell and purgatory	8, 289/ 13
Cor 14, and as	experience	teacheth). But if our	8, 317/ 18
whom we have had	experience	of the like. As	8, 437/ 20
and also by the	experience	of his own days	8, 482/ 18
the wit -- whereof	experience	proveth many times the	8, 510/ 18
wit, every man's own	experience	and express perceiving of	8, 512/ 19
neither, as wise and	expert	as he maketh himself	8, 538/ 5
the ceremonies of the	expiation	or purging of the	8, 79/ 16
by mouth; by which	explanations	by mouth, the people	8, 292/ 27

Then have ye an	exposition	also upon the seventh	8, 7/ 12
the Corinthians . . . by which	exposition	in like wise priests	8, 7/ 14
doctrine depending upon the	exposition	of Scripture he look	8, 250/ 6
true, but upon the	exposition	and understanding that Tyndale	8, 250/ 20
should at every such	exposition	have a hot iron	8, 337/ 25
far forth that by	exposition	of Saint Ambrose, Saint	8, 362/ 6
himself. Theophylact alloweth Origen's	exposition	, and yet addeth a	8, 362/ 14
-- in his false	exposition	, and also in his	8, 425/ 15
abominable. For in his	exposition	of the First Epistle	8, 425/ 34
saints that in this	exposition	ever took his part	8, 429/ 1
him? Now is his	exposition	, besides this, not only	8, 429/ 8
-- and by that	exposition	they destroy yet a	8, 433/ 28
plainly contrary to Tyndale's	exposition	. . . what thing hath Tyndale	8, 434/ 2
Tyndale to defend his	exposition	with? If he name	8, 434/ 3
and clearly proving his	exposition	false. Finally, ye shall	8, 434/ 9
will Tyndale say, "mine	exposition	nothing at all. For	8, 435/ 38
grounded upon his false	exposition	of Saint John's other	8, 441/ 31
that stand with Tyndale's	exposition	and his heresy depending	8, 441/ 34
his heresy and false	exposition	of Saint John said	8, 442/ 5
most especially by his	Exposition	upon the First Epistle	8, 447/ 10
more openly in his	Exposition	upon the First Epistle	8, 448/ 26
mundum venisti," is Tyndale's	exposition	too. And therefore as	8, 464/ 13
new in his false	Exposition	upon the First Epistle	8, 493/ 2
book, and by his	Exposition	upon the First Epistle	8, 550/ 24
of his against mine	exposition	, and better men's too	8, 553/ 36
heresy, changeth in his	exposition	the very chief effectual	8, 559/ 2
there, in his false	exposition	of this text of	8, 559/ 24
is those holy saints'	expositions	, with the virtues that	8, 141/ 2
Jews), nor with false	expositions	(as do the false	8, 244/ 21
false scriptures or their	expositions	falsely confound the Scripture	8, 245/ 21
doctors that in their	expositions	call it abominable lechery	8, 250/ 9
to them -- which	expositions	all they that God	8, 250/ 22
doctrine taught by those	expositions	, if he will be	8, 250/ 25
traditions of the apostles,	expositions	of Scripture, and the	8, 378/ 14
and the sure, wholesome	expositions	thereof, but also which	8, 378/ 21
we, leaving all their	expositions	(which are all clean	8, 432/ 1
Christian faith and godly	expositions	of the old holy	8, 515/ 17
brains of such an	expositor	; but out of question	8, 559/ 6
the brain of this	expositor	, and blown his empty	8, 559/ 8
thereof, while the false	expositors	be so contentious . . . as	8, 339/ 22
all the old holy	expositors	of Saint John's epistle	8, 438/ 9
the brains of such	expositors	? More Tyndale here, good	8, 553/ 22
deep search interpret and	expound	Holy Scripture, and find	8, 50/ 14
he doth teach and	expound	the Scripture after the	8, 252/ 25
but that themselves can	expound	it in such wise	8, 337/ 16
know well men may	expound	those words, and good	8, 353/ 34
All which when they	expound	as it please them	8, 362/ 29
for Holy Scripture . . . and	expound	all the remnant in	8, 381/ 31
to make open and	expound	the hard and dark	8, 424/ 22
question, they come and	expound	by those places that	8, 424/ 28

regarding sin: Tyndale would	expound	them all against them	8, 425/ 6
saving that they all	expound	them contrary to Tyndale's	8, 426/ 22
you not as well	expound	and gloss Ezekiel by	8, 432/ 33
doctors and saints that	expound	Saint Paul, in that	8, 433/ 25
words, lo, good reader,	expound	very well, and very	8, 515/ 33
John in such wise	expounded	that I dare say	8, 6/ 27
had few Christian writers	expounded	the Scripture before them	8, 119/ 19
words may be well	expounded	on the other fashion	8, 353/ 26
diversely, in diverse senses,	expounded	. . . though Luther and Tyndale	8, 353/ 37
words may be so	expounded	-- yet, as I	8, 354/ 3
contrary, shall be, rather,	expounded	by these. And thereof	8, 433/ 1
holy saints that ever	expounded	that epistle of Saint	8, 441/ 2
I ween it is	expounded	in God Almighty's vocabulary	8, 538/ 27
As God himself plainly	expounded	all his such words	8, 568/ 37
significations also . . . and then	expoundeth	which "all" he meaneth	8, 303/ 22
the scribes and Pharisees,"	expoundeth	those words of a	8, 352/ 20
Gentiles by him. Origen	expoundeth	them in another manner	8, 362/ 10
contention and strife." Theophylact	expoundeth	the same place likewise	8, 369/ 25
such manner as Tyndale	expoundeth	him now: that because	8, 438/ 11
that is, as Tyndale	expoundeth	it, by the belief	8, 447/ 14
by those words --	expounding	them of the doctrine	8, 355/ 33
prove it you by	express	words of his own	8, 76/ 4
similitude of matrimony to	express	the marriage or wedlock	8, 85/ 2
For it hath an	express	promise in the epistle	8, 87/ 13
writing, we, by his	express	warning in writing showing	8, 156/ 28
men use among to	express	a thing by its	8, 167/ 28
find the means to	express	it. And it appeareth	8, 237/ 20
Church maketh, beside the	express	precepts of God contained	8, 351/ 26
and affirmeth plainly, by	express	words, that a man	8, 414/ 35
clearly that by plain,	express	words, Tyndale telleth us	8, 445/ 11
man's own experience and	express	perceiving of the contrary	8, 512/ 20
divers others, calleth it	express	tyranny. Yet goeth he	8, 516/ 27
told us by plain,	express	words the contrary, when	8, 551/ 35
things only that are	expressed	already within the corps	8, 29/ 36
as are not there	expressed	and may seem convenient	8, 82/ 5
things as he hath	expressed	in his English translation	8, 143/ 31
good love, which is	expressed	by "charity"? Then showeth	8, 199/ 3
-- and thereby have	expressed	the Greek the better	8, 233/ 6
had in his translation	expressed	the Greek article and	8, 233/ 37
they ; and it is	expressed	what is signified by	8, 294/ 4
have the conditions further	expressed	in his description --	8, 391/ 5
-- hath he not	expressed	, but hath left us	8, 391/ 22
other conditions that are	expressed	in his description. For	8, 392/ 28
the sentence very well	expressed	. And, finally, put for	8, 527/ 19
signification that the Scripture	expresseth	is openly preached also	8, 82/ 3
and for the better	expressing	of the article, Tyndale	8, 234/ 28
more near to the	expressing	of the very sentence	8, 234/ 34
beside that that is	expressly	commanded in Scripture . . . every	8, 15/ 14
understandeth; for he there	expressly	speaketh of neither nother	8, 96/ 29
Tyndale cometh now and	expressly	confesseth the same thing	8, 219/ 16

that same is written	expressly	. . . or drawn of that	8, 257/ 15
yet except God had	expressly	said that he would	8, 280/ 21
he would not so	expressly	say to Timothy that	8, 296/ 34
the ceremonies which God	expressly	commanded them to fulfill	8, 308/ 22
since that his sect	expressly	denieth that Saint John	8, 312/ 12
words where he speaketh	expressly	thereof, in the sixth	8, 312/ 13
had been plainly and	expressly	these -- "Whatsoever the	8, 355/ 23
selfsame epistle, against Tyndale,	expressly	he biddeth us all	8, 441/ 14
hath in Holy Scripture	expressly	commanded them to keep	8, 442/ 27
meaneth very plainly and	expressly	in such manner as	8, 448/ 29
article, Tyndale here saith	expressly	. For he saith that	8, 545/ 7
definition, all this while	expressly	put out of "the	8, 570/ 5
casting out of religion,	expulsion	of chastity, with wedding	8, 484/ 18
in the promises too . . .	extending	some too far and	8, 468/ 22
their beastly bitchery. The	Extreme	Unction, or Aneling, and	8, 14/ 27
chains and of all	extreme	abomination hath set his	8, 119/ 33
sacraments of Penance, Confirmation,	Extreme	Unction, Order, and Matrimony	8, 414/ 12
ye see at your	eye	, he draweth very fast	8, 158/ 25
blind of the one	eye	. . . amend his sight by	8, 181/ 33
with us (as our	eye	should cease to see	8, 204/ 35
glittered in his own	eye	-- every man seeth	8, 382/ 14
also in every man's	eye	. . . that I nothing fear	8, 468/ 11
understanding as the bodily	eye	hath of the thing	8, 507/ 14
so open at his	eye	that he can need	8, 570/ 29
vex and grieve your	eyes	, and consume you even	8, 5/ 11
to put out men's	eyes	that are content willingly	8, 6/ 20
the light, where his	eyes	dazed -- so shall	8, 33/ 36
be sweet; and their	eyes	to be blind, so	8, 43/ 15
hath now illumined their	eyes	and given them light	8, 62/ 23
upon the blind man's	eyes	and so gave him	8, 103/ 13
whereby he cured his	eyes	. Yet might he have	8, 103/ 15
Tyndale so blear our	eyes	. . . that he would make	8, 112/ 11
juggle and blear our	eyes	with. For he saith	8, 113/ 3
though to blear our	eyes	with, he calleth it	8, 117/ 7
a pair of narrow	eyes	, and with all his	8, 126/ 20
they would open their	eyes	to see, and not	8, 129/ 19
open before every man's	eyes	. . . except we would willingly	8, 129/ 34
thou seest before thine	eyes	. More We be well	8, 133/ 30
man with his own	eyes	, and to judge, if	8, 138/ 31
man with his own	eyes	. . . and that time was	8, 139/ 4
them with his own	eyes	. Heresies were commonly somewhat	8, 139/ 6
bleared the unlearned people's	eyes	that they were not	8, 139/ 10
himself with his own	eyes	; but they followed the	8, 139/ 11
ribaldry with his own	eyes	, and well and easily	8, 139/ 22
see with his own	eyes	this abominable bitchery of	8, 139/ 27
and with such eagle's	eyes	as he hath, were	8, 175/ 22
to pore out his	eyes	upon the Latin Book	8, 183/ 21
should so daze our	eyes	that we should not	8, 229/ 9
have made every man's	eyes	so a-dazed that no	8, 252/ 32
in Scripture till their	eyes	were sore ere they	8, 256/ 5

teaching there opened the	eyes	of the people about	8, 267/ 34
as smoke for sore	eyes	? More Here Tyndale maketh	8, 281/ 27
as smoke for sore	eyes	." This is a substantial	8, 283/ 5
as smoke for sore	eyes	if we received any	8, 283/ 28
without Scripture. If the	eyes	of his soul were	8, 283/ 29
seen with his two	eyes	his two follies in	8, 283/ 31
of smoke and sore	eyes	? For, first, if it	8, 284/ 9
as smoke doth sore	eyes	. But since it is	8, 284/ 10
like smoke to sore	eyes	. . . since our Savior himself	8, 285/ 31
as smoke to sore	eyes	all things that be	8, 289/ 22
smoke is for sore	eyes	. But I pray God	8, 289/ 32
God that the sore	eyes	of his sick soul	8, 289/ 33
sore aggrieve Tyndale's sore	eyes	that he may not	8, 293/ 34
all that, and his	eyes	, and his hands, and	8, 333/ 32
that hath both his	eyes	out be blind or	8, 386/ 6
that lacketh both his	eyes	. . . in that he seeth	8, 387/ 5
the light that his	eyes	shall daze to look	8, 393/ 27
and at our own	eyes	, of many virtuous children	8, 437/ 15
sight of our sore	eyes	can scant attain to	8, 490/ 13
Tyndale's own sharp eagle	eyes	, neither. What good thing	8, 503/ 23
his goodness opened his	eyes	. . . and he looked upon	8, 517/ 32
glass windows of his	eyes	. Whereupon all that ever	8, 537/ 30
mouth of the prophet	Ezekiel	as of the blessed	8, 44/ 13
mouth of the prophet	Ezekiel	soundeth to the same	8, 99/ 31
in Isaiah, Jeremiah, or	Ezekiel	, by Christ's word wiped	8, 355/ 31
of the holy prophet	Ezekiel	, whose words, lo, be	8, 432/ 3
well expound and gloss	Ezekiel	by Saint Paul, as	8, 432/ 33
as Saint Paul by	Ezekiel	? Namely since Saint Paul	8, 432/ 34
that these words of	Ezekiel	be glossed by any	8, 432/ 36
here, by the prophet	Ezekiel	, that although it may	8, 433/ 31
his own holy prophet	Ezekiel	, saying, "Though I should	8, 568/ 38
the First Book of	Ezra	and the eighth chapter	8, 67/ 4
the Second Book of	Ezra	and the first chapter	8, 67/ 11
lied and feigned such	fables	themselves -- therefore Christ	8, 244/ 5
shall also set my	face	against you, and ye	8, 5/ 13
plainly proved in his	face	. . . and that in such	8, 9/ 13
humble himself before the	face	of God, and to	8, 66/ 16
and prayed before the	face	of the God of	8, 67/ 16
head and wash thy	face	, that it appear not	8, 69/ 31
humble themselves before the	face	of God with fasting	8, 70/ 28
any man in the	face	for shame. But Tyndale	8, 173/ 10
is laid before his	face	, "This man will not	8, 207/ 20
and proved to their	face	. Only God hath brought	8, 208/ 1
the sight of his	face	and fruition of his	8, 209/ 32
look folk in the	face	after that shameful sacrilege	8, 265/ 31
plainly professeth before the	face	of God and all	8, 306/ 27
have destroyed before thy	face	the Gentiles upon whom	8, 348/ 37
were abominable before the	face	of God. Now, what	8, 349/ 14
the faith before your	face	laid together . . . which he	8, 405/ 27
shine bright before the	face	of God . . . may yet	8, 429/ 28

world shall we see	face	to face. To show	8, 509/ 24
we see face to	face	. To show also that	8, 509/ 24
thy wives before thy	face	, and give them unto	8, 539/ 13
plainly proved in their	faces	, by such as at	8, 22/ 33
the bare, ugly gargoyle	faces	of their abominable heresy	8, 33/ 16
they waste out their	faces	to the intent it	8, 69/ 28
without excuse . . . before whose	faces	enough is set to	8, 129/ 18
them. What shows, what	faces	and contrary pretenses are	8, 138/ 11
hoods and cover their	faces	for shame. For sometimes	8, 366/ 35
wit. Gratia gratum Gratiagramfaciens	faciens	is that grace by	8, 204/ 26
his Holy Spirit, "qui	facit	unanimis in domo" ("which	8, 247/ 22
the knowledge of a	fact	or deed done among	8, 132/ 13
ruffle . . . where schisms and	factionous	heresies are suffered a	8, 28/ 28
he had borne his	faggot	), Tyndale and he were	8, 301/ 9
the pulpit with a	faggot	in their necks. And	8, 398/ 35
own neck . . . where that	faggot	lieth so surely bound	8, 484/ 33
among the dry, fruitless	faggots	catcheth good folk by	8, 36/ 14
sooner . . . God shall not	fail	in such wise to	8, 2/ 29
beginning . . . and will not	fail	but if our fault	8, 5/ 2
matches, they shall not	fail	at length to contend	8, 28/ 25
Christian faith beginneth to	fail	and faint. Tyndale Mark	8, 135/ 2
-- I would not	fail	both to confess it	8, 175/ 16
that he should not	fail	to believe . . . or cast	8, 239/ 4
that he should not	fail	to know . . . every article	8, 239/ 5
his continual miracles, which	fail	in all false churches	8, 248/ 37
his church shall never	fail	as long as the	8, 258/ 7
such necessity will not	fail	to do them --	8, 264/ 22
so would he not	fail	, if he saw the	8, 313/ 14
Peter professed should not	fail	, and that God would	8, 389/ 3
that so believeth cannot	fail	to believe therewith . . . all	8, 414/ 28
sin, but if we	fail	on our part to	8, 433/ 39
forth, and should not	fail	to find fond fellows	8, 448/ 22
the faith doth never	fail	but ever continueth, and	8, 485/ 23
slothful, God would not	fail	to prevent them with	8, 505/ 23
but shall, rather than	fail	, find Tyndale himself so	8, 513/ 11
till help of grace	fail	. . . and were but a	8, 525/ 6
man till man first	fail	and fall from grace	8, 525/ 8
would, I say, not	fail	on his part again	8, 546/ 20
his faith should not	fail	. "Yes," saith Master More	8, 553/ 9
thy faith shall not	fail	. Wherefore when thou art	8, 553/ 13
mother's faith shall not	fail	. Wherefore when thou art	8, 553/ 17
mother's faith shall not	fail	, strengthen thy brethren." How	8, 553/ 19
thy faith shall not	fail	." But whereas he can	8, 554/ 3
faith shall not finally	fail	. But though it fail	8, 557/ 33
fail. But though it	fail	for a time by	8, 557/ 34
never at any time	fail	. Now, this great conclusion	8, 565/ 4
never at any time	fail	them, nor they do	8, 566/ 29
and also can never	fail	them . . . they may make	8, 567/ 7
neither at any time	fail	, nor suffer any of	8, 570/ 11
feeling faith shall never	fail	them . . . but at all	8, 572/ 18

Holy Ghost hath not	failed	to teach his church	8, 44/ 6
all their fearful illusions	failed	and vanished quite away	8, 128/ 35
say, since Tyndale hath	failed	of his proof, I	8, 309/ 28
these. But his wit	failed	him in one thing	8, 364/ 17
therefore since he hath	failed	of his definition of	8, 399/ 26
see that Peter's faith	failed	not, though it were	8, 550/ 14
that Saint Peter's faith "	failed	not. " Whereof he hath	8, 551/ 34
said that Peter's faith	failed	for ever. I say	8, 552/ 5
I say that it	failed	for the while, not	8, 552/ 6
that his lively faith	failed	for the while, because	8, 552/ 7
saith Master More, "it	failed	in himself, but was	8, 553/ 10
Saint Peter's faith never	failed	in his own person	8, 554/ 35
ever at any time	failed	in his person, then	8, 554/ 36
faith at any time	failed	in Saint Peter . . . I	8, 555/ 5
faith at any time	failed	in Saint Peter or	8, 555/ 7
with well-working love --	failed	him? If he say	8, 556/ 12
working by love had	failed	him. Then since it	8, 556/ 30
time at the leastwise,	failed	him . . . let us divide	8, 556/ 31
five times Peter's faith	failed	. . . I ask in which	8, 557/ 2
in all five it	failed	him. Let us now	8, 557/ 4
that Peter's faith had	failed	in the three first	8, 557/ 7
not before, while it	failed	him indeed in the	8, 557/ 16
never after, while it	failed	not . . . yet before, while	8, 557/ 22
yet before, while it	failed	, it failed, pardie! Whereof	8, 557/ 22
while it failed, it	failed	, pardie! Whereof the proof	8, 557/ 23
occasion of such declaration	faileth	, there the sacrament should	8, 83/ 5
fault of Baptism salvation	faileth	, and not for fault	8, 260/ 4
in writing, whereof he	faileth	his proof, so we	8, 379/ 28
nother at any time	faileth	any man that once	8, 489/ 35
sin, since grace never	faileth	nor falleth from man	8, 525/ 7
true that his faith	faileth	him not before, while	8, 557/ 16
that though his faith	faileth	never after, while it	8, 557/ 22
while his faith never	faileth	at any time. And	8, 565/ 36
he saith, was no	failing	of Peter's faith, but	8, 552/ 3
have that fall called	failing	, but "amazing" and "astonying	8, 552/ 21
falling may be called	failing	; but I am content	8, 552/ 25
to call that falling "	failing	" . . . but "amazing," if he	8, 552/ 28
call his fall no	failing	nor no falling, neither	8, 552/ 38
is, what we call "	failing	." For the better perceiving	8, 556/ 1
lively faith fallen and	failing	for the time, and	8, 558/ 1
apostles were not by	failing	of their faith, nor	8, 558/ 18
sin yet, or any	failing	of faith at any	8, 566/ 5
said before . . . and is	fain	now to grant that	8, 3/ 18
backward, as he would	fain	leave an opinion among	8, 21/ 9
to perceive it . . . and	fain	would they have them	8, 25/ 18
thus ye see how	fain	he would glory in	8, 30/ 37
I cannot, as I	fain	would, send out all	8, 33/ 18
among them, wherewith he	fain	would and weeneth to	8, 35/ 6
he counseled, and would	fain	have had observed --	8, 37/ 30
observed -- he was	fain	himself to speak thereof	8, 37/ 30

heresies, and yet would	fain	that folk would so	8, 37/ 33
then shall he be	fain	to grant that the	8, 45/ 5
Luther that he was	fain	to say that the	8, 87/ 28
done: I would as	fain	he said true as	8, 90/ 25
But there I would	fain	wit of Tyndale, since	8, 93/ 1
some of them be	fain	, for their solution, to	8, 101/ 33
it would be as	fain	out of the body	8, 102/ 12
increased that he was	fain	for the surest refuge	8, 128/ 31
the mist that he	fain	would walk in. For	8, 134/ 1
thereto shall he be	fain	to fall, or else	8, 135/ 33
as one that would	fain	walk in the dark	8, 146/ 19
last he shall be	fain	to fall both into	8, 151/ 19
thereof, because he would	fain	have his false translation	8, 160/ 17
to other men's conscience,	fain	wit of Tyndale by	8, 163/ 33
consideration had therein, been	fain	for the while to	8, 178/ 2
matter likely, he is	fain	to imagine an unlikely	8, 189/ 35
him . . . that he is	fain	to make a shameful	8, 192/ 10
false faith, we be	fain	always to set some	8, 199/ 15
-- yet would I	fain	that Tyndale should tell	8, 208/ 20
is with shame enough	fain	to forget that I	8, 226/ 21
cannot deny, and is	fain	to frame the doubt	8, 226/ 23
put to flight and	fain	to run away . . . and	8, 257/ 27
not himself . . . he is	fain	afterward in his Answer	8, 272/ 4
done . . . he must be	fain	to flee to the	8, 285/ 15
it is, he is	fain	to presuppose false. For	8, 295/ 5
with them and would	fain	escape away with some	8, 297/ 2
answers wherewith he would	fain	seem clearly to confute	8, 310/ 3
also defy." I would	fain	wit wherefore Tyndale should	8, 329/ 34
or miracle: I would	fain	wit in what figure	8, 344/ 13
made! More I would	fain	wit of Tyndale in	8, 344/ 15
Tyndale saith he would	fain	find in what figure	8, 345/ 6
sylogism, if Tyndale would	fain	wit in what figure	8, 345/ 19
shift these folk be	fain	to seek. Sometimes they	8, 366/ 31
would in like wise	fain	wit of Tyndale whether	8, 375/ 23
before. For I would	fain	wit of Tyndale, if	8, 378/ 29
the hard wall, and	fain	to seek a shameful	8, 401/ 15
would by his will	fain	steal away from us	8, 405/ 29
there confessed, I would	fain	wit whether he mean	8, 411/ 4
untrue. Yet would I	fain	, in good faith, find	8, 414/ 20
darkly that he would	fain	leave himself some starting	8, 416/ 2
when he shall be	fain	to give over this	8, 431/ 27
wise that he was	fain	thrice to cry to	8, 453/ 6
But then would he	fain	save his worship with	8, 459/ 5
that they were finally	fain	, in avoiding of their	8, 482/ 1
for God's part were	fain	to wake within a	8, 482/ 32
I would also very	fain	wit of Tyndale . . . if	8, 504/ 31
and their fellows would	fain	take away all laws	8, 514/ 9
law of God . . . very	fain	would I hear how	8, 535/ 5
that their hearts would	fain	have died with him	8, 541/ 10
mock us?" He was	fain	to let them feel	8, 541/ 23

his resurrection, he was "	fain	" to eat and drink	8, 542/ 24
he saith they "would	fain	have died with" our	8, 543/ 21
the sepulchre, and would	fain	have believed that he	8, 545/ 8
one in vain now	fain	would, and the other	8, 548/ 30
defend himself . . . would very	fain	walk away thus, without	8, 553/ 26
church of Christ, and	fain	would pull that down	8, 573/ 4
or pleasure for the	faint	, feigned counsel of a	8, 30/ 15
beginneth to fail and	faint	. Tyndale Mark at the	8, 135/ 2
finally, if I were	faint	therein, as Tyndale saith	8, 179/ 4
-- yet is a	faint	faith better than a	8, 179/ 5
reason of his, as	faint	and as feeble as	8, 295/ 4
saith hereafter, but "historical,"	faint	, and soon gone), but	8, 447/ 17
their hearts shall all	faint	ere they come thereto	8, 483/ 16
so dim that the	faint	sight of our sore	8, 490/ 12
sinned, their faith is	faint	; and when they should	8, 490/ 21
by false faith, or	faint	heart, or fleshly delectation	8, 522/ 29
as God feeleth him	faint	and little well willing	8, 526/ 16
waxeth thereby the more	faint	, and God followeth him	8, 526/ 18
trust thereto, lest for	faint	hope, and fear, he	8, 529/ 30
stumble, and after that	faint	and fall down in	8, 552/ 34
feeling his matter very	faint	and feeble, and that	8, 553/ 24
Tyndale saith I have	faintly	defended the things whereof	8, 178/ 35
his part any more	faintly	defended than mine own	8, 436/ 22
poisoned adder into a	fair	fire . . . that lying and	8, 36/ 13
not come, they speak	fair	and flatter, and give	8, 56/ 16
gay thing and promise	fair	, and so draw them	8, 56/ 17
suffer them, and how	fair	they speak, and how	8, 56/ 28
flatter" them and "promise	fair	" and "give them gay	8, 57/ 7
then ' speak them	fair	and flatter them and	8, 58/ 8
them and promise them	fair	, ' and so forth	8, 58/ 9
untaught, and give them	fair	words and pretty, proper	8, 59/ 12
his process therein a	fair	tale of a tub	8, 70/ 15
our vicar is as	fair	voluer as any priest	8, 92/ 11
see further that as	fair	as he covereth himself	8, 114/ 7
Is not here a	fair	mocking manner in rehearsing	8, 114/ 18
fellowship, with their feigned,	fair	, holy speech, like Absalom	8, 138/ 2
like Absalom with his	fair	hair, enforce themselves to	8, 138/ 2
Christian men than a	fair	flock of un-Christian geese	8, 171/ 26
for his excuse four	fair	virtues in himself: malice	8, 181/ 17
telleth us here another	fair	tale. But in this	8, 276/ 5
turneth the other very	fair	to me; so that	8, 298/ 23
be not by a	fair	word led out of	8, 300/ 18
of the frying pan,	fair	into the fire. Whereas	8, 312/ 35
and a trim! A	fair	boast for a philosopher	8, 454/ 8
that burned up. Such	fair	fortune had Tyndale's master	8, 483/ 6
to make it appear	fair	and likely . . . because he	8, 488/ 26
of them, and speaketh	fair	and easily that they	8, 490/ 19
teach us in a	fair	, great letter of some	8, 491/ 6
-- this is a	fair	tale of a tub	8, 494/ 25
falsely meaneth by those	fair	plain words . . . ye shall	8, 500/ 4

words that seem so	fair	and plain in this	8, 501/ 1
I mean unbelief, false	faith	, and infidelity, and to	8, 2/ 26
by the name of "	faith	," and maketh men serve	8, 3/ 28
serve the devil with	faith	, it is worse than	8, 3/ 32
they serve God with	faith	while they despise him	8, 3/ 33
call them the right	faith	? And what more abominable	8, 4/ 4
the boldness of "only	faith	," set all good works	8, 5/ 24
boldness that a bare	faith	and slight repentance, without	8, 5/ 26
the mind that only	faith	were always sufficient for	8, 6/ 10
were else, in good	faith	, to me no little	8, 6/ 21
church; talking still of "	faith	" and full of false	8, 11/ 14
see what good Christian	faith	Sir Thomas Hitton was	8, 12/ 36
up in his false	faith	and heresies, whereof he	8, 15/ 34
a man armed with	faith	, go forth in your	8, 18/ 28
and "arm" himself with "	faith	," and make him strong	8, 18/ 36
turned to the Catholic	faith	again, I will advise	8, 19/ 31
either. Nor the right	faith	in the Sacrament of	8, 20/ 31
were good and Christian	faith	; being indeed as full	8, 21/ 25
and his true, Catholic	faith	that, not only at	8, 22/ 26
of a true, perfect	faith	, and his desire to	8, 23/ 29
in so true, perfect	faith	, and so great devotion	8, 23/ 31
points of the Christian	faith	to answer him; namely	8, 25/ 33
in the true Catholic	faith	, were well able to	8, 26/ 3
of the true Catholic	faith	(whereof he is, by	8, 26/ 31
continued his true, Catholic	faith	, with the great fall	8, 28/ 37
be not against his	faith	nor the law of	8, 31/ 19
be not against his	faith	nor the law of	8, 31/ 32
be not against his	faith	" -- I say that	8, 32/ 1
teacheth for the right	faith	that friars may lawfully	8, 32/ 5
of the true Christian	faith	-- this is the	8, 33/ 12
For then is the	faith	of the Church in	8, 34/ 23
an article as true	faith	that were indeed damnably	8, 34/ 25
of Christ's true, Catholic	faith	. And sometimes, again, some	8, 36/ 11
sting of false "only	faith	," that they would withhold	8, 36/ 16
I would, in good	faith	, wish that never man	8, 36/ 23
firmly by the Catholic	faith	of this fifteen hundred	8, 37/ 39
of grace by true	faith	and good works to	8, 39/ 6
God's law, a fast	faith	in the merciful promises	8, 40/ 6
follow him truly in	faith	and good works than	8, 40/ 17
send them a "fast	faith	," himself teacheth a false	8, 40/ 24
himself teacheth a false	faith	against the sacraments, and	8, 40/ 24
teacheth us a false	faith	and many mortal heresies	8, 41/ 30
he speaketh of "fast	faith	" and then teacheth a	8, 42/ 8
teacheth a false, presumptuous	faith	, with such trust put	8, 42/ 9
such trust put in "	faith	alone" that he reckoneth	8, 42/ 9
and unprofitable, and that "	faith	alone" sufficeth to salvation	8, 42/ 10
expel and kill true	faith	in their hearts; and	8, 42/ 19
him and his true	faith	-- showing that the	8, 43/ 39
those truths and this	faith	always from the beginning	8, 44/ 29
sure that this new	faith	of Luther, Tyndale, and	8, 44/ 30

he doth not), his	faith	is very false. Tyndale	8, 45/ 31
of his high spiritual	faith	. For Luther, ye wot	8, 47/ 26
deceitful doctrine and false	faith	bringeth forth. And therefore	8, 48/ 13
will say stiffly that	faith	we may use, and	8, 52/ 2
to get heaven; for	faith	his fellows and he	8, 52/ 3
good work saving only	faith	. Yet when we ask	8, 53/ 25
confound the terms of "	faith	" and "hope," so as	8, 53/ 28
cause is for that	faith	, they say, hath always	8, 53/ 33
with the virtues of	faith	and hope and charity	8, 54/ 4
virtue that proceedeth of	faith	, hope, and charity --	8, 54/ 9
works . . . may proceed of	faith	, hope, and charity. Wherefore	8, 54/ 15
they be done in	faith	, hope, and charity, and	8, 54/ 27
under color of true	faith	to bring them in	8, 56/ 33
as be not in	faith	and virtue grown up	8, 57/ 4
sins, done in true	faith	and devotion with purpose	8, 65/ 9
Christ's Passion by their	faith	that it was to	8, 71/ 3
we have by the	faith	that it is past	8, 71/ 4
grace" and "light" and "	faith	" and "fervent love" --	8, 75/ 23
the rock of his	faith	, from which they show	8, 76/ 19
Christian people have this	faith	and signification of sacraments	8, 77/ 18
all our salvation to	faith	alone, and to take	8, 82/ 34
and the prayer of	faith	shall heal the sick	8, 87/ 16
the ' prayer of	faith	' shall heal the	8, 87/ 19
most hath devoured the	faith	. More If the devil	8, 88/ 8
then no more but	faith	. . . I would wit of	8, 90/ 23
is to wit, the	faith	set on sensible tokens	8, 93/ 37
that justifieth us, through	faith	." He saith also that	8, 95/ 1
promise of God through	faith	to the infunding --	8, 95/ 13
the grace by the	faith	alone, and not by	8, 97/ 26
giveth the gift of	faith	to any that cannot	8, 97/ 29
of the man's good	faith	and his trust in	8, 98/ 1
a plaster, though his	faith	be the cause why	8, 98/ 2
evil life past, with	faith	and belief of the	8, 100/ 36
Passion and our own	faith	, with divers other things	8, 104/ 9
good works with our	faith	; Tyndale saith to do	8, 106/ 24
lose the reward of	faith	. And thus Tyndale --	8, 106/ 26
professing the name and	faith	of Christ, unto a	8, 107/ 3
here of belief and	faith	; not of works and	8, 107/ 35
and to damn Tyndale's	faith	in that point for	8, 108/ 10
clean all our whole	faith	. . . lest such infidels as	8, 110/ 31
it, neither put any	faith	therein. For I may	8, 116/ 32
thereto nor put any	faith	therein. And it is	8, 117/ 11
Sacrament nor put any	faith	therein. He saith because	8, 117/ 21
Altar, nor put any	faith	therein. Put ye no	8, 117/ 33
he teacheth against our	faith	. For now hath he	8, 118/ 10
should be worshipped, and	faith	to be put therein	8, 118/ 33
out of the very	faith	. . . and of the seven	8, 118/ 39
and reprove the true	faith	of all good, faithful	8, 120/ 8
wine, but in good	faith	, saving for the worshipful	8, 121/ 10
bring them to the	faith	, yet are we not	8, 123/ 15

of our own Christian	faith	-- and namely so	8, 123/ 16
to learn the Christian	faith	but to kill the	8, 123/ 17
was fallen from the	faith	of Christ unto paganism	8, 128/ 22
falling from the right	faith	, so would he at	8, 129/ 6
out of the right	faith	. . . till now that God	8, 130/ 9
wives to preach '	faith	' and teach heresy	8, 130/ 10
were of the same	faith	, and confirmed themselves to	8, 131/ 3
be contrary to the	faith	of Christ's church --	8, 132/ 37
fear that his Christian	faith	beginneth to fail and	8, 135/ 2
have instead of true	faith	believed false lies, and	8, 135/ 22
been out of the	faith	and all naught. If	8, 135/ 22
the maintenance of the	faith	, or set to their	8, 136/ 14
us that the right	faith	is heresy and heresy	8, 136/ 32
heresy and heresy right	faith	. . . and when he weeneth	8, 136/ 32
to destroy the true	faith	of Christ and also	8, 137/ 6
though men may have	faith	and yet lack charity	8, 137/ 11
two is worthy more	faith	and credence than fifteen	8, 137/ 13
as I say, have	faith	and lack charity --	8, 137/ 15
yet if he lack	faith	, he may well have	8, 137/ 16
out of the right	faith	. . . never trust his false	8, 137/ 18
and destroy the true	faith	-- why Tyndale should	8, 138/ 3
play. For in good	faith	, he should be therein	8, 138/ 18
in such ribaldry, either	faith	or credence or favorable	8, 140/ 2
all Christendom since the	faith	first began any holy	8, 140/ 3
so fastened in his	faith	, that when ye hear	8, 140/ 26
ye fast to the	faith	of Christ which Tyndale	8, 140/ 35
of bliss, and our	faith	converted and changed into	8, 141/ 7
lightsome knowledge; of which	faith	Tyndale so preacheth us	8, 141/ 8
though they have no	faith	at all. And sometimes	8, 145/ 6
given them a feeling	faith	of the mercy that	8, 145/ 8
of God, and the	faith	of our Savior Christ	8, 147/ 17
men grace that with	faith	and devotion receive them	8, 147/ 25
of heaven for only	faith	alone. And here every	8, 148/ 4
nothing pertaineth to the	faith	), that those heresies were	8, 153/ 5
the people had a	faith	of Christ among them	8, 154/ 37
and articles of the	faith	without writing, Tyndale, I	8, 155/ 6
all upon the same	faith	upon which depend the	8, 155/ 19
fantasies. And in good	faith	, I am afeard that	8, 155/ 25
against his idle, workless	faith	. Now, in that parts	8, 155/ 30
saints, and the common	faith	of all true Christian	8, 156/ 13
or articles of the	faith	, God was not driven	8, 156/ 17
but that the true	faith	went quite away therewith	8, 158/ 17
destroy all virtue save	faith	. And now ye see	8, 158/ 23
men that brought the	faith	about into all these	8, 160/ 23
holy words and true	faith	hail and halloo out	8, 161/ 28
or consideration of their	faith	or Christendom . . . no more	8, 166/ 33
shrew," "This is the	faith	of a heretic." Thus	8, 167/ 30
my "lucre," in good	faith	he maketh me laugh	8, 178/ 30
yet is a faint	faith	better than a strong	8, 179/ 5
I find, in good	faith	, neither in my breast	8, 179/ 25

to preach a new	faith	to this realm, and	8, 180/ 22
me -- in good	faith	, I neither remember them	8, 196/ 36
more is every '	faith	' Christ's faith." That	8, 199/ 12
' faith ' Christ's	faith	." That wot we well	8, 199/ 13
it commonly signifieth "Christ's	faith	" in matters of the	8, 199/ 14
in matters of the	faith	; so that when we	8, 199/ 14
we mean a false	faith	, we be fain always	8, 199/ 15
when we say "Tyndale's	faith	, " "Luther's faith," "Friar Huessgen's	8, 199/ 16
say "Tyndale's faith," "Luther's	faith	, " "Friar Huessgen's faith," and	8, 199/ 16
Luther's faith," "Friar Huessgen's	faith	," and such other like	8, 199/ 17
of virtue and Christian	faith	use the old words	8, 201/ 6
grace with which in	faith	, hope, and charity man	8, 204/ 29
a change in the	faith	. As, for example, that	8, 218/ 39
realms remaining in the	faith	of Christ, not fallen	8, 219/ 5
heresies but the very	faith	, forceth me but little	8, 219/ 24
might he, in good	faith	, much better say then	8, 220/ 15
heresies be the true	faith	, and that the Catholic	8, 220/ 35
and that the Catholic	faith	is false; that the	8, 220/ 36
false belief; a false	faith	also to pray for	8, 221/ 9
heresies be the true	faith	, then I stand in	8, 221/ 24
they be a false	faith	, I may be safe	8, 221/ 25
other articles of Christ's	faith	. But forasmuch as by	8, 222/ 24
which hath the right	faith	, and which we bound	8, 223/ 3
must be before the	faith	of the believer. And	8, 224/ 16
Word is before the	faith	, and faith maketh the	8, 224/ 17
before the faith, and	faith	maketh the Congregation: therefore	8, 224/ 17
written, and that the	faith	was taught and men	8, 224/ 29
again, that the right	faith	which Adam had, and	8, 224/ 34
as in the same	faith	succeeded him long ere	8, 224/ 35
which they teach that "	faith	alone" always sufficeth --	8, 227/ 34
every article of the	faith	), but also by a	8, 239/ 6
his own salvation by	faith	: it pleaseth God to	8, 239/ 10
man should come to	faith	for his salvation. Here	8, 239/ 22
man's soul from false	faith	, "John 15, 'Ye	8, 241/ 9
the soul from false	faith	, no more than faith	8, 241/ 12
faith, no more than	faith	alone, as he would	8, 241/ 13
a gracious occasion of	faith	; and besides man's own	8, 241/ 16
men's souls from false	faith	-- he teacheth in	8, 242/ 8
in that a false	faith	; for the miracles many	8, 242/ 8
reprove all the false	faith	that he and his	8, 242/ 12
sin . . . shall for his	faith	and good works be	8, 243/ 17
to prove that their	faith	was true and the	8, 246/ 35
men teaching all one	faith	, it sufficeth if any	8, 246/ 38
were all of one	faith	, it sufficed for the	8, 247/ 5
an article of the	faith	. For I dare surely	8, 247/ 33
in confirmation of our	faith	in that behalf as	8, 252/ 4
his Church and the	faith	thereof is confirmed; and	8, 255/ 1
special article of our	faith	, which specialty they would	8, 255/ 25
old holy saints whose	faith	was approved by miracles	8, 255/ 31
every article of his	faith	which he would we	8, 256/ 2

should ween were the	faith	that the apostles preached	8, 256/ 2
every necessary point of	faith	that they preached should	8, 256/ 12
such necessary point of	faith	and necessary doctrine of	8, 256/ 20
every necessary point of	faith	, they would have written	8, 256/ 32
of articles of the	faith	out of the Scripture	8, 260/ 28
as frame himself a	faith	by a deduction of	8, 260/ 31
article of their faithless	faith	out of Scripture of	8, 262/ 4
false and save the	faith	upright -- and that	8, 264/ 19
the proof of their	faith	against false prophets and	8, 264/ 28
the alleging of the	faith	without Scripture. Now, Tyndale	8, 265/ 8
it reproveth a bare	faith	without good works. Now	8, 265/ 19
teach against the common	faith	of the Catholic Church	8, 266/ 5
drawn into that false	faith	before, as the guise	8, 268/ 16
article of the Catholic	faith	, which was taught and	8, 269/ 25
contrary. And by this	faith	in the word of	8, 269/ 29
article of his false	faith	, as himself plainly confesseth	8, 271/ 14
can be no true	faith	but if it be	8, 271/ 17
objected against him the	faith	of many good, faithful	8, 271/ 18
cannot prove that their	faith	was written, and yet	8, 271/ 19
no good and sure	faith	without Scripture . . . and will	8, 271/ 22
had good and sure	faith	: he must himself prove	8, 271/ 24
time fallen from the	faith	save those few --	8, 272/ 12
sufficient that the true	faith	had first from God	8, 272/ 13
hath heard of Christ's	faith	and Holy Scripture, too	8, 272/ 18
some fall from the	faith	and from the effect	8, 272/ 20
strengthen them in the	faith	, and make his church	8, 272/ 29
proof of his fast	faith	and hope in God	8, 277/ 32
new article of our	faith	without Scripture, as profitable	8, 281/ 26
folly; for in good	faith	, I can see no	8, 282/ 34
a new article of	faith	without Scripture were as	8, 283/ 4
any new articles of	faith	without Scripture. If the	8, 283/ 28
purpose against the common-received	faith	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 286/ 19
contrary, that the common	faith	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 286/ 31
well, both by his	faith	and by the Scripture	8, 286/ 33
Church is taught its	faith	by God and his	8, 286/ 34
list to leave the	faith	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 287/ 2
too. And in good	faith	, I ween we shall	8, 287/ 21
purgatory? More In good	faith	, not the better of	8, 287/ 29
Tyndale's teaching . . . since bare	faith	and slight repenting putteth	8, 289/ 10
for falling from the	faith	of Christ's church; that	8, 290/ 9
necessary points of the	faith	in writing: he leaveth	8, 290/ 10
should have hindered the	faith	in that audience . . . but	8, 292/ 18
the undoubted truth and	faith	of the matter, were	8, 292/ 28
fall from the undoubted	faith	unto the dispicions of	8, 293/ 16
Scripture, which by the	faith	is understood as the	8, 293/ 16
Holy Scripture . . . whereby the	faith	, before had, is more	8, 295/ 32
confirmed . . . and without which	faith	before had, the wit	8, 295/ 33
fare by the right	faith	at this day. And	8, 299/ 3
to fall from that	faith	. . . and began to trust	8, 299/ 26
off this point of	faith	which was of the	8, 299/ 27

force and strength of	faith	. . . both works of the	8, 299/ 32
it not without the	faith	that all the force	8, 299/ 35
and we which in	faith	, hope, and charity do	8, 300/ 7
did them in due	faith	of salvation by Christ	8, 302/ 20
If we keep the	faith	purely, and the law	8, 307/ 19
observing of them without	faith	and other good works	8, 308/ 24
and Luther say . . . that	faith	alone shall save us	8, 308/ 25
if we "keep the	faith	and the law of	8, 308/ 28
if we keep the	faith	and believe with Luther	8, 308/ 31
needeth no more but	faith	. . . and then, therewith, keep	8, 308/ 32
us. And yet if	faith	and love be, as	8, 309/ 1
and speak of the	faith	among them, but not	8, 310/ 21
necessary point of the	faith	. I juggle not. For	8, 310/ 39
any necessary point of	faith	-- he juggleth, and	8, 311/ 11
any necessary point of	faith	. For else if Tyndale	8, 311/ 29
every necessary point of	faith	-- then is it	8, 311/ 31
in the book of	faith	written in the hearts	8, 311/ 37
yet necessary points of	faith	; as I have showed	8, 312/ 2
no necessary point of	faith	? Tyndale cannot deny it	8, 312/ 7
a necessary point of	faith	. . . and though it were	8, 312/ 7
of his own false	faith	agreeing with Luther, Huessgen	8, 312/ 8
none article of our	faith	to be saved by	8, 313/ 5
it with a story	faith	, because we see no	8, 313/ 6
a point of Christian	faith	and belief that they	8, 314/ 13
as for his "story	faith	," with only which he	8, 314/ 19
-- and his "feeling	faith	" therewith when I come	8, 314/ 21
that Tyndale feeleth neither	faith	, learning, reason, wit, nor	8, 314/ 22
judge also the false	faith	of Tyndale, that saith	8, 315/ 31
care thereof, and right	faith	of the sacrament . . . well	8, 316/ 24
are we changed (through	faith	), as it were, into	8, 317/ 14
counsel now, against the	faith	of all faithful folk	8, 319/ 29
commandments be altogether . . . then	faith	alone is not altogether	8, 325/ 5
so might he make	faith	nothing because the commandments	8, 325/ 7
the Old Law, with	faith	and good works . . . as	8, 325/ 10
Saint James speaketh of	faith	. And in the New	8, 325/ 11
of their law, without	faith	and justice and deeds	8, 326/ 22
Law -- the right	faith	-- in the hearts	8, 331/ 35
means to continue the	faith	unto the world's end	8, 333/ 5
keep the points of	faith	among the people; for	8, 334/ 10
come with a false	faith	and evil works (and	8, 337/ 2
with the true Catholic	faith	, and holy living, and	8, 337/ 4
vice in boldness of	faith	, and to praise lechery	8, 337/ 20
and thereby approveth the	faith	and works that they	8, 338/ 29
that the points of	faith	must needs have fallen	8, 338/ 33
of the points of	faith	unwritten. And, as I	8, 339/ 23
also that the common	faith	of the Catholic Church	8, 340/ 10
God, that if that	faith	had been false, the	8, 340/ 12
thereby -- with that	faith	written by the finger	8, 340/ 15
a little confirmed the	faith	, and made the Church	8, 340/ 30
God hath, by the	faith	written in Christian men's	8, 341/ 31

still in the former	faith	. And now will Father	8, 342/ 1
the destruction of the	faith	" -- as is "that	8, 356/ 33
the destruction of the	faith	, but very consonant with	8, 357/ 14
the maintenance of the	faith	. And concerning that "testament	8, 357/ 17
according to the Catholic	faith	, as they cannot for	8, 358/ 15
consonant to the Catholic	faith	, is very God's law	8, 359/ 4
to health by the	faith	that is in Christ	8, 359/ 29
Scripture always the right	faith	of Christ, which he	8, 360/ 8
heard of me, in	faith	and love in Christ	8, 360/ 19
the articles of the	faith	of Christ. And that	8, 360/ 26
scriptures to destroy the	faith	that Timothy had learned	8, 360/ 29
us from the true	faith	that we have learned	8, 360/ 35
joined therewith always the	faith	of Christ; without which	8, 361/ 10
the articles of Christ's	faith	, which be surely kept	8, 361/ 13
in Christ's very, true	faith	err and be damnably	8, 361/ 24
side, without the catholic	faith	of Christ's church fastened	8, 361/ 28
Timothy without the true	faith	had in his heart	8, 361/ 30
and the matter of	faith	and good works, they	8, 362/ 23
point of the Catholic	faith	which we say be	8, 363/ 25
points of the Christian	faith	were by Christ's apostles	8, 363/ 28
masters of the Christian	faith	, saith that they delivered	8, 368/ 24
rule of the sure-grounded	faith	. Whoso runneth against this	8, 370/ 15
with the bond of	faith	. Let no man pull	8, 372/ 23
instead of the right	faith	? Take away that Spirit	8, 376/ 9
the necessary points of	faith	, and ever shall unto	8, 376/ 23
take the common Catholic	faith	for an interpreter, he	8, 376/ 33
he will agree that	faith	justifieth without Baptism. And	8, 377/ 2
confessed neither . . . his only	faith	shall save him, and	8, 377/ 13
he shall find that	faith	of his full false	8, 377/ 16
he find yet that	faith	more false, if he	8, 377/ 18
to wit, the Catholic	faith	. But yet this I	8, 378/ 2
so confute his false	faith	, and so show which	8, 382/ 18
the very, right, catholic	faith	of Christ hath been	8, 387/ 3
surely learn the true	faith	and true virtues. If	8, 387/ 20
doctrine be the true	faith	), and stark hypocrites in	8, 387/ 29
in the doctrine of	faith	or knowledge of virtuous	8, 388/ 7
necessary articles of the	faith	. And if any would	8, 388/ 20
sure that the common	faith	of the Catholic Church	8, 388/ 31
cannot err in that	faith	which from hand to	8, 388/ 33
his apostles' hitherto? Which	faith	must needs be true	8, 388/ 35
is to wit, the	faith	that Saint Peter professed	8, 389/ 2
world. And that the	faith	of the known, Catholic	8, 389/ 5
that correcteth the false	faith	of the false preachers	8, 389/ 6
heretics . . . is the same	faith	which the holy doctors	8, 389/ 7
which preacheth against the	faith	of this congregation is	8, 389/ 14
these means that the	faith	of this known, Catholic	8, 389/ 17
sure, by the common	faith	of the known, Catholic	8, 389/ 32
hath planted the true	faith	in his Catholic Church	8, 389/ 34
sin again. And this	faith	they have without all	8, 390/ 16
never came to the	faith	, but are yet enemies	8, 392/ 18

yet converted unto the	faith	. And therefore this elect	8, 392/ 19
with all the "feeling	faith	" that he can frame	8, 393/ 31
what "repentance" and what "	faith	" he meaneth. For these	8, 394/ 3
Christ with a "feeling	faith	." But on the other	8, 394/ 7
or that put any	faith	in the Sacrament of	8, 394/ 14
good works wrought in	faith	, any reward meriteth toward	8, 394/ 23
he that this "feeling	faith	" considereth in Tyndale's teaching	8, 394/ 28
of all his "feeling	faith	" is not worth a	8, 394/ 30
way or other. For "	faith	alone" was wont to	8, 395/ 9
and evident Scripture that	faith	could not avail without	8, 395/ 11
it and say that	faith	could never be without	8, 395/ 12
they say still that	faith	alone sufficeth, and yet	8, 395/ 24
is enough to have	faith	alone if a man	8, 395/ 27
it sufficeth to have	faith	alone, so that faith	8, 395/ 28
faith alone, so that	faith	be not alone; for	8, 395/ 28
then is it no	faith	at all. Is not	8, 395/ 29
patched with his "feeling"	faith	and "historical," as ye	8, 395/ 31
out of the right	faith	, the church of Christ	8, 396/ 22
that have the "feeling	faith	" which himself describeth. Then	8, 396/ 30
show the fruits of	faith	in their living." I	8, 397/ 3
because of their "feeling	faith	," and their repentance following	8, 397/ 6
saving for their "feeling	faith	," be damned in hell	8, 397/ 10
from which none "historical	faith	" could keep them, as	8, 397/ 11
teaching of the true	faith	-- he shall then	8, 397/ 22
maketh them of one	faith	in the house of	8, 398/ 7
necessary truth of revealed	faith	, be they in conditions	8, 398/ 8
content in unity of	faith	to cleave unto the	8, 398/ 10
nor of the right	faith	can we not be	8, 398/ 11
given his Spirit of	faith	, and in this church	8, 398/ 13
and bad profess one	faith	. For if any profess	8, 398/ 14
any profess the contrary	faith	-- be it any	8, 398/ 15
in open profession of	faith	, and teach nothing contrary	8, 398/ 18
false, concerning the right	faith	and the discerning of	8, 398/ 26
agreeth not with the	faith	of this church --	8, 399/ 3
after never so sure	faith	in him, shall never	8, 399/ 19
goodly matter. Tyndale This	faith	have they without all	8, 399/ 30
I trust, in good	faith	, that almost every good	8, 400/ 12
wrought with grace in	faith	, to deserve anything toward	8, 400/ 22
cometh Tyndale's holy "feeling	faith	," that feeleth always full	8, 400/ 24
deserve it. This false-feeling	faith	hath Tyndale taken of	8, 400/ 26
their sect say that	faith	of necessity bringeth forth	8, 400/ 28
of the tree of	faith	. And yet they say	8, 400/ 29
they the tree of	faith	little better. For what	8, 400/ 30
man have the right	faith	idle and workless, and	8, 400/ 33
substance of belief and	faith	. . . but dead as to	8, 400/ 35
good works wrought in	faith	, hope, and charity be	8, 401/ 2
of themselves, nor without	faith	, as he answereth me	8, 401/ 13
be naught worth without	faith	. . . so might he as	8, 401/ 23
as well say that	faith	were naught worth because	8, 401/ 23
it a very false	faith	and a pestilent heresy	8, 401/ 34

do . . . else shall our	faith	stand us in little	8, 402/ 13
And now that his	faith	is proved very plainly	8, 402/ 15
true. Tyndale And this	faith	and knowledge is everlasting	8, 402/ 19
and favor. And this	faith	is the mother of	8, 402/ 22
and hurtful. And this	faith	is the foundation laid	8, 402/ 25
of God. And this	faith	is the rock whereon	8, 402/ 27
made you of this	faith	that feeleth that folk	8, 402/ 30
bare knowledge of that	faith	that shall take away	8, 402/ 32
boldly forth with his "	faith	" and boast it, and	8, 403/ 15
it, and say, "This	faith	and knowledge is everlasting	8, 403/ 15
will say again, "This	faith	and knowledge is everlasting	8, 403/ 17
everlasting death." For this	faith	hath Luther and Friar	8, 403/ 17
both. And so this	faith	delivereth them not from	8, 403/ 24
Which point of false	faith	is no part of	8, 403/ 27
and broken their "former	faith	," that is to wit	8, 403/ 31
is to wit, their	faith	given to God in	8, 403/ 32
of man . . . against which	faith	they would now wed	8, 403/ 33
and give a second	faith	unto man in marriage	8, 403/ 34
confession of Saint Peter's	faith	. . . where he said, "Thou	8, 404/ 12
great articles of our	faith	. . . and considering that with	8, 404/ 16
any point from the	faith	of Christ's whole Catholic	8, 404/ 20
here he putteth for	faith	enough, the faith that	8, 404/ 34
for faith enough, the	faith	that Saint Peter confessed	8, 404/ 35
plucketh not a man's	faith	from Christ, they might	8, 405/ 19
this tale concerning the	faith	before your face laid	8, 405/ 27
together as touching the	faith	(saving his only difference	8, 405/ 33
and division of "historical	faith	" and "feeling faith," which	8, 405/ 34
historical faith" and "feeling	faith	," which I shall reserve	8, 405/ 34
a little examine this	faith	of his, that ye	8, 405/ 35
not. First, in this	faith	that Saint Peter confessed	8, 406/ 1
there needeth!" For that	faith	, will he say, will	8, 406/ 5
the infernal fire. This	faith	might, peradventure, Saint Peter	8, 406/ 26
of in his confessed	faith	; yea, and might have	8, 406/ 27
principal points of our	faith	, but also some such	8, 406/ 37
restraineth all our necessary	faith	. Howbeit, of truth, Tyndale	8, 407/ 1
spoken in Peter's confessed	faith	. Therefore it will be	8, 407/ 5
to sustain that the	faith	which Saint Peter confessed	8, 407/ 7
thereby see that the	faith	which Peter confessed then	8, 407/ 25
necessary article of our	faith	. And thus always must	8, 407/ 37
as firmly as the	faith	that was by Peter	8, 408/ 1
whereupon all the whole	faith	hangeth. For in that	8, 408/ 10
no piece of the	faith	that Saint Peter confessed	8, 408/ 21
and prate of "feeling	faith	," without the feeling of	8, 408/ 23
the feeling of any	faith	at all, or any	8, 408/ 23
that article of the	faith	which, as himself confesseth	8, 408/ 25
more pain for the	faith	because he had been	8, 409/ 24
a persecutor of the	faith	. And though he never	8, 409/ 25
the rock of this	faith	can no sin, no	8, 410/ 1
safe. And that this	faith	is the way by	8, 410/ 3
the rock of this	faith	can no sin, no	8, 410/ 15

the rock of this	faith	is safe, for all	8, 410/ 19
the rock of this	faith	there can no sin	8, 410/ 24
the rock of this	faith	he is safe" --	8, 410/ 27
the rock of that	faith	. . . since it might be	8, 410/ 28
a man having that	faith	into a deadly sin	8, 410/ 29
the rock of that	faith	, but that the rock	8, 410/ 32
the rock of that	faith	shall save any man	8, 410/ 32
the rock of that	faith	, by bringing a man	8, 411/ 1
the rock of this	faith	that Saint Peter there	8, 411/ 4
the rock of that	faith	, then he shall be	8, 411/ 10
hath once gotten that	faith	; which point he shall	8, 411/ 14
man which hath that	faith	may fall therefrom . . . but	8, 411/ 22
whosoever once have that	faith	, if he fall from	8, 411/ 31
so by repenting and	faith	be saved. And thus	8, 411/ 35
borne. But in good	faith	, I see no further	8, 412/ 4
the rock of that	faith	," but this that I	8, 412/ 6
the rock of that	faith	in any man --	8, 412/ 8
may fall from that	faith	, and never after repent	8, 412/ 9
the rock of that	faith	, because a man cannot	8, 412/ 10
while he keepeth that	faith	. And if he mean	8, 412/ 11
that he may keep	faith	and yet fall from	8, 412/ 14
say that then his	faith	is dead, and a	8, 412/ 15
dead, and a dead	faith	is no faith . . . and	8, 412/ 16
dead faith is no	faith	. . . and that therefore while	8, 412/ 16
therefore while he keepeth	faith	he cannot sin, because	8, 412/ 16
sinneth he killeth his	faith	: I answer that though	8, 412/ 18
I answer that though	faith	by sin wax dead	8, 412/ 19
in the nature of	faith	or belief . . . no more	8, 412/ 20
grace . . . as the dead	faith	is out of the	8, 412/ 23
but so -- that	faith	is so strong of	8, 412/ 26
prevail against it, because	faith	will always prevail against	8, 412/ 28
they which have that	faith	be God's elects, and	8, 412/ 32
by reason of that	faith	; for Christ said that	8, 412/ 33
to wit, upon that	faith	) he would build his	8, 412/ 34
' rock' of this	faith	' the gates of	8, 412/ 35
to say, against this	faith	can no sin, no	8, 412/ 36
error prevail against this	faith	but if it kill	8, 413/ 1
if it kill this	faith	." Tyndale to put a	8, 413/ 1
by the strength of	faith	in this fashion --	8, 413/ 2
error shall prevail against	faith	, as long as the	8, 413/ 3
as long as the	faith	prevaileth against it, nor	8, 413/ 4
it, nor till the	faith	be the feeblar and	8, 413/ 4
ye keep the true	faith	ye can never be	8, 413/ 8
sinner that believe the	faith	that Saint Peter confessed	8, 413/ 16
saith . . . Tyndale That this	faith	is the way by	8, 413/ 22
other thing without this	faith	that Saint Peter professed	8, 413/ 32
to heavenward, without the	faith	that Saint Peter confessed	8, 414/ 3
church if, having that	faith	that Saint Peter confessed	8, 414/ 5
affirming that the only	faith	there by Peter confessed	8, 414/ 17
I fain, in good	faith	, find and bring it	8, 414/ 20

he meant that the	faith	there confessed by Peter	8, 414/ 24
after, that he putteth	faith	alone for sufficient, and	8, 415/ 37
other way than this	faith	that Saint Peter confessed	8, 416/ 4
more articles in his	faith	now than Saint Peter	8, 416/ 20
The knowledge of this	faith	maketh Tyndale a man	8, 416/ 25
Christ, which besides that	faith	hath instituted the faith	8, 416/ 27
faith hath instituted the	faith	in his blessed sacraments	8, 416/ 27
and his pleasure by	faith	be such a way	8, 416/ 29
multitude that profess the	faith	of Christ, whether they	8, 417/ 12
this mind, that the	faith	which himself hath described	8, 417/ 22
he cannot lose that	faith	nor that Spirit at	8, 417/ 26
whosoever have not the	faith	that he describeth him	8, 417/ 29
heretic; and only his	faith	for the true, and	8, 417/ 30
true church. Now, his	faith	have ye heard often	8, 417/ 32
often enough: that only	faith	sufficeth, or at the	8, 417/ 32
the confession of his	faith	, "Thou art blessed, Simon	8, 418/ 4
confessing of this false	faith	of his, "Thou art	8, 418/ 7
he that hath this	faith	cannot sin; and therefore	8, 418/ 31
errors. For by this	faith	we be, as I	8, 418/ 32
may have a right	faith	joined with all kinds	8, 419/ 5
Savior Christ, and unto	faith	. Sinners are we if	8, 419/ 18
he that hath this	faith	cannot sin, and therefore	8, 420/ 2
elect church of his	faith	can be deceived with	8, 420/ 6
no man having that	faith	can sin. He proveth	8, 420/ 10
Tyndale For by this	faith	we be born of	8, 420/ 12
may have a right	faith	joined with all kinds	8, 420/ 17
whoso get once the	faith	that Saint Peter confessed	8, 420/ 21
is that by that	faith	we be born of	8, 420/ 23
whoso get once that	faith	can never sin after	8, 420/ 27
he saith that by	faith	we be born of	8, 420/ 29
be true that by	faith	we be born of	8, 420/ 31
false that by only	faith	we be born of	8, 420/ 32
become his children by	faith	, we were therefore born	8, 421/ 1
of God by only	faith	. As wisely as if	8, 421/ 2
in using this word "	faith	" for faith and hope	8, 421/ 7
this word "faith" for	faith	and hope together; yea	8, 421/ 7
such wise juggling, that "	faith	alone" were faith, hope	8, 421/ 9
that "faith alone" were	faith	, hope, and charity, all	8, 421/ 9
because that else the	faith	were but dead. And	8, 421/ 10
born of God by	faith	. His second point is	8, 421/ 17
Holy Ghost, or the	faith	, or the grace of	8, 421/ 21
if the seed of	faith	being only faith abide	8, 421/ 23
of faith being only	faith	abide in him, it	8, 421/ 24
the seed of such	faith	stand still with his	8, 421/ 26
the seed of such	faith	dwelling in him, may	8, 421/ 27
is the seed of	faith	alone, that is to	8, 421/ 29
may keep still his	faith	and his belief alone	8, 421/ 34
which men come to	faith	, hope, and charity, and	8, 422/ 4
the world) -- his	faith	remaining -- fall from	8, 422/ 29
concerning his second point . . . "	faith	alone" may dwell in	8, 423/ 25

sin, together. But lively	faith	-- that is to	8, 423/ 26
that is to wit,	faith	not alone, but coupled	8, 423/ 26
which hath once the	faith	can never sin, because	8, 424/ 34
have once the true	faith	can never after sin	8, 425/ 18
any time gotten the	faith	shall have ever after	8, 425/ 24
man once having the	faith	committeth and repenteth him	8, 425/ 32
get once the true	faith	, which he calleth the	8, 426/ 1
he calleth the "feeling"	faith	, hath a sure, undoubted	8, 426/ 1
had, and the "story"	faith	(that is, he saith	8, 426/ 9
is, he saith, the	faith	with which we believe	8, 426/ 9
the articles of the	faith	as men believe a	8, 426/ 10
articles of the known	faith	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 426/ 23
whoso get once the	faith	which he calleth the	8, 427/ 13
he calleth the "true"	faith	and the "feeling" faith	8, 427/ 13
faith and the "feeling"	faith	can never sin deadly	8, 427/ 14
his Godhood . . . but, by	faith	, hope, and charity, and	8, 427/ 27
profession of the Catholic	faith	, nor only those that	8, 428/ 7
whosoever have once the	faith	which he calleth after	8, 428/ 23
calleth after the "feeling"	faith	, he hath the seed	8, 428/ 23
whosoever have once the	faith	is one of the	8, 428/ 27
get once the right	faith	of Christ -- and	8, 428/ 33
only against the Catholic	faith	of all Christian people	8, 429/ 9
hath gotten so the	faith	-- and that the	8, 429/ 26
and that the living	faith	, too -- that he	8, 429/ 26
if they once in	faith	feel themselves stand, they	8, 430/ 4
But thou standest by	faith	; be not proud thereof	8, 430/ 9
as he which lacketh	faith	may by grace come	8, 430/ 12
the way from the	faith	"? He saith also, "Hymenaeus	8, 430/ 17
they have perverted the	faith	of some persons." Here	8, 430/ 20
men may have the	faith	and lose it; and	8, 430/ 22
again of God by	faith	, and that believeth to	8, 430/ 27
meaneth of a "feeling"	faith	only. I know not	8, 430/ 30
meaneth by his "feeling"	faith	. . . but I wot well	8, 430/ 31
texts speak of good	faith	, and lively faith, that	8, 430/ 32
good faith, and lively	faith	, that worketh with love	8, 430/ 32
any other feeling of	faith	than believing, loving, and	8, 430/ 34
Tyndale speaketh of "feeling"	faith	. . . Saint Paul speaketh here	8, 431/ 12
that after any "feeling"	faith	" once had, any deed	8, 433/ 19
to sin, how great	faith	soever he feel . . . yet	8, 433/ 35
saints and the Catholic	faith	of all Christian people	8, 434/ 5
whensoever they fall from	faith	to heresies, or from	8, 434/ 20
he meant thereby lively	faith	, grace, or the Spirit	8, 435/ 9
hath once the feeling	faith	, and thereby is born	8, 435/ 23
entered with the feeling	faith	into a soul . . . so	8, 436/ 8
part; for in good	faith	, if I could I	8, 436/ 21
be we sure in	faith	, by the word of	8, 436/ 31
also that the catholic	faith	of all Christian people	8, 437/ 1
sure by their feeling	faith	that they could never	8, 438/ 18
took it for lively	faith	, grace, or the Spirit	8, 439/ 33
repentance, no penance, no	faith	, none hope, no love	8, 441/ 18

yet their secret, unknown	faith	and frailty did ever	8, 442/ 10
had by their "feeling	faith	" the Spirit of God	8, 442/ 14
saintly of their "feeling	faith	," boast themselves and their	8, 442/ 35
once hath the right	faith	is born of God	8, 443/ 7
may have a right	faith	joined with all kinds	8, 443/ 10
uttermost what he calleth "	faith	." But first will I	8, 443/ 15
it hath the right	faith	. . . and so is born	8, 443/ 29
Christ, and unto our	faith	. Sinners are we, if	8, 444/ 37
Christ, and unto our	faith	. And sinners are we	8, 445/ 28
sorrow, and for the	faith	-- let Tyndale, I	8, 446/ 1
God by the right	faith	(that is, as Tyndale	8, 447/ 13
the belief of the	faith	confessed by Saint Peter	8, 447/ 14
preached unto them (which	faith	is, as he saith	8, 447/ 17
calleth hereafter the "feeling"	faith	. . . by which faith he	8, 447/ 19
feeling" faith . . . by which	faith	he saith that they	8, 447/ 19
and by this feeling	faith	be born of God	8, 447/ 25
because of their feeling	faith	, they keep still in	8, 447/ 33
by such a feeling	faith	as they be, nor	8, 448/ 7
Christ, and for our	faith	, and for his promises	8, 449/ 20
feel, by their feeling	faith	, that they be born	8, 449/ 35
well, by his feeling	faith	, that the Spirit will	8, 450/ 1
feeling by their "feeling	faith	" that after their "horrible	8, 450/ 26
I not, in good	faith	, perceive how he can	8, 453/ 25
holiness of their "feeling	faith	," in the doing of	8, 453/ 34
for all their feeling	faith	, by their foul fleshly	8, 454/ 22
because of his "feeling	faith	," which when he hath	8, 455/ 35
deeds, their lively feeling	faith	(which cannot, as they	8, 456/ 19
that through my feeling	faith	is in me can	8, 457/ 36
of such a feeling	faith	, and such good meditations	8, 458/ 8
may have a right	faith	joined with all kind	8, 458/ 28
said, that a right	faith	may stand and abide	8, 458/ 36
articles of the Catholic	faith	may be in a	8, 459/ 2
I call the right	faith	is not the right	8, 459/ 7
is not the right	faith	. For though a man	8, 459/ 8
any article of the	faith	. . . yet but if he	8, 459/ 9
hath he no right	faith	. And so Tyndale avoideth	8, 459/ 12
is indeed a right	faith	. . . but that abominable sin	8, 459/ 14
himself calleth the right	faith	. . . because it pleaseth not	8, 459/ 15
to call a "right	faith	" that belief that is	8, 459/ 16
the nature of only	faith	, but if it be	8, 459/ 18
if it be both	faith	and hope, and charity	8, 459/ 18
as have the "right"	faith	, and the "feeling" faith	8, 459/ 25
faith, and the "feeling"	faith	, too -- that is	8, 459/ 26
his own doctrine, full	faith	, full hope, and charity	8, 459/ 26
for all their right	faith	, fall into abominable sinful	8, 459/ 28
that while, their right	faith	doth continue, and their	8, 459/ 31
together with the right	faith	-- that is, not	8, 459/ 34
once gotten the true	faith	that Saint Peter confessed	8, 460/ 31
have once attained that	faith	, not with a historical	8, 460/ 35
attained and gotten that	faith	(that is to wit	8, 461/ 5

great articles of the	faith	that be no promises	8, 462/ 20
all thither without any	faith	at all. For he	8, 463/ 10
into the obedience of	faith	and believe his promises	8, 463/ 17
other articles of the	faith	. As though the belief	8, 463/ 38
other articles of the	faith	as things of a	8, 466/ 21
pluck not a man's	faith	from Christ, they might	8, 467/ 3
of the true, Catholic	faith	, and should find him	8, 469/ 32
Tyndale taketh the Catholic	faith	for good and his	8, 470/ 8
he take the Catholic	faith	for false, from which	8, 470/ 9
article of the Christian	faith	. And none article is	8, 472/ 9
almost, in the Christian	faith	, which hath not had	8, 472/ 9
the articles of the	faith	in the promises and	8, 473/ 18
were fully taught the	faith	of the promises before	8, 474/ 4
the lack of that	faith	in the promise to	8, 474/ 10
than bare repentance and	faith	in the promises. I	8, 474/ 16
of this point of	faith	in the promises . . . which	8, 474/ 18
never taught fully the	faith	of the promises ere	8, 474/ 27
his difference between the	faith	of the promises and	8, 474/ 32
us that only the	faith	of the promises is	8, 474/ 33
forthwith, departing, have no	faith	at all . . . but be	8, 474/ 38
saved only by the	faith	of their friends, and	8, 474/ 38
and glory, without any	faith	of their own: then	8, 475/ 3
necessary articles of the	faith	, of which articles the	8, 475/ 25
and unto the only	faith	of which church he	8, 477/ 6
hath any true, sure	faith	but it be learned	8, 477/ 18
common-known church, the common-known	faith	or belief is all	8, 477/ 27
saints had the same	faith	that the common Catholic	8, 477/ 34
that he must, in	faith	and belief of such	8, 478/ 5
few, that would in	faith	vary, swerve, and fall	8, 478/ 7
fall from the common	faith	of the whole Catholic	8, 478/ 7
in the sacraments, vows,	faith	, and good works, and	8, 479/ 14
of one, true, catholic	faith	, with all old holy	8, 480/ 1
one article of the	faith	that of necessity needed	8, 480/ 31
break the unity of	faith	or yet slay their	8, 481/ 14
to destroy the true	faith	and vary from the	8, 481/ 33
from the way of	faith	that is in Christ's	8, 483/ 27
upon the rock of	faith	. This doth himself, and	8, 483/ 29
from the way of	faith	that is in Christ's	8, 484/ 2
upon the rock of	faith	: then must it needs	8, 484/ 4
from the way of	faith	that is in Christ's	8, 484/ 7
Church and of the	faith	, by making of sects	8, 484/ 10
upon the rock of	faith	. . . but with the breath	8, 484/ 24
well shake it off.	Faith	Is Ever Assaulted and	8, 485/ 1
With. Tyndale Moreover, this	faith	which we have in	8, 485/ 4
hidden; our almost no	faith	at all, and as	8, 485/ 9
When we have sinned,	faith	is feeble. When wrong	8, 485/ 11
all such temptations our	faith	perished not utterly, neither	8, 485/ 16
his "elect church," the	faith	doth never fail but	8, 485/ 23
full holily that the	faith	is ever fought against	8, 485/ 34
well wotteth that the	faith	is always assaulted and	8, 485/ 36

of his own false	faith	and heresies, or of	8, 486/ 1
of the true, Catholic	faith	of Christ. For like	8, 486/ 2
as the true, Catholic	faith	is and ever hath	8, 486/ 3
hath ever his false	faith	and heresies been impugned	8, 486/ 5
as for every man's	faith	privately -- who knoweth	8, 486/ 13
he saith that "our	faith	perisheth not utterly, nor	8, 486/ 32
purpose. For if by "	faith	" he mean the belief	8, 486/ 34
fall from the true	faith	, that is to say	8, 487/ 3
of grace, find the	faith	and fall thereto again	8, 487/ 6
by the name of "	faith	" understand hope and trust	8, 487/ 8
I said, if by "	faith	" he mean hope: I	8, 487/ 13
with their holy "feeling	faith	" . . . to whom he would	8, 488/ 5
privilege of keeping still	faith	, hope, and charity with	8, 488/ 6
therefore hath a good	faith	unto all his father's	8, 488/ 36
his father's kindness, the	faith	of his promises, and	8, 489/ 6
it were, give his	faith	a fall; but it	8, 489/ 18
make this chapter of	faith	, and then juggleth it	8, 489/ 34
which once hath the	faith	that himself describeth, and	8, 489/ 36
that once attaineth that	faith	), can at any time	8, 489/ 38
to wit, their "feeling	faith	," can never suffer such	8, 490/ 5
they have sinned, their	faith	is faint; and when	8, 490/ 21
that hath the feeling	faith	of his own false	8, 491/ 29
and neither is his	faith	lost in all that	8, 492/ 29
because of his feeling	faith	which so lieth hidden	8, 492/ 34
because of Jack's feeling	faith	. . . which, though he feel	8, 493/ 20
hope and despair, his	faith	almost catching a fall	8, 495/ 27
chapter of his false	faith	"ever assaulted"; which is	8, 496/ 6
toward the belief and	faith	. For he meaneth here	8, 499/ 33
to serve and follow	faith	, praying for God's gracious	8, 500/ 19
little spark of our	faith	once had, increaseth the	8, 500/ 22
into the service of	faith	, answereth me with a	8, 500/ 25
in the working of	faith	in my soul, no	8, 500/ 30
and ordinance, utterly concerning	faith	to put away the	8, 501/ 27
of our belief and	faith	in us -- yet	8, 501/ 32
And yet, in good	faith	, meseemeth no very great	8, 502/ 10
conforming himself toward the	faith	, and captivating and subduing	8, 502/ 17
getting of any Christian	faith	, but that "the will	8, 502/ 22
in the working of	faith	in man's soul, no	8, 502/ 23
toward the attaining of	faith	, because that faith is	8, 503/ 9
of faith, because that	faith	is the gift of	8, 503/ 10
reason? Who denieth that	faith	is a gift of	8, 503/ 11
the giver? In good	faith	, I must needs confess	8, 503/ 20
toward the attaining of	faith	, though Tyndale would say	8, 504/ 29
in the true Christian	faith	as he is in	8, 504/ 32
them to the Christian	faith	. . . and that albeit they	8, 504/ 35
prejudice of their own	faith	. Would he not also	8, 505/ 12
that man's endeavor toward	faith	is not a thing	8, 505/ 32
make them ascribe the	faith	that is the gift	8, 506/ 2
the getting of the	faith	, to the intent they	8, 506/ 10
toward the attaining of	faith	. . . which endeavor he mocketh	8, 506/ 19

of beetle-blind reason, because	faith	is the gift of	8, 506/ 21
other? If all the	faith	of such truths as	8, 507/ 10
inspire and infund the	faith	if that him list	8, 507/ 22
not the belief or	faith	on that fashion. For	8, 507/ 25
then were it not	faith	nor belief, but very	8, 507/ 26
them their belief and	faith	, that though they do	8, 507/ 31
give into men the	faith	in such manner . . . because	8, 508/ 12
now that since the	faith	is not ordinarily with	8, 508/ 24
the points of the	faith	are not, I say	8, 509/ 1
man's will into sure	faith	and undoubted belief. And	8, 509/ 6
ordinary manner of the	faith	given by God into	8, 509/ 10
in the definition of	faith	, openly and clearly declare	8, 509/ 16
clearly declare that the	faith	is an argument or	8, 509/ 17
it were now no	faith	at all, but a	8, 509/ 20
giveth not ordinarily the	faith	to folk but with	8, 509/ 25
part in belief and	faith	. . . and make us ween	8, 510/ 16
took from it concerning	faith	. For here he saith	8, 510/ 34
see his mercy by	faith	, without any manner working	8, 511/ 3
be true, neither in	faith	nor charity have any	8, 511/ 8
mercy of God by	faith	. . . which, as Tyndale said	8, 511/ 22
teeth the Catholic, Christian	faith	and godly expositions of	8, 515/ 16
teacheth us that only	faith	sufficeth, and that neither	8, 516/ 3
fall from the true	faith	again, though they had	8, 517/ 15
into the life of	faith	. . . and some be so	8, 517/ 17
confessor both of his	faith	and his fault, M	8, 517/ 25
he to the true	faith	again, and exhorted them	8, 517/ 36
and against the Catholic	faith	of all Christian nations	8, 520/ 21
because of their "feeling	faith	." From which though they	8, 522/ 20
fall away by false	faith	, or faint heart, or	8, 522/ 29
high, holy living or	faith	. . . which many men may	8, 523/ 15
had not lost his	faith	, nor yet his love	8, 529/ 9
in himself no more	faith	or love unto God	8, 529/ 14
so preserved by the	faith	that they do never	8, 529/ 34
the elect is by	faith	born of God, and	8, 533/ 13
had not lost his	faith	nor his love unto	8, 533/ 19
while he lost neither	faith	nor love to the	8, 533/ 24
calleth he losing of	faith	or love? Nothing but	8, 533/ 28
Nathan, never lost neither	faith	nor love? He proveth	8, 534/ 10
in lechery, lost neither	faith	to God nor love	8, 534/ 13
For as for his	faith	, as far forth as	8, 534/ 27
only the nature of	faith	-- that is to	8, 534/ 28
while. And in Tyndale's "	faith	" for one point --	8, 534/ 29
in that he juggleth	faith	into hope -- I	8, 534/ 30
as for the lively	faith	that worketh, as Saint	8, 534/ 33
-- that kind of	faith	had he lost for	8, 534/ 34
far as concerneth his	faith	I must needs give	8, 535/ 2
doctrine, the most especial	faith	. For Tyndale, as ye	8, 535/ 29
hereafter read, calleth the	faith	of the elects a	8, 535/ 30
the elects a feeling	faith	. Now, if David were	8, 535/ 30
had thereby forgotten his	faith	and himself too . . . then	8, 535/ 32

too . . . then though his	faith	had all the while	8, 535/ 32
because of that feeling	faith	with which he was	8, 536/ 27
for lack of "feeling	faith	, " only because he was	8, 536/ 30
lack of the "feeling	faith	" which was never given	8, 536/ 32
in Scripture of his	faith	and his repentances, and	8, 537/ 7
in himself no more	faith	or love unto God	8, 538/ 1
him, through the "feeling	faith	, " from consenting to the	8, 538/ 13
apostles never lost their	faith	. Which if it were	8, 541/ 34
might keep still the	faith	in their heart, and	8, 541/ 35
they lost the sufficient	faith	-- that is to	8, 542/ 12
the life of their	faith	-- he goeth about	8, 542/ 12
elect) never lost their	faith	at all, nor at	8, 542/ 14
tale excuses of their	faith	fallen from them, and	8, 542/ 26
and loss of the	faith	, that Tyndale telleth us	8, 542/ 27
apostles fell from their	faith	, and lost it, and	8, 542/ 37
for him and his	faith	-- he said the	8, 543/ 36
and say, "By my	faith	, good Lord, I was	8, 544/ 17
in losing of their	faith	, I let no man	8, 544/ 19
that they lost their	faith	indeed -- Tyndale proveth	8, 544/ 22
were fallen from the	faith	, and lacked the belief	8, 544/ 33
substantial article of the	faith	of Christ: that is	8, 545/ 2
the lack of the	faith	. And also, to what	8, 545/ 22
any article of the	faith	which God bindeth us	8, 546/ 14
submit his reason unto	faith	, with asking help of	8, 546/ 18
perfect in him the	faith	in which he preventeth	8, 546/ 21
they lost never the	faith	, because they were "amazed	8, 547/ 9
no lack of the	faith	. . . because in the lack	8, 547/ 15
and penance received to	faith	and to forgiveness again	8, 549/ 23
he defendeth the apostles'	faith	, which he saith they	8, 549/ 32
we see that Peter's	faith	failed not, though it	8, 550/ 14
reason, that Saint Peter's	faith	"failed not." Whereof he	8, 551/ 34
no failing of Peter's	faith	, but an "oppressing for	8, 552/ 3
time said that Peter's	faith	failed for ever. I	8, 552/ 5
but that his lively	faith	failed for the while	8, 552/ 7
him boldly both quick	faith	and dead faith, and	8, 552/ 13
quick faith and dead	faith	, and all as for	8, 552/ 13
in that time their	faith	was fallen from them	8, 552/ 19
did fall and his	faith	too, yet shall not	8, 552/ 27
Peter how that his	faith	should not fail. "Yes	8, 553/ 9
for thee that thy	faith	shall not fail. Wherefore	8, 553/ 13
thee that my mother's	faith	shall not fail. Wherefore	8, 553/ 17
thee that my mother's	faith	shall not fail, strengthen	8, 553/ 19
for thee that thy	faith	shall not fail." But	8, 554/ 2
Christian people that the	faith	abode at any time	8, 554/ 5
game, that Saint Peter's	faith	should be preserved in	8, 554/ 7
Lady, and that her	faith	should be his faith	8, 554/ 7
faith should be his	faith	: I ween it will	8, 554/ 8
to perceive that the	faith	which Saint Peter confessed	8, 554/ 9
And therefore, in good	faith	, I cannot well see	8, 554/ 15
not say Saint Peter's	faith	was in our Lady	8, 554/ 16

and to toss the	faith	like a tennis ball	8, 554/ 21
because that Saint Peter's	faith	never failed in his	8, 554/ 34
there needed if the	faith	at any time failed	8, 555/ 5
to search whether the	faith	at any time failed	8, 555/ 7
because we speak of	faith	, hear him declare what	8, 555/ 12
declare what himself calleth "	faith	." To this, after that	8, 555/ 13
concerning his heresy of "	faith	alone sufficient for salvation	8, 555/ 15
calleth not a dead	faith	any "faith" . . . but he	8, 555/ 16
a dead faith any "	faith	" . . . but he meaneth always	8, 555/ 16
he meaneth always by "	faith	" a very, Christian faith	8, 555/ 17
faith" a very, Christian	faith	that hath the love	8, 555/ 17
this time, and take "	faith	" as he saith he	8, 555/ 26
articles of the true	faith	, and the contrary of	8, 556/ 5
in his life his	faith	that Tyndale calleth faith	8, 556/ 11
faith that Tyndale calleth	faith	-- that is to	8, 556/ 11
lived and died . . . his	faith	well working by love	8, 556/ 29
these five times Peter's	faith	failed . . . I ask in	8, 557/ 2
one fashion concerning his	faith	, he must needs grant	8, 557/ 3
And after that Peter's	faith	had failed in the	8, 557/ 6
the not-failing of his	faith	now in the latter	8, 557/ 14
it true that his	faith	faileth him not before	8, 557/ 16
see that though his	faith	faileth never after, while	8, 557/ 21
for thee that thy	faith	shall not finally fail	8, 557/ 33
after that thy lively	faith	fallen and failing for	8, 558/ 1
repented, and attained thy	faith	again, and be thyself	8, 558/ 6
by failing of their	faith	, nor by any deadly	8, 558/ 18
though they have no	faith	at all." Another, by	8, 560/ 33
given them a feeling	faith	of the mercy that	8, 561/ 1
Christ" whether they have	faith	true or false, any	8, 561/ 23
true or false, any	faith	or none. For heretics	8, 561/ 24
Church and the Catholic	faith	thereof, and be therefore	8, 561/ 27
the truth of his	faith	and fighting against good	8, 561/ 31
given them a feeling	faith	of the mercy that	8, 562/ 6
this manner of "feeling	faith	" that is heresies instead	8, 563/ 33
is heresies instead of	faith	, as I have in	8, 563/ 33
other chapter, that the	faith	which he hath before	8, 565/ 1
all that while his	faith	never faileth at any	8, 565/ 36
or any failing of	faith	at any time while	8, 566/ 5
he giveth a "feeling"	faith	whereby they feel surely	8, 566/ 22
But before their feeling	faith	had, they never once	8, 566/ 25
good motion toward the	faith	, they do no more	8, 566/ 27
upon them. And their	faith	doth never at any	8, 566/ 29
have, such a feeling	faith	that thereby they feel	8, 566/ 33
will. For since their	faith	is both full of	8, 567/ 6
given them a feeling	faith	of the mercy that	8, 567/ 25
have once his feeling	faith	, can never sin deadly	8, 568/ 3
because of their "feeling	faith	," which can neither at	8, 570/ 11
depend upon his "feeling	faith	" and his "repentance" --	8, 570/ 31
his elects for their	faith	, every good-faithful man very	8, 570/ 33
elects feel his false	faith	, the less faith have	8, 570/ 34

false faith, the less	faith	have they, and the	8, 570/ 35
heresies were the very	faith	. . . and that the very	8, 571/ 26
but think that only	faith	in the promise and	8, 571/ 34
they feel their false	faith	with their very fingers'	8, 572/ 16
verily that their feeling	faith	shall never fail them	8, 572/ 18
for their only feeling	faith	be good and faithful	8, 572/ 23
had confessed unto a	faithful	servant of mine, to	8, 18/ 5
to have heard his	faithful	Christian answer . . . as they	8, 24/ 3
he, for his most	faithful	mind to God, nothing	8, 26/ 30
spoken of a good,	faithful	man's mouth, and where	8, 31/ 34
heresies, than are the	faithful	learned folk in the	8, 35/ 34
above-remembered, proceeding of a	faithful	, working charity; whereof he	8, 54/ 20
hath always among his	faithful	people had observed and	8, 64/ 3
they thought that to	faithful	folk God with that	8, 86/ 18
great effect to the	faithful	prayer -- therefore the	8, 87/ 21
health unto that good,	faithful	woman. When our Savior	8, 103/ 9
faith of all good,	faithful	people. Tyndale But the	8, 120/ 8
infidels to make them	faithful	, and be glad to	8, 123/ 13
have had a good,	faithful	belief in blessing, both	8, 127/ 23
though he were a	faithful	friend and beguile all	8, 137/ 32
and being good and	faithful	, might have used haply	8, 143/ 37
other side, all good,	faithful	people do, and therefore	8, 165/ 33
are thereby themselves no	faithful	folk, but heretics, if	8, 219/ 33
known where were his	faithful	folk . . . and his very	8, 245/ 24
and disciples, and his	faithful	, believing folk, should do	8, 251/ 38
faith of many good,	faithful	men . . . in whose days	8, 271/ 18
they were good and	faithful	: he saith I cannot	8, 271/ 20
that some of those	faithful	folk in the first	8, 271/ 27
Tyndale prove that the	faithful	people had before Moses'	8, 271/ 29
and he confesseth for	faithful	folk had any such	8, 271/ 38
-- so is every	faithful	man as sure in	8, 286/ 29
which were sufficient to	faithful	folk . . . but by the	8, 289/ 17
the faith of all	faithful	folk this fifteen hundred	8, 319/ 29
doctors, and preachers, and	faithful	men, and good livers	8, 338/ 27
profitable to teach the	faithful	folk, and to reprove	8, 361/ 9
also doth rule all	faithful	hearts with his own	8, 370/ 6
in the number of	faithful	people . . . and that only	8, 370/ 10
witnesses, commit them unto	faithful	men, such as shall	8, 374/ 30
commit also to other	faithful	men, such as should	8, 374/ 36
lurked there, a few	faithful	folk, among the great	8, 387/ 22
everlasting life." But all	faithful	folk will say again	8, 403/ 16
God dwelleth with the	faithful	man, I say that	8, 422/ 24
the light of his	faithful	, lively works shine bright	8, 429/ 27
for good men and	faithful	. For to those that	8, 430/ 2
contain the parties in	faithful	matrimony, they mean not	8, 439/ 6
have made a true,	faithful	promise of pardon to	8, 450/ 10
suffer them. "God is	faithful	," saith Saint Paul, "which	8, 452/ 34
soever such a true,	faithful	, elect member of his	8, 461/ 12
so commanding make a	faithful	promise -- that himself	8, 466/ 7
them and have the	faithful	belief of them --	8, 473/ 24

the victory to his	faithful	folk, that were full	8, 483/ 1
heart that is a	faithful	man, as he by	8, 507/ 11
that ordinarily into his	faithful	folk, neither final reprobates	8, 507/ 23
nor final elects (for	faithful	are at sundry times	8, 507/ 24
And likewise some good,	faithful	folk, when false shrews	8, 517/ 13
Which, being once good,	faithful	, and virtuous, did after	8, 517/ 27
unto us, "God is	faithful	, which suffereth you not	8, 531/ 34
of David against the	faithful	love of God's law	8, 534/ 25
good husband his own	faithful	servant, when he devised	8, 536/ 16
Saint Paul: "God is	faithful	, which suffereth you not	8, 543/ 9
there may be many	faithful	folk with a well-working	8, 556/ 13
the very worst, than	faithful	harlots, faithful adulterers, faithful	8, 567/ 9
worst, than faithful harlots,	faithful	adulterers, faithful vow-breakers, faithful	8, 567/ 9
faithful harlots, faithful adulterers,	faithful	vow-breakers, faithful thieves, faithful	8, 567/ 10
faithful adulterers, faithful vow-breakers,	faithful	thieves, faithful murderers, faithful	8, 567/ 10
faithful vow-breakers, faithful thieves,	faithful	murderers, faithful traitors to	8, 567/ 10
faithful thieves, faithful murderers,	faithful	traitors to men, and	8, 567/ 11
traitors to men, and	faithful	heretics to God! And	8, 567/ 11
therefore good folk and	faithful	, and God's good children	8, 570/ 17
elect church" himself and	faithful	, and, finally, such as	8, 570/ 22
faith be good and	faithful	false, faithless wretches, and	8, 572/ 23
them, and the same	faithfully	fulfill in punishment of	8, 208/ 7
are of infidelity and	faithless	idolatry the very most	8, 3/ 23
now. For these false,	faithless	heretics whose hearts are	8, 35/ 32
mad, ' and '	faithless	' ' beasts, '	8, 58/ 20
same is an infidel,	faithless	, and damned in his	8, 89/ 16
same, from all the	faithless	and feigned-faithful folk, and	8, 245/ 25
the article of their	faithless	faith out of Scripture	8, 262/ 4
many multitude of the	faithless	, and have ever been	8, 387/ 23
a fly, but very	faithless	heresy. And also, when	8, 394/ 30
very plainly false and	faithless	. . . it is a world	8, 402/ 16
dismayed, but not altogether	faithless	. The old kindness will	8, 489/ 25
they, and the more	faithless	be they. And when	8, 570/ 35
good and faithful false,	faithless	wretches, and therefore God	8, 572/ 23
opinions and very false	faiths	. But begin, therefore, as	8, 80/ 23
of Christ, though their	faiths	be naught, or though	8, 145/ 5
their fashions and their	faiths	and their loves to	8, 494/ 33
them to strengthen their	faiths	. More Here have ye	8, 541/ 24
of Christ, though their	faiths	be naught, or though	8, 560/ 33
you, and ye shall	fall	before your adversaries, and	8, 5/ 14
who doth more properly	fall	in the danger of	8, 5/ 19
with the less, they	fall	at last to bear	8, 26/ 24
faith, with the great	fall	and ruin at length	8, 28/ 37
many schismatical sects . . . whose	fall	undoubtedly the remnant will	8, 29/ 1
good to such as	fall	to these folk of	8, 35/ 27
so wretched, that they	fall	even in a slumber	8, 36/ 6
man should by distemperance	fall	into disease -- then	8, 37/ 2
mishap any man to	fall	in such a fond	8, 38/ 2
indifferently; and not to	fall	suddenly so drunk in	8, 38/ 10
vows of chastity and	fall	to such filthy lechery	8, 42/ 27

upon whom his words	fall	. For ye doubt not	8, 46/ 15
Eve did . . . that they	fall	upon fallacies and false	8, 49/ 18
now they leave and	fall	all to lusty love	8, 53/ 31
Tyndale say, can never	fall	in damnable error. For	8, 61/ 13
else he feared would	fall	upon his head; which	8, 66/ 18
not among them should	fall	in his indignation and	8, 79/ 23
little how soon he	fall	thereto, when he believeth	8, 89/ 32
he would after the	fall	of Adam ordinarily not	8, 106/ 3
People of Israel to	fall	into superstition instead of	8, 109/ 13
of crossing and blessing,	fall	all to cursing and	8, 129/ 13
whether the church may	fall	into damnable error. And	8, 133/ 18
he be fain to	fall	, or else to call	8, 135/ 33
at last, and to	fall	into such open, beastly	8, 139/ 17
at their back, and	fall	to flesh and "wed	8, 140/ 8
and indignation likely to	fall	upon us if we	8, 148/ 12
the folly of their	fall	and wretchedness of their	8, 149/ 37
he taketh a foul	fall	. Now will he make	8, 151/ 18
shall be fain to	fall	both into his own	8, 151/ 20
to leave reasoning and	fall	a-scolding, chiding, and brawling	8, 152/ 26
in any doubt nor	fall	into any error of	8, 154/ 19
fear lest it should	fall	away . . . and that he	8, 154/ 32
God made after his	fall	some larger promise and	8, 155/ 2
there shall no woman	fall	aland in any so	8, 190/ 5
But else if Tyndale	fall	not to the "charitying	8, 202/ 8
the frail feminine sex	fall	too far in "love	8, 202/ 11
Huessgen, and Tyndale, to	fall	to such false juggling	8, 205/ 34
purpose not here to	fall	in dispicions with Tyndale	8, 206/ 29
force how boldly they	fall	to sin. And then	8, 210/ 16
belief still, and yet	fall	into deadly sin again	8, 212/ 11
they that after Baptism	fall	again to sin do	8, 212/ 13
willingly and of purpose	fall	to sin again: then	8, 215/ 6
either of all that	fall	to sin again --	8, 215/ 7
that such as repent	fall	again to sin; and	8, 215/ 21
he will no more	fall	to that kind of	8, 215/ 30
lightness of such as	fall	shortly to sin again	8, 217/ 13
church of Christ cannot	fall	in damnable error, but	8, 222/ 28
and giveth himself a	fall	, and in his merry	8, 224/ 26
be done to God,	fall	in unfaithfulness, and with	8, 225/ 26
be burned up and	fall	as flat to ashes	8, 226/ 6
but given himself a	fall	and thrown all his	8, 227/ 25
how many nations soever	fall	therefrom, and how little	8, 251/ 7
forth, take a shameful	fall	. Hear now, therefore, what	8, 254/ 15
not suffer his church	fall	into the erroneous belief	8, 258/ 13
that was about to	fall	. But God taught other	8, 259/ 20
this the true preacher	fall	in farther dispicions again	8, 267/ 15
divers others that incidentally	fall	in debate between them	8, 267/ 17
And of them, some	fall	from the faith and	8, 272/ 20
-- as they that	fall	from the sacraments, and	8, 272/ 21
his rotten house should	fall	, would go about to	8, 282/ 13
shall see those folk	fall	so frantic once . . . that	8, 287/ 21

it, he should else	fall	headlong down . . . believed he	8, 288/ 18
better . . . lest he finally	fall	into the foul smoke	8, 289/ 34
is it, lo, to	fall	from the undoubted faith	8, 293/ 15
little and little to	fall	from that faith . . . and	8, 299/ 26
of things that should	fall	, not yet perceived by	8, 300/ 5
saith. For when we	fall	once to be content	8, 308/ 36
perceive how foul a	fall	he hath in this	8, 309/ 39
Body of Christ, to	fall	into that belief: they	8, 340/ 14
they might hap to	fall	to those kinds of	8, 349/ 13
suffer his Church to	fall	so mad as to	8, 357/ 25
For when they first	fall	to that point that	8, 366/ 26
within a while after	fall	they down so far	8, 366/ 28
now how foul a	fall	he hath . . . whereby more	8, 382/ 15
a reader, may soon	fall	into the damnable error	8, 388/ 12
repenting sinners may afterward	fall	to sin again, and	8, 392/ 35
Catholic, known church to	fall	in the like default	8, 397/ 24
peril lest men would	fall	the more to do	8, 402/ 36
believe it can never	fall	from that belief, nor	8, 411/ 5
that a man may	fall	from it by error	8, 411/ 7
meaning, he shall never	fall	in error, and therefore	8, 411/ 11
worse than the devil,	fall	again therefrom . . . as many	8, 411/ 17
hath that faith may	fall	therefrom . . . but for all	8, 411/ 22
whoso have it and	fall	from it shall be	8, 411/ 26
that faith, if he	fall	from it shall be	8, 411/ 31
that a man may	fall	from that faith, and	8, 412/ 8
keep faith and yet	fall	from charity. Which thing	8, 412/ 14
occasions be great, we	fall	into horrible deeds . . . and	8, 419/ 21
malice or negligence first	fall	to sin, and after	8, 421/ 36
his faith remaining --	fall	from charity, and put	8, 422/ 30
that he can after	fall	unto shall be but	8, 425/ 20
they die before they	fall	therefrom, they shall be	8, 428/ 9
Of which folk many	fall	after from it, and	8, 428/ 9
which folk before their	fall	be the children of	8, 428/ 11
that "if a tree	fall	south or north, in	8, 428/ 19
what place soever it	fall	, there shall it remain	8, 428/ 20
-- could never after	fall	into deadly sin, or	8, 428/ 36
of his virtue tarry,	fall	yet so low at	8, 429/ 30
let him beware he	fall	not"? It appeareth there	8, 429/ 36
counsel to beware they	fall	not. Which by Tyndale	8, 430/ 3
not, for they cannot	fall	deadly. But Saint Paul	8, 430/ 5
by his own default	fall	from it. Saith he	8, 430/ 14
may, for all this,	fall	down so far into	8, 431/ 22
and that we foolishly	fall	therefrom. Now, against all	8, 433/ 40
them: so whensoever they	fall	from faith to heresies	8, 434/ 20
say, ". . . for if he	fall	to sin, then ceaseth	8, 434/ 34
angel in heaven would	fall	from the love of	8, 436/ 3
that case can never	fall	, because the seed of	8, 436/ 5
that that soul cannot	fall	into that malicious will	8, 436/ 9
God in the devils'	fall	, were forthwith so surely	8, 436/ 28
that they can never	fall	into sin after, nor	8, 436/ 29

children of God may	fall	into deadly sin, and	8, 437/ 4
that good folk may	fall	and perish. And the	8, 437/ 9
and beware that he	fall	not into idolatry. Which	8, 438/ 16
that they could never	fall	thereto, because the seed	8, 438/ 18
virtuously brought up, cannot	fall	to shameful, vicious living	8, 438/ 30
shake off shame and	fall	to naught. Or if	8, 438/ 36
very love, can never	fall	to adultery, the love	8, 439/ 2
for great love can	fall	to adultery, because the	8, 439/ 20
yet may so far	fall	in love with some	8, 439/ 23
catch heat again but	fall	stark dead on the	8, 440/ 18
his Holy Spirit, and	fall	to deadly sin, and	8, 440/ 22
the elect church may	fall	into the doing of	8, 441/ 36
monks and friars, they	fall	to the fleshly feeling	8, 442/ 39
deadly sins, and daily	fall	into venial: Tyndale, as	8, 444/ 5
true member may daily	fall	into great "horrible deeds	8, 444/ 7
occasions be great, we	fall	into horrible deeds, and	8, 445/ 2
flesh, . . . by which we	fall	into horrible deeds and	8, 445/ 29
deeds and taken a	fall	. . . yet cast they never	8, 447/ 34
such as in conclusion	fall	to the doing of	8, 452/ 2
through their own fault	fall	from the grace, willingly	8, 452/ 7
buckler and sword, and	fall	down at his enemy's	8, 452/ 9
his fellows, saying, "We	fall	, when the occasions be	8, 454/ 11
which he saith they	fall	in upon great occasions	8, 454/ 20
the time of his	fall	-- and of the	8, 455/ 1
saith that though they "	fall	into horrible deeds upon	8, 455/ 7
consenteth that he may	fall	in through the fruit	8, 456/ 1
horrible deeds that they	fall	in upon great occasions	8, 456/ 21
and never let it	fall	out of my heart	8, 457/ 25
telleth us that they	fall	in by the rageous	8, 458/ 13
that belief still standing)	fall	into many deadly sins	8, 459/ 3
that it can never	fall	from them . . . may yet	8, 459/ 27
all their right faith,	fall	into abominable sinful deeds	8, 459/ 28
elect church" happen to	fall	into, so that it	8, 461/ 12
elect church" can never	fall	therein. For if he	8, 462/ 2
folks' false persuasions may	fall	in errors and heresies	8, 468/ 21
heresy . . . and so shall	fall	into the right way	8, 468/ 30
after his baptism ever	fall	into any error concerning	8, 470/ 32
that none elect can	fall	into any error against	8, 471/ 3
how many things here	fall	upon Tyndale's head at	8, 472/ 2
faith vary, swerve, and	fall	from the common faith	8, 478/ 7
church, each after other,	fall	in his own neck	8, 484/ 32
an elect person and	fall	from the true faith	8, 487/ 3
lies and heresies . . . and	fall	from grace for the	8, 487/ 5
find the faith and	fall	thereto again, and finally	8, 487/ 6
lose all hope and	fall	in despair . . . and after	8, 487/ 32
would finally for impenitence	fall	utterly to naught. And	8, 488/ 21
give his faith a	fall	; but it riseth again	8, 489/ 18
after lose it nor	fall	away therefrom, and for	8, 489/ 39
way some companions that	fall	to play, is ravished	8, 491/ 13
doth with his nun,	fall	to mocking of Almighty	8, 492/ 8

his sinful crime committed	fall	at any great conflict	8, 495/ 26
faith almost catching a	fall	for fear, and at	8, 495/ 28
then should happen to	fall	in company with either	8, 504/ 33
sedition and rebellion, and	fall	to rifling, robbery, murder	8, 514/ 14
doing harm, and dogs	fall	sometimes so well to	8, 515/ 8
cometh again, then many	fall	naught again and into	8, 517/ 11
do by false doctrine	fall	from the true faith	8, 517/ 14
Luther's and Tyndale's books,	fall	into their false heresies	8, 517/ 28
God's elect cannot so	fall	that they rise not	8, 518/ 5
down into trances, and	fall	asleep in lusts for	8, 518/ 10
an elect cannot so	fall	but that he shall	8, 518/ 17
elects can never so	fall	but that they shall	8, 519/ 7
the elects cannot so	fall	but that they shall	8, 519/ 21
needs rise after their	fall	. . . but because mercy waiteth	8, 519/ 31
mean that after a	fall	, mercy wait anymore upon	8, 519/ 36
and sleeps that folk	fall	in by the belly	8, 521/ 6
and sleeps that folk	fall	in by those parts	8, 521/ 8
lusts, into which folk	fall	, and out of which	8, 521/ 19
From which though they	fall	yet they fall not	8, 522/ 21
they fall yet they	fall	not, because they feel	8, 522/ 21
them . . . so when they	fall	away by false faith	8, 522/ 29
-- before their final	fall	. . . he useth the same	8, 522/ 35
which many men may	fall	in by taking themselves	8, 523/ 15
meek and fear a	fall	than to be proud	8, 523/ 27
will not let them	fall	. For this, I say	8, 523/ 30
that he had had	fall	into pride and presumption	8, 524/ 3
good man can lightly	fall	into that thought; but	8, 524/ 7
God's favor . . . and thereby	fall	into pride for lack	8, 524/ 10
and suffer him to	fall	into sin, for the	8, 524/ 12
that he before that	fall	was so holy that	8, 524/ 17
after . . . and that his	fall	into that sin came	8, 524/ 20
willingly forsake it and	fall	therefrom. And then putting	8, 525/ 3
the fault of his	fall	in the frowardness of	8, 525/ 3
man first fail and	fall	from grace -- he	8, 525/ 8
by occasion of his	fall	which Tyndale speaketh of	8, 525/ 9
in the Scripture, "Thy	fall	is of thyself" --	8, 525/ 30
needs sink down and	fall	. But God sometimes seeth	8, 525/ 33
child feeleth once a	fall	, and hath allto rayed	8, 526/ 23
fault first begun, to	fall	into such "horrible deeds	8, 527/ 6
can none other but	fall	-- to withdraw his	8, 527/ 8
stronger than David to	fall	upon him, and to	8, 528/ 35
hope, and fear, he	fall	the less to sin	8, 529/ 31
occasions God suffered to	fall	upon him and carry	8, 530/ 13
and so frail to	fall	upon such occasions as	8, 531/ 1
frail. And so their	fall	cometh of the occasions	8, 531/ 7
if a man let	fall	his ring in the	8, 533/ 36
these abominable deeds, never	fall	from the love of	8, 536/ 21
default misfortune us to	fall	, not despair therefore, but	8, 544/ 9
before, ere ever he	fall	into such blasphemy. But	8, 547/ 32
such prevention and help,	fall	into such railing and	8, 547/ 35

his own fault to	fall	therefrom, by refusing the	8, 549/ 18
no wise have that	fall	called failing, but "amazing	8, 552/ 21
though Saint Peter did	fall	and his faith too	8, 552/ 27
after that faint and	fall	down in the mire	8, 552/ 34
rideth again, call his	fall	no failing nor no	8, 552/ 38
yet, after his foul	fall	, dissembling his overthrow as	8, 553/ 1
he can never so	fall	but that he shall	8, 565/ 29
so they be, to	fall	to what works they	8, 567/ 6
that they fall upon	fallacies	and false causes . . . whereby	8, 49/ 18
which, when he was	fallen	in heresy, then found	8, 7/ 19
out of religion and	fallen	to flesh and carrion	8, 40/ 31
at sundry times have	fallen	therefrom, as Arius, Pelagius	8, 44/ 19
his spiritual fellows are	fallen	into this folly by	8, 63/ 17
show themselves so far	fallen	down that they be	8, 76/ 19
thought should once have	fallen	in her mind. And	8, 91/ 22
that some others hath	fallen	to the other opinion	8, 104/ 27
which himself is down	fallen	, by unfaithfulness, into the	8, 118/ 24
when that man was	fallen	from the faith of	8, 128/ 21
whereas the people were	fallen	already to manifold heresies	8, 161/ 18
administered, without any woman	fallen	aland alone. But God	8, 190/ 15
that now they are	fallen	at last to run	8, 191/ 12
never knew, and yet	fallen	all their deaths, both	8, 216/ 12
but that folk have	fallen	to again after repentance	8, 217/ 2
faith of Christ, not	fallen	off nor cut off	8, 219/ 5
while he saw himself	fallen	, he would pull down	8, 227/ 28
and all that are	fallen	out of that Catholic	8, 240/ 20
false churches that be	fallen	out of this. All	8, 248/ 37
Catholic Church . . . which once	fallen	away, the credence and	8, 254/ 6
were come together, and	fallen	in dispicions in two	8, 266/ 27
were at that time	fallen	from the faith save	8, 272/ 12
thereof had then been	fallen	from the belief thereof	8, 272/ 16
Scripture, too, be now	fallen	from both twain, save	8, 272/ 18
fareth like a butterfly	fallen	on a lime twig	8, 297/ 3
that time not fully	fallen	so far in that	8, 301/ 12
people's devotion so far	fallen	from our Lady . . . that	8, 313/ 10
faith must needs have	fallen	away but if they	8, 338/ 34
willingly drawn together, and	fallen	from the Church; which	8, 341/ 34
also as she hath	fallen	in by so many	8, 372/ 4
to come, and are	fallen	down, should be renewed	8, 377/ 32
hundred years so entirely	fallen	into heresies and damnable	8, 386/ 31
forasmuch as they be	fallen	from the right belief	8, 404/ 15
And when they be	fallen	into deadly sin, then	8, 428/ 11
from whence thou art	fallen	, and amend and do	8, 429/ 21
Hymenaeus and Philetus are	fallen	from the truth . . . saying	8, 430/ 19
be after all this	fallen	down . . . should be renewed	8, 431/ 9
of God that have	fallen	from that estate and	8, 437/ 15
-- they be now	fallen	from Christ, and have	8, 437/ 30
that hath after baptism	fallen	full often to sin	8, 468/ 5
they, both twain, there	fallen	to wrack and shattered	8, 471/ 17
men, I say, are	fallen	from Christ and make	8, 481/ 10

their own opinions . . . be	fallen	from Christ, and err	8, 483/ 27
their Christian brethren, be	fallen	from Christ and from	8, 484/ 2
their sundry sects, be	fallen	from Christ and are	8, 484/ 6
into his trances," and "	fallen	asleep in his lusts	8, 520/ 28
proveth that David was	fallen	to such a dead	8, 535/ 36
is not so far	fallen	into devotion but he	8, 541/ 28
he is much further	fallen	from his wit . . . whereby	8, 541/ 28
but were very far	fallen	therefrom. For first, read	8, 542/ 19
excuses of their faith	fallen	from them, and no	8, 542/ 26
of them that was	fallen	in his heart from	8, 544/ 30
say that they were	fallen	from the faith, and	8, 544/ 33
was in his heart	fallen	from Christ . . . yet he	8, 544/ 35
time their faith was	fallen	from them. But he	8, 552/ 19
that thy lively faith	fallen	and failing for the	8, 558/ 1
to himself" . . . he is	fallen	from himself and perceived	8, 559/ 27
as, though they be "	fallen	asleep" in lechery, theft	8, 570/ 23
amidst his earnest holiness	falleth	into mocks and mows	8, 41/ 32
a clause but it	falleth	in one of these	8, 181/ 18
sure that since there	falleth	not a sparrow upon	8, 190/ 3
a holy sacrament. Now	falleth	he to railing upon	8, 192/ 28
each of those respects	falleth	necessity for men in	8, 205/ 22
storm of temptation, and	falleth	into the deep sea	8, 212/ 24
serve him. For he	falleth	out of God's favor	8, 215/ 31
where a man sinfully	falleth	in drunkenness or in	8, 216/ 8
it, because he that	falleth	from it shall be	8, 411/ 24
God: yet whensoever he	falleth	after to the hatred	8, 435/ 14
to prove . . . but only	falleth	to preaching, and telleth	8, 485/ 33
their teaching, the man	falleth	into boldness of sin	8, 487/ 16
affections the soul sometimes	falleth	from one contrary quality	8, 487/ 25
standeth and beholdeth and	falleth	to play also, forgetting	8, 489/ 3
on them . . . and after	falleth	to work with them	8, 491/ 17
at his "members," he	falleth	into horrible deeds (for	8, 492/ 5
unto them." Now, here	falleth	Tyndale in two faults	8, 499/ 8
grace never faileth nor	falleth	from man till man	8, 525/ 7
strongly that he which	falleth	should not; and so	8, 525/ 36
the other, the man	falleth	into the mire of	8, 526/ 21
sinketh down sometimes, and	falleth	into "trances" and sleeps	8, 565/ 31
was a priest . . . and,	falling	to Luther's sect, and	8, 13/ 5
misusing of himself in	falling	to Tyndale's heresies again	8, 17/ 12
be long, for his	falling	again to Tyndale's heresies	8, 17/ 22
Julian the Apostate in	falling	from the right faith	8, 129/ 6
himself a fool for	falling	from the faith of	8, 290/ 9
as he that is	falling	is soon put over	8, 301/ 15
prove that any man	falling	to deadly sin after	8, 377/ 20
jeopardy of damnation by	falling	in any point from	8, 404/ 20
to keep him from	falling	to sin: I say	8, 422/ 10
they needs never cease	falling	till they come down	8, 423/ 24
life, preserved from all	falling	into deadly sin. And	8, 435/ 29
live in fear of	falling	. . . but if any special	8, 437/ 11
the flesh. Which willful	falling	from God and his	8, 452/ 19

him. But his will,	falling	from the following of	8, 512/ 23
from good men, concerning	falling	into sin. For else	8, 526/ 29
asleep, his very first	falling	into such a sleep	8, 537/ 25
should both beware of	falling	in the like, and	8, 544/ 8
preserveth the elects from	falling	into that case. Here	8, 548/ 3
dispute all day whether	falling	may be called failing	8, 552/ 25
bound to call that	falling	"failing" . . . but "amazing," if	8, 552/ 28
no failing nor no	falling	, neither. But yet shall	8, 552/ 39
Paul there meant deadly	falls	, as both by his	8, 430/ 6
virtues: I mean unbelief,	false	faith, and infidelity, and	8, 2/ 26
peril of perishing by	false	idolatry. Now, albeit that	8, 3/ 4
despite him with a	false	belief. And if it	8, 3/ 33
the color of their	false	belief? And what can	8, 4/ 6
by reason of his	false	translating. And after that	8, 6/ 4
his readers into a	false	understanding of Saint Paul	8, 6/ 8
since sought many a	false	, unlawful way to live	8, 7/ 21
he showeth himself a	false	liar in his rehearsal	8, 7/ 35
nor more full of	false	lies. And surely Frith's	8, 8/ 16
of Tyndale's books and	false	heresies afresh; whereof as	8, 9/ 7
so foolish, nor so	false	as his, as it	8, 9/ 12
faith" and full of	false	heresies, would seem Christ's	8, 11/ 14
that, likewise as the	false	preachers that were Jews	8, 12/ 13
although it be a	false	heresy . . . yet is it	8, 13/ 32
burned up in his	false	faith and heresies, whereof	8, 15/ 34
indeed as full of	false	heresies, and as frantic	8, 21/ 26
the people in a	false	opinion of their judges	8, 25/ 3
their sects be but	false	heresies all, yet cannot	8, 28/ 23
God showed upon their	false	prophets -- as it	8, 29/ 3
counsel of a few	false	apostates! And thus is	8, 30/ 15
sure that by their	false	doctrine they must, if	8, 30/ 16
should not suffer Tyndale's	false	translation of the Scripture	8, 30/ 28
he well that the	false	, malicious manner that Tyndale	8, 30/ 29
to set forth his	false	heresies with. And therefore	8, 30/ 34
soul -- suffer that	false	translation in the hands	8, 31/ 4
open heretic purposely translated	false	, to the destruction of	8, 31/ 5
the maintenance of his	false	translation of the evangelists	8, 31/ 8
people should keep his	false	translation of Scripture for	8, 32/ 10
must keep still Tyndale's	false	translation of Scripture, and	8, 32/ 24
abide by his other	false	books made for the	8, 32/ 25
maintenance of his manifold	false	heresies. And no man	8, 32/ 26
the defense of his	false	heresies not let to	8, 32/ 35
Christian folk turned into	false	, wicked wretches. Now, to	8, 33/ 6
perilous in that their	false	heresies wilily walk forth	8, 33/ 11
true as it is	false	. For then is the	8, 34/ 22
that were indeed damnably	false	. And yet shall I	8, 34/ 26
his wily follies and	false	crafts, with his open	8, 35/ 5
it now. For these	false	, faithless heretics whose hearts	8, 35/ 32
from the hearkening of	false	heresies, and to give	8, 36/ 10
the poison sting of	false	"only faith," that they	8, 36/ 16
none hearing to any	false	enchanters that would bewitch	8, 38/ 18

be secretly misled by	false	, wily shrews except they	8, 38/ 21
faith," himself teacheth a	false	faith against the sacraments	8, 40/ 24
doctrine, teacheth us a	false	faith and many mortal	8, 41/ 30
and then teacheth a	false	, presumptuous faith, with such	8, 42/ 8
their holy salutations the	false	, idle prophets of whom	8, 42/ 13
which is but a	false	imagination of a corrupt	8, 43/ 18
way and in a	false	belief . . . when he heareth	8, 43/ 24
coming should reprove their	false	judgment, and their unsavory	8, 44/ 1
is very fond and	false	, and that their mouths	8, 44/ 31
his faith is very	false	. Tyndale Saint. Paul in	8, 45/ 31
their deceitful doctrine and	false	faith bringeth forth. And	8, 48/ 13
fall upon fallacies and	false	causes . . . whereby, like as	8, 49/ 19
incessant search, find out	false	causes whereof they take	8, 49/ 26
point their affirmation is	false	(as by reason and	8, 53/ 35
is but fantasies and	false	. And in men's law	8, 59/ 26
he to make a	false	ground to build his	8, 60/ 21
can find out any	false	gloss of the commandment	8, 60/ 25
study to find out	false	glosses . . . to be open	8, 63/ 19
such people as their	false	doctrine hath corrupted and	8, 63/ 20
For it is plain	false	that God doth it	8, 72/ 9
here perceive yet the	false	wiliness of the devil	8, 75/ 29
erroneous opinions and very	false	faiths. But begin, therefore	8, 80/ 23
short sentence and a	false	, erroneous judgment given by	8, 86/ 34
sure everything to be	false	that is not evidently	8, 87/ 4
half of all the	false	foundation whereupon Luther and	8, 87/ 5
contrive and forge such	false	heresies . . . sore deceive themselves	8, 88/ 2
saith, because of the	false	belief that the plunging	8, 92/ 34
then were his words	false	though he said therein	8, 93/ 5
else his tale were	false	. And ye wot well	8, 93/ 11
and therein he saith	false	; another, that himself believeth	8, 94/ 4
and therein he believeth	false	. For the first point	8, 94/ 5
-- and that as	false	as the other --	8, 94/ 18
since they were not	false	dissemblers . . . they have believed	8, 107/ 7
that point for very	false	heresy? And thus, good	8, 108/ 10
words he hath a	false	gloss . . . by which he	8, 117/ 17
uttered not all his	false	ware at once. For	8, 117/ 29
the Blessed Sacrament is	false	-- forever hath it	8, 118/ 32
dispute, contrary to the	false	imagination against penance, and	8, 122/ 19
our days, were either	false	or fools, and have	8, 130/ 8
because thou findest them	false	in so many things	8, 134/ 27
so frantic and so	false	in the railing and	8, 134/ 35
of true faith believed	false	lies, and so have	8, 135/ 22
had all this while	false	sacraments . . . Christ hath had	8, 135/ 27
the Church hath had	false	sacraments . . . lest that that	8, 135/ 31
that labor both with	false	heresies to destroy the	8, 137/ 6
faith . . . never trust his	false	love lacking charity. For	8, 137/ 19
themselves to bring in	false	heresies and destroy the	8, 138/ 3
the other feigned and	false	. But marry, now God	8, 139/ 14
For surely first his	false	translation, with their farther	8, 142/ 29
translation, with their farther	false	construction . . . they thought should	8, 143/ 1

the treble with much	false	descant. And therefore very	8, 143/ 2
the preachers have been	false	and have falsified the	8, 151/ 10
took for vain and	false	all that ever were	8, 151/ 16
he saith they preached	false	); but he will take	8, 151/ 27
written, that all be	false	and feigned, and men's	8, 154/ 21
would fain have his	false	translation brought into the	8, 160/ 17
and halloo out the	false	fox, and bait out	8, 161/ 28
First, this is undoubtedly	false	, whatsoever Tyndale say. For	8, 163/ 22
the troth of a	false	shrew, "This is the	8, 167/ 29
were possible to be	false	and his antecedent true	8, 168/ 16
the idols of the	false	paynim gods and honor	8, 172/ 1
purpose he translateth it	false	. . . and God provideth that	8, 173/ 19
would not worship their	false	gods that were devils	8, 173/ 25
the maintenance of one	false	folly, he is now	8, 174/ 32
of the likeness of	false	gods and devils to	8, 175/ 3
lest evil folk, by	false	drawing of every good	8, 178/ 4
open truth" all the	false	open heresies that himself	8, 179/ 32
Against which kind of	false	truth I no more	8, 179/ 33
that maketh with his	false	translation new scripture of	8, 180/ 23
see, must needs be	false	, but if this English	8, 183/ 29
it so that Tyndale's	false	heresy were true, that	8, 185/ 29
see therein both the	false	malice of the man	8, 191/ 1
that they be both	false	. And whereas he maketh	8, 196/ 34
therefore, that it is	false	that if oiling and	8, 197/ 17
And therefore is it	false	that if oiling and	8, 197/ 23
the consequence to be	false	which Tyndale granteth for	8, 198/ 3
say that it is	false	also. For likewise as	8, 198/ 5
yet, after his own	false	and fond fashion, he	8, 198/ 9
that the consequent is	false	which Tyndale also granteth	8, 198/ 13
when we mean a	false	faith, we be fain	8, 199/ 15
himself might play a	false	cast the while . . . and	8, 201/ 21
necessity. But surely the	false	, subtle juggler the devil	8, 205/ 33
to fall to such	false	juggling . . . that they labor	8, 205/ 34
-- to dissemble his	false	juggling and have it	8, 206/ 6
therefore it is partly	false	, partly foolish that Tyndale	8, 217/ 5
in heart, is very	false	doctrine and a very	8, 217/ 19
his defense both very	false	and foolish. And that	8, 218/ 21
assertion and affirmation of	false	poisoned heresies. For, saving	8, 218/ 35
and writeth openly those	false	heresies, indeed, that I	8, 219/ 17
scripture of his own	false	forging (for so is	8, 219/ 29
for so is his	false	translation, and not the	8, 219/ 29
lie still in their	false	belief: it were all	8, 219/ 34
falsehood whereof, and his	false	heresies brought in therewith	8, 220/ 17
the maintenance of his	false	, devilish heresies against the	8, 220/ 26
mind again of the	false	prophet Balaam and his	8, 220/ 27
the Catholic faith is	false	; that the holy days	8, 220/ 36
priest himself, were a	false	belief; a false faith	8, 221/ 9
a false belief; a	false	faith also to pray	8, 221/ 9
if they be a	false	faith, I may be	8, 221/ 25
Tyndale's defense of his	false	translation of the New	8, 221/ 31

that they be all	false	save one -- and	8, 223/ 27
indeed that they be	false	every one. Now, to	8, 223/ 28
cleansed from lies and	false	opinions and from thinking	8, 227/ 11
all upon heresies and	false	, blasphemous lies, and think	8, 227/ 14
a true belief, and	false	opinions taken away . . . that	8, 227/ 31
and cloak of their	false	opinion, by which they	8, 227/ 33
belief, and not a	false	opinion, it cannot be	8, 228/ 1
not true, but a	false	thief and a false	8, 228/ 28
false thief and a	false	traitor too. And nowadays	8, 228/ 28
also be there many	false	thieves and false traitors	8, 228/ 29
many false thieves and	false	traitors unto God --	8, 228/ 29
traitors unto God --	false	heretics, I mean, that	8, 228/ 29
nun . . . and yet, as	false	harlots, both do and	8, 228/ 31
English, to make his	false	heresies seem the word	8, 230/ 35
English, to make his	false	heresies seem the word	8, 231/ 2
Jews did then wittingly	false	rehearse him, so doth	8, 232/ 7
and put out his	false	"no"; for he cannot	8, 233/ 28
Scripture, that it is	false	that Christ receiveth no	8, 238/ 6
that Tyndale hath translated	false	. Or if he would	8, 238/ 7
himself, willing by his	false	translating and false understanding	8, 239/ 24
his false translating and	false	understanding to make men	8, 239/ 24
true proveth his purpose	false	. And forasmuch as Tyndale	8, 241/ 4
cleanseth" man's soul from	false	faith, "John 15, '	8, 241/ 9
cleanseth the soul from	false	faith, no more than	8, 241/ 12
cleanseth men's souls from	false	faith -- he teacheth	8, 242/ 8
teacheth in that a	false	faith; for the miracles	8, 242/ 8
clearly reprove all the	false	faith that he and	8, 242/ 12
neither deceiveth them with	false	scripture (as doth the	8, 244/ 19
of Turks) nor with	false	traditions (as do the	8, 244/ 20
of Jews), nor with	false	expositions (as do the	8, 244/ 20
expositions (as do the	false	churches of heretics): he	8, 244/ 21
that of so many	false	churches of false heretics	8, 244/ 32
many false churches of	false	heretics, there should some	8, 244/ 33
our church were a	false	church, it were yet	8, 244/ 34
the falsest, and therefore	false	miracles therein greatest and	8, 244/ 36
so many of their	false	churches more, God suffereth	8, 245/ 1
teaching the contrary be	false	churches, and either their	8, 245/ 20
either their writing be	false	scriptures or their expositions	8, 245/ 20
and wrong writing, and	false	interpretations, and counterfeited preachings	8, 245/ 26
and that all were	false	illusions of the devil	8, 245/ 35
church, and in no	false	church of heretics as	8, 246/ 1
must needs be all	false	save one. And therefore	8, 246/ 3
the true miracles, and	false	doctrine proveth the false	8, 246/ 5
false doctrine proveth the	false	miracles; by which we	8, 246/ 6
and the paynims' miracles	false	: yet know we which	8, 246/ 7
than ever was the	false	doctrine, or ever shall	8, 246/ 10
age. And as for	false	miracles . . . the Catholic Church	8, 246/ 18
true and the contrary	false	. And if he say	8, 246/ 35
which fail in all	false	churches that be fallen	8, 248/ 37
of this. All which	false	churches this true church	8, 249/ 1

ever taught to be	false	. Or else they must	8, 249/ 12
plainly taught to be	false	-- Tyndale may not	8, 250/ 24
thanked, he suffereth no	false	church of heretics to	8, 250/ 30
miracles among all his	false	churches of heretics . . . or	8, 251/ 27
Catholic Church of God	false	illusions of the devil	8, 251/ 29
sure . . . as that the	false	churches of heretics do	8, 252/ 10
that among all the	false	churches of false heretics	8, 252/ 21
the false churches of	false	heretics there be no	8, 252/ 21
that they say therein	false	and are never able	8, 253/ 15
-- then is it	false	that he saith here	8, 256/ 8
though he played the	false	shrew for his master	8, 257/ 21
the doctrine is plainly	false	which his master Luther	8, 257/ 23
take . . . and neither use	false	deductions of his own	8, 257/ 36
belief if it were	false	, I doubt not but	8, 260/ 23
Paul "There shall come	false	prophets that shall forbid	8, 261/ 2
thereby maketh Saint Paul	false	in another place, where	8, 261/ 8
apostles warned us that	false	prophets should come with	8, 263/ 28
prophets should come with	false	miracles, even to deceive	8, 263/ 29
true preacher confound the	false	, except he brought true	8, 263/ 31
miracles to confound the	false	, or else authentic scripture	8, 263/ 32
nothing that could confound	false	prophets that should come	8, 264/ 5
should come and show	false	miracles, except the true	8, 264/ 5
that it is plain	false	that Tyndale taketh for	8, 264/ 7
nothing to confound the	false	prophets that should come	8, 264/ 9
that should come with	false	miracles, but if all	8, 264/ 10
miracles to confound the	false	prophets bringing false miracles	8, 264/ 13
the false prophets bringing	false	miracles. The second thing	8, 264/ 13
preacher and confound the	false	and save the faith	8, 264/ 19
of their faith against	false	prophets and their false	8, 264/ 28
false prophets and their	false	miracles, the mighty means	8, 264/ 29
save miracles to confound	false	prophets that should come	8, 265/ 2
that should come with	false	miracles -- ye perceive	8, 265/ 3
enough to confound the	false	by the Scripture alone	8, 265/ 6
wit of him which	false	prophets he meaneth: paynims	8, 265/ 10
say that it is	false	. If he mean heretics	8, 265/ 14
and obstinately defend a	false	. . . so that the true	8, 265/ 22
true preacher and that	false	prophet shall be still	8, 265/ 22
preacher shall make the	false	prophet ashamed . . . or that	8, 265/ 27
perceive their doctrine for	false	. As for making the	8, 265/ 28
As for making the	false	prophets ashamed -- ye	8, 265/ 29
the people perceive the	false	prophet false: I say	8, 265/ 34
perceive the false prophet	false	: I say that shall	8, 265/ 34
true preacher and the	false	prophet came together to	8, 266/ 2
such article as the	false	prophet would teach against	8, 266/ 4
far undisputable for any	false	prophet to find any	8, 266/ 7
not possible for the	false	prophet to find any	8, 266/ 12
I say, that some	false	prophet were so devilish	8, 266/ 20
that he had by	false	preaching won unto him	8, 266/ 21
true preacher and the	false	prophet were come together	8, 266/ 27
as many for the	false	part, and each of	8, 266/ 30

fifteen hundred years: the	false	prophet would say again	8, 266/ 33
say again as the	false	prophet Luther saith himself	8, 266/ 34
sophistical; and then the	false	prophet for himself again	8, 267/ 22
him to remember the	false	prophet Balaam and beware	8, 267/ 31
the blind leaders, the	false	, popish preachers, have led	8, 267/ 36
and drawn into that	false	faith before, as the	8, 268/ 16
there more if this	false	prophet should, as Tyndale	8, 268/ 18
case, come forth with	false	miracles too . . . and in	8, 268/ 19
this error that this	false	preacher here and I	8, 268/ 31
wrong and teach you	false	: whereas I made yourselves	8, 269/ 2
true part from the	false	-- yet unto the	8, 269/ 14
in such dispicions the	false	part may seem truest	8, 269/ 15
false-wrested Scripture of the	false	prophet, and all his	8, 269/ 23
prophet, and all his	false	miracles too . . . and shall	8, 269/ 23
God's grace have withstood	false	miracles too; which had	8, 269/ 34
known from all the	false	churches of heretics. Nor	8, 270/ 9
and Zwingli, his very	false	prophets to preach for	8, 270/ 15
none article of his	false	faith, as himself plainly	8, 271/ 14
now? Whereas against his	false	ground that there can	8, 271/ 16
effect of Scripture by	false	interpretation -- as they	8, 272/ 20
all the others be	false	churches of the devil	8, 274/ 29
that they fell to	false	construing of the Scripture	8, 275/ 9
began to multiply their	false	doctrine that they made	8, 275/ 10
the fewer and the	false	part the greater --	8, 275/ 11
miracles to reprove the	false	doctrine of the false	8, 275/ 15
false doctrine of the	false	Pharisees that had begun	8, 275/ 16
that ever God suffered	false	miracle either by man	8, 275/ 30
all these heretics' "congregations"	false	. Tyndale And beyond that	8, 275/ 33
true as it is	false	. For he neither hath	8, 280/ 1
which thing is very	false	), therefore it followeth that	8, 281/ 32
which thing is as	false	; and reason it is	8, 281/ 34
is that it be	false	, when he concludeth it	8, 281/ 35
he concludeth it upon	false	. But Tyndale -- perceiving	8, 281/ 35
perceiving well himself how	false	his foundation is, and	8, 281/ 36
that can never be	false	; and wotteth well also	8, 286/ 35
the doctrine of a	false	heretic or to the	8, 287/ 3
of his heresy with	false	understanding of Saint Paul	8, 292/ 31
that they be the	false	merchandise of wily hypocrites	8, 294/ 18
is fain to presuppose	false	. For he presupposeth that	8, 295/ 5
Which is so plain	false	that if there were	8, 295/ 6
followeth that Tyndale saith	false	. . . in that he saith	8, 298/ 12
but if Tyndale teach	false	in this . . . God had	8, 298/ 15
minor of mine argument	false	: yet in turning the	8, 298/ 22
in writing, said very	false	and like a very	8, 299/ 6
from all damnable untruth,	false	belief, and idolatry (as	8, 302/ 33
were if they were	false	): this have I proved	8, 302/ 35
that they be the	false	merchandise of wily hypocrites	8, 303/ 13
then confesseth his words	false	by which he so	8, 304/ 1
therein too plainly proved	false	. For every man seeth	8, 304/ 6
-- he saith plain	false	and against Holy Scripture	8, 305/ 14

us two play the	false	juggler: I, that tell	8, 311/ 25
but of his own	false	faith agreeing with Luther	8, 312/ 8
but hath, by his	false	cast of juggling, featly	8, 312/ 34
chapter judge also the	false	faith of Tyndale, that	8, 315/ 31
circumcision, which, with his	false	understanding of Saint Paul	8, 324/ 35
not come with a	false	faith and evil works	8, 337/ 2
great miracles confounding the	false	wonders of Antichrist . . . as	8, 337/ 6
their blasphemous tongues! Such	false	prophets shall God, as	8, 337/ 27
truth thereof, while the	false	expositors be so contentious	8, 339/ 21
that faith had been	false	, the Spirit that God	8, 340/ 12
were true and which	false	. This is a pretty	8, 341/ 6
were true and which	false	. But where he saith	8, 341/ 15
Scripture he knoweth for	false	. Tyndale's master Martin Luther	8, 341/ 19
that the council was	false	, and all that was	8, 341/ 24
Scripture that all was	false	that was determined in	8, 341/ 27
except it be a	false	preacher with a false	8, 341/ 32
false preacher with a	false	company, willingly drawn together	8, 341/ 33
from the Church; which	false	preacher and his company	8, 341/ 34
the credence of their	false	sect, as were some	8, 342/ 24
the traditions which the	false	Pharisees gave unto the	8, 342/ 32
the defense of their	false	"evangelical" freedom -- he	8, 354/ 30
truth, there is a	false	English translation of the	8, 357/ 6
speaketh. For these be	false	scribes; that is to	8, 358/ 26
books of Scripture, but	false	glosses and contrary comments	8, 358/ 27
these scribes and these	false	Pharisees preach. For these	8, 359/ 2
Saint Augustine calleth a	false	heretic, in his book	8, 359/ 12
would tell him contrary:	false	heretics. And so must	8, 360/ 34
now babble against it:	false	heretics . . . whose snakish and	8, 361/ 3
such as be by	false	heresies separated therefrom. And	8, 361/ 27
of good works those	false	heretics misconstrue him; and	8, 363/ 5
and which things, therefore,	false	heretics bring in question	8, 365/ 22
by force nor by	false	sleight, step in between	8, 372/ 24
faith of his full	false	. And if he will	8, 377/ 16
yet that faith more	false	, if he will be	8, 377/ 18
other known churches be	false	, or else let Tyndale	8, 378/ 9
Tyndale then, under the	false	pretext of favor to	8, 381/ 13
the remnant in such	false	, foolish fashion that, among	8, 381/ 31
me . . . so confute his	false	faith, and so show	8, 382/ 18
Truth, to say very	false	where he saith, "I	8, 387/ 7
which is accused is	false	, and theirs true that	8, 388/ 30
church that correcteth the	false	faith of the false	8, 389/ 6
false faith of the	false	preachers and heretics . . . is	8, 389/ 6
this congregation is a	false	preacher, and a false	8, 389/ 14
false preacher, and a	false	writher and wrester of	8, 389/ 15
he saith true or	false	. But then must I	8, 389/ 23
well learned, and the	false	preacher as well learned	8, 389/ 27
grant him that his	false	heresies were true . . . she	8, 390/ 3
two mad fools and	false	heretics both. And that	8, 390/ 4
man is in a	false	belief that will any	8, 394/ 16
shrift he calleth the	false	invention of Satan) and	8, 394/ 33

true preachers from the	false	? "Let him look on	8, 396/ 5
but that if a	false	teacher would lead men	8, 396/ 21
is true, the other	false	?" "It maketh no matter	8, 396/ 34
true doctrine and the	false	, and the true preacher	8, 398/ 25
the true preacher and	false	, concerning the right faith	8, 398/ 25
point of his own	false	doctrine utterly destroyed. For	8, 399/ 14
Scripture of God be	false	, when it saith that	8, 401/ 4
our Savior himself say	false	, where he saith, "Give	8, 401/ 6
is it a very	false	faith and a pestilent	8, 401/ 34
is proved very plainly	false	and faithless . . . it is	8, 402/ 16
else but bread, and	false	both twain. And Tyndale	8, 403/ 22
nuns. Which point of	false	faith is no part	8, 403/ 27
whole tale is a	false	heresy. Ye shall also	8, 410/ 21
saith he then as	false	as anything can be	8, 412/ 12
as anything can be	false	. For Saint Paul saith	8, 412/ 12
ye can never be	false	heretics . . . nor as long	8, 413/ 9
lust, high words either	false	or else of little	8, 413/ 30
is indeed, if this	false	tail be true . . . and	8, 416/ 12
and all Holy Scripture,	false	. But now goeth he	8, 416/ 13
a man of the	false	church of the devil	8, 416/ 36
for confessing of this	false	faith of his, "Thou	8, 418/ 7
therefore it is a	false	conclusion that Master More	8, 419/ 4
therefore it is a	false	conclusion that M. More	8, 420/ 16
yet is it not	false	that by only faith	8, 420/ 32
contrary to Tyndale's aforesaid	false	conclusion; whose proof in	8, 424/ 4
true and his understanding	false	. For his third point	8, 424/ 6
epistle -- in his	false	exposition, and also in	8, 425/ 15
teacheth them all these	false	heresies following . . . First, that	8, 425/ 16
clearly proving his exposition	false	. Finally, ye shall find	8, 434/ 9
heresy grounded upon his	false	exposition of Saint John's	8, 441/ 30
this his heresy and	false	exposition of Saint John	8, 442/ 5
is," saith he, "a	false	conclusion that M. More	8, 443/ 9
is so clearly proved	false	that it letteth my	8, 443/ 12
yet suppose that Tyndale's	false	heresy were true, and	8, 450/ 36
tale of Christ, Tyndale's	false	tail is avoided. For	8, 454/ 18
therefore it is a	false	conclusion that M. More	8, 458/ 27
and that he concludeth	false	. And thus -- because	8, 458/ 31
I say is plainly	false	. For surely the thin	8, 459/ 36
the world worship the	false	deceiver Muhammad . . . so Tyndale	8, 465/ 30
also a rabble of	false	, malicious heretics teaching to	8, 465/ 36
tail for a very	false	invented folly. And then	8, 468/ 13
the second is as	false	and as foolish as	8, 468/ 17
and through such folks'	false	persuasions may fall in	8, 468/ 20
the Catholic faith for	false	, from which he goeth	8, 470/ 9
necessary to salvation. Which	false	assertion of his I	8, 472/ 32
in any of the	false	, counterfeited churches of heretics	8, 478/ 17
idols of their own	false	opinions. For which they	8, 484/ 9
hearts, the hypocrisy and	false	thoughts that here lie	8, 485/ 8
speak of his own	false	faith and heresies, or	8, 486/ 1
so hath ever his	false	faith and heresies been	8, 486/ 5

and dieth in a	false	heresy against his holy	8, 488/ 18
on every side foolish,	false	, and naught. For the	8, 488/ 25
faith of his own	false	heresies . . . and not a	8, 491/ 29
and make us read	false	. Ye remember, good readers	8, 492/ 22
of new in his	false	Exposition upon the First	8, 493/ 2
his chapter of his	false	faith "ever assaulted"; which	8, 496/ 6
not in itself so	false	. . . but Tyndale proveth it	8, 497/ 25
the apostles taught, into	false	heresies . . . but also for	8, 498/ 17
words here be very	false	indeed . . . doth yet farther	8, 513/ 14
For if this be	false	, as indeed it is	8, 513/ 17
must needs be as	false	as it; for upon	8, 513/ 19
now . . . then is it	false	that Tyndale told us	8, 514/ 28
he that hath a	false	part to defend never	8, 517/ 7
good, faithful folk, when	false	shrews come, and false	8, 517/ 14
false shrews come, and	false	heretics . . . do by false	8, 517/ 14
false heretics . . . do by	false	doctrine fall from the	8, 517/ 14
sore nuzzled in the	false	heresies, and in their	8, 517/ 18
did after, by the	false	delight of Luther's and	8, 517/ 28
books, fall into their	false	heresies, and held on	8, 517/ 29
him; which is very	false	. For albeit that of	8, 518/ 19
that his conclusions be	false	heresies in the end	8, 522/ 4
they fall away by	false	faith, or faint heart	8, 522/ 29
and were but a	false	excuse of sin, since	8, 525/ 7
finally, put for two	false	intent: one, to glance	8, 527/ 19
I call it. Another	false	intent wherefore Tyndale telleth	8, 528/ 3
their excuse teach us	false	heresies . . . and make us	8, 544/ 13
end! We defy him, . . .	false	wretch that he was	8, 547/ 22
he was, and his	false	doctrine also!" And thereunto	8, 547/ 22
that he called him "	false	wretch," nor no such	8, 548/ 15
hell . . . except it be	false	that our Savior saith	8, 556/ 14
even there, in his	false	exposition of this text	8, 559/ 24
he hath also defined	false	: that is to wit	8, 561/ 5
that he defined it	false	. For the general, Catholic	8, 561/ 22
have faith true or	false	, any faith or none	8, 561/ 23
as it is all	false	. . . proveth yet nothing which	8, 564/ 35
is both full of	false	heresies and also can	8, 567/ 7
while himself showeth what	false	articles he teacheth his	8, 570/ 32
Tyndale's elects feel his	false	faith, the less faith	8, 570/ 34
verily they feel their	false	faith with their very	8, 572/ 16
be good and faithful	false	, faithless wretches, and therefore	8, 572/ 23
known church are very	false-believing	heretics. And also since	8, 240/ 20
to deserve it. This	false-feeling	faith hath Tyndale taken	8, 400/ 26
multitude, not of his	false-framed	elects, but of the	8, 571/ 13
proved us that his	false-framed	elects, nor yet that	8, 572/ 27
have burned up their	false-pricked	books. So was it	8, 143/ 5
at naught all the	false-wrested	Scripture of the false	8, 269/ 23
should not espy the	falsehood	and folly of his	8, 35/ 7
one, folly; the other,	falsehood	. For of his folly	8, 87/ 2
His other motive is	falsehood	, which is the antecedent	8, 87/ 11
labor to put down	falsehood	. . . and Tyndale with his	8, 137/ 36

them in their theft,	falsehood	, and damnable lies; and	8, 138/ 12
that are for their	falsehood	impossible to be proved	8, 158/ 27
plain folly and dissembled	falsehood	well and plainly convicted	8, 188/ 36
then is it great	falsehood	; if he do it	8, 189/ 16
perceiving of both his	falsehood	and his folly, there	8, 218/ 22
his translation. With the	falsehood	whereof, and his false	8, 220/ 16
advantage" in "serving" in "	falsehood	, " mine "obstinate malice against	8, 220/ 22
try between us the	falsehood	of his pestilent heresies	8, 222/ 19
should not see the	falsehood	of his short, sudden	8, 229/ 10
convicted Tyndale of malicious	falsehood	used by him in	8, 240/ 28
should have spied his	falsehood	and found out the	8, 252/ 33
I see well his	falsehood	for which he feigneth	8, 254/ 35
filled up with malice,	falsehood	, and folly. First, he	8, 294/ 24
but for all their	falsehood	, theft, adultery, vow-breaking, treason	8, 572/ 21
these two very plain	falsehoods	: that is to wit	8, 107/ 18
their little, pretty, small	falsehoods	, some little, pretty, small	8, 245/ 2
whereas of truth their	falsehoods	be so great and	8, 245/ 3
neither letted nor ceased	falsely	to insimulate and accuse	8, 3/ 6
that he had so	falsely	abused the King's gracious	8, 17/ 13
hypocrites! Now, when they	falsely	tell them that they	8, 30/ 5
that book that is	falsely	translated for the maintenance	8, 30/ 36
as the devil there	falsely	wrested the scripture of	8, 43/ 33
which words Tyndale would	falsely	wrest awry -- did	8, 129/ 28
texts in Scripture that,	falsely	taken, seemed to make	8, 139/ 7
like manner as he	falsely	translated ecclesia into the	8, 174/ 33
devil hath made him	falsely	to leave out those	8, 191/ 4
by the Gospel, he	falsely	translateth the Gospel . . . ye	8, 229/ 22
-- "If a heretic	falsely	translate the New Testament	8, 230/ 34
-- "If a heretic	falsely	translate the New Testament	8, 231/ 1
meant -- did yet	falsely	rehearse him in their	8, 232/ 4
so doth Tyndale as	falsely	now translate him . . . making	8, 232/ 8
Christ rejected, while he	falsely	translateth the words of	8, 238/ 3
he taketh the sentence	falsely	. For these two be	8, 238/ 9
scriptures or their expositions	falsely	confound the Scripture . . . since	8, 245/ 21
the other part are	falsely	wrested, and his own	8, 267/ 21
be done thereto; and	falsely	defendeth the one by	8, 343/ 10
God -- as he	falsely	meaneth, and in many	8, 420/ 33
in many places as	falsely	for truth affirmeth, where	8, 420/ 34
words of Saint John	falsely	taken and understood --	8, 443/ 34
understood and construed as	falsely	as ever he construed	8, 443/ 36
believe truly and do	falsely	, believe right and live	8, 487/ 1
with his poison of	falsely	preaching the predestination of	8, 499/ 31
And that Tyndale thus	falsely	meaneth by those fair	8, 500/ 4
-- yet that he	falsely	meaneth in either place	8, 501/ 3
he both meaneth very	falsely	and speaketh foolish-wilily. For	8, 518/ 15
no wise. Now, meaning	falsely	thus . . . he useth yet	8, 519/ 18
places, taking them as	falsely	as any heretic can	8, 568/ 22
And Tyndale followeth the	falsest	of them both. And	8, 403/ 23
Satan, and that the	falsest	that ever was wrought	8, 88/ 7
the greatest and the	falsest	, and therefore false miracles	8, 244/ 36

while the clergy hath	falsified	the Scripture, and hired	8, 135/ 18
been false and have	falsified	the Scripture. Now seemeth	8, 151/ 10
allegeth, and hath therein	falsified	the words of our	8, 232/ 30
the scripture which he	falsifieth	openly fighteth against him	8, 173/ 19
a fellow as to	falsify	his own words here	8, 513/ 12
their lies, first with	falsifying	the Scripture, then through	8, 135/ 6
he played also, shamefully	falsifying	Saint Paul, in the	8, 173/ 21
be found to be	familiar	with him there, before	8, 19/ 33
folk of Christ, and	familiars	of our own Christian	8, 123/ 16
simple souls than the	famine	of the dear years	8, 2/ 7
by his most erudite,	famous	books, both in English	8, 26/ 37
Gregory Nazianzen, the great,	famous	old doctor, writing in	8, 128/ 18
and standard of his	famous	authority. But granted now	8, 153/ 10
in his most erudite,	famous	book against Luther, out	8, 225/ 29
have written is but	fantasies	and false. And in	8, 59/ 26
to utter such frantic	fantasies	. For as touching the	8, 76/ 21
take it all for	fantasies	. And in good faith	8, 155/ 24
of their own fond	fantasies	, and turning all honey	8, 178/ 6
his godfather! But these	fantasies	, of his and mine	8, 193/ 5
that is to wit,	fantasies	of their own invention	8, 352/ 31
were any such foolish	fantasy	spoken there . . . it was	8, 116/ 21
men have in their	fantasy	framed . . . which neither Saint	8, 122/ 21
frame all after his	fantasy	, to blaspheme her in	8, 313/ 14
that fell into the	fantasy	, and so no consenting	8, 535/ 24
have they done so	far	against their own conscience	8, 3/ 10
well, and thereby so	far	hath railed against his	8, 3/ 15
book, he retreateth so	far	back that he revoketh	8, 3/ 17
abominable kinds of idolatries . . .	far	exceed and pass, and	8, 4/ 30
secrets . . . and that so	far	forth that he knew	8, 8/ 23
If he have so	far	gone against God's truth	8, 9/ 26
a man's conscience, so	far	forth that he hath	8, 12/ 11
Hitton was walking not	far	off, suspiciously in the	8, 13/ 19
have not spoken so	far	in the matter that	8, 18/ 26
-- and that so	far	that finally he would	8, 20/ 28
that pain for so	far	as he will exact	8, 24/ 27
pestilent writing, may be	far	from infection . . . and thereby	8, 27/ 23
that his doctrine is	far	from the taste of	8, 46/ 17
secrets of God so	far	that "whatsoever God commandeth	8, 47/ 16
so fast and so	far	away but that ye	8, 47/ 30
when he then so	far	contrary thereunto took out	8, 47/ 35
causes, but without any	far	search there offer themselves	8, 48/ 23
them . . . go sometimes too	far	in the searching of	8, 48/ 29
God, and wade so	far	therein . . . that he shall	8, 48/ 31
take himself for so	far	forth renewed with the	8, 61/ 5
man was in heaviness	far	from such wanton things	8, 67/ 18
Christian fasting goeth sometimes	far	above the natural temperance	8, 68/ 7
they show themselves so	far	fallen down that they	8, 76/ 19
showed them not, as	far	forth as the Gospel	8, 80/ 31
fool against confession so	far	yet as Tyndale doth	8, 88/ 20
thing for themselves, as	far	as I have read	8, 101/ 11

he bound himself so	far	. In men such change	8, 105/ 23
writing of holy doctors	far	above a thousand years	8, 109/ 31
new heretics be so	far	from shame . . . that in	8, 119/ 22
-- and namely so	far	that while they come	8, 123/ 17
many terrible sights, so	far	forth that albeit with	8, 128/ 29
fault . . . he must go	far	above his eight hundred	8, 136/ 15
years. For it is	far	above a thousand since	8, 136/ 16
therein Tyndale overmatcheth him	far	, for he saith never	8, 138/ 6
in that signification goeth	far	otherwise. For when he	8, 146/ 22
and less rebellious, and	far	the better in temper	8, 160/ 7
devout folk it seemeth	far	otherwise. But in their	8, 161/ 25
for a profane as	far	forth as they both	8, 167/ 10
that I was then	far	otherwise minded than I	8, 177/ 10
and yet not so	far	neither, by a great	8, 177/ 19
saw my conscience clear,	far	out of any such	8, 180/ 11
aland in any so	far	an island, where he	8, 190/ 5
than was new-found, as	far	as any man may	8, 190/ 12
and mine both, go	far	from the matter. The	8, 193/ 5
feminine sex fall too	far	in "love," namely since	8, 202/ 11
But it is a	far	other thing that paineth	8, 204/ 7
word "knowledge," is very	far	from the Greek word	8, 207/ 3
word exomologesis . . . and as	far	from the Latin word	8, 207/ 4
men were, I ween,	far	off from confessing of	8, 207/ 35
Hebrews shall find it	far	unlike . . . where Saint Paul	8, 212/ 33
of this earth, hath	far	withdrawn its beams. And	8, 227/ 22
of none occasion . . . and	far	from the matter, but	8, 227/ 23
but that ours as	far	pass all theirs, if	8, 252/ 7
is not yet, as	far	as I know, circumcised	8, 252/ 13
draw it never so	far	awry . . . yet will he	8, 258/ 1
we draw it not	far	off, but that the	8, 258/ 23
then goeth he very	far	wide; for the true	8, 265/ 11
he goeth almost as	far	wide; for they will	8, 265/ 14
shall be still as	far	asunder as if they	8, 265/ 23
too clear and too	far	undisputable for any false	8, 266/ 7
his Church in miracles	far	pass him . . . for anger	8, 270/ 18
doctor Saint Jerome so	far	forth reckoned it for	8, 286/ 13
that as for so	far	forth it keepeth the	8, 288/ 16
is not fully so	far	from all reason as	8, 291/ 30
flock they presently so	far	forth declared it . . . that	8, 293/ 26
not fully fallen so	far	in that point . . . but	8, 301/ 13
but in reason as	far	off as the scripture	8, 306/ 34
he layeth therefor is	far	off from the matter	8, 306/ 34
and after laid aside,	far	from the poisoned body	8, 307/ 10
the people's devotion so	far	fallen from our Lady	8, 313/ 10
wherein he sought so	far	. . . that at last he	8, 318/ 9
gone . . . saving for as	far	forth as the church	8, 326/ 26
nothing else but as	far	as they should read	8, 352/ 4
meant by them; so	far	forth that by exposition	8, 362/ 6
have ye heard, as	far	as I can find	8, 364/ 23
yet is Tyndale so	far	beside himself . . . that he	8, 366/ 19

fall they down so	far	that they neither regard	8, 366/ 28
lay dying, being then	far	from the place where	8, 371/ 17
doctors, ye see how	far	they go from Tyndale	8, 374/ 1
doth, and that so	far	forth . . . that whereas God	8, 381/ 11
and would make him	far	overseen where he commanded	8, 387/ 9
angels therein, is very	far	from this matter. Yet	8, 392/ 16
Scripture of God, as	far	forth as of necessity	8, 398/ 29
with us for so	far	. . . but that he meaneth	8, 400/ 15
that he meaneth a	far	further thing where he	8, 400/ 15
both, and yet be	far	from everlasting life. For	8, 403/ 18
articles besides. And thus	far	sufficeth for him to	8, 404/ 25
bringing us once so	far	forward . . . then will he	8, 404/ 27
high wit and learning,	far	surmounting the capacity of	8, 418/ 22
and despiteful circumstances, so	far	off from the door	8, 423/ 16
abomination, withdraw himself so	far	that he shall peradventure	8, 423/ 22
he came before (as	far	as I remember) that	8, 425/ 35
this, fall down so	far	into deadly sin that	8, 431/ 22
plain that we were	far	unwise if we would	8, 433/ 16
forth in sin so	far	that he shall never	8, 433/ 33
than mine own, as	far	as myself can see	8, 436/ 23
both yet may so	far	fall in love with	8, 439/ 23
set by, and so	far	out of his favor	8, 441/ 17
his accustomed guise, as	far	as he can, in	8, 445/ 18
abominable . . . and such as	far	less were deadly and	8, 448/ 5
be he never so	far	gone, and will cause	8, 450/ 2
wrong therein for as	far	forth as pertaineth to	8, 459/ 17
promises only, were so	far	above the belief of	8, 463/ 39
unto mankind; for so	far	go Saint Peter's words	8, 464/ 12
too . . . extending some too	far	and cutting some too	8, 468/ 22
-- and that so	far	forth that he letted	8, 469/ 18
the snow go into	far	passing heat." And yet	8, 487/ 30
I say that as	far	forth as in his	8, 488/ 8
layeth the Scripture very	far	from his matter. But	8, 498/ 32
them, he found them	far	off from the belief	8, 505/ 1
himself is now as	far	off as any of	8, 505/ 2
of them), but also	far	off from the belief	8, 505/ 2
find it many times	far	contrary: that the over-great	8, 512/ 5
and reason is very	far	under his, and as	8, 512/ 31
need to seek so	far	as fifteen hundred years	8, 513/ 36
he be gone too	far	-- yet they forget	8, 518/ 9
here as a thing	far	set and sought, and	8, 521/ 20
manner, as for thus	far	forth, Doctor Ovid describeth	8, 521/ 22
mind -- and the	far	less boldness presuming upon	8, 523/ 13
but upon great occasions	far	above their strength. Secondly	8, 530/ 3
for his faith, as	far	forth as concerneth only	8, 534/ 27
that point, but as	far	as concerneth his faith	8, 535/ 2
his tale be very	far	unlikely, reason were he	8, 536/ 4
he not find, as	far	as I remember, any	8, 537/ 5
and all -- so	far	forth that for the	8, 540/ 14
man is not so	far	fallen into devotion but	8, 541/ 27

indeed, but were very	far	fallen therefrom. For first	8, 542/ 19
them . . . but were so	far	from the belief of	8, 545/ 36
him, and came so	far	forth to say, "He	8, 547/ 19
was, I ween, as	far	from the belief of	8, 548/ 9
the money, he was	far	from railing upon him	8, 548/ 17
love God also, so	far	forth as he will	8, 556/ 21
life neither (for so	far	saith Tyndale now), but	8, 567/ 1
-- yet were he	far	from the proving of	8, 567/ 17
then consider further, how	far	against all reason. Ye	8, 570/ 6
else (which were yet	far	worse) that the very	8, 571/ 28
of Tyndale no such	far-fetched	whys, but a why	8, 187/ 14
Tyndale mean some such	far-fetched	wise invention . . . else can	8, 453/ 24
gear is but a	fardelful	of lies; and that	8, 124/ 13
More This is another	fardelful	of lies; and that	8, 127/ 10
the marks of the	fardels	by which I have	8, 19/ 22
In which things they	fare	as folk that trust	8, 26/ 11
Luther all this, yet	fare	they as though they	8, 53/ 20
them; as these heretics	fare	by the right faith	8, 299/ 3
they say nothing, but	fare	as though they heard	8, 367/ 8
promises . . . Tyndale seemeth to	fare	as the Jews do	8, 465/ 20
his frantic answer he	fared	as Tyndale doth here	8, 318/ 7
signification very secondly, and	fareth	as one that would	8, 146/ 19
writhe and wrestle, and	fareth	foul with himself, to	8, 223/ 12
playeth nothing clean . . . but	fareth	like a juggler that	8, 226/ 31
his own device, he	fareth	like a butterfly fallen	8, 297/ 3
part plain heresy . . . and	fareth	as though himself had	8, 323/ 31
see that this man	fareth	as one that walked	8, 411/ 36
bad -- here he	fareth	as though there were	8, 417/ 12
again. And as it	fareth	in the trances and	8, 521/ 6
the belly -- so	fareth	it likewise in the	8, 521/ 7
elects, we cannot know:	farewell	the force of all	8, 118/ 16
take no heed. Herewith,	farewell	in the Lord Jesus	8, 138/ 34
to say thereto . . . but,	faring	like a frantic fool	8, 318/ 16
in what manner and	fashion	they counsel the people	8, 29/ 29
epistles in such apostolical	fashion	. . . that a man would	8, 40/ 15
fool on such a	fashion	as ye shall see	8, 41/ 38
are in this new	fashion	spiritual; the devil (their	8, 49/ 25
in what lowly, loving	fashion	they serve and suffer	8, 56/ 27
But, now, by this	fashion	, if God gave Tyndale	8, 61/ 23
apparel, and all the	fashion	of the tabernacle, and	8, 79/ 13
under a blasphemous jesting	fashion	, telleth us -- then	8, 82/ 27
handle them after the	fashion	. And first hear how	8, 91/ 36
promises after his own	fashion	. He saith that we	8, 106/ 15
lest, after his customable	fashion	, letting the belief go	8, 107/ 36
see what manner of	fashion	Tyndale teacheth Christ's promises	8, 108/ 12
-- a form and	fashion	of a repentant sinner	8, 122/ 9
and strength hath that	fashion	of blessing that Tyndale	8, 129/ 1
have in such open	fashion	testified and declared themselves	8, 142/ 16
for using of Tyndale's	fashion	in lying, and also	8, 150/ 4
places . . . where haply the	fashion	is more ruffling, and	8, 161/ 34

be pleased with no	fashion	, neither cathedral church nor	8, 162/ 12
I see well no	fashion	can please Tyndale but	8, 162/ 17
would in his fond	fashion	love God and the	8, 174/ 18
such malicious and erroneous	fashion	-- he complaineth that	8, 175/ 6
or lie after such	fashion	as Tyndale telleth me	8, 175/ 20
such a high spiritual	fashion	. . . that they made me	8, 179/ 17
I can no such	fashion	; and therefore letting all	8, 180/ 34
solve after an Oxford	fashion	, with , , and . More Tyndale	8, 196/ 10
it "after an Oxford	fashion	, with concedo, consequentiam, and	8, 196/ 20
own false and fond	fashion	, he should not grant	8, 198/ 9
words after the old	fashion	. . . and take fides for	8, 201/ 7
the affirmative, in this	fashion	-- "If a heretic	8, 230/ 33
this question, in this	fashion	framed, if he will	8, 231/ 4
deduced in such a	fashion	. In the same manner	8, 260/ 32
reverent manner and devout	fashion	used by man therein	8, 277/ 2
other both of one	fashion	. For if he speak	8, 284/ 32
but after their own	fashion	. And therefore, now, whereas	8, 289/ 20
mean in the third	fashion	. . . that is to wit	8, 297/ 6
serve him in such	fashion	as he biddeth us	8, 300/ 8
alter or change the	fashion	of the ceremony, or	8, 307/ 21
him of the same	fashion	? Not do what he	8, 307/ 31
alter and change the	fashion	of the ceremonies, and	8, 308/ 30
this matter of another	fashion	. . . as others of his	8, 313/ 15
have devised a sundry	fashion	, and yet never one	8, 316/ 32
frameth after his fond	fashion	a manner of consecration	8, 316/ 34
expounded on the other	fashion	foreremembered, understanding, in the	8, 353/ 27
thou the form and	fashion	of the wholesome words	8, 360/ 18
or the guise and	fashion	of the Consecration; or	8, 368/ 3
in such false, foolish	fashion	that, among his other	8, 381/ 32
of faith in this	fashion	-- that none error	8, 413/ 3
folk speak in such	fashion	? And yet, though they	8, 439/ 4
not after a sophistical	fashion	, that it were utterly	8, 439/ 28
his riddle on this	fashion	, then he assoileth his	8, 446/ 13
such obscure and doubtful	fashion	that he might have	8, 448/ 17
but with a feeling	fashion	, as the child believeth	8, 461/ 1
once in such a	fashion	attained and gotten that	8, 461/ 4
such a fast feeling	fashion	) can never after err	8, 461/ 6
sins in a right	fashion	is an elect foreseen	8, 488/ 14
handleth it of that	fashion	that he would not	8, 497/ 28
spiritual sentence in this	fashion	. . . Tyndale Oh, how beetle-blind	8, 500/ 27
or faith on that	fashion	. For if he did	8, 507/ 25
he declareth after Tyndale's	fashion	, full clerkly, how some	8, 521/ 24
times, all of one	fashion	; to which five times	8, 556/ 36
all five of one	fashion	concerning his faith, he	8, 557/ 3
hell this foolish fruitless	fashion	of their impenitent "repentance	8, 571/ 3
those outward signs and	fashions	that are written in	8, 79/ 29
all one, and their	fashions	and their faiths and	8, 494/ 33
they have grown so	fast	and sprung up so	8, 2/ 5
stake when he was	fast	bound to it. For	8, 20/ 3
and being sure and	fast	in the true Catholic	8, 26/ 2

I see well, as	fast	as we decay. For	8, 34/ 16
toward God's law, a	fast	faith in the merciful	8, 40/ 6
God send them a "	fast	faith," himself teacheth a	8, 40/ 24
that they should be	fast	in the same: there	8, 40/ 25
whereas he speaketh of "	fast	faith" and then teacheth	8, 42/ 8
words carry you so	fast	and so far away	8, 47/ 30
them certain days to	fast	-- here would Tyndale	8, 61/ 19
and shall break his	fast	at his pleasure; or	8, 62/ 8
wine or keep the	fast	, he shall at the	8, 62/ 9
they have kept the	fast	in sight . . . they shall	8, 62/ 12
to break the strong	fast	upon Good Friday without	8, 62/ 16
which the people should	fast	together. For else, if	8, 62/ 33
that were wont to	fast	many, fast now never	8, 63/ 3
wont to fast many,	fast	now never a one	8, 63/ 3
days, in which folk	fast	together in obedience of	8, 63/ 6
maiden be ashamed to	fast	any day at all	8, 63/ 14
prophets that they should	fast	, and appointed them certain	8, 64/ 24
words confuted. For this	fast	was not for taming	8, 67/ 9
of heaven." Lo, this	fast	was not for to	8, 67/ 17
And I likewise will	fast	with my maidens." Would	8, 67/ 33
amendeth himself -- his	fast	availeth, and is profitable	8, 68/ 18
To say that the	fast	of a Christian man	8, 68/ 22
offenses? Wherefore did they	fast	? For to tame their	8, 69/ 3
others more . . . did not	fast	in this place for	8, 69/ 19
he saith, "When ye	fast	, make not yourselves sad	8, 69/ 27
be perceived that they	fast	. Forsooth, I say unto	8, 69/ 29
God buildeth not so	fast	therewith as himself helpeth	8, 78/ 5
doth in his body	fast	, watch, give alms, and	8, 96/ 18
will I strain him	fast	and sure. For I	8, 118/ 8
unto which he so	fast	cleaveth that ten John	8, 120/ 12
unto which he so	fast	cleaveth that ten John	8, 120/ 26
which they cleave so	fast	that fifteen John the	8, 121/ 26
solemn; but cleave ye	fast	to the faith of	8, 140/ 35
eye, he draweth very	fast	toward it. Now, till	8, 158/ 25
I eat not too	fast	, for choking. Now, if	8, 178/ 25
here, though he wink	fast	. . . is not yet so	8, 188/ 19
is not yet so	fast	asleep as he maketh	8, 188/ 19
good works -- watch,	fast	, pray, give alms, and	8, 204/ 29
do any good work (	fast	, give alms, or other	8, 221/ 6
which point is so	fast	and sure pitched upon	8, 225/ 33
bawl they, never so	fast	), be able to wrest	8, 226/ 2
and proof of his	fast	faith and hope in	8, 277/ 32
he sitteth now as	fast	bound in the chair	8, 301/ 18
here . . . ye may be	fast	and sure he seeth	8, 347/ 13
but biddeth him abide	fast	by those things that	8, 360/ 6
that he should stand	fast	in those things that	8, 360/ 31
we have learned . . . stand	fast	and remember of whom	8, 360/ 36
we the holy Lenten	fast	. . . which these brothels so	8, 365/ 34
flesh; and which holy	fast	these fools in their	8, 365/ 36
writing call the "foolish	fast	." By these have we	8, 365/ 37

in this wise: "Stand	fast	and observe our traditions	8, 368/ 18
Paul, "My brethren, stand	fast	and keep the traditions	8, 369/ 9
he maketh in the	fast	at Whitsuntide, saith in	8, 370/ 1
that he affirmeth for	fast	and sure somewhat more	8, 407/ 16
that we should sometimes	fast	, and otherwise afflict our	8, 409/ 16
sin he never so	fast	, he shall be safe	8, 410/ 36
Spirit of God so	fast	in his heart that	8, 417/ 24
despite of the Lenten	fast	, eat flesh upon Good	8, 423/ 18
good men to stand	fast	always and ever live	8, 437/ 11
keepeth it and cleaveth	fast	unto it, may by	8, 440/ 20
heresies in such a	fast	feeling fashion) can never	8, 461/ 6
and should find him	fast	therein when he would	8, 469/ 32
and believed all, very	fast	and firmly, that it	8, 481/ 23
as firm and as	fast	in the true Christian	8, 504/ 32
also counsel them to	fast	, and forbear women, to	8, 505/ 13
and do alms, and	fast	, and many such other	8, 510/ 8
waiteth, and calleth as	fast	as he calleth upon	8, 518/ 24
easy to entreat to	fast	and forbear . . . but not	8, 521/ 4
that he goeth so	fast	about -- that is	8, 528/ 5
it) from the foolish	fast	of Lent. And thus	8, 572/ 14
the fasts that Moses	fasted	, first for the Law	8, 66/ 1
shirt of hair, he	fasted	and slept in a	8, 66/ 7
words that King Ahab	fasted	not for taming of	8, 66/ 13
from wildness, but he	fasted	for the selfsame cause	8, 66/ 14
the people: "We have	fasted	and prayed to God	8, 67/ 5
mourned many days; I	fasted	also, and prayed before	8, 67/ 15
wanton things; but he	fasted	, as he wept and	8, 67/ 18
Tyndale saith? Nay; they	fasted	and did penance for	8, 69/ 4
and had prayed and	fasted	, they commended them to	8, 69/ 16
bodily lusts. For they	fasted	here for other folk	8, 69/ 21
For albeit that Christ	fasted	forty days and "after	8, 70/ 16
great thing that he	fasted	for the sin of	8, 70/ 20
doubt but that they	fasted	in hunger and thirst	8, 70/ 26
God with fasting . . . they	fasted	but till they were	8, 70/ 29
touched, that many which	fasted	were not in such	8, 71/ 14
punishment too . . . and therefore	fasted	and prayed to save	8, 540/ 5
of God, and so	fastened	in his faith, that	8, 140/ 26
faith of Christ's church	fastened	in our hearts . . . the	8, 361/ 28
and fluttereth, ever the	faster	it hangeth. Now, if	8, 297/ 5
evil; run never the	faster	forth in virtue because	8, 409/ 22
doctrine, ran forth the	faster	because he began later	8, 409/ 23
mesh and entangle himself	faster	and faster therein --	8, 479/ 8
entangle himself faster and	faster	therein -- or wisely	8, 479/ 8
his feet, and hold	faster	after on the man's	8, 526/ 26
already. But when thou	fastest	, anoint thy head and	8, 69/ 30
unto men that thou	fastest	, but unto thy Father	8, 69/ 31
written, "The man that	fasteth	for his sins and	8, 68/ 15
understood that he which	fasteth	and amendeth himself --	8, 68/ 17
that neither prayer nor	fasting	for the souls departed	8, 15/ 2
the keeping of any	fasting	day or holy day	8, 32/ 6

other good work --	fasting	, prayer, or almsdeed --	8, 52/ 5
deny but that prayer,	fasting	, almsdeed, and continence and	8, 54/ 11
be their prayers, their	fasting	, and their almsdeeds, when	8, 54/ 27
of the cause of	fasting	and forbearing meat, and	8, 62/ 2
them break all the	fasting	days too, with laud	8, 62/ 19
that could not on	fasting	days find their meat	8, 62/ 22
and thralldom" of all	fasting	days and all professed	8, 62/ 25
that Tyndale saith (that	fasting	were of God ordained	8, 62/ 30
and appoint certain common	fasting	days in which the	8, 62/ 33
one. And surely if	fasting	were not profitable done	8, 63/ 4
taken away of common	fasting	days, in which folk	8, 63/ 6
conscience, to choose their	fasting	days themselves, not of	8, 63/ 9
men should need few	fasting	days to their pain	8, 63/ 12
to believe that man's	fasting	hath been pleasant to	8, 63/ 25
use. But as for	fasting	, that is another thing	8, 64/ 2
should well know that	fasting	not only for taming	8, 64/ 20
It appeareth also that	fasting	was and is pleasant	8, 64/ 25
how special a thing	fasting	is . . . both our Savior	8, 64/ 31
but by prayer and	fasting	. And of all these	8, 64/ 35
shall he see that	fasting	serveth not only to	8, 65/ 3
let you see: that	fasting	and other bodily affliction	8, 65/ 7
punish ourselves. And that	fasting	is one of the	8, 65/ 33
penance and pain of	fasting	and other affliction willingly	8, 66/ 20
but also punishment, by	fasting	and other affliction, for	8, 66/ 26
if ye continue in	fasting	and praying in the	8, 67/ 22
Eliachim did not esteem	fasting	as Tyndale doth, neither	8, 67/ 25
intent that by their	fasting	they might tame her	8, 67/ 35
that by their devout	fasting	and her maidens' and	8, 67/ 36
saith he, "joined with	fasting	is good." He saith	8, 68/ 5
intemperance, for good Christian	fasting	goeth sometimes far above	8, 68/ 7
prayer the pain of	fasting	, as a thing pleasant	8, 68/ 9
all your heart in	fasting	, weeping, and wailing. Tear	8, 68/ 26
the prophet exhorteth to	fasting	, as he doth to	8, 68/ 28
and punish themselves with	fasting	and other afflictions voluntarily	8, 68/ 37
in this matter of	fasting	; but these few may	8, 69/ 10
but by prayer and	fasting	." The holy evangelist Luke	8, 69/ 14
their devout prayers and	fasting	, should give increase of	8, 69/ 24
punish their body with	fasting	? Which one place --	8, 70/ 1
for the merit of	fasting	-- though it might	8, 70/ 2
punish the flesh with	fasting	, that they do not	8, 70/ 8
face of God with	fasting	. . . they fasted but till	8, 70/ 29
the pain of the	fasting	was only to tame	8, 70/ 30
of the authorities for	fasting	be alleged in the	8, 71/ 1
will say that the	fasting	serveth but to keep	8, 71/ 8
taming of the body,	fasting	and our pain taken	8, 71/ 18
that he gladly by	fasting	and other affliction putteth	8, 71/ 38
content of himself by	fasting	and other affliction willingly	8, 72/ 5
see man follow by	fasting	and other penance . . . and	8, 72/ 15
sins, by penance-doing, with	fasting	, prayer, almsdeed, or any	8, 89/ 1
his flesh, with prayer,	fasting	, and all manner of	8, 112/ 8

his flesh, with prayer,	fasting	, and all manner of	8, 112/ 15
our flesh with prayer,	fasting	, and all manner of	8, 112/ 23
our flesh with prayer,	fasting	, and all godly living	8, 112/ 27
fleshly lusts with prayer,	fasting	, and much godly living	8, 112/ 31
watch and prayers, in	fasting	and forbearing meat. He	8, 122/ 16
all your heart, in	fasting	, in weeping, and wailing	8, 214/ 21
holy days nor the	fasting	days no man need	8, 221/ 1
if we speak of	fasting	the Lent or other	8, 253/ 8
folk while they be	fasting	. And in like wise	8, 322/ 6
works, against all religion,	fasting	, prayer, devotion, saints, ceremonies	8, 337/ 18
kept holy days and	fasting	days, and believed all	8, 481/ 22
works -- not in	fasting	, praying, alms, or any	8, 484/ 15
own continence, almsdeed, and	fasting	, and all their other	8, 506/ 4
is more and more	fastly	confirmed . . . and without which	8, 295/ 33
of that he so	fastly	before hath affirmed, while	8, 473/ 8
to break all those	fasts	privily, where the weak	8, 62/ 13
now in the common	fasts	do tame the flesh	8, 62/ 35
of Scripture. First, the	fasts	that Moses fasted, first	8, 66/ 1
also -- were those	fasts	for nothing but for	8, 66/ 4
will bring all these	fasts	in question -- yet	8, 70/ 24
first Tyndale's New Testament,	father	of them all by	8, 6/ 3
Cardinal, and the Reverend	Father	Cuthbert, then bishop of	8, 8/ 25
before the Most Reverend	Father	in God the Archbishop	8, 13/ 25
as by the Reverend	Father	the Bishop of Rochester	8, 13/ 27
scruple at all. His	father	and his mother, he	8, 14/ 2
to answer good young	Father	Frith . . . which now suddenly	8, 34/ 11
I -- matched with	Father	Frith alone, be now	8, 34/ 13
three, three days ere	Father	Frith was born . . . had	8, 34/ 17
little as much as	Father	Frith hath now. Howbeit	8, 34/ 18
I shall leave young	Father	Frith in his pride	8, 34/ 18
go further with young	Father	Frith, and touch, if	8, 34/ 27
Friar Luther, the very	father	of their whole sect	8, 40/ 30
a lewd sport, but	Father	Tyndale here writeth much	8, 41/ 18
the punishment to the	father	and mother, and so	8, 56/ 19
their punishment to the	father	and the mother" --	8, 57/ 10
the punishment to the	father	and mother' and '	8, 58/ 11
at all. If our	father	Tyndale had been in	8, 61/ 26
the stead of our	father	Adam . . . he should never	8, 61/ 27
fastest, but unto thy	Father	, which is in secret	8, 69/ 32
in secret. And thy	Father	, that seeth in secret	8, 69/ 32
Now, if our spiritual	father	Tyndale had been there	8, 79/ 34
God gave our first	father	and mother in Paradise	8, 85/ 24
he therein exclude Tyndale's	father	and his mother, and	8, 97/ 19
the name of the	Father	and the Son and	8, 98/ 5
the world, unto his	Father	in heaven, an acceptable	8, 108/ 30
offered up to his	Father	for his people by	8, 111/ 30
the Godhead of the	Father	and the Holy Ghost	8, 117/ 36
holily soever it pleaseth	Father	Tyndale here preach in	8, 123/ 20
Cross . . . as the natural	father	or the godfather blesseth	8, 127/ 28
devilish Dialogue of the	Father	and the Son, and	8, 142/ 22

I another ancient, sad	father	also: one that they	8, 152/ 8
as a good, godly	father	of his abundant charity	8, 179/ 6
not now confess to	Father	Tyndale, because he saith	8, 179/ 24
the ground without our	Father	that is in heaven	8, 190/ 4
exhort him as his	father	, though himself was bishop	8, 191/ 16
the "visors" of the	Father	, the Son, and the	8, 201/ 10
him by his ghostly	father	. . . be not enjoined unto	8, 208/ 35
all the commandments of	father	and mother, prelate and	8, 208/ 37
solve as whether the	father	be elder than the	8, 224/ 7
son elder than his	father	. For the whole Scripture	8, 224/ 8
to man, from the	father	to the son by	8, 225/ 2
17, "Sanctify them, O	Father	, through thy truth. And	8, 228/ 13
three Persons -- the	Father	, Son, and Holy Ghost	8, 236/ 24
the promise of my	Father	upon you . . . but tarry	8, 238/ 25
the witness of the	Father	himself . . . yet was it	8, 239/ 16
the works which his	Father	made him work as	8, 239/ 29
the witness of his	Father	himself -- which notwithstanding	8, 239/ 29
unto you from the	Father	, which is the Spirit	8, 239/ 36
that proceedeth of the	Father	, he shall bear witness	8, 239/ 37
The works which my	Father	hath given me to	8, 241/ 27
of me that my	Father	sent me." Will ye	8, 241/ 29
hateth me hateth my	Father	." Now, though this be	8, 241/ 34
both me and my	Father	." Thus have I clearly	8, 242/ 5
equal God with his	Father	and their Holy Spirit	8, 243/ 11
first of their fleshly	father	and mother, and after	8, 244/ 15
the word of his	Father	, and by his own	8, 262/ 27
equal God with his	Father	. Suppose me, therefore, I	8, 266/ 19
of the Lord the	Father	and his only-begotten Son	8, 268/ 22
a god as his	Father	, as the popish preachers	8, 268/ 24
though it were his	father	. And also, if Tyndale	8, 305/ 17
raileth against the Reverend	Father	my Lord Bishop of	8, 324/ 15
faith. And now will	Father	Tyndale that every obstinate	8, 342/ 1
Scripture . . . and that his	Father	bore witness of him	8, 347/ 21
the plants which the	Father	of heaven planteth by	8, 359/ 15
cleric and old, ancient	father	Origen; wherewith, as I	8, 367/ 16
this transitory life my	father	and mother, and under	8, 373/ 3
and under thee, my	Father	, and my mother the	8, 373/ 4
the name of the	Father	and the Son and	8, 376/ 14
truth of God the	Father	, which cannot lie, hath	8, 390/ 18
truth of God the	Father	, which cannot lie, hath	8, 399/ 32
were equal with the	Father	and the Son, for	8, 407/ 3
of himself unto his	Father	upon the cross is	8, 408/ 36
a liar himself and	father	of all such liars	8, 416/ 37
unto thee, but my	Father	that is in heaven	8, 418/ 6
heresies . . . but thine own	father	, the devil that is	8, 418/ 9
was begotten by his	father	, he was therefore begotten	8, 421/ 3
therefore begotten of his	father	only, without any mother	8, 421/ 3
the devil is the	father	of evil folk, and	8, 434/ 26
Ye be of your	father	the devil, and his	8, 434/ 28
all, by our Holy	Father	the Pope's leave, so	8, 457/ 23

equal God with the	Father	, by which three -	8, 462/ 33
God equal with the	Father	, it is no promise	8, 462/ 34
our Savior said, the	Father	in heaven had himself	8, 465/ 11
of Christ with his	Father	and the Holy Ghost	8, 481/ 18
the Kingdom to the	Father	. And as for every	8, 486/ 12
good child whom the	father	and mother have taught	8, 488/ 30
and wisdom loveth his	father	and all his commandments	8, 488/ 31
showed him that his	father	loveth him, and that	8, 488/ 32
profit, and that his	father	commandeth him nothing for	8, 488/ 34
any need that his	father	hath thereof, but seeketh	8, 488/ 35
to play also, forgetting	father	and mother, all their	8, 489/ 4
hath again unto his	father	, and the obedient mind	8, 489/ 7
persuade him that his	father	will cast him away	8, 489/ 14
to return unto his	father	again; fear and dread	8, 489/ 16
the goodness of his	father	and his old kindness	8, 489/ 20
he believeth that his	father	will not cast him	8, 489/ 22
the voice of his	father	that all is forgiven	8, 489/ 28
the nurture of his	father	and his mother, and	8, 491/ 9
his remembrance . . . and, forgetting	father	and mother and all	8, 491/ 14
either home with his	father	or to school with	8, 491/ 21
his mother, poisoning his	father	, and murdering his brother	8, 492/ 6
his mother, poisoneth his	father	, and murdereth his brother	8, 493/ 28
malice borne to his	father	, but of unnatural affection	8, 494/ 7
the poisoning of his	father	grew not of anger	8, 494/ 8
old kindness of the	father	cannot let the good	8, 495/ 15
the voice of his	father	that all is forgiven	8, 495/ 19
the voice of his	Father	granting remission set his	8, 495/ 29
the voice of his	Father	afterward, not written before	8, 496/ 2
mouth of his ghostly	father	upon his humble shrift	8, 496/ 3
good child, whom his	father	taught nurture and wisdom	8, 496/ 29
of hanging if his	father	caught him . . . and yet	8, 496/ 32
the begetting of his	father	. For, saith Paul, it	8, 500/ 31
the begetting of his	father	"! For here ye see	8, 502/ 24
begetting of his own	father	. . . I see not wherefore	8, 502/ 27
above, descending from the	Father	of lights." And Saint	8, 503/ 28
begetting of his own	father	. . . wherein the son's will	8, 504/ 7
begetting of his own	father	-- or else would	8, 505/ 35
care of a kind	father	waiteth upon his son	8, 518/ 7
him too before my	Father	which is in heaven	8, 542/ 8
him also before my	Father	which is in heaven	8, 544/ 2
begetting of his own	father	. And his mercy waiteth	8, 566/ 28
truth of God the	Father	, which cannot lie, hath	8, 567/ 34
to pray for his	father's	soul? Or what can	8, 4/ 19
pray thereon for his	father's	soul. In their calendar	8, 10/ 23
to judge our Holy	Father's	secrets, and not to	8, 129/ 23
Lazarus sent into his	father's	house to give his	8, 274/ 34
though they love their	father's	commandments, yet break them	8, 460/ 12
and that all his	father's	precepts are unto his	8, 488/ 33
faith unto all his	father's	promises, and loveth all	8, 488/ 36
the knowledge of his	father's	kindness, the faith of	8, 489/ 6

of loss of his	father's	love, and of punishment	8, 489/ 17
he hath in his	father's	goodness, and, as it	8, 489/ 18
the trust in his	father's	promises, for which he	8, 491/ 11
remember themselves and their	Father's	former kindness, and be	8, 494/ 24
the remembrance of his	father's	old goodness . . . and so	8, 496/ 34
boy, and heard his	father's	voice of forgiveness . . . which	8, 496/ 35
his remembrance of his	father's	goodness . . . is for fear	8, 497/ 8
for fear of his	father's	anger glad to go	8, 497/ 8
other friends of his	father's	, and pray them to	8, 497/ 9
unto saints as his	Father's	friends, and prayeth them	8, 497/ 16
refuseth them? Among which	fatherly	cure and care for	8, 522/ 34
that all those holy	fathers	were reputed for good	8, 46/ 32
belief that those holy	fathers	were; and as I	8, 134/ 13
their chief holy, spiritual	fathers	and holy, spiritual mothers	8, 135/ 13
pack of the principal	fathers	of all their frantic	8, 138/ 27
and believe the old	fathers	that ye see be	8, 140/ 36
to their old holy	fathers	before. And thus hath	8, 275/ 17
that the good holy	fathers	that were in divers	8, 339/ 36
neither themselves nor their	fathers	could bear them. Thus	8, 353/ 33
that all the old	fathers	were in this matter	8, 367/ 21
authority of the old	fathers	, and the custom of	8, 370/ 19
the other old holy	fathers	from the apostles' days	8, 395/ 4
see that these holy	fathers	and authors of these	8, 442/ 33
But like holy spiritual	fathers	born again of God	8, 457/ 4
friends and good ghostly	fathers	, have yet lain long	8, 468/ 8
begin to reform that	fault	the sooner . . . God shall	8, 2/ 29
fail but if our	fault	be amended to send	8, 5/ 2
words I lay no	fault	. But albeit a man	8, 50/ 25
though he found no	fault	but in that the	8, 75/ 33
sensible sacraments, except the	fault	be in himself, receiveth	8, 77/ 1
sacrament will find no	fault	at all. But meseemeth	8, 84/ 2
be now, upon this	fault	found, be provided upon	8, 92/ 28
a chief and principal	fault	, that we take it	8, 123/ 2
find this for a	fault	. . . he must go far	8, 136/ 15
that I find the	fault	in. But first, to	8, 143/ 32
If Tyndale had found	fault	with anything that is	8, 161/ 33
would I find no	fault	with him in that	8, 162/ 1
that I find the	fault	not in that he	8, 169/ 13
congregation." This is the	fault	that I find, and	8, 169/ 22
shall soon amend the	fault	. But I have one	8, 175/ 19
though through their own	fault	) take any harm of	8, 178/ 16
Howbeit, I spied my	fault	since, long ere M	8, 181/ 12
that he perceived his	fault	himself before, and amended	8, 181/ 23
the change none other	fault	but folly . . . it should	8, 188/ 7
know it for no	fault	, then is it great	8, 189/ 14
I had found a	fault	with him because he	8, 199/ 6
whereas I find the	fault	in this: that he	8, 199/ 8
so thought. But the	fault	I found -- as	8, 201/ 25
love." This was the	fault	that I found. And	8, 201/ 30
find with him the	fault	for changing "grace" into	8, 203/ 5

telling of our own	fault	, and namely of our	8, 207/ 14
proper place where the	fault	is by some other	8, 207/ 16
the denying of his	fault	that is laid before	8, 207/ 20
will not acknowledge his	fault	," or "He will not	8, 207/ 20
be acknown of his	fault	." And therefore is this	8, 207/ 21
we would never find	fault	in this point. But	8, 257/ 37
other, since that for	fault	of Baptism salvation faileth	8, 260/ 4
faileth, and not for	fault	of housel. But as	8, 260/ 4
first hearing find no	fault	therein, but mistake him	8, 300/ 28
have." Lo the great	fault	that Tyndale findeth in	8, 319/ 26
if that some other	fault	made it lose the	8, 327/ 16
followed not, but the	fault	were fully forgiven. And	8, 451/ 9
undoubtedly through their own	fault	fall from the grace	8, 452/ 7
their mind by the	fault	of their own free	8, 452/ 14
rage! For without the	fault	of their own free	8, 452/ 29
one, and all for	fault	of such a feeling	8, 458/ 7
understand no preaching. Another	fault	is that the thing	8, 499/ 12
and reason, but through	fault	of the froward will	8, 512/ 26
his faith and his	fault	, M. Thomas Bilney. Which	8, 517/ 26
And then putting the	fault	of his fall in	8, 525/ 3
and then without our	fault	withdraw his grace without	8, 525/ 23
should he feel the	fault	. . . and from the very	8, 526/ 9
he find his own	fault	and look better to	8, 526/ 25
them, without their own	fault	first begun, to fall	8, 527/ 5
his hand without their	fault	were, in manner, not	8, 527/ 8
from them without their	fault	, and then leaveth them	8, 528/ 9
was rebuked and his	fault	told him -- he	8, 529/ 6
was ever out of	fault	and not blameworthy, neither	8, 529/ 18
be, without their own	fault	, stronger than they . . . and	8, 531/ 14
withdraweth but in the	fault	of our own will	8, 532/ 7
thrice of some one	fault	, and defended it full	8, 532/ 26
had showed him his	fault	. . . his will must needs	8, 535/ 18
suffered through his own	fault	to fall therefrom, by	8, 549/ 18
by reason of their	faultless	feebleness, carry them clean	8, 531/ 15
judge and amend our	faults	ourselves . . . according to the	8, 65/ 28
findeth Tyndale two great	faults	for which he saith	8, 92/ 32
therefore, that for these	faults	the fruit of the	8, 93/ 9
marketh all other men's	faults	and leaveth his own	8, 138/ 20
into such open, beastly	faults	, friars and nuns creeping	8, 139/ 18
Saint Jerome found some	faults	in his works --	8, 152/ 32
were there any such	faults	found in his writing	8, 153/ 1
granted now that those	faults	were his which were	8, 153/ 11
touch and reprove such	faults	and follies as he	8, 177/ 6
from confessing of their	faults	themselves of their own	8, 207/ 36
we should take their	faults	for much the slighter	8, 490/ 27
child, as though their	faults	were all but childishness	8, 490/ 30
falleth Tyndale in two	faults	. One is that these	8, 499/ 8
be rebuked and their	faults	told them, they repent	8, 532/ 13
and favor? Now, the	faults	that are common to	8, 570/ 26
such as he found	faulty	himself -- and also	8, 153/ 19

whereof they were now	faulty	when they refused to	8, 241/ 37
him suddenly such a	favor	, and so great a	8, 13/ 16
was he, after much	favor	showed him, and much	8, 15/ 31
so much the more	favor	was there minded him	8, 17/ 10
likely to have had	favor	showed him. But when	8, 18/ 10
that with such foolish	favor	and such blind affection	8, 25/ 13
their own lust, in	favor	whereof they sinfully study	8, 63/ 18
and increase of God's	favor	; which thing is the	8, 65/ 12
of his grace and	favor	among them. Finally, what	8, 69/ 24
should be in his	favor	and ascribed thereby into	8, 79/ 24
Tyndale here preach in	favor	of the Turks . . . a	8, 123/ 21
Tyndale in the Turks'	favor	speaketh against those that	8, 123/ 26
love," and "grace" into "	favor	," "confession" into "knowledge," and	8, 143/ 11
he did it in	favor	of the worse kind	8, 174/ 13
proper taunt that I	favor	him of likelihood for	8, 176/ 13
betrayed Christ for any	favor	that he bore to	8, 178/ 22
nuns. Against Tyndale's Translating "	Favor	" Instead of "Grace" Tyndale	8, 202/ 20
because I turn into "	favor	," and not into "grace	8, 202/ 22
grace" . . . saying that "every	favor	is not grace," and	8, 202/ 23
and that "in some	favor	there is but little	8, 202/ 24
understand no great godly	favor	; and in universities there	8, 202/ 26
and setting in of "	favor	." And I pray you	8, 202/ 30
chapter is "Why '	Favor	' and Not '	8, 202/ 32
for changing "grace" into "	favor	" where the Scripture speaketh	8, 203/ 6
-- albeit that God's	favor	is never but good	8, 203/ 8
his grace and his	favor	not always one . . . but	8, 203/ 9
giveth grace for his	favor	. . . and favoereth for his	8, 203/ 11
mercy . . . and yet his	favor	and his mercy not	8, 203/ 12
imperishable Gratiaconsummans grace and	favor	of God: this final	8, 205/ 13
full restitution to God's	favor	-- yet there remaineth	8, 210/ 8
the restitution to God's	favor	, and the eternality of	8, 210/ 30
falleth out of God's	favor	and the state of	8, 215/ 31
the false pretext of	favor	to God's writing, blasphemeth	8, 381/ 13
unto his love and	favor	. And this faith is	8, 402/ 22
to keep them in	favor	, and that they sin	8, 408/ 32
elects, and in his	favor	, and ever shall be	8, 412/ 33
than only by his	favor	and grace -- which	8, 422/ 19
and God's right special	favor	, yet said he unto	8, 429/ 18
far out of his	favor	, that no repentance, no	8, 441/ 18
bring them in his	favor	. Against which fond and	8, 441/ 20
they be in his	favor	, and be true chosen	8, 447/ 23
sin out of thy	favor	, nor never stand out	8, 458/ 3
his grace, help, and	favor	, and be before them	8, 505/ 24
of persons or partial	favor	, indifferently . . . till he, either	8, 522/ 31
himself over-great in God's	favor	. . . and thereby fall into	8, 524/ 9
never out of the	favor	of God, not even	8, 570/ 13
God's especial grace and	favor	? Now, the faults that	8, 570/ 25
faith or credence or	favorable	hearing; namely since there	8, 140/ 2
God hath maintained and	favor	; and good, godly men	8, 136/ 21
shame! He should have	favor	and forborne him somewhat	8, 152/ 28

one . . . but he both	favoreth	for his grace and	8, 203/ 10
for his favor . . . and	favoreth	for his mercy . . . and	8, 203/ 11
infected and killed, I	fear	me, more seely simple	8, 2/ 7
now beginneth. For I	fear	me surely that except	8, 2/ 28
man fled hence for	fear	of such harm as	8, 19/ 24
harm thereby. But I	fear	me more of his	8, 74/ 20
said true as I	fear	that he lieth. If	8, 90/ 26
why we should greatly	fear	to grant and agree	8, 101/ 26
now give over, for	fear	lest infidels as Turks	8, 109/ 32
word again afterward for	fear	, when he saw his	8, 122/ 34
is out of such	fear	, is, as it seemeth	8, 122/ 36
trust, greatly need to	fear	the great word that	8, 123/ 25
so strait . . . that would	fear	to kill a flea	8, 125/ 22
last the terror and	fear	so sore increased that	8, 128/ 30
in many a sudden	fear	of the fiend. And	8, 129/ 4
cause in himself to	fear	that his Christian faith	8, 135/ 1
lawful matrimony: I nothing	fear	your judgment in this	8, 140/ 24
of belief, for any	fear	lest it should fall	8, 154/ 32
fond railing anything to	fear	to use the devout	8, 158/ 28
somewhat better than I	fear	me they be both	8, 164/ 20
truth I no more	fear	to speak . . . than against	8, 179/ 34
now much need to	fear	. For likewise as from	8, 187/ 5
ordinary justice . . . lest, the	fear	of all pain utterly	8, 210/ 15
help me God, I	fear	be very near his	8, 270/ 12
from hell. Tyndale "To	fear	men with," thou wilt	8, 287/ 33
belief of purgatory to	fear	men with." What fool	8, 288/ 1
For Tyndale's belief cannot	fear	folk, no more than	8, 288/ 2
word -- what great	fear	can there be of	8, 288/ 26
stand out of the	fear	of purgatory. For likewise	8, 288/ 30
all that, cause to	fear	both purgatory and hell	8, 288/ 33
three halfpence out of	fear	of purgatory, but ever	8, 289/ 3
ever hath cause to	fear	it. For no man	8, 289/ 4
hope. And if the	fear	of purgatory were so	8, 289/ 8
-- then were the	fear	of hell gone too	8, 289/ 9
writing of them for	fear	lest the heathen should	8, 291/ 3
was less cause to	fear	, and why they wrote	8, 292/ 22
was more cause to	fear	-- since he cannot	8, 292/ 23
The lack whereof I	fear	me will make more	8, 319/ 38
those words only for	fear	that he had . . . lest	8, 348/ 28
their idols. And for	fear	thereof he said unto	8, 348/ 33
shall not Tyndale so	fear	me therewith . . . but that	8, 367/ 19
of the which they	fear	lest they should thereby	8, 390/ 15
great cause hath to	fear	and mistrust all his	8, 400/ 4
every man may well	fear	that the works which	8, 401/ 28
to take away that	fear	, and to make men	8, 404/ 22
I warrant you, and	fear	no death, for you	8, 413/ 6
hath good cause to	fear	and temper his hope	8, 425/ 3
not proud thereof, but	fear	." There sheweth Saint Paul	8, 430/ 10
it hath cause to	fear	, because he may by	8, 430/ 13
man stand in great	fear	to sin, how great	8, 433/ 35

and ever live in	fear	of falling . . . but if	8, 437/ 11
the devil would not	fear	to set his flesh	8, 444/ 17
and not for any	fear	of hell . . . which fear	8, 456/ 11
fear of hell . . . which	fear	is but servile and	8, 456/ 11
eye . . . that I nothing	fear	but that every wise	8, 468/ 12
God, I very greatly	fear	is now very near	8, 478/ 19
unto his father again;	fear	and dread of rebuke	8, 489/ 16
hangman," tormenting of conscience,	fear	of destruction, and almost	8, 491/ 26
catching a fall for	fear	, and at last, with	8, 495/ 28
despair of life for	fear	of hanging if his	8, 496/ 31
father's goodness . . . is for	fear	of his father's anger	8, 497/ 8
latter end, when cold	fear	of death hath quenched	8, 516/ 37
end, when the cold	fear	of death hath quenched	8, 517/ 21
to be meek and	fear	a fall than to	8, 523/ 27
pride for lack of	fear	mingled with his hope	8, 524/ 10
his repentance likely to	fear	that he was naught	8, 524/ 19
from him for any	fear	of any such pride	8, 524/ 22
for faint hope, and	fear	, he fall the less	8, 529/ 30
of them; nor, I	fear	me, Tyndale neither, as	8, 538/ 4
with him, and the	fear	of their own death	8, 541/ 10
sword of temptations, with	fear	, sorrow, mourning, and weeping	8, 541/ 17
heart but if no	fear	can let us to	8, 542/ 4
of his death and "	fear	" of their own, that	8, 542/ 23
Savior, saving for "the	fear	of their own death	8, 543/ 22
before forbidden them such	fear	of temporal death upon	8, 543/ 23
he said unto them, "	Fear	ye not them that	8, 543/ 25
you whom you shall	fear	. Fear you him which	8, 543/ 27
whom you shall fear.	Fear	you him which, when	8, 543/ 27
putting away of that	fear	of death by which	8, 543/ 34
by which folk for	fear	of death would forbear	8, 543/ 35
forsake our Savior for	fear	of temporal death, were	8, 544/ 14
admit for us, I	fear	me, the excuse of	8, 544/ 16
at the last, when	fear	, sorrow, and wondering had	8, 547/ 23
sin of which they	fear	that they shall be	8, 563/ 28
sin of which they	fear	that they shall be	8, 567/ 31
too, till the "cold	fear	of death" turn them	8, 570/ 3
is it to be	feared	that for the receipt	8, 4/ 36
punishment which else he	feared	would fall upon his	8, 66/ 18
purgatory need to be	feared	when we go hence	8, 89/ 36
manslaughter both . . . while he	feared	not to tempt our	8, 444/ 18
than other men's belief	feareth	Tyndale; nor Tyndale is	8, 288/ 3
afraid, that all their	fearful	illusions failed and vanished	8, 128/ 35
for all Tyndale's high,	fearful	charge, is so little	8, 180/ 6
presumptuous hope or foolish,	fearful	despair . . . either weening that	8, 433/ 18
still with them . . . yet	fearing	that by the casting	8, 423/ 1
which when he hath	fearless	long continued . . . he waxeth	8, 487/ 17
the triumph, the great	feast	and glory of Tyndale's	8, 33/ 3
celebrated with a solemn	feast	; and whatsoever thing we	8, 370/ 32
cometh forth with his	feat	proper taunt that I	8, 176/ 13
his disciples assay some	feat	here. But I trust	8, 483/ 15

not worth the least	feather	of a wild goose's	8, 300/ 16
to blow away a	feather	. Then would ye ween	8, 530/ 36
trust, the most glorious	feathers	from his gay peacock's	8, 34/ 29
hath found out so	featly	that pretty scoff that	8, 203/ 3
false cast of juggling,	featly	conveyed himself out of	8, 312/ 34
the twenty-third day of	February	. . . and have put out	8, 12/ 31
Bathsheba, stood still and	fed	his devilish delight in	8, 537/ 28
into "elders" is as	feeble	to stick to as	8, 186/ 14
I tell you, so	feeble	in this point whereupon	8, 226/ 3
foundation is, and how	feeble	his building is that	8, 281/ 36
as faint and as	feeble	as it is, he	8, 295/ 4
how sore, and how	feeble	his argument is . . . by	8, 335/ 14
all. For whereas his	feeble	argument before-touched was but	8, 335/ 20
is this argument more	feeble	yet than the other	8, 336/ 5
have sinned, faith is	feeble	. When wrong is done	8, 485/ 11
it with examples so	feeble	and so dim that	8, 490/ 12
easily that they be "	feeble	" sometimes in temptation, and	8, 490/ 19
so frail and so	feeble	in temptations that, through	8, 492/ 3
in making of that	feeble	and unlawful reason. Tyndale's	8, 506/ 25
they needs be weak,	feeble	, and frail. And so	8, 531/ 6
matter very faint and	feeble	, and that by reason	8, 553/ 24
no weak conscience of	feeble-faithed	folk offended. Whereas undoubtedly	8, 351/ 28
Whose strength in man's	febleness	so worketh with the	8, 453/ 10
soft examples of infirmity,	febleness	, imperfection, and frailty, Tyndale	8, 491/ 35
the lightness, frailty, and	febleness	of David -- as	8, 530/ 34
reason of their own	febleness	. Nay, forsooth. For here	8, 531/ 2
by reason of their	febleness	. And their febleness cometh	8, 531/ 8
their febleness. And their	febleness	cometh of the withdrawing	8, 531/ 9
reason of their faultless	febleness	, carry them clean away	8, 531/ 15
the faith be the	feebler	and be overcome and	8, 413/ 4
elder also, that ye	feed	the flock of Christ	8, 183/ 14
elder also, that ye	feed	the flock of Christ	8, 185/ 19
in that he saith "	feed	Christ's flock," he meaneth	8, 185/ 20
been as willing to	feed	as to shear, we	8, 317/ 19
were as willing to	feed	as to shear, we	8, 319/ 24
us in darkness, and	feed	us forth with his	8, 390/ 36
now to delight in	feeding	their souls of the	8, 2/ 16
the time of usual	feeding	of the flesh about	8, 64/ 28
that the slackness of	feeding	hath caused so many	8, 319/ 30
shall well perceive and	feel	by the increase of	8, 2/ 30
their flesh, when themselves	feel	it begin to boil	8, 63/ 11
he suffered him to	feel	no part thereof. And	8, 66/ 22
their clothes, where they	feel	it not, but in	8, 68/ 30
their hearts, where they	feel	it thoroughly . . . so that	8, 68/ 32
fire that he shall	feel	the fervor of that	8, 102/ 15
therein . . . the more devotion	feel	they themselves therewith in	8, 160/ 5
in their sight, they	feel	their passions appeased . . . as	8, 160/ 11
that every man shall	feel	with his fingers' ends	8, 314/ 22
Tyndale's teaching . . . shall soon	feel	that all his holy	8, 394/ 29
they once in faith	feel	themselves stand, they need	8, 430/ 4

great faith soever he	feel	. . . yet if we begin	8, 433/ 36
he saith that they	feel	themselves to believe in	8, 447/ 20
any good works; and	feel	and be sure that	8, 447/ 22
and his fellows do	feel	, by their feeling faith	8, 449/ 34
thus we learn and	feel	that there is no	8, 485/ 15
learn to find and	feel	that there is no	8, 486/ 17
faith . . . which, though he	feel	it not because he	8, 493/ 21
strength, to make them	feel	that there is no	8, 522/ 11
fall not, because they	feel	it still though they	8, 522/ 21
it still though they	feel	it not. But what	8, 522/ 21
for then should he	feel	the fault . . . and from	8, 526/ 9
not what affections they	feel	. . . for I am none	8, 538/ 3
fain to let them	feel	him and to eat	8, 541/ 23
and to "let them	feel	him" . . . is not all	8, 542/ 25
this they believe and	feel	"without any respect of	8, 563/ 30
feeling" faith whereby they	feel	surely that they shall	8, 566/ 22
faith that thereby they	feel	, or else ween they	8, 566/ 33
or else ween they	feel	, that they cannot be	8, 566/ 34
thus they believe and	feel	without any respect of	8, 567/ 33
more that Tyndale's elects	feel	his false faith, the	8, 570/ 34
that they should thereby	feel	that spiritual folk should	8, 571/ 30
they think verily they	feel	their false faith with	8, 572/ 16
fire as he now	feeleth	the heat of his	8, 102/ 16
now that Tyndale well	feeleth	that since the evangelists	8, 310/ 14
written. And therefore Tyndale	feeleth	full well how near	8, 310/ 33
fingers' ends that Tyndale	feeleth	neither faith, learning, reason	8, 314/ 22
holy "feeling faith," that	feeleth	always full forgiveness, without	8, 400/ 24
of this faith that	feeleth	that folk should need	8, 402/ 30
is very sure, and	feeleth	well, by his feeling	8, 450/ 1
his heart that he	feeleth	nothing thereof . . . he consenteth	8, 492/ 34
a person as God	feeleth	him faint and little	8, 526/ 16
when a wanton child	feeleth	once a fall, and	8, 526/ 23
upon him when he	feeleth	in himself no more	8, 529/ 13
a sick man oftentimes	feeleth	the taste of his	8, 529/ 15
him in which he	feeleth	in himself no more	8, 538/ 1
a sick man oftentimes	feeleth	the taste of his	8, 538/ 2
good-faithful man very well	feeleth	that the more that	8, 570/ 34
and given them a	feeling	faith of the mercy	8, 145/ 8
at all. And Tyndale,	feeling	full well that this	8, 272/ 1
wise -- and his "	feeling	faith" therewith when I	8, 314/ 21
labor for knowledge, understanding,	feeling	," and "beware" of "hypocrisy	8, 327/ 20
the mercy of God . . .	feeling	in their hearts that	8, 390/ 11
sinner, with all the "	feeling	faith" that he can	8, 393/ 30
in Christ with a "	feeling	faith." But on the	8, 394/ 7
-- he that this "	feeling	faith" considereth in Tyndale's	8, 394/ 28
tale of all his "	feeling	faith" is not worth	8, 394/ 30
well patched with his "	feeling	" faith and "historical," as	8, 395/ 31
sinner" that have the "	feeling	faith" which himself describeth	8, 396/ 30
not (because of their "	feeling	faith," and their repentance	8, 397/ 6
same, saving for their "	feeling	faith," be damned in	8, 397/ 10

point cometh Tyndale's holy "	feeling	faith," that feeleth always	8, 400/ 24
of "historical faith" and "	feeling	faith," which I shall	8, 405/ 34
pain and to the	feeling	of the infernal fire	8, 406/ 25
prattle and prate of "	feeling	faith," without the feeling	8, 408/ 23
feeling faith," without the	feeling	of any faith at	8, 408/ 23
lacketh both life and	feeling	. . . which yet, by the	8, 417/ 18
receiveth after life and	feeling	again . . . as many a	8, 417/ 20
which he calleth the "	feeling	" faith, hath a sure	8, 426/ 1
true" faith and the "	feeling	" faith can never sin	8, 427/ 14
he calleth after the "	feeling	" faith, he hath the	8, 428/ 23
therewith as great a	feeling	thereof, with hope and	8, 428/ 34
he meaneth of a "	feeling	" faith only. I know	8, 430/ 30
he meaneth by his "	feeling	" faith . . . but I wot	8, 430/ 31
he find any other	feeling	, let him tell us	8, 430/ 33
there be any other	feeling	of faith than believing	8, 430/ 34
whereas Tyndale speaketh of "	feeling	" faith . . . Saint Paul speaketh	8, 431/ 12
weening that after any "	feeling	faith" once had, any	8, 433/ 19
that hath once the	feeling	faith, and thereby is	8, 435/ 23
once entered with the	feeling	faith into a soul	8, 436/ 8
saith, sure by their	feeling	faith that they could	8, 438/ 18
fellows had by their "	feeling	faith" the Spirit of	8, 442/ 14
so saintly of their "	feeling	faith," boast themselves and	8, 442/ 34
fall to the fleshly	feeling	of nuns, of long	8, 442/ 39
he calleth hereafter the "	feeling	" faith . . . by which faith	8, 447/ 19
damned; and by this	feeling	faith be born of	8, 447/ 24
yet because of their	feeling	faith, they keep still	8, 447/ 32
God by such a	feeling	faith as they be	8, 448/ 7
follow thereupon in the	feeling	of such holy members	8, 448/ 32
do feel, by their	feeling	faith, that they be	8, 449/ 35
feelethe well, by his	feeling	faith, that the Spirit	8, 450/ 1
members of Christ's church,	feeling	by their "feeling faith	8, 450/ 25
church, feeling by their "	feeling	faith" that after their	8, 450/ 26
for holiness of their "	feeling	faith," in the doing	8, 453/ 34
forthwith, for all their	feeling	faith, by their foul	8, 454/ 22
by their foul fleshly	feeling	in the doing their	8, 454/ 23
that because of his "	feeling	faith," which when he	8, 455/ 35
horrible deeds, their lively	feeling	faith (which cannot, as	8, 456/ 19
Spirit that through my	feeling	faith is in me	8, 457/ 36
fault of such a	feeling	faith, and such good	8, 458/ 8
right" faith, and the "	feeling	" faith, too -- that	8, 459/ 25
story, but with a	feeling	fashion, as the child	8, 461/ 1
in such a fast	feeling	fashion) can never after	8, 461/ 6
at the clergy . . . but,	feeling	fruit, went further and	8, 482/ 30
members with their holy "	feeling	faith" . . . to whom he	8, 488/ 5
is to wit, their "	feeling	faith," can never suffer	8, 490/ 5
church," that hath the	feeling	faith of his own	8, 491/ 29
church," because of his	feeling	faith which so lieth	8, 492/ 34
damnable because of Jack's	feeling	faith . . . which, though he	8, 493/ 20
bound . . . and, quick of	feeling	as any blain or	8, 496/ 8
not, because of their "	feeling	faith." From which though	8, 522/ 20

of the elects a	feeling	faith. Now, if David	8, 535/ 30
for the while the	feeling	. For so doth the	8, 535/ 33
therefore, because of that	feeling	faith with which he	8, 536/ 27
deadly, for lack of "	feeling	faith," only because he	8, 536/ 30
for lack of the "	feeling	faith" which was never	8, 536/ 32
maketh himself of their	feeling	. Would God we were	8, 538/ 5
kept him, through the "	feeling	faith," from consenting to	8, 538/ 13
Tyndale here, good reader,	feeling	his matter very faint	8, 553/ 24
and given them a	feeling	faith of the mercy	8, 561/ 1
and given them a	feeling	faith of the mercy	8, 562/ 6
the mercy of God . . .	feeling	in their hearts that	8, 563/ 25
highly this manner of "	feeling	faith" that is heresies	8, 563/ 32
them he giveth a "	feeling	" faith whereby they feel	8, 566/ 22
laws. But before their	feeling	faith had, they never	8, 566/ 24
they have, such a	feeling	faith that thereby they	8, 566/ 33
and given them a	feeling	faith of the mercy	8, 567/ 25
the mercy of God . . .	feeling	in their hearts that	8, 567/ 28
whoso have once his	feeling	faith, can never sin	8, 568/ 3
-- because of their "	feeling	faith," which can neither	8, 570/ 11
elects depend upon his "	feeling	faith" and his "repentance	8, 570/ 31
believe verily that their	feeling	faith shall never fail	8, 572/ 18
shall for their only	feeling	faith be good and	8, 572/ 23
the elect church of	feeling-faithful	, repentant sinners, to take	8, 397/ 14
in another chapter after,	feelingly	and not only historically	8, 417/ 28
regard therewith his fowl	feet	also . . . and look well	8, 42/ 35
nor shoes upon their	feet	, nor stick in their	8, 328/ 7
the Washing of the	Feet	: "The High Priest himself	8, 368/ 27
the Washing of the	Feet	, whereof Christ at his	8, 375/ 25
him to wash his	feet	. I doubt not but	8, 375/ 28
down at his enemy's	feet	, and yield himself into	8, 452/ 10
go thither with my	feet	, yet I will not	8, 457/ 9
and toes on his	feet	, too. But he that	8, 488/ 13
up upon their hinder	feet	and hold their hands	8, 515/ 9
with their foul, dirty	feet	, to draw it from	8, 515/ 21
look better to his	feet	, and hold faster after	8, 526/ 25
and as the poets	feign	that Hercules drew up	8, 33/ 35
since a hypocrite may	feign	them. And also himself	8, 397/ 4
pleasure for the faint,	feigned	counsel of a few	8, 30/ 15
fond fellowship, with their	feigned	, fair, holy speech, like	8, 138/ 2
and perceived the other	feigned	and false. But marry	8, 139/ 14
all be false and	feigned	, and men's mad inventions	8, 154/ 21
they had lied and	feigned	such fables themselves --	8, 244/ 5
popes have of late	feigned	themselves for their lucre	8, 373/ 34
all the faithless and	feigned-faithful	folk, and wrong writing	8, 245/ 26
born again but Tyndale	feigneth	the and created anew	8, 46/ 1
falsehood for which he	feigneth	it. He seeth miracles	8, 254/ 35
selfsame intent . . . and therefore	feigneth	that the apostles "confirmed	8, 255/ 36
and sincerity therein . . . he	feigneth	that the Church maketh	8, 356/ 32
calletth it, nothing but	feigning	and lying -- then	8, 176/ 1
righteousness of their own	feigning	, resist the righteousness of	8, 515/ 31

righteousness of their own	feigning	, " and "resist the righteousness	8, 516/ 11
had stolen the cloths,	fell	in question with him	8, 13/ 21
and a priest, which	fell	to heresy and was	8, 16/ 18
prophets -- as it	fell	upon the prophets both	8, 29/ 3
were in slumber and	fell	in sleep in Christ's	8, 35/ 37
and left fish and	fell	to flesh altogether, and	8, 125/ 12
any respect of honesty	fell	in a rage with	8, 152/ 20
little, and that they	fell	to false construing of	8, 275/ 8
that point too: then	fell	they finally to the	8, 297/ 19
their folly and sloth	fell	to forget them or	8, 299/ 1
the vengeance of God	fell	among them -- because	8, 315/ 20
to hold him, finally	fell	to blasphemy. And now	8, 318/ 18
For as for need . . .	fell	there never none such	8, 321/ 28
as when Arius' guts	fell	out of his belly	8, 340/ 23
avail without charity . . . then	fell	they to gloss it	8, 395/ 12
Church; not though there	fell	away, parcelmeal, so many	8, 478/ 8
fruit, went further and	fell	to their lords' lands	8, 482/ 31
part. And then they	fell	upon the heretics again	8, 482/ 33
the game was done,	fell	almost in despair of	8, 496/ 31
cast off, and finally	fell	into hell. And therefore	8, 523/ 4
in the cradle, he	fell	not into that mind	8, 530/ 15
them? Now, when he	fell	to adultery and thereby	8, 530/ 21
followed the fumes that	fell	into the fantasy, and	8, 535/ 23
nor at any time	fell	therefrom. And this point	8, 542/ 14
-- so the apostles	fell	from their faith, and	8, 542/ 37
of Christ, and after	fell	in hating and persecuting	8, 549/ 19
so doth every fond	fellow	of any of their	8, 40/ 14
say to a poor	fellow	, "Take thee here this	8, 98/ 11
that now a fond	fellow	and a foolish heretic	8, 119/ 6
that himself and his	fellow	"spiritual," heavenly men be	8, 120/ 28
because we find this	fellow	so frantic and so	8, 134/ 34
of such a lewd	fellow	since he was first	8, 152/ 23
double death that his	fellow	heretics commonly come to	8, 220/ 29
man were God Almighty's	fellow	, Tyndale saith that we	8, 320/ 20
friar or any fond	fellow	of his -- he	8, 404/ 21
himself so good a	fellow	as to falsify his	8, 513/ 12
well. For the rude	fellow	had, as Tyndale well	8, 530/ 16
jumble till some good	fellow	help them up and	8, 552/ 35
nor at every lewd	fellow's	blasphemy . . . to bring the	8, 206/ 30
of Tyndale and his	fellows	teach us. Of these	8, 5/ 30
himself and by his	fellows	, and afterward by the	8, 5/ 32
reckon the remnant. These	fellows	that naught had here	8, 11/ 24
and others of his	fellows	had brought and shipped	8, 19/ 19
by Tyndale and his	fellows	as they might seem	8, 25/ 25
Friar Huessgen, and their	fellows	) hath ever the true	8, 44/ 21
wholesome which these fond	fellows	affirm now to be	8, 44/ 35
against himself and his	fellows	, that believe the contrary	8, 45/ 9
as he and his	fellows	do teach . . . and that	8, 45/ 12
if Tyndale and his	fellows	be "spiritual" and "elects	8, 47/ 27
which Tyndale and his	fellows	be, as I shall	8, 49/ 1

Friar Huessgen and his	fellows	. Take example saith Tyndale	8, 50/ 21
heaven; for faith his	fellows	and he affirm to	8, 52/ 3
and all his fond	fellows	in every place hold	8, 54/ 21
by him and his	fellows	objected, and among them	8, 54/ 24
Tyndale, and your spiritual	fellows	, according to your own	8, 58/ 1
by himself and his	fellows	, as ye see, so	8, 59/ 6
bite and scratch their	fellows	. . . beat not the babes	8, 59/ 14
Tyndale with his spiritual	fellows	are fallen into this	8, 63/ 17
that he and his	fellows	do so sore oppugn	8, 65/ 13
and such other lewd	fellows	-- that would leave	8, 104/ 31
one or two wretched	fellows	of his own sect	8, 116/ 22
Friar Huessgen and their	fellows	set little by the	8, 128/ 2
whether Tyndale and his	fellows	understand it right, or	8, 134/ 5
wife, with his fond	fellows	and their lemans, were	8, 137/ 28
to him!) brought these	fellows	and their heresies in	8, 139/ 16
saying, Tyndale and his	fellows	have in such open	8, 142/ 16
Friar Huessgen and his	fellows	, against the interpretation of	8, 156/ 12
counseleth me and my	fellows	, full holily, to "awake	8, 179/ 9
Friar Huessgen, and their	fellows	, that had wasted out	8, 191/ 11
gladness above all his	fellows	" -- needed neither ceremony	8, 193/ 25
him and his holy	fellows	: they must, I say	8, 249/ 19
some one of their	fellows	at the least. For	8, 250/ 10
of his company and	fellows	in his heresy did	8, 250/ 28
nor none of his	fellows	ever found yet, nor	8, 278/ 3
and all their fond	fellows	. And if Tyndale say	8, 278/ 30
to Tyndale. For his	fellows	and he will not	8, 289/ 19
many things that his	fellows	have, and yet leaveth	8, 291/ 19
any of his unhappy	fellows	. And this I give	8, 301/ 19
Saint James, and their	fellows	. So that I wonder	8, 304/ 12
as others of his	fellows	have done before his	8, 313/ 16
against Tyndale and his	fellows	well and fully conclude	8, 314/ 16
than Tyndale and his	fellows	do . . . may gather out	8, 316/ 13
any other of his	fellows	have found any one	8, 331/ 28
him and all his	fellows	bring forth some half	8, 332/ 11
was written by their	fellows	-- and then carried	8, 334/ 3
so much as their	fellows	, some confess that they	8, 334/ 30
not send such fond	fellows	as would be so	8, 337/ 10
any other of his	fellows	) for that purpose, which	8, 347/ 12
such other heretics their	fellows	: "Those hard things," saith	8, 362/ 36
nor that all his	fellows	had written it among	8, 364/ 13
master Martin and his	fellows	, forasmuch as they be	8, 404/ 15
himself and his holy	fellows	had by their "feeling	8, 442/ 14
boast themselves and their	fellows	for the sure children	8, 442/ 35
of himself and his	fellows	: We be no sinners	8, 445/ 23
himself and his other	fellows	, the true members of	8, 446/ 3
fail to find fond	fellows	enough to follow it	8, 448/ 22
that himself and his	fellows	do feel, by their	8, 449/ 34
Tyndale and his holy	fellows	, the "true" members of	8, 450/ 25
will say that his	fellows	and he do not	8, 451/ 14
excuse him and his	fellows	, saying, "We fall, when	8, 454/ 10

you, Tyndale and his	fellows	, if their holy heresies	8, 458/ 12
nor any of his	fellows	then, nor yet no	8, 474/ 20
since himself and his	fellows	be out of this	8, 477/ 20
himself and his own	fellows	, that if we would	8, 480/ 14
there of his own	fellows	the heretics of his	8, 482/ 20
that his own unhappy	fellows	, the heretics, I say	8, 483/ 9
doth himself, and his	fellows	that are heretics! For	8, 483/ 29
because they and their	fellows	would fain take away	8, 514/ 9
another of his own	fellows	-- yet shall Tyndale	8, 543/ 17
nor all his own	fellows	, nor our Savior himself	8, 546/ 4
own deeds and his	fellows'	, but also studied and	8, 19/ 18
authority, or their own	fellows'	either . . . as though their	8, 150/ 35
then carried all their	fellows'	writing with them into	8, 334/ 3
master and his fond	fellowship	, with their feigned, fair	8, 138/ 1
ye should have any	fellowship	with devils." This only	8, 172/ 24
Saint Paul saith, "What	fellowship	can there be between	8, 488/ 2
ever holy Tyndale himself	felt	in his days --	8, 428/ 35
of them that have	felt	the "taste" thereof. And	8, 431/ 13
of them that have	felt	the taste of the	8, 431/ 15
been "illumined," and have	felt	the taste of the	8, 431/ 18
Holy Ghost," and have	felt	the sweet taste of	8, 431/ 20
he grasped and long	felt	about, here and there	8, 448/ 12
sight neither, till he	felt	him fully, and put	8, 546/ 5
to wit, till he	felt	him and put his	8, 546/ 11
as with the frail	feminine	sex fall too far	8, 202/ 11
make a tile-pin to	fence	their fortress with. And	8, 157/ 8
mighty strong bulwark to	fence	in all his field	8, 186/ 37
doth he most specially	fence	in his church with	8, 250/ 34
the earth, diminishing the	fertility	both in corn and	8, 2/ 21
wretches be laborious and	fervent	to do all other	8, 11/ 8
to proceed of a	fervent	mind, it was agreed	8, 23/ 30
in our Savior Christ,	fervent	love toward thy neighbor	8, 40/ 7
when he speaketh of "	fervent	love . . . after the example	8, 42/ 22
his holy prayer of	fervent	love here in his	8, 42/ 28
light" and "faith" and "	fervent	love" -- he bloweth	8, 75/ 23
lieth. If a great,	fervent	sorrow with grief and	8, 90/ 26
he be not very	fervent	and hot in virtue	8, 526/ 7
they cannot be but	fervently	taken in their lewd	8, 124/ 26
he shall feel the	fervor	of that fire as	8, 102/ 16
by declining from that	fervor	of devout works into	8, 429/ 28
have added any new	festival	of holy days unto	8, 349/ 28
then how might the	festival	called Festum encaeniorum have	8, 349/ 30
might the festival called	Festum	encaeniorum have been instituted	8, 349/ 30
will bind us to	fetch	authority of reason for	8, 211/ 29
but he, which he	fetchd	out lately of a	8, 110/ 6
whence the water is	fetchd	that is put into	8, 195/ 12
game, till he be	fetchd	either home with his	8, 491/ 21
and burning heat" (or "	fever	") "which shall sore vex	8, 5/ 11
taste infected with the	fever	of heresies, they not	8, 25/ 14
forthwith in such a	fever	that they clean lost	8, 44/ 26

the heat of a	fever	is a right natural	8, 487/ 23
many made within these	few	years -- what by	8, 5/ 32
-- have now a	few	malicious, mischievous persons brought	8, 11/ 3
realm for heresy a	few	ungracious folk -- what	8, 11/ 10
feigned counsel of a	few	false apostates! And thus	8, 30/ 15
you to consider these	few	words of his which	8, 31/ 23
so led with a	few	painted holy words --	8, 42/ 33
God, would find very	few	days therefor of their	8, 63/ 1
wedded men should need	few	fasting days to their	8, 63/ 12
opinion of Tyndale with	few	words confuted. For this	8, 67/ 8
of fasting; but these	few	may seem too many	8, 69/ 10
sought, and could find	few	things other than allegories	8, 80/ 1
and those be very	few	, neither, able to be	8, 94/ 16
of his blasphemy a	few	true words with which	8, 118/ 2
no more but these	few	words of his own	8, 118/ 9
heresy, or else very	few	. Now these heretics come	8, 119/ 13
time as there had	few	Christian writers expounded the	8, 119/ 19
another. And not a	few	stories are there that	8, 128/ 9
apostles believe such a	few	fleshly, blind apostates against	8, 130/ 13
of this signification surely	few	folk have heard. For	8, 146/ 27
And in some cities,	few	Christian people and the	8, 146/ 34
when he proveth these	few	things . . . then believe hardily	8, 158/ 6
have proved us these	few	points that are for	8, 158/ 26
-- showeth himself in	few	words that he both	8, 167/ 34
experience, and that within	few	years. For I am	8, 190/ 9
purpose. More In these	few	words there are many	8, 214/ 29
or rather treble, as	few	words as they be	8, 237/ 25
man taketh," meaning very	few	. Our Savior himself in	8, 238/ 14
the faith save those	few	-- yet were it	8, 272/ 12
without Scripture unto those	few	. . . though all the remnant	8, 272/ 15
thereof except only those	few	. . . as all the known	8, 272/ 17
twain, save only these	few	that yet remain. And	8, 272/ 19
were left were as	few	as were taken into	8, 272/ 24
yet should always those	few	be the very church	8, 272/ 25
although that of those	few	some were naught of	8, 272/ 27
two follies in these	few	words. For he saith	8, 283/ 31
the beginning, in so	few	words, he concludeth all	8, 386/ 12
have lurked there, a	few	faithful folk, among the	8, 387/ 22
for all this, a	few	things against thee, because	8, 429/ 19
you none but a	few	known, condemned heretics, against	8, 434/ 4
he shall allege a	few	dark, hard, and obscure	8, 434/ 6
Christian people, except a	few	heretics, both now believe	8, 437/ 2
one man, or any	few	, that would in faith	8, 478/ 6
work . . . wherein with a	few	of his own wise	8, 480/ 9
and, except a very	few	heretics, else by the	8, 559/ 13
the better-believing folk the	fewer	and the false part	8, 275/ 11
books would be the	fewer	if the doctrine were	8, 311/ 23
should peradventure at length	fewer	have been burned, thereby	8, 319/ 36
the Church for the	fewer	part. For God shall	8, 478/ 9
of them, I say,	fewest	believed in Christ. Tyndale	8, 281/ 16

old fashion . . . and take	fides	for nothing but such	8, 201/ 7
beggar of Billiter Lane.	Fie	, for shame! He should	8, 152/ 27
purgatory clearly lost the	field	. . . and all his well-beloved	8, 34/ 21
slink away from the	field	and make as ye	8, 58/ 37
fence in all his	field	, out of which he	8, 186/ 37
to win the whole	field	. For whereas I said	8, 226/ 9
chief captain of the	field	, ye may say "The	8, 235/ 37
the forefront of the	field	, as a specially strong	8, 262/ 16
parables both of the	field	with good corn and	8, 391/ 33
walked barefoot upon a	field	full of thorns, that	8, 411/ 37
and cry a new	field	anew, and begin a	8, 447/ 37
drove them to the	field	, where they bore over	8, 483/ 3
sudden fear of the	fiend	. And I little doubt	8, 129/ 4
of judgment, and of	fierce	and rageous fire, which	8, 377/ 26
goodness of God? No	fiery	charity, though men would	8, 401/ 17
Catholic faith of this	fifteen	hundred years, never once	8, 37/ 39
have lived now this	fifteen	hundred years offend their	8, 38/ 12
of true judgment this	fifteen	hundred years past. and	8, 43/ 12
ribald, in all this	fifteen	hundred years before Luther's	8, 45/ 15
and bad, have this	fifteen	hundred years abhorred as	8, 49/ 37
of Christian folk this	fifteen	hundred years . . . if every	8, 88/ 14
Ghost hath almost this	fifteen	hundred years together suffered	8, 108/ 6
Christian people have this	fifteen	hundred years believed . . . because	8, 119/ 5
cleave so fast that	fifteen	John the Baptists cannot	8, 121/ 26
gap in Christendom this	fifteen	hundred years. And where	8, 135/ 25
faith and credence than	fifteen	hundred thousand Tyndales that	8, 137/ 13
people of Christendom this	fifteen	hundred years have had	8, 140/ 16
such as, all this	fifteen	hundred years before, the	8, 140/ 21
all true Christian people,	fifteen	hundred years before them	8, 156/ 13
take yet his time	fifteen	days after, within which	8, 157/ 24
made a step aside	fifteen	hundred miles from it	8, 187/ 7
I am stepped now	fifteen	hundred years from the	8, 187/ 8
leastwise, that in this	fifteen	hundred years before their	8, 249/ 14
well-learned saints all this	fifteen	hundred years. So that	8, 250/ 4
Church of Christ this	fifteen	hundred years: the false	8, 266/ 33
our Lady shall have	fifteen	new sons ere Tyndale	8, 271/ 37
this whole time of	fifteen	hundred years of Christ's	8, 274/ 14
the thing that almost	fifteen	hundred years hath been	8, 284/ 6
this new article of	fifteen	hundred years old, unto	8, 284/ 8
offer, I trow, than	fifteen	times; to which in	8, 302/ 35
times; to which in	fifteen	hundred years he shall	8, 302/ 36
good man yet this	fifteen	hundred years that durst	8, 318/ 26
forth . . . and so this	fifteen	hundred years continued in	8, 319/ 5
all faithful folk this	fifteen	hundred years before! And	8, 319/ 29
hath kept it this	fifteen	hundred years before. If	8, 321/ 30
and cunning doctors of	fifteen	hundred years past . . . and	8, 337/ 13
not let to make	fifteen	. But, though those words	8, 354/ 3
his own Spirit this	fifteen	hundred years -- and	8, 361/ 2
be, and all this	fifteen	hundred years have been	8, 388/ 25
of Christ of this	fifteen	hundred years, that ever	8, 426/ 30

good cunning men this	fifteen	hundred years before him	8, 429/ 7
believe, and all this	fifteen	hundred years before ever	8, 437/ 3
of every time this	fifteen	hundred years . . . and he	8, 477/ 32
are already passed this	fifteen	hundred years before, against	8, 480/ 3
seek so far as	fifteen	hundred years ago . . . I	8, 513/ 36
all Christian nations this	fifteen	hundred years from the	8, 520/ 21
And likewise in the	fifteenth	chapter of Saint John	8, 239/ 33
he saith in the	fifteenth	chapter of Saint John	8, 241/ 31
himself saith in the	fifteenth	of Saint John. Thus	8, 243/ 31
is remembered in the	fifteenth	of the Acts, "It	8, 322/ 9
their determination (in the	fifteenth	chapter of the Acts	8, 343/ 22
of, mentioned in the	fifteenth	chapter of the Acts	8, 346/ 14
himself said in the	fifteenth	of Matthew -- but	8, 352/ 11
the Romans, in the	fifteenth	chapter, "I dare not	8, 362/ 2
the New Law, the	fifteenth	of the Acts) --	8, 375/ 11
they do but the	fifteenth	part of some such	8, 458/ 7
of Scripture (in the	fifteenth	chapter of Saint John	8, 498/ 12
Saint Paul in the	fifth	chapter of his epistle	8, 94/ 27
translateth. For in the	fifth	chapter of Saint Paul	8, 172/ 8
syllable. Tyndale In the	fifth	chapter of the first	8, 183/ 11
of Christ in the	fifth	chapter of John . . . he	8, 229/ 3
rehearseth, written in the	fifth	chapter of Saint John	8, 229/ 17
of Saint John the	fifth	chapter, where Tyndale hath	8, 233/ 9
he alleged, in the	fifth	of Saint John, "I	8, 236/ 33
saith in the same	fifth	chapter, speaking of the	8, 239/ 11
himself testifieth in the	fifth	of Saint John, saying	8, 241/ 26
before. Origen, in the	fifth	homily upon the Book	8, 367/ 34
Saint Augustine in the	Fifth	Book of Baptism, against	8, 371/ 8
suffer the Turks and	fight	not with them. Howbeit	8, 122/ 32
God's sake to go	fight	against the Turks. But	8, 123/ 4
that will go and	fight	against them . . . where he	8, 123/ 27
the soul that the	fight	shall turn the man	8, 159/ 28
it. Moreover, Tyndale's words	fight	together, and one part	8, 256/ 6
to serve it, but	fight	afresh and begin a	8, 419/ 26
so doth this directly	fight	against his mercy . . . and	8, 426/ 36
to serve it, but	fight	afresh and begin a	8, 445/ 7
to serve it, but	fight	afresh and begin a	8, 447/ 7
lusty galliards again, and	fight	afresh, and cry a	8, 447/ 37
have persevered in the	fight	; they change their mind	8, 452/ 13
they will rise and "	fight	afresh and begin a	8, 454/ 29
in Christendom begin to	fight	, kill, and slay, before	8, 482/ 12
were full loath to	fight	with them, saving that	8, 483/ 2
hundred more, striveth and	fighteth	against God's promises, and	8, 106/ 29
which he falsifieth openly	fighteth	against him. This pageant	8, 173/ 20
as Tyndale's other heresy	fighteth	against God's justice . . . so	8, 426/ 35
gathered for playing or	fighting	, or any such other	8, 170/ 6
of his faith and	fighting	against good works by	8, 561/ 31
Saint Paul: "Omnia in	figura	contingebant illis" ("Allthing unto	8, 99/ 3
wine, was a solemn	figure	: Tyndale telleth us here	8, 111/ 34
a token and a	figure	ordained for a remembrance	8, 117/ 18

Blessed Lady, and the	figure	of Christ's cross, the	8, 149/ 1
it is a certain	figure	, and manner of speaking	8, 167/ 27
it there by the	figure	called hyperbole, as Saint	8, 238/ 13
fain wit in what	figure	syllogism is made! More	8, 344/ 13
fain find in what	figure	the syllogism is made	8, 345/ 7
fain wit in what	figure	it is made --	8, 345/ 19
it in the first	figure	, and the third mode	8, 345/ 20
else, in the same	figure	and the same mode	8, 345/ 21
making. And in what	figure	he maketh that, let	8, 345/ 24
him put that in	figure	when he can --	8, 346/ 3
the ship, and was	figured	by the ship of	8, 212/ 21
shadows and darkness of	figures	. But now, in the	8, 80/ 11
no less than between	figures	, images, similitudes, or shadows	8, 99/ 2
unto them came in	figures	"). Then, since the sacraments	8, 99/ 5
long used" in my "	figures	of poetry" that when	8, 175/ 9
peradventure that they were	figures	and tokens of things	8, 300/ 4
doctors "persona Patris," "persona	Filii	, " "persona Spiritus Sancti" . . . Tyndale	8, 201/ 9
in profane uses to	fill	their bellies and cover	8, 163/ 2
that this process is	filled	up with malice, falsehood	8, 294/ 23
water shall wash the	filth	. And what filthiness meaneth	8, 100/ 4
cleansed from all your	filthiness	." These words show that	8, 100/ 3
the filth. And what	filthiness	meaneth he but the	8, 100/ 4
meaneth he but the	filthiness	of the soul? And	8, 100/ 5
and fall to such	filthy	lechery -- till he	8, 42/ 27
reputed for shameful and	filthy	lechery the fleshly coupling	8, 45/ 2
letteth go by their	filthy	lechery and holily speaketh	8, 48/ 15
list, and call their	filthy	lechery good and lawful	8, 50/ 12
friars, that from their	filthy	lechery go so boldly	8, 73/ 7
of shame avow their	filthy	lechery for honest wedlock	8, 131/ 20
mouth cometh such a	filthy	foam of blasphemies against	8, 134/ 32
hypocrisy and by their	filthy	"wedding" showed themselves plain	8, 138/ 28
open heresy of friars'	filthy	"matrimony" giveth us so	8, 139/ 35
stinking sacrifice unto the	filthy	idol Priapus. More This	8, 206/ 14
stinking sacrifice to that	filthy	idol of Priapus that	8, 206/ 20
the fire of foul,	filthy	lust, and after this	8, 261/ 23
in the doing their	filthy	devilish deed, they yield	8, 454/ 23
while with a little	filthy	pleasure, and after in	8, 454/ 26
to deceive for some	filthy	purpose . . . they would never	8, 481/ 13
for lawful matrimony their	filthy	life that is before	8, 495/ 8
days, of such a	filthy	kind as never came	8, 515/ 19
winning, and not without	final	increase of his own	8, 12/ 4
study, to their own	final	damnation, in the training	8, 12/ 6
that is, in God's	final	elects and predestinates, whereof	8, 49/ 2
favor of God: this	final	grace is called gratia	8, 205/ 13
taken it for a	final	answer, and would have	8, 250/ 13
ever shall be, the	final	, peremptory stop against all	8, 264/ 33
and then, for the	final	end and plainest proof	8, 267/ 18
And yet for the	final	confutation of Tyndale's folly	8, 281/ 9
could not for their	final	salvation serve them. But	8, 299/ 25
joineth he now the	final	clause of this chapter	8, 307/ 6

For this is his	final	clause and his whole	8, 307/ 11
For this is his	final	conclusion of all: that	8, 308/ 27
err. Wherein what his	final	and resolute sentence is	8, 390/ 30
the church of the	final	elects and predestinates to	8, 391/ 17
in hell, after the	final	impenitence, or punishment in	8, 423/ 35
sure of his own	final	salvation, nor of his	8, 425/ 1
his church of the	final	elects in heaven, or	8, 428/ 17
the church of the	final	reprobates in hell . . . according	8, 428/ 18
is one of the	final	elects. Now see you	8, 428/ 27
the first, were a	final	reprobate and should never	8, 468/ 35
God's promise were a	final	reprobate . . . and then should	8, 470/ 35
Christian readers, for the	final	conclusion of this chapter	8, 479/ 22
common to the very,	final	elects and to the	8, 488/ 10
elects and to the	final	reprobates too. For both	8, 488/ 10
that thus do the	final	reprobates, and be by	8, 494/ 26
be none of God's	final	elects, but very wretched	8, 495/ 11
therefore be called sometimes "	final	"elects, sometimes "eternal." Thus	8, 497/ 35
that are called the "	final	"and "eternal" elects; albeit	8, 498/ 11
his purpose concerning that	final	or eternal election . . . not	8, 498/ 14
there not of their	final	election to salvation, which	8, 498/ 21
elects" he meaneth the	final	and eternal elects --	8, 498/ 35
and therefore shall be,	final	reprobates. For God of	8, 499/ 15
his faithful folk, neither	final	reprobates nor final elects	8, 507/ 23
neither final reprobates nor	final	elects (for faithful are	8, 507/ 24
the other toward their	final	end, the one of	8, 522/ 1
as well to the	final	reprobates as to the	8, 522/ 6
reprobates as to the	final	elects; as this is	8, 522/ 7
or (commonly) for their	final	impenitence, finally rejecteth and	8, 522/ 33
elects -- before their	final	fall . . . he useth the	8, 522/ 35
evident scripture proving his	final	salvation. Then if Tyndale	8, 537/ 6
and nothing of his	final	damnation, and therefore he	8, 537/ 8
was elect to the	final	salvation, and shall come	8, 537/ 9
the Holy Ghost is	final	impenitence, and the other	8, 569/ 25
but of the very,	final	elects, be a church	8, 571/ 13
was in such wise	finally	confounded with shame . . . that	8, 9/ 18
opinion to the death.	Finally	, holding all these abominable	8, 15/ 27
that so far that	finally	he would not agree	8, 20/ 28
him that he was	finally	so fully converted unto	8, 22/ 25
man had thereto. And	finally	perceiving him to be	8, 23/ 28
iterated and renewed) and	finally	in his own most	8, 27/ 3
his "tyranny." So that	finally	, concerning obedience . . . Tyndale's holy	8, 32/ 34
bloweth out his heresy.	Finally	, after that I shall	8, 35/ 1
blood, and so we	finally	refer all the thank	8, 53/ 17
forward in grace; and	finally	, if that will not	8, 57/ 8
devils ' -- and	finally	, with such venomous words	8, 58/ 22
and favor among them.	Finally	, what will Tyndale say	8, 69/ 25
give more light, and,	finally	, why any bodily ceremonies	8, 79/ 1
about to destroy them.	Finally	, where Christ hath made	8, 106/ 31
as the others . . . and	finally	, in effect, believeth neither	8, 119/ 3
of doubt and question	finally	confirmed themselves to the	8, 131/ 8

all called churches), and	finally	, the church of all	8, 131/ 15
is the church, and	finally	putteth for the church	8, 133/ 15
the sacraments true . . . or	finally	(which he is most	8, 135/ 34
places of Saint Paul.	Finally	, yet, he remembereth himself	8, 145/ 1
evil remembered them . . . or,	finally	, which is most likely	8, 169/ 9
layeth against it. And	finally	, if I were faint	8, 179/ 4
Christ was born. Tyndale	Finally	, I say not "Charity	8, 201/ 17
called gratia subsequens. And	finally	, forasmuch as grace persevering	8, 205/ 10
commandments of God? And	finally	, if it be true	8, 218/ 6
of one authority . . . and	finally	did I prove that	8, 223/ 1
but short, and himself	finally	by miracle destroyed and	8, 270/ 29
Christ: thereupon followeth it,	finally	, that only it is	8, 274/ 28
that wretch's request. And	finally	, when all was too	8, 275/ 8
no wit therein. But	finally	he setteth to a	8, 282/ 36
up better . . . lest he	finally	fall into the foul	8, 289/ 34
too: then fell they	finally	to the third point	8, 297/ 19
his nun. Or else,	finally	, must he confess himself	8, 305/ 30
whole conclusion . . . Tyndale And	finally	, though we were sure	8, 307/ 13
readers, here ye see	finally	how well and how	8, 307/ 24
adversaries. Then say I	finally	that forasmuch as it	8, 314/ 9
point to hold him,	finally	fell to blasphemy. And	8, 318/ 18
then any household . . . and	finally	, any one man is	8, 322/ 33
not teach them; or,	finally	, that each of them	8, 334/ 1
no man understandeth. And	finally	must he put in	8, 334/ 35
it into every truth.	Finally	, for conclusion, to prove	8, 350/ 30
Church in like wise.	Finally	, there is no doubt	8, 379/ 3
hear and obey; and,	finally	, with the same church	8, 380/ 39
of the Altar. And,	finally	, thus ye see that	8, 381/ 36
they were not all	finally	good, of whose election	8, 391/ 12
of his book. And	finally	, for all that ever	8, 393/ 10
meriteth toward God . . . or,	finally	, that any of the	8, 394/ 23
-- yet shall I	finally	, before I finish this	8, 399/ 6
but he shall be	finally	damned; as I shall	8, 399/ 20
done. For ye may	finally	perceive that, though every	8, 401/ 27
repent his sin, or,	finally	, that sin he never	8, 410/ 36
to the devil. Thus,	finally	, concerning his second point	8, 423/ 25
him that is elected	finally	to bliss and salvation	8, 428/ 3
those that shall be	finally	saved, but all such	8, 428/ 7
two states a man	finally	dieth in -- in	8, 428/ 15
proving his exposition false.	Finally	, ye shall find that	8, 434/ 10
still persevere therein, and,	finally	, divers die therein, too	8, 443/ 1
frantic blasphemy. And therefore,	finally	, whereas Tyndale knitteth up	8, 443/ 5
same point: he hath	finally	so set forth the	8, 448/ 24
shall break it . . . and,	finally	, do break it against	8, 451/ 20
and thereby good folk	finally	cast off and overcome	8, 452/ 1
it is not sin.	Finally	, if he stick still	8, 456/ 18
can never stand together.	Finally	, for conclusion of this	8, 458/ 24
a plain reprobate, that	finally	should be damned whatsoever	8, 469/ 27
reprobate of God, that	finally	should be damned with	8, 470/ 18
have no miracles. Wherefore,	finally	, when he hath all	8, 476/ 32

he cannot. So that	finally	, Tyndale is come again	8, 478/ 4
and good works, and	finally	everything wherein the Catholic	8, 479/ 14
till that they were	finally	fain, in avoiding of	8, 482/ 1
defiling the crucifix, and,	finally	, mocking and mowing at	8, 484/ 22
of his own words	finally	brought unto; and every	8, 484/ 31
cease till Christ shall	finally	reform the world and	8, 486/ 10
fall thereto again, and	finally	die therein. And if	8, 487/ 6
too. But he that	finally	repenteth his sins in	8, 488/ 13
beginning. And he that	finally	dieth impenitent, as divers	8, 488/ 15
housel: such folks be	finally	reprobates, foreknown unto God	8, 488/ 19
wrought, that they would	finally	for impenitence fall utterly	8, 488/ 20
he be. For whereas,	finally	, Tyndale teacheth us that	8, 494/ 21
in fruit" -- and,	finally	, is the same election	8, 498/ 28
and Holy Ghost, and,	finally	, from the taking of	8, 505/ 3
works proceeding thereupon . . . and	finally	, by that means, after	8, 505/ 29
tyranny. Yet goeth he	finally	further to another kind	8, 516/ 28
wax good again and	finally	shall be saved. And	8, 517/ 13
a devilish delight, that	finally	they die therein --	8, 517/ 19
and scattered "congregation" . . . till	finally	, at his death, God	8, 517/ 31
to wit, none that	finally	shall be damned, hath	8, 519/ 9
foreseen that they would	finally	turn again to him	8, 519/ 23
for their final impenitence,	finally	rejecteth and refuseth them	8, 522/ 33
his grace that he	finally	shall be saved. As	8, 523/ 2
and cast off, and	finally	fell into hell. And	8, 523/ 4
very well expressed. And,	finally	, put for two false	8, 527/ 19
an elected person that	finally	should be saved . . . and	8, 536/ 26
best very naught. And	finally	, for conclusion of David's	8, 538/ 11
the everlasting life." And	finally	-- to show them	8, 543/ 33
his life, and so	finally	died therein, and had	8, 556/ 4
thy faith shall not	finally	fail. But though it	8, 557/ 33
at all to purpose.	Finally	, since he speaketh of	8, 562/ 26
than a very fool.	Finally	cometh he forth at	8, 565/ 17
himself and faithful, and,	finally	, such as, though they	8, 570/ 22
can remedy or fully	find	out the cause. And	8, 2/ 23
doubted but God will	find	a time for him	8, 9/ 30
once, for God shall	find	his time full well	8, 10/ 3
For never could I	find	heretic yet that any	8, 13/ 35
and as he could	find	opportunity in places where	8, 14/ 8
word and ye shall	find	me ready to my	8, 18/ 32
he is likely to	find	him, when they come	8, 21/ 35
God as I nothing	find	effectual among them all	8, 26/ 4
former doctrine . . . because they	find	and prove well by	8, 28/ 22
of truth, so I	find	it. But as help	8, 35/ 11
help me God, I	find	all my labor in	8, 35/ 11
ungracious folk shall ever	find	the means that such	8, 38/ 26
Spirit of thing to	find	by the search of	8, 46/ 2
therein . . . that he shall	find	these words of Holy	8, 48/ 31
-- and he shall	find	the deep secrets of	8, 48/ 33
with their incessant search,	find	out false causes whereof	8, 49/ 26
expound Holy Scripture, and	find	out therein such godly	8, 50/ 14

holy doctors could never	find	therein -- for lack	8, 50/ 16
yet every man may	find	in himself great cause	8, 52/ 36
will, whensoever we can	find	out any false gloss	8, 60/ 25
saith that he should	find	the cause to be	8, 60/ 30
and then would he	find	that the cause were	8, 61/ 21
commandment whereof Tyndale could	find	no cause at all	8, 61/ 24
not on fasting days	find	their meat, "hath now	8, 62/ 22
church of God, would	find	very few days therefor	8, 63/ 1
they sinfully study to	find	out false glosses . . . to	8, 63/ 19
philosophy, all that we	find	true therein, is the	8, 63/ 32
together, and ye shall	find	all his process therein	8, 70/ 14
he will, ye shall	find	for truth that besides	8, 71/ 17
and sought, and could	find	few things other than	8, 80/ 1
if he search and	find	the uttermost signification thereof	8, 80/ 14
yet will not Tyndale	find	out the proper causes	8, 80/ 16
do it. Nor I	find	not that in their	8, 80/ 34
that any man could	find	further therein: so saw	8, 81/ 28
this blessed sacrament will	find	no fault at all	8, 84/ 2
to him, that can	find	in his heart thus	8, 84/ 24
though he did, we	find	not yet that he	8, 95/ 36
and compel themselves, to	find	glosses to these scriptures	8, 101/ 15
it -- since we	find	this thus, I doubt	8, 102/ 13
but he that can	find	in his heart to	8, 111/ 3
sacrifice their sins. We	find	that men offer sacrifice	8, 112/ 34
else could he never	find	in his heart to	8, 114/ 21
heresies, too, which they	find	condemned to the devil	8, 119/ 26
the sacraments which they	find	received and believed, used	8, 119/ 29
that a friar can	find	the way to a	8, 124/ 28
and learning do already	find	his handling of these	8, 133/ 21
them all he cannot	find	one that ever believed	8, 134/ 15
And for because we	find	this fellow so frantic	8, 134/ 34
heresies. But if Tyndale	find	this for a fault	8, 136/ 15
place where we may	find	our charity not changed	8, 141/ 5
English words that I	find	the fault in. But	8, 143/ 32
redemption again than we	find	made unto him written	8, 155/ 4
because they say they	find	them not there written	8, 155/ 36
there: as whether we	find	there both the token	8, 156/ 4
say this (and they	find	fools that believe them	8, 156/ 34
it if he can	find	how. For this I	8, 157/ 1
please him) good folk	find	this indeed: that when	8, 160/ 1
sweet honey that they	find	in the Service quite	8, 161/ 19
all . . . yet would I	find	no fault with him	8, 162/ 1
and there shall he	find	that I find the	8, 169/ 12
he find that I	find	the fault not in	8, 169/ 12
the fault that I	find	, and tell Tyndale in	8, 169/ 22
What shift shall Tyndale	find	now? Will he say	8, 174/ 3
Tyndale shall, I think,	find	no reader so slenderly	8, 174/ 7
other addition, wheresoever he	find	him throughout all the	8, 174/ 25
-- yet if I	find	any that can show	8, 175/ 18
my darling as I	find	with Tyndale. For had	8, 176/ 17

and purpose that I	find	in Tyndale, Erasmus my	8, 176/ 19
my darling. But I	find	in Erasmus my darling	8, 176/ 20
counsel), yet could I	find	, in good faith, neither	8, 179/ 25
a goose. Nor I	find	no truth that I	8, 179/ 30
out. Nor I cannot	find	wherein I resist the	8, 179/ 35
ridden many miles to	find	out that. For that	8, 181/ 28
that ever he could	find	it out. And one	8, 181/ 30
old Latin translation? I	find	there this word seniores	8, 183/ 18
Latin Book ere he	find	that English word "elder	8, 183/ 21
have gone about to	find	it. But now standeth	8, 188/ 8
therein, when I could	find	no plain Scripture for	8, 192/ 36
do; for I will	find	him another shift myself	8, 196/ 31
neither remember them nor	find	them, albeit that I	8, 196/ 36
necessity and must needs	find	it if it be	8, 197/ 4
stand! -- whereas I	find	the fault in this	8, 199/ 8
seeth well that I	find	with him the fault	8, 203/ 5
shall, I doubt not,	find	Tyndale in these points	8, 203/ 35
unto the Hebrews shall	find	it far unlike . . . where	8, 212/ 33
-- wherein when they	find	themselves so shamefully confuted	8, 227/ 35
might in the English	find	the means to express	8, 237/ 19
But he shall never	find	that any of the	8, 247/ 30
-- they say we	find	it not in Scripture	8, 253/ 9
would say that we	find	not special miracles done	8, 255/ 3
God's messengers. For we	find	many miracles done by	8, 255/ 23
in Christ's name . . . we	find	not always that they	8, 255/ 25
these words though I	find	lack of truth . . . yet	8, 257/ 18
well: we would never	find	fault in this point	8, 257/ 37
not but he will	find	them at last and	8, 261/ 31
fruit that ye shall	find	therein. These are his	8, 263/ 25
any false prophet to	find	any reasoning therein . . . as	8, 266/ 8
the false prophet to	find	any color therein but	8, 266/ 12
as are out may	find	the way to it	8, 272/ 30
Verily, Noah -- we	find	that he confirmed his	8, 273/ 34
whereas they shall never	find	in Scripture that ever	8, 275/ 29
gather by reason than	find	it written in Scripture	8, 277/ 27
without Scripture . . . except he	find	therefor a prohibition in	8, 278/ 1
yet, nor never shall	find	while they live. For	8, 278/ 3
began; and he shall	find	that it hath been	8, 284/ 5
them, which ye shall	find	in the First Book	8, 291/ 29
naught but if we	find	in Scripture what other	8, 297/ 23
at the first hearing	find	no fault therein, but	8, 300/ 28
such things as I	find	written by him for	8, 309/ 31
some one (as we	find	that Saint Paul had	8, 310/ 18
ween that whatsoever ye	find	not written there, ye	8, 311/ 28
other evangelists, he shall	find	more necessary things than	8, 311/ 34
Catholic Church, he shall	find	some things that none	8, 312/ 1
my second argument, ye	find	his answer fond. For	8, 314/ 18
though God himself could	find	no further cause than	8, 318/ 22
and he shall never	find	one while he liveth	8, 326/ 29
of every ceremony, that	find	we not that ever	8, 328/ 2

and many others, we	find	not that our Savior	8, 328/ 12
in the devising thereupon,	find	out good and fruitful	8, 330/ 11
And therefore, since I	find	in his Answer to	8, 330/ 28
thereof than we shall	find	written in Books. He	8, 331/ 18
like as my brethren	find	out that text by	8, 332/ 27
of his brethren could	find	out any text in	8, 332/ 29
sure that he shall	find	no story that shall	8, 339/ 34
Scripture. For he shall	find	in the stories that	8, 339/ 36
I ween, shall he	find	none such stories neither	8, 340/ 36
saith he would fain	find	in what figure the	8, 345/ 6
made -- he shall	find	it in the first	8, 345/ 19
heard all that I	find	Tyndale answer against such	8, 347/ 3
best that he can	find	. And if he find	8, 347/ 10
find. And if he	find	anything elsewhere written (by	8, 347/ 10
nothing farther than we	find	written in the Old	8, 347/ 34
no farther than ye	find	written in Moses and	8, 356/ 11
when Tyndale weeneth to	find	any farther defense, let	8, 357/ 20
law. If Friar Barnes	find	any law made of	8, 357/ 26
warrant you he shall	find	no such words in	8, 357/ 27
far as I can	find	, all that ever Tyndale	8, 364/ 23
writing. Ye shall well	find	also that, notwithstanding all	8, 365/ 16
manifest miracles, as we	find	in authentic stories. By	8, 365/ 29
and whatsoever thing we	find	that is observed among	8, 370/ 33
could in him nothing	find	in whom we have	8, 372/ 19
the thing which we	find	commanded in Scripture. But	8, 375/ 7
in Scripture. But we	find	commanded in Scripture --	8, 375/ 8
an interpreter, he shall	find	it very hard to	8, 376/ 34
the Church, he shall	find	that faith of his	8, 377/ 15
Scripture: then shall he	find	yet that faith more	8, 377/ 17
word, but if he	find	it written in Holy	8, 381/ 24
-- he shall then	find	none other shift but	8, 397/ 23
doctrine than he can	find	written in the Scripture	8, 408/ 14
words, yet shall ye	find	the tail of his	8, 410/ 13
fain, in good faith,	find	and bring it forth	8, 414/ 20
shall for himself never	find	a better . . . yet mine	8, 415/ 7
with love. If he	find	any other feeling, let	8, 430/ 33
false. Finally, ye shall	find	that the whole purpose	8, 434/ 10
as for man . . . we	find	no such promise made	8, 436/ 36
wax naught; but we	find	in Scripture the contrary	8, 436/ 37
common, ordinary course. We	find	also plain examples, both	8, 437/ 14
should not fail to	find	fond fellows enough to	8, 448/ 22
devil helpeth them to	find	it . . . and so break	8, 452/ 17
suppose ye shall not	find	such another in all	8, 458/ 10
Catholic faith, and should	find	him fast therein when	8, 469/ 32
promises that Tyndale should	find	a man after baptism	8, 470/ 22
if Tyndale, I say,	find	such a man, he	8, 470/ 29
in effect, but to	find	out which church is	8, 479/ 26
would labor sore to	find	out what evil we	8, 480/ 15
by them, we could	find	no better thing to	8, 480/ 16
the shifts he can	find	, he shall never well	8, 484/ 34

by temptations learn to	find	and feel that there	8, 486/ 17
with help of grace,	find	the faith and fall	8, 487/ 6
he shall, I ween,	find	no wise man in	8, 493/ 33
up -- ye shall	find	it as full of	8, 507/ 3
with God's grace may	find	good cause enough to	8, 508/ 28
let grace go, and	find	himself cavillations proudly to	8, 508/ 31
his commandments? But we	find	it many times far	8, 512/ 5
shall, rather than fail,	find	Tyndale himself so good	8, 513/ 12
no great difficulty to	find	folk enough even now	8, 513/ 37
be as glad to	find	them again as ever	8, 520/ 4
it were hard to	find	a woman so unreasonable	8, 525/ 25
shins . . . then will he	find	his own fault and	8, 526/ 25
learned man may soon	find	out himself, and almost	8, 531/ 27
main sea, though he	find	it five weeks after	8, 534/ 1
in sport, "He can	find	a thing ere it	8, 534/ 4
Now shall he not	find	, as far as I	8, 537/ 5
canst . . . and thou shalt	find	no temptation like unto	8, 541/ 5
contrary. For therein we	find	that the traitor Judas	8, 548/ 8
and sell him . . . we	find	not that he called	8, 548/ 15
word. And after, we	find	that when he repented	8, 548/ 16
not this five years	find	a better. But leaving	8, 555/ 2
the Jews that thou	findest	in Shushan, and pray	8, 67/ 31
justifying. And because thou	findest	them false in so	8, 134/ 27
cause. And when he	findeth	it is to tame	8, 60/ 2
man's heart, when he	findeth	it such as the	8, 71/ 36
and therefore when he	findeth	that it is done	8, 73/ 15
only cause that he	findeth	out here for the	8, 74/ 37
the cause which he	findeth	out, a Christian man	8, 75/ 2
themselves, too. But then	findeth	Tyndale two great faults	8, 92/ 32
place of Scripture Tyndale	findeth	. . . that men sacrifice their	8, 112/ 33
many a man daily	findeth	great profit, in avoiding	8, 129/ 2
the Acts), where he	findeth	instead of presbyteros this	8, 183/ 24
tell me where he	findeth	any one place in	8, 208/ 21
being asked where he	findeth	it in Scripture, he	8, 260/ 35
nor yet now, neither,	findeth	any that so thinketh	8, 266/ 10
the shifts that he	findeth	here, because they all	8, 272/ 3
Saint John's Gospel. He	findeth	not in them "Qui	8, 273/ 13
his day . . . what miracles	findeth	Tyndale done by the	8, 274/ 1
Abraham, how many miracles	findeth	he done by the	8, 274/ 3
to Moses neither, he	findeth	not very many; so	8, 274/ 4
them all things. Where	findeth	Tyndale that God taught	8, 277/ 15
teach him? Or where	findeth	he that to the	8, 277/ 20
offering the beasts . . . where	findeth	Tyndale that there was	8, 277/ 24
written in Scripture. Where	findeth	he that Abraham was	8, 277/ 29
solemn question where he	findeth	in Scripture that women	8, 306/ 32
God be thanked, he	findeth	not yet the people's	8, 313/ 9
I say that he	findeth	no word in the	8, 315/ 9
so bold, when he	findeth	not that Christ, in	8, 317/ 28
great fault that Tyndale	findeth	in that the prelates	8, 319/ 26
of my book he	findeth	that I make that	8, 344/ 15

weening, therefore, since he	findeth	himself out of the	8, 526/ 5
lost it because he	findeth	it again. The common	8, 534/ 2
Tyndale answer that he	findeth	in Scripture of his	8, 537/ 6
him further than he	findeth	in plain and evident	8, 549/ 5
carried hence, nor nothing	finding	there to live upon	8, 11/ 26
and forbearing meat, and	finding	the cause to be	8, 62/ 2
is of the servant's	finding	in the lord's household	8, 104/ 23
whereas, for lack of	finding	a better English word	8, 181/ 24
of new -- Penance,	finding	by sin again allto	8, 214/ 6
good will to school . . .	finding	yet by the way	8, 491/ 12
driveth him, of very	fine	force, to confess that	8, 476/ 35
of necessity and very	fine	force clearly perceive and	8, 508/ 26
point him with your	finger	. And Tyndale knoweth this	8, 236/ 1
faith written by the	finger	of God in their	8, 340/ 15
much as with a	finger	of their own once	8, 351/ 22
will not put a	finger	of their own thereto	8, 353/ 19
not set once a	finger	to the doing of	8, 353/ 25
he hath burned his	finger	, as Tyndale will tell	8, 461/ 3
till he put his	finger	in God Almighty's side	8, 532/ 32
fully, and put his	finger	in his side. And	8, 546/ 5
him and put his	finger	into his wounds --	8, 546/ 11
good folk by the	fingers	and so hangeth on	8, 36/ 15
can hold his itching	fingers	from their poisoned books	8, 38/ 7
bishops should wag two	fingers	over him . . . than that	8, 127/ 18
the wagging of two	fingers	. . . so he calleth it	8, 127/ 36
Tyndale calleth "wagging with	fingers	in the air," and	8, 457/ 2
ofter than Tyndale hath	fingers	on his hands, and	8, 488/ 12
shall feel with his	fingers'	ends that Tyndale feeleth	8, 314/ 22
faith with their very	fingers'	ends . . . be bold then	8, 572/ 17
I finally, before I	finish	this work, by such	8, 399/ 6
and bodily punishment, to	finish	the infinite malice and	8, 482/ 6
reform the world and	finish	it, and deliver the	8, 486/ 11
is yet so fully	finished	but that the time	8, 337/ 29
thereto how virtuously, Tyndale	finisheth	this chapter. For the	8, 307/ 25
tell him why? Then	finisheth	he this matter with	8, 319/ 23
and glory whereof, he	finisheth	his chapter with a	8, 553/ 5
straight from the short	fire	to the fire everlasting	8, 15/ 36
short fire to the	fire	everlasting. And this is	8, 15/ 37
have brought unto the	fire	: Thomas Bilney, that was	8, 22/ 1
not only at the	fire	, as well in words	8, 22/ 26
the people at the	fire	. . . whereby they could not	8, 23/ 4
content to suffer the	fire	for the punishment of	8, 24/ 25
hath forthwith from the	fire	taken his blessed soul	8, 24/ 29
dare not at the	fire	set forth their opinions	8, 25/ 2
adder into a fair	fire	. . . that lying and lurking	8, 36/ 13
God can make the	fire	, which is a bodily	8, 101/ 22
their pain in the	fire	were but a detaining	8, 101/ 34
of liberty, if the	fire	burn them not. And	8, 101/ 36
then why more in	fire	than in water, if	8, 102/ 1
they be for the	fire	never the warmer? And	8, 102/ 2

of them in the	fire	, the fire do work	8, 102/ 3
in the fire, the	fire	do work upon them	8, 102/ 3
that not only by	fire	or frozen water put	8, 102/ 9
spiritual soul to the	fire	that he shall feel	8, 102/ 15
the fervor of that	fire	as he now feeleth	8, 102/ 16
yet shall not the	fire	and he be made	8, 102/ 17
as well as the	fire	either to purge it	8, 102/ 24
body thereof . . . as the	fire	touching the body paineth	8, 103/ 35
warm himself by the	fire	. And even in this	8, 137/ 22
come to, first by	fire	in earth, and after	8, 220/ 30
earth, and after by	fire	in hell . . . save they	8, 220/ 31
first here in the	fire	of foul, filthy lust	8, 261/ 23
this world in everlasting	fire	of hell. Is not	8, 261/ 24
smoke of the smoky	fire	of hell, he would	8, 283/ 30
from hell . . . into the	fire	whereof for the contrary	8, 288/ 17
be of that terrible	fire	. . . which thou mayest quench	8, 288/ 26
More Nay, surely that	fire	is not so lightly	8, 288/ 29
repenting putteth out that	fire	clean, without the cost	8, 289/ 11
pan, fair into the	fire	. Whereas I show in	8, 312/ 35
bringing them to the	fire	. . . as our Lady by	8, 340/ 28
burning them up in	fire	." And then setteth Moses	8, 349/ 9
of fierce and rageous	fire	, which shall consume the	8, 377/ 26
the water quencheth the	fire	, so doth almsdeed void	8, 401/ 5
out and quench the	fire	of purgatory clean. Then	8, 406/ 5
he laugh at the	fire	of hell; for of	8, 406/ 7
hell; for of that	fire	is there nothing spoken	8, 406/ 8
feeling of the infernal	fire	. This faith might, peradventure	8, 406/ 25
-- as is the	fire	with casting on water	8, 439/ 25
spit sitteth by the	fire	; but he that sitteth	8, 440/ 5
that sitteth by the	fire	cannot be cold, because	8, 440/ 5
he hath a good	fire	by him: ergo, he	8, 440/ 6
man sitteth by the	fire	, he cannot be cold	8, 440/ 11
be cold, because the	fire	is by him that	8, 440/ 12
sitteth warm by the	fire	may let the spit	8, 440/ 15
which hath a good	fire	by him cannot be	8, 440/ 24
Whoso sitteth by the	fire	can never be cold	8, 440/ 29
never go from the	fire	and so catch cold	8, 440/ 30
set his flesh on	fire	, and tempt him to	8, 444/ 17
forever with blowing the	fire	about them. For as	8, 454/ 27
child believeth that "the	fire	is hot" because he	8, 461/ 2
go from them by	fire	. . . and saw that if	8, 517/ 33
more but in the	fire	of hell, where he	8, 517/ 35
the soul into the	fire	of hell." And in	8, 543/ 29
come together, a hot	firebrand	burning at his back	8, 21/ 36
to quench the foul	firebrand	of that helly light	8, 180/ 7
so foolishly by the	fireside	among young children. And	8, 393/ 6
more part of the	firm	land and continent, discovered	8, 190/ 11
the church" is the "	firm	establishment and the pillar	8, 396/ 25
if himself were as	firm	and as fast in	8, 504/ 32
so, he said, he	firmly	believed, and that he	8, 15/ 25

or confirmed. And I	firmly	trust that God's grace	8, 24/ 32
minds better and, standing	firmly	by the Catholic faith	8, 37/ 39
by us, must we	firmly	believe. And that custom	8, 370/ 21
must be believed as	firmly	as the faith that	8, 408/ 1
all, very fast and	firmly	, that it was abominable	8, 481/ 23
these aforesaid heresies so	firmly	that they think verily	8, 572/ 16
they took it for	fish	and ate it. And	8, 121/ 6
the Charterhouse and left	fish	and fell to flesh	8, 125/ 12
weeks after in a	fish's	maw, that therefore he	8, 534/ 1
there was once a	fisher	that came aland in	8, 446/ 22
also the net with	fishes	good and bad . . . and	8, 391/ 34
pointing their preachings with	fists	. But now, as I	8, 126/ 10
verbum ad elementum et	fit	sacramentum." But Tyndale, because	8, 96/ 15
an old, great knave	fit	and meet for the	8, 492/ 12
and frushed all to	fitters	. But I pray God	8, 76/ 16
and shattered all to	fitters	. Yet for because that	8, 471/ 18
And after that, the	Five	Books of Moses translated	8, 6/ 4
the seven holy sacraments	five	be none at all	8, 83/ 21
we speak of these	five	which he saith be	8, 83/ 27
holy sacraments would take	five	away . . . and the other	8, 118/ 39
years continued . . . four or	five	fond friars run out	8, 130/ 2
taketh it away from	five	, and from almost one	8, 147/ 32
hundred? Three hundred? Four,	five	, six, seven, eight? Nay	8, 151/ 7
Luther and Hutchins, and	five	Friar Huessgens, and as	8, 232/ 21
our Lady shall have	five	new sons ere Tyndale	8, 271/ 29
and of the other	five	(as he saith) have	8, 294/ 27
proved that the other	five	were no divine sacraments	8, 294/ 28
any of the other	five	the apostles wrote nothing	8, 296/ 7
any of the said	five	sacraments the apostles wrote	8, 296/ 18
the apostles of those	five	sacraments do not besides	8, 297/ 7
assayed to say that	five	of them were not	8, 297/ 15
very apostles, all those	five	which he so often	8, 303/ 27
none of all these	five	. But, now, his words	8, 303/ 33
rather prove that these	five	have significations too. For	8, 303/ 34
either confess that these	five	have significations also . . . and	8, 303/ 37
that any of these	five	were delivered us by	8, 304/ 5
none of all these	five	but that, as I	8, 304/ 7
appeareth written . . . in the	five	books of Moses; whereby	8, 365/ 13
of the seven sacraments,	five	serve of naught, and	8, 388/ 23
though he find it	five	weeks after in a	8, 534/ 1
he will not this	five	years find a better	8, 555/ 2
the same state . . . into	five	equal parts, if it	8, 556/ 34
and then have we	five	times, all of one	8, 556/ 35
one fashion; to which	five	times Tyndale, if it	8, 556/ 36
in some of these	five	times Peter's faith failed	8, 557/ 2
since they be all	five	of one fashion concerning	8, 557/ 3
grant that in all	five	it failed him. Let	8, 557/ 4
of Almaine so surely	fixed	and confirmed in all	8, 448/ 19
up and fall as	flat	to ashes as it	8, 226/ 6
they speak fair and	flatter	, and give some gay	8, 56/ 17

and how pleasantly they	flatter	all holy Catholic, Christian	8, 56/ 29
their "elder brethren," doth "	flatter	" them and "promise fair	8, 57/ 7
speak them fair and	flatter	them and promise them	8, 58/ 9
of the commandment to	flatter	and beguile ourselves with	8, 60/ 26
thinketh he, when he	flattereth	them, and bindeth them	8, 124/ 5
if he meet a	flea	in his bed, he	8, 125/ 16
fear to kill a	flea	, as it pleaseth him	8, 125/ 22
you, to kill a	flea	nor to do worse	8, 125/ 25
the killing of a	flea	in his bed --	8, 125/ 26
and soul. There be	fled	out of this realm	8, 11/ 10
his vomit, and being	fled	over the sea, and	8, 16/ 20
that though the man	fled	hence for fear of	8, 19/ 24
sea (after that he	fled	out of the friars	8, 301/ 8
hate you. Ye shall	flee	where no man chaseth	8, 5/ 15
other men, and thereby	flee	from the peril of	8, 30/ 1
with the devil to	flee	from the sacrament to	8, 115/ 32
labor to flit and	flee	unto a dark, unknown	8, 118/ 21
loath to seem to	flee	by day, and therefore	8, 227/ 36
day, and therefore they	flee	by night and retreat	8, 227/ 36
must be fain to	flee	to the Church, and	8, 285/ 15
of religion and wedded	fleeing	Cate, his nun, to	8, 86/ 22
matter, the further he	fleeth	from the truth . . . and	8, 223/ 30
to punish in the	flesh	that odious and hateful	8, 2/ 24
and as boldly eat	flesh	on Good Friday as	8, 4/ 22
no conscience to eat	flesh	on Good Friday, nor	8, 12/ 11
might "glory in their	flesh	" . . . so be these archheretics	8, 12/ 16
prince's "tyranny" in forbearing	flesh	on Good Friday or	8, 32/ 16
religion and fallen to	flesh	and carrion, and live	8, 40/ 31
or affliction of the	flesh	willingly taken, with many	8, 54/ 14
is to tame the	flesh	, and that he be	8, 60/ 2
for taming of the	flesh	and to keep him	8, 60/ 31
only to tame the	flesh	and to keep men	8, 61/ 21
found none, because the	flesh	had there no need	8, 61/ 32
for taming of the	flesh	and soberness . . . whosoever think	8, 62/ 3
the sins of the	flesh	not much inclined (as	8, 62/ 4
only to tame the	flesh	), yet was it need	8, 62/ 31
fasts do tame the	flesh	together by the commandment	8, 62/ 35
for taming of the	flesh	; and then the custom	8, 63/ 5
for taming of their	flesh	, when themselves feel it	8, 63/ 10
abstinence to tame the	flesh	from intemperance and foul	8, 63/ 36
and punishment of the	flesh	for their sins, and	8, 64/ 6
for taming of the	flesh	, but also for pain	8, 64/ 21
usual feeding of the	flesh	about the plenteous nourishing	8, 64/ 28
only to tame the	flesh	. . . but for all these	8, 65/ 4
the taming of the	flesh	, as Tyndale here would	8, 65/ 36
for to tame his	flesh	? Item: In the twenty-first	8, 66/ 4
for taming of his	flesh	, to keep it from	8, 66/ 13
only taming of the	flesh	against the sin imminent	8, 66/ 25
for taming of the	flesh	, but for avoiding of	8, 67/ 9
for to tame the	flesh	. . . for the man was	8, 67/ 17

a taming of the	flesh	, but for a means	8, 67/ 26
they might tame her	flesh	? Nay, nor for the	8, 67/ 35
for taming of their	flesh	in avoiding of intemperance	8, 68/ 6
for taming of his	flesh	-- for that may	8, 68/ 19
not only tame their	flesh	, but also turn again	8, 68/ 33
For to tame their	flesh	, as Tyndale saith? Nay	8, 69/ 3
the subduing of the	flesh	and taming of bodily	8, 69/ 20
mind to punish the	flesh	with fasting, that they	8, 70/ 8
but to tame the	flesh	, that the men might	8, 70/ 11
rebellious motions of the	flesh	-- whatsoever he shall	8, 70/ 13
only to tame their	flesh	that they should not	8, 70/ 31
quiet than if the	flesh	were in temperate rest	8, 71/ 11
rubbed out of the	flesh	and cured. We say	8, 71/ 26
sin out of the	flesh	, as Tyndale saith he	8, 72/ 10
sin out of the	flesh	, and by other means	8, 72/ 12
turned in Christ's holy	Flesh	and Blood (of which	8, 81/ 14
and appetites of his	flesh	, with prayer, fasting, and	8, 112/ 8
and appetites of his	flesh	, with prayer, fasting, and	8, 112/ 15
and appetites of our	flesh	with prayer, fasting, and	8, 112/ 23
the lusts of our	flesh	with prayer, fasting, and	8, 112/ 27
body of Christ --	flesh	, blood, and bone, even	8, 114/ 14
liefer die than eat	flesh	. And as for the	8, 125/ 1
for lack of eating	flesh	. . . and yet heard I	8, 125/ 9
fish and fell to	flesh	altogether, and took a	8, 125/ 12
back, and fall to	flesh	and "wed." And therefore	8, 140/ 9
the taming of the	flesh	nor profitable to our	8, 148/ 31
they neither tame the	flesh	nor do good to	8, 158/ 33
very taming of the	flesh	also. For what thing	8, 159/ 15
that better tameth the	flesh	than the grace of	8, 159/ 16
the "prick of the	flesh	" with which our Lord	8, 159/ 19
can better tame the	flesh	than the grace of	8, 159/ 26
the taming of the	flesh	, and either cause it	8, 159/ 33
the rebellion of the	flesh	that by the valiant	8, 159/ 35
own souls, and their	flesh	the more tame and	8, 160/ 6
the lusts of our	flesh	with holy works of	8, 208/ 27
the lusts of their	flesh	, in showing themselves thankful	8, 208/ 32
neither the world, the	flesh	, nor the devil drew	8, 217/ 35
Scripture saith, ' My	flesh	shall rest in hope	8, 267/ 10
as Lollards to eat	flesh	; and which holy fast	8, 365/ 36
her husband, by whose	flesh	thou hast brought me	8, 373/ 1
and otherwise afflict our	flesh	, to the intent to	8, 409/ 16
intent to tame our	flesh	against the sin to	8, 409/ 17
son of Jonah; for	flesh	and blood hath not	8, 418/ 5
the devil; for neither	flesh	nor blood hath taught	8, 418/ 8
the frailty of our	flesh	, which is as the	8, 419/ 18
follow the world, the	flesh	, or the devil: then	8, 422/ 13
the motion of the	flesh	, or instigation of the	8, 422/ 28
the Lenten fast, eat	flesh	upon Good Friday . . . and	8, 423/ 19
and motions in the	flesh	remaining, as the relics	8, 444/ 3
the devil and the	flesh	did move and stir	8, 444/ 15

fear to set his	flesh	on fire, and tempt	8, 444/ 17
the "prick of the	flesh	," to dab him in	8, 444/ 23
the frailty of our	flesh	, which is as the	8, 444/ 38
the frailty of our	flesh	, . . . by which we fall	8, 445/ 28
sin, remaining in the	flesh	, yet because they be	8, 447/ 12
and frailty of the	flesh	upon great occasions, when	8, 447/ 29
the motion of the	flesh	toward horrible deeds be	8, 447/ 31
the devil and the	flesh	-- then Tyndale calleth	8, 450/ 32
the devil and the	flesh	at the first, and	8, 451/ 34
the lust of the	flesh	. Which willful falling from	8, 452/ 18
the devil and the	flesh	. . . what good man doubteth	8, 452/ 20
the "prick of the	flesh	," given unto him to	8, 453/ 5
sin remaining in their	flesh	breaketh out of their	8, 455/ 9
that remaineth in their	flesh	" against the "profession of	8, 456/ 30
which, remaining in my	flesh	, breaketh out of my	8, 457/ 18
would give his own	flesh	that suffered passion, and	8, 466/ 10
that remaineth in their	flesh	and breaketh out of	8, 485/ 29
sin remaining in his	flesh	and, as Tyndale saith	8, 492/ 4
Tyndale cannot bear the	fleshliness	of our spirituality because	8, 135/ 11
our spirituality because the	fleshliness	of their church is	8, 135/ 12
crying out upon my	fleshliness	and folly, foameth out	8, 500/ 26
sermon, meddleth but with	fleshly	vices and worldly wantonness	8, 41/ 28
he seeth the lecherous	fleshly	love of those friars	8, 42/ 24
and filthy lechery the	fleshly	coupling together of friars	8, 45/ 3
such a base, foul,	fleshly	living. But Tyndale hath	8, 48/ 10
these devilish preachers of	fleshly	liberty? "Go and assemble	8, 67/ 30
from all motions of	fleshly	lusts that else might	8, 71/ 9
kill and sacrifice their	fleshly	lusts with prayer, fasting	8, 112/ 30
kill and sacrifice" our	fleshly	lusts . . . lest we should	8, 113/ 4
believe such a few	fleshly	, blind apostates against so	8, 130/ 13
the practice of our	fleshly	spirituality, and their ways	8, 135/ 4
is spiritual! For the	fleshly	wedded harlots of their	8, 135/ 12
warning of their worldly,	fleshly	, devilish spirit -- so	8, 139/ 36
not be the very	fleshly	motion against his vow	8, 159/ 23
newborn first of their	fleshly	father and mother, and	8, 244/ 15
signify the killing of	fleshly	lusts, or any such	8, 277/ 25
-- besides that the	fleshly	imaginations may not stand	8, 288/ 25
they fall to the	fleshly	feeling of nuns, of	8, 442/ 39
faith, by their foul	fleshly	feeling in the doing	8, 454/ 23
Oh, how beetle-blind is	fleshly	reason! The will hath	8, 500/ 29
it is a "beetle-blind," "	fleshly	" reason to think that	8, 502/ 16
it is a beetle-blind	fleshly	folly to reckon that	8, 503/ 8
reason at all, neither	fleshly	nor ghostly, in this	8, 503/ 22
judgment, be taken for	fleshly	and beetle-blind that will	8, 503/ 32
come but of beetle-blind	fleshly	reason. And therefore Tyndale's	8, 506/ 9
the fulfilling of his	fleshly	desire and beastly lust	8, 512/ 24
these sleeps in sinful	fleshly	lusts, into which folk	8, 521/ 18
or faint heart, or	fleshly	delectation, call upon them	8, 522/ 30
he fulfilled his foul	fleshly	lust, when he sent	8, 536/ 13
please God with waxing	fleshly	, and friars with wedding	8, 571/ 31

shall be put to	flight	and fain to run	8, 257/ 27
and doth labor to	flit	and flee unto a	8, 118/ 20
gathered together into one	flock	; as they speak, "in	8, 171/ 19
men than a fair	flock	of un-Christian geese. But	8, 171/ 26
that ye feed the	flock	of Christ which is	8, 183/ 14
that ye feed the	flock	of Christ which is	8, 185/ 19
he saith "feed Christ's	flock	," he meaneth even the	8, 185/ 20
it leisurely, suffering his	flock	to come and dispute	8, 247/ 16
domo" ("which maketh his	flock	of one mind in	8, 247/ 23
that in the Christian	flock	they presently so far	8, 293/ 25
of Christ bindeth his	flock	to obey them, that	8, 344/ 6
the weal of the	flock	and the pleasure of	8, 356/ 17
a church for his	flock	. . . but the church whereof	8, 382/ 20
Noah's days, when the	flood	came, there were no	8, 272/ 5
that was with the	flood	that drowned the whole	8, 273/ 35
be preserved from universal	flood	; whereas sacrifices and circumcision	8, 276/ 34
some affirming that the	flour	with long lying in	8, 116/ 16
only with a comely	flourish	to set out and	8, 485/ 21
which he so gaily	flourished	that he had went	8, 252/ 31
more it striveth and	fluttereth	, ever the faster it	8, 297/ 4
could be worth a	fly	to heavenward without Christ's	8, 65/ 18
is not worth a	fly	, but very faithless heresy	8, 394/ 30
is not worth a	fly	. If he will say	8, 474/ 36
some holy humblebee come	fly	in at their mouths	8, 506/ 16
an unwholesome heap of	fly-blown	errors and moth-eaten heresies	8, 506/ 17
to get her with	foal	." For I need not	8, 169/ 1
cometh such a filthy	foam	of blasphemies against Christ's	8, 134/ 32
my fleshliness and folly,	foameth	out his high spiritual	8, 500/ 27
to compel the good	folk	to forbear and abhor	8, 2/ 13
perceive that, like as	folk	begin now to delight	8, 2/ 15
me surely that except	folk	begin to reform that	8, 2/ 28
without the litany, lest	folk	should pray to saints	8, 10/ 21
heresy a few ungracious	folk	-- what manner folk	8, 11/ 11
folk -- what manner	folk	, their writing and their	8, 11/ 11
were some so good	folk	, of likelihood, that he	8, 14/ 3
men's charge as these	folk	be, whose whole sect	8, 19/ 12
advise all good Christian	folk	, and especially the King's	8, 19/ 31
examination not secret, but	folk	enough thereat, both spiritual	8, 21/ 13
books being such, some	folk	there are that with	8, 25/ 12
things they fare as	folk	that trust in nothing	8, 26/ 11
because many good simple	folk	, believing that these men	8, 26/ 19
such precious apostles that	folk	would forbear their own	8, 30/ 14
brother Barnes . . . but that	folk	should against the King's	8, 31/ 10
and from true Christian	folk	turned into false, wicked	8, 33/ 6
wise the world that	folk	should not espy the	8, 35/ 7
as fall to these	folk	of oversight, weening that	8, 35/ 27
are the faithful learned	folk	in the defense of	8, 35/ 35
fruitless faggots catcheth good	folk	by the fingers and	8, 36/ 15
yet would fain that	folk	would so clear have	8, 37/ 34
write thereof nor other	folk	to read that part	8, 37/ 36

wine with which good	folk	have lived now this	8, 38/ 11
always be by malicious	folk	laid in good people's	8, 38/ 17
that evil and ungracious	folk	shall ever find the	8, 38/ 25
profit of some good	folk	, I heartily beseech our	8, 38/ 36
should ween that these	folk	of whom Saint Paul	8, 46/ 13
fasting days, in which	folk	fast together in obedience	8, 63/ 6
common days taken away . . .	folk	were only left to	8, 63/ 8
only for young lusty	folk	for taming of their	8, 68/ 6
fasted here for other	folk	-- that is to	8, 69/ 21
this will some such	folk	say as in the	8, 84/ 1
body only, of reasonable	folk	, but much more effectually	8, 85/ 28
him, and that still	folk	took matrimony for a	8, 86/ 17
thought that to faithful	folk	God with that holy	8, 86/ 19
man knoweth that such	folk	as he is, that	8, 88/ 1
shrewd sort of Christian	folk	this fifteen hundred years	8, 88/ 14
saith he to teach	folk	this that the very	8, 115/ 22
because he would have	folk	set less thereby and	8, 116/ 11
the Spirit"; all which	folk	he calleth here "the	8, 120/ 23
the defense of other	folk	, his innocent Christian brethren	8, 123/ 6
them above the household	folk	of Christ, and familiars	8, 123/ 16
left off his stole . . .	folk	would then say he	8, 127/ 11
knoweth full well that	folk	do not reckon the	8, 127/ 13
to forbid it other	folk	as things vicious and	8, 132/ 22
the only secret, unknown	folk	that are predestinate. The	8, 133/ 16
to make right mean-learned	folk	, and mean-witted, too, perceive	8, 133/ 24
Absalom was and his	folk	. But likewise as Tyndale's	8, 137/ 34
strait path that leadeth	folk	to heaven. In which	8, 141/ 3
this signification surely few	folk	have heard. For though	8, 146/ 28
doubts; but unto such	folk	as Tyndale is and	8, 155/ 32
it please him) good	folk	find this indeed: that	8, 160/ 1
a tongue that all	folk	understood -- of which	8, 160/ 15
but unto good, devout	folk	it seemeth far otherwise	8, 161/ 24
do but as other	folk	. But now doth Tyndale's	8, 162/ 30
that thing that good	folk	have of good mind	8, 164/ 22
no difference between other	folk	and priests, but all	8, 165/ 19
to signify the Christian	folk	whether they were at	8, 170/ 20
other side, that good	folk	which worship images of	8, 172/ 36
poisoned malicious and newfangled	folk	. . . that the King's Highness	8, 177/ 33
people's hands . . . lest evil	folk	, by false drawing of	8, 178/ 4
be none harm therein . . .	folk	yet being (as they	8, 178/ 13
own hands, rather than	folk	should (though through their	8, 178/ 16
by such good Christian	folk	as Tyndale now most	8, 190/ 17
doubt not but that	folk	have fallen to again	8, 217/ 1
thereby themselves no faithful	folk	, but heretics, if they	8, 219/ 33
both learned and unlearned	folk	perceive him for an	8, 220/ 6
where were his faithful	folk	. . . and his very words	8, 245/ 24
the faithless and feigned-faithful	folk	, and wrong writing, and	8, 245/ 26
and his faithful, believing	folk	, should do as great	8, 251/ 39
is there that these	folk	may not prove by	8, 259/ 14
not ashamed to look	folk	in the face after	8, 265/ 31

some of those faithful	folk	in the first or	8, 271/ 27
be written and bindeth	folk	to believe upon the	8, 271/ 35
he confesseth for faithful	folk	had any such scripture	8, 271/ 38
they made the better-believing	folk	the fewer and the	8, 275/ 10
we shall see those	folk	fall so frantic once	8, 287/ 21
Tyndale's belief cannot fear	folk	, no more than other	8, 288/ 2
these profits to other	folk	. . . though Tyndale be never	8, 288/ 21
so lightly quenched that	folk	should upon the boldness	8, 288/ 29
them both, to refrain	folk	from sin. We see	8, 289/ 15
were sufficient to faithful	folk	. . . but by the Scripture	8, 289/ 18
mouth among the Christian	folk	, because their audience was	8, 291/ 33
be gathered by diverse	folk	. . . and as they come	8, 307/ 3
their hands upon sick	folk	and they should be	8, 308/ 11
like as he forbiddeth	folk	to pray to her	8, 313/ 12
faith of all faithful	folk	this fifteen hundred years	8, 319/ 29
be now received of	folk	while they be fasting	8, 322/ 5
hands upon some sick	folk	whom they should heal	8, 328/ 9
they should anoint sick	folk	with oil and heal	8, 328/ 10
the hardest place good	folk	may take fruit if	8, 336/ 19
and sent unto those	folk	at his request --	8, 342/ 17
out. Now lay some	folk	for this purpose the	8, 348/ 22
weak conscience of feeble-faithed	folk	offended. Whereas undoubtedly those	8, 351/ 29
after, at leisure. Such	folk	, I suppose, were better	8, 357/ 36
to teach the faithful	folk	, and to reprove heretics	8, 361/ 9
this heresy bringeth these	folk	. For when they first	8, 366/ 26
see what shift these	folk	be fain to seek	8, 366/ 31
the church of malicious	folk	") -- which church is	8, 382/ 21
there, a few faithful	folk	, among the great many	8, 387/ 23
faith that feeleth that	folk	should need to do	8, 402/ 31
life." But all faithful	folk	will say again, "This	8, 403/ 16
for him to make	folk	the less afeard to	8, 404/ 26
church" but only good	folk	alone in whom is	8, 417/ 13
Spirit dwell in good	folk	. But letting such disputations	8, 421/ 22
wills thereto -- such	folk	as have use of	8, 422/ 6
be saved. Of which	folk	many fall after from	8, 428/ 9
be damned indeed . . . which	folk	before their fall be	8, 428/ 10
covetousness; which while some	folk	coveted, they walked out	8, 430/ 16
the father of evil	folk	, and they his children	8, 434/ 26
plainly prove that good	folk	may fall and perish	8, 437/ 9
her" -- do not	folk	speak in such fashion	8, 439/ 4
good, and thereby good	folk	finally cast off and	8, 452/ 1
hands: so do these	folk	which commit those horrible	8, 452/ 11
-- as though other	folk	, when they do sin	8, 453/ 33
meet for such holy	folk	as Luther is and	8, 456/ 12
frailty, as other holy	folk	do. Nor, at the	8, 457/ 32
victory to his faithful	folk	, that were full loath	8, 483/ 1
will working therewith, in	folk	of age and wit	8, 497/ 34
ordinarily into his faithful	folk	, neither final reprobates nor	8, 507/ 23
ordinarily the faith to	folk	but with some manner	8, 509/ 25
great difficulty to find	folk	enough even now, in	8, 513/ 37

showeth more kinds of	folk	. . . to whom, for all	8, 515/ 26
another kind of such	folk	, as teaching cannot for	8, 516/ 28
likewise some good, faithful	folk	, when false shrews come	8, 517/ 13
trances and sleeps that	folk	fall in by the	8, 521/ 6
trances and sleeps that	folk	fall in by those	8, 521/ 7
fleshly lusts, into which	folk	fall, and out of	8, 521/ 18
of death by which	folk	for fear of death	8, 543/ 35
may be many faithful	folk	with a well-working love	8, 556/ 13
do. And since these	folk	that are Tyndale's elects	8, 566/ 32
-- and therefore good	folk	and faithful, and God's	8, 570/ 17
putting out of evil	folk	by excommunication -- excommunicate	8, 570/ 21
excommunication -- excommunicate "good"	folk	now, and put out	8, 570/ 21
thereby feel that spiritual	folk	should please God with	8, 571/ 31
lay them on other	folk's	shoulders, but themselves will	8, 353/ 18
his holy housel: such	folks	be finally reprobates, foreknown	8, 488/ 18
God with his Christian	folks	ordinarily take that way	8, 507/ 30
there is in such	folks'	words. Howbeit, as for	8, 19/ 14
commodity, or for private	folks'	business in such places	8, 170/ 10
they be by other	folks'	good deeds done for	8, 209/ 37
men again, at good	folks'	request; where though he	8, 342/ 19
is . . . and through such	folks'	false persuasions may fall	8, 468/ 20
see proved very frantic	follies	; after this done, I	8, 34/ 10
child perceive his wily	follies	and false crafts, with	8, 35/ 4
reprove such faults and	follies	as he found in	8, 177/ 6
two eyes his two	follies	in these few words	8, 283/ 31
in his words more	follies	than one besides. For	8, 304/ 31
with his high, solemn	follies	that he would were	8, 391/ 1
very great need; his	follies	, after his words of	8, 502/ 11
part and duty to	follow	the example of his	8, 27/ 19
remnant will in conclusion	follow	, with the plain and	8, 29/ 2
law; whereof must after	follow	the outward breach, and	8, 30/ 18
and good works to	follow	them, the rather by	8, 39/ 6
they would once rather	follow	him truly in faith	8, 40/ 16
loveth to see man	follow	by fasting and other	8, 72/ 14
whereby should it almost	follow	that in generation used	8, 85/ 31
must then of necessity	follow	that there must be	8, 107/ 17
light, and we will	follow	. More No man can	8, 117/ 3
he at a need	follow	him also in blessing	8, 129/ 6
And therefore those that	follow	them of their ignorance	8, 129/ 36
this it must needs	follow	that, albeit our Lord	8, 132/ 12
which in this book	follow	the translation of those	8, 185/ 16
that it must needs	follow	that Baptism were no	8, 188/ 29
deeply that it would	follow	, and that it must	8, 196/ 8
else it must needs	follow	that of a thousand	8, 196/ 24
reason it would so	follow	, but also that it	8, 196/ 26
priesthood, then it must	follow	that of a thousand	8, 197/ 18
his own words that	follow	. Tyndale And we must	8, 208/ 24
Tyndale And it will	follow	if I repent in	8, 214/ 26
true, then should it	follow	that of so many	8, 244/ 32
Jews . . . so must it	follow	that all was received	8, 279/ 17

he make his conclusion	follow	and his argument good	8, 302/ 14
them: beware that thou	follow	not them, after that	8, 349/ 3
but forbidding them to	follow	them in their vices	8, 356/ 8
that never can but	follow	it. And yet all	8, 416/ 1
own will therefrom, to	follow	the world, the flesh	8, 422/ 13
unwise if we would	follow	the folly of Tyndale	8, 433/ 17
fond fellows enough to	follow	it; hoping then that	8, 448/ 22
what good fruit will	follow	thereupon in the feeling	8, 448/ 32
as the pardon shall	follow	? Hereto shall Tyndale say	8, 449/ 33
uncertainty of grace to	follow	is the bridle that	8, 450/ 24
what good fruit must	follow	. And yet suppose that	8, 450/ 35
-- it shall well	follow	that the second is	8, 468/ 17
the first . . . it must	follow	that whosoever did not	8, 468/ 33
their inemendable malice, to	follow	the example of Saint	8, 482/ 2
then must it needs	follow	that Luther, Lambert, Zwingli	8, 484/ 4
of her own accord	follow	the judgment of a	8, 496/ 23
understanding to serve and	follow	faith, praying for God's	8, 500/ 19
in this chapter immediately	follow	. . . which are such as	8, 501/ 5
of her own accord	follow	the judgment of a	8, 501/ 17
of her own accord	follow	the judgment of a	8, 511/ 16
the will doth ever	follow	the judgment of the	8, 511/ 34
accord and agree to	follow	the judgment of reason	8, 512/ 13
his conclusion do necessarily	follow	. For his conclusion is	8, 513/ 16
then if it necessarily	follow	upon his other words	8, 513/ 18
truth nothing can there	follow	but truth, as every	8, 513/ 20
Christ, it must needs	follow	that he saith that	8, 555/ 31
then will it thereupon	follow	that since Saint Peter	8, 555/ 33
no . . . then will it	follow	, upon Tyndale's word, that	8, 556/ 12
must needs agree to	follow	so the thing that	8, 565/ 27
would . . . saying that they	followed	the counsel of Saint	8, 126/ 4
own eyes; but they	followed	the judgment of wiser	8, 139/ 12
yet the Church never	followed	him, though; but though	8, 184/ 35
was carried forth, we	followed	, and came again without	8, 371/ 25
trespassed, though the death	followed	not, but the fault	8, 451/ 9
sometimes when he is	followed	standeth still and stayeth	8, 455/ 32
had lived well and	followed	the right way of	8, 528/ 27
will must needs have	followed	. But his wit was	8, 535/ 19
asleep and the will	followed	the fumes that fell	8, 535/ 23
his benefits; whereof it	followeth	, except he say that	8, 51/ 22
as administered. Whereupon it	followeth	wheresoever at an Easter	8, 82/ 10
deceived or lieth. Now	followeth	it also that if	8, 82/ 24
telleth us -- then	followeth	it, I say, that	8, 82/ 27
of his own it	followeth	that the church of	8, 118/ 27
lives. More Here Tyndale	followeth	his master Luther, that	8, 122/ 31
doubt but as Tyndale	followeth	Julian the Apostate in	8, 129/ 5
further, that it consequently	followeth	also that God shall	8, 132/ 26
I say that it	followeth	necessarily that though the	8, 132/ 31
And thereupon yet farther	followeth	that all such as	8, 132/ 36
images represent. Wherefore it	followeth	that likewise as the	8, 173/ 1
his high indignation whereupon	followeth	the perpetual banishment from	8, 209/ 31

can be devised: it	followeth	very clearly that Tyndale	8, 218/ 14
The Third Book Hereafter	followeth	the Third Book, in	8, 222/ 2
him. And then it	followeth	that the word of	8, 224/ 15
sea of sin: it	followeth	, by Tyndale's own holy	8, 227/ 18
toward that obedience whereupon	followeth	that grace that accomplisheth	8, 241/ 20
proved by miracle: it	followeth	that every necessary point	8, 256/ 13
the world -- it	followeth	, say we, thereof, that	8, 258/ 6
for any. Whereof it	followeth	that since holy preachers	8, 274/ 19
never lacked. And then	followeth	further that since in	8, 274/ 24
Church of Christ: thereupon	followeth	it, finally, that only	8, 274/ 28
among Christian men. Which	followeth	not, as I will	8, 279/ 18
very false), therefore it	followeth	that "Christ's congregation" hath	8, 281/ 33
them not: wherefore it	followeth	that Tyndale saith false	8, 298/ 11
thereupon it very well	followeth	further that Tyndale, saying	8, 299/ 4
this: "And therefore it	followeth	that the apostles left	8, 304/ 29
else, he seeth what	followeth	. And then knoweth he	8, 334/ 15
bare belief . . . whereof plainly	followeth	that once to kneel	8, 394/ 18
both twain. And Tyndale	followeth	the falser of them	8, 403/ 23
I that thereupon it	followeth	, by his own words	8, 407/ 35
fulfilled. And thereupon it	followeth	further that, since Tyndale	8, 408/ 13
nor obey -- it	followeth	, I say, that Tyndale	8, 408/ 21
Church Can Err." Here	followeth	the next chapter of	8, 418/ 13
sin. And indeed it	followeth	: He cannot sin; ergo	8, 420/ 7
child." And therefore it	followeth	forthwith in the text	8, 434/ 37
abiding in him: yet	followeth	it not," will Tyndale	8, 435/ 22
whereof, ye see well,	followeth	no little occasion of	8, 450/ 4
his people bound. Now	followeth	it further, good Christian	8, 479/ 4
have them do," it	followeth	then, forthwith . . . Tyndale And	8, 501/ 11
go by, and willfully	followeth	affection! And if Tyndale	8, 512/ 36
the leastwise, whose will	followeth	not his wit. And	8, 513/ 10
in this that after	followeth	. . . Tyndale And though God's	8, 518/ 3
that in his chapter	followeth	, where he writeth in	8, 522/ 7
more faint, and God	followeth	him and doth as	8, 526/ 19
this manner wise, as	followeth	. . . "Why hast thou, then	8, 539/ 4
ever in his definition	followeth	, and yet they shall	8, 569/ 18
againward do these things	following	unto you. I will	8, 5/ 9
all such punishment as,	following	thereupon, doth oftentimes rather	8, 27/ 24
Christ, Gerson of the	Following	of Christ, and the	8, 36/ 30
a sort of friars	following	an Abbot of Misrule	8, 41/ 6
sentence of our Savior,	following	the example of the	8, 43/ 30
and which delight of	following	God's pleasure therein, Tyndale	8, 72/ 15
but also to the	following	of every kind of	8, 128/ 24
further in his words	following	. Here in the beginning	8, 181/ 20
Church of every age	following	, we be taught and	8, 245/ 12
appeareth by the words	following	, where he biddeth that	8, 353/ 12
the words of Christ	following	, where he saith in	8, 353/ 16
his other chapters hereafter	following	, at a long length	8, 390/ 31
his dark riddles after	following	) which of these two	8, 391/ 23
faith," and their repentance	following	), yet they may right	8, 397/ 7
in the second chapter	following	, that there is none	8, 414/ 33

well in his chapters	following	as in this same	8, 415/ 36
all these false heresies	following	. . . First, that whosoever have	8, 425/ 17
the sacraments, and the	following	of Christ in good	8, 427/ 28
warning in his words	following	, and saith . . . "Yea, and	8, 433/ 2
they his children by	following	him in their sinful	8, 434/ 26
his words next after	following	, would we should ween	8, 444/ 6
those his own words	following	. . . Tyndale Thus are we	8, 444/ 31
words, in the chapters	following	, as by these words	8, 447/ 5
chapter as in others	following	, do plainly and clearly	8, 451/ 29
as touching Tyndale's words	following	, where he saith they	8, 454/ 28
continueth still in the	following	and fulfilling of his	8, 492/ 27
their hearts into the	following	of that thing that	8, 505/ 9
will, falling from the	following	of his reason to	8, 512/ 23
there be pope-holy . . . which,	following	a righteousness of their	8, 515/ 30
edifieth up his process	following	in this chapter), which	8, 525/ 15
espy the falsehood and	folly	of his execrable heresies	8, 35/ 7
are fallen into this	folly	by the liking of	8, 63/ 17
hath a very frantic	folly	therein. But to the	8, 83/ 17
special motives: the one,	folly	; the other, falsehood. For	8, 87/ 2
falsehood. For of his	folly	he reckoneth himself sure	8, 87/ 3
babbling were very great	folly	to dispute, since of	8, 91/ 19
can abide such blasphemous	folly	?Yet would some unwise	8, 110/ 33
every kind of superstitious	folly	, he took with him	8, 128/ 24
the church, his malicious	folly	is reprov'd by the	8, 136/ 3
disprov'd and dispraised the	folly	of their fall and	8, 149/ 37
maintenance of one false	folly	, he is now found	8, 174/ 32
word in Greek signifieth	folly	, doth merrily touch and	8, 177/ 5
malice, ignorance, error, and	folly	. For in his long	8, 181/ 18
the redargution of his	folly	"sophistication" -- let us	8, 183/ 32
none other fault but	folly	. . . it should have been	8, 188/ 7
this point Tyndale's plain	folly	and dissembled falsehood well	8, 188/ 36
is a very frantic	folly	. But, now, the matter	8, 211/ 13
his falsehood and his	folly	, there shall not greatly	8, 218/ 22
perceive his bold, wily	folly	to come of no	8, 223/ 35
it is a great	folly	to affirm this . . . so	8, 228/ 4
it almost as much	folly	to confute this. For	8, 228/ 5
Scripture to this blasphemous	folly	of Tyndale spoken against	8, 263/ 4
final confutation of Tyndale's	folly	in saying that Christ	8, 281/ 9
must needs confess my	folly	; for in good faith	8, 282/ 34
it be written! Another	folly	is this: that he	8, 283/ 37
with malice, falsehood, and	folly	. First, he would that	8, 294/ 24
till men by their	folly	and sloth fell to	8, 299/ 1
letting Tyndale with his	folly	pass, the truth is	8, 299/ 20
acknow'n of his master's	folly	, but divineth and deviseth	8, 318/ 20
proved it a great	folly	to reckon that in	8, 324/ 10
to prove you the	folly	of that allegation --	8, 350/ 30
mother. And this his	folly	himself so well perceiveth	8, 421/ 5
altogether; and when his	folly	were reprov'd, would then	8, 421/ 13
we would follow the	folly	of Tyndale, either in	8, 433/ 17
it, may by the	folly	and frowardness of his	8, 440/ 21

that seed, by the	folly	or frowardness of his	8, 440/ 33
a very false invented	folly	. And then since he	8, 468/ 13
example. First, it is	folly	for him to put	8, 472/ 4
somewhat of his further	folly	-- else might I	8, 480/ 7
upon my fleshliness and	folly	, foameth out his high	8, 500/ 27
is a beetle-blind fleshly	folly	to reckon that the	8, 503/ 8
But forasmuch as the	folly	thereof is open and	8, 531/ 31
which Tyndale taketh for	folly	-- that is to	8, 546/ 17
therein uttereth he his	folly	most foolishly. For whereas	8, 559/ 18
line, without one great	folly	at the least, or	8, 566/ 13
fall in such a	fond	affection and vain, curious	8, 38/ 2
and so doth every	fond	fellow of any of	8, 40/ 13
he maketh commonly some	fond	texts of his own	8, 41/ 22
other ribald, in his	fond	sermon, meddleth but with	8, 41/ 28
Friar Huessgen is very	fond	and false, and that	8, 44/ 31
and wholesome which these	fond	fellows affirm now to	8, 44/ 35
he and all his	fond	fellows in every place	8, 54/ 21
to God for the	fond	babbling of such sensual	8, 70/ 9
seem, Got wot, full	fond	. For he that hath	8, 90/ 29
because that now a	fond	fellow and a foolish	8, 119/ 6
continued . . . four or five	fond	friars run out of	8, 130/ 2
his wife, with his	fond	fellows and their lemans	8, 137/ 28
his master and his	fond	fellowship, with their feigned	8, 138/ 1
a player in a	fond	interlude -- and playeth	8, 140/ 29
not need for his	fond	railing anything to fear	8, 158/ 28
needs would in his	fond	fashion love God and	8, 174/ 18
maintenance of their own	fond	fantasies, and turning all	8, 178/ 6
his own false and	fond	fashion, he should not	8, 198/ 9
Huessgen and all their	fond	fellows. And if Tyndale	8, 278/ 30
sophist would with a	fond	argument prove unto a	8, 286/ 23
learning to assoil his	fond	argument, hath yet wit	8, 286/ 27
ye find his answer	fond	. For as for his	8, 314/ 19
-- frameth after his	fond	fashion a manner of	8, 316/ 34
shall not send such	fond	fellows as would be	8, 337/ 9
though Barnes was so	fond	to bring in that	8, 359/ 21
have already reprov'd that	fond	opinion in the Second	8, 387/ 33
too, and with some	fond	gloss will void the	8, 403/ 14
the word of a	fond	wedded friar or any	8, 404/ 21
wedded friar or any	fond	fellow of his --	8, 404/ 21
his favor. Against which	fond	and frantic imagination . . . Saint	8, 441/ 20
not fail to find	fond	fellows enough to follow	8, 448/ 22
once, by his own	fond	handling of this example	8, 472/ 3
Christendom, and make new,	fond	sects of their own	8, 481/ 34
the confutation of his	fond	answers made unto the	8, 502/ 8
to the other, with	fond	words of his own	8, 554/ 22
it is but a	fond	riddle, with nothing but	8, 564/ 14
shall ye perceive how	fondly	such a high, pure	8, 48/ 9
-- defending himself so	fondly	, and teaching open heresies	8, 220/ 7
pleasure to see how	fondly	he juggleth before you	8, 226/ 29
showeth that this is	fondly	said, since the apostles	8, 291/ 37

riddles himself, also, so	fondly	that an old wife	8, 393/ 5
chapters after, he so	fondly	assoileth that all the	8, 393/ 24
as know it, but	fondly	frameth an unknown, whom	8, 408/ 19
of his translation (very	fondly	defended), to prove us	8, 562/ 4
lost even at the	font	, and no grace gotten	8, 93/ 10
is fruitless at the	font	for these causes, I	8, 93/ 14
be not at the	font	preached to the godfathers	8, 93/ 15
the child at the	font	and tell him many	8, 93/ 20
is fruitless at the	font	for lack of such	8, 93/ 21
such teaching at the	font	the baptism there is	8, 93/ 34
significations preached at the	font	standeth in no more	8, 97/ 34
water standing in the	font	before it be occupied	8, 194/ 27
is put into the	font	, or of what grapes	8, 195/ 12
came first from the	font	. But whoso consider well	8, 212/ 31
durst play the knavish	fool	on such a fashion	8, 41/ 37
played never the blasphemous	fool	against confession so far	8, 88/ 20
-- "Yea," saith this	fool	, "all save his coat	8, 115/ 19
which maketh this blasphemous	fool	speak in the end	8, 118/ 1
the fox, sometimes the	fool	, and sometimes the outright	8, 140/ 30
the wisdom of a	fool	, "This is the troth	8, 167/ 29
him for an unlearned	fool	. And yet -- defending	8, 220/ 6
for the Scripture: Every	fool	knoweth that all the	8, 281/ 11
fear men with." What	fool	would say so but	8, 288/ 1
else prove himself a	fool	for falling from the	8, 290/ 8
effect it hath every	fool	may see . . . but if	8, 294/ 37
and like a very	fool	; for the knowledge and	8, 299/ 6
the friar made the	fool	mad outright, and brought	8, 301/ 16
confess himself for a	fool	in saying that God's	8, 305/ 30
to confess himself a	fool	, for the whole world	8, 305/ 34
his master made a	fool	therein already. Whereas I	8, 317/ 6
faring like a frantic	fool	and answering this and	8, 318/ 17
wise, prove himself a	fool	in the judgment of	8, 330/ 18
but that every froward	fool	may as well after	8, 341/ 23
obstinate heretic, every prattling	fool	, every smatterer in Scripture	8, 342/ 2
joined -- what frantic	fool	could doubt but it	8, 366/ 15
have proved Tyndale a	fool	and a liar both	8, 374/ 8
were a very stark	fool	: so he that would	8, 440/ 31
still therein like a	fool	-- and the more	8, 479/ 6
necessary . . . yet may every	fool	see that in good	8, 514/ 2
witted than a very	fool	. Finally cometh he forth	8, 565/ 16
there made a more	foolish	, frantic book. Then have	8, 6/ 22
perceive him for a	foolish	heretic, and his arguments	8, 7/ 33
never made a more	foolish	, nor more full of	8, 8/ 16
yet so bad, so	foolish	, nor so false as	8, 9/ 12
are that with such	foolish	favor and such blind	8, 25/ 13
he is not so	foolish	but that he knoweth	8, 90/ 15
of Christ. Against which	foolish	, blasphemous babbling were very	8, 91/ 18
chrism; and such other	foolish	blasphemy. Now, where they	8, 105/ 3
man would be so	foolish	to think that he	8, 109/ 24
doubt that heareth what	foolish	gauds he deviseth upon	8, 116/ 19

there were any such	foolish	fantasy spoken there . . . it	8, 116/ 20
fond fellow and a	foolish	heretic denieth them --	8, 119/ 6
is partly false, partly	foolish	that Tyndale saith --	8, 217/ 5
both very false and	foolish	. And that have I	8, 218/ 21
is but a very	foolish	heresy. Tyndale . . . John 17	8, 228/ 11
itself shall serve every	foolish	heretic for a babble	8, 254/ 1
a sort of malapert,	foolish	knaves? And this is	8, 263/ 17
for it were a	foolish	saying to say, "Tyndale	8, 287/ 36
himself . . . it is a	foolish	lie. But if he	8, 306/ 1
book of Babylonica. Which	foolish	invention of his, Rosseus	8, 316/ 36
thereon, but that every	foolish	heretic may say that	8, 343/ 18
this argument is very	foolish	in itself -- yet	8, 351/ 1
their writing call the "	foolish	fast." By these have	8, 365/ 37
remnant in such false,	foolish	fashion that, among his	8, 381/ 31
more pestilent and more	foolish	, also, than all the	8, 424/ 20
the defense of this	foolish	heresy, nothing hath he	8, 431/ 25
bold, presumptuous hope or	foolish	, fearful despair . . . either weening	8, 433/ 18
could none error so	foolish	nor so frantic be	8, 448/ 20
the harlot did the	foolish	philosopher. But our Savior	8, 454/ 14
clearly see to what	foolish	conclusion he hath brought	8, 460/ 2
sin; which his manifold	foolish	heresies in "ever sinning	8, 460/ 25
as false and as	foolish	as the first; and	8, 468/ 17
Lady would, by his	foolish	handling of the article	8, 479/ 32
sects of their own	foolish	brains. And whereas he	8, 481/ 34
tale on every side	foolish	, false, and naught. For	8, 488/ 25
man here, against Tyndale's	foolish	tale and shameless invention	8, 493/ 25
after all his long,	foolish	variance, at last, maugre	8, 494/ 37
that will be so	foolish	to put any endeavor	8, 503/ 33
not be a void,	foolish	thing, as Tyndale calleth	8, 504/ 28
in his speech a	foolish	wiliness, as doth a	8, 519/ 18
it is but a	foolish	wiliness of him to	8, 519/ 33
telleth us a vain,	foolish	tale. And so he	8, 520/ 18
and chosen a very	foolish	order. But forasmuch as	8, 531/ 30
defense of his own	foolish	heresy whereby he teacheth	8, 533/ 13
part too shameful and	foolish	, as every man well	8, 551/ 4
words of his own	foolish	framing, nothing near to	8, 554/ 22
shame speak of that	foolish	heresy, that none elect	8, 559/ 10
but a heap of	foolish	heresies, as I have	8, 564/ 15
repent in hell this	foolish	fruitless fashion of their	8, 571/ 3
call it) from the	foolish	fast of Lent. And	8, 572/ 14
very falsely and speaketh	foolish-wilily	. For where he saith	8, 518/ 16
construeth that gospel so	foolishly	. . . that, before God, a	8, 113/ 35
not serve him so	foolishly	to jest thereat. For	8, 114/ 33
this book, Tyndale so	foolishly	defendeth that, saving for	8, 134/ 17
a plain unreasonable blasphemy	foolishly	spoken against the Scripture	8, 263/ 21
that question, as he	foolishly	frameth it, so he	8, 288/ 5
frameth it, so he	foolishly	answereth it. But I	8, 288/ 5
therefore, as Friar Barnes	foolishly	bringeth it in . . . so	8, 364/ 15
read such riddles so	foolishly	by the fireside among	8, 393/ 6
grace, and that we	foolishly	fall therefrom. Now, against	8, 433/ 40

Tyndale proveth it as	foolishly	, as ye shall perceive	8, 497/ 25
both, doth yet more	foolishly	and more unreasonably than	8, 512/ 29
he his folly most	foolishly	. For whereas all his	8, 559/ 18
were either false or	fools	, and have either of	8, 130/ 8
this (and they find	fools	that believe them better	8, 156/ 34
which holy fast these	fools	in their writing call	8, 365/ 36
we were two mad	fools	and false heretics both	8, 390/ 4
prostrate under the devil's	foot	-- and not that	8, 455/ 3
the "world" into a "	football	," if he join therewith	8, 165/ 2
say, "This round, rolling	football	that men walk upon	8, 165/ 3
Highness by his proclamations	forbade	any manner English books	8, 10/ 32
in the Temple, and	forbade	divers meats: the spiritual	8, 59/ 34
enough. For will waw	forbade	rowning. Of Satisfaction He	8, 88/ 29
maketh as though I	forbade	that word utterly . . . because	8, 202/ 14
in writing . . . where they	forbade	fornication and eating the	8, 248/ 22
Adam well, when God	forbade	him the Tree of	8, 307/ 33
the Old Testament, that	forbade	these things and others	8, 343/ 30
ye, well argued: "Moses	forbade	the Jews to add	8, 350/ 35
like words as they	forbade	fornication. And discharge, as	8, 375/ 16
himself, and yet afterward	forbade	it? How knew he	8, 376/ 19
Lord doth ordinarily . . . not	forbarring	his absolute merciful power	8, 210/ 2
the good folk to	forbear	and abhor the naughty	8, 2/ 13
the King's subjects, to	forbear	and eschew his company	8, 19/ 32
semblance, he should else	forbear	to receive that Blessed	8, 23/ 37
apostles that folk would	forbear	their own ease or	8, 30/ 14
matter is, who can	forbear	laughing when he seeth	8, 42/ 23
precisely commanded her to	forbear	-- so doth, I	8, 49/ 24
do you not '	forbear	them with all love	8, 58/ 4
in their devilish deeds	forbear	still and suffer them	8, 59/ 11
pleasure; or if he	forbear	wine or keep the	8, 62/ 8
to God not only	forbear	their pleasure, but also	8, 64/ 26
she that they should	forbear	meat and drink to	8, 67/ 34
so strait as to	forbear	the killing of a	8, 125/ 26
sore sick could not	forbear	to laugh at it	8, 134/ 19
that Christian men should	forbear	, saith in this wise	8, 172/ 20
yet much better to	forbear	them both. Yet setteth	8, 186/ 36
to marry than to	forbear	lechery . . . and considereth not	8, 261/ 21
confusion can I not	forbear	to touch one piece	8, 303/ 18
Better is it to	forbear	sin than to do	8, 305/ 2
in the beginning greatly	forbear	such heretics . . . till that	8, 481/ 37
can I not presently	forbear	somewhat to show you	8, 502/ 9
them to fast, and	forbear	women, to the intent	8, 505/ 13
their own, and to	forbear	sin for the love	8, 512/ 3
entreat to fast and	forbear	. . . but not much longer	8, 521/ 5
fear of death would	forbear	and refuse to die	8, 543/ 35
him, they will rather	forbear	the pleasures of their	8, 556/ 24
if he be evil,	forbear	him and with all	8, 56/ 13
which for his sake	forbear	it he coupleth himself	8, 85/ 14
their prince's "tyranny" in	forbearing	flesh on Good Friday	8, 32/ 16
Sunday, or friars in	forbearing	open wedding with nuns	8, 32/ 17

manner of love, this	forbearing	, and this manner of	8, 56/ 25
cause of fasting and	forbearing	meat, and finding the	8, 62/ 2
prayers, in fasting and	forbearing	meat. He drank no	8, 122/ 16
perpetual chastity and the	forbearing	of the work of	8, 306/ 10
do as Tyndale doth:	forbid	us to give worship	8, 4/ 27
and did prohibit and	forbid	, upon great pain, the	8, 27/ 8
if God would himself	forbid	all men wine upon	8, 61/ 17
themselves, and also to	forbid	it other folk as	8, 132/ 21
example? Did any man	forbid	him to use this	8, 202/ 13
word utterly . . . because I	forbid	it him where he	8, 202/ 15
Church . . . and saith they	forbid	all matrimony, because they	8, 202/ 17
all matrimony, because they	forbid	the banns between friars	8, 202/ 17
terms yet, and God	forbid	they should. For these	8, 204/ 16
false prophets that shall	forbid	marriage." And in this	8, 261/ 2
this word "one" to	forbid	and exclude any more	8, 261/ 6
by the Church to	forbid	any man to preach	8, 357/ 22
the Scripture doth not	forbid	, but only speaketh not	8, 375/ 21
men; and else God	forbid	. And this point is	8, 468/ 10
meant he not to	forbid	him the oftener calling	8, 469/ 13
or else would Tyndale	forbid	them all such things	8, 505/ 35
by them commanded or	forbidden	were before commanded or	8, 29/ 33
were before commanded or	forbidden	in Scripture. And all	8, 29/ 34
For when God had	forbidden	him the eating thereof	8, 61/ 29
had in that place	forbidden	Christian men to worship	8, 172/ 12
is upon his damnation	forbidden	. And therefore if hearty	8, 215/ 32
deed that God hath	forbidden	to be done indeed	8, 216/ 30
of those things there	forbidden	(as we must indeed	8, 248/ 26
no man may be	forbidden	to marry though he	8, 261/ 15
well and as clearly	forbidden	to marry by the	8, 261/ 16
as is the man	forbidden	to marry that hath	8, 261/ 17
sound): then had he	forbidden	them to believe or	8, 349/ 21
I say, but precisely	forbidden	them to add anything	8, 349/ 26
that by God were	forbidden	-- nor to set	8, 352/ 9
New Testament, and also	forbidden	certain men to preach	8, 356/ 35
is not condemned, nor	forbidden	, neither, no more than	8, 357/ 4
of eternal death precisely	forbidden	them . . . and which no	8, 455/ 20
wits is there not	forbidden	by God's ordinance, except	8, 534/ 19
be things of God	forbidden	and of their nature	8, 534/ 22
as Eve ate the	forbidden	fruit through temptation, and	8, 542/ 34
death": Christ had before	forbidden	them such fear of	8, 543/ 22
of death, as he	forbiddeth	us lechery upon pain	8, 61/ 30
that doctrine of his	forbiddeth	us to honor the	8, 117/ 27
therefore it discerneth and	forbiddeth	the marvels that appear	8, 246/ 20
by the scriptures that	forbiddeth	him the breach of	8, 261/ 17
And like as he	forbiddeth	folk to pray to	8, 313/ 12
wit and his reason	forbiddeth	him. But his will	8, 512/ 23
a sudden, slight repentance . . .	forbidding	both confession and all	8, 40/ 21
of Matthew -- but	forbidding	them to refuse to	8, 352/ 11
as they do" . . . not	forbidding	them to believe them	8, 356/ 6
many other things, but	forbidding	them to follow them	8, 356/ 7

purpose, neither concerning any	forbidding	of laws to be	8, 363/ 12
said that the apostles	forbore	the writing of some	8, 291/ 9
my words that they	forbore	to write any manner	8, 291/ 15
the Acts, where he	forbore	to call Christ God	8, 292/ 16
Tyndale's whys? Why they	forbore	this where was less	8, 292/ 22
none heresy therein, had	forborne	to lay the disobedience	8, 22/ 13
should have favored and	forborne	him somewhat, and it	8, 152/ 28
at naught, and little	force	the danger of their	8, 5/ 25
sight . . . they shall not	force	to break all those	8, 62/ 13
remission, that he shall	force	full little how soon	8, 89/ 32
and continued long; then	force	I little of his	8, 90/ 28
have some effectual virtue,	force	, and power as an	8, 99/ 11
to the sacraments less	force	and efficacy than doth	8, 104/ 28
so much by the	force	of his promise as	8, 105/ 14
cannot know: farewell the	force	of all that heresy	8, 118/ 16
away. Lo what a	force	and strength hath that	8, 129/ 1
shall not now greatly	force	what a newly founded	8, 207/ 1
likely to make little	force	how boldly they fall	8, 210/ 16
and deflowered him by	force	. Now, such things as	8, 216/ 37
needed not much to	force	for any great harm	8, 291/ 22
them or little to	force	of them, and then	8, 299/ 2
not left off the	force	and strength of faith	8, 299/ 31
faith that all the	force	and strength of them	8, 299/ 35
yet juggled away the	force	. . . but hath, by his	8, 312/ 34
the dragon, neither by	force	nor by false sleight	8, 372/ 24
him, of very fine	force	, to confess that the	8, 476/ 35
saving that the very	force	drove them to the	8, 483/ 2
for worthy through the	force	and strength of those	8, 508/ 21
necessity and very fine	force	clearly perceive and agree	8, 508/ 26
whoso should then, without	force	of punishment, only teach	8, 514/ 15
so much by the	force	and strength of their	8, 530/ 33
as he so greatly	forced	whether they went forward	8, 21/ 8
not against his will	forced	thereunto -- this call	8, 216/ 31
things indifferent, and nothing	forced	whether they were believed	8, 407/ 13
willingly, but were utterly	forced	and inevitably necessitated by	8, 518/ 32
For then were he	forced	to grant that he	8, 536/ 37
long continued . . . he waxeth	forceless	and careless, and setteth	8, 487/ 18
Scripture to Tyndale, that	forceth	so little so manifestly	8, 192/ 19
but the very faith,	forceth	me but little; for	8, 219/ 24
again and say, "It	forceth	not, for they shall	8, 397/ 17
his own opinion, not	forcing	of the determination of	8, 14/ 10
gloriously forth in the	forefront	of his battle, as	8, 226/ 8
setteth forth in the	forefront	of the field, as	8, 262/ 15
Luther is his very	foregoer	and his Baptist, to	8, 270/ 13
God's grace preventing and	foregoing	, no man can believe	8, 502/ 33
not merit with any	foregoing	good deeds, nor deserve	8, 507/ 32
the child in the	forehead	, that then it is	8, 83/ 32
likelihood, neither on their	forehead	nor on their breast	8, 457/ 1
folks be finally reprobates,	foreknown	unto God, before the	8, 488/ 19
only for the cause	foreremembered	. . . but also, as I	8, 99/ 13

he saith in his	foreremembered	note -- he seemeth	8, 146/ 8
defense of these things	foreremembered	, yet he that hath	8, 218/ 27
in all the three	foreremembered	that the apostles write	8, 296/ 22
saith in his words	foreremembered	that otherwise preached they	8, 297/ 32
on the other fashion	foreremembered	, understanding, in the allegory	8, 353/ 27
texts of Holy Scripture	foreremembered	(both of Saint John	8, 380/ 1
-- among his others	foreremembered	-- laboreth to establish	8, 427/ 5
hard places of Scripture	foreremembered	, but also by certain	8, 427/ 6
high knowledge of God	foresaw	all those properties that	8, 81/ 26
salvation, which election himself	foresaw	in his Godhood before	8, 498/ 22
fashion is an elect	foreseen	to God from the	8, 488/ 14
beginning of the world,	foreseen	to be such as	8, 497/ 33
if God had not	foreseen	that they would finally	8, 519/ 23
God's high providence so	foreseeth	what he promised . . . that	8, 105/ 27
yea, and for the	foresight	of his repentance, change	8, 549/ 13
already given him over	forever	-- or else that	8, 9/ 27
such heresies and heretics	forever	. In proof whereof he	8, 19/ 17
is Christ a priest	forever	, and all we priests	8, 111/ 21
Christ is a priest	forever	-- and that all	8, 111/ 35
Sacrament is false --	forever	hath it been by	8, 118/ 32
heartly repentance be able	forever	to keep him from	8, 215/ 33
dwelt with his church	forever	, according to Christ's promise	8, 252/ 27
liveth, and shall live	forever	! And the church of	8, 267/ 6
every truth, and that	forever	. . . since himself there promiseth	8, 285/ 34
but be with them	forever	, unto the world's end	8, 285/ 35
such need of change	forever	hereafter . . . as he hath	8, 321/ 30
he saith, to endure	forever	. For he proveth not	8, 339/ 10
the Scripture shall endure	forever	. For though the Scripture	8, 339/ 11
of God shall last	forever	, and that there shall	8, 339/ 12
kept and observed partly	forever	, partly for a time	8, 343/ 33
to be with it	forever	, to teach it and	8, 350/ 29
abiding with his church	forever	according to his own	8, 380/ 34
dwellleth, and is thereby	forever	either the child of	8, 428/ 16
heart doth keep him	forever	after from every deadly	8, 441/ 5
it keepeth him not	forever	from every deadly sinful	8, 441/ 7
and after in hell	forever	with blowing the fire	8, 454/ 26
same to be done	forever	in his church after	8, 466/ 5
that himself would be	forever	with his church in	8, 466/ 8
his Holy Spirit would	forever	be resident therein, and	8, 478/ 38
abide in thine house	forever	, world without end" --	8, 539/ 33
he was thereby preserved	forever	from all deadly sin	8, 540/ 9
hath clearly broken and	forfeited	his safe-conduct, and lawfully	8, 9/ 36
confession, God, as he	forgave	the deadliness of the	8, 539/ 28
forgive us as he	forgave	them. And this would	8, 544/ 11
of Penance contrive and	forge	such false heresies . . . sore	8, 88/ 2
is but a thing	forged	and contrived to deceive	8, 87/ 36
the New Testament, newly	forged	by Tyndale, so altered	8, 357/ 7
except men willfully will	forget	them. But yet, albeit	8, 48/ 24
should for the while	forget	all that he and	8, 56/ 35
great ignorance; if he	forget	to mark it, then	8, 189/ 14

it liketh him to	forget	that the circumstances take	8, 198/ 29
shame enough fain to	forget	that I said the	8, 226/ 21
and sloth fell to	forget	them or little to	8, 299/ 2
safe," ye may not	forget	that he meaneth always	8, 410/ 17
he never could after	forget	his bringing up, and	8, 438/ 36
of their memory and	forget	themselves (as his little	8, 492/ 25
far -- yet they	forget	themselves oftentimes, and sink	8, 518/ 9
will for this once	forget	to put him in	8, 549/ 4
to me that he	forgetteth	himself . . . and, making me	8, 220/ 21
against the truth" . . . he	forgetteth	in the meanwhile that	8, 220/ 23
an evil death . . . he	forgetteth	in the meanwhile that	8, 220/ 29
the body. But he	forgetteth	that sometimes there is	8, 417/ 17
of his memory, and	forgetteth	himself, and standeth and	8, 489/ 3
members do -- he	forgetteth	here now such horrible	8, 490/ 17
sin deadly. And now	forgetteth	he that point, and	8, 541/ 33
in devotion that he	forgetteth	whereabout he goeth. Now	8, 542/ 9
sleeps by which he "	forgetteth	himself" and then doth	8, 565/ 32
falleth to play also,	forgetting	father and mother, all	8, 489/ 4
of his remembrance . . . and,	forgetting	father and mother and	8, 491/ 14
words, "amazed," "astonied," and	forgetting	of themselves, which himself	8, 558/ 25
word of their own	forging	, to deceive us with	8, 87/ 33
of his own false	forging	(for so is his	8, 219/ 29
every penny. But God	forgive	the man and I	8, 178/ 29
and is bound to	forgive	me. As for their	8, 210/ 23
mercy, and ready to	forgive	sin." Tyndale And it	8, 214/ 24
that she heartily did	forgive	the debts unto her	8, 372/ 2
debts unto her debtors.	Forgive	thou, good Lord, her	8, 372/ 3
the Water of Health.	Forgive	her, good Lord, forgive	8, 372/ 5
Forgive her, good Lord,	forgive	her, I beseech thee	8, 372/ 5
taken for their sin,	forgive	them the death and	8, 449/ 5
done us, we cannot	forgive	. In sickness, in loss	8, 485/ 12
suffer wrong, they "cannot	forgive	," lo, and when men	8, 490/ 23
again, and then God	forgive	him and I do	8, 513/ 6
hath done it, and	forgive	him forthwith when he	8, 529/ 28
reason, than remit and	forgive	; and that for three	8, 530/ 1
and then shall he	forgive	us as he forgave	8, 544/ 11
sin they shall be	forgiven	him." "Nay," saith Tyndale	8, 87/ 17
repentance, and then all	forgiven	and forgotten, sin and	8, 89/ 34
eternality of the pain	forgiven	. And that pain God	8, 210/ 31
so shall all be	forgiven	you; and henceforth live	8, 212/ 4
old sin so fully	forgiven	, that we be forthwith	8, 213/ 12
and clean to be	forgiven	is not so light	8, 214/ 13
which shall never be	forgiven	in this world nor	8, 267/ 28
should have their sins	forgiven	them? Yea, and if	8, 290/ 32
that her debts be	forgiven	her, whom no man	8, 372/ 28
so utterly to be	forgiven	all sin, and "motions	8, 400/ 16
shall never after be	forgiven	, in this world nor	8, 426/ 13
saith he, never be	forgiven	, notwithstanding any repentance and	8, 426/ 15
shall never after be	forgiven	. Saint Paul's words are	8, 431/ 5
evil deed, and is	forgiven	of God through the	8, 445/ 36

is (saith he) all	forgiven	them quite, and they	8, 447/ 38
the fault were fully	forgiven	. And so much the	8, 451/ 9
and forthwith be clean	forgiven	. Is not here, good	8, 451/ 25
father that all is	forgiven	. More I neither have	8, 489/ 28
father that all is	forgiven	. These words would I	8, 495/ 19
or penance, all were	forgiven	, sin, pain, and all	8, 495/ 34
before, too . . . and be	forgiven	at their repentance and	8, 532/ 19
he should not be	forgiven	, for lack of the	8, 536/ 31
repentance, all is forthwith	forgiven	unto the elect --	8, 540/ 13
by any repentance, be	forgiven	his sin and received	8, 549/ 1
yet repent and be	forgiven	if he will. But	8, 549/ 25
sin shall never be	forgiven	him -- and saith	8, 568/ 23
he shall never be	forgiven	, and so never saved	8, 568/ 29
trust of his gracious	forgiveness	, and had it. And	8, 9/ 5
yet the King's gracious	forgiveness	. . . and, as it was	8, 16/ 22
not only pray for	forgiveness	, but also put our	8, 64/ 16
promised of our sins	forgiveness	, and of our pain	8, 66/ 29
wherewith, to ask him	forgiveness	, and to do and	8, 89/ 23
at all. Christ promiseth	forgiveness	through the Sacrament of	8, 106/ 19
third too, and promiseth	forgiveness	for a very short	8, 106/ 21
lest that such short	forgiveness	, as well of all	8, 209/ 25
not, then to ask	forgiveness	. . . and is bound to	8, 210/ 23
to venial by the	forgiveness	of the mortality. And	8, 288/ 9
of full and perfect	forgiveness	. To this point cometh	8, 400/ 23
that feeleth always full	forgiveness	, without any regard or	8, 400/ 25
profitable toward obtaining of	forgiveness	and getting reward in	8, 401/ 3
of God, and obtain	forgiveness	of sins, and are	8, 402/ 20
to God, and to	forgiveness	of sins, or salvation	8, 410/ 7
goeth unto God, and	forgiveness	of sins, or salvation	8, 413/ 26
he shall have forthwith	forgiveness	of all sin and	8, 425/ 26
the deed, not a	forgiveness	only of the sin	8, 495/ 37
his father's voice of	forgiveness	. . . which set his heart	8, 496/ 35
shall have, remission and	forgiveness	of that deadly sin	8, 548/ 28
after to grace and	forgiveness	. . . and was after elected	8, 549/ 13
to faith and to	forgiveness	again. And therefore needeth	8, 549/ 23
less by sin: he	forgiveth	at the repenting and	8, 209/ 30
merciful unto them, and	forgiveth	them their sins of	8, 390/ 13
repent . . . and that he	forgiveth	them also all the	8, 390/ 14
by and by God	forgiveth	us the death, for	8, 449/ 19
merciful unto them, and	forgiveth	their sins of which	8, 563/ 27
merciful unto them, and	forgiveth	them their sins of	8, 567/ 30
or negligence lose and	forgo	the gift of God	8, 503/ 14
for me that Tyndale	forgot	to set in. But	8, 333/ 31
was afeard and so	forgot	all that ever thou	8, 544/ 18
that poison will be	forgotten	, nor that every man	8, 37/ 6
then all forgiven and	forgotten	, sin and pain and	8, 89/ 34
people have changed and	forgotten	hundreds of years ere	8, 201/ 4
suffer them to be	forgotten	(in which kind of	8, 263/ 10
in Christ's church that	forgotten	they cannot be, nor	8, 263/ 12
men would were clean	forgotten	, and in no wise	8, 297/ 26

they had not been	forgotten	. If they were not	8, 299/ 17
which I had almost	forgotten	, he must put in	8, 334/ 23
the old that was	forgotten	: therefore were all things	8, 335/ 30
the old that was	forgotten	: therefore were all things	8, 338/ 6
have his old doctrine	forgotten	, either. Which thing he	8, 338/ 21
his righteousness shall be	forgotten	; and for the iniquity	8, 433/ 6
is asleep. He had	forgotten	himself only . . . and had	8, 529/ 10
so that he had	forgotten	himself, and for the	8, 535/ 17
while, and had thereby	forgotten	his faith and himself	8, 535/ 31
death, that they had	forgotten	all the miracles and	8, 540/ 35
not; and that the	form	of baptizing used in	8, 14/ 16
Body of Christ in	form	of bread. Wherein the	8, 23/ 25
Body of God in	form	of bread. But Tyndale's	8, 73/ 8
believe that in the	form	of bread is the	8, 82/ 12
that there, under that	form	of bread and wine	8, 110/ 23
of the priest in	form	of bread and wine	8, 111/ 31
true, that under the	form	of bread is Christ's	8, 115/ 28
own sin -- a	form	and fashion of a	8, 122/ 9
there received in the	form	of bread, though it	8, 315/ 14
epistle: "Have thou the	form	and fashion of the	8, 360/ 18
be very like the	form	of arguing that young	8, 467/ 29
Consecration; or of the	formal	words and ceremonies used	8, 368/ 4
gracious remission of their	former	offense in his commandment	8, 27/ 12
contrary to their own	former	doctrine . . . because they find	8, 28/ 22
set forth his master's	former	error again. For he	8, 123/ 1
it was in the	former	tongue -- then signifieth	8, 166/ 29
glosses of their own	former	words, when they see	8, 197/ 13
use of his Gratiassubsequens	former	grace may be called	8, 205/ 9
remaining still in the	former	faith. And now will	8, 342/ 1
as mine other three,	former	books of this present	8, 387/ 13
places of my three	former	books of this present	8, 399/ 4
I have in my	former	books proved and reproved	8, 400/ 19
frustrated and broken their "	former	faith," that is to	8, 403/ 31
it, and acknowledge their	former	error; whereby he granteth	8, 407/ 34
righteous man sin, his	former	righteousness shall not save	8, 432/ 21
divers places of my	former	books clearly confuted . . . and	8, 472/ 32
the repenting of his	former	error. Now, then, it	8, 473/ 4
and to repent their	former	error to the contrary	8, 475/ 17
and to repent his	former	errors to the contrary	8, 476/ 11
heresies and renounce his	former	errors . . . and from henceforth	8, 479/ 9
themselves and their Father's	former	kindness, and be sorry	8, 494/ 24
indeed in the three	former	times A, B, C	8, 557/ 17
For whereas in the	former	chapter he teacheth that	8, 563/ 6
of the manners and	forms	of speaking in diverse	8, 235/ 6
blessed apostle Paul against	fornication	, where he writeth unto	8, 37/ 26
the Ephesians, "Let not	fornication	be so much as	8, 37/ 28
writing . . . where they forbade	fornication	and eating the meat	8, 248/ 22
is strangled, and from	fornication	. . . from which things if	8, 343/ 27
words as they forbade	fornication	. And discharge, as I	8, 375/ 17
a brother be a	fornicator	or covetous or a	8, 172/ 10

and utterly minded to	forsake	such heresies and heretics	8, 19/ 16
and the world and	forsake	it. Now, if I	8, 175/ 16
never leave them nor	forsake	them, till he would	8, 505/ 25
did not first willingly	forsake	it and fall therefrom	8, 525/ 2
that upon temptation to	forsake	our Savior for fear	8, 544/ 14
die than once to	forsake	God again. Now ask	8, 557/ 13
first willfully leave and	forsake	the Catholic Church and	8, 561/ 26
hath in his heart	forsaken	all Tyndale's heresies, and	8, 19/ 27
then wrought was the	forsaking	and forswearing of Christ	8, 555/ 30
he saith that the	forsaking	and forswearing of Christ	8, 555/ 31
on still in that	forsaking	and that perjury, still	8, 556/ 3
for a time by	forsaking	of me, as I	8, 557/ 34
to my enemy through	forsaking	and forswearing me, for	8, 558/ 3
as adultery, manslaughter, not-believing,	forsaking	, or forswearing of God	8, 566/ 4
and yet he both	forsook	him and forswore him	8, 217/ 33
naught, till he quite	forsook	them -- which by	8, 272/ 33
time in which Peter	forsook	and forswore Christ, he	8, 555/ 28
perceived that they fast.	Forsooth	, I say unto you	8, 69/ 29
and also defy. More	Forsooth	, save for the rhyme	8, 326/ 15
godly meditation, trow ye?	Forsooth	, I suppose ye shall	8, 458/ 9
in sin -- so,	forsooth	, that neither love of	8, 512/ 9
their own feebleness. Nay,	forsooth	. For here ye must	8, 531/ 2
but that he would	forswear	to save his life	8, 12/ 25
to lie loud and	forswear	himself if need were	8, 19/ 1
that he would rather	forswear	that ever he saw	8, 556/ 8
prove us that his	forswearing	of our Savior yet	8, 551/ 16
was the forsaking and	forswearing	of Christ, it must	8, 555/ 30
that the forsaking and	forswearing	of Christ was a	8, 555/ 32
his first denying and	forswearing	unto the very minute	8, 556/ 33
enemy through forsaking and	forswearing	me, for deadly sinful	8, 558/ 3
manslaughter, not-believing, forsaking, or	forswearing	of God . . . that ever	8, 566/ 4
both forsook him and	forswore	him too. But a	8, 217/ 33
his heart and yet	forswore	him openly with his	8, 228/ 26
the time when he	forswore	Christ. For Tyndale, if	8, 551/ 12
which Peter forsook and	forswore	Christ, he did believe	8, 555/ 28
their oath and be	forsworn	without any scruple at	8, 14/ 1
well content to have	forsworn	it again, and letted	8, 17/ 3
said they were all	forsworn	and had utterly belied	8, 22/ 4
he so sore did	forthink	his errors and heresies	8, 17/ 25
that he can never	forthink	it. And his inestimable	8, 105/ 28
repent," or "forthinking" and "	forthink	"; as we say in	8, 210/ 37
forthinketh me," or "I	forthink	, " and "I repent," or	8, 210/ 37
Repent" (or "Let it	forthink	you") "and come and	8, 212/ 2
say in English, "It	forthinketh	me," or "I forthink	8, 210/ 37
repentance" and "repent," or "	forthinking	" and "forthink"; as we	8, 210/ 36
that Tyndale calleth it "	forthinking	" and "repentance" -- therefore	8, 211/ 4
a bare repenting or	forthinking	only, but also every	8, 211/ 17
and not a bare	forthinking	or repentance, as Tyndale	8, 214/ 15
-- he sent word	forthwith	to Necton that he	8, 18/ 6
also deny but that	forthwith	upon his judgment and	8, 23/ 7

painful Passion thereunto, hath	forthwith	from the fire taken	8, 24/ 28
did he cast them	forthwith	in such a fever	8, 44/ 26
christened, the Holy Ghost	forthwith	came into them and	8, 99/ 18
in his office, were	forthwith	out of office. And	8, 198/ 12
forgiven, that we be	forthwith	in such wise innocents	8, 213/ 12
that if we died	forthwith	, there were neither eternal	8, 213/ 13
known and men bound	forthwith	to believe it --	8, 247/ 13
of God only." And	forthwith	, well and wisely, instead	8, 356/ 28
him, and getteth him	forthwith	full remission both of	8, 377/ 14
penance, he shall have	forthwith	forgiveness of all sin	8, 425/ 26
and pain and all,	forthwith	, as soon as he	8, 433/ 30
And therefore it followeth	forthwith	in the text, "By	8, 434/ 37
the devils' fall, were	forthwith	so surely confirmed in	8, 436/ 28
they repent always, and	forthwith	be clean forgiven. Is	8, 451/ 24
at large -- then	forthwith	, for all their feeling	8, 454/ 22
must needs, good Lord,	forthwith	, at the first word	8, 457/ 21
is told him, and	forthwith	repent his error. If	8, 469/ 2
here perceive that man	forthwith	for a desperate heretic	8, 470/ 30
that if they died	forthwith	upon their baptism, that	8, 474/ 6
children baptized, and so,	forthwith	, departing, have no faith	8, 474/ 37
as Tyndale teacheth . . . that	forthwith	, at the bare repenting	8, 495/ 33
do," it followeth then,	forthwith	. . . Tyndale And then when	8, 501/ 11
taught the truth assent	forthwith	and will never resist	8, 517/ 6
it, and forgive him	forthwith	when he repenteth, and	8, 529/ 28
world without end" --	forthwith	after his repentance and	8, 539/ 33
after repentance, all is	forthwith	forgiven unto the elect	8, 540/ 13
whereabout he goeth, that	forthwith	, in his next words	8, 544/ 25
salvation although he had	forthwith	upon that deed deceased	8, 551/ 17
tile-pin to fence their	fortress	with. And whatsoever they	8, 157/ 8
Whoso runneth against this	fortress	-- this inexpugnable wall	8, 370/ 16
plain and simple may	fortune	to be secretly misled	8, 38/ 20
-- the rebuker may	fortune	at that time to	8, 468/ 2
burned up. Such fair	fortune	had Tyndale's master there	8, 483/ 6
of the letters I	fortuned	to intercept myself --	8, 18/ 1
albeit that Christ fasted	forty	days and "after" hungered	8, 70/ 16
Moses hungered in his	forty	days or not, we	8, 70/ 18
the people, so straitly	forty	days that in the	8, 70/ 21
the commandment of God,	forty	years uncircumcised in desert	8, 72/ 24
found out within this	forty	years last past than	8, 190/ 12
they be written (the	forty-sixth	treatise upon Saint John	8, 352/ 35
such wise to go	forward	that we shall well	8, 2/ 30
forced whether they went	forward	or backward, as he	8, 21/ 8
not with them come	forward	therein, but be evil	8, 57/ 5
and so "draweth" them	forward	in grace; and finally	8, 57/ 8
advance their own heresies	forward	under the name and	8, 153/ 9
his heresies to go	forward	. In the end of	8, 175/ 7
but from the lips	forward	, and girneth as a	8, 198/ 1
but for a step	forward	. For after time that	8, 253/ 13
of others that hastened	forward	and set forth that	8, 301/ 2
suffered long to go	forward	, to the peril of	8, 357/ 37

us once so far	forward	. . . then will he further	8, 404/ 27
our part to go	forward	with his grace, and	8, 433/ 39
occasion of bold setting	forward	unto sin. For if	8, 450/ 5
horrible deeds one hairbreadth	forward	against his will. And	8, 453/ 14
while the man is	forward	upon his voyage and	8, 467/ 38
his grace to walk	forward	with them. And since	8, 504/ 25
well willing to go	forward	. . . so God againward useth	8, 526/ 16
go not so gladly	forward	-- albeit that he	8, 526/ 31
hand . . . be now so	forwearied	, with the sorrow and	8, 36/ 4
killed the Egyptian that	fought	with the Hebrew. And	8, 123/ 24
a coward that had	fought	a while would suddenly	8, 452/ 8
and slain, or anything	fought	with; and that they	8, 482/ 13
to be killed and	fought	with by their own	8, 482/ 14
Is Ever Assaulted and	Fought	With. Tyndale Moreover, this	8, 485/ 2
in Christ is ever	fought	against, ever assailed and	8, 485/ 4
the faith is ever	fought	against, as though no	8, 485/ 34
is always assaulted and	fought	against -- whether he	8, 485/ 36
before described is "ever	fought	with," but in the	8, 565/ 2
with such a base,	foul	, fleshly living. But Tyndale	8, 48/ 10
chide them nor give	foul	words . . . but in their	8, 59/ 10
flesh from intemperance and	foul	lusts also, this was	8, 64/ 1
else he taketh a	foul	fall. Now will he	8, 151/ 18
God to quench the	foul	firebrand of that helly	8, 180/ 7
an abomination, and a	foul	, stinking sacrifice unto the	8, 206/ 13
of religion and do	foul	, stinking sacrifice to that	8, 206/ 19
and wrestle, and fareth	foul	with himself, to look	8, 223/ 12
in the fire of	foul	, filthy lust, and after	8, 261/ 23
finally fall into the	foul	smoke of hell, where	8, 289/ 34
work of wedlock be	foul	and sinful) hath sinfully	8, 305/ 28
more clearly perceive how	foul	a fall he hath	8, 309/ 39
man seeth now how	foul	a fall he hath	8, 382/ 15
feeling faith, by their	foul	fleshly feeling in the	8, 454/ 23
tread upon with their	foul	, dirty feet, to draw	8, 515/ 21
against it, first his	foul	adultery, and after, mischievous	8, 535/ 7
when he fulfilled his	foul	fleshly lust, when he	8, 536/ 13
Tyndale yet, after his	foul	fall, dissembling his overthrow	8, 553/ 1
fallen in heresy, then	found	it unlawful to live	8, 7/ 19
spark of grace be	found	in him, it might	8, 8/ 39
that I had never	found	nor heard of any	8, 12/ 24
him -- and so	found	they certain letters secretly	8, 13/ 22
And upon those letters	found	. . . he was with his	8, 13/ 24
Englishman which shall be	found	to be familiar with	8, 19/ 33
over that was there	found	about him, by the	8, 21/ 18
in his house was	found	Tyndale's book of Obedience	8, 21/ 22
and the books after	found	about another man, that	8, 22/ 19
place where ever he	found	it otherwise. In Africa	8, 28/ 30
bottom will not be	found	out for him . . . and	8, 48/ 35
have with long search	found	out at last that	8, 50/ 9
his wit would have	found	none, because the flesh	8, 61/ 32
rule of searching have	found	out as much mischief	8, 61/ 36

by which they have	found	the way into the	8, 62/ 23
here as though he	found	no fault but in	8, 75/ 33
he could not have	found	though he would have	8, 80/ 4
been and may be	found	that may be well	8, 81/ 19
properties that have been	found	, and all that any	8, 81/ 27
which no man hath	found	yet, and whereof he	8, 81/ 29
now, upon this fault	found	, be provided upon Tyndale's	8, 92/ 28
high wisdom and power	found	the means so to	8, 102/ 8
thereon, since I never	found	among them all one	8, 104/ 1
reason hath Tyndale here	found	out: that such holy	8, 109/ 28
word" but if they	found	it written. Let Tyndale	8, 151/ 17
-- because Saint Jerome	found	some faults in his	8, 152/ 32
Pamphilus, the blessed martyr)	found	in Origen's doctrine so	8, 152/ 34
there any such faults	found	in his writing while	8, 153/ 1
among such as he	found	faulty himself -- and	8, 153/ 19
Then, if it be	found	there -- then dispute	8, 156/ 3
whether it be fully	found	there: as whether we	8, 156/ 4
progress of time they	found	abused therein, been changed	8, 161/ 1
all. If Tyndale had	found	fault with anything that	8, 161/ 33
New Testament where he	found	this word ecclesia in	8, 163/ 18
folly, he is now	found	in twain. For by	8, 174/ 33
my darling because I	found	no such malicious intent	8, 176/ 16
Tyndale. For had I	found	with Erasmus my darling	8, 176/ 18
and follies as he	found	in any kind of	8, 177/ 6
my breast . . . though I	found	in the one some	8, 179/ 23
devil himself that first	found	it out. Nor I	8, 179/ 35
he hath at last	found	out "elder." He hath	8, 181/ 27
senior" . . . he had not	found	it yet. For this	8, 181/ 32
London -- if he	found	in that chronicle the	8, 186/ 3
further, if he there	found	this word senatus Londinensis	8, 186/ 9
chose him because he	found	in him more wisdom	8, 189/ 24
and continent, discovered and	found	out within this forty	8, 190/ 11
as though I had	found	a fault with him	8, 199/ 6
came. Then wheresoever he	found	in Saint Augustine and	8, 201/ 8
But the fault I	found	-- as in my	8, 201/ 25
the fault that I	found	. And therefore whereof serveth	8, 201/ 30
well because he hath	found	out so featly that	8, 203/ 3
hath in himself ever	found	no little spiritual profit	8, 206/ 36
translation, wherein such changes	found	as ye see, and	8, 220/ 9
spied his falsehood and	found	out the truth --	8, 252/ 33
were sore ere they	found	it. Moreover, Tyndale's words	8, 256/ 5
saith, have ensearched and	found	the very, full cause	8, 260/ 12
was peopled could have	found	any man to think	8, 266/ 9
as he lived, was	found	yet long after Adam's	8, 273/ 2
since -- yet he	found	not out everything that	8, 273/ 4
more mean wit hath	found	since . . . except Tyndale tell	8, 273/ 5
of his fellows ever	found	yet, nor never shall	8, 278/ 3
thereon, he hath now	found	that Helvidius and other	8, 313/ 24
that at last he	found	that whether it were	8, 318/ 10
would beside. Yet then	found	he further that it	8, 318/ 12

of his fellows have	found	any one yet. And	8, 331/ 28
would else have had	found	in earth, and honored	8, 365/ 25
be sought out and	found	, to be worshipped here	8, 365/ 27
Many things be not	found	in the writings of	8, 370/ 35
though they be not	found	in writing." Saint Augustine	8, 371/ 11
used whether they be	found	in Scripture or not	8, 373/ 28
places that can be	found	in Scripture; and all	8, 424/ 26
the patience that he	found	in him, and all	8, 469/ 19
that he whom he	found	in that error concerning	8, 470/ 34
all that ever they	found	; despited the saints' images	8, 482/ 27
said unto them, he	found	them far off from	8, 504/ 36
the lost sheep, and	found	it. And that the	8, 533/ 33
house and seeking, she	found	it at last again	8, 533/ 35
that "nothing can be	found	till it be lost	8, 534/ 3
though it be after	found	again . . . how proveth Tyndale	8, 534/ 8
mischief, as the very	foundation	whereupon all other heresies	8, 24/ 17
of all the false	foundation	whereupon Luther and Tyndale	8, 87/ 5
to wit, for a	foundation	of such pestilent heresies	8, 220/ 11
himself how false his	foundation	is, and how feeble	8, 281/ 36
this faith is the	foundation	laid of the apostles	8, 402/ 25
no part of the	foundation	that the apostles built	8, 403/ 27
elects. And upon this	foundation	he specially reareth his	8, 522/ 17
he buildeth upon that	foundation	, and saith . . . Tyndale God	8, 528/ 23
he laid for a	foundation	. . . that God at such	8, 531/ 5
his principal ground and	foundation	, whereof we had said	8, 562/ 17
force what a newly	founded	sort of heretics bark	8, 207/ 2
the congregation in the	fountain	of water through the	8, 94/ 29
the congregation in the	fountain	of water through the	8, 96/ 11
saith there "in the	fountain	of water through the	8, 96/ 16
hath impugned in the	four	books of my Dialogue	8, 35/ 3
many hundred years continued . . .	four	or five fond friars	8, 130/ 2
two hundred? Three hundred?	Four	, five, six, seven, eight	8, 151/ 7
the death of his	four	evangelists and his twelve	8, 157/ 28
declareth for his excuse	four	fair virtues in himself	8, 181/ 17
in one of these	four	, and some one in	8, 181/ 19
some one in all	four	, as ye shall see	8, 181/ 19
like texts three or	four	(some in the epistles	8, 183/ 23
worshipful conclusion, with a	fourfold	confusion, Tyndale hath brought	8, 285/ 38
the slaughter of above	fourscore	thousand of them in	8, 55/ 30
ye wot well, at	fourscore	years, and at a	8, 151/ 5
used, I suppose, this	fourteen	hundred years. For that	8, 182/ 15
in the church this	fourteen	hundred years, calleth presbyteros	8, 183/ 6
written in men's hearts,	fourteen	hundred years before. Such	8, 293/ 14
evangelist Luke, in the	fourteenth	chapter of the Apostles'	8, 69/ 14
himself hath, in the	fourteenth	of Saint John, translated	8, 237/ 3
day? Why offered the	fourteenth	? Why the vengeance of	8, 329/ 2
Eliachim saith in the	fourth	of Judith, "Know ye	8, 67/ 20
necessity. Is not the	fourth	of Esther also clean	8, 67/ 29
And yet for his	fourth	confusion, we shall tell	8, 285/ 26
us." Damascene, in the	Fourth	Book, in the thirteenth	8, 368/ 11

Saint Augustine in the	Fourth	Book of Baptism, against	8, 371/ 3
God willing) in my	Fourth	Book . . . as soon as	8, 382/ 17
1533 CUM PRIVILEGIO The	Fourth	Book Whether "the Church	8, 386/ 1
the beginning of my	Fourth	Book), or whether he	8, 497/ 31
unto the third and	fourth	books of my Dialogue	8, 502/ 8
unto my Third and	Fourth	Book of my Dialogue	8, 512/ 16
put that in the	fourth	part, which we called	8, 557/ 9
all. Here endeth the	Fourth	Book.	8, 573/ 6
proof never so clear.	Fourthly	, we say that any	8, 350/ 21
ye regard therewith his	fowl	feet also . . . and look	8, 42/ 35
the friar, sometimes the	fox	, sometimes the fool, and	8, 140/ 29
like hallooing of the	fox	or baiting of bears	8, 161/ 23
halloo out the false	fox	, and bait out the	8, 161/ 28
the geese provide the	fox	a pulpit. Here endeth	8, 221/ 28
begin by any wily	fox	after . . . but by Christ	8, 304/ 16
like hallooing of the	foxes	or baiting of bears	8, 149/ 11
Tyndale Sin we through	fragility	never so oft, yet	8, 89/ 8
charity as with the	frail	feminine sex fall too	8, 202/ 10
their seely weak and	frail	members. Now, for the	8, 485/ 30
speak of, is so	frail	and so feeble in	8, 492/ 2
so light and so	frail	to fall upon such	8, 531/ 1
be weak, feeble, and	frail	. And so their fall	8, 531/ 7
that is done of	frailty	. . . nor I cannot tell	8, 216/ 24
thou look unto the	frailty	of our flesh, which	8, 419/ 18
of malice, weakness, or	frailty	; whereof Tyndale very stiffly	8, 423/ 31
but of weakness and	frailty	-- be they murder	8, 425/ 20
not of weakness or	frailty	, but of malice or	8, 426/ 11
of purpose, but of	frailty	only and weakness? Ye	8, 442/ 2
secret, unknown faith and	frailty	did ever keep it	8, 442/ 11
adultery, of weakness and	frailty	. . . and that all those	8, 444/ 8
he calleth it, of "	frailty	," by the violence of	8, 444/ 28
thou look unto the	frailty	of our flesh, which	8, 444/ 38
thou look to the	frailty	of our flesh, . . . by	8, 445/ 28
only of weakness and	frailty	of the flesh upon	8, 447/ 29
Tyndale calleth it but	frailty	and infirmity, and no	8, 450/ 32
mishap, for weakness and	frailty	, to consent unto the	8, 457/ 28
but of weakness and	frailty	, as other holy folk	8, 457/ 32
neither maliciously nor of	frailty	. For since he granteth	8, 461/ 28
malice nor purpose, nor	frailty	, nor weakness, nor infirmity	8, 461/ 32
malice, or of infirmity,	frailty	, or weakness . . . and for	8, 461/ 36
but of weakness and	frailty	; and none error in	8, 462/ 28
of purpose, but of	frailty	only, and of weakness	8, 485/ 28
only for weakness and	frailty	-- for which they	8, 490/ 7
infirmity, feebleness, imperfection, and	frailty	, Tyndale covereth and keepeth	8, 491/ 35
as by the lightness,	frailty	, and feebleness of David	8, 530/ 33
doth them all of "	frailty	" and "infirmity," and none	8, 565/ 34
out of their right	frame	, to juggle and blear	8, 113/ 3
and is fain to	frame	the doubt and make	8, 226/ 23
Martin Luther's leman . . . as	frame	himself a faith by	8, 260/ 30
he saw the people	frame	all after his fantasy	8, 313/ 14

faith" that he can	frame	thereto -- yet since	8, 393/ 31
have in their fantasy	framed	. . . which neither Saint John	8, 122/ 21
Nay" answereth the question	framed	by the affirmative. As	8, 230/ 25
if the question be	framed	unto Tyndale by the	8, 230/ 33
question, in this fashion	framed	, if he will answer	8, 231/ 4
proper text and well	framed	together? Do ye not	8, 553/ 21
Christ's promise. But he	frameth	Christ's promises after his	8, 106/ 14
question, as he foolishly	frameth	it, so he foolishly	8, 288/ 5
of the Mass --	frameth	after his fond fashion	8, 316/ 34
know it, but fondly	frameth	an unknown, whom he	8, 408/ 19
known church, and the	framing	of a secret, unknown	8, 24/ 14
of his own foolish	framing	, nothing near to the	8, 554/ 23
in Spain, nor in	France	, nor in England, nor	8, 160/ 22
made a more foolish,	frantic	book. Then have we	8, 6/ 22
hath, that dreameth such	frantic	drifts. Then have we	8, 8/ 33
false heresies, and as	frantic	, as ever heretic made	8, 21/ 26
Friar Barnes, in his	frantic	book, biddeth the people	8, 30/ 25
shall see proved very	frantic	follies; after this done	8, 34/ 10
abhor to utter such	frantic	fantasies. For as touching	8, 76/ 21
he hath a very	frantic	folly therein. But to	8, 83/ 17
it of his own	frantic	head. For if ever	8, 116/ 20
find this fellow so	frantic	and so false in	8, 134/ 34
fathers of all their	frantic	sects, have left off	8, 138/ 27
English . . . is a very	frantic	folly. But, now, the	8, 211/ 13
and then, drunken or	frantic	, doth harm; or whereas	8, 216/ 9
only a rash, malicious,	frantic	braid, furnished with a	8, 218/ 33
those folk fall so	frantic	once . . . that they shall	8, 287/ 21
wine, that in his	frantic	answer he fared as	8, 318/ 7
but, faring like a	frantic	fool and answering this	8, 318/ 17
devised of their own	frantic	brains . . . to the color	8, 358/ 29
purpose, in his new	frantic	book, and magnifieth much	8, 364/ 4
inseparably joined -- what	frantic	fool could doubt but	8, 366/ 15
Against which fond and	frantic	imagination . . . Saint John, though	8, 441/ 20
nothing else but very	frantic	blasphemy. And therefore, finally	8, 443/ 4
so foolish nor so	frantic	be devised but a	8, 448/ 21
other example against his	frantic	heresy to the ears	8, 493/ 16
he sat sadly by	frantic	Collins and picked rushes	8, 554/ 27
scalp full of busy,	frantic	heresies. For else would	8, 559/ 9
hundred sermons of Friar	Frap	, that first gapeth and	8, 41/ 14
worst thing that Friar	Frap	preacheth in a lewd	8, 41/ 17
there any scoffing Friar	Frap	, preaching upon a stool	8, 41/ 36
shall show you what	fraud	and deceit Tyndale here	8, 229/ 15
no man hath any	free	will after that he	8, 15/ 6
the liberty of man's	free	will . . . wherein he beareth	8, 16/ 6
taking away of man's	free	will would make us	8, 71/ 31
God's precept hath no	free	will at all; and	8, 148/ 26
have it sent them	free	, but if they reward	8, 195/ 21
of men's hearts; and,	free	will and grace taken	8, 206/ 1
the liberty of man's	free	will . . . whereof if man	8, 218/ 3
that men have no	free	will of their own	8, 221/ 3

against him for man's	free	will the doctrine of	8, 255/ 30
applying of their own	free	wills thereto -- such	8, 422/ 5
the frowardness of his	free	will (at the motion	8, 422/ 28
to be by the	free	will of man let	8, 423/ 10
frowardness of his own	free	will expel the seed	8, 440/ 21
fault of their own	free	will, through the delectation	8, 452/ 14
fault of their own	free	will, all the devils	8, 452/ 30
so worketh with the	free	will of him that	8, 453/ 10
frowardness of his own	free	will -- therefore, I	8, 455/ 24
election to destroy the	free	will of man, and	8, 497/ 23
with destruction of the	free	will of man concerning	8, 499/ 32
the work of man's	free	will . . . and yet over	8, 501/ 27
or anything diminish the	free	, liberal mind of the	8, 503/ 20
different working of their	free	wills; which Tyndale will	8, 519/ 16
the merit of man's	free	will . . . but to avoid	8, 523/ 11
ween they have no	free	will at all, neither	8, 523/ 18
to glance at man's	free	will . . . as though because	8, 527/ 20
of their false "evangelical"	freedom	-- he that doubteth	8, 354/ 30
no power by the	freedom	of his will to	8, 486/ 24
God's words, and the	freelier	serve their brethren." Here	8, 324/ 26
he will not help	freely	with a halfpenny, but	8, 124/ 1
God by God's goodness	freely	offered unto him . . . or	8, 503/ 13
ungracious heresies might be	freely	preached for the gospel	8, 514/ 11
the books of Latin,	French	, and Deutsch, in which	8, 6/ 1
taken out of Latin,	French	, or Spanish, and were	8, 166/ 27
taken out of the	French	and now is by	8, 166/ 35
language hath and the	French	also, and divers other	8, 229/ 25
well recovered of his	frenzies	as I trust in	8, 554/ 29
in drunkenness or in	frenzy	, and then, drunken or	8, 216/ 9
every part of his	fresh	painted book; and so	8, 34/ 28
some ween it was	Friar	Roye . . . which, when he	8, 7/ 19
forth the book of	Friar	Barnes, sometime doctor in	8, 8/ 34
But to speak of	Friar	Barnes' book, surely of	8, 9/ 10
Joye and Frith and	Friar	Barnes teach in all	8, 10/ 15
to the sect of	Friar	Huessgen, and Zwingli, cast	8, 13/ 6
now saith Tyndale and	Friar	Barnes both, that I	8, 29/ 12
concerning the people's obedience.	Friar	Barnes, in his frantic	8, 30/ 25
too, and so doth	Friar	Huessgen too . . . and so	8, 40/ 13
livings, and look upon	Friar	Luther, the very father	8, 40/ 29
a hundred sermons of	Friar	Frap, that first gapeth	8, 41/ 14
the worst thing that	Friar	Frap preacheth in a	8, 41/ 17
was there any scoffing	Friar	Frap, preaching upon a	8, 41/ 36
Luther, and Tyndale, and	Friar	Huessgen, and their fellows	8, 44/ 21
of Luther, Tyndale, and	Friar	Huessgen is very fond	8, 44/ 31
atwas lawful for a	friar	to wed a his	8, 45/ 16
the doctrine of Luther,	Friar	Huessgen, and him. But	8, 46/ 14
tale . . . remember again the	friar	and the nun, Luther	8, 47/ 24
Luther either, and take	Friar	Huessgen to them . . . go	8, 48/ 28
is, and Luther, and	Friar	Huessgen . . . so be wont	8, 49/ 14
that ever monk or	friar	should wed a nun	8, 50/ 3

be born between a	friar	and a nun: these	8, 50/ 5
-- Luther, Tyndale, and	Friar	Huessgen, and the devil	8, 50/ 6
is, and Tyndale, and	Friar	Huessgen and his fellows	8, 50/ 20
as Luther is, and	Friar	Huessgen, and himself, and	8, 57/ 29
and to bid every	friar	boldly break his vow	8, 73/ 9
passeth him. While that	friar	lieth with his nun	8, 90/ 37
new men -- Luther,	Friar	Huessgen, and Hutchins, and	8, 104/ 30
church and Luther's and	Friar	Huessgen's. For they have	8, 124/ 23
beetle-blinded" but that a	friar	can find the way	8, 124/ 27
Tyndale and Luther and	Friar	Huessgen and their fellows	8, 128/ 2
Luther and Tyndale and	Friar	Huessgen do teach have	8, 129/ 33
Luther and Tyndale and	Friar	Huessgen, that care not	8, 131/ 18
King David; as though	Friar	Luther and his wife	8, 137/ 28
of Tyndale's heresies, as	Friar	Luther and Friar Huessgen	8, 138/ 26
as Friar Luther and	Friar	Huessgen, and all the	8, 138/ 26
hath vowed themself monk,	friar	, or nun . . . should afterward	8, 140/ 7
and playeth sometimes the	friar	, sometimes the fox, sometimes	8, 140/ 29
Tyndale, and Zwingli, with	Friar	Huessgen and his fellows	8, 156/ 11
Luther and he, and	Friar	Huessgen and Zwingli and	8, 156/ 33
show of holy matrimony	Friar	Luther and Cate Calate	8, 180/ 3
not by such as	Friar	Luther is, that is	8, 190/ 19
as Luther is, and	Friar	Huessgen, and their fellows	8, 191/ 10
Tyndale's faith, " "Luther's faith, " "	Friar	Huessgen's faith, " and such	8, 199/ 16
idol of Priapus that	Friar	Luther beareth about to	8, 206/ 20
modis significandi . . . because that	Friar	Luther, Friar Huessgen, and	8, 211/ 30
because that Friar Luther,	Friar	Huessgen, and Friar Lambert	8, 211/ 31
Luther, Friar Huessgen, and	Friar	Lambert have so sore	8, 211/ 31
again and preach; and	Friar	Luther also, and his	8, 221/ 27
Zwingli, Bucer, Balthasar, Otho,	Friar	Huessgen, Friar Lambert, and	8, 223/ 8
Balthasar, Otho, Friar Huessgen,	Friar	Lambert, and Tyndale, be	8, 223/ 9
and sacrilege for a	friar	to wed a nun	8, 228/ 31
and Hutchins, and five	Friar	Huessgens, and as many	8, 232/ 21
Huessgens, and as many	Friar	Lamberts too. Now that	8, 232/ 22
Tyndale and Luther and	Friar	Huessgen, this objection will	8, 247/ 36
Luther and he, and	Friar	Huessgen too, may as	8, 250/ 3
else must Luther or	Friar	Huessgen, or some one	8, 250/ 9
book also) that a	friar	may marry a nun	8, 260/ 34
wife already. For the	friar	is as well and	8, 261/ 16
is better for a	friar	to marry than to	8, 261/ 21
wretched world . . . and Tyndale,	Friar	Huessgen, and Zwingli, his	8, 270/ 14
Tyndale and Luther and	Friar	Huessgen and all their	8, 278/ 30
else, as Tyndale and	Friar	Huessgen saith . . . and great	8, 278/ 37
master Martin too, and	Friar	Huessgen also, and take	8, 300/ 14
at such time as	Friar	Barnes and Tyndale first	8, 301/ 6
of sundry sects. For	Friar	Barnes was of Zwingli's	8, 301/ 10
yet not content with	Friar	Barnes for the holding	8, 301/ 14
soon put over), the	friar	made the fool mad	8, 301/ 16
forth. And if Luther,	Friar	Huessgen, Zwingli, Tyndale, and	8, 316/ 28
none Huessgens, nor no	friar	out of a nun's	8, 336/ 36
some, and among them	Friar	Barnes . . . that layeth for	8, 351/ 16

By these words would	Friar	Barnes that there should	8, 351/ 23
should take him as	Friar	Barnes doth, and ween	8, 352/ 2
of Saint Augustine which	Friar	Barnes bringeth in do	8, 352/ 16
long, saving that both	Friar	Barnes royally triumphed with	8, 355/ 6
of Saint Augustine which	Friar	Barnes addeth thereunto . . . do	8, 356/ 14
such a law. If	Friar	Barnes find any law	8, 357/ 25
it out. Yet layeth	Friar	Barnes another text for	8, 359/ 23
more fully than doth	Friar	Barnes . . . because ye may	8, 359/ 33
law, this text serveth	Friar	Barnes a straw. Moreover	8, 360/ 10
thus ye see that	Friar	Barnes hath very poor	8, 361/ 33
This text hath now	Friar	Barnes brought in afresh	8, 364/ 3
proved. And therefore, as	Friar	Barnes foolishly bringeth it	8, 364/ 15
the church also that	Friar	Barnes deviseth. Made by	8, 384/ 8
a monk or a	friar	professed unto perpetual chastity	8, 395/ 6
faith hath Luther and	Friar	Huessgen both, and yet	8, 403/ 18
of a fond wedded	friar	or any fond fellow	8, 404/ 21
the like. As of	Friar	Luther, Friar Huessgen, Otho	8, 437/ 20
As of Friar Luther,	Friar	Huessgen, Otho the monk	8, 437/ 20
Pomerane the priest, and	Friar	Lambert. For as for	8, 437/ 21
all the world seeth	Friar	Luther do, in wedding	8, 442/ 24
that any monk or	friar	should wed a nun	8, 477/ 36
abominable sacrilege for a	friar	to wed a nun	8, 481/ 24
Tyndale among them, and	Friar	Barnes too. For I	8, 483/ 18
here were, if a	friar	should put any trust	8, 483/ 22
sacrilege and incest as	Friar	Luther doth with his	8, 492/ 7
with her still. This	friar	and his nun drank	8, 493/ 11
will not agree that	Friar	Luther's lechery with his	8, 493/ 13
a promise of the	friar	to the nun, and	8, 564/ 31
the nun to the	friar	, each of them wedded	8, 564/ 32
lately of a good	friar's	book called Rationale divinorum	8, 110/ 7
in like wise priests,	friars	, monks, and nuns be	8, 7/ 15
be priests, monks, and	friars	that neither say Mass	8, 11/ 12
them, priests, monks, and	friars	, not let to wed	8, 11/ 16
the right faith that	friars	may lawfully wed nuns	8, 32/ 5
on Whitsun Sunday, or	friars	in forbearing open wedding	8, 32/ 17
them, late monks and	friars	, and now apostates and	8, 41/ 2
were a sort of	friars	following an Abbot of	8, 41/ 6
in good earnest that	friars	may walk out and	8, 41/ 24
fleshly love of those	friars	and their nuns? Whereof	8, 42/ 24
fleshly coupling together of	friars	and nuns that these	8, 45/ 3
at last that monks,	friars	, and nuns be not	8, 50/ 9
wedded harlots, monks, and	friars	, that from their filthy	8, 73/ 7
at all . . . saying that	friars	may no more live	8, 73/ 11
holy truth be that	friars	when they list may	8, 108/ 4
liberty that monks and	friars	may lawfully lie with	8, 121/ 1
men, when monks and	friars	wed nuns, they may	8, 121/ 7
spiritual" married monks and	friars	. . . saving for the worshipful	8, 121/ 13
them an imagination that	friars	may live in lechery	8, 121/ 28
better than do the	friars	of Luther's church, that	8, 125/ 27
four or five fond	friars	run out of religion	8, 130/ 2

spiritual mothers -- monks,	friars	, and nuns. And because	8, 135/ 14
such open, beastly faults,	friars	and nuns creeping to	8, 139/ 18
beastly preachers that lay	friars	and nuns abed together	8, 139/ 28
chapel, nor monks nor	friars	nor nuns, neither Greenwich	8, 162/ 13
for more despite, their	friars	and their nuns in	8, 163/ 8
that is, good religious	friars	, and especially the Friars	8, 190/ 18
friars, and especially the	Friars	Observants, honest, godly, chaste	8, 190/ 18
forbid the banns between	friars	and nuns. Against Tyndale's	8, 202/ 18
do penance for sin;	friars	may well wed nuns	8, 221/ 11
they say now that	friars	may well wed nuns	8, 248/ 2
as, for example, that	friars	may wed nuns --	8, 249/ 32
to be believed, that	friars	may wed nuns, against	8, 250/ 7
see, for example . . . whether	friars	may wed nuns. Tut	8, 266/ 6
make it say that	friars	may wed nuns. Of	8, 272/ 22
fled out of the	friars	where he was enjoined	8, 301/ 8
in lodging lovers --	friars	and nuns -- lovingly	8, 308/ 33
to praise lechery between	friars	and nuns and call	8, 337/ 20
the beastly profession of	friars	and nuns living together	8, 358/ 36
mad to believe that	friars	may wed nuns, and	8, 381/ 33
such as would have	friars	and nuns repent their	8, 394/ 35
lawful for monks and	friars	to break their vowed	8, 403/ 26
no purgatory; and that	friars	may well and lawfully	8, 417/ 36
being professed monks and	friars	, they fall to the	8, 442/ 38
they that maintain that	friars	may wed nuns." . . . or	8, 480/ 21
impenitent, as divers wedded	friars	die in their lechery	8, 488/ 16
the marriages made between	friars	and nuns) -- the	8, 508/ 37
unclean, shameful liberty of	friars	to wed nuns! And	8, 515/ 22
he teacheth us that	friars	may wed nuns . . . because	8, 564/ 30
after a sneezing), the	friars	may from the nuns'	8, 567/ 4
with waxing fleshly, and	friars	with wedding nuns . . . and	8, 571/ 32
this open heresy of	friars'	filthy "matrimony" giveth us	8, 139/ 34
eat flesh on Good	Friday	as on Shrove Tuesday	8, 4/ 22
eat flesh on Good	Friday	, nor to cast Christ's	8, 12/ 12
forbearing flesh on Good	Friday	or coming to God's	8, 32/ 16
strong fast upon Good	Friday	without grudge of conscience	8, 62/ 16
Christ died on a	Friday	, and the Jews too	8, 115/ 24
the sacrament to the	Friday	, whereas he might have	8, 115/ 32
the water on Good	Friday	and said, "Go in	8, 121/ 4
to change it to	Friday	for our pleasure, or	8, 321/ 24
not to turn into	Friday	now. By these have	8, 366/ 2
eat flesh upon Good	Friday	. . . and in despite of	8, 423/ 19
he were a faithful	friend	and beguile all the	8, 137/ 32
good man, as my	friend	, prayeth for me that	8, 178/ 25
Quoth -Your -	Friend	would confirm it with	8, 196/ 7
and killed his good	friend	through temptation . . . and as	8, 542/ 34
traitorous destruction of his	friendly	servant in recompense of	8, 529/ 22
them to be God's	friends	, and that their prayers	8, 20/ 20
shaming himself and his	friends	must needs refrain him	8, 438/ 32
upon, both by their	friends	and good ghostly fathers	8, 468/ 8
the faith of their	friends	, and by that our	8, 475/ 1

go to some other	friends	of his father's, and	8, 497/ 9
saints as his Father's	friends	, and prayeth them to	8, 497/ 16
also the book of	Frith	against purgatory -- the	8, 8/ 11
book was translated by	Frith	; a book of such	8, 8/ 15
he and Joye and	Frith	and Friar Barnes teach	8, 10/ 15
answer good young Father	Frith	. . . which now suddenly cometh	8, 34/ 11
-- matched with Father	Frith	alone, be now but	8, 34/ 13
the world forth between	Frith	and us. He increaseth	8, 34/ 15
three days ere Father	Frith	was born . . . had learned	8, 34/ 17
as much as Father	Frith	hath now. Howbeit, I	8, 34/ 18
shall leave young Father	Frith	in his pride and	8, 34/ 18
Church confuted, then hath	Frith	already concerning purgatory clearly	8, 34/ 20
further with young Father	Frith	, and touch, if God	8, 34/ 27
I shall have answered	Frith	. . . I purpose to return	8, 35/ 1
false lies. And surely	Frith's	prologue (if it be	8, 8/ 16
now. For now is	Frith's	wit and learning nothing	8, 34/ 36
earnest, godly sentence into	frivolous	cavillations and sophisms; as	8, 424/ 17
surer . . . but that every	froward	fool may as well	8, 341/ 23
And therefore by such	froward	arguments . . . ye seem to	8, 369/ 33
man may be so	froward	and obstinate in sin	8, 423/ 14
will be ill-willed and	froward	may let grace go	8, 508/ 31
through fault of the	froward	will wittingly working for	8, 512/ 26
default of his own	froward	will, before that God	8, 524/ 34
perceive the truth than	frowardly	to stick still in	8, 468/ 29
other side, he might	frowardly	refuse it, or of	8, 502/ 37
the oath rather of	frowardness	than of any respect	8, 13/ 33
may by his own	frowardness	lack the grace to	8, 155/ 21
man may by the	frowardness	of his free will	8, 422/ 28
by the folly and	frowardness	of his own free	8, 440/ 21
by the folly or	frowardness	of his own will	8, 440/ 33
hold by sloth or	frowardness	of his own free	8, 455/ 23
him . . . or by his	frowardness	, sloth, or negligence lose	8, 503/ 13
should else, for his	frowardness	and contrary will, go	8, 504/ 5
and in their obstinate	frowardness	take such a devilish	8, 517/ 18
his fall in the	frowardness	of his own will	8, 525/ 4
only by fire or	frozen	water put about it	8, 102/ 9
that he were once	frozen	for cold, for then	8, 526/ 8
soul that spoileth the	fruit	from all manner of	8, 2/ 25
and consider what ungracious	fruit	their deceitful doctrine and	8, 48/ 13
peradventure well and with	fruit	ensearch the cause of	8, 48/ 26
child should lose the	fruit	at length for lack	8, 93/ 4
for these faults the	fruit	of the baptism is	8, 93/ 10
the baptism lose its	fruit	. And if that Tyndale	8, 93/ 32
very special profit and	fruit	of all the Mass	8, 111/ 12
taketh away the very	fruit	of the Mass in	8, 114/ 5
to lose all the	fruit	. Thus endeth the First	8, 141/ 9
may see with what	fruit	Tyndale readeth Saint Paul	8, 191/ 23
sin do lose the	fruit	of their baptism if	8, 212/ 14
the credence and the	fruit	of Scripture and all	8, 254/ 7
very second, for any	fruit	that ye shall find	8, 263/ 25

and thereby lost the	fruit	of their ceremonies and	8, 326/ 36
made it lose the	fruit	. And therefore, where Tyndale	8, 327/ 17
hath not without our	fruit	left such things unknown	8, 330/ 6
good folk may take	fruit	if they play not	8, 336/ 19
a servant obeyed, bringing	fruit	to thee through her	8, 372/ 31
good works, as the	fruit	of the tree of	8, 400/ 28
be, whereof the good	fruit	is naught worth? But	8, 400/ 31
horrible deeds . . . and the	fruit	of the sin which	8, 419/ 22
horrible deeds," through the	fruit	of the sin remaining	8, 441/ 36
horrible deeds, and the	fruit	of the sin which	8, 445/ 3
horrible deeds and the	fruit	of sin which remaineth	8, 445/ 29
great occasions, when the	fruit	of sin that remaineth	8, 447/ 29
meaning, and what good	fruit	will follow thereupon in	8, 448/ 31
ye see what good	fruit	must follow. And yet	8, 450/ 35
and bringing forth the	fruit	that breedeth out of	8, 453/ 29
horrible deeds, and the	fruit	of the sin which	8, 454/ 11
great occasions, when the	fruit	of the sin remaining	8, 454/ 21
great occasions when the	fruit	of the sin remaining	8, 455/ 8
horrible deeds through the	fruit	of their sin breaking	8, 455/ 25
fall in through the	fruit	of the sin that	8, 456/ 2
great occasions, through the	fruit	of the sin that	8, 456/ 22
their "members," when the "	fruit	of the sin that	8, 456/ 29
a heat through the	fruit	of sin which, remaining	8, 457/ 17
breaking out of the	fruit	of the sin that	8, 459/ 29
yet they lose the	fruit	of that belief because	8, 465/ 21
he loseth yet the	fruit	of that belief (if	8, 465/ 27
with concupiscence "through the	fruit	of the sin that	8, 468/ 1
the clergy . . . but, feeling	fruit	, went further and fell	8, 482/ 30
of weakness, through the	fruit	of the sin that	8, 485/ 28
temptations that, through the	fruit	of the sin remaining	8, 492/ 3
go forth and bring	fruit	, and your fruit shall	8, 498/ 20
bring fruit, and your	fruit	shall abide," he spoke	8, 498/ 20
go and bring in	fruit	" -- and, finally, is	8, 498/ 28
grow and bring forth	fruit	and leaves, and that	8, 518/ 36
take that kind of	fruit	thereof, since he were	8, 524/ 15
take that kind of	fruit	by occasion of his	8, 525/ 9
take that kind of	fruit	thereof -- it were	8, 525/ 11
Eve ate the forbidden	fruit	through temptation, and Adam	8, 542/ 35
belief, barren of the	fruit	of charity . . . with which	8, 552/ 9
other twain be nothing	fruitful	neither. And ye shall	8, 83/ 21
for it were very	fruitful	at the leastwise to	8, 93/ 7
sign void of any	fruitful	effect. For this were	8, 98/ 9
made, and thereto most	fruitful	and most necessary, that	8, 106/ 32
which it is most	fruitful	, insomuch as there the	8, 108/ 22
and their obedience was	fruitful	, too, but if that	8, 327/ 16
find out good and	fruitful	things (allegories and others	8, 330/ 11
toward our neighbors; doing	fruitful	penance, bringing forth the	8, 409/ 4
calleth it . . . but a	fruitful	work toward the attaining	8, 504/ 28
things that devoutly and	fruitfully	may be thereon taken	8, 330/ 13
of his face and	fruition	of his glory into	8, 209/ 32

lurking among the dry,	fruitless	faggots catcheth good folk	8, 36/ 14
reckoneth all good works	fruitless	and unprofitable, and that	8, 42/ 10
the baptism is utterly	fruitless	; yea, and by his	8, 92/ 16
his tale worse than	fruitless	, too. For he saith	8, 92/ 16
of the child is	fruitless	. One, he saith, because	8, 92/ 33
that the baptism is	fruitless	for such causes, and	8, 93/ 2
that the baptism is	fruitless	at the font for	8, 93/ 13
say that it is	fruitless	for lack of preaching	8, 93/ 17
that the baptism is	fruitless	at the font for	8, 93/ 21
the baptism there is	fruitless	-- what is he	8, 93/ 34
therefore the sacraments be	fruitless	. . . and men take no	8, 95/ 24
he leaveth them as	fruitless	as the others . . . and	8, 119/ 2
hand that they be	fruitless	. For Tyndale saith that	8, 158/ 32
and therefore dead and	fruitless	-- dead, I say	8, 400/ 34
in hell this foolish	fruitless	fashion of their impenitent	8, 571/ 3
gracious hand from the	fruits	of the earth, diminishing	8, 2/ 21
they should do "worthy	fruits	of penance." And because	8, 122/ 4
men, and show the	fruits	of faith in their	8, 397/ 3
penance, bringing forth the	fruits	of penance . . . and, according	8, 409/ 4
the Baptist, not slight	fruits	, simple and single, but	8, 409/ 7
simple and single, but	fruits	good, great, and worthy	8, 409/ 7
wall -- shall allto	frush	himself." Cassian, in the	8, 370/ 16
down so deep and	frushed	all to fitters. But	8, 76/ 16
by sin again allto	frushed	, plastereth and patcheth up	8, 214/ 6
damnation" because they had	frustrated	and broken their "former	8, 403/ 31
himself out of the	frying	pan, fair into the	8, 312/ 35
ear unto me, nor	fulfill	all my commandments, but	8, 5/ 6
of God's commandments and	fulfill	them gladly. Now, if	8, 57/ 27
they do well, and	fulfill	the law of God	8, 124/ 16
that any man may	fulfill	the law of God	8, 148/ 21
and the same faithfully	fulfill	in punishment of themselves	8, 208/ 7
expressly commanded them to	fulfill	and observe -- though	8, 308/ 23
should obey them and	fulfill	that they commanded them	8, 352/ 1
they should observe and	fulfill	all their commandments. Not	8, 352/ 7
them to refuse to	fulfill	the commandment of their	8, 352/ 12
are so bound to	fulfill	and obey their master's	8, 354/ 24
such wise accomplish and	fulfill	them . . . as we have	8, 368/ 8
with perpetual observance reverently	fulfill	, in such wise as	8, 370/ 22
them to keep and	fulfill	their vows -- Saint	8, 442/ 27
willingly God's commandment, and	fulfill	the pleasure of the	8, 452/ 18
of his goodness to	fulfill	his commandments? But we	8, 512/ 4
the Gospel and also	fulfilled	indeed. For the Holy	8, 44/ 6
thereby perish, and whoso	fulfilled	it should be in	8, 79/ 24
and Christ full truly	fulfilled	his promise without writing	8, 150/ 20
were and must be	fulfilled	, and thereupon opened their	8, 238/ 18
so richly, and all	fulfilled	that before was promised	8, 281/ 21
in the New Testament	fulfilled	that was promised before	8, 282/ 16
all the promises be	fulfilled	saving the resurrection? Doth	8, 282/ 29
but that God had	fulfilled	it in him --	8, 362/ 8
and all his commandments	fulfilled	. And thereupon it followeth	8, 408/ 12

the sin, when he	fulfilled	his foul fleshly lust	8, 536/ 13
hands, and the priest	fulfilleth	his observance, and that	8, 373/ 19
in the following and	fulfilling	of his lust as	8, 492/ 27
his reason to the	fulfilling	of his fleshly desire	8, 512/ 24
sprung up so thick,	full	of pestilent errors and	8, 2/ 5
more foolish, nor more	full	of false lies. And	8, 8/ 16
shall find his time	full	well. Then have we	8, 10/ 3
of these ungracious books	full	of pestilent, poisoned heresies	8, 10/ 37
still of "faith" and	full	of false heresies, would	8, 11/ 14
faith; being indeed as	full	of false heresies, and	8, 21/ 25
the Mass, which Bilney	full	devoutly heard upon his	8, 23/ 34
but that they perceive	full	well that if they	8, 30/ 11
though every shop were	full	of treacle -- yet	8, 37/ 14
Tyndale's own words the	full	confusion of his own	8, 54/ 23
to punish at the	full	our offenses ourselves, that	8, 65/ 25
down that they be	full	unlikely to rise. For	8, 76/ 20
yet hath he divers	full	erroneous opinions and very	8, 80/ 22
that so said was	full	of an apostatical spirit	8, 87/ 30
that he shall force	full	little how soon he	8, 89/ 32
shall seem, Got wot,	full	fond. For he that	8, 90/ 29
bring them to the	full	knowledge and understanding of	8, 91/ 9
and kill and sacrifice	full	well the lusts and	8, 112/ 22
he showeth his affection	full	well. For these are	8, 114/ 9
and mocking, God wot,	full	like himself. And soon	8, 116/ 9
indeed. But Tyndale knoweth	full	well that folk do	8, 127/ 12
handling of these matters	full	of malice and very	8, 133/ 22
and that wotteth Tyndale	full	well, but that he	8, 149/ 7
without writing; and Christ	full	truly fulfilled his promise	8, 150/ 20
in the church with	full	great reverence and full	8, 161/ 13
full great reverence and	full	great devotion . . . and therefore	8, 161/ 13
this, Tyndale handleth me	full	uncourteously; for he taketh	8, 178/ 18
me and my fellows,	full	holily, to "awake betimes	8, 179/ 9
whore. Then exhorteth he	full	holily, and in manner	8, 190/ 34
that Christ hath made	full	satisfaction for our sins	8, 208/ 15
that Christ hath made	full	satisfaction for our sins	8, 208/ 20
is in such wise	full	that he will there	8, 208/ 22
of the pain, and	full	restitution to God's favor	8, 210/ 7
hath stuffed his mouth	full	, to spit it out	8, 223/ 20
he cometh to a	full	shrewd purpose. For by	8, 229/ 3
The New Testament is	full	of those places . . . in	8, 238/ 33
accomplisheth and perfecteth the	full	act of believing --	8, 241/ 21
but he will anon,	full	worshipfully. But in the	8, 254/ 28
and found the very,	full	cause why. It is	8, 260/ 12
first reason wherewith he	full	properly proveth us that	8, 263/ 18
else authentic scripture of	full	authority already among the	8, 263/ 32
irremissible sin himself is	full	sorry, and exhort him	8, 267/ 30
I am sure, perceive	full	well that I have	8, 268/ 32
it shall be likely	full	oft that in such	8, 269/ 14
all. And Tyndale, feeling	full	well that this point	8, 272/ 1
do stories testify. More	Full	well. But there is	8, 273/ 11

the writing never so	full	of doubt. For the	8, 292/ 29
And therefore Tyndale feeleth	full	well how near this	8, 310/ 33
of our souls. And	full	well he wotteth that	8, 313/ 20
argument is, God wot,	full	poor, sick, and sore	8, 333/ 27
And Tyndale seeth also	full	well that those words	8, 342/ 27
be written . . . Tyndale seeth	full	well those words of	8, 342/ 36
that sect bring forth	full	solemnly: that is to	8, 347/ 37
and getteth him forthwith	full	remission both of sin	8, 377/ 14
that faith of his	full	false. And if he	8, 377/ 16
their own writings do	full	clearly declare. But, now	8, 395/ 23
think in their hearts	full	shrewdly, as they commonly	8, 398/ 37
adjoined thereunto . . . is first	full	of darkness; and when	8, 399/ 12
of Christ's church is	full	of warning that no	8, 399/ 35
toward the getting of	full	and perfect forgiveness. To	8, 400/ 22
faith," that feeleth always	full	forgiveness, without any regard	8, 400/ 25
his death for so	full	satisfaction of altogether, that	8, 409/ 11
this, that once believed	full	right, till the spirit	8, 411/ 18
barefoot upon a field	full	of thorns, that wotteth	8, 411/ 37
hath in sin lain	full	long dead. But now	8, 417/ 21
because we be yet	full	of sin still, and	8, 419/ 16
open texts of Scripture,	full	and plenteous in every	8, 424/ 36
old holy writers, be	full	of hardness and difficulty	8, 431/ 35
of Tyndale, concerning his	full	remission, of sin and	8, 433/ 29
And the Scripture is	full	of good counsel . . . advising	8, 437/ 10
because we be yet	full	of sin still, and	8, 444/ 36
have ye heard a	full	un-Christian tale of an	8, 445/ 10
because we be yet	full	of sin still, and	8, 445/ 26
first word, give me	full	remission of sin and	8, 457/ 22
have true trust and	full	, undoubted hope in God	8, 459/ 10
after his own doctrine,	full	faith, full hope, and	8, 459/ 26
own doctrine, full faith,	full	hope, and charity both	8, 459/ 26
it rather for starch (	full	like a stark heretic	8, 466/ 18
hath after baptism fallen	full	often to sin, and	8, 468/ 5
after amended and proved	full	virtuous men; and else	8, 468/ 9
For it may be,	full	well, that a right	8, 468/ 19
their bare repentance, always	full	remission of sin and	8, 474/ 14
faithful folk, that were	full	loath to fight with	8, 483/ 2
preaching, and telleth us	full	holily that the faith	8, 485/ 34
shall find it as	full	of reason as an	8, 507/ 3
reason as an egg	full	of mustard. For what	8, 507/ 4
inspiration had such a	full	, perfect, and clear perceiving	8, 507/ 12
come, then turned into	full	sight and inevitable contemplation	8, 509/ 8
deed seeth and perceiveth	full	well that he doth	8, 512/ 21
teaching. For many be	full	well taught how they	8, 513/ 22
to teach it others	full	well -- and yet	8, 513/ 24
and yet live themselves	full	naught. We shall not	8, 513/ 24
declareth after Tyndale's fashion,	full	clerkly, how some wanton	8, 521/ 24
of ungodly sinners be	full	ripe, that God may	8, 528/ 33
fault, and defended it	full	stiffly before he repented	8, 532/ 27
and yet amended after	full	well. And for example	8, 532/ 27

them already, and spied	full	well that Peter sinned	8, 557/ 27
blown his empty scalp	full	of busy, frantic heresies	8, 559/ 9
their faith is both	full	of false heresies and	8, 567/ 7
men can remedy or	fully	find out the cause	8, 2/ 23
but that he was	fully	advertised of all the	8, 8/ 22
he was finally so	fully	converted unto Christ and	8, 22/ 25
him such grace so	fully	to repent and revoke	8, 24/ 23
they whether it be	fully	found there: as whether	8, 156/ 3
is to no man	fully	and perfectly known, but	8, 195/ 8
which we be so	fully	renewed, and the old	8, 213/ 11
the old sin so	fully	forgiven, that we be	8, 213/ 12
creatures, doth not so	fully	apply the Passion of	8, 213/ 35
point, all their heresies	fully	be burned up and	8, 226/ 5
our article, sometimes, so	fully	and so effectually declare	8, 234/ 24
appeareth not, peradventure, so	fully	plain at the first	8, 264/ 36
people "was increased," so	fully	received all things necessary	8, 281/ 30
that it is not	fully	so far from all	8, 291/ 30
at that time not	fully	fallen so far in	8, 301/ 12
so often and so	fully	refuseth to take for	8, 303/ 28
souls . . . and that so	fully	that whatsoever is not	8, 309/ 20
his fellows well and	fully	conclude that there is	8, 314/ 16
he was not yet	fully	learned, did yet at	8, 329/ 26
allthing is yet so	fully	finished but that the	8, 337/ 29
Saint Paul's words more	fully	than doth Friar Barnes	8, 359/ 33
he did) allthing so	fully	in writing but that	8, 365/ 3
this will not very	fully	serve him, and also	8, 414/ 30
so, I trow, he	fully	meaneth (as appeareth by	8, 447/ 9
but the fault were	fully	forgiven. And so much	8, 451/ 9
though they be not	fully	so evil as others	8, 452/ 4
been known, and as	fully	, and as commonly believed	8, 472/ 7
that all they were	fully	taught the faith of	8, 474/ 4
some were never taught	fully	the faith of the	8, 474/ 27
touch this matter more	fully	-- and will at	8, 512/ 17
is his tale as	fully	proved as is any	8, 533/ 5
till he felt him	fully	, and put his finger	8, 546/ 5
the will followed the	fumes	that fell into the	8, 535/ 23
and desperate sorrow and	furious	blaspheming without comfort and	8, 129/ 13
seem so well to	furnish	his matter. For first	8, 355/ 22
to set out and	furnish	his heresies of the	8, 485/ 21
rash, malicious, frantic braid,	furnished	with a bare bold	8, 218/ 34
reason and plain Scripture	furnished	, that no child shall	8, 399/ 7
and clear -- he	furnisheth	it with examples so	8, 490/ 12
of man," for the	furnishing	of his heresy by	8, 240/ 12
unto him for the	further	instruction of his conscience	8, 9/ 23
him, and what will	further	come thereon, God knoweth	8, 9/ 24
well. Then have we	further	yet, besides Barnes' book	8, 10/ 4
ye should go no	further	in the matter . . . but	8, 18/ 27
subscribed. And afterward being	further	examined upon the same	8, 20/ 17
-- let us yet	further	look and consider in	8, 29/ 28
Let us yet consider	further	a point of their	8, 30/ 23

And then saith he	further	in this wise: "A	8, 31/ 18
himself declare at his	further	leisure; for methinketh he	8, 31/ 28
my next leisure go	further	in his book, and	8, 33/ 29
say, before I go	further	with Tyndale, I purpose	8, 34/ 10
for all that, go	further	with young Father Frith	8, 34/ 27
with him a little	further	, and join thereunto that	8, 51/ 26
spirit he learneth no	further	in these examples than	8, 72/ 29
although he meant no	further	; and then shall I	8, 76/ 2
men tell him some	further	thing thereby that may	8, 78/ 3
any man could find	further	therein: so saw he	8, 81/ 28
except he tell them	further	, other significations of the	8, 82/ 21
And after, he saith	further	: Baptism is called "voluing	8, 92/ 8
yet shall ye see	further	that as fair as	8, 114/ 7
devilish doctrine without any	further	argument. And as for	8, 120/ 2
For they be no	further	bound to the law	8, 120/ 30
God we were no	further	from very, virtuous devotion	8, 125/ 6
keep them well without	further	search -- than to	8, 126/ 29
untruth. Then say I,	further	, that it consequently followeth	8, 132/ 26
lie. Then goeth he	further	and lieth on lustily	8, 147/ 21
mind. Yet goeth he	further	and saith that "of	8, 148/ 15
to "take heed"; and	further	he counseleth me and	8, 179/ 8
as ye shall see	further	in his words following	8, 181/ 19
his English translation. And	further	, if he there found	8, 186/ 8
known in England. And	further	, if no special name	8, 187/ 37
say to Tyndale yet	further	, that though this English	8, 200/ 31
to the matter, the	further	he fleeth from the	8, 223/ 30
I will now go	further	and show you how	8, 232/ 28
But yet shall ye	further	understand that, as I	8, 234/ 19
he said unto them	further	, "And ye are witnesses	8, 238/ 23
word: therefore he saith	further	, "If I had not	8, 242/ 2
And where he saith	further	that God's truth dependeth	8, 242/ 16
for. For I say	further	that the truth of	8, 242/ 18
if Tyndale will yet	further	say that the Church	8, 248/ 5
And yet I say	further	that this objection of	8, 249/ 8
I shall answer him	further	for their miracles. But	8, 252/ 19
prove by miracle. Then,	further	, if every necessary point	8, 256/ 15
lacked. And then followeth	further	that since in all	8, 274/ 24
first, and then go	further	in God's name. What	8, 279/ 28
then shall ask him	further	how he knoweth that	8, 285/ 13
And then shall we	further	tell him, for his	8, 285/ 24
we shall tell him	further	that the selfsame scripture	8, 285/ 27
it very well followeth	further	that Tyndale, saying that	8, 299/ 4
if a man look	further	in the book of	8, 311/ 36
Yet then found he	further	that it is evil	8, 318/ 13
himself could find no	further	cause than Tyndale hath	8, 318/ 22
though he say no	further	here but that they	8, 324/ 31
-- yet meaneth he	further	, as he declareth in	8, 324/ 32
would bid them any	further	thing at any time	8, 335/ 2
way? Then goeth he	further	yet, and saith . . . Tyndale	8, 342/ 6
to teach his Church	further	what truth he will	8, 378/ 25

again. And I say	further	that we prove our	8, 380/ 6
and yet hereafter shall	further	. Moreover, if Tyndale say	8, 387/ 14
that have the conditions	further	expressed in his description	8, 391/ 5
I shall show you	further	after. And then ye	8, 399/ 20
he meaneth a far	further	thing where he saith	8, 400/ 15
though he believe no	further	articles besides. And thus	8, 404/ 25
forward . . . then will he	further	for his purpose say	8, 404/ 27
any more, but that,	further	, it is damnable in	8, 404/ 29
to believe him no	further	, whatsoever he would further	8, 407/ 29
further, whatsoever he would	further	say to us. Consider	8, 407/ 30
all the articles revealed	further	by Christ unto his	8, 407/ 39
And thereupon it followeth	further	that, since Tyndale will	8, 408/ 13
returning. And then, yet	further	, if he say (which	8, 411/ 30
faith, I see no	further	thing that he might	8, 412/ 4
is come so much	further	than ever he came	8, 425/ 35
Paul here seemeth to	further	his other heresy: that	8, 431/ 28
mind may tell us	further	!" -- it appeareth, I	8, 432/ 35
And yet shall I	further	touch his quip where	8, 443/ 13
consider a little his	further	progress in this chapter	8, 443/ 16
I will consent no	further	to the sin but	8, 457/ 33
maliciously? Then must we	further	ask him whereby he	8, 462/ 25
now let us go	further	in his words, and	8, 466/ 24
they were taught any	further	; or that if they	8, 474/ 6
stead, for lack of	further	instruction of the promises	8, 474/ 7
Then ask we Tyndale	further	, which is that church	8, 476/ 21
bound. Now followeth it	further	, good Christian reader, upon	8, 479/ 4
that I will go	further	to show you somewhat	8, 480/ 6
you somewhat of his	further	folly -- else might	8, 480/ 7
but, feeling fruit, went	further	and fell to their	8, 482/ 30
members. Now, for the	further	garnishing of this his	8, 485/ 31
say we one thing	further	: that whereas the elects	8, 495/ 1
hell. Yet saith Tyndale	further	, in the end of	8, 495/ 14
all. Now meaneth Tyndale	further	, for all this, that	8, 511/ 1
beating. Yet goeth Tyndale	further	and showeth more kinds	8, 515/ 26
Yet goeth he finally	further	to another kind of	8, 516/ 28
ask him such questions	further	, either of holding of	8, 531/ 24
we shall let the	further	dispicions of this point	8, 531/ 32
example we need no	further	than the blessed apostles	8, 532/ 28
against himself . . . he said	further	unto David, as in	8, 539/ 2
but he is much	further	fallen from his wit	8, 541/ 28
need not believe him	further	than he findeth in	8, 549/ 5
yet said I no	further	in my Dialogue thereof	8, 552/ 7
yet he showeth us	further	that, for all this	8, 565/ 30
-- let us yet	further	see how his definition	8, 568/ 6
again. And then consider	further	, how far against all	8, 570/ 6
yet, of our courtesy,	further	grant him that all	8, 571/ 25
no manner help nor	furtherance	toward the getting of	8, 502/ 21
of God for the	furtherance	of his imperfection --	8, 546/ 18
more of the verdure.	Furthermore	, forasmuch as, according to	8, 38/ 14
very bold in sin.	Furthermore	, in the First Book	8, 67/ 4

no miracles at all.	Furthermore	, as for miracles or	8, 252/ 12
therefore, his words . . . Tyndale	Furthermore	, he that hath this	8, 418/ 31
he proveth it . . . Tyndale	Furthermore	, he that hath this	8, 420/ 2
more children indeed. And	furthermore	, he teacheth them that	8, 472/ 25
men held, and that	furthest	goeth from the doctrine	8, 104/ 33
do. Nor, at the	furthest	, I will consent no	8, 457/ 33
Saul, in his rageous	fury	, at the sound of	8, 160/ 12
to infect with the	fury	that they should not	8, 223/ 22
whose burning Tyndale so	gaily	glorieth, and which hath	8, 13/ 1
chapter . . . which he so	gaily	flourished that he had	8, 252/ 31
hath not yet so	gaily	answered it as to	8, 332/ 24
his again . . . and as	gaily	as they be couched	8, 542/ 20
he should seem to	gainsay	this promise) would shift	8, 107/ 1
he writeth to the	Galatians	, in the first chapter	8, 364/ 1
rise up like lusty	galliards	again, and fight afresh	8, 447/ 37
tormentry, destruction, hangman, and	gallows	, and altogether: let us	8, 492/ 15
juggler that conveyeth his	galls	so craftily that all	8, 226/ 31
to juggle; but his	galls	be too great. I	8, 314/ 35
for his goblets, his	galls	, and his juggling stick	8, 487/ 11
Misrule, in a Christmas	game	, that were pricked in	8, 41/ 6
good child at his	game	, till he be fetched	8, 491/ 20
way . . . and when the	game	was done, fell almost	8, 496/ 31
and maketh a gay	game	, that Saint Peter's faith	8, 554/ 6
make in such naughty	games	, would God that these	8, 41/ 9
mare must have a	gander	to get her with	8, 169/ 1
had been a great	gap	in Christendom this fifteen	8, 135/ 25
Scripture itself" -- that	gap	have I so stopped	8, 397/ 18
and will as soon "	gape	" for sand as holy	8, 57/ 32
as soon will he	gape	while thou puttest sand	8, 75/ 14
even still, sadly, and	gape	by day against the	8, 506/ 14
Friar Frap, that first	gapeth	and then blesseth, and	8, 41/ 14
behold the bare, ugly	gargoyle	faces of their abominable	8, 33/ 16
the touch of Christ's	garment	, whereof Saint Luke speaketh	8, 103/ 4
from himself into his	garment	, such as, by his	8, 103/ 7
the touch of his	garment	used as an instrument	8, 103/ 8
to wit, those waters,	garment	, and plaster -- have	8, 103/ 26
words, he tore his	garments	and put on his	8, 66/ 6
hearts and not your	garments	," and so forth. Lo	8, 68/ 27
hearts and not your	garments	, and return to your	8, 214/ 22
goodly ceremonies for the	garnishing	of the service done	8, 193/ 7
Now, for the further	garnishing	of this his horrible	8, 485/ 31
were thrown down, the	gates	burned, and the children	8, 67/ 13
for all that, the	gates	of hell cannot prevail	8, 411/ 22
again; for else the	gates	of hell may prevail	8, 411/ 28
his words, that "hell	gates	shall not prevail against	8, 412/ 5
every man, that hell	gates	shall not prevail against	8, 412/ 7
again . . . but yet the	gates	of hell cannot prevail	8, 412/ 10
this faith ' the	gates	of hell shall not	8, 412/ 35
damnable lies; and to	gather	them together for to	8, 138/ 12
Luther beareth about to	gather	in his offering with	8, 206/ 20

near as I can	gather	them, by which he	8, 245/ 33
which yet we rather	gather	by reason than find	8, 277/ 27
neither can any man	gather	thereof any strange holy	8, 314/ 30
though we could not	gather	of the Scripture how	8, 316/ 10
his fellows do . . . may	gather	out of the Gospel	8, 316/ 14
have I willed to	gather	thy children together, as	8, 509/ 29
necessary that we briefly	gather	together and consider what	8, 560/ 11
Caiaphas, and Annas . . . are	gathered	together against God and	8, 136/ 27
and Annases, and are	gathered	"against Christ," saith Tyndale	8, 137/ 4
multitude, or a company	gathered	together in one, . . . as	8, 144/ 30
for, all a multitude,	gathered	together in one, of	8, 146/ 2
congregation, multitude, or company	gathered	into one . . . as a	8, 146/ 24
of a Christian company	gathered	together in God, have	8, 164/ 8
goldsmith, or silversmith, had	gathered	a company against Paul	8, 168/ 6
or that they were	gathered	for playing or fighting	8, 170/ 5
those congregations that were	gathered	together to common upon	8, 170/ 7
the congregation that was	gathered	in Ephesus against Saint	8, 170/ 37
paynims . . . saving that they	gathered	together upon a rumor	8, 171/ 1
and signifieth a sort	gathered	together into one flock	8, 171/ 19
saith that Demetrius "had	gathered	a company against Paul	8, 171/ 37
been about to have	gathered	a disme among them	8, 178/ 27
was the Church begun,	gathered	, and taught; and that	8, 226/ 12
the matter to be	gathered	by diverse folk . . . and	8, 307/ 2
Lord of Rochester hath	gathered	divers together, and rehearsed	8, 367/ 29
way that his words	gathered	out of divers of	8, 498/ 7
end, when all is	gathered	together and advised well	8, 566/ 17
heretic devised. For he	gathereth	and affirmeth upon Saint	8, 425/ 14
together, as a hen	gathereth	together her chickens, and	8, 509/ 30
the holy day --	gathering	wood on the holy	8, 74/ 32
your side, then to	gaud	and glory, and if	8, 58/ 36
that heareth what foolish	gauds	he deviseth upon it	8, 116/ 19
that longed to make	gauds	of God's Passion, or	8, 321/ 26
to its well-deserved end . . .	gave	him suddenly such a	8, 13/ 15
Pharaoh, for which God	gave	them new houses. Wherein	8, 19/ 6
life. And so he	gave	counsel unto one James	8, 20/ 5
body to death, and	gave	him yet the grace	8, 22/ 9
the goodness of God	gave	him grace to cast	8, 24/ 19
his other errors, so	gave	he him his special	8, 24/ 20
Lord, whose high goodness	gave	him such grace so	8, 24/ 23
lords spiritual and temporal . . .	gave	monition and warning to	8, 27/ 5
this fashion, if God	gave	Tyndale a commandment whereof	8, 61/ 23
holy blessing that God	gave	our first father and	8, 85/ 24
with that holy knot	gave	grace toward the keeping	8, 86/ 19
livery gown whereof I	gave	you the example, and	8, 101/ 9
well likely that God	gave	an influence of his	8, 103/ 1
man's eyes and so	gave	him his sight --	8, 103/ 13
I think that God	gave	an influence of his	8, 103/ 14
unto the taverner that	gave	him water instead of	8, 121/ 9
in his new translation	gave	it a Latin word	8, 176/ 30
but my mind more	gave	me to laugh at	8, 180/ 14

and also that God	gave	his grace therewith. And	8, 192/ 5
when he testified and	gave	witness with his Master	8, 228/ 25
man Nicholas de Lyra	gave	him warning thereof; whom	8, 232/ 16
say nay but he	gave	him good warning here	8, 232/ 19
the sacrifices which God	gave	Adam's sons were no	8, 276/ 1
Stephen (Acts 7), "He	gave	them the testament of	8, 276/ 14
in Scripture, as he	gave	Moses . . . it were not	8, 283/ 33
good. For if God	gave	them ceremonies and sacraments	8, 302/ 14
and sacraments whereof he	gave	them not the significations	8, 302/ 15
wrote of the Sacrament,	gave	the people other traditions	8, 315/ 27
But that the apostles	gave	us any blind ceremonies	8, 326/ 12
which the false Pharisees	gave	unto the Jews --	8, 342/ 33
and not obeyed . . . he	gave	them not warning only	8, 351/ 35
place of Moses (that	gave	the Law), and were	8, 351/ 38
noted that Saint Paul	gave	Timothy that warning that	8, 360/ 30
Christ at his Maundy	gave	example and commandment also	8, 375/ 26
wit, that the apostles	gave	things unto the Church	8, 380/ 7
God bade whoa and	gave	us leave to believe	8, 407/ 29
praise also that God	gave	him himself -- it	8, 469/ 20
own country. But God	gave	the victory to his	8, 483/ 1
therewith that our Savior	gave	them therefor . . . to the	8, 544/ 7
prevention was when he	gave	him the grace and	8, 546/ 22
to the devil that	gave	it to him . . . and	8, 569/ 23
so pull off their	gay	, painted visors that every	8, 33/ 14
glorious feathers from his	gay	peacock's tail that I	8, 34/ 29
good reader, with his	gay	, glorious words carry you	8, 47/ 29
his prologue with such	gay	colors of spiritual virtue	8, 48/ 11
flatter, and give some	gay	thing and promise fair	8, 56/ 17
fair" and "give them	gay	things," and so "draweth	8, 57/ 7
rattles and cockbells and	gay	golden shoes . . . and if	8, 59/ 13
at the beginning, with	gay	words of "grace" and	8, 75/ 23
living. More With these	gay	, glittering words would Tyndale	8, 112/ 10
unto all his other	gay	, glorious words he hath	8, 117/ 16
Tyndale in all his	gay	tale telleth us nothing	8, 168/ 37
he should make a	gay	confusion, if he would	8, 201/ 5
brought forth all his	gay	, painted process before . . . the	8, 229/ 8
escape away with some	gay	gloss of his own	8, 297/ 3
he to another as	gay	, and saith . . . Tyndale And	8, 305/ 4
others have thought it	gay	, Tyndale yet perceived it	8, 351/ 14
of Tyndale seem very	gay	and glorious. But when	8, 410/ 11
well examine them . . . as	gay	as the head glittereth	8, 410/ 12
that I deface his	gay	, goodly tale by mangling	8, 418/ 25
also that all his	gay	, goodly tale that he	8, 488/ 4
hath allto rayed his	gay	coat and broken both	8, 526/ 24
mocketh, and maketh a	gay	game, that Saint Peter's	8, 554/ 6
church but either to	gaze	or talk. But good	8, 162/ 21
grief that all this	gear	hitherto is but a	8, 2/ 31
words and pretty, proper	gear	, rattles and cockbells and	8, 59/ 13
holy "spiritual" sort, this	gear	is yet too gross	8, 77/ 16
tell him all this	gear	, then will he, like	8, 79/ 4

to what perfection this	gear	groweth with Tyndale. Luther	8, 88/ 17
beetle-blind. More All this	gear	is but a fardelful	8, 124/ 13
now set out their	gear	so sightly that every	8, 139/ 21
he up all this	gear	with another syllogism of	8, 345/ 23
about it, do this	gear	willingly and consent thereunto	8, 493/ 31
rising again. All this	gear	is soon done if	8, 495/ 29
fair flock of un-Christian	geese	. But yet the change	8, 171/ 27
and then may the	geese	provide the fox a	8, 221/ 28
the pope or the	general	council make, beside that	8, 15/ 13
prince or pope, or	general	council of all Christian	8, 32/ 22
Christ's church, by one	general	and common signification of	8, 77/ 7
they signify beside the	general	signification of invisible grace	8, 82/ 1
the devil by the	general	councils of all Christendom	8, 119/ 27
head under God and	general	vicar of Christ --	8, 130/ 33
but also by the	general	councils in which the	8, 131/ 7
that the name is	general	and common both to	8, 164/ 14
congregation" were a more	general	term than this word	8, 164/ 32
congregation" is a more	general	term than this word	8, 166/ 6
the name into the	general	, whereby it may not	8, 174/ 11
divideth it from the	general	. As when I say	8, 229/ 30
a common record in	general	, but a certain, special	8, 233/ 15
not a prophet in	general	, but a special prophet	8, 233/ 17
the word from its	general	signification to a more	8, 234/ 22
and the substance, in	general	, of everything necessary to	8, 257/ 12
dark, debatable terms of "	general	, "pith," and "substance," and	8, 257/ 30
we perceive (for one	general	signification of them all	8, 302/ 22
By the the councils	general	, and not by open	8, 339/ 28
shall say that the	general	councils, in their conclusions	8, 339/ 34
in divers of the	general	councils (of whom there	8, 340/ 1
stories saying that the	general	councils had no regard	8, 340/ 34
miracles done at the	general	councils -- yet, I	8, 340/ 36
miracles done at the	general	councils . . . then shall he	8, 341/ 1
he saith that the	general	councils made their determinations	8, 341/ 8
Spirit working with the	general	councils, but only the	8, 341/ 10
Almaine call for a	general	council. Now would I	8, 341/ 21
judge over all the	general	councils, and over all	8, 342/ 3
that with Scripture the	general	councils must be judged	8, 343/ 21
laid they for this	general	council of theirs? For	8, 343/ 29
church, assembled in the	general	councils; and the same	8, 344/ 5
whole Catholic Church, and	general	councils that represent that	8, 344/ 22
and of the councils	general	representing that whole Church	8, 345/ 4
nor pope, nor whole	general	council, nor all Christian	8, 354/ 33
so much as a	general	procession upon any certain	8, 354/ 35
themselves or else by	general	councils . . . the authority whereof	8, 370/ 29
Peter be his vicar	general	and head under him	8, 398/ 1
mean, as are the	general	petitions in the First	8, 507/ 17
appeareth as well in	general	, by the whole progress	8, 519/ 4
upon twain. One, a	general	signification by which it	8, 560/ 31
it false. For the	general	, Catholic church is not	8, 561/ 22
Not meaning by that	generality	that they should obey	8, 352/ 8

it is sometimes taken	generally	for all that embrace	8, 145/ 4
pertain unto the town	generally	, " "of all kinds, conditions	8, 146/ 26
pertain unto the town	generally	. . . not only be there	8, 146/ 31
such as pertained thereto	generally	-- but the Christian	8, 147/ 2
signifieth not a thing	generally	and confuse at large	8, 232/ 25
almost follow that in	generation	used only for respect	8, 85/ 31
did God continue his	generation	from Adam to Noah	8, 270/ 34
the first or second	generation	had any writing at	8, 271/ 28
one thing down from	generation	to generation by the	8, 274/ 10
down from generation to	generation	by the space of	8, 274/ 11
the pope and his	generation	. . . is verily as hard	8, 386/ 5
the "pope" and pope's "	generation	." If he mean his	8, 386/ 22
the pope and his	generation	" all the Christian nations	8, 386/ 27
the pope and his	generation	, " and saith that there	8, 390/ 25
of God, ' his	generation'	-- that is to	8, 436/ 16
kept in the good	generations	the knowledge of his	8, 154/ 34
whose snakish and serpentine	generations	have evermore hitherto, when	8, 361/ 4
Scripture? Every place in	Genesis	, every place in the	8, 336/ 10
the Jews and the	Gentiles	for lack of judgment	8, 129/ 29
was unlawful among the	Gentiles	or paynims was because	8, 172/ 31
abominable sacrifice as the	Gentiles	offered unto their idols	8, 348/ 32
before thy face the	Gentiles	upon whom thou shalt	8, 348/ 37
God had taught the	Gentiles	by him. Origen expoundeth	8, 362/ 9
the Apostle of the	Gentiles	, writeth in this wise	8, 368/ 17
the Jews and the	Gentiles	, to be dedicated unto	8, 391/ 10
of the Jews and	Gentiles	, to be his church	8, 391/ 27
Christ unto paganism and	Gentility	. . . giving himself therewith not	8, 128/ 22
First Book of Euclid's	Geometry	, as that every whole	8, 507/ 18
Then have we from	George	Joye, otherwise called Cleric	8, 6/ 33
it is said, by	George	Constantine -- by whom	8, 7/ 26
to Richard Bayfield and	George	Constantine, which came over	8, 9/ 3
Psalter was translated by	George	Joye the priest, that	8, 10/ 19
be taken -- as	George	Constantine, ere he escaped	8, 17/ 5
by the manner of	George	Constantine, while he was	8, 17/ 24
you what. Of truth,	George	Constantine, after he had	8, 18/ 4
did the people of	Gerasa	which, seeing Christ's miracle	8, 422/ 31
sect now grown in	Germany	, and also for the	8, 74/ 37
and some parts of	Germany	), but that the church	8, 219/ 6
the Life of Christ,	Gerson	of the Following of	8, 36/ 30
their dumb strange holy	gestures	, with all their dumb	8, 134/ 25
thereof any strange holy	gestures	, but the plain contrary	8, 314/ 31
tradition was received holy	gestures	as the Church useth	8, 315/ 6
have the grace to	get	out again. Then have	8, 8/ 7
serve him for to	get	to heaven, which is	8, 51/ 35
the intent therewith to	get	heaven; for faith his	8, 52/ 3
love) with intent to	get	heaven the rather: to	8, 53/ 31
sedition and rebellious bloodshed,	get	up upon some hill	8, 58/ 31
well wrought . . . help to	get	remission and purchase us	8, 65/ 20
thereof any means to	get	any grace at all	8, 77/ 24
yet, lest the grace	get	out, pardie, make it	8, 86/ 1

will I do to	get	heaven with" -- the	8, 89/ 16
that preaching do not	get	no grace but by	8, 95/ 8
do not attain and	get	any grace neither by	8, 95/ 10
thereof helpeth him to	get	it -- not of	8, 98/ 17
his heresies, and to	get	thereof the vainglory to	8, 137/ 20
have a gander to	get	her with foal." For	8, 169/ 1
intent the rather to	get	heaven, or to be	8, 221/ 6
for a countenance to	get	them in credence . . . then	8, 352/ 30
thereby her subtle accuser	get	her. But she shall	8, 372/ 27
bushes ere ever he	get	out there. Wherefore when	8, 397/ 20
can do, we cannot	get	forth one inch to	8, 414/ 2
prove thereby that whoso	get	once the faith that	8, 420/ 21
he concludeth that whoso	get	once that faith can	8, 420/ 27
grace, and thereby to	get	again both wholesome hope	8, 421/ 33
prayed him courteously to	get	him quickly thence. Yet	8, 423/ 3
teacheth also that whoso	get	once the true faith	8, 426/ 1
prove you that whoso	get	once the faith which	8, 427/ 13
Tyndale doth: that whosoever	get	once the right faith	8, 428/ 33
to repent, and so	get	him his pardon. Of	8, 450/ 3
take repentance and so	get	their pardon . . . have this	8, 450/ 27
you a way to	get	out, so that ye	8, 452/ 37
he goeth about to	get	the man . . . and his	8, 470/ 10
should save them and	get	them of all their	8, 474/ 12
talk with her, and	get	her with child, and	8, 533/ 8
upon which a man	getteth	to land and saveth	8, 212/ 18
shall save him, and	getteth	him forthwith full remission	8, 377/ 14
any man that once	getteth	up thereon, he may	8, 410/ 33
And upon that he	getteth	him home dismayed, but	8, 489/ 24
the more pain, with	getting	greater grace and increase	8, 65/ 12
to come to the	getting	thereof, because God hath	8, 77/ 14
as well hope of	getting	the love of his	8, 199/ 28
deserve anything toward the	getting	of full and perfect	8, 400/ 22
obtaining of forgiveness and	getting	reward in heaven . . . except	8, 401/ 4
nor furtherance toward the	getting	of any Christian faith	8, 502/ 22
with God in the	getting	of hope or charity	8, 503/ 34
well, somewhat more in	getting	thereof than doth the	8, 504/ 6
mar; whereas in the	getting	, attaining, and receiving of	8, 504/ 9
Tyndale's disciples, toward the	getting	of the faith, to	8, 506/ 10
and that the Holy	Ghost	was within him. And	8, 15/ 30
is now the Holy	Ghost	"The Holy Ghost shall	8, 43/ 9
Holy Ghost "The Holy	Ghost	shall come and rebuke	8, 43/ 9
showing that the Holy	Ghost	at his coming should	8, 44/ 1
indeed. For the Holy	Ghost	hath not failed to	8, 44/ 6
saith that the Holy	Ghost	, the "Spirit of God	8, 47/ 9
they had the Holy	Ghost	given in them . . . and	8, 84/ 14
Son and the Holy	Ghost	, he should be saved	8, 98/ 6
were christened, the Holy	Ghost	forthwith came into them	8, 99/ 17
send also the Holy	Ghost	unto them, that should	8, 106/ 36
Tyndale's days, the Holy	Ghost	, whom himself sent, never	8, 107/ 21
and then the Holy	Ghost	have not taught that	8, 107/ 29

promised that the Holy	Ghost	should teach his church	8, 107/ 31
how had the Holy	Ghost	taught it all things	8, 107/ 32
how hath the Holy	Ghost	led the Church all	8, 108/ 3
vows, and the Holy	Ghost	hath almost this fifteen	8, 108/ 5
Father and the Holy	Ghost	both, and utterly deny	8, 117/ 36
inasmuch as the Holy	Ghost	rebuketh the world for	8, 129/ 16
well that the Holy	Ghost	, according to the words	8, 129/ 26
since that the Holy	Ghost	had not then taught	8, 132/ 23
would send the Holy	Ghost	, that should teach his	8, 150/ 18
ceremonies to the Holy	Ghost	to teach, by whom	8, 193/ 28
Son, and the Holy	Ghost	. . . and make men ween	8, 201/ 11
partners of the Holy	Ghost	, and have also tasted	8, 213/ 1
Father, Son, and Holy	Ghost	-- were Christ all	8, 236/ 24
witness of the Holy	Ghost	, where he saith unto	8, 239/ 34
said not, "The Holy	Ghost	shall write unto you	8, 258/ 15
but that the Holy	Ghost	should teach us by	8, 258/ 28
sinneth against the Holy	Ghost	, which shall never be	8, 267/ 28
taught by the Holy	Ghost	-- so pertaineth to	8, 286/ 9
Passion, that the Holy	Ghost	should come and teach	8, 312/ 30
hath pleased the Holy	Ghost	that whereas in the	8, 322/ 3
hath pleased the Holy	Ghost	and us," and so	8, 322/ 10
said not "the Holy	Ghost	shall ," but ". . . shall ." It	8, 330/ 37
to say "the Holy	Ghost	writeth," but ". . . inspireth the	8, 330/ 38
would send his Holy	Ghost	to "teach" his church	8, 331/ 8
to say "the Holy	Ghost	writeth," but ". . . inspireth the	8, 331/ 10
would send the Holy	Ghost	to come "teach" his	8, 331/ 21
shall send the Holy	Ghost	, that shall teach you	8, 331/ 36
said not, "The Holy	Ghost	shall teach some of	8, 332/ 1
epistle wrote, "The Holy	Ghost	and we have seen	8, 343/ 24
more than the Holy	Ghost	was promised by Christ	8, 344/ 24
to send the Holy	Ghost	unto the apostles only	8, 344/ 26
and that the Holy	Ghost	at his coming bore	8, 347/ 23
taught by the Holy	Ghost	. And likewise as in	8, 368/ 29
and in the Holy	Ghost	is like and equal	8, 368/ 30
inspiration of the Holy	Ghost	did institute, than the	8, 368/ 34
doctrine of the Holy	Ghost	. Which Holy Spirit even	8, 370/ 5
coming of the Holy	Ghost	from heaven, are yearly	8, 370/ 32
and by the Holy	Ghost	too, with like words	8, 375/ 16
Son and the Holy	Ghost	? How will he excuse	8, 376/ 14
partakers of the Holy	Ghost	, and have tasted also	8, 377/ 31
now, by the Holy	Ghost	that hath planted the	8, 389/ 34
believe that the Holy	Ghost	were equal with the	8, 407/ 2
Godhood of the Holy	Ghost	, with divers other necessary	8, 408/ 6
seed is the Holy	Ghost	, that keepeth a man's	8, 419/ 3
seed is the Holy	Ghost	, that keeps a man's	8, 420/ 15
God be the Holy	Ghost	, or the faith, or	8, 421/ 21
sin against the Holy	Ghost	. . . which shall, saith he	8, 426/ 14
partakers of the Holy	Ghost	, and have tasted the	8, 431/ 7
partakers of the Holy	Ghost	," and have felt the	8, 431/ 19
sinning against the Holy	Ghost	), but of weakness and	8, 460/ 11

Christ and the Holy	Ghost	be one equal God	8, 462/ 32
nor that the Holy	Ghost	is so, neither; but	8, 462/ 35
truth which the Holy	Ghost	, by Christ's promise, teacheth	8, 465/ 33
Father and the Holy	Ghost	, and the Blessed Body	8, 481/ 19
promised that the Holy	Ghost	shall teach his church	8, 483/ 33
the Son and Holy	Ghost	, and, finally, from the	8, 505/ 3
blasphemy against the Holy	Ghost	, do prove it; which	8, 568/ 20
blasphemy against the Holy	Ghost	is final impenitence, and	8, 569/ 25
promise, of the Holy	Ghost's	perpetual residence and inspiration	8, 477/ 10
somewhat show himself what	ghostly	spirit inspireth him. For	8, 75/ 21
of temptations of our	ghostly	enemy the devil, and	8, 129/ 3
unto him by his	ghostly	father . . . be not enjoined	8, 208/ 35
these things prove his	ghostly	purpose. He saith that	8, 277/ 8
water boldly upon his	ghostly	counsel now, against the	8, 319/ 28
their friends and good	ghostly	fathers, have yet lain	8, 468/ 8
me well to his	ghostly	purpose . . . and, turning the	8, 495/ 20
the mouth of his	ghostly	father upon his humble	8, 496/ 3
all, neither fleshly nor	ghostly	, in this reason of	8, 503/ 22
effectually, an inward, secret	gift	and inspiration of grace	8, 77/ 9
his wife as God's	gift	, and the woman her	8, 84/ 35
where he giveth the	gift	of faith to any	8, 97/ 29
unto that man the	gift	of such grace to	8, 97/ 30
by influence of God's	gift	over that other waters	8, 100/ 10
the cause of his	gift	, but that we should	8, 105/ 33
have knowledge of his	gift	and comfort of the	8, 105/ 34
the cause of the	gift	; whereas of truth, as	8, 105/ 37
be tokens of the	gift	. . . and God's goodness is	8, 106/ 2
the cause of the	gift	. And God hath from	8, 106/ 2
promises tokens of the	gift	. . . and yet seemeth the	8, 106/ 7
a cause of the	gift	. For the sacrament, after	8, 106/ 8
a cause of the	gift	-- at the leastwise	8, 106/ 9
have tasted the heavenly	gift	, and have been made	8, 212/ 36
have tasted that heavenly	gift	, and have been made	8, 377/ 30
have tasted the heavenly	gift	, and have been made	8, 431/ 7
taste of the celestial	gift	, and been "partakers of	8, 431/ 19
no promise of any	gift	given to man --	8, 464/ 20
actually, yet by the	gift	of God in the	8, 474/ 30
promised and given the	gift	of working miracles. Which	8, 477/ 7
angel, but by God's	gift	. . . nor could have yet	8, 486/ 20
such as by his	gift	and grace -- and	8, 497/ 33
Paul, it is the	gift	of God, and not	8, 500/ 31
that faith is the	gift	of God. Is not	8, 503/ 10
that faith is a	gift	of God? But what	8, 503/ 11
himself to receive the	gift	of God by God's	8, 503/ 12
lose and forgo the	gift	of God? Is it	8, 503/ 14
against the nature of	gift	, to be as willingly	8, 503/ 15
Tyndale call it no	gift	if himself did with	8, 503/ 17
the nature of the	gift	, or anything diminish the	8, 503/ 19
that is not the	gift	of God -- hope	8, 503/ 24
James, "Every good, perfect	gift	is from above, descending	8, 503/ 27

received, but of God's	gift	? Now shall every man	8, 503/ 31
and willingly receiveth a	gift	of another man's liberal	8, 504/ 13
faith that is the	gift	of God unto the	8, 506/ 2
because faith is the	gift	of God -- I	8, 506/ 21
hath had of the	gift	of God little wit	8, 506/ 24
deeds, nor deserve the	gift	of believing . . . yet may	8, 507/ 33
service to his other	gifts	of higher wisdom than	8, 63/ 34
obtaining of great spiritual	gifts	of God and high	8, 64/ 30
obtaining many and great	gifts	of grace. Nay saith	8, 71/ 20
and bindeth them with	gifts	and corrupteth the officers	8, 124/ 6
and hired men with	gifts	, and compelled them with	8, 135/ 19
true knowledge of God's	gifts	and graces. But Tyndale	8, 204/ 17
those be graces and	gifts	as God giveth a	8, 204/ 22
Because they be all	gifts	of God, a man	8, 504/ 1
the lips forward, and	girneth	as a dog doth	8, 198/ 1
the paynims do --	give	worship unto an idol	8, 4/ 25
doth: forbid us to	give	worship to the Very	8, 4/ 27
If ye will not	give	ear unto me, nor	8, 5/ 6
God knoweth. If God	give	him the grace to	8, 9/ 25
that Saint Polycarp must	give	him place in the	8, 13/ 3
as his leisure would	give	him leave, and as	8, 14/ 8
true Christian man, to	give	a heretic so much	8, 25/ 32
I trust therein to	give	them no great place	8, 26/ 17
I -- as to	give	men warning what mischief	8, 26/ 18
is there nobody to	give	them warning but I	8, 26/ 26
false heresies, and to	give	itself to the hearing	8, 36/ 10
have promised, if God	give	me life and grace	8, 36/ 20
your ears utterly and	give	none hearing to any	8, 38/ 18
in purgatory -- and	give	us that here live	8, 39/ 5
howsoever he receive and	give	out the doctrine of	8, 45/ 26
he saith that whoso	give	so much as a	8, 52/ 26
where he biddeth us	give	unto the poor to	8, 52/ 27
his high bounty to	give	so great a rich	8, 53/ 13
thereby take himself and	give	to others an easy	8, 55/ 8
except that God's commandment	give	us that warning --	8, 56/ 6
fair and flatter, and	give	some gay thing and	8, 56/ 17
and "promise fair" and "	give	them gay things," and	8, 57/ 7
once chide them nor	give	foul words . . . but in	8, 59/ 10
little babes untaught, and	give	them fair words and	8, 59/ 12
every gloss that they	give	themselves is the right	8, 59/ 25
should seem thereby to	give	young men warning that	8, 63/ 15
prayers and fasting, should	give	increase of his grace	8, 69/ 24
in their books they	give	thereunto. But now will	8, 77/ 36
without heaviness of heart	give	ear! Now can men	8, 78/ 19
part of these things	give	good causes and plain	8, 78/ 20
unhallowed torch that will	give	more light, and, finally	8, 79/ 1
he goeth about to	give	all our salvation to	8, 82/ 33
his heart thus to	give	it a mock instead	8, 84/ 24
preaching the promises doth	give	us a knowledge of	8, 95/ 5
grace, and doth not	give	us any effect of	8, 95/ 7

his body fast, watch,	give	alms, and pray through	8, 96/ 18
of his goodness will,	give	unto that man the	8, 97/ 30
and in mine household	give	thee meat and drink	8, 98/ 13
therein, was able to	give	health unto that good	8, 103/ 8
sometime bindeth himself to	give	. . . the other may thank	8, 105/ 25
promiseth because he will	give	. . . and would give though	8, 105/ 29
will give . . . and would	give	though he never promised	8, 105/ 30
as he determined to	give	before he promised . . . and	8, 105/ 30
of Adam ordinarily not	give	it without the sacraments	8, 106/ 4
that he would not	give	it without he made	8, 106/ 6
whereof no man can	give	a good reason as	8, 109/ 2
whereof no man can	give	a reason." Lo what	8, 109/ 27
ago), we must now	give	over, for fear lest	8, 109/ 32
men could and did	give	a good reason unto	8, 110/ 4
the sacrament; if ye	give	it other worship, ye	8, 116/ 35
as hath drunk thereof,	give	them grace to vomit	8, 119/ 35
list . . . so that they	give	the law some cause	8, 120/ 33
beseech our Lord to	give	him grace so to	8, 129/ 9
God if we would	give	such preachers, so bold	8, 140/ 1
for his painful Passion,	give	us all grace so	8, 141/ 4
very plain purpose to	give	his heresies in the	8, 144/ 3
upon us if we	give	ear to such deadly	8, 148/ 12
his great mercy to	give	that man a better	8, 148/ 13
and therefore I will	give	no reckoning why God	8, 154/ 28
write all nor I	give	the reckoning why he	8, 156/ 22
for which I dare	give	him respite till Doomsday	8, 157/ 21
disme among them and	give	it me -- Tyndale	8, 178/ 28
his English translation to	give	it that English name	8, 187/ 34
as have power to	give	them . . . they be no	8, 193/ 40
he may say there "	Give	thy neighbor drink" . . . so	8, 201/ 34
cannot prove that I	give	not the right English	8, 203/ 28
-- watch, fast, pray,	give	alms, and such other	8, 204/ 30
confusion), reason requireth to	give	every diverse respect a	8, 205/ 26
enough (so that Tyndale	give	us leave) to call	8, 211/ 9
for heresies -- to	give	them warning, that by	8, 219/ 28
all in vain to	give	them warning thereof. For	8, 219/ 35
any good work (fast,	give	alms, or other) with	8, 221/ 6
devilish heresies: if God	give	me the grace to	8, 221/ 21
Son, that came to	give	light into the dark	8, 227/ 21
in our English tongue,	give	great light unto the	8, 230/ 1
have thought good to	give	Tyndale warning of, because	8, 231/ 9
standeth, he shall sometimes	give	a sentence unable to	8, 235/ 8
all which I could	give	you examples, were it	8, 235/ 10
of a great many	give	you but one . . . in	8, 235/ 13
Church, to hear and	give	credence unto them --	8, 239/ 20
men are bound to	give	to the church of	8, 240/ 31
God intended not to	give	his New Law by	8, 256/ 33
in this point, and	give	us the like liberty	8, 257/ 35
right enough. I shall	give	you, for the more	8, 258/ 2
my part, I would	give	him none answer to	8, 260/ 5

man is bound to	give	a precise cause. But	8, 260/ 8
household servants, and yet	give	them certain, besides, by	8, 263/ 7
cause have we to	give	thanks to God . . . whose	8, 263/ 35
his father's house to	give	his brethren warning, "They	8, 274/ 34
dead men also, to	give	the world warning too	8, 275/ 6
that if God will	give	us a new article	8, 283/ 33
say but if God	give	it without Scripture, he	8, 283/ 34
word but if he	give	him his writing thereupon	8, 284/ 20
granted, that though he	give	for three halfpence three	8, 289/ 1
if I could not	give	him an answer thereto	8, 290/ 21
am I bound to	give	the reckoning why and	8, 292/ 24
fellows. And this I	give	you knowledge of . . . because	8, 301/ 19
so might he likewise	give	us if it so	8, 302/ 16
the apostles -- to	give	us knowledge that though	8, 322/ 7
rhyme, I would not	give	a rush neither for	8, 326/ 15
or his apostles should	give	unto Christ's church any	8, 329/ 35
prophet Jeremiah, "I shall	give	my law in their	8, 331/ 13
word but if he	give	it them in writing	8, 366/ 27
for which I joyfully	give	thee thanks), will now	8, 371/ 35
pain: if he will	give	credence to the Church	8, 377/ 15
if he will not	give	credence to the Church	8, 377/ 16
after other things done,	give	me time to come	8, 388/ 2
agree? Or if I	give	place to him, or	8, 389/ 29
that he therefore, to	give	his matter more light	8, 392/ 21
false, where he saith, "	Give	your superfluous substance in	8, 401/ 7
Gospel, that he shall	give	men heaven for their	8, 403/ 11
would now wed, and	give	a second faith unto	8, 403/ 34
now again exhibit and	give	your members to serve	8, 409/ 32
to quicken it and	give	it life, which therefore	8, 417/ 16
shall be fain to	give	over this . . . then will	8, 431/ 27
meant; but utterly to	give	all the world warning	8, 434/ 15
that the courage thereof	give	them occasion to sin	8, 450/ 21
at the first word,	give	me full remission of	8, 457/ 22
suffered for us, would	give	his own flesh that	8, 466/ 10
therein -- or wisely	give	up his heresies and	8, 479/ 8
believe that church, and	give	credence thereunto. Which if	8, 479/ 17
himself plainly bound to	give	credence to that church	8, 479/ 28
and, as it were,	give	his faith a fall	8, 489/ 18
he seem here to	give	man's will, in manner	8, 501/ 30
If a man would	give	Tyndale a cup of	8, 503/ 16
till God come and	give	him allthing, unawares. For	8, 504/ 2
and counsel would Tyndale	give	them? Would he not	8, 505/ 5
advise them also to	give	good alms for God's	8, 505/ 14
their own praise, but	give	the whole glory to	8, 506/ 11
God doth not ordinarily	give	into men the faith	8, 508/ 11
or evil-affectionate, so may	give	itself into the consent	8, 510/ 24
Here seemeth he to	give	as much to the	8, 510/ 33
that can preach and	give	good counsel to their	8, 513/ 38
whereunto before, they could	give	none ear, for the	8, 516/ 38
whereunto before, they would	give	none ear -- as	8, 517/ 23

and doth sometimes, peradventure,	give	more of his gracious	8, 522/ 37
Almighty's minions, though they	give	all the thank to	8, 523/ 16
enough, and always would	give	enough, to work with	8, 525/ 1
-- albeit that he	give	not unto them so	8, 526/ 31
and that God will	give	him leave to do	8, 529/ 27
faith I must needs	give	it over. Howbeit, yet	8, 535/ 3
toward us, as to	give	us leave in like	8, 537/ 19
and thereby made him	give	sentence, unawares, against himself	8, 539/ 2
before thy face, and	give	them unto one that	8, 539/ 13
I am content to	give	it over, and let	8, 552/ 26
it please him, may	give	names to, and call	8, 556/ 36
death" turn them to	give	an ear to good	8, 570/ 3
none other way to	give	him warning of them	8, 570/ 30
that God have already	given	him over forever --	8, 9/ 27
articles Tyndale hath himself	given	over at last for	8, 16/ 4
gracious remission and pardon	given	him before, and had	8, 17/ 14
albeit that God hath	given	him no house yet	8, 19/ 7
and against the prohibitions	given	him upon his abjuration	8, 22/ 11
as Christ hath also	given	us good occasion, where	8, 52/ 24
obedience by Tyndale's rule	given	them before by Tyndale's	8, 55/ 26
with laud and thank	given	"to the Lord that	8, 62/ 20
illumined their eyes and	given	them light by which	8, 62/ 23
therein, is the wisdom	given	of God, and may	8, 63/ 33
then his pain hath	given	their pain the life	8, 66/ 33
to whom they had	given	Holy Orders, and for	8, 69/ 22
such sacraments or ceremonies	given	of old by God	8, 78/ 23
than the secret grace	given	them therein -- is	8, 78/ 28
about grace to be	given	to the spiritual soul	8, 79/ 2
Passion; and so have	given	them such good counsel	8, 82/ 19
had the Holy Ghost	given	in them . . . and by	8, 84/ 14
understand to have been	given	by God according to	8, 85/ 26
them that it was	given	to; that is to	8, 85/ 27
a false, erroneous judgment	given	by Tyndale upon all	8, 86/ 34
no grace at all	given	unto children, for the	8, 95/ 35
in thee, which is	given	thee by prophecy, with	8, 99/ 21
special power nor influence	given	of God by which	8, 101/ 10
effectual influence of power	given	by God thereto at	8, 102/ 23
of the medicine is	given	unto it by the	8, 104/ 16
any influence of power	given	them by God whereby	8, 104/ 19
lust, as they have	given	to the law and	8, 120/ 34
hath authority over them	given	by God to bless	8, 127/ 25
written upon Scripture have	given	us warning that it	8, 140/ 13
now teacheth you have	given	you warning themselves --	8, 140/ 19
his Holy Spirit, and	given	them a feeling faith	8, 145/ 8
man hath such power	given	of God that he	8, 148/ 22
the credence to be	given	to the whole book	8, 155/ 18
in the same Scripture	given	us plain warning that	8, 156/ 25
suppose themselves have not	given	themselves the name. The	8, 164/ 3
being (as they be)	given	to take harm of	8, 178/ 13
in thee, which was	given	thee by prophecy, with	8, 191/ 28

Sacrament of Order is	given	him by the imposition	8, 197/ 26
unto Holy Orders is	given	with that putting-upon of	8, 197/ 29
God: as the grace	given	in the baptism, though	8, 204/ 27
hath, there shall be	given	, and he shall abound	8, 205/ 6
done at all but	given	himself a fall and	8, 227/ 25
should no credence be	given	to the Church, because	8, 229/ 5
which my Father hath	given	me to do, the	8, 241/ 27
for them, of grace	given	in them "by the	8, 253/ 25
for credence to be	given	to that point for	8, 256/ 17
when the circumcision was	given	and commanded? In the	8, 277/ 21
though God had never	given	warning by Moses that	8, 280/ 20
that in the credence	given	unto Christ, Tyndale giveth	8, 280/ 37
apostles write of grace	given	with the putting upon	8, 296/ 23
that he had grace	given	unto him by the	8, 296/ 34
that God himself had	given	us a sacrament, whatsoever	8, 307/ 13
any reward to be	given	for them in heaven	8, 324/ 30
for using the ceremonies	given	by God to Moses	8, 326/ 32
as the Law was	given	first to the children	8, 327/ 10
the sacraments and ceremonies	given	by God unto his	8, 327/ 24
also: that they have	given	us warning that they	8, 334/ 24
by Christ's promise, hath	given	unto his Church. And	8, 342/ 35
authority) have other writers	given	for their own books	8, 348/ 15
works the same charge	given	in like wise, with	8, 348/ 17
precepts which I have	given	you either by word	8, 360/ 16
And in that warning	given	to Timothy, Saint Paul	8, 361/ 12
beside that knowledge had	given	us warning thereof? But	8, 366/ 17
God, which is rather	given	to mildness than to	8, 369/ 23
book of the traditions	given	unto the Church by	8, 374/ 7
institutions") "which I have	given	you either by word	8, 374/ 17
the traditions of God	given	to his church by	8, 380/ 24
the belief and credence	given	unto the Catholic Church	8, 382/ 6
into which God hath	given	his Spirit of faith	8, 398/ 13
to wit, their faith	given	to God in their	8, 403/ 32
ye have exhibited and	given	your members to serve	8, 409/ 30
by Scripture that privilege	given	of God to every	8, 411/ 13
goodness hath made and	given	them thereunto -- if	8, 422/ 8
with the most occasion	given	unto the world unto	8, 425/ 11
any special revelation be	given	to some certain man	8, 437/ 12
Spirit that he hath	given	us." By which words	8, 442/ 21
against pride, there was	given	him the "angel of	8, 444/ 23
because the King had	given	him a pardon. Tyndale	8, 449/ 24
have after the grace	given	him to take such	8, 449/ 32
will, by great occasions	given	which carry them forth	8, 451/ 21
prick of the flesh,"	given	unto him to beat	8, 453/ 5
thither without any knowledge	given	us thereof till we	8, 463/ 11
promise of any gift	given	to man -- Tyndale	8, 464/ 20
he hath promised and	given	the gift of working	8, 477/ 7
learned it by credence	given	to the common-known church	8, 478/ 27
same church, by credence	given	thereunto, for the trust	8, 478/ 37
it is offered and	given	? If a man would	8, 503/ 16

were in such wise	given	us as we more	8, 508/ 8
manner of the faith	given	by God into the	8, 509/ 10
made me better, and	given	me the grace to	8, 523/ 23
idolatry against God were	given	by God into the	8, 524/ 31
but God had always	given	him enough, and always	8, 524/ 37
as Tyndale well rehearseth,	given	him a churlish answer	8, 530/ 17
faith" which was never	given	him, but ever kept	8, 536/ 32
his Holy Spirit, and	given	them a feeling faith	8, 561/ 1
written his law . . . and	given	them a feeling faith	8, 562/ 6
else done but only	given	us two definitions. Of	8, 567/ 20
his Holy Spirit, and	given	them a feeling faith	8, 567/ 25
liberal mind of the	giver	? In good faith, I	8, 503/ 20
man himself, while he	giveth	him the poison of	8, 28/ 6
on better again and	giveth	it grace to draw	8, 36/ 9
insensible grace that God	giveth	them into the soul	8, 77/ 32
Lo, because Saint James	giveth	the great effect to	8, 87/ 20
taken of Luther, which	giveth	to the sacrament nothing	8, 97/ 24
he saith that God	giveth	all the grace by	8, 97/ 25
but that where he	giveth	the gift of faith	8, 97/ 28
Baptism. But where God	giveth	grace by the baptism	8, 97/ 32
doors." This livery gown	giveth	him neither meat nor	8, 98/ 15
the other opinion, which	giveth	to the sacraments less	8, 104/ 28
salvation, and the promise	giveth	the knowledge of our	8, 105/ 17
so great . . . that he	giveth	not because he promiseth	8, 105/ 28
every commandment that God	giveth	. . . and according to the	8, 120/ 19
of friars' filthy "matrimony"	giveth	us so plain and	8, 139/ 35
hath heard that God	giveth	by his holy ordinance	8, 147/ 30
but the office: why	giveth	he, then, that English	8, 187/ 22
only to God, that	giveth	it. And thus answer	8, 195/ 8
for his grace and	giveth	grace for his favor	8, 203/ 10
and gifts as God	giveth	a man whereof he	8, 204/ 22
the grace that God	giveth	a man for the	8, 205/ 8
of "penance" . . . because himself	giveth	the Greek word another	8, 211/ 3
or whereas one man	giveth	other occasion of ruin	8, 216/ 10
mock," because their lightness	giveth	occasion and conjecture so	8, 217/ 14
wrestleth all alone and	giveth	himself a fall, and	8, 224/ 26
he believeth, testifieth, and	giveth	witness in his heart	8, 228/ 20
that Tyndale and Luther	giveth	to them -- which	8, 250/ 21
given unto Christ, Tyndale	giveth	so great preeminence to	8, 281/ 1
never will. But he	giveth	a charge that men	8, 348/ 12
Of whom Saint Augustine	giveth	warning that yet even	8, 352/ 25
well appear that he	giveth	Timothy this warning to	8, 360/ 27
with riddles that he	giveth	us to read in	8, 393/ 3
special point wherein Tyndale	giveth	us a glorious demonstration	8, 418/ 20
those that stand he	giveth	the counsel to beware	8, 430/ 3
these. And thereof he	giveth	us open warning in	8, 433/ 2
of their own: then	giveth	he to the sacrament	8, 475/ 4
toward God as he	giveth	God in the work	8, 501/ 31
men and elects . . . and	giveth	unto the evil people	8, 501/ 36
both the sorts), he	giveth	not the belief or	8, 507/ 25

show also that God	giveth	not ordinarily the faith	8, 509/ 25
ye may bear . . . but	giveth	with the temptation a	8, 543/ 11
them, and them he	giveth	a "feeling" faith whereby	8, 566/ 22
upon them in the	giving	them that Order: Tyndale	8, 84/ 18
upon the priest in	giving	the Sacrament of Holy	8, 127/ 33
unto paganism and Gentility . . .	giving	himself therewith not only	8, 128/ 22
lying, and also in	giving	the world warning to	8, 150/ 4
moved in the first	giving	of the name the	8, 187/ 31
that Timothy had in	giving	the same grace forth	8, 192/ 8
bare choice, without the	giving	of the Sacrament of	8, 193/ 39
ye should be saved" . . .	giving	them knowledge that though	8, 239/ 14
to signify, without any	giving	of grace . . . and therefore	8, 319/ 11
that way, in the	giving	them their belief and	8, 507/ 31
God preventeth us in	giving	. . . so prevent we him	8, 525/ 19
good man will be	glad	thereof. If he have	8, 9/ 25
be these archheretics very	glad	, and great glory they	8, 12/ 17
myself that I was	glad	to see him in	8, 20/ 22
heresies that he with	glad	heart was content to	8, 24/ 24
-- which I am	glad	to hear him say	8, 51/ 6
them faithful, and be	glad	to suffer for them	8, 123/ 14
reverence. But I am	glad	, as help me God	8, 138/ 24
believe the Gospel" (or "	glad	tidings") "that is brought	8, 212/ 3
nor telleth us no	glad	tidings, but the heaviest	8, 215/ 16
that he is yet	glad	again, on the other	8, 267/ 32
But I am very	glad	to hear him say	8, 274/ 7
nun. Now am I	glad	, yet, that he cometh	8, 395/ 8
and would have been	glad	to have had him	8, 423/ 1
of his father's anger	glad	to go to some	8, 497/ 9
and obey, be as	glad	to find them again	8, 520/ 4
-- it would have	gladdened	any good Christian heart	8, 24/ 2
and therefore doth it	gladly	. More In this obedience	8, 54/ 32
commandments and fulfill them	gladly	. Now, if he say	8, 57/ 27
always sober . . . he obeyeth	gladly	, and yet not so	8, 60/ 3
would obey the commandment	gladly	, but yet not so	8, 60/ 32
the body that he	gladly	by fasting and other	8, 71/ 38
of God, he obeyeth	gladly	. . . and yet not so	8, 73/ 16
home . . . but yet more	gladly	at church. For though	8, 162/ 24
in scorn (as he	gladly	scorneth always when he	8, 317/ 22
upon the hearing thereof,	gladly	to print in their	8, 505/ 18
or go not so	gladly	forward -- albeit that	8, 526/ 31
with the oil of	gladness	above all his fellows	8, 193/ 24
always to make a	glance	against all the merit	8, 523/ 11
false intents: one, to	glance	at man's free will	8, 527/ 20
were, but in a	glass	, and perceive and behold	8, 509/ 22
the breaking of the	glass	, and bestowing of the	8, 527/ 30
his heart by the	glass	windows of his eyes	8, 537/ 29
printed books, and made	glasses	, and shot guns, too	8, 273/ 6
as gloriously as he	glittered	in his own eye	8, 382/ 14
gay as the head	glittereth	with the pretext of	8, 410/ 12
More With these gay,	glittering	words would Tyndale so	8, 112/ 10

painted process before . . . the	glittering	whereof he hopeth should	8, 229/ 9
he had went the	glittering	thereof would have made	8, 252/ 31
received? And then what	gloriest	thou, as though thou	8, 527/ 36
burning Tyndale so gaily	glorieth	, and which hath his	8, 13/ 1
works lost. And yet	glorieth	Tyndale ungraciously in their	8, 25/ 8
the holy doctor and	glorious	martyr Saint Polycarp, the	8, 12/ 32
I trust, the most	glorious	feathers from his gay	8, 34/ 29
reader, with his gay,	glorious	words carry you so	8, 47/ 30
all his other gay,	glorious	words he hath a	8, 117/ 16
may have the more	glorious	triumph of the victory	8, 159/ 36
light of God's own	glorious	Son, that came to	8, 227/ 21
preachers were ever prophets	glorious	in doing of miracles	8, 273/ 23
were "ever prophets" and "	glorious	in doing of miracles	8, 273/ 32
his own resurrection. Which	glorious	rising of his blessed	8, 321/ 18
seem very gay and	glorious	. But when ye shall	8, 410/ 11
Tyndale giveth us a	glorious	demonstration of his excellent	8, 418/ 21
the chair of his	glorious	triumph, and most merrily	8, 559/ 22
he hath set so	gloriously	forth in the forefront	8, 226/ 8
which two points as	gloriously	as he glittered in	8, 382/ 14
Paul saith, they might "	glory	in their flesh" . . . so	8, 12/ 16
very glad, and great	glory	they take, when they	8, 12/ 17
could not abide the	glory	. He would not be	8, 14/ 4
so great cause to	glory	but that he may	8, 16/ 14
no great cause to	glory	. For though Tyndale's books	8, 16/ 36
that ever Tyndale should	glory	and boast of his	8, 19/ 29
it for a great	glory	that the man did	8, 20/ 2
no great cause to	glory	of his "martyrs" . . . when	8, 24/ 35
that they boast and	glory	when their ungracious writing	8, 27/ 37
how fain he would	glory	in the people's blood	8, 31/ 1
the defense of his	glory	. Whereas I before, in	8, 31/ 12
the great feast and	glory	of Tyndale's devilish, proud	8, 33/ 3
in his pride and	glory	for the while. But	8, 34/ 19
and reigneth in eternal	glory	. To which as he	8, 39/ 3
be oppressed of the	glory	" -- and he shall	8, 48/ 33
be not worthy the	glory	that is to come	8, 53/ 10
then to gaud and	glory	, and if it go	8, 58/ 36
end bringeth him to	glory	. . . which whoso attaineth is	8, 205/ 11
perfecteth his creature in	glory	-- yet since that	8, 205/ 20
and fruition of his	glory	into the eternal torment	8, 209/ 32
only to show the	glory	of his high spiritual	8, 227/ 24
more proof of the	glory	of God. For since	8, 268/ 36
but also to eternal	glory	, it pleased him to	8, 321/ 19
withdraw none of his	glory	, and therefore ye shall	8, 330/ 32
he came for the	glory	of God and for	8, 342/ 19
the sheep and the	glory	of Christ . . . but that	8, 352/ 22
that pertained to the	glory	of preaching the word	8, 362/ 7
elects and predestinates to	glory	, being thereunto predestinate in	8, 391/ 17
worthy to win the	glory	to come, that shall	8, 401/ 21
shall be perfected by	glory	. . . and the third is	8, 435/ 11
them to grace and	glory	, without any faith of	8, 475/ 3

but give the whole	glory	to God . . . should, I	8, 506/ 11
be not worthy the	glory	that is to come	8, 508/ 18
election of God unto	glory	and his eternal reprobation	8, 518/ 33
change from so great	glory	into so vile and	8, 540/ 34
man. For joy and	glory	whereof, he finisheth his	8, 553/ 5
and set a new	gloss	thereto that will but	8, 55/ 33
their own will . . . every	gloss	that they give themselves	8, 59/ 24
find out any false	gloss	of the commandment to	8, 60/ 25
he will, Tyndale will	gloss	his text as it	8, 79/ 6
he hath a false	gloss	. . . by which he meaneth	8, 117/ 17
nay. But all his	gloss	is, therein, that he	8, 165/ 32
and each of them	gloss	against gloss; and when	8, 266/ 31
of them gloss against	gloss	; and when the true	8, 266/ 31
away with some gay	gloss	of his own device	8, 297/ 3
And therefore Tyndale's comely	gloss	will not so substantially	8, 332/ 3
evangelists with some sleight	gloss	of their own device	8, 362/ 25
text against text, and	gloss	against gloss . . . and when	8, 389/ 28
text, and gloss against	gloss	. . . and when shall we	8, 389/ 29
then fell they to	gloss	it and say that	8, 395/ 12
and with some fond	gloss	will void the Gospel	8, 403/ 14
Which thing if Tyndale	gloss	and say that then	8, 412/ 15
me God, the best	gloss	that I can devise	8, 414/ 31
well, none of my	gloss	, because he will not	8, 415/ 6
appeareth that neither my	gloss	nor any gloss else	8, 415/ 29
my gloss nor any	gloss	else can save Tyndale's	8, 415/ 30
as well expound and	gloss	Ezekiel by Saint Paul	8, 432/ 33
the text and their	gloss	together. Christ saith (Luke	8, 553/ 11
Now put this wise	gloss	thereto, and see how	8, 553/ 15
cause why no such	gloss	needeth to those words	8, 554/ 33
at the leastwise some	gloss	there needeth. And then	8, 554/ 37
there any need . . . the	gloss	, then, that he mocketh	8, 555/ 1
better. But leaving that	gloss	, as I say, till	8, 555/ 3
the meanwhile whether any	gloss	needed or none, since	8, 555/ 4
words of Ezekiel be	glossed	by any other words	8, 432/ 36
to find out false	glosses	. . . to be open gluttons	8, 63/ 19
compel themselves, to find	glosses	to these scriptures, and	8, 101/ 15
nor make so shameless	glosses	of their own former	8, 197/ 12
of Scripture, but false	glosses	and contrary comments upon	8, 358/ 27
need to seek no	glosses	for the text that	8, 553/ 8
that would him well,	glow	for very shame that	8, 148/ 19
said unto the rich	glutton	that lay in hell	8, 274/ 33
Lazarus, and the rich	glutton	in hell. For Tyndale	8, 342/ 15
glosses . . . to be open	gluttons	without reproach -- and	8, 63/ 19
his own proud, execrable	gluttony	. And when they have	8, 163/ 6
our Savior himself to	gluttony	, covetousness, and pride, devil-worship	8, 444/ 19
calling of men from	gluttony	were not to put	8, 520/ 35
the viper would now	gnaw	out their mother's belly	8, 5/ 34
in such wise to	go	forward that we shall	8, 2/ 30
charge. But let him	go	this once, for God	8, 10/ 2
children were wont to	go	to their donet and	8, 10/ 8

accidence; but now they	go	straight to Scripture. And	8, 10/ 9
I would ye should	go	no further in the	8, 18/ 27
man armed with faith,	go	forth in your matter	8, 18/ 28
counseling the man to	go	back with the truth	8, 18/ 36
translation of the Scripture	go	out of their hand	8, 30/ 28
at my next leisure	go	further in his book	8, 33/ 29
I say, before I	go	further with Tyndale, I	8, 34/ 10
I, for all that,	go	further with young Father	8, 34/ 27
that men may lawfully	go	to lechery -- he	8, 41/ 21
remembrance thereof . . . he letteth	go	by their filthy lechery	8, 48/ 15
Friar Huessgen to them . . .	go	sometimes too far in	8, 48/ 29
glory, and if it	go	against you, and your	8, 58/ 36
you, and your party	go	to wrack, then slink	8, 58/ 37
in no wise, but	go	and tell their mother	8, 59/ 15
preachers of fleshly liberty? "	Go	and assemble," saith that	8, 67/ 30
from their filthy lechery	go	so boldly not to	8, 73/ 7
seventeen times told. But	go	me to the New	8, 80/ 19
sent his disciples to	go	forth and baptize --	8, 80/ 30
be, and bade them	go	show it and do	8, 80/ 34
Altar -- he would	go	first as near it	8, 82/ 37
be feared when we	go	hence nor penance need	8, 89/ 36
that it is so?	Go	me to Martin Luther	8, 90/ 35
promise first, and then	go	sin again upon trust	8, 91/ 3
prophet Zechariah. "There shall	go	forth," he saith, "quick	8, 100/ 14
fashion, letting the belief	go	by, he answer us	8, 107/ 36
Good Friday and said, "	Go	in pig and come	8, 121/ 5
them, but let them	go	by well and easily	8, 121/ 21
them, not every boy	go	forth and take himself	8, 121/ 37
for an apostle and	go	preach, but he cried	8, 121/ 37
God's promise, and so	go	their way and think	8, 122/ 6
for God's sake to	go	fight against the Turks	8, 123/ 3
great thank of God,	go	against them and kill	8, 123/ 22
against those that will	go	and fight against them	8, 123/ 27
a fault . . . he must	go	far above his eight	8, 136/ 15
let the devil's disour	go	. Delight not in his	8, 140/ 33
said he had liefer	go	some other way many	8, 152/ 12
all the matter hangeth,	go	nearer unto Tyndale another	8, 153/ 31
said . . . he began to	go	from his word again	8, 157/ 36
suffer his heresies to	go	forward. In the end	8, 175/ 7
it . . . namely since I	go	so bare, dancing naked	8, 175/ 23
seemed to him to	go	next the signification of	8, 184/ 33
Tyndale was born. Also,	go	me to the place	8, 185/ 8
England list now to	go	to school with Tyndale	8, 186/ 27
his and mine both,	go	far from the matter	8, 193/ 5
leaveth ever unanswered. For	go	me to his word	8, 199/ 26
he hath, he might	go	forth as he goeth	8, 204/ 21
that they will willingly	go	show themselves their own	8, 208/ 3
that all England should	go	to school with Tyndale	8, 211/ 12
the while, and first	go	prove his lies true	8, 221/ 26
say to my servant, "	Go	do me this errand	8, 229/ 33

what man he should	go	to. But when I	8, 229/ 34
But when I say, "	Go	do this errand to	8, 229/ 34
translated: I will now	go	further and show you	8, 232/ 28
But first I shall	go	forth and show you	8, 233/ 4
that I will not	go	about it. But the	8, 237/ 33
me to let him	go	so. For since our	8, 250/ 18
he doth!) let him	go	circumcise himself, and then	8, 252/ 17
mean but if he	go	about to beguile us	8, 271/ 31
But now will we	go	farther. Tyndale But in	8, 279/ 9
well first, and then	go	further in God's name	8, 279/ 28
house should fall, would	go	about to take down	8, 282/ 13
too . . . and bid us	go	prove the contrary by	8, 287/ 23
sacrament, letting the grace	go	by . . . which these men	8, 297/ 26
and how many things	go	between it and the	8, 307/ 8
good Lord, ere thou	go	, for else, be thy	8, 307/ 36
the evangelists did not	go	together by appointment to	8, 310/ 15
them how they should	go	and what they should	8, 328/ 1
the better though I	go	barefoot? What shall it	8, 328/ 18
proper signification, ere I	go	. For else, to say	8, 328/ 21
commanded the apostles to	go	and "teach" all nations	8, 332/ 18
biddeth all his apostles	go	preach and teach his	8, 332/ 28
bidden any of them	go	write his Gospel --	8, 332/ 30
Christ's word bidding them	go	preach -- he would	8, 332/ 32
his word bidding them	go	write. But now ye	8, 332/ 33
boldly deny it, and	go	nearer to prove the	8, 338/ 35
I conclude: he must	go	light a candle and	8, 345/ 8
were well worthy to	go	to the devil for	8, 354/ 29
be suffered long to	go	forward, to the peril	8, 357/ 37
or a woman to	go	bareheaded'; ' neither have	8, 369/ 31
see how far they	go	from Tyndale; and therefore	8, 374/ 1
matter though he let	go	the letter. Saint Paul	8, 374/ 24
and will bid us	go	prove him that for	8, 379/ 32
therefore will bid us	go	prove ours -- then	8, 379/ 35
out of religion and	go	wed a nun. Now	8, 395/ 7
it were sin, to	go	about any good work	8, 400/ 21
and all . . . and then	go	boldly forth with his	8, 403/ 15
of martyrs. And whosoever	go	to God, and to	8, 410/ 7
that no man may	go	to salvation by any	8, 413/ 31
church in that they	go	by confession, contrition, works	8, 413/ 35
Saint Peter confessed, we	go	to heavenward with any	8, 414/ 6
of his own, "Whosoever	go	to God by any	8, 416/ 4
so may die and	go	to the devil. is	8, 421/ 28
that a man may	go	forth in sin so	8, 433/ 32
on our part to	go	forward with his grace	8, 433/ 39
and die therein, and	go	to the devil therein	8, 440/ 23
that he could never	go	from the fire and	8, 440/ 30
time in which they	go	about to bring their	8, 447/ 2
the while that they	go	thereabout, and all the	8, 451/ 17
and he must needs	go	whom the devil driveth	8, 457/ 8
all the way they	go	, they say to God	8, 457/ 8

themselves, "Iwis, though I	go	thither with my feet	8, 457/ 9
will not agree to	go	thither with mine heart	8, 457/ 10
mankind; for so far	go	Saint Peter's words "qui	8, 464/ 12
But now let us	go	further in his words	8, 466/ 24
speak twice ere he	go	back again with him	8, 468/ 3
therefore in vain to	go	anymore about to turn	8, 469/ 28
is in vain to	go	anymore about him . . . yet	8, 470/ 4
saving that I will	go	further to show you	8, 480/ 6
water of the snow	go	into far passing heat	8, 487/ 30
the later, many temptations	go	over his heart, and	8, 489/ 12
mother, and bid her	go	take a rod and	8, 490/ 33
head and bid him	go	home and be a	8, 494/ 15
morning, and ready to	go	play the boy again	8, 497/ 2
father's anger glad to	go	to some other friends	8, 497/ 9
you, that you shall	go	forth and bring fruit	8, 498/ 20
and appointed you, to	go	and bring in fruit	8, 498/ 28
frowardness and contrary will,	go	without it: he doth	8, 504/ 5
would lead them and	go	forth with them, and	8, 505/ 24
froward may let grace	go	, and find himself cavillations	8, 508/ 31
cannot (as he saith)	go	before the wit --	8, 510/ 17
and therefore letteth grace	go	by, and willfully followeth	8, 512/ 36
then . . . then must he	go	from this word quite	8, 513/ 8
any wise, that he	go	to no shrift nor	8, 516/ 8
vain praisers, he must	go	from them by fire	8, 517/ 33
upon pain of beating	go	thread her needle, and	8, 525/ 26
little well willing to	go	forward . . . so God againward	8, 526/ 16
and stick still, or	go	not so gladly forward	8, 526/ 30
For then can I	go	no farther in that	8, 535/ 1
heresy that we now	go	about . . . in which he	8, 540/ 20
and let his heresy	go	to the devil that	8, 569/ 22
of wine and a	gobbet	of cakebread . . . and yet	8, 572/ 7
serve him for his	goblets	, his galls, and his	8, 487/ 11
And, I say, that	God	now beginneth. For I	8, 2/ 28
that fault the sooner . . .	God	shall not fail in	8, 2/ 29
heartly prayer made unto	God	kept that whole country	8, 2/ 35
accuse the church of	God	. . . calling all good Christian	8, 3/ 7
for the sake of	God	. . . and neither image as	8, 3/ 14
saint nor saint as	God	-- and this knoweth	8, 3/ 14
bore the name of	God	, either itself or the	8, 3/ 25
reputed and worshipped for	God	, robbed the reverence and	8, 3/ 26
and devout honor from	God	. Now, when Tyndale calleth	8, 3/ 27
they ween to serve	God	-- what abominable idolatry	8, 3/ 29
men ween they serve	God	with faith while they	8, 3/ 33
-- make an idol "	God	" -- it must needs	8, 3/ 38
heretics do, that call	God	the cause of all	8, 4/ 1
evil, and thereby make	God	not a vain idol	8, 4/ 1
abuse the Scripture of	God	to the color of	8, 4/ 6
that the sacraments that	God	hath ordained by his	8, 4/ 8
and Blessed Blood of	God	in the Holy Sacrament	8, 4/ 28
majesty of our Lord	God	than, all the setting	8, 4/ 31

been more spread abroad . . .	God	hath taken more deep	8, 4/ 34
no vow made to	God	can bind a man	8, 5/ 27
now that (but if	God	be her special guide	8, 7/ 10
book I shall hereafter,	God	willing, declare you. Then	8, 8/ 12
heresies afresh; whereof as	God	hath of his justice	8, 9/ 8
will further come thereon,	God	knoweth. If God give	8, 9/ 24
thereon, God knoweth. If	God	give him the grace	8, 9/ 25
truth, and thereby aggrieved	God	in such wise, that	8, 9/ 27
in such wise, that	God	have already given him	8, 9/ 27
or else that though	God	offer his grace again	8, 9/ 28
to be doubted but	God	will find a time	8, 9/ 30
go this once, for	God	shall find his time	8, 10/ 3
back again at Gravesend,	God	, considering the great labor	8, 13/ 13
Most Reverend Father in	God	the Archbishop of Canterbury	8, 13/ 26
taught the Gospel of	God	after his own mind	8, 14/ 9
was never ordained by	God	in the New Testament	8, 14/ 31
had the grace of	God	with him, and that	8, 15/ 29
What his heart was,	God	and he know, and	8, 17/ 7
by the law of	God	or man. If there	8, 18/ 30
from Pharaoh, for which	God	gave them new houses	8, 19/ 6
dispute. For albeit that	God	hath given him no	8, 19/ 7
and so I pray	God	it be; for I	8, 19/ 28
utterly belied him. But	God	, which is very Truth	8, 22/ 6
the very provision of	God	. When he came to	8, 22/ 22
opinions. But yet was	God	so good and gracious	8, 22/ 24
breast . . . and there unto	God	confessed, and asked his	8, 24/ 10
as the goodness of	God	gave him grace to	8, 24/ 19
and so I pray	God	it may. But thus	8, 24/ 34
moral virtues, was by	God	revoked from Tyndale's heresy	8, 25/ 5
likelihood, the rather because	God	would not have all	8, 25/ 7
For so help me	God	as I nothing find	8, 26/ 4
most faithful mind to	God	, nothing more effectually desireth	8, 26/ 30
and surely cured. Howbeit,	God	so worketh that sometimes	8, 27/ 29
seen. And yet hath	God	always maintained and continued	8, 28/ 36
and open wrath of	God	showed upon their false	8, 29/ 2
by the hand of	God	this year slain in	8, 29/ 6
nor the law of	God	-- till God deliver	8, 31/ 19
of God -- till	God	deliver him thereof." Now	8, 31/ 20
obey their "tyranny" till	God	deliver them thereof. And	8, 31/ 25
nor the law of	God	." And yet will I	8, 31/ 33
We must rather please	God	than man." But when	8, 31/ 37
be both odious to	God	and deadly contagious to	8, 33/ 10
my present labor . . . whereby,	God	willing, I shall so	8, 33/ 13
hang. Now shall I (	God	willing) at my next	8, 33/ 29
Frith, and touch, if	God	will, every part of	8, 34/ 28
own light. I pray	God	heartily send that young	8, 34/ 34
But as help me	God	, I find all my	8, 35/ 11
blasphemous heresies; that would	God	, after all my labor	8, 35/ 13
off Malchus' ear that	God	setteth it on better	8, 36/ 8
men to do as	God	shall like to put	8, 36/ 18

I have promised, if	God	give me life and	8, 36/ 19
that I trust in	God	it may among the	8, 38/ 34
Paul himself. But would	God	they would once rather	8, 40/ 16
that whereas he prayeth	God	send them a "fast	8, 40/ 24
such naughty games, would	God	that these men's earnest	8, 41/ 10
the Holy Scripture of	God	unto the maintenance of	8, 41/ 26
in their hearts; and	God	so taken from them	8, 42/ 19
be very service of	God	which is but a	8, 43/ 16
the true service of	God	; and that they judge	8, 43/ 17
be the law of	God	which is but a	8, 43/ 18
the true law of	God	and them that keep	8, 43/ 19
wrested the scripture of	God	and laid it against	8, 43/ 33
and laid it against	God	: so doth Tyndale here	8, 43/ 34
by the search of	God	, be he never so	8, 46/ 2
of the Spirit of	God	; but, saith he, the	8, 46/ 6
the deep secrets of	God	"; so that whatsoever God	8, 46/ 7
God"; so that whatsoever	God	commandeth him to do	8, 46/ 8
of the Spirit of	God	, because they were but	8, 46/ 24
with the Spirit of	God	." How knoweth Tyndale that	8, 46/ 26
with the Spirit of	God	? How himself understandeth his	8, 46/ 30
showed for them of	God	after their deaths. And	8, 47/ 1
were born again of	God	and new-created with his	8, 47/ 3
of the Spirit of	God	. But yet will Tyndale	8, 47/ 5
Ghost, the "Spirit of	God	, "searcheth even the deep	8, 47/ 9
the deep things of	God	, "because that unto that	8, 47/ 10
holy spirit which is	God	, there is nothing of	8, 47/ 10
there is nothing of	God	unknown: Tyndale taketh that	8, 47/ 11
the deep secrets of	God	. And with this not	8, 47/ 13
the deep secrets of	God	so far that "whatsoever	8, 47/ 16
so far that "whatsoever	God	commandeth them to do	8, 47/ 16
of the Spirit, whom	God	in many places of	8, 47/ 34
the great commandment, "Love	God	with all thine heart	8, 48/ 18
on the benefits of	God	, and so conceiveth love	8, 48/ 20
commandment of loving of	God	. . . there can lack no	8, 48/ 22
the deep secrets of	God	, and wade so far	8, 48/ 30
the deep secrets of	God	so deep that the	8, 48/ 34
wisdom and science of	God	!"). And as for that	8, 49/ 6
Tyndale saith, that "whatsoever	God	commandeth the spiritual man	8, 49/ 7
for sacrifice which beasts	God	had precisely commanded him	8, 49/ 21
eat the apple which	God	had precisely commanded her	8, 49/ 23
break the commandments of	God	; which commandments other good	8, 49/ 27
for example, lo, whereas	God	hath in Holy Scripture	8, 49/ 30
of this commandment of	God	by which every man	8, 50/ 7
with the Spirit of	God	as Luther is, and	8, 50/ 20
the great commandment, "Love	God	with all thine heart	8, 50/ 22
on the benefits of	God	, and so conceiveth love	8, 50/ 24
of our love toward	God	than Tyndale doth --	8, 50/ 26
the great benefits of	God	. . . and it is a	8, 50/ 31
to love and serve	God	neither for avoiding of	8, 51/ 1
of our love toward	God	; and surely so is	8, 51/ 9

great, excellent nature of	God	be worthy to be	8, 51/ 10
love and service toward	God	together . . . because I verily	8, 51/ 18
for us to love	God	, for the selfsame cause	8, 51/ 20
for us to serve	God	. But Tyndale agreeth that	8, 51/ 20
for us to serve	God	for his benefits which	8, 51/ 27
if we may serve	God	for his benefits to	8, 51/ 34
may use, and serve	God	therewith, to the intent	8, 52/ 2
that if we serve	God	with any other good	8, 52/ 5
we may therewith please	God	the better, or the	8, 52/ 6
is unlawful, displeasing to	God	, and plain unfaithfulness . . . forasmuch	8, 52/ 8
plain idolatry to serve	God	with any good works	8, 52/ 11
that we might please	God	the better thereby. For	8, 52/ 13
that although we serve	God	with good works wrought	8, 52/ 18
grace and help of	God	, and that our deeds	8, 52/ 34
to serve and please	God	as well and as	8, 53/ 3
tell them also that	God	would not reward our	8, 53/ 15
the end, effectually to	God	and the merits of	8, 53/ 19
is idolatry to serve	God	with any good works	8, 53/ 22
the better to please	God	therewith, and the rather	8, 53/ 23
help to heavenward serve	God	with any good work	8, 53/ 24
the same intent serve	God	with hope too: to	8, 53/ 27
not lawful to serve	God	with charity too (which	8, 53/ 30
man may lawfully love	God	and serve him with	8, 54/ 1
grant we may) serve	God	with the virtues of	8, 54/ 4
purpose, and intent serve	God	with any other virtue	8, 54/ 8
and purpose to serve	God	. Then will not Tyndale	8, 54/ 10
that we may serve	God	with love, intending thereby	8, 54/ 16
on the benefits which	God	showeth the world through	8, 54/ 31
to the benefits that	God	worketh and showeth the	8, 54/ 35
obey especially for that	God	so commandeth, and not	8, 55/ 6
his master's too. But	God	, although he will that	8, 55/ 14
rulers, and because that	God	hath so commanded. For	8, 55/ 20
thereby the vengeance of	God	upon their own heads	8, 55/ 29
neighbor is created of	God	and bought with Christ's	8, 55/ 37
well; and I pray	God	that he be one	8, 56/ 3
all other laws of	God	and understandeth the true	8, 56/ 20
he meaneth, to Almighty	God	(for if he meant	8, 57/ 11
with the Spirit of	God	, and thereby spiritual, or	8, 57/ 22
all the laws of	God	, and understand the true	8, 59/ 21
of the word of	God	, and all that all	8, 59/ 25
plain tyranny. Tyndale If	God	should command him to	8, 59/ 32
with. As here if	God	should command him to	8, 60/ 27
word and precept of	God	receiveth interpretation. But we	8, 60/ 37
except certain revelation of	God	, to take himself for	8, 61/ 5
with the Spirit of	God	that he boldly lean	8, 61/ 5
here Tyndale presupposeth if	God	would himself forbid all	8, 61/ 17
ensearch the cause why	God	would command him so	8, 61/ 20
by this fashion, if	God	gave Tyndale a commandment	8, 61/ 23
of Knowledge. For when	God	had forbidden him the	8, 61/ 29
and have thought that	God	Almighty had but played	8, 61/ 34

that fasting were of	God	ordained for none other	8, 62/ 30
by the Spirit of	God	: ordain and appoint certain	8, 62/ 32
of the church of	God	, would find very few	8, 62/ 36
hath been pleasant to	God	for other causes than	8, 63/ 26
with the things of	God	-- which is a	8, 63/ 31
the wisdom given of	God	, and may well do	8, 63/ 33
is another thing, which	God	hath always among his	8, 64/ 3
own sins . . . yet would	God	the contrary. And as	8, 64/ 11
and is pleasant unto	God	when men do for	8, 64/ 25
do for devotion to	God	not only forbear their	8, 64/ 26
great spiritual gifts of	God	and high revelations, how	8, 64/ 30
taken by commandment of	God	and his church or	8, 65/ 8
intent, and be by	God	ordained to serve us	8, 65/ 23
our offenses ourselves, that	God	thereby the rather moved	8, 65/ 25
before the face of	God	, and to do penance	8, 66/ 16
to move thereby Almighty	God	to mercy, and to	8, 66/ 17
his head; which punishment	God	, at the respect of	8, 66/ 19
fasted and prayed to	God	for this" -- that	8, 67/ 6
the face of the	God	of heaven." Lo, this	8, 67/ 16
and mourned, to move	God	to mercy. Also, the	8, 67/ 19
the great priest of	God	Eliachim saith in the	8, 67/ 20
aid and help of	God	in that great necessity	8, 67/ 27
a thing pleasant unto	God	in such wise as	8, 68/ 10
the sin crieth to	God	for mercy with voice	8, 68/ 12
also turn again to	God	, that he may take	8, 68/ 33
the prophet Jonah that	God	, seeing the Ninevites chastise	8, 68/ 36
their charge -- that	God	, for their devout prayers	8, 69/ 23
off their devotion to	God	for the fond babbling	8, 70/ 9
before the face of	God	with fasting . . . they fasted	8, 70/ 28
pain taken therein pleaseth	God	done with devotion, and	8, 71/ 19
of , as for pain-taking,	God	is no tyrant . . . and	8, 71/ 22
say not neither that	God	rejoiceth in our pain	8, 71/ 27
make us ween that	God	alone worketh all our	8, 71/ 32
But we say that	God	rejoiceth and delighteth in	8, 71/ 35
We say also that	God	rejoiceth and delighteth in	8, 72/ 3
I say that if	God	had not this delight	8, 72/ 7
is plain false that	God	doth it for necessity	8, 72/ 9
it is questionless that	God	can otherwise drive the	8, 72/ 11
of every commandment of	God	, did, in reproving the	8, 72/ 19
to the commandment of	God	, forty years uncircumcised in	8, 72/ 24
of the people under	God	, and being also the	8, 72/ 31
also the priest of	God	, dispensed with the people	8, 72/ 31
to the Body of	God	in form of bread	8, 73/ 8
hearing the word of	God	, he obeyeth gladly . . . and	8, 73/ 16
though it was of	God	instituted for man and	8, 73/ 34
the Scripture saith that	God	hath sanctified the Sabbath	8, 74/ 4
that he was very	God	. . . since that they had	8, 74/ 8
was sanctified only to	God	himself, for man's profit	8, 74/ 9
lord thereof but only	God	. A governor of people	8, 74/ 10
of the word of	God	. . . so that by the	8, 75/ 2

that the Spirit of	God	hath so many hundred	8, 75/ 27
fitters. But I pray	God	, to whom nothing is	8, 76/ 17
in their hearts, that	God	was incarnate and born	8, 76/ 27
turn again by penance . . .	God	will bring us to	8, 76/ 34
grace and aid of	God	by the merits of	8, 77/ 2
the Holy Spirit of	God	. This common signification of	8, 77/ 10
the getting thereof, because	God	hath so ordained. But	8, 77/ 14
the insensible grace that	God	giveth them into the	8, 77/ 32
not his soul . . . for	God	buildeth not so fast	8, 78/ 5
given of old by	God	unto his blessed apostles	8, 78/ 23
refuse the grace because	God	will not make him	8, 78/ 29
another . . . and then ask	God	Almighty why he would	8, 78/ 31
the spiritual soul, that	God	might as well do	8, 79/ 3
do without; and if	God	list not to make	8, 79/ 3
at naught . . . and say	God	what he will, Tyndale	8, 79/ 6
their sacrifice -- did	God	, I say, tell the	8, 79/ 19
I see not that	God	taught the people; and	8, 79/ 31
rush by all that	God	had devised, nor would	8, 80/ 6
water, why it pleased	God	to put it for	8, 80/ 28
for what proper signification	God	set the water in	8, 80/ 32
washeth and cleanseth, therefore	God	had appointed it unto	8, 80/ 36
only properties for which	God	appointed those outward signs	8, 81/ 22
the high knowledge of	God	foresaw all those properties	8, 81/ 26
calleth "charmed oil," because	God	will not show him	8, 81/ 37
they shall receive of	God	great spiritual grace therewith	8, 82/ 17
unhouseled as houseled. But,	God	be thanked, he is	8, 82/ 22
priest, he received of	God	a special grace with	8, 84/ 16
he, was ordained of	God	for an office wherein	8, 84/ 30
measurably, with thanks to	God	. If they call matrimony	8, 85/ 1
Matrimony was begun by	God	in Paradise, and which	8, 85/ 8
that holy blessing that	God	gave our first father	8, 85/ 24
have been given by	God	according to the kind	8, 85/ 26
commandment, had been toward	God	no more meritorious than	8, 85/ 33
Because," saith he, "that	God	hath none promised." "Whereby	8, 86/ 3
Scripture," say we, "that	God	hath made you a	8, 86/ 5
that to faithful folk	God	with that holy knot	8, 86/ 19
no promise made by	God	." Which argument is so	8, 87/ 8
other bodily affliction, that	God	may have the more	8, 89/ 2
unto the testament which	God	hath made in Christ's	8, 89/ 10
which he will compel	God	to obey. If we	8, 89/ 19
obey. If we love	God	-- we have a	8, 89/ 20
to win him to	God	and to nourish peace	8, 89/ 24
the great mercy of	God	. But consider the head	8, 89/ 28
a great many that	God	calleth hence ere ever	8, 93/ 7
a sacrament ordained of	God	for man's salvation, by	8, 94/ 13
man's salvation, by which	God	hath promised that he	8, 94/ 13
by the word of	God	which liveth and lasteth	8, 94/ 32
his good will begot	God	us with the word	8, 94/ 35
by the promise of	God	through faith to the	8, 95/ 13
coming to the water,	God	cleanseth the soul, according	8, 96/ 13

by the word of	God	which liveth and lasteth	8, 96/ 24
the living word of	God	, that liveth and lasteth	8, 96/ 26
Saint James also, that "	God	of his good will	8, 96/ 32
of truth," with which	God	hath of his good	8, 97/ 3
Christ himself . . . by whom	God	hath begotten us indeed	8, 97/ 5
Saint James were that	God	had "begotten us with	8, 97/ 11
Saint James said that	God	had "begotten us by	8, 97/ 14
used toward it? If	God	would say to Tyndale	8, 97/ 15
but he saith that	God	giveth all the grace	8, 97/ 25
believeth and teacheth that	God	hath not so bound	8, 97/ 27
without Baptism. But where	God	giveth grace by the	8, 97/ 31
preacheth not. Albeit that	God	may cure a sore	8, 97/ 36
and his trust in	God	: yet if it please	8, 98/ 1
yet if it please	God	to heal him by	8, 98/ 1
be the cause why	God	doth it . . . yet is	8, 98/ 2
kingdom of heaven --	God	set it to serve	8, 98/ 8
themselves, no more of	God	than of nature, to	8, 98/ 21
sacraments have not only	God	by his promise assistant	8, 98/ 27
the Old Law had	God	, by his promise, assistant	8, 99/ 7
as an instrument of	God	in the working thereof	8, 99/ 12
up the grace of	God	that is in thee	8, 99/ 25
that grace was by	God	infused with the receiving	8, 99/ 27
that the words of	God	spoken by the mouth	8, 99/ 30
the secret sanctification of	God	, a certain strength of	8, 100/ 24
infunding of grace is	God	himself, and that he	8, 100/ 32
of the word of	God	, and hope of salvation	8, 100/ 36
love and charity toward	God	and our neighbor, and	8, 101/ 1
places of Scripture, that	God	in the working of	8, 101/ 3
nor influence given of	God	by which it anything	8, 101/ 10
the soul -- yet	God	can make the fire	8, 101/ 21
itself a spiritual substance,	God	hath of his high	8, 102/ 7
at all but that	God	can, by more means	8, 102/ 14
this I say: that	God	may by his power	8, 102/ 21
of power given by	God	thereto at the time	8, 102/ 23
man doubteth but that	God	did the deed. Yet	8, 102/ 30
by "the angel of	God	"; and yet is it	8, 102/ 36
it well likely that	God	gave an influence of	8, 103/ 1
-- I think that	God	gave an influence of	8, 103/ 14
proved otherwise but that	God	may make the bodily	8, 104/ 3
if it may . . . since	God	hath set the sacraments	8, 104/ 6
that the power of	God	is chief, and that	8, 104/ 8
by the power of	God	-- so might he	8, 104/ 14
by the power of	God	too. Howbeit, in this	8, 104/ 17
power given them by	God	whereby they may be	8, 104/ 19
standeth in promise of	God	, and nothing in the	8, 105/ 5
truth, the promise of	God	worketh not our salvation	8, 105/ 8
do the sacraments, but	God	worketh our salvation himself	8, 105/ 9
these men always that	God	saveth us "by his	8, 105/ 18
of the gift. And	God	hath from the beginning	8, 106/ 2
maketh us. But would	God	yet that this were	8, 106/ 13

their promise made to	God	. . . and so bringeth all	8, 108/ 14
too, offered up to	God	as a holy host	8, 108/ 27
in this . . . then did	God	by his own commandment	8, 109/ 12
done abundantly enough for	God	-- yea, and deserved	8, 109/ 18
hath done enough for	God	?Yet layeth he another	8, 109/ 24
was a mediator between	God	and them; and in	8, 111/ 18
mean for us unto	God	. More By these words	8, 111/ 23
be a mean between	God	and the people, to	8, 112/ 2
up any sacrifice to	God	for the people. For	8, 112/ 2
the mercy stool of	God	-- and hath coupled	8, 112/ 5
hath coupled us unto	God	-- where we offer	8, 112/ 5
in so near to	God	, and so "coupled" with	8, 112/ 11
him, that even upon	God	Almighty's "mercy stool" we	8, 112/ 12
priest as mean between	God	and us, to offer	8, 112/ 16
up for us to	God	the holy host and	8, 112/ 17
of our heart at	God	Almighty's mercy stool . . . and	8, 112/ 26
that the "Gospel of	God	" is "plain against them	8, 113/ 32
read the Gospel of	God	. . . or else never none	8, 113/ 34
so foolishly . . . that, before	God	, a man would ween	8, 113/ 36
nor the promise of	God	: he doth untruly belie	8, 114/ 25
knoweth the contrary. Would	God	himself believed as well	8, 114/ 30
not at all, nor	God	neither. And for because	8, 115/ 30
in jesting and mocking,	God	wot, full like himself	8, 116/ 8
sect, sitting and blaspheming	God	upon their ale bench	8, 116/ 22
utterly deny all three.	God	is good Lord which	8, 118/ 1
whether there were any	God	at all, if he	8, 119/ 8
the dreggy draft whereof,	God	keep every good Christian	8, 119/ 34
the marvelous mercy of	God	, never shall there either	8, 120/ 4
about the law of	God	maketh him wonderful imaginations	8, 120/ 11
in every commandment that	God	giveth . . . and according to	8, 120/ 19
about the law of	God	maketh him wonderful imaginations	8, 120/ 25
unto the law of	God	, as we poor "worldly	8, 120/ 29
water instead of wine, "	God	thank you, Master Winer	8, 121/ 9
about the law of	God	; which thing much I	8, 121/ 18
upon the laws of	God	, nor greatly to study	8, 121/ 20
about the law of	God	. But, marry, on the	8, 121/ 23
believeth that he loveth	God	because he is ready	8, 122/ 26
that believeth better in	God	than he; whom God	8, 122/ 27
God than he; whom	God	also commandeth us to	8, 122/ 27
token of love to	God	if a man have	8, 123/ 3
it of love to	God	, for all that. For	8, 123/ 5
infidels, the enemies of	God	and them, to put	8, 123/ 8
and ordinate love to	God	, and for God to	8, 123/ 11
to God, and for	God	to his neighbor. For	8, 123/ 11
with great thank of	God	, go against them and	8, 123/ 22
Turk "believeth better in	God	" than such a Christian	8, 123/ 28
Tyndale said true (as,	God	be thanked, he lieth	8, 123/ 29
then Tyndale himself in	God	, which (as his charitable	8, 123/ 30
because the love of	God	and his neighbor, which	8, 124/ 8
fulfill the law of	God	in doing . . . but they	8, 124/ 16

have the love of	God	and their neighbor, the	8, 124/ 24
of the Charterhouse, would	God	we were no further	8, 125/ 5
unlawful superstition; among whom,	God	be thanked, we see	8, 125/ 7
be now, blessed be	God	, waxen cold enough. First	8, 125/ 31
him beware betimes, lest	God	mock him again. ought	8, 126/ 24
another man should say "	God	save him"; and so	8, 127/ 19
over them given by	God	to bless them --	8, 127/ 25
of the things which	God	commandeth: how much more	8, 129/ 22
faith . . . till now that	God	hath of his high	8, 130/ 10
his ignorance have before	God	? Were not he a	8, 130/ 15
chief spiritual head under	God	and general vicar of	8, 130/ 32
chief spiritual governor under	God	-- yet always those	8, 131/ 1
as the name of	God	-- hath ever hitherto	8, 131/ 17
their promise made to	God	, and contrary to all	8, 131/ 19
the Church ascribeth unto	God	and his Holy Spirit	8, 131/ 29
above the word of	God	; but we say boldly	8, 131/ 32
we say also that	God	by the mouth of	8, 132/ 1
good and pleasing to	God	. For then should he	8, 132/ 20
vicious and displeasing to	God	; and then were his	8, 132/ 22
consequently followeth also that	God	shall much less suffer	8, 132/ 26
good and pleasing to	God	the thing that is	8, 132/ 28
naught and odious unto	God	and damnable to itself	8, 132/ 28
by the Spirit of	God	, and his holy, secret	8, 132/ 33
to the teaching of	God	and his Holy Spirit	8, 133/ 1
now (as, blessed be	God	, he doth), here had	8, 135/ 24
their amenders and punishers	God	hath maintained and favored	8, 136/ 20
are gathered together against	God	and Christ; but yet	8, 136/ 28
black for white, and	God	for the devil and	8, 136/ 34
and the devil for	God	: then, when he weeneth	8, 136/ 35
glad, as help me	God	, on the other side	8, 138/ 24
false. But marry, now	God	hath (laud and thank	8, 139/ 15
could have excuse before	God	if we would give	8, 140/ 1
vows made before to	God	; and since that all	8, 140/ 12
in the wisdom of	God	, and so fastened in	8, 140/ 26
graciously turned again to	God	; and some were against	8, 142/ 24
hear the word" of	God	-- and, he saith	8, 144/ 22
saith, "the church of	God	or Christ taken in	8, 144/ 35
only . . . in whose hearts	God	hath written his law	8, 145/ 7
doctrine, the law of	God	, and the faith of	8, 147/ 17
age . . . hath heard that	God	giveth by his holy	8, 147/ 29
and believeth true . . . that	God	hath promised reward to	8, 147/ 34
plainly, as plainly as	God	saith it himself in	8, 148/ 1
Tyndale telleth us that	God	hath promised always to	8, 148/ 3
teacheth; and I pray	God	of his great mercy	8, 148/ 13
of the law of	God	we think as did	8, 148/ 15
fulfill the law of	God	of his own power	8, 148/ 21
such power given of	God	that he may work	8, 148/ 22
neighbor, neither honor to	God	." Those lies come in	8, 148/ 32
to it, but to	God	; and that wotteth Tyndale	8, 149/ 7
the pure word of	God	only, and prayed in	8, 149/ 14

the pure word of	God	-- I must wit	8, 149/ 15
preached the word of	God	both written and unwritten	8, 149/ 17
both the word of	God	written and unwritten --	8, 150/ 10
wit, the word of	God	written: then must we	8, 150/ 14
of any word of	God	unwritten, and took for	8, 151/ 15
Scripture the word of	God	unwritten), nor the old	8, 151/ 24
as the words of	God	unwritten, in which he	8, 151/ 26
all the words of	God	were then already written	8, 151/ 30
the bare word of	God	written in Holy Scripture	8, 151/ 33
divers things were by	God	to them and by	8, 151/ 38
book be done . . . that	God	hath taught his church	8, 153/ 28
preach many words of	God	unwritten. Now, thus I	8, 153/ 36
two things. One, that	God	hath thus done indeed	8, 154/ 25
he prove that indeed	God	hath so done --	8, 154/ 27
give no reckoning why	God	hath caused some to	8, 154/ 28
it is likely that	God	made after his fall	8, 155/ 2
this matter; for that	God	was able to keep	8, 155/ 5
of doubt, and therefore	God	hath left none unwritten	8, 155/ 11
articles of the faith,	God	was not driven thereto	8, 156/ 17
wot it well that	God	had good and great	8, 156/ 19
he can say) that	God	hath caused all his	8, 156/ 24
every necessary word which	God	hath spoken by himself	8, 157/ 27
and delivered them by	God	and his Holy Spirit	8, 158/ 29
nor be honor to	God	. But now doth all	8, 158/ 33
and ceremonies do please	God	. And they perceive and	8, 158/ 37
rewarded in heaven with	God	. And they perceive also	8, 159/ 2
aloft in devotion to	God	; and by these things	8, 159/ 4
needs be honor to	God	. And when men come	8, 159/ 6
come together to honor	God	, each of them is	8, 159/ 7
than the grace of	God	? Did not God answer	8, 159/ 17
of God? Did not	God	answer Saint Paul, when	8, 159/ 17
than the grace of	God	. . . which not only can	8, 159/ 26
as the Spirit of	God	hath taught us to	8, 159/ 30
the secret working of	God	. And surely if all	8, 161/ 2
hear the Service of	God	in the church with	8, 161/ 13
with great thank of	God	. . . though they have it	8, 161/ 14
it would do here,	God	knoweth. But as for	8, 161/ 16
sacraments, and drive out	God	and all. If Tyndale	8, 161/ 32
the part ordained of	God	to be the more	8, 163/ 24
company gathered together in	God	, have therefore, of humility	8, 164/ 8
no congregation was of	God	or of Christ. And	8, 168/ 3
devils and not to	God	, and I would not	8, 172/ 24
translateth it false . . . and	God	provideth that the scripture	8, 173/ 19
abhorrest idols, and robbest	God	of his honor" --	8, 173/ 23
away the honor from	God	, in causing him and	8, 173/ 27
images, and takest from	God	his honor." Here ye	8, 173/ 31
takest the honor from	God	; for thou wouldst have	8, 174/ 1
as "an image of	God	. "Tyndale shall, I think	8, 174/ 6
of the images of	God	Incarnate, and of his	8, 174/ 15
his fond fashion love	God	and the devil together	8, 174/ 18

to confess it to	God	and the world and	8, 175/ 16
the Holy Scripture of	God	. . . most maliciously making the	8, 175/ 35
the Blessed Word of	God	to serve him for	8, 175/ 36
have I to thank	God	of amendment. But surely	8, 177/ 11
this is untrue. For,	God	be thanked, I never	8, 177/ 12
in which Tyndale hath (	God	amend him!) with the	8, 177/ 31
prohibit the Scripture of	God	to be suffered in	8, 178/ 3
the very Scripture of	God	, until men better amend	8, 178/ 10
me every penny. But	God	forgive the man and	8, 178/ 29
too, that know well,	God	be thanked, that I	8, 178/ 31
in danger of choking (	God	save the man!) with	8, 178/ 33
ascend up and awake	God	out of his sleep	8, 179/ 11
not the Spirit of	God	, which openeth light unto	8, 179/ 14
into heaven and awake	God	Almighty out of his	8, 179/ 21
my book, I thank	God	, any such high blasphemies	8, 179/ 26
take, as help me	God	, in my poor conscience	8, 179/ 29
resist the Spirit of	God	in opening his light	8, 179/ 36
for the Spirit of	God	the spirit of the	8, 179/ 37
to the Spirit of	God	to quench the foul	8, 180/ 7
to heaven and waking	God	out of sleep, and	8, 180/ 36
more, I, but pray	God	amend him and make	8, 181/ 3
company specially consecrated unto	God	by the holy Sacrament	8, 189/ 6
a solemn process, that	God	and necessity is "lawless	8, 189/ 29
without any providence of	God	! Tyndale may make himself	8, 190/ 2
sacraments administered, but that	God	can and will well	8, 190/ 7
fallen aland alone. But	God	hath provided that his	8, 190/ 16
reader, in our Lord	God	, that he shall read	8, 190/ 35
yet the working of	God	therewith. For God hath	8, 191/ 2
of God therewith. For	God	hath caused Tyndale to	8, 191/ 2
up the grace of	God	that is in thee	8, 191/ 32
priest . . . and also that	God	gave his grace therewith	8, 192/ 5
truth is that as	God	by Moses taught his	8, 193/ 6
took them again of	God	. Now, where Tyndale argueth	8, 193/ 19
very inward-anointed Priest whom	God	had anointed "with the	8, 193/ 24
which the Spirit of	God	hath taught the church	8, 194/ 24
to say than that	God	had planted that nature	8, 195/ 3
known, but only to	God	, that giveth it. And	8, 195/ 8
own oversight. And would	God	Tyndale would do the	8, 197/ 10
that the grace of	God	appointed unto Holy Orders	8, 197/ 29
I say not "Charity	God	," or "Charity your neighbor	8, 201/ 17
your neighbor," but "Love	God	," and "Love your neighbor	8, 201/ 18
grace: , , , and . More Nay,	God	be thanked, they have	8, 204/ 15
these terms yet, and	God	forbid they should. For	8, 204/ 15
graces and gifts as	God	giveth a man whereof	8, 204/ 22
man is acceptable to	God	: as the grace given	8, 204/ 27
such other like as	God	rewardeth in heaven. Now	8, 204/ 30
no good but if	God	begin (and he is	8, 204/ 31
the grace with which	God	beginneth Gratiapraeveniens to set	8, 204/ 32
that we lacked light),	God	continueth his grace with	8, 204/ 36
with grace deserveth of	God	by God's goodness increase	8, 205/ 3

therefore the grace that	God	giveth a man for	8, 205/ 8
grace and favor of	God	: this final grace is	8, 205/ 13
that albeit that in	God	all is one grace	8, 205/ 16
to vice; and pretending	God	, they drive men to	8, 206/ 4
preach it; and unto	God	an abomination, and a	8, 206/ 13
a nun consecrated unto	God	should run out of	8, 206/ 18
that the goodness of	God	brought in that thing	8, 207/ 33
to their face. Only	God	hath brought in, with	8, 208/ 1
to the priest (whom	God	hath there appointed in	8, 208/ 4
now be thankful to	God	again, and kill the	8, 208/ 26
take patiently all that	God	layeth on my back	8, 208/ 28
themselves thankful again to	God	. I will ask Tyndale	8, 208/ 33
such holy works as	God	hath taught his Church	8, 208/ 34
enjoined unto him by	God	. If not, he taketh	8, 208/ 36
in all such commandments,	God	commandeth Tyndale and every	8, 209/ 2
his back but if	God	truss up the pack	8, 209/ 6
wit of Tyndale whether	God	do not enjoin any	8, 209/ 8
if he grant that	God	punisheth the sin notwithstanding	8, 209/ 19
of the displeasure of	God	, and of the deadliness	8, 209/ 27
withdraw our duty toward	God	, for the satisfaction of	8, 210/ 29
forgiven. And that pain	God	hath not ordained of	8, 210/ 31
they be new-regenerated to	God	, and cleansed clean and	8, 212/ 8
whose reconciliation again to	God	, our Lord hath of	8, 212/ 12
his remedy provided by	God	, if he catch hold	8, 212/ 25
and so swim . . . and	God	will help while he	8, 212/ 26
the good word of	God	and the powers of	8, 213/ 1
themselves the Son of	God	and having him in	8, 213/ 4
is not impossible to	God	-- as our Savior	8, 213/ 21
that to return to	God	and clean to be	8, 214/ 12
the Holy Spirit of	God	-- let The manner	8, 214/ 16
how to return to	God	every man consider in	8, 214/ 17
man should return to	God	again after sin: "The	8, 214/ 19
return to your Lord	God	. For he is benign	8, 214/ 23
for his reconciliation to	God	: he preacheth us no	8, 215/ 15
were reconciled again to	God	in all their whole	8, 215/ 23
the damnable deed that	God	hath forbidden to be	8, 216/ 29
the Gospel -- what	God	hath done for me	8, 217/ 22
a man to love	God	again, when he believeth	8, 217/ 26
believeth the love that	God	hath to him, and	8, 217/ 27
that of very love	God	hath done for him	8, 217/ 28
love doth so love	God	again that of love	8, 217/ 30
to the commandments of	God	? And finally, if it	8, 218/ 5
to the commandments of	God	); and then if this	8, 218/ 8
Tyndale would call him	God	. And I made my	8, 219/ 26
not the scripture of	God	) he should not beguile	8, 219/ 30
is deadly sin before	God	and worse than idolatry	8, 221/ 7
with the vengeance of	God	and with an evil	8, 221/ 15
martyrs have died for	God	, and heretics have died	8, 221/ 17
stark devilish heresies: if	God	give me the grace	8, 221/ 21
and the word of	God	by the Spirit of	8, 222/ 20

by the Spirit of	God	taught unto his Church	8, 222/ 20
corrupteth the word of	God	and with poison infecteth	8, 222/ 21
by the Spirit of	God	every necessary truth to	8, 222/ 30
to the belief whereof	God	will have them bound	8, 222/ 30
by the word of	God	partly written and partly	8, 222/ 32
it out again against	God	and his holy sacraments	8, 223/ 20
the very church of	God	(whereof themselves be members	8, 223/ 23
that the church of	God	were some one sort	8, 223/ 24
by the word of	God	unwritten. And I said	8, 224/ 32
by the word of	God	unwritten . . . and so went	8, 225/ 1
that this word of	God	unwritten . . . is of as	8, 225/ 3
is the word of	God	written. I showed also	8, 225/ 4
taught and instructed by	God	and his Holy Spirit	8, 225/ 6
taketh its authority of	God	, that speaketh it, and	8, 225/ 11
of the word of	God	unwritten as there is	8, 225/ 13
of the word of	God	written . . . since ye know	8, 225/ 13
be the word of	God	, but by the tradition	8, 225/ 15
the blessed Spirit of	God	hath inwardly taught, teacheth	8, 225/ 19
discern the word of	God	from the word of	8, 225/ 21
for the word of	God	. . . whereby it should instead	8, 225/ 25
to be done to	God	, fall in unfaithfulness, and	8, 225/ 26
that the word of	God	unwritten is of as	8, 225/ 30
hitherto could, nor while	God	liveth in heaven and	8, 225/ 36
and the word of	God	unwritten was before the	8, 226/ 10
all the words of	God	that he would have	8, 226/ 16
and the word of	God	unwritten; whereof himself knoweth	8, 226/ 25
that the goodness of	God	causeth Tyndale to speak	8, 227/ 3
Christian nor heathen, that	God	taketh his truth or	8, 227/ 7
man, but man of	God	. And therefore this holy	8, 227/ 7
by the light of	God	, as Tyndale here confeseth	8, 227/ 10
and false traitors unto	God	-- false heretics, I	8, 228/ 29
by the word of	God	believe and wot well	8, 228/ 30
of man, but of	God	. And to the intent	8, 229/ 21
seem the word of	God	, be his books worthy	8, 230/ 35
seem the word of	God	. . . be not his books	8, 231/ 3
in the Scripture of	God	than hath Luther and	8, 232/ 21
say in speaking of	God	and Moses, "I take	8, 234/ 5
were a leader, yet	God	was the leader, that	8, 234/ 12
of man, but of	God	. . . and not that he	8, 234/ 35
that word was with	God	, and God was that	8, 235/ 19
was with God, and	God	was that word." First	8, 235/ 19
the thing, as of	God	and the Word; because	8, 235/ 23
a word nor a	god	-- as though it	8, 235/ 25
paynims -- but the	God	, and the word that	8, 235/ 27
that is the singular	God	and the singular Word	8, 235/ 27
wit, the Word of	God	. And that article is	8, 235/ 28
and therefore he calleth	God	always "the Lord," and	8, 236/ 2
say, where he translateth "	God	was the Word" . . . albeit	8, 236/ 7
-- "The Word was	God	" -- than as Tyndale	8, 236/ 17
than as Tyndale doth, "	God	was the Word" . . . likewise	8, 236/ 18

rather say "Christ was	God	" than "God was Christ	8, 236/ 19
Christ was God" than "	God	was Christ." For these	8, 236/ 19
Christ." For these words "	God	was Christ" or "God	8, 236/ 20
God was Christ" or "	God	was the Word" be	8, 236/ 20
to wit, "Christ was	God	" and "The Word was	8, 236/ 22
and "The Word was	God	." For else, understood as	8, 236/ 22
understood as it standeth, "	God	was Christ" were as	8, 236/ 23
quite out, as though	God	refused all manner witness	8, 236/ 37
from the witness of	God	. . . because he would take	8, 237/ 7
he would take from	God	the witness of all	8, 237/ 8
to the truth of	God	. Now, if he will	8, 237/ 10
be plain repugnant: that	God	receiveth some record of	8, 238/ 10
of man . . . and that	God	receiveth no record of	8, 238/ 11
be the witnesses of	God	. For though that his	8, 238/ 34
touching any need that	God	hath for himself, yet	8, 239/ 1
labor of himself (with	God	) in the captivating of	8, 239/ 8
of the word of	God	, somewhat endeavor himself toward	8, 239/ 9
by faith: it pleaseth	God	to use in this	8, 239/ 10
for a means by	God	provided by which man	8, 239/ 21
make men ween that	God	taketh no manner witness	8, 239/ 25
lived here on earth,	God	saith by the mouth	8, 240/ 3
his seal thereto that	God	is true." And what	8, 240/ 8
is a witness that	God	is true? And thus	8, 240/ 9
a good witness of	God	and his word; which	8, 240/ 17
the Holy Scripture of	God	, as well in the	8, 240/ 29
to the church of	God	, and thereby the obedience	8, 240/ 31
to the church of	God	; and that he doth	8, 240/ 32
in "the word of	God	" . . . and would thereby make	8, 241/ 5
that the word of	God	"cleanseth" man's soul from	8, 241/ 8
grace and goodness of	God	preventing men's will, with	8, 241/ 15
aid, and help of	God	working with man's will	8, 241/ 19
besides the word of	God	, the wonderful works of	8, 241/ 24
the wonderful works of	God	in doing great and	8, 241/ 24
that he had been	God	; as himself testifieth in	8, 241/ 26
that the truth of	God	dependeth not upon God's	8, 242/ 18
is not true because	God	so saith. But on	8, 242/ 23
consecution is true -- "	God	saith that whoso believe	8, 242/ 25
though the word of	God	cannot be but true	8, 243/ 1
thing were not true,	God	, that is the Truth	8, 243/ 2
the thing true that	God	speaketh . . . not because it	8, 243/ 3
and propositions by which	God	anything telleth to his	8, 243/ 7
the great Word of	God	whereby allthing is made	8, 243/ 9
made: the Son of	God	himself, one equal God	8, 243/ 10
God himself, one equal	God	with his Father and	8, 243/ 10
God's deed. For when	God	saith, "Whoso believeth and	8, 243/ 15
not be true because	God	saith it, but because	8, 243/ 18
therefore, the way that	God	hath taken from the	8, 243/ 26
such as he was . . .	God	made him do miracles	8, 243/ 35
before the people . . . as	God	caused Moses to do	8, 244/ 7
mother, and after of	God	and their mother Holy	8, 244/ 16

by the goodness of	God	to be done in	8, 244/ 28
their false churches more,	God	suffereth not at the	8, 245/ 1
nor small, neither by	God	nor devil. And this	8, 245/ 6
that the truth of	God	is justified in itself	8, 245/ 8
the very church of	God	. . . and that the doctrine	8, 245/ 17
by the Spirit of	God	. . . and that all other	8, 245/ 19
confound the Scripture . . . since	God	hath left his miracles	8, 245/ 22
the world, in that	God	would leave all those	8, 245/ 27
by the Spirit of	God	, discerneth them well enough	8, 246/ 19
hath the Spirit of	God	, according to Christ's promise	8, 246/ 23
whole doctrine. And so	God	hath done miracles since	8, 246/ 33
but Moses did, and	God	wrought wonders among them	8, 247/ 2
nothing to purpose. For	God	doth reveal his truths	8, 247/ 11
repented and changed ere	God	did any miracle for	8, 247/ 34
and so I pray	God	make them. Now, if	8, 248/ 4
the contrary but that	God	is at his liberty	8, 248/ 9
shall the Spirit of	God	-- assistant ever with	8, 248/ 14
the law made by	God	and his holy apostles	8, 248/ 20
we must indeed if	God	were not, for all	8, 248/ 26
without the Spirit of	God	assistant in his church	8, 248/ 34
have vowed chastity to	God	may run out of	8, 249/ 15
have said -- that	God	is at his liberty	8, 249/ 17
concerning the word of	God	written, the question lieth	8, 249/ 27
expositions all they that	God	hath, ever since the	8, 250/ 22
in such things as	God	seeth most need, and	8, 250/ 32
that the truth of	God	dependeth upon the multitude	8, 251/ 10
with the miracles of	God	, and taught by the	8, 251/ 12
by the Spirit of	God	. . . is set upon the	8, 251/ 12
that the miracles which	God	ever worketh and ever	8, 251/ 14
And these miracles hath	God	often wrought to the	8, 251/ 17
the true miracles of	God	done in the Catholic	8, 251/ 28
the Catholic Church of	God	false illusions of the	8, 251/ 29
in the Catholic Church	God	hath done and daily	8, 251/ 40
miracles at all. But	God	worketh his miracles in	8, 252/ 22
by the Spirit of	God	, sent to dwell with	8, 252/ 26
Church (as though that	God	, leaving his only Scripture	8, 253/ 35
the Holy Scripture of	God	from unholy writing of	8, 254/ 11
seeth miracles wrought by	God	plenteously in his Church	8, 254/ 36
been the intent of	God	to have it put	8, 256/ 26
least. But, now, since	God	intended not to give	8, 256/ 33
whereinto the Spirit of	God	leadeth us, and planteth	8, 258/ 18
here he seeth that	God	promised, not to put	8, 258/ 27
upon Scripture, which, as	God	would, he bringeth forth	8, 258/ 31
shalt honor thy Lord	God	" . . . he might, and was	8, 259/ 19
about to fall. But	God	taught other men by	8, 259/ 21
the Blessed Body of	God	, and bodily consecrate it	8, 259/ 25
presume to think, because	God	had not appointed them	8, 259/ 27
the priest and incense	God	himself . . . for which honorable	8, 259/ 31
which I see that	God	hath taught his Church	8, 260/ 6
everything that it pleaseth	God	to devise . . . though Tyndale	8, 260/ 10

consecrate. For surely, since	God	sent out only men	8, 260/ 16
but the Spirit of	God	, teaching his church, would	8, 260/ 23
himself have made unto	God	a contrary promise before	8, 261/ 14
out of Scripture of	God	, these examples suffice; and	8, 262/ 4
against the Scripture . . . because	God	hath taught and left	8, 263/ 5
against the Scripture of	God	. . . which he saith serveth	8, 263/ 22
serveth for naught if	God	bind us to believe	8, 263/ 22
to give thanks to	God	. . . whose goodness wresteth the	8, 263/ 35
cannot say but that	God	is able to do	8, 264/ 20
come to it) that	God	hath no necessity, for	8, 264/ 24
by the word of	God	unwritten . . . which word Tyndale	8, 265/ 36
was not one equal	God	with his Father. Suppose	8, 266/ 18
the plain word of	God	. And for the '	8, 267/ 1
but the word of	God	, that I lay for	8, 267/ 5
is well known to	God	. . . out of whose hand	8, 267/ 7
doubteth not but that	God	hath by him made	8, 268/ 1
himself as great a	god	as his Father, as	8, 268/ 24
with the word of	God	overcome him utterly, though	8, 268/ 33
deed -- it pleaseth	God	that for the strengthening	8, 268/ 35
of the glory of	God	. For since this evil	8, 268/ 36
I shall now call	God	to judge it himself	8, 269/ 3
side, the word of	God	unwritten may stay altogether	8, 269/ 17
in the word of	God	unwritten in their Books	8, 269/ 30
But as for heretics,	God	hath never suffered them	8, 270/ 6
which, as help me	God	, I fear be very	8, 270/ 12
work miracles alone, but	God	shall for his Church	8, 270/ 17
turn the people wrong,	God	shall not suffer the	8, 270/ 20
would ask, How did	God	continue his generation from	8, 270/ 34
such holy writing as	God	causeth to be written	8, 271/ 34
faith had first from	God	to man, and so	8, 272/ 14
the very church of	God	upon earth because of	8, 272/ 26
should there miracles of	God	continue, to show the	8, 272/ 28
show the presence of	God	, and strengthen them in	8, 272/ 29
Christ's Catholic Church. Tyndale	God	taught Adam greater things	8, 272/ 36
must also grant that	God	hath as much cure	8, 274/ 16
of each thing necessary	God	hath as well provided	8, 274/ 18
in the other that	God	always provided them so	8, 274/ 20
the true church of	God	. . . and that all the	8, 274/ 29
God's service, were by	God	illustrated and set out	8, 275/ 2
before. And thus hath	God	ever since sent holy	8, 275/ 17
misconstrue the Scripture of	God	against the mind of	8, 275/ 21
in Scripture that ever	God	suffered false miracle either	8, 275/ 30
Tyndale And beyond that,	God	wrote his testament unto	8, 275/ 35
For the sacrifices which	God	gave Adam's sons were	8, 276/ 1
of the testament of	God	; and in them they	8, 276/ 2
read the word of	God	as we do in	8, 276/ 3
Tyndale The testament which	God	made with Noah, that	8, 276/ 10
rainbow! Which rainbow whether	God	made new, to make	8, 276/ 24
were it the other . . .	God	either made it or	8, 276/ 31
from Adam to Moses,	God	taught them in sacraments	8, 277/ 9

he proveth it because	God	did so in three	8, 277/ 11
this is his argument:	God	did so thrice, ergo	8, 277/ 12
he did so always;	God	did so in three	8, 277/ 12
did so in all;	God	in sacraments taught them	8, 277/ 13
Where findeth Tyndale that	God	taught Abraham what thing	8, 277/ 15
that they should serve	God	in that manner? --	8, 277/ 26
faith and hope in	God	? And though it may	8, 277/ 32
in every prayer unto	God	, that men should love	8, 277/ 34
that men should love	God	above all things --	8, 277/ 34
the miracles. For though	God	had never given warning	8, 280/ 20
prophet -- yet except	God	had expressly said that	8, 280/ 21
make what change that	God	list to command? God's	8, 280/ 26
Christ had not been	God	(as he was), yet	8, 280/ 29
he was), yet since	God	sent him with miracles	8, 280/ 29
had he not been	God	; and incomparably better since	8, 280/ 33
better since he was	God	. Why could he not	8, 280/ 33
to the word of	God	written, above wonderful works	8, 281/ 2
above wonderful works of	God	done -- let Tyndale	8, 281/ 3
believed but promises? If	God	tell me a thing	8, 282/ 31
mad to think that	God	knoweth not many things	8, 283/ 14
he confesseth that if	God	will give us a	8, 283/ 33
then say but if	God	give it without Scripture	8, 283/ 34
that the truth of	God	do depend upon his	8, 283/ 36
by the Spirit of	God	, which leadeth the Church	8, 284/ 12
believe other truths which	God	hath revealed, and showed	8, 284/ 19
except Tyndale trust not	God	upon his word but	8, 284/ 20
is in heaven, since	God	hath taught his church	8, 284/ 23
believeth the word of	God	written than the word	8, 284/ 34
than the word of	God	unwritten -- that is	8, 284/ 35
that wrote it than	God	himself that inspired it	8, 284/ 36
Scripture were inspired of	God	, and so he believeth	8, 285/ 6
of men but of	God	? Then answer we again	8, 285/ 6
Lady were inspired of	God	. . . and therefore it helpeth	8, 285/ 8
of men but of	God	. If he ask how	8, 285/ 9
shall he know that	God	inspired the men that	8, 285/ 10
how knoweth he that	God	inspired them that wrote	8, 285/ 11
doth he know that	God	hath inspired that other	8, 285/ 25
be the word of	God	. . . teacheth him also to	8, 285/ 29
that the Spirit of	God	shall teach them all	8, 285/ 33
taught its faith by	God	and his Holy Spirit	8, 286/ 34
wotteth well also that	God	never teacheth against the	8, 286/ 36
his own part letted	God	in the sacrament to	8, 288/ 34
eyes. But I pray	God	that the sore eyes	8, 289/ 33
and that Christ was	God	and man and died	8, 290/ 30
forbore to call Christ	God	lest it should have	8, 292/ 17
by the Spirit of	God	that leadeth the Church	8, 295/ 27
Old Law were by	God	provided to be well	8, 298/ 1
mad to say that	God	did by Moses teach	8, 298/ 3
teach false in this . . .	God	had taught his people	8, 298/ 15
all their service to	God	done with those sacraments	8, 298/ 19

so wretched to ween	God	had on every side	8, 298/ 30
must needs perceive that	God	caused them to be	8, 298/ 33
any such thing as	God	commandeth, and serve him	8, 300/ 8
than Abraham knew why	God	bade him to serve	8, 300/ 10
pleasant and acceptable to	God	, and profit to man's	8, 300/ 12
very virtuous man whom	God	hath of his goodness	8, 301/ 4
understood. For else, though	God	did set things to	8, 301/ 34
do the things that	God	bade them do . . . but	8, 302/ 3
argument good. For if	God	gave them ceremonies and	8, 302/ 14
they be taught by	God	and his Spirit that	8, 302/ 24
not without thank of	God	. And so Tyndale's argument	8, 302/ 26
and well allowed with	God	. . . and yet would he	8, 305/ 16
and not holy, which	God	himself both blessed and	8, 305/ 23
is more acceptable to	God	than the work of	8, 306/ 11
the promise made unto	God	and broken -- defile	8, 306/ 17
before the face of	God	and all Christian people	8, 306/ 27
we were sure that	God	himself had given us	8, 307/ 13
else . . . but that if	God	bid you do a	8, 307/ 27
become Adam well, when	God	forbade him the Tree	8, 307/ 33
Knowledge, to have asked	God	again why he did	8, 307/ 34
wilt or no!" When	God	taught Moses the making	8, 308/ 3
to have said unto	God	, "Tell me what it	8, 308/ 5
the Chosen People of	God	in the Old Law	8, 308/ 20
all the ceremonies which	God	expressly commanded them to	8, 308/ 22
offered unto himself, as	God	put in his mind	8, 310/ 22
being thus: except that	God	beside their purpose provided	8, 310/ 26
it appeareth well that,	God	be thanked, he findeth	8, 313/ 9
by the vengeance of	God	fell among them --	8, 315/ 20
by the Spirit of	God	, and by the apostles	8, 316/ 27
cause -- as though	God	himself could find no	8, 318/ 22
otherwise use it than	God	hath taught his apostles	8, 318/ 27
some have thought that	God	ordained the water to	8, 318/ 30
one taught undoubtedly by	God	to his apostles, and	8, 319/ 4
many ceremonies commanded by	God	, whereof the people, whatsoever	8, 319/ 19
wise man that if	God	bid a man do	8, 319/ 20
though every man were	God	Almighty's fellow, Tyndale saith	8, 320/ 20
should both have served	God	on one day, that	8, 320/ 30
left the day that	God	himself appointed in the	8, 320/ 31
too . . . and which, as	God	, had made and ordained	8, 321/ 8
the Sabbath day, but	God	upon the Sabbath day	8, 321/ 10
and acceptable service of	God	. And for this is	8, 321/ 21
by the Spirit of	God	, so it may break	8, 321/ 35
to say that as	God	made it, so himself	8, 321/ 36
but the Spirit of	God	; as holy Saint Augustine	8, 322/ 1
yet the Spirit of	God	is the worker thereof	8, 322/ 8
Church neither make without	God	nor break again without	8, 322/ 13
Saturday was ordained by	God	himself to stand unchanged	8, 322/ 20
or there to honor	God	with divine service and	8, 323/ 9
by the Spirit of	God	and delivered by his	8, 323/ 37
is idolatry to serve	God	with any bodily works	8, 325/ 15

by the Spirit of	God	hath taken up any	8, 326/ 27
the ceremonies given by	God	to Moses, and by	8, 326/ 32
and ceremonies given by	God	unto his church be	8, 327/ 24
the sacraments unserved which	God	hath taught, till he	8, 327/ 29
before somewhat said . . . Almighty	God	taught many ceremonies to	8, 328/ 25
the ceremonies commanded by	God	about their departing out	8, 328/ 34
Why the vengeance of	God	put from the house	8, 329/ 2
lettuce? I know well	God	wist why he commanded	8, 329/ 5
Son of the Living	God	, that art come into	8, 329/ 18
for so strange that	God	or his apostles should	8, 329/ 35
he seeth well that	God	hath spoken to his	8, 330/ 1
of those ceremonies. But	God	hath not without our	8, 330/ 5
to show him that	God	made no promise that	8, 331/ 6
shall be taught by	God	and his Spirit, that	8, 331/ 34
people by Tradition, as	God	left it with them	8, 332/ 7
his Gospel -- Lord	God	, how solemnly Tyndale would	8, 332/ 30
neighbor as thyself, and	God	above allthing" went with	8, 333/ 3
upon this commandment "Love	God	above allthing, and thy	8, 333/ 20
truth. This argument is,	God	wot, full poor, sick	8, 333/ 27
could not write, nor	God	could not teach them	8, 334/ 1
saw that without writing,	God	could not keep the	8, 334/ 9
in Scripture . . . but if	God	have plainly spoken in	8, 335/ 10
cause why and wherefore	God	would, himself, have every	8, 335/ 22
saith . . . Tyndale Now, sir,	God	hath made his last	8, 335/ 27
till such time as	God	, upon the thing done	8, 336/ 29
times convenient and by	God	appointed thereunto, reveal it	8, 336/ 31
when it shall please	God	any such things to	8, 336/ 34
jesting and railing against	God	and all good men	8, 337/ 17
if the zeal of	God	were among men that	8, 337/ 23
Such false prophets shall	God	, as I say, send	8, 337/ 27
time may come when	God	may yet show things	8, 337/ 29
the Doom, and because	God	will not stir up	8, 338/ 4
for which he saith	God	caused it to be	8, 338/ 13
but tell us what	God	should have done if	8, 338/ 14
Tyndale proveth not that	God	hath showed him that	8, 338/ 15
he proveth not that	God	hath showed him that	8, 338/ 17
deny it him . . . since	God	hath taken more labor	8, 338/ 22
we say also that	God	hath daily stirred up	8, 338/ 25
devil, or else by	God	. And if Tyndale say	8, 339/ 5
him that then was	God	as able to keep	8, 339/ 7
that the word of	God	shall last forever, and	8, 339/ 12
of the Son of	God	, and of the matter	8, 339/ 14
clearly written but that	God	needeth as well to	8, 339/ 20
by the promise of	God	, that if that faith	8, 340/ 12
false, the Spirit that	God	sent unto his Church	8, 340/ 12
by the finger of	God	in their Christian hearts	8, 340/ 16
They saw also that	God	did miracles in his	8, 340/ 20
a preacher preach heresy,	God	hath, by the faith	8, 341/ 31
for the glory of	God	and for the show	8, 342/ 19
the true Spirit of	God	, by Christ's promise, hath	8, 342/ 34

theirs, in that that	God	ceaseth no year to	8, 346/ 17
bringeth miracles wrought by	God	in it, and for	8, 346/ 35
set to these things . . .	God	shall put upon him	8, 348/ 3
books of this prophecy . . .	God	shall take from him	8, 348/ 5
if ever it please	God	any other thing to	8, 348/ 9
he meaneth to put	God	to silence, that he	8, 348/ 10
nor saith not that	God	hath showed him that	8, 348/ 12
shalt thou do to	God	. . . and thou shalt neither	8, 348/ 24
some certain sacrifices unto	God	, the people prone to	8, 348/ 30
unto idols . . . or unto	God	some kind of such	8, 348/ 32
Thou shalt do unto	God	that thing only that	8, 348/ 34
When the Lord thy	God	shall have destroyed before	8, 348/ 36
to the Lord thy	God	. For they have done	8, 349/ 7
before the face of	God	. Now, what serve these	8, 349/ 15
to the service of	God	. Also, if that Moses	8, 349/ 25
days unto those that	God	had by Moses appointed	8, 349/ 28
very solemnly observed . . . and	God	therewith so well content	8, 349/ 32
unto the word of	God	. For we say that	8, 350/ 17
be the word of	God	, well written in Holy	8, 350/ 17
that Holy Spirit of	God	that was by Christ's	8, 350/ 28
commanded at all; though	God	allowed, assisted, and aspired	8, 351/ 6
the express precepts of	God	contained in the Scripture	8, 351/ 26
any commandment that by	God	were forbidden -- nor	8, 352/ 9
to the law of	God	, we should hear them	8, 352/ 27
laws and commandments of	God	, but were tending to	8, 354/ 18
when I shall hereafter,	God	willing, come to touch	8, 355/ 11
of the law of	God	, and saith that therefore	8, 356/ 20
and saith that therefore	God	doth teach us by	8, 356/ 21
teach the law of	God	, hear them and do	8, 356/ 23
not the pleasure of	God	: "lo," saith Barnes, "these	8, 356/ 26
but the law of	God	only." And forthwith, well	8, 356/ 28
against the word of	God	, and to the destruction	8, 356/ 33
preach the word of	God	. . . having no cause against	8, 356/ 35
against the word of	God	, nor tendeth not to	8, 357/ 13
with the word of	God	"Auferte malum ex vobismet	8, 357/ 15
preach the word of	God	having no cause against	8, 357/ 23
own malicious suspicion. Nor	God	, I doubt not, will	8, 357/ 24
until at the last,	God	caused him to be	8, 358/ 4
All scripture inspired of	God	is profitable to teach	8, 359/ 30
that the man of	God	may be perfectly instructed	8, 359/ 31
minister the word of	God	" -- and that "nothing	8, 360/ 1
heads trodden down by	God	and all good men	8, 361/ 6
thing than those that	God	hath wrought by me	8, 362/ 3
preaching the word of	God	but that God had	8, 362/ 8
of God but that	God	had fulfilled it in	8, 362/ 8
was to be taught,	God	had taught the Gentiles	8, 362/ 9
of such things as	God	had wrought by himself	8, 362/ 13
be the traditions of	God	. Whereof -- as Tyndale	8, 363/ 26
to be believed if	God	sent him both to	8, 364/ 10
also show somewhat that	God	would have done farther	8, 364/ 11

avoid it . . . but that	God	taught, and is not	8, 364/ 30
by the Spirit of	God	divers truths which no	8, 365/ 20
blessed body -- which	God	would else have had	8, 365/ 25
honor worshipped, though neither	God	nor man beside that	8, 366/ 17
not the Scripture of	God	, nor the word spoken	8, 366/ 20
is so blasphemous against	God	that he calleth it	8, 366/ 22
is it ratified of	God	, the thing that the	8, 368/ 33
yet the church of	God	, which is rather given	8, 369/ 23
these words (spoken unto	God	): "Her body was carried	8, 371/ 25
and my life, the	God	of my heart, setting	8, 371/ 34
Inspire, good Lord my	God	, inspire thy servants my	8, 372/ 33
upon the Scripture of	God	in Christ's church, and	8, 373/ 23
been lost. And undoubtedly	God	would never have suffered	8, 374/ 9
epistle is lost. But	God	is not lost, that	8, 374/ 23
by the Spirit of	God	abiding in his church	8, 375/ 35
If the Spirit of	God	governing the Church, and	8, 376/ 5
away the circumcision, which	God	had before commanded, and	8, 376/ 15
unto the world's end. "	God	proved," will Tyndale say	8, 376/ 25
the good word of	God	, and the virtues of	8, 377/ 32
part the Son of	God	, and having him as	8, 377/ 34
unto the Church by	God	. . . of which some were	8, 378/ 22
babble to the contrary . . .	God	is yet at as	8, 378/ 24
as of necessity, though	God	bid him by mouth	8, 378/ 32
hitherto deny but that	God	may reveal and man	8, 378/ 35
as the word of	God	to be believed, and	8, 379/ 13
of the Spirit of	God	-- I say that	8, 380/ 15
the traditions taught by	God	and his apostles by	8, 380/ 16
not the traditions of	God	given to his church	8, 380/ 24
And I say that	God	by his word unwritten	8, 380/ 26
the very Word of	God	unwritten -- that is	8, 380/ 33
far forth . . . that whereas	God	worketh miracles in his	8, 381/ 11
taught, and also that	God	ordained his apostles for	8, 381/ 19
and refuse all that	God	hath taught his church	8, 381/ 37
And now shall I (	God	willing) in my Fourth	8, 382/ 17
very well known to	God	: to this -- besides	8, 387/ 26
forth unto them when	God	shall, after other things	8, 388/ 1
while he liveth: that	God	had then left every	8, 388/ 5
not fail, and that	God	would be with them	8, 389/ 3
in the mercy of	God	. . . feeling in their hearts	8, 390/ 11
in their hearts that	God	for Christ's sake loveth	8, 390/ 11
the merciful truth of	God	the Father, which cannot	8, 390/ 17
prescience and purpose of	God	before the creation of	8, 391/ 18
the true doctrine of	God	. . . no more than a	8, 393/ 33
the true Scripture of	God	. And therefore is this	8, 393/ 34
any reward meriteth toward	God	. . . or, finally, that any	8, 394/ 23
the plain words of	God	-- not unwritten, which	8, 395/ 17
of the word of	God	." But thereto I say	8, 396/ 7
that there is by	God	provided and left some	8, 396/ 15
the church with whom	God	promised to leave his	8, 396/ 37
the Holy Spirit of	God	that "maketh them of	8, 398/ 6

in the house of	God	" by leading them into	8, 398/ 7
is it into which	God	hath given his Spirit	8, 398/ 13
the true word of	God	, written or unwritten, from	8, 398/ 27
of the Scripture of	God	, as far forth as	8, 398/ 28
never so much in	God	, and have after never	8, 399/ 18
the merciful truth of	God	the Father, which cannot	8, 399/ 31
the liberal goodness of	God	, that listeth so highly	8, 400/ 9
except the Scripture of	God	be false, when it	8, 401/ 4
the great goodness of	God	? No fiery charity, though	8, 401/ 17
the liberal goodness of	God	. For as Saint Paul	8, 401/ 19
deep, secret sight of	God	that they were unworthy	8, 401/ 31
here teacheth us: that	God	will save such as	8, 401/ 35
but the goodness of	God	which caused him so	8, 402/ 7
made the sons of	God	, and obtain forgiveness of	8, 402/ 20
from the wrath of	God	unto his love and	8, 402/ 22
of the household of	God	. And this faith is	8, 402/ 27
thank of them to	God	, by whose help and	8, 403/ 3
the good nature of	God	being more ready to	8, 403/ 8
their faith given to	God	in their vow of	8, 403/ 32
Son of the Living	God	, that art come into	8, 404/ 4
Son of the Living	God	, that art come into	8, 404/ 13
Son of the Living	God	, was come into the	8, 406/ 11
after the sight of	God	and joy of heaven	8, 406/ 20
the merciful anger of	God	driveth them not down	8, 406/ 24
of such things as	God	hath revealed and made	8, 407/ 27
us at what time	God	bade whoa and gave	8, 407/ 29
Son of the Living	God	. . . did confess the very	8, 408/ 9
the church goeth unto	God	, and unto the inheritance	8, 410/ 4
And whosoever go to	God	, and to forgiveness of	8, 410/ 7
that privilege given of	God	to every man that	8, 411/ 13
of Christ goeth unto	God	, and unto the inheritance	8, 413/ 23
And whosoever goeth unto	God	, and forgiveness of sins	8, 413/ 26
Son of the Living	God	, it cannot be but	8, 414/ 26
this, as help me	God	, the best gloss that	8, 414/ 31
the miracles wrought by	God	in his church since	8, 415/ 21
own, "Whosoever go to	God	by any other way	8, 416/ 4
before, and hopeth that	God	shall either reward him	8, 416/ 9
in the Spirit of	God	so fast in his	8, 417/ 24
Altar is dishonor to	God	; and that there is	8, 417/ 36
I said, born of	God	. Now, he that is	8, 418/ 33
that is born of	God	cannot sin, for "his	8, 418/ 33
he is born of	God	" (1 Jn 3). Which	8, 419/ 2
toward the law of	God	, on our repentance and	8, 419/ 15
off the yoke of	God	from our necks, neither	8, 419/ 25
we be born of	God	. Now, he that is	8, 420/ 12
that is born of	God	cannot sin, "for his	8, 420/ 12
he is born of	God	" the third chapter of	8, 420/ 14
we be born of	God	. The second is that	8, 420/ 23
whoso is born of	God	hath the seed of	8, 420/ 24
hath the seed of	God	in him. The third	8, 420/ 24

have the seed of	God	in him cannot sin	8, 420/ 25
we be born of	God	. And therein dare we	8, 420/ 30
we be born of	God	, as he now saith	8, 420/ 31
be born of only	God	-- as he falsely	8, 420/ 33
we be born of	God	and become his children	8, 420/ 35
were therefore born of	God	by only faith. As	8, 421/ 1
we be born of	God	by faith. His second	8, 421/ 17
man being born of	God	hath the "seed of	8, 421/ 18
hath the "seed of	God	" dwelling in him. I	8, 421/ 19
whether the "seed of	God	" that dwelleth in the	8, 421/ 20
in the children of	God	be the Holy Ghost	8, 421/ 20
or the grace of	God	. . . nor in what wise	8, 421/ 21
nor in what wise	God	and his Holy Spirit	8, 421/ 21
occasion of returning to	God	at his calling again	8, 421/ 31
refuse the grace of	God	, if he will . . . as	8, 421/ 37
hell as long as	God	dwelleth in heaven. Now	8, 422/ 2
if the "seed" of	God	in the Christian man	8, 422/ 3
of reason working with	God	for their poor part	8, 422/ 6
with the instrument that	God	of his only goodness	8, 422/ 8
by the "seed" of	God	that the Spirit of	8, 422/ 16
that the Spirit of	God	dwelleth in the Christian	8, 422/ 16
which the Spirit of	God	dwelleth with the faithful	8, 422/ 24
him quickly thence. Yet	God	, when man hath put	8, 423/ 5
the man die ere	God	come in again, God	8, 423/ 7
God come in again,	God	shall of justice for	8, 423/ 7
when he hath expelled	God	out of his heart	8, 423/ 14
of the pyx) that	God	shall justly, for the	8, 423/ 20
have the seed of	God	dwelling in him cannot	8, 424/ 7
hath the seed of	God	dwelling in him. For	8, 424/ 34
and most repugnant unto	God	, and that in his	8, 425/ 9
error to believe that	God	hath ordained any punishment	8, 425/ 30
against the justice of	God	-- I refer it	8, 426/ 5
that is born of	God	doth not sin, for	8, 427/ 17
he is born of	God	. In the understanding of	8, 427/ 18
to be "born of	God	" is in the Scripture	8, 427/ 21
be the child of	God	. . . and to be "born	8, 427/ 22
to be "born" of	God	, or to be the	8, 427/ 25
be the "children" of	God	, is not meant to	8, 427/ 25
be the children of	God	, say I. And when	8, 428/ 11
be the children of	God	, and be become the	8, 428/ 12
they be born of	God	again by grace through	8, 428/ 13
become the children of	God	again. And in whichsoever	8, 428/ 14
either the child of	God	in his church of	8, 428/ 17
hath the seed of	God	, the Spirit of God	8, 428/ 24
God, the Spirit of	God	, in him. And because	8, 428/ 24
hath the Spirit of	God	in him . . . therefore, he	8, 428/ 25
of Ephesus . . . whom whereas	God	praised for many great	8, 429/ 16
before the face of	God	. . . may yet by declining	8, 429/ 28
low at last that	God	shall reject him and	8, 429/ 30
this might not be . . .	God	would not tell him	8, 429/ 32

only born again of	God	by faith, and that	8, 430/ 27
the good word of	God	and the powers of	8, 431/ 8
again the Son of	God	, and have him in	8, 431/ 11
of the "word of	God	" . . . Saint Paul here speaketh	8, 431/ 14
the "good word of	God	." And whereas Tyndale speaketh	8, 431/ 15
the "good word of	God	," and of the "powers	8, 431/ 20
will, saith the Lord	God	, that the wicked man	8, 432/ 10
destroyed at once. For	God	here, by the mouth	8, 432/ 18
by the word of	God	, in this one holy	8, 432/ 29
they be spoken by	God	himself . . . but that his	8, 432/ 37
may be sure that	God	offereth grace and will	8, 433/ 37
that while born of	God	, and be God's children	8, 434/ 19
they the seed of	God	and be born of	8, 434/ 21
And the Son of	God	," saith Saint John, "came	8, 434/ 29
that is born of	God	" (that is to say	8, 434/ 31
because the seed of	God	abideth in him; and	8, 434/ 32
he is born of	God	and is God's child	8, 434/ 34
to be born of	God	and to be God's	8, 434/ 35
be the children of	God	and the children of	8, 434/ 38
be the children of	God	and who the children	8, 434/ 39
not the child of	God	; nor he that loveth	8, 434/ 40
that the child of	God	cannot sin, because he	8, 435/ 4
hath the "seed of	God	" abiding in him: here	8, 435/ 5
called the "seed of	God	," whether he meant thereby	8, 435/ 8
or the Spirit of	God	. Of which three the	8, 435/ 9
is the child of	God	: yet whensoever he falleth	8, 435/ 14
nor the seed of	God	abiding in him: yet	8, 435/ 22
thereby is born of	God	, and thereby hath the	8, 435/ 24
hath the seed of	God	in him, may sin	8, 435/ 24
lose the seed of	God	. For he cannot lose	8, 435/ 25
And the seed of	God	once being in him	8, 435/ 26
that is born of	God	' cannot sin, because	8, 435/ 32
hath the seed of	God	abiding in him.'	8, 435/ 33
man once born of	God	, to prove that he	8, 436/ 1
from the love of	God	into malice . . . he should	8, 436/ 3
because the seed of	God	is in that angel	8, 436/ 5
doth the seed of	God	once entered with the	8, 436/ 7
whoso is born of	God	' cannot sin,'	8, 436/ 13
he is born of	God	, ' and ' because	8, 436/ 13
hath the seed of	God	abiding in him.'	8, 436/ 14
which is born of	God	, ' his generation' --	8, 436/ 15
his being born of	God	by the seed of	8, 436/ 16
by the seed of	God	, whereby he is begotten	8, 436/ 17
begotten and born of	God	-- ' doth preserve	8, 436/ 18
that stood still with	God	in the devils' fall	8, 436/ 28
nor do anything whereof	God	will command them the	8, 436/ 30
by the word of	God	taught unto his church	8, 436/ 32
men and children of	God	may fall into deadly	8, 437/ 4
made the children of	God	again. Many texts also	8, 437/ 7
many virtuous children of	God	that have fallen from	8, 437/ 15

from the child of	God	and from a holy	8, 437/ 17
into the traitor of	God	and child of the	8, 437/ 18
the good children of	God	once, at such time	8, 437/ 23
and promise made to	God	, and running out in	8, 437/ 26
expelled the seed of	God	out of their hearts	8, 437/ 31
and pray, both, that	God	may amend them all	8, 438/ 1
lie there now blaspheming	God	, and are his unchangeable	8, 438/ 6
because the seed of	God	is once in him	8, 438/ 12
because the seed of	God	was once within them	8, 438/ 18
that the child of	God	"cannot" sin, meaning not	8, 438/ 24
that is born of	God	sinneth not, for he	8, 439/ 9
hath the seed of	God	in him; and therefore	8, 439/ 10
he is born of	God	" -- he meant, I	8, 439/ 11
hath the seed of	God	in him; for he	8, 439/ 16
hath the seed of	God	in him once." To	8, 439/ 18
once the "seed of	God	" in him, but well	8, 439/ 30
keepeth that "seed of	God	" (whether Saint John took	8, 439/ 32
or the Spirit of	God	) and cleaveth thereunto, so	8, 439/ 34
is once born of	God	neither shall sin after	8, 440/ 1
because the seed of	God	is in him able	8, 440/ 2
while the seed of	God	is in the man	8, 440/ 13
because the seed of	God	being in him doth	8, 440/ 13
hath the seed of	God	in him, and therefore	8, 440/ 19
expel the seed of	God	, and reject his grace	8, 440/ 21
have the seed of	God	in him cannot sin	8, 440/ 26
have the seed of	God	in him cannot sin	8, 440/ 32
that the seed of	God	once had in a	8, 441/ 5
hope, no love of	God	and their neighbor, could	8, 441/ 19
is the Son of	God	dwelleth in him and	8, 441/ 21
who be children of	God	, and who children of	8, 441/ 25
righteous is not of	God	." And saith also, "Little	8, 441/ 26
that the children of	God	and the children of	8, 441/ 32
be the children of	God	still, and never become	8, 441/ 39
deeds the children of	God	and the children of	8, 442/ 7
deed-doing, the children of	God	or the devil. And	8, 442/ 12
faith" the Spirit of	God	in such a special	8, 442/ 14
God's commandments, in him	God	dwelleth. And by that	8, 442/ 19
against the commandment of	God	, which hath in Holy	8, 442/ 26
the sure children of	God	, that, because of the	8, 442/ 35
faith is born of	God	, and thereby hath the	8, 443/ 7
hath the seed of	God	in him, which preserveth	8, 443/ 8
is born again of	God	and hath his Spirit	8, 443/ 30
toward the law of	God	, on our repentance and	8, 444/ 34
off the yoke of	God	from our necks, neither	8, 445/ 6
toward the law of	God	, and on our repentance	8, 445/ 25
and is forgiven of	God	through the promises of	8, 445/ 37
to the law of	God	, and unto our repentance	8, 446/ 8
toward the law of	God	" that even still in	8, 447/ 1
they the law of	God	still with their heart	8, 447/ 3
off the yoke of	God	from our necks, neither	8, 447/ 6

they be born of	God	by the right faith	8, 447/ 13
Christ, the Son of	God	and our Redeemer), and	8, 447/ 15
in their hearts by	God	. . . which he calleth hereafter	8, 447/ 18
themselves to believe in	God	, and put their whole	8, 447/ 20
trust of salvation in	God	by the Passion of	8, 447/ 21
and be sure that	God	loveth them, and that	8, 447/ 22
faith be born of	God	, and that therefore they	8, 447/ 25
have the Spirit of	God	in them, by reason	8, 447/ 25
toward the law of	God	. And when they have	8, 447/ 34
off the yoke of	God	off their necks . . . nor	8, 447/ 35
they clean assoiled of	God	, both from sin and	8, 447/ 39
not so born of	God	by such a feeling	8, 448/ 6
received the seed of	God	in him as they	8, 448/ 7
in them because that	God	doth afterward, upon their	8, 449/ 4
sinneth deadly. For else	God	did not pardon him	8, 449/ 11
and by and by	God	forgiveth us the death	8, 449/ 18
they be born of	God	, and that they have	8, 449/ 35
unthrifths. But as for	God	, though he have made	8, 450/ 9
be the cause that	God	shall clearly withdraw it	8, 450/ 22
the contrary stirring of	God	and his good angel	8, 451/ 35
through the grace of	God	working with them --	8, 452/ 2
Which willful falling from	God	and his grace, unto	8, 452/ 19
such horrible deeds. For	God	hath promised, as in	8, 452/ 33
never so suffer them. "	God	is faithful," saith Saint	8, 452/ 34
thrice to cry to	God	to take it away	8, 453/ 6
again alone. And if	God	lift them up, as	8, 454/ 31
not that after that	God	hath gotten him up	8, 455/ 3
off the yoke of	God	from their necks." These	8, 455/ 10
off the yoke of	God	from their necks --	8, 455/ 13
to the love of	God	, and that they had	8, 455/ 16
those horrible deeds which	God	hath upon pain of	8, 455/ 19
if they would, since	God	never useth to deny	8, 455/ 22
off the yoke of	God	for the while . . . as	8, 455/ 28
that he hath offended	God	, which grieveth him for	8, 456/ 9
done against his will . . .	God	was not angry with	8, 456/ 14
to the law of	God	" breaketh out of their	8, 456/ 31
were the members of	God	, and make them, as	8, 456/ 32
fathers born again of	God	and the Spirit, they	8, 457/ 4
go, they say to	God	and themselves, "Iwis, though	8, 457/ 8
toward the law of	God	. . . and in all the	8, 458/ 19
of their bond toward	God	. . . but both abide bound	8, 458/ 20
abide bound still unto	God	and yet run loose	8, 458/ 21
full, undoubted hope in	God	, and charity therewith also	8, 459/ 10
believe the promise of	God	in Christ that through	8, 462/ 31
Ghost be one equal	God	with the Father, by	8, 462/ 33
and - one -	God	he shall be saved	8, 462/ 33
that Christ is one	God	equal with the Father	8, 462/ 34
is a thing by	God	told unto us. And	8, 462/ 36
but the ordinance of	God	, that it pleaseth him	8, 463/ 6
all other things that	God	telleth us, as well	8, 463/ 20

open Scripture, by which	God	hath told us, by	8, 463/ 24
more liberty of believing	God	in his other words	8, 463/ 28
mad to think that	God	will in all his	8, 463/ 30
that there were no	God	at all -- with	8, 464/ 6
believing there were any	God	, as his that believing	8, 464/ 8
believing there were a	God	, erred yet in that	8, 464/ 8
only the promises of	God	made unto mankind; for	8, 464/ 11
peril not to believe	God	in his tale when	8, 464/ 35
like a stark heretic,	God	wot!), and saith it	8, 466/ 18
virtuous men; and else	God	forbid. And this point	8, 468/ 10
man at last from	God	unto himself, though he	8, 469/ 17
the praise also that	God	gave him himself --	8, 469/ 20
from the devil to	God	because he cannot bring	8, 469/ 22
turn him again to	God	, but leave him still	8, 469/ 29
was a reprobate of	God	, that finally should be	8, 470/ 18
the mighty majesty of	God	. . . so be they, both	8, 471/ 17
by the gift of	God	in the sacrament it	8, 474/ 30
but if that either	God	bid him believe him	8, 475/ 32
to be appointed by	God	to teach him . . . by	8, 475/ 34
contrary. In which perplexity	God	will either never bring	8, 476/ 1
miracles, and which church	God	biddeth him believe, and	8, 476/ 7
by special revelation of	God	, privately showed unto himself	8, 476/ 13
the fewer part. For	God	shall, for the knowledge	8, 478/ 10
which, as help me	God	, I very greatly fear	8, 478/ 19
but resist their doctrine . . .	God	, which hath commanded him	8, 479/ 19
be written, but that	God	could both have taught	8, 480/ 32
salvation. For everything that	God	will have believed pertaineth	8, 480/ 38
belief is disobedience to	God	, that so taught it	8, 481/ 2
by the Spirit of	God	, without any variance (as	8, 481/ 26
his own country. But	God	gave the victory to	8, 483/ 1
shortly to mischief, if	God	sit where he sat	8, 483/ 20
the sure doctrine of	God	. Whereof the certainty of	8, 483/ 31
the devil. I pray	God	amend them and set	8, 484/ 25
of adversity, into which	God	bringeth us to nurture	8, 485/ 7
do good, but of	God	only. And in all	8, 485/ 16
unto the law of	God	. . . but they be weak	8, 485/ 18
assailed, and condemned, by	God	and all his prophets	8, 486/ 6
do good, but of	God	only -- if Tyndale	8, 486/ 18
all goodness cometh of	God	, and that man hath	8, 486/ 19
to do good if	God	would withdraw his grace	8, 486/ 21
too, and working with	God	in the keeping of	8, 486/ 26
reckless sloth, and let	God	work alone -- then	8, 486/ 29
unto the law of	God	, " but that "they be	8, 486/ 33
hope and trust in	God	, as he juggleth continually	8, 487/ 9
to the law of	God	" is not lost by	8, 487/ 34
an elect foreseen to	God	from the beginning. And	8, 488/ 14
finally reprobates, foreknown unto	God	, before the world was	8, 488/ 19
because the "seed of	God	, " that is to wit	8, 490/ 4
to mocking of Almighty	God	as Tyndale doth in	8, 492/ 8
to the law of	God	. . . but though they lie	8, 492/ 29

and his trust in	God	also. And therefore, though	8, 492/ 31
brother, and mocketh Almighty	God	, and such other horrible	8, 493/ 28
to the law of	God	alike changeable through the	8, 494/ 34
life that is before	God	and all good men	8, 495/ 8
it with God's elects.	God	chooseth them first, and	8, 496/ 13
first, and they not	God	, as thou readest, John	8, 496/ 14
elects that are of	God	, before the beginning of	8, 497/ 32
saith that after that	God	hath chosen them (and	8, 499/ 1
here militant in earth), "	God	," he saith, "sendeth forth	8, 499/ 6
reprobates. For all this	God	doth to them too	8, 499/ 14
be, final reprobates. For	God	of his goodness willing	8, 499/ 16
as a Lord and	God	indifferent, without acception of	8, 499/ 20
farther, and saith that	God	"maketh his elects see	8, 499/ 22
in these words that "	God	maketh his elects see	8, 499/ 28
preaching the predestination of	God	, with destruction of the	8, 499/ 31
he meaneth here that	God	always maketh the elects	8, 499/ 33
own anything working with	God	toward the sight thereof	8, 499/ 35
their own, only because	God	list not to make	8, 500/ 2
very, true Scripture of	God	, and which were scriptures	8, 500/ 9
and the Spirit of	God	, with man's own towardness	8, 500/ 13
gracious aid and help,	God	then worketh with us	8, 500/ 20
is the gift of	God	, and not of us	8, 500/ 32
he hath said that "	God	maketh his elects see	8, 501/ 8
of our love toward	God	as he giveth God	8, 501/ 31
God as he giveth	God	in the work of	8, 501/ 31
would, with grace which	God	of his goodness offereth	8, 502/ 35
somewhat do therein with	God	-- our Lord would	8, 503/ 3
Scripture. But, now, against	God	and his holy scriptures	8, 503/ 6
is the gift of	God	. Is not here a	8, 503/ 10
is a gift of	God	? But what letteth that	8, 503/ 11
receive the gift of	God	by God's goodness freely	8, 503/ 13
forgo the gift of	God	? Is it anything against	8, 503/ 14
not the gift of	God	-- hope, charity, continence	8, 503/ 24
labor and work with	God	in the getting of	8, 503/ 34
be all gifts of	God	, a man must therefore	8, 504/ 1
nothing toward it, till	God	come and give him	8, 504/ 2
and toward worketh with	God	and doth somewhat . . . not	8, 504/ 11
can do nothing till	God	prevent us with his	8, 504/ 16
any good do without	God	. But we say that	8, 504/ 20
make themselves sure that	God	hath prevented them with	8, 504/ 23
since their endeavor toward	God	is good -- therefore	8, 504/ 25
walk on still with	God	, he will walk on	8, 504/ 26
belief of one almighty	God	, yet for aught that	8, 504/ 36
them to pray unto	God	, and to call aid	8, 505/ 6
lacking nor being slothful,	God	would not fail to	8, 505/ 23
and be before them),	God	would lead them and	8, 505/ 24
is the gift of	God	unto the merit and	8, 506/ 2
the whole glory to	God	. . . should, I say, by	8, 506/ 11
is the gift of	God	-- I doubt not	8, 506/ 21
of the gift of	God	little wit and less	8, 506/ 24

I say that albeit	God	is able in such	8, 507/ 21
nor rewardable. Now doth	God	with his Christian folks	8, 507/ 30
believing. And therefore, since	God	will for that cause	8, 507/ 35
respect and regard that	God	hath to our obedience	8, 508/ 1
therefore I say that	God	doth not ordinarily give	8, 508/ 11
agree it . . . but by	God	provided so sufficiently to	8, 508/ 27
against the word of	God	. . . either saying that his	8, 508/ 32
doubtful opinion brought by	God	working with man's will	8, 509/ 6
the faith given by	God	into the soul --	8, 509/ 10
To show also that	God	giveth not ordinarily the	8, 509/ 25
thought the contrary. But	God	had determined to bring	8, 509/ 38
since the goodness of	God	provideth that his grace	8, 510/ 3
saith that we "choose"	God	, and "submit ourselves to	8, 510/ 35
For he saith that	God	maketh them to see	8, 511/ 3
sight thereof . . . they "love"	God	, and "choose" him, and	8, 511/ 5
man loveth and chooseth	God	putteth a plain necessity	8, 511/ 21
seeth the mercy of	God	by faith . . . which, as	8, 511/ 22
seeth the mercy of	God	, then he loveth and	8, 511/ 31
he loveth and chooseth	God	, and submitteth himself to	8, 511/ 31
believe the mercy of	God	do not yet love	8, 511/ 36
do not yet love	God	in such wise as	8, 511/ 36
that neither love of	God	nor desire of heaven	8, 512/ 9
-- where I purpose,	God	willing, to touch this	8, 512/ 17
back again, and then	God	forgive him and I	8, 513/ 6
a traitor both to	God	and man. And yet	8, 513/ 35
for the gospel of	God	, and no law to	8, 514/ 12
very, pure Scripture of	God	they tread upon with	8, 515/ 20
resist the righteousness of	God	in Christ. More These	8, 515/ 31
resist the righteousness of	God	in Christ," because they	8, 516/ 11
true mercy itself that	God	of his goodness ordinarily	8, 516/ 16
heat of their appetites,"	God	worketh with them toward	8, 517/ 22
finally, at his death,	God	of his goodness opened	8, 517/ 31
that the mercy of	God	ever waiteth upon them	8, 518/ 6
through the mercy of	God	that ever waiteth upon	8, 518/ 18
the eternal election of	God	unto glory and his	8, 518/ 33
that the mercy of	God	(which only thing, he	8, 519/ 13
saith truth. For if	God	had not foreseen that	8, 519/ 23
amend, as soon as	God	of his mercy calleth	8, 519/ 28
as in the beginning	God	of his great mercy	8, 519/ 38
Holy Scripture by which	God	called upon the people	8, 520/ 9
that the mercy of	God	wait upon the only	8, 520/ 16
by the mercy of	God	"always waiting" upon them	8, 520/ 26
seemeth to say that	God	not awaketh him out	8, 520/ 33
in this wise . . . Tyndale	God	now and then withdraweth	8, 522/ 10
do good but of	God	only . . . lest they should	8, 522/ 12
concerning the order of	God	used toward the elects	8, 522/ 16
because at some time	God	withdraweth his hand from	8, 522/ 25
untrue. For doth not	God	, as he of his	8, 522/ 27
of elects -- that	God	sometimes withdraweth his hand	8, 523/ 6
Now, the cause why	God	withdraweth his hand and	8, 523/ 9

by taking themselves for	God	Almighty's minions, though they	8, 523/ 15
therefore, as I say,	God	withdraweth his hand to	8, 523/ 25
so dear darlings to	God	, of whom all good	8, 523/ 29
For this, I say,	God	doth it -- and	8, 523/ 31
Lo, Saint Paul, though	God	withdrew not his hand	8, 523/ 34
a likely manner: that	God	would, as Tyndale putteth	8, 524/ 4
came of himself without	God	; for no good man	8, 524/ 7
good elect from whom	God	so should withdraw his	8, 524/ 11
likely to reckon that	God	withdrew his hand for	8, 524/ 15
was so holy that	God	was afeard lest he	8, 524/ 17
by the reason that	God	withdrew his hand from	8, 524/ 21
thereof), but rather that	God	withdrew the hand of	8, 524/ 24
their willful idolatry against	God	were given by God	8, 524/ 31
God were given by	God	into the sin against	8, 524/ 32
froward will, before that	God	withdrew his hand from	8, 524/ 34
cause to doubt but	God	had always given him	8, 524/ 37
were not likely that	God	would do it for	8, 525/ 11
mind and imagine that	God	did it therefor. For	8, 525/ 13
his will. For as	God	preventeth us in giving	8, 525/ 18
in leaving. For since	God	seeth that we can	8, 525/ 20
will . . . we withdraw before	God	withdraw. For as God	8, 525/ 29
God withdraw. For as	God	saith in the Scripture	8, 525/ 29
down and fall. But	God	sometimes seeth causes why	8, 525/ 34
hot in virtue. But	God	, as he there saith	8, 526/ 7
saith the Spirit of	God	there unto him, "I	8, 526/ 11
such a person as	God	feeeth him faint and	8, 526/ 15
to go forward . . . so	God	againward useth himself toward	8, 526/ 16
the more faint, and	God	followeth him and doth	8, 526/ 19
And all this doth	God	for the best, using	8, 526/ 22
the good nature of	God	neither will nor can	8, 527/ 10
man doth cometh of	God	, of whose goodness cometh	8, 527/ 21
whereas the angel of	God	said unto Centurio, "Thy	8, 527/ 27
up in remembrance before	God	." And our Savior himself	8, 527/ 28
last, came only of	God	himself. And Saint Paul	8, 527/ 34
make it seem that	God	withdraweth his hand from	8, 528/ 9
another time. And whereas	God	doth for this point	8, 528/ 18
foundation, and saith . . . Tyndale	God	laid so sore a	8, 528/ 25
the right way of	God	in vain. For the	8, 528/ 28
the worse was. Yet	God	left him not there	8, 528/ 30
be full ripe, that	God	may reap it in	8, 528/ 33
it in due season.	God	also suffered occasions stronger	8, 528/ 34
in the cradle? Howbeit,	God	withheld him and kept	8, 529/ 2
unto the laws of	God	, no more than a	8, 529/ 9
faith or love unto	God	than a sick man	8, 529/ 14
his pleasure, and that	God	will give him leave	8, 529/ 27
venial . . . and such as	God	can do no less	8, 529/ 37
strength . . . which great occasions	God	suffered to fall upon	8, 530/ 13
for a foundation . . . that	God	at such times first	8, 531/ 5
and saith unto us, "	God	is faithful, which suffereth	8, 531/ 34
is clearly determined that	God	suffereth no such temptation	8, 532/ 2

put his finger in	God	Almighty's side. But Tyndale	8, 532/ 32
by faith born of	God	, and therefore doth never	8, 533/ 14
to the law of	God	. And therefore he saith	8, 533/ 16
unto the laws of	God	, no more than a	8, 533/ 20
lost neither faith to	God	nor love to his	8, 534/ 13
very sleep indeed! For	God	hath naturally provided sleep	8, 534/ 17
but be things of	God	forbidden and of their	8, 534/ 21
unto the law of	God	. . . very fain would I	8, 535/ 4
against the law of	God	. Proof layeth he none	8, 536/ 1
of the law of	God	. . . but was all this	8, 536/ 21
he was born of	God	, he could not consent	8, 536/ 27
faith or love unto	God	than a sick man	8, 538/ 1
best men or not,	God	wot I cannot tell	8, 538/ 3
of their feeling. Would	God	we were both of	8, 538/ 5
elect . . . for which cause	God	kept him, through the	8, 538/ 13
it is expounded in	God	Almighty's vocabulary -- then	8, 538/ 27
deadly deeds so displeased	God	(as it is written	8, 538/ 33
by the commandment of	God	, after that he had	8, 538/ 36
the person of Almighty	God	, in this manner wise	8, 539/ 3
toward the law of	God	. . . God here saith that	8, 539/ 21
the law of God . . .	God	here saith that David	8, 539/ 21
to the law of	God	, in the while in	8, 539/ 23
both the law of	God	and God himself also	8, 539/ 24
law of God and	God	himself also? Or how	8, 539/ 24
to the sin, when	God	himself, that best knew	8, 539/ 25
and his humble confession,	God	, as he forgave the	8, 539/ 28
by the bidding of	God	, "The plague shall abide	8, 539/ 32
toward the love of	God	, and therefore sinned not	8, 540/ 22
telling us this . . . very	God	himself telleth us the	8, 540/ 24
both God's law and	God	himself therewith. And now	8, 540/ 26
break the commandment of	God	in that they do	8, 543/ 5
if they trust in	God	and call help of	8, 543/ 7
mouth of Saint Paul: "	God	is faithful, which suffereth	8, 543/ 9
the great mercy of	God	therewith . . . and therefore they	8, 544/ 6
of the faith which	God	bindeth us to believe	8, 546/ 14
with asking help of	God	for the furtherance of	8, 546/ 18
thus doing his part,	God	would, I say, not	8, 546/ 19
toward the law of	God	." And yet perceiving that	8, 546/ 34
by the words of	God	spoken by the mouth	8, 547/ 6
shall be prevented of	God	, and helped before, ere	8, 547/ 31
that the seed of	God	preventeth always and keepeth	8, 548/ 2
said, "I have offended	God	in betraying the righteous	8, 548/ 18
the great mercy of	God	-- and also that	8, 548/ 25
a "chosen vessel" before	God	before the world was	8, 549/ 15
is, in effect, that	God	keepeth them ever from	8, 549/ 29
as I trust in	God	Collins is, at this	8, 554/ 29
before the angels of	God	"; and "He that will	8, 556/ 17
believe right and love	God	also, so far forth	8, 556/ 21
than once to forsake	God	again. Now ask I	8, 557/ 13
at any time from	God	. . . but were only "amazed	8, 558/ 19

signifieth a turning to	God	(and therein doth ever	8, 558/ 22
a turning away from	God	before), and hath put	8, 558/ 23
to vice, turned to	God	, and turned to the	8, 558/ 29
taken for turning unto	God	. And especially the word	8, 558/ 31
unto himself, but unto	God	. For in turning to	8, 558/ 35
he may turn from	God	unto the devil . . . as	8, 558/ 36
converted," that is, "to	God	turned again," proved clearly	8, 559/ 30
Peter was once from	God	averted and sinfully turned	8, 559/ 31
elects "in whose hearts	God	hath written his law	8, 560/ 35
elects "in whose hearts	God	hath written his law	8, 562/ 6
wot the word of	God	, both written and unwritten	8, 562/ 23
by the Spirit of	God	in the heart . . . now	8, 562/ 26
rather the word of	God	unwritten than his word	8, 562/ 28
abhorreth every word that	God	would either speak or	8, 562/ 30
in the mercy of	God	. . . feeling in their hearts	8, 563/ 25
in their hearts that	God	for Christ's sake loveth	8, 563/ 26
hear and obey. For	God	hath commanded us to	8, 563/ 37
in the promises of	God	. . . and as for all	8, 564/ 24
be no promises of	God	. And therefore is Tyndale	8, 564/ 29
is no promise of	God	, but a promise of	8, 564/ 31
of their choosing, that	God	doth first choose them	8, 565/ 20
And then they "choose"	God	again and "submit" themselves	8, 565/ 23
see the things that	God	maketh him see, and	8, 565/ 26
that the mercy of	God	always waiteth upon the	8, 565/ 28
forsaking, or forswearing of	God	. . . that ever was any	8, 566/ 4
the whole sum: that	God	chooseth a certain whom	8, 566/ 18
and faithful heretics to	God	! And these be, as	8, 567/ 11
elects "in whose hearts	God	hath written his law	8, 567/ 24
in the mercy of	God	. . . feeling in their hearts	8, 567/ 28
in their hearts that	God	for Christ's sake loveth	8, 567/ 29
the merciful truth of	God	the Father, which cannot	8, 567/ 34
to believe, and love	God	and his neighbors as	8, 568/ 13
and his neighbors as	God	biddeth him to do	8, 568/ 13
shall never after love	God	nor his neighbor. Whereunto	8, 568/ 25
be saved; and since	God	saith he shall never	8, 568/ 28
two things. One, that	God	in all his threats	8, 568/ 31
except he repent." As	God	himself plainly expounded all	8, 568/ 36
in life." Then, since	God	at the leastwise may	8, 569/ 7
of the favor of	God	, not even in the	8, 570/ 13
in whose holy hearts	God	had himself so written	8, 571/ 29
spiritual folk should please	God	with waxing fleshly, and	8, 571/ 31
faithless wretches, and therefore	God	Almighty's own minions still	8, 572/ 24
nor the church of	God'	" -- that is, nor	8, 369/ 32
than to believe that	God's	word is not to	8, 4/ 11
so far gone against	God's	truth, and thereby aggrieved	8, 9/ 26
even to death, by	God's	grace, who I pray	8, 18/ 33
it may be, by	God's	grace, that though the	8, 19/ 23
believed them to be	God's	friends, and that their	8, 20/ 20
I firmly trust that	God's	grace to that effect	8, 24/ 32
Friday or coming to	God's	Service on Whitsun Sunday	8, 32/ 17

heaven to command in	God's	name the contrary . . . every	8, 32/ 23
I doubt not by	God's	grace but if they	8, 38/ 22
it so may to	God's	honor and the profit	8, 38/ 36
judge true repentance toward	God's	law, a fast faith	8, 40/ 6
for the redemption of	God's	elect. Amen. More Tyndale	8, 40/ 10
all good men and	God's	elects have always believed	8, 45/ 11
the the cause of	God's	commandments . . . natural man that	8, 45/ 36
ensearch the cause of	God's	commandments . . . yet may the	8, 48/ 26
busy: that is, in	God's	final elects and predestinates	8, 49/ 2
consider the causes of	God's	commandment, so it be	8, 49/ 12
search the cause of	God's	commandments with themselves as	8, 49/ 15
that the respect of	God's	benefits is a cause	8, 51/ 8
needs grant that for	God's	benefits it is lawful	8, 51/ 24
for the respect of	God's	commandment . . . and for this	8, 52/ 23
any man worketh with	God's	help and grace is	8, 53/ 5
works cometh only of	God's	own liberal goodness, in	8, 53/ 12
them, with respect unto	God's	benefits received and also	8, 54/ 5
or chief cause of	God's	commandment. In which kind	8, 55/ 2
limit the cause of	God's	commandment . . . as he may	8, 55/ 7
rulers, and thereby disobeyed	God's	commandment, and brought thereby	8, 55/ 28
it hard, except that	God's	commandment give us that	8, 56/ 6
search the bottom of	God's	commandments and fulfill them	8, 57/ 26
for the provocation of	God's	mercy, humble ourselves before	8, 64/ 15
grace and increase of	God's	favor; which thing is	8, 65/ 12
body to pain for	God's	sake . . . and yet thinketh	8, 72/ 1
which delight of following	God's	pleasure therein, Tyndale, in	8, 72/ 15
spiritual search do keep	God's	commandment straitly, bring in	8, 72/ 21
day -- was by	God's	own judgment stoned unto	8, 74/ 33
spiritual grace therewith, through	God's	holy ordinance, by the	8, 82/ 18
take his wife as	God's	gift, and the woman	8, 84/ 35
Whereas Tyndale will that	God's	blessing was no better	8, 85/ 29
only for respect of	God's	commandment, had been toward	8, 85/ 32
own head, not of	God's	Spirit. Then, when the	8, 86/ 15
he is disobedient unto	God's	testament and setteth up	8, 89/ 18
sin, think once on	God's	promise and then do	8, 90/ 2
every night . . . thinketh on	God's	promise first, and then	8, 91/ 3
again upon trust of	God's	testament . . . and then he	8, 91/ 4
and do only preach	God's	promises . . . and therefore for	8, 94/ 24
else but to preach	God's	promises. And for this	8, 94/ 25
no grace but by	God's	work beside: so, though	8, 95/ 8
the word that is	God's	Son. The words of	8, 96/ 30
that it hath by	God's	promise his own special	8, 98/ 22
over them, should of	God's	especial influence have some	8, 99/ 11
soul by influence of	God's	gift over that other	8, 100/ 10
which hang all upon	God's	will and pleasure and	8, 101/ 18
and agree that by	God's	ordinance the water may	8, 101/ 26
the water may be	God's	instrument in purging and	8, 101/ 27
then so may by	God's	ordinance the water help	8, 102/ 4
no power except only	God's	, could these bodies --	8, 103/ 25
promise be kept. But	God's	high providence so foreseeeth	8, 105/ 26

of the gift . . . and	God's	goodness is the cause	8, 106/ 2
striveth and fighteth against	God's	promises, and utterly goeth	8, 106/ 29
Mass, we be all	God's	good sons, and kill	8, 112/ 22
soul, and that by	God's	ordinance? And therefore is	8, 114/ 29
to believe well in	God's	promise, and so go	8, 122/ 6
have a mind for	God's	sake to go fight	8, 123/ 3
he that is for	God's	sake content in the	8, 123/ 5
-- to seek for	God's	word; and so forth	8, 125/ 18
as for hearing of	God's	word, in many places	8, 125/ 29
prayer and invocation of	God's	grace upon the party	8, 127/ 26
the very bottom of	God's	secrets, that is to	8, 129/ 21
search the bottom of	God's	secrets, we search the	8, 130/ 5
search the causes of	God's	commandment, we understand the	8, 130/ 5
mad to talk with!	God's	mercy is so great	8, 148/ 8
need to preach of	God's	justice, and put the	8, 148/ 10
he may work with	God's	grace in the keeping	8, 148/ 23
toward the keeping of	God's	precept hath no free	8, 148/ 26
therein they lay but	God's	word; for they lay	8, 149/ 20
the better understanding of	God's	word written, and for	8, 149/ 21
the better knowledge of	God's	word unwritten. For we	8, 149/ 22
preach much more of	God's	word than was written	8, 150/ 23
that they preached only	God's	word written -- I	8, 150/ 25
besides the Scripture preached	God's	word unwritten as long	8, 150/ 30
they have not preached	God's	word well -- I	8, 151/ 13
in which they preached	God's	word well, and the	8, 151/ 14
that ever were called "	God's	word" but if they	8, 151/ 16
there was none of	God's	words left unwritten . . . and	8, 151/ 31
truth; but that of	God's	words they wrote not	8, 151/ 37
not, by reason of	God's	Spirit by Christ's own	8, 154/ 6
since that time, all	God's	words, promises, and sacraments	8, 154/ 15
belie them. For since	God's	Spirit hath taught them	8, 159/ 5
they come together to	God's	Service . . . the whole company	8, 159/ 10
said and sung on	God's	behalf -- I will	8, 160/ 18
should utterly dispraise in	God's	Service . . . which was a	8, 162/ 4
good men honor for	God's	sake. For Saint Paul	8, 172/ 29
by the breaking of	God's	law with their evil	8, 173/ 26
at naught, which without	God's	dishonor we cannot do	8, 174/ 2
to inform them in	God's	word, and no laypersons	8, 185/ 22
another effectual goodness by	God's	ordinance, whereby it is	8, 194/ 32
sin, and infusion of	God's	grace, and of enabling	8, 194/ 34
virtues be caused by	God's	ordinance, through his holy	8, 195/ 6
said wrong. For by	God's	grace, never will I	8, 197/ 6
whereof -- albeit that	God's	favor is never but	8, 203/ 7
the true knowledge of	God's	gifts and graces. But	8, 204/ 17
deserveth of God by	God's	goodness increase of grace	8, 205/ 3
with holy works of	God's	enjoining, and . . . to take	8, 208/ 27
to be done to	God's	honor; unto all which	8, 209/ 1
pain enjoined but by	God's	own mouth . . . nor suffer	8, 209/ 5
done for them through	God's	goodness relieved. And this	8, 210/ 1
and full restitution to	God's	favor -- yet there	8, 210/ 8

since it is not	God's	ordinary pleasure that his	8, 210/ 12
after the restitution to	God's	favor, and the eternality	8, 210/ 30
the special privilege of	God's	absolute mercy. For by	8, 213/ 20
he falleth out of	God's	favor and the state	8, 215/ 31
he prepareth himself unto	God's	commandments. I dare say	8, 217/ 31
peradventure prepare him to	God's	commandments if neither the	8, 217/ 34
most traitorous despiser of	God's	commandments that can be	8, 218/ 13
die, that hangeth in	God's	hands; and martyrs have	8, 221/ 17
which will not believe	God's	word but if he	8, 225/ 9
believe it written . . . since	God's	word taketh its authority	8, 225/ 10
all their truth of	God's	word, in that they	8, 226/ 36
which the light of	God's	own glorious Son, that	8, 227/ 20
thus thou seest that	God's	truth dependeth not of	8, 228/ 14
in his heart that	God's	word was true . . . and	8, 228/ 27
true-believing man, that believeth	God's	word, is a good	8, 240/ 16
he would instead of	God's	church bring men into	8, 240/ 33
for the witness of	God's	word: ye shall understand	8, 241/ 7
toward the belief of	God's	word; and besides the	8, 241/ 18
have it seem that	God's	word alone always cleanseth	8, 242/ 7
where Tyndale saith that	God's	word is true, and	8, 242/ 14
he saith further that	God's	truth dependeth not of	8, 242/ 16
God dependeth not upon	God's	own word, neither . . . but	8, 242/ 19
Tyndale saith -- that	God's	truth is not true	8, 242/ 22
this true also: that	God's	truth is not true	8, 242/ 23
doth the truth of	God's	deed not depend upon	8, 242/ 37
then, the truth of	God's	words: I say that	8, 243/ 13
us the truth of	God's	deed. For when God	8, 243/ 15
have been taken for	God's	messengers -- and that	8, 244/ 2
the plenteous working of	God's	wonders by himself wrought	8, 244/ 23
to be done in	God's	church by the power	8, 244/ 29
themselves true preachers and	God's	true messengers . . . and that	8, 246/ 32
ever with them, by	God's	promise, and leading them	8, 248/ 15
miracles that they be	God's	true messengers; for else	8, 249/ 20
Scripture I know for	God's	word, but them I	8, 249/ 23
I know not for	God's	messengers, because they will	8, 249/ 24
be acknown of all	God's	words; for they will	8, 249/ 25
between us not upon	God's	word, but upon the	8, 249/ 28
themselves holy men and	God's	messengers. For we find	8, 255/ 22
to prove the apostles	God's	true preachers . . . and therefore	8, 257/ 1
to believe nothing but	God's	promises . . . and here he	8, 258/ 27
with that kind of	God's	honor that was not	8, 259/ 22
than the ordinance of	God's	Spirit . . . which I see	8, 260/ 6
sort will not obey	God's	bidding till themselves, as	8, 260/ 11
same word unwritten, with	God's	grace have withstood false	8, 269/ 33
preached and occupied in	God's	service, were by God	8, 275/ 2
thereof. For circumcision preached	God's	word unto them, as	8, 276/ 16
then go further in	God's	name. What proof he	8, 279/ 28
setteth so little by	God's	word unwritten: Christ said	8, 280/ 11
God list to command?	God's	word when it was	8, 280/ 26
was it believed for	God's	sake, or for Moses'	8, 280/ 28

for Moses'? If for	God's	sake: then though Christ	8, 280/ 28
may not stand with	God's	word -- what great	8, 288/ 25
enough, which hang upon	God's	word as sure as	8, 295/ 23
well and agreeable to	God's	pleasure and their wealth	8, 298/ 8
saith . . . Tyndale And again,	God's	holinesses strive not one	8, 305/ 6
upon this -- that "	God's	holinesses strive not one	8, 305/ 13
fool in saying that	God's	holinesses strive not one	8, 305/ 31
some other signification of	God's	word thereto, what we	8, 307/ 16
and that obedience to	God's	bidding be evermore deadly	8, 308/ 18
Saint Paul spoke of	God's	"supper." For we call	8, 316/ 1
houceling of the people "	God's	board" and "Christ's table	8, 316/ 2
-- presume they to	God's	board! But undoubtedly whoso	8, 316/ 23
to make gauds of	God's	Passion, or make him	8, 321/ 26
without the motion of	God's	Holy Spirit. And never	8, 322/ 12
the better wait on	God's	words, and the freelier	8, 324/ 26
lawfully do them for	God's	sake, and to his	8, 325/ 18
all the Scripture into	God's	promises -- I must	8, 331/ 4
not to speak of	God's	writing, and to tell	8, 331/ 11
they shall be all"	God's	own scholars; which signifieth	8, 331/ 31
compelled them to seek	God's	honor in us, and	8, 333/ 4
to say nay to	God's	special bidding . . . though that	8, 335/ 9
there were nothing of	God's	Spirit working with the	8, 341/ 10
might be known for	God's	and not theirs. And	8, 345/ 28
since he had on	God's	behalf commanded them some	8, 348/ 29
their own mind unto	God's	word" -- for such	8, 350/ 6
they thereby nothing unto	God's	words. For we say	8, 350/ 23
say that it is	God's	word unwritten, and of	8, 350/ 23
-- nor to set	God's	law aside for men's	8, 352/ 9
virtue, good manners, or	God's	honor. Now, the words	8, 352/ 15
yet farther shall, by	God's	grace, when I shall	8, 355/ 11
law be not against	God's	law, nor against reason	8, 357/ 30
reason neither . . . except either	God's	law or good reason	8, 357/ 31
Catholic faith, is very	God's	law, whether it be	8, 359/ 4
only the Scripture," but ". . .	God's	law," he saith, wherein	8, 359/ 6
the word spoken by	God's	own mouth, when he	8, 366/ 20
that they regard not	God's	word but if he	8, 366/ 27
as suffered persecution for	God's	sake -- do testify	8, 373/ 25
pretext of favor to	God's	writing, blasphemeth all his	8, 381/ 13
himself too, with calling	God's	miracles nothing but devils'	8, 381/ 15
not Tyndale believe for	God's	word anything that the	8, 381/ 23
of himself alone, without	God's	gracious help, do any	8, 400/ 2
itself to heavenward, without	God's	grace and the great	8, 401/ 16
men would burn for	God's	sake, could deserve heaven	8, 401/ 18
such reward but of	God's	liberal goodness -- yet	8, 401/ 33
also some such as	God's	promise specially dependeth upon	8, 406/ 37
have that faith be	God's	elects, and in his	8, 412/ 32
believe that Christ is	God's	Son and yet believe	8, 415/ 3
believe that Christ were	God's	Son, and thereby believe	8, 415/ 9
believed that Christ were	God's	Son, and would believe	8, 415/ 13
the Jews could, ascribe	God's	miracles to Beelzebul, and	8, 415/ 19

to Beelzebul, and call	God's	high, marvelous works illusions	8, 415/ 20
believed Christ to be	God's	Son, and to have	8, 415/ 23
that this seed of	God's	grace dwelleth still in	8, 422/ 9
temper his hope of	God's	mercy with the dread	8, 425/ 4
other heresy fighteth against	God's	justice . . . so doth this	8, 426/ 35
works, and keeping of	God's	commandments, to be members	8, 427/ 29
Christ's "mystical body" whereof	God's	children be members here	8, 427/ 34
time in grace and	God's	right special favor, yet	8, 429/ 18
after, and therefore of	God's	mind may tell us	8, 432/ 34
of God, and be	God's	children, and have his	8, 434/ 19
to say, "that is	God's	child") "doth not sin	8, 434/ 32
of God and is	God's	child"; as though he	8, 434/ 34
God and to be	God's	child, and beginneth to	8, 434/ 35
might have bidden all	God's	children care never for	8, 438/ 16
deadly sin is not	God's	child but the devil's	8, 438/ 26
he which is once	God's	child can never sin	8, 438/ 28
he that is once	God's	child, and hath the	8, 440/ 18
ween that some were	God's	wanton cockneys in such	8, 441/ 15
third chapter, "Whoso keepeth	God's	commandments, in him God	8, 442/ 18
never a whit of	God's	good Spirit in them	8, 442/ 30
to them, because by	God's	remission and pardon it	8, 449/ 7
church," be sure, by	God's	promises, that upon their	8, 449/ 27
resisting . . . by which, by	God's	help, they should have	8, 452/ 12
so break they willingly	God's	commandment, and fulfill the	8, 452/ 17
high pride, had through	God's	great, merciful goodness the	8, 453/ 4
that they might by	God's	help leave it undone	8, 455/ 21
it happen that at	God's	calling on, they repent	8, 455/ 30
in not believing of	God's	other words than in	8, 462/ 37
in the obedience of	God's	commandment . . . whereby he biddeth	8, 463/ 15
-- with him were	God's	promises quite gone. And	8, 464/ 6
man. And yet in "	God's	promises" Tyndale meaneth only	8, 464/ 10
and there told by	God's	own mouth! Concerning yet	8, 464/ 23
principal point to believe	God's	tale. For the tale	8, 465/ 10
concerning the belief of	God's	promises . . . Tyndale seemeth to	8, 465/ 19
to the doctrine of	God's	Spirit abiding, by Christ's	8, 466/ 1
magnifieth the belief of	God's	promises only, setting all	8, 466/ 20
length, with help of	God's	grace, apply his will	8, 468/ 28
believing against Tyndale that	God's	promise of salvation in	8, 470/ 24
believe and trust in	God's	promise is a damnable	8, 470/ 28
a damnable error against	God's	promise -- if Tyndale	8, 470/ 29
in that error concerning	God's	promise were a final	8, 470/ 34
baptism break any of	God's	commandments willingly and of	8, 471/ 12
virtuous people. And by	God's	good sufferance, they ceased	8, 482/ 29
and cared not for	God's	part were fain to	8, 482/ 32
But I trust in	God's	grace and in the	8, 483/ 15
nor angel, but by	God's	gift . . . nor could have	8, 486/ 20
in working, himself, with	God's	grace, and in resisting	8, 486/ 25
yet the love to	God's	law, and suffereth him	8, 493/ 22
else be none of	God's	final elects, but very	8, 495/ 11
reprobates accursed out of	God's	company, and miserable members	8, 495/ 12

so goeth it with	God's	elects. God chooseth them	8, 496/ 13
so goeth it with	God's	elect." Yet, since he	8, 497/ 4
Yet, since he resembleth	God's	elect unto the little	8, 497/ 5
so goeth it with	God's	elect." For if the	8, 497/ 12
color and pretext of	God's	election to destroy the	8, 497/ 23
follow faith, praying for	God's	gracious aid and help	8, 500/ 19
praise and commendation of	God's	predestination and ordinance, utterly	8, 501/ 26
to the injustice of	God's	eternal ordinance and most	8, 502/ 2
very true that without	God's	help and God's grace	8, 502/ 32
without God's help and	God's	grace preventing and foregoing	8, 502/ 32
gift of God by	God's	goodness freely offered unto	8, 503/ 13
allthing received, but of	God's	gift? Now shall every	8, 503/ 31
give good alms for	God's	sake, as did Cornelius	8, 505/ 15
to the credence of	God's	word, written or unwritten	8, 508/ 2
conformable and walk with	God's	grace may find good	8, 508/ 28
not sufficiently proved for	God's	word (as Tyndale saith	8, 508/ 34
Tyndale saith in all	God's	words unwritten) or else	8, 508/ 34
unwritten) or else that	God's	word is not so	8, 508/ 35
and concurrent help of	God's	especial grace. But since	8, 510/ 2
himself to walk in	God's	laws; and also where	8, 511/ 32
will to work with	God's	grace and do well	8, 512/ 34
which, under pretext of	God's	only mercy, taketh away	8, 516/ 13
only mercy, taketh away	God's	righteousness . . . and not only	8, 516/ 13
followeth . . . Tyndale And though	God's	elect cannot so fall	8, 518/ 5
again by means of	God's	grace and mercy --	8, 518/ 21
still in sin when	God's	grace and mercy calleth	8, 518/ 22
reprobates do upon whom	God's	grace and mercy waiteth	8, 518/ 23
to take hold of	God's	grace, and made them	8, 518/ 27
shall be damned, hath	God's	mercy while he liveth	8, 519/ 10
left him. As though	God's	calling of men from	8, 520/ 35
and what order of	God's	working, or of the	8, 521/ 35
think himself over-great in	God's	favor . . . and thereby fall	8, 524/ 9
he withdrew himself from	God's	hand by the default	8, 524/ 33
goodness and mercy at	God's	hand, and consequently not	8, 525/ 5
touching the withdrawing of	God's	hand (whereupon Tyndale here	8, 525/ 14
such slack holding on	God's	part is the thing	8, 526/ 27
called the "withdrawing" of	God's	hand from good men	8, 526/ 28
of the withdrawing of	God's	hand sometimes from his	8, 527/ 16
tale of withdrawing of	God's	hand sometimes from his	8, 528/ 4
by the withdrawing of	God's	hand from them . . . not	8, 528/ 14
be patient and abide	God's	harvest, until the wickedness	8, 528/ 32
off the yoke of	God's	commandments from off his	8, 529/ 12
of the withdrawing of	God's	hand. And he withdraweth	8, 531/ 9
either of holding of	God's	hand over them or	8, 531/ 24
through the assistance of	God's	gracious hand . . . which he	8, 532/ 5
there not forbidden by	God's	ordinance, except we sleep	8, 534/ 19
the faithful love of	God's	law, in his "horrible	8, 534/ 25
of the yoke of	God's	commandments from his neck	8, 538/ 15
within the hedge of	God's	commandments but that he	8, 538/ 19
contempt and despising of	God's	law may be called	8, 538/ 25

of the yoke of	God's	law both from love	8, 538/ 26
and willfully cast off	God's	yoke, and maliciously, too	8, 538/ 30
he sinfully despised both	God's	law and God himself	8, 540/ 25
repent and arise with	God's	help, as they did	8, 544/ 10
shall once be, by	God's	grace, surely seen and	8, 554/ 24
repented by help of	God's	grace, through the means	8, 557/ 10
brethren." Now see, for	God's	sake, where Tyndale hath	8, 558/ 9
for the respect of	God's	troth and promise. Then	8, 563/ 31
endeavor of themselves at	God's	good motion toward the	8, 566/ 26
-- may after, by	God's	help, repent again that	8, 568/ 11
done, do this by	God's	help, or not? Tyndale	8, 568/ 14
folk and faithful, and	God's	good children still. And	8, 570/ 17
yet highly still in	God's	especial grace and favor	8, 570/ 24
a whole day in	God's	service, keep themselves well	8, 572/ 12
was incarnate and born	God-and-man	for our salvation, and	8, 76/ 27
natural father or the	godfather	blesseth the child, or	8, 127/ 28
Tyndale bring forth his	godfather	! But these fantasies, of	8, 193/ 4
font preached to the	godfathers	, or because they be	8, 93/ 15
there taught unto the	godfathers	-- therein could I	8, 93/ 22
the incarnation of his	Godhead	was ordained for man	8, 74/ 15
coupled, and his Almighty	Godhead	joined . . . from which, from	8, 117/ 13
after that, by his	Godhead	too . . . and at the	8, 117/ 35
the last, by the	Godhead	of the Father and	8, 117/ 35
and with them the	Godhead	inseparably joined -- what	8, 366/ 15
and presence of his	Godhead	, than only by his	8, 422/ 19
Second Person of the	Godhead	dwelleth with the manhood	8, 422/ 22
beholding of his Almighty	Godhead	. But as for man	8, 436/ 35
manifest preaching of his	Godhood	, as appeareth in the	8, 292/ 20
the show of the	Godhood	of his only Son	8, 342/ 20
is like and equal	Godhood	: so is there in	8, 368/ 30
ascension, and of the	Godhood	of the Holy Ghost	8, 408/ 6
by reason of his	Godhood	. . . but, by faith, hope	8, 427/ 27
purgatory, and the equal	Godhood	of Christ with his	8, 481/ 18
himself foresaw in his	Godhood	before the world was	8, 498/ 22
called Cleric, a goodly,	godly	epistle . . . wherein he teacheth	8, 6/ 34
with very good and	godly	exhortation used unto him	8, 23/ 35
be yet, by Tyndale's	godly	gospel, at their "evangelical	8, 32/ 19
earnest, high profession of	godly	, spiritual doctrine, teacheth us	8, 41/ 30
find out therein such	godly	virtues as this is	8, 50/ 15
other good and great,	godly	purposes, serveth for satisfaction	8, 65/ 34
but a good and	godly	delight -- else would	8, 72/ 8
he, saving for his	godly	delight in justice, which	8, 72/ 14
these words seem very	godly	, for the magnifying of	8, 89/ 27
and all manner of	godly	living. More With these	8, 112/ 8
and all manner of	godly	living. Howbeit, when Tyndale	8, 112/ 24
prayer, fasting, and all	godly	living -- he meaneth	8, 112/ 27
prayer, fasting, and much	godly	living, every man and	8, 112/ 31
and favored; and good,	godly	men have called upon	8, 136/ 21
and strength to live	godly	." Why saith Tyndale here	8, 147/ 18
that they see such	godly	ceremonies observed, and the	8, 160/ 3

and beholding the solemn,	godly	sacraments and ceremonies in	8, 160/ 10
them for the more	godly	part of that whole	8, 164/ 11
part of that whole	godly	company. And the spirituality	8, 164/ 12
seem to reprove the	godly	images of our Savior	8, 175/ 4
this, as a good,	godly	father of his abundant	8, 179/ 6
the Friars Observants, honest,	godly	, chaste, virtuous people --	8, 190/ 18
hope but a good,	godly	hope (as "charity" signifieth	8, 199/ 31
love but a good,	godly	love), then were he	8, 199/ 32
therefore, more than a	godly	love. And we may	8, 200/ 7
we understand no great	godly	favor; and in universities	8, 202/ 26
Priapus. More This high,	godly	, "spiritual" man taketh for	8, 206/ 16
More Here seemeth a	godly	thing, and is indeed	8, 212/ 6
this, ween ye, a	godly	, wise way? Then goeth	8, 342/ 5
to turn their earnest,	godly	sentence into frivolous cavillations	8, 424/ 17
goodly defense and a	godly	? And undoubtedly this is	8, 451/ 26
Is not here a	godly	meditation, trow ye? Forsooth	8, 458/ 9
you, good readers, a	godly	, wise way? I dare	8, 469/ 30
and good hope and	godly	charity, with other many	8, 505/ 27
Catholic, Christian faith and	godly	expositions of the old	8, 515/ 16
in them these three	godly	reasons. First he saith	8, 530/ 9
piece of Tyndale's devout,	godly	collation in which the	8, 541/ 27
then that, with this	godly	belief, they see surely	8, 572/ 8
of the false paynim	gods	and honor also the	8, 172/ 1
devils, whom they called	gods	, and whom those idols	8, 172/ 34
not worship their false	gods	that were devils, yet	8, 173/ 25
the likeness of false	gods	and devils to make	8, 175/ 3
the paynims worshipped many	gods	. . . the article is set	8, 235/ 24
one of the many	gods	of paynims -- but	8, 235/ 26
wont to worship their	gods	, even so will I	8, 349/ 6
have done unto their	gods	all the abominations that	8, 349/ 7
for his sins to	Godward	, saying in his heart	8, 89/ 13
must make satisfaction to	Godward	for their sins --	8, 208/ 14
satisfaction for sin to	Godward	with holy deeds, and	8, 290/ 36
the Christendom which thou	goeth	about to destroy, and	8, 97/ 18
us, insipients. But thus	goeth	the world forth between	8, 34/ 15
here in his prologue . . .	goeth	quite against his purpose	8, 42/ 29
for good Christian fasting	goeth	sometimes far above the	8, 68/ 7
of Penance, which Tyndale	goeth	about to destroy. If	8, 71/ 7
withdrawing of penance, clean	goeth	about to destroy. Now	8, 72/ 17
it. For while he	goeth	about to give all	8, 82/ 33
sea. Insomuch that whoever	goeth	about to make satisfaction	8, 89/ 13
held, and that furthest	goeth	from the doctrine of	8, 104/ 33
God's promises, and utterly	goeth	about to destroy them	8, 106/ 29
the priest, when he	goeth	to Mass, disguiseth himself	8, 108/ 34
after those words, he	goeth	forth in jesting and	8, 116/ 8
to what point he	goeth	about to bring you	8, 116/ 24
of Christ which Tyndale	goeth	about to destroy . . . and	8, 140/ 35
church" in that signification	goeth	far otherwise. For when	8, 146/ 22
list to lie. Then	goeth	he further and lieth	8, 147/ 21
a better mind. Yet	goeth	he further and saith	8, 148/ 15

him wild. But then	goeth	he forth and showeth	8, 189/ 29
heresy that ever he	goeth	about. For Saint Paul	8, 191/ 6
go forth as he	goeth	: the straight way down	8, 204/ 21
have plainly confounded him,	goeth	about again to take	8, 254/ 5
of Scripture and all	goeth	with it (for both	8, 254/ 7
not true that Tyndale	goeth	about to prove: that	8, 256/ 23
paynims or Turks, then	goeth	he very far wide	8, 265/ 11
he mean heretics, he	goeth	almost as far wide	8, 265/ 14
Jerome neither proveth nor	goeth	about to prove her	8, 286/ 16
them; and therefore he	goeth	on against them still	8, 293/ 35
And so Tyndale's argument	goeth	to ground quite --	8, 302/ 27
after this goodly argument	goeth	he to another as	8, 305/ 4
-- he juggleth, and	goeth	about to beguile us	8, 311/ 12
not "Mass." More Here	goeth	Tyndale about to juggle	8, 314/ 35
he wrote. And then	goeth	he forth with a	8, 323/ 30
take altogether. But yet	goeth	he farther and would	8, 332/ 13
needed not. But then	goeth	he farther and saith	8, 341/ 3
godly, wise way? Then	goeth	he further yet, and	8, 342/ 6
him. For since he	goeth	about in his book	8, 345/ 34
better understand whereabouts he	goeth	. . . and that he longeth	8, 390/ 36
in marriage. But now	goeth	Tyndale forth with his	8, 403/ 35
or other. And yet	goeth	he forth in the	8, 408/ 25
the which the church	goeth	unto God, and unto	8, 410/ 4
well and sufficiently proved,	goeth	he forth with the	8, 413/ 19
the church of Christ	goeth	unto God, and unto	8, 413/ 23
of martyrs. And whosoever	goeth	unto God, and forgiveness	8, 413/ 26
Scripture, false. But now	goeth	he forth, not in	8, 416/ 14
cometh in, the other	goeth	out, whether the sin	8, 423/ 30
chapter, in which he	goeth	forth in this wise	8, 443/ 17
false, from which he	goeth	about to get the	8, 470/ 9
Catholic church which himself	goeth	all this while about	8, 477/ 3
anything thereof nor anything	goeth	about to prove . . . but	8, 485/ 33
with the sin, nor	goeth	not therewith away. But	8, 487/ 14
by sin, Christian charity	goeth	away. For neither charity	8, 487/ 37
and with good will	goeth	to school. And by	8, 489/ 1
tormenteth his conscience, and	goeth	nigh to persuade him	8, 489/ 13
since that Tyndale now	goeth	about to play the	8, 490/ 34
promises, for which he	goeth	with good will to	8, 491/ 12
Our Election Even so	goeth	it with God's elects	8, 496/ 13
chapter . . . saying, "Even so	goeth	it with God's elect	8, 497/ 4
and say, "Even so	goeth	it with God's elect	8, 497/ 12
Saint Peter. But then	goeth	Tyndale farther, and saith	8, 499/ 22
-- and that he	goeth	about, under color of	8, 501/ 25
but as his grace	goeth	on forth with us	8, 504/ 17
biting and beating. Yet	goeth	Tyndale further and showeth	8, 515/ 26
it express tyranny. Yet	goeth	he finally further to	8, 516/ 28
his heresy that he	goeth	so fast about --	8, 528/ 5
dissembleth that point, and	goeth	forth in his matter	8, 528/ 22
he forgetteth whereabouts he	goeth	. Now, for the second	8, 542/ 10
their faith -- he	goeth	about, as I told	8, 542/ 13

therefore Tyndale in vain	goeth	about to excuse the	8, 544/ 4
heed taketh whereabouts he	goeth	, that forthwith, in his	8, 544/ 25
say, "What then?" he	goeth	to another step, and	8, 546/ 28
not be defended . . . he	goeth	to another, and saith	8, 546/ 30
the church" (for thereabout	goeth	all his matter); and	8, 562/ 22
make against it. Then	goeth	he forth with his	8, 562/ 34
troth and promise. Then	goeth	he forth and boasteth	8, 563/ 32
Tyndale a cup of	gold	. . . would Tyndale call it	8, 503/ 17
and cockbells and gay	golden	shoes . . . and if the	8, 59/ 13
written in parchment with	golden	letters and Christ's own	8, 258/ 20
-- where Demetrius the	goldsmith	, or silversmith, had gathered	8, 168/ 6
he have so far	gone	against God's truth, and	8, 9/ 26
namely since I have	gone	somewhat to school myself	8, 25/ 34
their books were all	gone	and mine own therewith	8, 37/ 11
to show some influence	gone	forth from himself into	8, 103/ 6
that is now quite	gone	. I would ask him	8, 158/ 12
preaching was left and	gone	eight hundred years ago	8, 158/ 16
ere I would have	gone	about to find it	8, 188/ 8
and by all is	gone	again and clean washed	8, 212/ 29
all were as shortly	gone	as Tyndale telleth us	8, 214/ 10
order, he should have	gone	more near to the	8, 234/ 33
done), then is quite	gone	a good piece of	8, 248/ 29
purgatory were so clear	gone	because it might be	8, 289/ 8
the fear of hell	gone	too, by Tyndale's teaching	8, 289/ 10
judicials, and all was	gone	. . . saving for as far	8, 326/ 26
all Christian people not	gone	out nor cast out	8, 397/ 29
in their sin and	gone	to the devil already	8, 438/ 2
meaneth we were once	gone	from home and afterward	8, 446/ 35
historical," faint, and soon	gone	), but have it engraved	8, 447/ 18
he never so far	gone	, and will cause him	8, 450/ 2
belief of those articles	gone	, the belief of the	8, 464/ 4
promises and altogether were	gone	. As whoso were (as	8, 464/ 4
were God's promises quite	gone	. And his sin were	8, 464/ 6
again if he be	gone	too far -- yet	8, 518/ 9
come and received, and	gone	away by sin again	8, 520/ 1
away, the will is	gone	therewith. For it can	8, 535/ 21
all Christian people, neither	gone	out nor put out	8, 560/ 20
of Christian people not	gone	out nor put out	8, 571/ 15
Charity thy neighbor," nor "	Good-affection	thy neighbor," nor "Good-mind	8, 201/ 33
for their faith, every	good-faithful	man very well feeleth	8, 570/ 33
Good-affection thy neighbor," nor "	Good-mind	thy neighbor," no more	8, 201/ 33
otherwise called Cleric, a	goodly	, godly epistle . . . wherein he	8, 6/ 33
taught his synagogue certain	goodly	ceremonies for the garnishing	8, 193/ 7
necessary"? Now, after this	goodly	argument goeth he to	8, 305/ 3
Is not this another	goodly	riddle whereby Tyndale teacheth	8, 395/ 29
the remnant of his	goodly	matter. Tyndale This faith	8, 399/ 28
-- this were a	goodly	boast of him to	8, 412/ 29
damned." Here were a	goodly	tale, were it not	8, 413/ 11
I deface his gay,	goodly	tale by mangling of	8, 418/ 25
here, good reader, a	goodly	defense and a godly	8, 451/ 26

tenscore years), but whole	goodly	monasteries they burned up	8, 482/ 24
that all his gay,	goodly	tale that he telleth	8, 488/ 4
Now, touching Tyndale's other	goodly	refuge -- that the	8, 493/ 36
ye see, the first	goodly	cause for which Tyndale	8, 531/ 16
case. Here is a	goodly	tale, be ye sure	8, 548/ 4
After cometh his other	goodly	riddle, that a Christian	8, 564/ 21
deceitfully did abuse his	goodness	, and brought in again	8, 9/ 7
And therefore, as the	goodness	of God gave him	8, 24/ 18
our Lord, whose high	goodness	gave him such grace	8, 24/ 23
own excellent nature and	goodness	, of itself worthy to	8, 50/ 27
the sovereign and surmounting	goodness	of itself, though we	8, 51/ 12
of the nature or	goodness	of the work itself	8, 53/ 6
of God's own liberal	goodness	, in that it hath	8, 53/ 13
evil, but taking their	goodness	or their evil of	8, 60/ 14
begotten us by his	goodness	" -- do these words	8, 97/ 14
the means that his	goodness	used toward it? If	8, 97/ 15
may, and of his	goodness	will, give unto that	8, 97/ 30
reason of the selfsame	goodness	that made him to	8, 105/ 15
that his own liberal	goodness	worketh our salvation, and	8, 105/ 16
it. And his inestimable	goodness	is so great . . . that	8, 105/ 28
the gift . . . and God's	goodness	is the cause of	8, 106/ 2
Christ. This is the	goodness	that he bringeth all	8, 112/ 19
hath of his high	goodness	sent us and our	8, 130/ 10
them, of his high	goodness	, to show themselves at	8, 139/ 17
take it that the	goodness	of the King's Grace	8, 143/ 3
and assoiled, and the	goodness	of the thing itself	8, 177/ 26
that time, besides the	goodness	that it hath of	8, 194/ 30
it hath another effectual	goodness	by God's ordinance, whereby	8, 194/ 31
grace there is little	goodness	-- as when we	8, 202/ 25
of God by God's	goodness	increase of grace, according	8, 205/ 3
For, saving that the	goodness	of God brought in	8, 207/ 33
for them through God's	goodness	relieved. And this, I	8, 210/ 1
Lord hath of his	goodness	instituted the Sacrament of	8, 212/ 12
by cause that the	goodness	of God causeth Tyndale	8, 227/ 3
besides the grace and	goodness	of God preventing men's	8, 241/ 15
miracles wrought by the	goodness	of God to be	8, 244/ 28
thanks to God . . . whose	goodness	wresteth the tongues of	8, 263/ 35
the reason of his	goodness	required that he should	8, 275/ 18
God hath of his	goodness	illumined and called home	8, 301/ 4
my mother's virtues and	goodness	(for which I joyfully	8, 371/ 35
it for the liberal	goodness	of God, that listeth	8, 400/ 9
grace and the great	goodness	of God? No fiery	8, 401/ 17
itself, without the liberal	goodness	of God. For as	8, 401/ 19
but of God's liberal	goodness	-- yet is it	8, 401/ 34
book showed), but the	goodness	of God which caused	8, 402/ 7
God of his only	goodness	hath made and given	8, 422/ 8
was, and of what	goodness	too, in that they	8, 422/ 36
doth of his great	goodness	not always utterly leave	8, 423/ 6
their evildoing lose their	goodness	. And likewise as before	8, 434/ 17
stand still in his	goodness	, and beware that he	8, 438/ 15

our Lord of his	goodness	and wisdom left one	8, 450/ 15
he doth of his	goodness	commonly offer -- yet	8, 450/ 19
through God's great, merciful	goodness	the "angel of Satan	8, 453/ 4
and in the King's	goodness	, their hearts shall all	8, 483/ 15
that there is no	goodness	, nor yet power to	8, 485/ 15
that there is no	goodness	, nor yet power to	8, 486/ 17
truth is: that all	goodness	cometh of God, and	8, 486/ 19
and perceiveth of the	goodness	showed him that his	8, 488/ 32
hath in his father's	goodness	, and, as it were	8, 489/ 18
more quiet. And the	goodness	of his father and	8, 489/ 20
of his father's old	goodness	. . . and so came home	8, 496/ 34
remembrance of his father's	goodness	. . . is for fear of	8, 497/ 8
For God of his	goodness	willing, as the Scripture	8, 499/ 16
which God of his	goodness	offereth, apply himself towardly	8, 502/ 35
of God by God's	goodness	freely offered unto him	8, 503/ 13
unto the merit and	goodness	of their own will	8, 506/ 2
leastwise, as his high	goodness	accepteth and rewardeth for	8, 508/ 20
grace. But since the	goodness	of God provideth that	8, 510/ 3
the regard of his	goodness	to fulfill his commandments	8, 512/ 4
that God of his	goodness	ordinarily useth toward us	8, 516/ 16
death, God of his	goodness	opened his eyes . . . and	8, 517/ 31
as he of his	goodness	calleth them, and at	8, 522/ 28
any lack of towardly	goodness	and mercy at God's	8, 525/ 5
chapter), which his high	goodness	and unsearchable wisdom doth	8, 525/ 16
saving that his wise	goodness	well seeth wherefore it	8, 526/ 1
using our evil to	goodness	as we use his	8, 526/ 22
as we use his	goodness	to evil. For when	8, 526/ 23
of God, of whose	goodness	cometh man's creation and	8, 527/ 21
make restitution of stolen	goods	, and walk in the	8, 433/ 11
sickness, in loss of	goods	, and in all tribulations	8, 485/ 12
men take away their	goods	, they be angry, so	8, 490/ 24
not a very wild	goose	. Then have we Jonah	8, 8/ 2
every horse is a	goose	, then must he needs	8, 168/ 39
than to call a	goose	a goose. Nor I	8, 179/ 30
call a goose a	goose	. Nor I find no	8, 179/ 30
feather of a wild	goose's	wing. But yet consider	8, 300/ 16
ween almost that a	gosling	had as much wit	8, 113/ 36
purposely mistranslate Christ's holy	Gospel	, to set forth heresies	8, 3/ 36
he came, taught the	Gospel	of God after his	8, 14/ 9
be contrary to the	Gospel	, which will no man	8, 15/ 21
it is against the	Gospel	of Christ that any	8, 28/ 11
yet, by Tyndale's godly	gospel	, at their "evangelical liberty	8, 32/ 19
the place in the	Gospel	perceive very well that	8, 43/ 27
both made in the	Gospel	and also fulfilled indeed	8, 44/ 5
Scripture (even the very	Gospel	itself and the very	8, 63/ 23
declareth himself in the	Gospel	of Matthew, where he	8, 64/ 32
far forth as the	Gospel	telleth, for what proper	8, 80/ 31
is written in the	Gospel	of Saint John, where	8, 102/ 33
with saying that the "	Gospel	of God" is "plain	8, 113/ 32
none had read the	Gospel	of God . . . or else	8, 113/ 34

all, he construeth that	gospel	so foolishly . . . that, before	8, 113/ 35
as true as the	Gospel	, but all against himself	8, 139/ 34
places of the very	Gospel	. But then on the	8, 148/ 2
in the very written	Gospel	-- that the church	8, 158/ 35
holy story of Christ's	Gospel	, what manner a thing	8, 186/ 16
grace, according to the	Gospel	-- "Omni habenti dabitur	8, 205/ 4
come and believe the	Gospel	" (or "glad tidings") "that	8, 212/ 3
Savior saith in the	Gospel	of Matthew. But I	8, 213/ 22
he preacheth us no	gospel	, nor telleth us no	8, 215/ 16
if I believed the	Gospel	-- what God hath	8, 217/ 22
if he believed the	Gospel	, he should surely prepare	8, 218/ 7
Tyndale believeth not the	Gospel	at all; and surely	8, 218/ 14
Church Were before the	Gospel	, or the Gospel before	8, 222/ 5
the Gospel, or the	Gospel	before the Church," and	8, 222/ 5
Church Were before the	Gospel	, or the Gospel before	8, 222/ 11
the Gospel, or the	Gospel	before the Church Tyndale	8, 222/ 12
Church Were before the	Gospel	, or the Gospel before	8, 224/ 3
the Gospel, or the	Gospel	before the Church Another	8, 224/ 3
Congregation) be before the	Gospel	, or the Gospel before	8, 224/ 6
the Gospel, or the	Gospel	before the Church. Which	8, 224/ 6
begotten: then is the	Gospel	before the Church. Paul	8, 224/ 11
is the Word or	Gospel	before the Congregation. More	8, 224/ 18
Church was before the	Gospel	was written, and that	8, 224/ 28
chapter of Saint John's	Gospel	. Which he did not	8, 225/ 23
I said that the	Gospel	and the word of	8, 226/ 10
was before that the	Gospel	that now is written	8, 226/ 13
any part of the	Gospel	was written; for as	8, 226/ 14
for all the whole	Gospel	-- that is to	8, 226/ 15
Church was before the	Gospel	written, which thing himself	8, 226/ 22
had been before the	Gospel	and the word of	8, 226/ 25
seem proved by the	Gospel	, he falsely translateth the	8, 229/ 22
he falsely translateth the	Gospel	. . . ye shall understand that	8, 229/ 23
first chapter of the	Gospel	of Saint John, which	8, 230/ 7
the words of the	Gospel	in that place, after	8, 230/ 11
example thereof in the	Gospel	, which Tyndale hath evil	8, 232/ 27
beginning of Saint John's	Gospel	, whether wrong or no	8, 235/ 16
himself promised, in the	Gospel	, that himself and his	8, 258/ 5
sib to Saint John's	Gospel	. He findeth not in	8, 273/ 13
Saint Mark in the	Gospel	, also. And of Penance	8, 295/ 14
last chapter of his	Gospel	. . . that allthing was not	8, 310/ 5
remembrance, wrote his own	gospel	severally, by himself, and	8, 310/ 23
lives never read the	gospel	that the other wrote	8, 310/ 25
written in Saint John's	Gospel	; or Tyndale, that would	8, 311/ 27
sixth chapter of his	Gospel	. And thus ye see	8, 312/ 14
and oft before any	Gospel	written. And holy Saint	8, 316/ 4
gather out of the	Gospel	, or the Epistle either	8, 316/ 14
his "traditions" were the	Gospel	that he preached. More	8, 323/ 21
' traditions' were the	Gospel	that he preached . . . and	8, 324/ 20
preach and teach his	Gospel	, so if Tyndale or	8, 332/ 28
them go write his	Gospel	-- Lord God, how	8, 332/ 30

place in Saint John's	Gospel	, every place in Saint	8, 336/ 11
whom Christ in that	Gospel	speaketh. For these be	8, 358/ 25
hard places of the	Gospel	of Saint John, or	8, 362/ 26
and preach any other	gospel	than himself had done	8, 364/ 2
he taught a contrary	gospel	. . . and meant not that	8, 364/ 9
written all his own	gospel	, nor that all his	8, 364/ 13
last chapter of the	Gospel	, "Many things were done	8, 374/ 13
saith himself in the	Gospel	. And hard it were	8, 403/ 7
saith, in the same	Gospel	, that he shall give	8, 403/ 11
gloss will void the	Gospel	and all . . . and then	8, 403/ 14
the words of the	Gospel	, to believe that she	8, 405/ 13
were written in the	Gospel	." Lo, here have I	8, 405/ 20
Savior Christ in the	Gospel	of Saint Matthew, the	8, 426/ 18
even in the very	Gospel	itself. And why can	8, 461/ 15
written in the very	Gospel	, as he saith after	8, 461/ 24
written in the very	Gospel	, as Tyndale saith after	8, 463/ 32
written in the very	Gospel	, and there told by	8, 464/ 23
were written in the	Gospel	. For as in other	8, 467/ 5
truth written in the	Gospel	, so that they be	8, 467/ 19
world to preach his	Gospel	. . . as plainly appeareth by	8, 498/ 26
penance and "believe the	Gospel	," as he doth in	8, 502/ 29
said that if the	Gospel	were well taught, there	8, 514/ 7
freely preached for the	gospel	of God, and no	8, 514/ 12
himself witnesseth in the	Gospel	-- if this, I	8, 514/ 27
he saith, in the	Gospel	, that a man lost	8, 533/ 31
if he believe the	Gospel	, that no more they	8, 545/ 32
it seemeth by the	Gospel	, obstinately stood in his	8, 546/ 9
make us sure? The	Gospel	, to begin with for	8, 548/ 6
not written in the	Gospel	, yet did Judas, when	8, 548/ 34
bound to . . . before the	Gospel	preached, and then stood	8, 549/ 16
therefrom, by refusing the	Gospel	of Christ, and after	8, 549/ 18
very words of Christ's	Gospel	, too . . . and hath a	8, 554/ 20
Paul, and the very	Gospel	too, convict him in	8, 555/ 22
Tyndale, to make the	Gospel	seem to agree with	8, 559/ 1
even in the very	Gospel	itself. This is his	8, 563/ 14
written in the very	Gospel	. By which doctrine of	8, 564/ 26
apostles had written either	gospels	or epistles, that then	8, 150/ 33
that throughout all the	Gospels	scraped out diabolus and	8, 174/ 26
this reason, till the	Gospels	were written . . . every man	8, 262/ 19
appointment to write their	gospels	. . . nor, when they had	8, 310/ 15
were ahungered and then	got	them to breakfast. If	8, 70/ 29
a man shall seem,	Got	wot, full fond. For	8, 90/ 29
grace that the thief	got	at last, that hung	8, 215/ 27
font, and no grace	gotten	thereby . . . or else his	8, 93/ 10
be many ungracious graces	gotten	. More This is all	8, 202/ 27
many ungracious graces be	gotten	, he should have made	8, 203/ 18
like Tyndale . . . should have	gotten	little thank. And as	8, 328/ 24
taste can never be	gotten	out." Theophylact, upon these	8, 369/ 7
man that hath once	gotten	that faith; which point	8, 411/ 14
thing that, it once	gotten	and had of any	8, 417/ 23

that he hath once	gotten	it . . . so that he	8, 417/ 27
once at any time	gotten	the faith shall have	8, 425/ 23
that he which hath	gotten	so the faith --	8, 429/ 25
after that God hath	gotten	him up again; and	8, 455/ 3
when he hath once	gotten	he saith he can	8, 455/ 36
that they have once	gotten	the true faith that	8, 460/ 31
a fashion attained and	gotten	that faith (that is	8, 461/ 4
man that once hath	gotten	them, nor that any	8, 489/ 36
own will therewith, have	gotten	grace and repented, and	8, 558/ 6
them known, and to	govern	his church to his	8, 248/ 12
Spirit, so guide and	govern	his church in such	8, 322/ 15
liberty still in the	governance	and teaching of his	8, 248/ 27
the Spirit of God	governing	the Church, and leading	8, 376/ 5
but only God. A	governor	of people is made	8, 74/ 11
the people for the	governor	; and yet is there	8, 74/ 12
wont to call the	governor	his man, but himself	8, 74/ 13
for their chief spiritual	governor	under God -- yet	8, 131/ 1
but himself rather the	governor's	man. The very manhood	8, 74/ 13
commanded to obey their	governors	would they restrain unto	8, 29/ 35
and precepts of their	governors	. . . themselves be no such	8, 30/ 13
he will that the	governors	and rulers of the	8, 55/ 14
and other rulers and	governors	because that they be	8, 55/ 19
that they be their	governors	and rulers, and because	8, 55/ 19
but to rulers and	governors	. Since Tyndale hath taken	8, 145/ 25
times signified rulers and	governors	. Now, if we list	8, 184/ 27
called presbyteros the "rulers," "	governors	," or "officers," or some	8, 187/ 38
particular church, and the	governors	thereof, as long as	8, 345/ 1
were the rulers and	governors	of the people, they	8, 351/ 38
place, and be your	governors	, do ye all that	8, 353/ 21
their neighbors and their	governors	, and thereby cause the	8, 484/ 12
bound to obey their	governors'	lawful commandments . . . and then	8, 30/ 6
say Mass in his	gown	or in his cope	8, 57/ 31
say Mass in his	gown	as in his other	8, 75/ 13
badge" (or "this livery	gown	") "of mine; and if	8, 98/ 11
my doors." This livery	gown	giveth him neither meat	8, 98/ 15
it were, the livery	gown	whereof I gave you	8, 101/ 8
grace as the livery	gown	, whereof I did put	8, 104/ 22
they were wrought in	grace	. And these things teacheth	8, 6/ 13
shall never have the	grace	to get out again	8, 8/ 7
yet any spark of	grace	be found in him	8, 8/ 39
and princely benignity His	Grace	had before used, both	8, 9/ 3
mote his mercy by	grace	amend the other. But	8, 9/ 9
God give him the	grace	to amend, every good	8, 9/ 25
though God offer his	grace	again, the malice of	8, 9/ 28
because there is no	grace	therein . . . lest we should	8, 10/ 5
and so great a	grace	in the visage, that	8, 13/ 16
that he had the	grace	of God with him	8, 15/ 29
and stood still in	grace	, if some evil counsel	8, 17/ 35
words he wrote . . . "The	grace	and peace of our	8, 18/ 22
to death, by God's	grace	, who I pray long	8, 18/ 33

may be, by God's	grace	, that though the man	8, 19/ 24
gave him yet the	grace	to turn and save	8, 22/ 9
of God gave him	grace	to cast unto the	8, 24/ 19
he him his special	grace	to have of that	8, 24/ 20
goodness gave him such	grace	so fully to repent	8, 24/ 23
firmly trust that God's	grace	to that effect with	8, 24/ 33
example of his noble	Grace	. . . and, after my poor	8, 27/ 20
shall I, with the	grace	of that light "which	8, 33/ 36
he have wit and	grace	) a little less delight	8, 34/ 30
that young man the	grace	to bestow his wit	8, 34/ 34
again and giveth it	grace	to draw back from	8, 36/ 9
give me life and	grace	thereto. For as for	8, 36/ 20
doubt not by God's	grace	but if they read	8, 38/ 22
help of whose especial	grace	no labor of man	8, 39/ 1
aid and help of	grace	by true faith and	8, 39/ 6
the Same Tyndale The	grace	of our Lord, the	8, 40/ 5
-- for lack of	grace	, by likelihood, for we	8, 50/ 16
work without the special	grace	and help of God	8, 52/ 34
with God's help and	grace	is not, yet, rewardable	8, 53/ 5
in the state of	grace	. Tyndale And when he	8, 54/ 28
draweth" them forward in	grace	; and finally, if that	8, 57/ 8
pain, with getting greater	grace	and increase of God's	8, 65/ 12
all without help of	grace	, nor that all that	8, 65/ 17
that with help of	grace	, and merits of Christ's	8, 65/ 19
and procuring of remission,	grace	, and pardon -- and	8, 65/ 35
means also to purchase	grace	with remission and pardon	8, 67/ 26
give increase of his	grace	and favor among them	8, 69/ 24
privilege of more abundant	grace	and pardon by the	8, 71/ 6
and great gifts of	grace	. Nay saith Tyndale in	8, 71/ 20
with gay words of "	grace	" and "light" and "faith	8, 75/ 23
himself, receiveth some inward	grace	and aid of God	8, 77/ 2
gift and inspiration of	grace	effused into the soul	8, 77/ 9
be tokens of such	grace	and do signify it	8, 77/ 13
means to get any	grace	at all. And in	8, 77/ 24
they neither cause any	grace	nor any grace do	8, 77/ 25
any grace nor any	grace	do signify, nor be	8, 77/ 25
they betoken the insensible	grace	that God giveth them	8, 77/ 32
better. For as for	grace	, edifieth not his soul	8, 78/ 4
other than the secret	grace	given them therein --	8, 78/ 27
sacrament and refuse the	grace	because God will not	8, 78/ 29
sacraments at all, about	grace	to be given to	8, 79/ 2
general signification of invisible	grace	; for that is commonly	8, 82/ 2
of God great spiritual	grace	therewith, through God's holy	8, 82/ 18
and to take all	grace	and all merit utterly	8, 82/ 34
of God a special	grace	with that Holy Order	8, 84/ 16
their souls with more	grace	-- yet in that	8, 85/ 15
to their souls with	grace	, according to the sign	8, 85/ 17
set to signify that	grace	; and with that grace	8, 85/ 18
grace; and with that	grace	, if they apply to	8, 85/ 19
undefiled. And with that	grace	also he helpeth them	8, 85/ 21

rather yet, lest the	grace	get out, pardie, make	8, 86/ 1
But there is no	grace	therein," saith he. "And	8, 86/ 2
great sacrament, hath no	grace	nor is no sacrament	8, 86/ 13
Then, when the King's	Grace	had answered him, and	8, 86/ 16
that holy knot gave	grace	toward the keeping and	8, 86/ 19
sacrament nor had any	grace	therein. And till that	8, 86/ 24
the font, and no	grace	gotten thereby . . . or else	8, 93/ 10
bare tokens of that	grace	that is wrought with	8, 94/ 21
the promises and of	grace	, and doth not give	8, 95/ 7
of any promise or	grace	, nor we by that	8, 95/ 8
do not get no	grace	but by God's work	8, 95/ 8
attain and get any	grace	neither by the priest	8, 95/ 10
with the baptism no	grace	at all given unto	8, 95/ 35
God giveth all the	grace	by the faith alone	8, 97/ 26
the gift of such	grace	to come to heaven	8, 97/ 31
But where God giveth	grace	by the baptism --	8, 97/ 32
token or sign of	grace	, in that it hath	8, 98/ 22
administered doth infund his	grace	. Howbeit, many good, virtuous	8, 98/ 24
and to infund his	grace	, but also that he	8, 98/ 28
Timothy, "Neglect not that	grace	that is in thee	8, 99/ 20
and stir up the	grace	of God that is	8, 99/ 24
they here read that	grace	was by God infused	8, 99/ 27
token, and sign of	grace	and cleansing of the	8, 100/ 27
soul and infunding of	grace	is God himself, and	8, 100/ 32
soul and infusion of	grace	useth the sacraments not	8, 101/ 4
them void of all	grace	, and call them bare	8, 104/ 11
and cause of the	grace	as the livery gown	8, 104/ 21
drunk thereof, give them	grace	to vomit it out	8, 119/ 35
and invocation of God's	grace	upon the party so	8, 127/ 27
Lord to give him	grace	so to bless himself	8, 129/ 10
him can have no	grace	to cross and to	8, 129/ 12
turn the world to	grace	." Now, he that would	8, 130/ 11
Passion, give us all	grace	so to walk . . . that	8, 141/ 4
goodness of the King's	Grace	, with the lords of	8, 143/ 4
charity" into "love," and "	grace	" into "favor," "confession" into	8, 143/ 11
and most lack of	grace	-- he doth at	8, 144/ 9
sacraments, and promised men	grace	that with faith and	8, 147/ 25
ever includeth his promise!)	grace	with all his seven	8, 147/ 31
may work with God's	grace	in the keeping of	8, 148/ 23
own frowardness lack the	grace	to believe the things	8, 155/ 22
own malice lack the	grace	to believe any part	8, 155/ 23
the flesh than the	grace	of God? Did not	8, 159/ 17
Sufficeth unto thee my	grace	"? Now, then, since nothing	8, 159/ 25
the flesh than the	grace	of God . . . which not	8, 159/ 26
and with desire of	grace	, do stand in the	8, 159/ 31
or yet had the	grace	to revoke them, then	8, 176/ 24
presbyteri" ("Neglect not the	grace	that is in thee	8, 191/ 27
thou stir up the	grace	of God that is	8, 191/ 32
that God gave his	grace	therewith. And the first	8, 192/ 5
in giving the same	grace	forth unto others whom	8, 192/ 8

plainly that Timothy received	grace	by the putting of	8, 192/ 22
means of very special	grace	. And therefore such difference	8, 194/ 25
and infusion of God's	grace	, and of enabling the	8, 194/ 34
wrong. For by God's	grace	, never will I wittingly	8, 197/ 6
days. And that the	grace	of God appointed unto	8, 197/ 29
Translating "Favor" Instead of "	Grace	" Tyndale And with like	8, 202/ 20
favor," and not into "	grace	" . . . saying that "every favor	8, 202/ 23
every favor is not	grace	," and that "in some	8, 202/ 23
there is but little	grace	." I can say also	8, 202/ 24
say also in some	grace	there is little goodness	8, 202/ 24
well in my lady's	grace	," we understand no great	8, 202/ 26
his putting out of "	grace	" and setting in of	8, 202/ 29
' and Not '	Grace	," as though he	8, 202/ 32
that pretty scoff that "	grace	" signifieth sometimes no good	8, 203/ 3
well in his lady's	grace	." But he seeth well	8, 203/ 4
the fault for changing "	grace	" into "favor" where the	8, 203/ 5
speaketh not of "the	grace	of my lady," but	8, 203/ 6
lady," but of "the	grace	of our Lord." In	8, 203/ 7
unto his creature his	grace	and his favor not	8, 203/ 9
both favoerth for his	grace	and giveth grace for	8, 203/ 10
his grace and giveth	grace	for his favor . . . and	8, 203/ 11
standing in his lady's	grace	" . . . because it is yet	8, 203/ 15
and his lewd lady's	grace	. And when he saith	8, 203/ 17
example, when his own	Grace	was there granted to	8, 203/ 20
in putting out of "	grace	." Against Tyndale's Changing of	8, 203/ 22
church," "priest," "charity," and "	grace	"; all which chapters whoso	8, 203/ 31
distinctions, and sorts of	grace	: , , , and . More Nay, God	8, 204/ 12
For these terms of	grace	be no English terms	8, 204/ 16
devil hath juggled all	grace	save gratia gratis data	8, 204/ 19
Gratiagratumfaciens faciens is that	grace	by which the man	8, 204/ 26
to God: as the	grace	given in the baptism	8, 204/ 27
to children; and the	grace	with which in faith	8, 204/ 28
to begin!), therefore the	grace	with which God beginneth	8, 204/ 32
cease to but if	grace	continued with us (as	8, 204/ 35
light), God continueth his	grace	with us to work	8, 204/ 36
that well worketh with	grace	deserveth of God by	8, 205/ 3
God's goodness increase of	grace	, according to the Gospel	8, 205/ 4
bestoweth his talents of	grace	and worketh well therewith	8, 205/ 7
therewith) -- therefore the	grace	that God giveth a	8, 205/ 8
of his Gratiassubsequens former	grace	may be called gratia	8, 205/ 9
And finally, forasmuch as	grace	persevering with man at	8, 205/ 10
steadfast and imperishable Gratiacconsummans	grace	and favor of God	8, 205/ 13
of God: this final	grace	is called gratia consummans	8, 205/ 13
gratia consummans, that is,	grace	that perfecteth the thing	8, 205/ 14
God all is one	grace	, with which he preventeth	8, 205/ 17
only those terms of	grace	, and the very name	8, 205/ 36
the very name of	grace	, out of men's ears	8, 205/ 36
the belief of all	grace	, and therewith the effect	8, 205/ 37
the effect of all	grace	, clean out of men's	8, 205/ 37
and, free will and	grace	taken away, to make	8, 206/ 1

brought in, with the	grace	of the sacrament, that	8, 208/ 1
works wrought with his	grace	be added thereunto. Tyndale	8, 210/ 33
by penance wrought in	grace	to be restored again	8, 213/ 31
standeth in state of	grace	longer than the lack	8, 215/ 18
bold upon the sudden	grace	that the thief got	8, 215/ 26
and the state of	grace	by the committing of	8, 215/ 31
unto the state of	grace	. And since that these	8, 217/ 4
change of "church," "priest," "	grace	, "charity," "penance," and such	8, 218/ 17
God give me the	grace	to suffer for saying	8, 221/ 21
wit (with help of	grace	) into the obedience of	8, 239/ 8
sin. For, besides the	grace	and goodness of God	8, 241/ 14
own will working with	grace	toward the captivating of	8, 241/ 17
word; and besides the	grace	, aid, and help of	8, 241/ 19
obedience whereupon followeth that	grace	that accomplisheth and perfecteth	8, 241/ 20
scriptures for them, of	grace	given in them "by	8, 253/ 25
word unwritten, with God's	grace	have withstood false miracles	8, 269/ 33
sacrament to work such	grace	in him as should	8, 288/ 34
have no promise of	grace	, because the apostles wrote	8, 296/ 4
wrote not of any	grace	promised unto any of	8, 296/ 8
the apostles write of	grace	given with the putting	8, 296/ 23
Timothy that he had	grace	given unto him by	8, 296/ 34
the common signification of	grace	write any special and	8, 297/ 8
at the leastwise no	grace	promised with them; when	8, 297/ 17
of them . . . and of	grace	also granted with them	8, 297/ 21
the sacrament, letting the	grace	go by . . . which these	8, 297/ 26
have either wit or	grace	. . . he must needs grant	8, 298/ 7
and ceremonies, other than	grace	and remission of sins	8, 300/ 3
be effectual signs of	grace	. And it is undoubted	8, 300/ 6
tokens and significations of	grace	. . . in that they be	8, 302/ 24
learning, reason, wit, nor	grace	. I alleged in my	8, 314/ 23
without any giving of	grace	. . . and therefore they would	8, 319/ 11
and aspired them his	grace	therein, as he doth	8, 351/ 7
farther shall, by God's	grace	, when I shall hereafter	8, 355/ 11
be comforted in the	grace	that is Christ Jesus	8, 374/ 28
good work wrought with	grace	in faith, to deserve	8, 400/ 21
to heavenward, without God's	grace	and the great goodness	8, 401/ 17
by whose help and	grace	we do them. Now	8, 403/ 3
he be out of	grace	. . . as the dead faith	8, 412/ 23
the faith, or the	grace	of God . . . nor in	8, 421/ 21
the offer of his	grace	, and thereby to get	8, 421/ 32
sin, and refuse the	grace	of God, if he	8, 421/ 37
man be meant his	grace	by which men come	8, 422/ 3
this seed of God's	grace	dwelleth still in man	8, 422/ 9
his will departeth from	grace	, so doth ordinarily the	8, 422/ 14
ordinarily the seed of	grace	depart out of him	8, 422/ 14
by his favor and	grace	-- which other special	8, 422/ 19
let in with his	grace	into the house of	8, 423/ 10
after offer them his	grace	. And then must they	8, 423/ 23
before they return by	grace	and good will unto	8, 424/ 1
have ever after the	grace	to repent. And thirdly	8, 425/ 24

in the state of	grace	, and an elect that	8, 426/ 2
in the state of	grace	that if they die	8, 428/ 8
of God again by	grace	through penance, and become	8, 428/ 14
at that time in	grace	and God's right special	8, 429/ 18
lacketh faith may by	grace	come to it . . . so	8, 430/ 12
shall be taken to	grace	. And in like wise	8, 432/ 20
he shall never have	grace	of repentance after offered	8, 433/ 33
sure that God offereth	grace	and will perfect our	8, 433/ 37
with increase of his	grace	, and will pardon the	8, 433/ 38
go forward with his	grace	, and that we foolishly	8, 433/ 40
meant thereby lively faith,	grace	, or the Spirit of	8, 435/ 9
so surely confirmed in	grace	that they can never	8, 436/ 29
and yet arise by	grace	through penance, and be	8, 437/ 6
at such time as	grace	and devotion brought them	8, 437/ 23
shall never come to	grace	of amendment nor ought	8, 437/ 35
it for lively faith,	grace	, or the Spirit of	8, 439/ 33
God, and reject his	grace	, and neglect his Holy	8, 440/ 22
certain and sure of	grace	and salvation; and yet	8, 442/ 37
shall have after the	grace	given him to take	8, 449/ 32
themselves, without his special	grace	. Which though he doth	8, 450/ 18
And this uncertainty of	grace	to follow is the	8, 450/ 23
those temptations through the	grace	of God working with	8, 452/ 2
fault fall from the	grace	, willingly, that helped them	8, 452/ 7
from God and his	grace	, unto the devil and	8, 452/ 19
showed him that his	grace	was sufficient. Whose strength	8, 453/ 9
the help of his	grace	till man leave of	8, 455/ 23
of the state of	grace	for any sin that	8, 458/ 4
with help of God's	grace	, apply his will rather	8, 468/ 28
hath received them to	grace	and glory, without any	8, 475/ 3
a great efficacy of	grace	, and maketh it not	8, 475/ 5
I trust in God's	grace	and in the King's	8, 483/ 15
God would withdraw his	grace	. Howbeit, if he mean	8, 486/ 22
working, himself, with God's	grace	, and in resisting of	8, 486/ 25
heresies . . . and fall from	grace	for the time, and	8, 487/ 5
that, with help of	grace	, find the faith and	8, 487/ 6
despair . . . and after, by	grace	, come unto hope again	8, 487/ 33
For neither charity nor	grace	can stand together with	8, 487/ 37
to the state of	grace	. And then by this	8, 494/ 28
but utterly dead of	grace	, sent down unto the	8, 496/ 9
by his gift and	grace	-- and good will	8, 497/ 33
in the state of	grace	and be saved, and	8, 497/ 35
God's help and God's	grace	preventing and foregoing, no	8, 502/ 33
if he would, with	grace	which God of his	8, 502/ 35
prevent us with his	grace	, nor nothing but as	8, 504/ 17
nothing but as his	grace	goeth on forth with	8, 504/ 17
prevented them with his	grace	-- for else they	8, 504/ 23
is ready with his	grace	to walk forward with	8, 504/ 24
he would with his	grace	help them to incline	8, 505/ 8
prevent them with his	grace	, help, and favor, and	8, 505/ 23
little wit and less	grace	, in making of that	8, 506/ 24

and walk with God's	grace	may find good cause	8, 508/ 28
and froward may let	grace	go, and find himself	8, 508/ 31
help of God's especial	grace	. But since the goodness	8, 510/ 3
God provideth that his	grace	is ever ready to	8, 510/ 3
may nothing do without	grace	, yet without any speaking	8, 510/ 5
without any speaking of	grace	we commonly let not	8, 510/ 5
make no mention of	grace	, that man can therefore	8, 510/ 9
therefore do them without	grace	. Like as we say	8, 510/ 9
can nothing do without	grace	, therefore tell us that	8, 510/ 14
of truth, without his	grace	both preventing us and	8, 510/ 36
to work with God's	grace	and do well . . . and	8, 512/ 34
-- and therefore letteth	grace	go by, and willfully	8, 512/ 36
some turn again by	grace	from their deadly heresies	8, 517/ 16
by means of God's	grace	and mercy -- yet	8, 518/ 21
in sin when God's	grace	and mercy calleth upon	8, 518/ 22
do upon whom God's	grace	and mercy waiteth, and	8, 518/ 24
take hold of God's	grace	, and made them not	8, 518/ 27
with help of his	grace	deserve to be partakers	8, 519/ 24
hand of help and	grace	always -- if he	8, 522/ 27
so work with his	grace	that he finally shall	8, 523/ 2
the one-half of the	grace	that Judas had, and	8, 523/ 4
and given me the	grace	to live more holily	8, 523/ 24
the hand of his	grace	and help from him	8, 524/ 25
to work with his	grace	in the vineyard of	8, 525/ 1
lack till help of	grace	fail . . . and were but	8, 525/ 6
excuse of sin, since	grace	never faileth nor falleth	8, 525/ 7
fail and fall from	grace	-- he were, I	8, 525/ 8
thing do without his	grace	-- he will not	8, 525/ 21
our fault withdraw his	grace	without which he wotteth	8, 525/ 24
the hand of his	grace	so strongly that he	8, 525/ 36
a hand of his	grace	as if he did	8, 526/ 32
much help of his	grace	as were sufficient for	8, 526/ 36
wit, never withdraweth his	grace	from the one nor	8, 528/ 19
call help of his	grace	. . . there can no temptation	8, 543/ 7
he preventeth him by	grace	. . . which prevention was when	8, 546/ 22
he gave him the	grace	and occasion to be	8, 546/ 22
they not been by	grace	prevented must needs have	8, 548/ 12
and received again to	grace	. If Tyndale thus tell	8, 549/ 2
he received after to	grace	and forgiveness . . . and was	8, 549/ 13
stood in state of	grace	; and yet was suffered	8, 549/ 17
once be, by God's	grace	, surely seen and examined	8, 554/ 24
by help of God's	grace	, through the means of	8, 557/ 10
will therewith, have gotten	grace	and repented, and attained	8, 558/ 6
still in God's especial	grace	and favor? Now, the	8, 570/ 24
counselors attending upon His	Grace's	person, but also of	8, 177/ 35
and call them bare,	graceless	tokens. For if that	8, 104/ 12
he waxed in conclusion	graceless	. . . appeareth well in that	8, 513/ 29
tokens, and utterly as	graceless	as themselves are witless	8, 572/ 2
there be many ungracious	graces	gotten. More This is	8, 202/ 27
the university many ungracious	graces	be gotten, he should	8, 203/ 18

of God's gifts and	graces	. But Tyndale hath indeed	8, 204/ 18
devil. For those be	graces	and gifts as God	8, 204/ 22
beginneth to withdraw his	gracious	hand from the fruits	8, 2/ 20
only trust of his	gracious	forgiveness, and had it	8, 9/ 5
had yet the King's	gracious	forgiveness . . . and, as it	8, 16/ 22
falsely abused the King's	gracious	remission and pardon given	8, 17/ 14
God so good and	gracious	Lord unto him that	8, 22/ 24
effectual warning, with his	gracious	remission of their former	8, 27/ 12
-- seeing the King's	gracious	purpose in this point	8, 27/ 17
named; according to the	gracious	counsel of the blessed	8, 37/ 25
works wrought, with his	gracious	help, to the intent	8, 52/ 19
of his word a	gracious	occasion of faith; and	8, 241/ 16
himself alone, without God's	gracious	help, do any good	8, 400/ 2
faith, praying for God's	gracious	aid and help, God	8, 500/ 20
give more of his	gracious	aid and help in	8, 522/ 37
the assistance of God's	gracious	hand . . . which he never	8, 532/ 5
thanked, the maker is	graciously	turned again to God	8, 142/ 24
of Art. And thus	graciously	hath he acquitted himself	8, 203/ 21
her sins. Hear me	graciously	, good Lord . . . for that	8, 371/ 36
made one of many	grains	or corns, and the	8, 81/ 10
is made of many	grains	of corn, and the	8, 296/ 13
children as learned their	grammar	in their mother's belly	8, 92/ 24
and also into his	grammar	again . . . and come forth	8, 151/ 20
well, and with good	grammar	, saving for his poetry	8, 151/ 35
young children use in	grammar	schools: "Asinus meus habet	8, 467/ 30
is fain now to	grant	that Christian men may	8, 3/ 18
blessed disposition condescended to	grant	him . . . to the end	8, 8/ 38
lawful matrimony. If Tyndale	grant	that I say true	8, 45/ 5
he be fain to	grant	that the words which	8, 45/ 6
that Tyndale will himself	grant	us that for whatsoever	8, 51/ 19
say, must Tyndale needs	grant	that for God's benefits	8, 51/ 24
him. Now, if Tyndale	grant	us that conclusion . . . we	8, 51/ 25
they care not to	grant	; but then they confound	8, 53/ 28
they let not to	grant	also . . . but they say	8, 53/ 32
me -- that they	grant	that a man may	8, 53/ 37
may (as Tyndale will	grant	we may) serve God	8, 54/ 4
so must he needs	grant	and agree that likewise	8, 54/ 18
should greatly fear to	grant	and agree that by	8, 101/ 26
for their solution, to	grant	almost that their pain	8, 101/ 33
And thus if Tyndale	grant	the one part --	8, 150/ 9
that parts which they	grant	for Scripture -- yet	8, 155/ 31
M. More must needs	grant	(if he will have	8, 167/ 38
M. More must needs	grant	that ' church' is	8, 168/ 10
More must not needs	grant	this to Tyndale, never	8, 168/ 13
then though I would	grant	unto Tyndale that this	8, 168/ 19
needs be driven to	grant	him, for all that	8, 168/ 22
all his great word,	grant	him the other at	8, 168/ 28
needs, yet will I	grant	him of courtesy . . . that	8, 168/ 29
then I must needs	grant	this term "church" to	8, 168/ 31
that must not needs,	grant	this to Tyndale, Tyndale	8, 168/ 34

choose but must needs	grant	me this again: that	8, 168/ 35
If Master More will	grant	me that every horse	8, 168/ 39
then must he needs	grant	me that every mare	8, 168/ 39
I need not to	grant	him the thing that	8, 169/ 2
fashion, he should not	grant	it for true. For	8, 198/ 10
besides. Now, if he	grant	that God punisheth the	8, 209/ 19
and so must he	grant	, that albeit one drop	8, 209/ 21
will. Now, if Tyndale	grant	, as he needs must	8, 210/ 5
purpose. For if he	grant	that though he repent	8, 214/ 36
word -- we will	grant	him this, and much	8, 242/ 17
But, now, if I	grant	it him, yet shall	8, 251/ 33
since he must also	grant	that God hath as	8, 274/ 16
church before: he must	grant	that of each thing	8, 274/ 17
be so mad to	grant	him that all is	8, 283/ 12
grace . . . he must needs	grant	and agree that they	8, 298/ 7
else if Tyndale would	grant	that Saint John had	8, 311/ 30
corrupted. And then they	grant	that before, there were	8, 367/ 3
and sigheth. Good Lord,	grant	this: that the thing	8, 373/ 8
And surely if he	grant	that any one man	8, 378/ 37
waxen so mad to	grant	him that his false	8, 390/ 2
yet brought unawares to	grant	for an article necessary	8, 408/ 4
this, if we would	grant	him the thing that	8, 475/ 9
-- then must Tyndale	grant	that it is likewise	8, 475/ 19
that Tyndale must needs	grant	that he knoweth not	8, 476/ 4
he mean hope: I	grant	that it dieth not	8, 487/ 13
whose deeds Tyndale will	grant	and agree to be	8, 493/ 19
were he forced to	grant	that he believeth the	8, 536/ 37
so loath, confess and	grant	us that Saint Peter	8, 555/ 36
faith, he must needs	grant	that in all five	8, 557/ 4
well: that though we	grant	unto Tyndale that a	8, 558/ 27
readers, if we would	grant	unto Tyndale that all	8, 567/ 15
And therefore though we	grant	unto him that the	8, 571/ 12
he doth and must	grant	unto us that the	8, 571/ 14
of our courtesy, further	grant	him that all his	8, 571/ 25
which his request was	granted	him, and what will	8, 9/ 24
it was agreed and	granted	. And thereupon was he	8, 23/ 30
his famous authority. But	granted	now that those faults	8, 153/ 11
appeareth that though I	granted	him the one . . . I	8, 168/ 27
none other shift, he	granted	both twain for true	8, 196/ 22
own Grace was there	granted	to be made Master	8, 203/ 20
whom the pardon is	granted	, that though he give	8, 289/ 1
and of grace also	granted	with them . . . yet would	8, 297/ 21
than one besides. For,	granted	that priesthood was an	8, 304/ 32
and that albeit they	granted	him the belief of	8, 504/ 35
Which if it were	granted	him, yet won he	8, 541/ 34
be both put and	granted	that he so shall	8, 569/ 10
that Tyndale, as he	granteth	here that we may	8, 54/ 16
and them that he	granteth	he believeth shrewdly, and	8, 108/ 18
conditions; and also he	granteth	not only that of	8, 196/ 25
consequens. For whereas he	granteth	both to be true	8, 196/ 33

be false which Tyndale	granteth	for true. Now, to	8, 198/ 3
the consequent which he	granteth	for true also, I	8, 198/ 4
For likewise as he	granteth	that a priest is	8, 198/ 5
false which Tyndale also	granteth	to be true. But	8, 198/ 13
of his displeasure: then	granteth	he, and so must	8, 209/ 21
repentant sinners, since he	granteth	that though they may	8, 393/ 11
them. And also himself	granteth	, after in his chapter	8, 397/ 4
former error; whereby he	granteth	that he which doth	8, 407/ 34
all other things he	granteth	and affirmeth plainly, by	8, 414/ 35
frailty. For since he	granteth	error of infirmity in	8, 461/ 28
present place Tyndale himself	granteth	that the cause why	8, 472/ 35
a sign. And yet	granteth	he then, besides, the	8, 475/ 6
it; and since himself	granteth	also that the contrary	8, 478/ 29
heresy; for then he	granteth	that he which after	8, 569/ 14
voice of his Father	granting	remission set his heart	8, 495/ 30
so near to the	granting	that they lacked it	8, 547/ 12
only liquor of the	grape	-- who durst, I	8, 317/ 31
made one of many	grapes	, he took a very	8, 81/ 10
font, or of what	grapes	the wine was made	8, 195/ 12
the wine of many	grapes	, and that Christian men	8, 296/ 14
opinions, after which he	grasped	and long felt about	8, 448/ 11
juggled all grace save	gratia	gratis data -- and	8, 204/ 19
too, almost; with which	gratia	gratis data, all had	8, 204/ 20
strength, learning, or wit.	Gratia	gratum Gratiagratumfaciens faciens is	8, 204/ 25
us a-work is called	gratia	praeueniens. And forasmuch as	8, 204/ 33
us, which is called	gratia	cooperans. And yet forasmuch	8, 205/ 1
grace may be called	gratia	subsequens. And finally, forasmuch	8, 205/ 9
final grace is called	gratia	consummans, that is, grace	8, 205/ 14
of steadfast and imperishable	Gratiaconsummans	grace and favor of	8, 205/ 13
or wit. Gratia gratum	Gratiagratumfaciens	faciens is that grace	8, 204/ 26
leaveth out: "Noli negligere	gratiam	quae in te est	8, 191/ 25
Admoneo te ut resuscites	gratiam	Dei quae est in	8, 191/ 30
with which God beginneth	Gratiapraeueniens	to set us a-work	8, 204/ 33
good use of his	Gratiasubsequens	former grace may be	8, 205/ 9
all grace save gratia	gratis	data -- and yet	8, 204/ 19
almost; with which gratia	gratis	data, all had he	8, 204/ 20
learning, or wit. Gratia	gratum	Gratiagratumfaciens faciens is that	8, 204/ 25
being set by the	grave	, as the manner is	8, 371/ 28
going back again at	Gravesend	, God, considering the great	8, 13/ 13
last to bear the	greater	, to which in the	8, 26/ 24
more pain, with getting	greater	grace and increase of	8, 65/ 12
he there saith, a	greater	witness than the witness	8, 239/ 15
man, because he had	greater	record than man --	8, 239/ 28
proved, by more and	greater	than ever was the	8, 246/ 9
the same, and yet	greater	; and so did his	8, 246/ 15
do as great and	greater	. And we see that	8, 251/ 39
For both is there	greater	reverence to be had	8, 260/ 1
all Tyndale's deduction, a	greater	question yet, saving for	8, 260/ 14
and out of measure	greater	, in his own hand	8, 264/ 30
true preachers to do	greater	miracles against them, and	8, 270/ 3

them, and by the	greater	miracles to destroy them	8, 270/ 4
then shall have also	greater	miracles wrought against him	8, 270/ 28
Tyndale God taught Adam	greater	things than to write	8, 272/ 36
taught him things of	greater	necessity -- as, peradventure	8, 273/ 1
the false part the	greater	-- he tarried not	8, 275/ 11
taken more labor and	greater	pain for his Church	8, 338/ 22
least in heaven was	greater	than he. Yet because	8, 464/ 18
except as great or	greater	miracles be done or	8, 475/ 37
though it be a	greater	hope than it should	8, 487/ 22
lukewarm, without growing into	greater	heat." And therefore, as	8, 526/ 14
the like occasion or	greater	. . . he had sinned deadly	8, 536/ 29
they come at the	greatest	; and then, being before	8, 26/ 23
of all benefits the	greatest	. At this point will	8, 51/ 36
obedience seemeth not the	greatest	virtue, when a man	8, 55/ 4
promise, one of the	greatest	, most solemn, most assuredly	8, 106/ 32
thereof, and whereupon the	greatest	weight of all our	8, 145/ 33
that ours were the	greatest	and the falsest, and	8, 244/ 36
therefore false miracles therein	greatest	and busiest: yet must	8, 244/ 37
than one of the	greatest	? -- that is to	8, 266/ 16
things as he so	greatly	forced whether they went	8, 21/ 8
soul -- I cannot	greatly	see why we should	8, 101/ 25
see why we should	greatly	fear to grant and	8, 101/ 26
thing wherein I will	greatly	stick. But in my	8, 104/ 24
laws of God, nor	greatly	to study upon them	8, 121/ 20
shall not, I trust,	greatly	need to fear the	8, 123/ 25
it shall not now	greatly	force what a newly	8, 207/ 1
folly, there shall not	greatly	need the knowledge of	8, 218/ 23
point his translation so	greatly	but it may be	8, 236/ 28
heretic, I shall not	greatly	need to dispute with	8, 252/ 15
ex vobismet ipsis" . . . and	greatly	tending to the maintenance	8, 357/ 16
his purpose, but rather,	greatly	hindereth it; which thing	8, 363/ 19
almsdeed, Masses, and Dirges	greatly	profit them that are	8, 373/ 12
in little stead, but	greatly	aggrieve and increase the	8, 402/ 14
me God, I very	greatly	fear is now very	8, 478/ 19
did in the beginning	greatly	forbear such heretics . . . till	8, 481/ 37
her . . . and no man	greatly	to blame but either	8, 530/ 25
of whom they so	greatly	loved that their hearts	8, 541/ 9
but also rather seemeth	greatly	to make against it	8, 562/ 33
therefore is Tyndale not	greatly	to be believed when	8, 564/ 29
in beholding the marvelous	greatness	of his revelations --	8, 159/ 21
Paul himself, lest the	greatness	of his high revelations	8, 453/ 2
Africa the Donatists; in	Greece	the Arians; in Bohemia	8, 28/ 31
nay but that in	Greece	and great part of	8, 160/ 19
tongues changed both in	Greece	and Italy -- then	8, 160/ 25
much was used in	Greece	and sometimes in Rome	8, 170/ 11
may be drunk down	greedily	ere the peril be	8, 75/ 32
in Latin sacerdos, in	Greek	hiereus, in Hebrew cohan	8, 111/ 15
Latin Church and the	Greek	Church, and Prester John's	8, 131/ 10
Latin text and the	Greek	may be his excuse	8, 143/ 29
Latin text and the	Greek	do, as he saith	8, 143/ 30

as . Now is a	Greek	word, and was in	8, 168/ 1
ecclesia signifieth in the	Greek	tongue a congregation, without	8, 169/ 27
seem therein, with his	Greek	and all . . . he seemeth	8, 169/ 37
word ecclesia in the	Greek	tongue did not signify	8, 170/ 2
the Latin Church the	Greek	word ecclesia -- of	8, 170/ 26
ecclesia -- of the	Greek	Church, that began before	8, 170/ 26
Tyndale with all his	Greek	told you but a	8, 170/ 30
did signify in the	Greek	. . . but mistaketh it to	8, 170/ 32
the Church, but the	Greek	word ecclesia; therefore Erasmus	8, 176/ 29
Moria," which word in	Greek	signifieth folly, doth merrily	8, 177/ 5
that I interpret this	Greek	word by this word	8, 181/ 9
word presbyter in the	Greek	, as it signifieth the	8, 181/ 35
-- and that the	Greek	Church called presbyter, and	8, 182/ 1
elder," neither in the	Greek	Church nor the Latin	8, 182/ 3
a priest than this	Greek	word presbyteros signifieth an	8, 183/ 4
word seniores where the	Greek	Church used in their	8, 183/ 19
he meaneth that this	Greek	word presbyteros is, in	8, 183/ 34
only keep still the	Greek	word presbyteros, but showeth	8, 184/ 11
Latin conjunction with the	Greek	word, and call it	8, 184/ 23
apostles used not "this	Greek	word hierous, or the	8, 187/ 2
himself allegeth, neither the	Greek	word presbyteri nor the	8, 187/ 20
name of presbyteros in	Greek	or seniores in Latin	8, 187/ 33
the priests hierous in	Greek	, but presbyteros, which signified	8, 188/ 14
holy signification in the	Greek	tongue, where they took	8, 188/ 27
baptized people by this	Greek	word ecclesia . . . of which	8, 188/ 31
nother had in the	Greek	tongue before, any holy	8, 188/ 33
showeth also, after the	Greek	(in which it is	8, 192/ 6
showeth he that the	Greek	word agape standeth so	8, 199/ 4
where the place in	Greek	or Latin speaketh of	8, 199/ 33
word. For though this	Greek	word agape signify love	8, 200/ 13
right English unto the	Greek	word. More This is	8, 203/ 28
very far from the	Greek	word exomologesis . . . and as	8, 207/ 3
Penance. For both the	Greek	word and the Latin	8, 207/ 6
proper neither for the	Greek	word nor the Latin	8, 207/ 23
Scripture knoweth not. The	Greek	hath and "repentance" and	8, 210/ 35
because himself giveth the	Greek	word another English name	8, 211/ 3
penance" -- whatsoever the	Greek	word be, it ever	8, 211/ 8
as he saith) the	Greek	before him; whereas I	8, 218/ 19
as I have of	Greek	, Latin, and of our	8, 218/ 20
certain article that the	Greek	hath, and which article	8, 229/ 24
the sentence; and the	Greek	tongue hath an article	8, 230/ 2
that article, neither the	Greek	nor the English, and	8, 230/ 9
New Testament out of	Greek	. These words be the	8, 230/ 11
article correspondent to the	Greek	article and to the	8, 231/ 23
for lack of the	Greek	tongue much troubled with	8, 231/ 25
But Tyndale by the	Greek	tongue perceiving the article	8, 231/ 27
so ignorant in the	Greek	tongue but that he	8, 232/ 12
of the article, both	Greek	and English, which declareth	8, 232/ 24
thereby have expressed the	Greek	the better, and yet	8, 233/ 6
record of man," the	Greek	Book hath there, upon	8, 233/ 10

record -- as the	Greek	article made the word	8, 233/ 16
his translation expressed the	Greek	article and made it	8, 233/ 37
be correspondent unto the	Greek	article in declaring the	8, 234/ 20
the article in the	Greek	specially, but if we	8, 234/ 25
the order of the	Greek	. And therefore I say	8, 234/ 27
albeit that in the	Greek	and in the Latin	8, 236/ 8
cometh" . . . whereas in the	Greek	is not this word	8, 237/ 4
its correspondent in the	Greek	. . . and bring us forth	8, 237/ 12
speech, or in the	Greek	either, in which it	8, 237/ 13
matter showeth that the	Greek	article hath that strength	8, 237/ 17
word "take." For the	Greek	is lambano, and the	8, 237/ 28
accipio; and both the	Greek	and the Latin signifieth	8, 237/ 29
with brabbings upon the	Greek	tongue . . . ye shall at	8, 238/ 8
been that either the	Greeks	or any other part	8, 130/ 34
holy doctors of the	Greeks	, but also by the	8, 131/ 6
councils in which the	Greeks	in matters of doubt	8, 131/ 7
also, both among the	Greeks	and Latins christened, to	8, 170/ 19
signifieth authority with the	Greeks	. . . whereas seniores in Latin	8, 184/ 16
other; but among the	Greeks	, presbyteri was the name	8, 184/ 26
friars nor nuns, neither	Greenwich	, Syon, nor Charterhouse. If	8, 162/ 14
as they speak, "in	gregem	ovium, " "gregem gruum, " "gregem	8, 171/ 19
speak, "in gregem ovium, " "	gregem	gruum, " "gregem anserum." And	8, 171/ 20
gregem ovium, " "gregem gruum, " "	gregem	anserum." And so when	8, 171/ 20
qui in vobis est	gregem	Christi" ("The elders that	8, 183/ 13
qui in vobis est	gregem	Christi." Which place I	8, 185/ 10
Ambrose, Saint Cyprian, Saint	Gregory	, and all those old	8, 46/ 18
Augustine, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Gregory	, and the other old	8, 113/ 25
let it pass. Saint	Gregory	Nazianzen, the great, famous	8, 128/ 17
Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Gregory	, Saint Cyprian, and other	8, 206/ 33
holy popes (as Saint	Gregory	, Saint Leo, and others	8, 278/ 26
Ambrose, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	Gregory	, and Saint Cyprian do	8, 389/ 9
Saint Augustine, and Saint	Gregory	, and Saint Ambrose, and	8, 395/ 3
Augustine, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Gregory	, and all the old	8, 426/ 29
Ambrose, Saint Basil, Saint	Gregory	, Saint Chrysostom, and all	8, 477/ 31
that holy pope Saint	Gregory	saith it should) if	8, 508/ 5
not for a hundred	Gregorys	, I care not for	8, 266/ 36
poisoning of his father	grew	not of anger or	8, 494/ 8
the increase of our	grief	that all this gear	8, 2/ 31
great, fervent sorrow with	grief	and trouble of mind	8, 90/ 26
soul is in such	grief	, pain, and torment that	8, 102/ 11
of eating that the	grief	and grinding in their	8, 521/ 2
shall sore vex and	grieve	your eyes, and consume	8, 5/ 11
the great anger that	grieveth	this good man: that	8, 136/ 12
so plainly that it	grieveth	Tyndale's heart to hear	8, 197/ 32
the matter. For this	grieveth	Luther and him: that	8, 211/ 15
hath offended God, which	grieveth	him for the love	8, 456/ 10
writing not half so	grievous	and painful to me	8, 35/ 12
away the great and	grievous	punishment that was at	8, 69/ 1
And then may those	grievous	, importable burdens be called	8, 353/ 29
and Pharisees did bind	grievous	burdens and importable, and	8, 354/ 6

dispraised with calling them	grievous	and importable . . . though the	8, 354/ 11
was I in a	grievous	secret sorrow." And afterward	8, 371/ 29
may theirs be less	grievous	than the sins of	8, 543/ 15
their belief was a	grievous	sin. For whereas Tyndale	8, 543/ 19
that his sin was	grievous	. For what was the	8, 551/ 23
that he had so	grievously	erred in that point	8, 24/ 10
that the grief and	grinding	in their bellies standing	8, 521/ 2
their courtesy with a	groat	-- which bringer is	8, 195/ 22
And unto such simple,	gross	, carnal people as we	8, 47/ 1
gear is yet too	gross	for their subtle, thin	8, 77/ 17
thin subtlety thereof, my	gross	wit can in no	8, 459/ 37
was and is the	ground	of all the remnant	8, 24/ 21
to make a false	ground	to build his lies	8, 60/ 21
the dirt of the	ground	, and did spit thereupon	8, 103/ 12
thereat, yet I nothing	ground	myself thereon, since I	8, 104/ 1
And therefore, if Tyndale	ground	his argument upon the	8, 150/ 24
a sparrow upon the	ground	without our Father that	8, 190/ 3
Whereas against his false	ground	that there can be	8, 271/ 17
peradventure, tillage of the	ground	. But as for writing	8, 273/ 1
Here is his whole	ground	whereupon he will anon	8, 279/ 15
in anything and then	ground	my reason against him	8, 295/ 37
Tyndale's argument goeth to	ground	quite -- although our	8, 302/ 27
stark dead on the	ground	: so he that is	8, 440/ 18
maketh this point the	ground	of the other --	8, 468/ 14
destroyed all his principal	ground	, whereabout his master and	8, 473/ 32
these words for a	ground	of a great matter	8, 522/ 15
and is his principal	ground	and foundation, whereof we	8, 562/ 17
devil taught him to	ground	it, that either the	8, 569/ 24
could perceive, but arguments	grounded	upon philosophy and metaphysical	8, 101/ 12
And therefore his reason	grounded	upon this word ecclesia	8, 169/ 34
that his marriage is	grounded	there -- because he	8, 261/ 31
all his whole matter	grounded	, let him prove you	8, 279/ 21
utterly destroy Tyndale's heresy	grounded	upon his false exposition	8, 441/ 30
be noted whereupon he	groundeth	this holy precept of	8, 117/ 20
For first, where he	groundeth	himself upon this --	8, 305/ 12
such as are not	groundly	learned, to cast out	8, 37/ 19
truth . . . and by the	grounds	thereof first had, into	8, 295/ 31
and pull up the	groundsel	, to undershore the sides	8, 282/ 14
suffered a while to	grow	. Believe me not if	8, 28/ 29
lest his heart might	grow	too high and wax	8, 159/ 20
it might increase and	grow	. . . than shamefastly showed in	8, 206/ 27
to let his hair	grow	in length, or a	8, 369/ 31
a tree were to	grow	and bring forth fruit	8, 518/ 36
what perfection this gear	groweth	with Tyndale. Luther yet	8, 88/ 17
in a lukewarm, without	growing	into greater heat." And	8, 526/ 14
books! For they have	grown	so fast and sprung	8, 2/ 5
in faith and virtue	grown	up as they be	8, 57/ 4
of his sect now	grown	in Germany, and also	8, 74/ 36
truth; and the Church	grown	into the consent and	8, 284/ 13
in a great thing	grown	in debate and controversy	8, 396/ 13

meat and rest better	grown	in heart -- let	8, 552/ 37
upon Good Friday without	grudge	of conscience at all	8, 62/ 16
in gregem ovium, " "gregem	groom	, " "gregem anserum." And so	8, 171/ 20
say thereto, began to	guess	at the cause wherefore	8, 318/ 8
us ever since, to	guess	and to divine. For	8, 328/ 4
ye may have some	guess	why he left the	8, 359/ 34
us at large to	guess	and aread (upon his	8, 391/ 22
meaneth. Howbeit, we shall	guess	at his mind as	8, 392/ 23
and will we shall	guess	at his mind upon	8, 498/ 2
be but divined and	guessed	at, and seem but	8, 321/ 1
making. As here, he	guesseth	here two causes why	8, 317/ 36
God be her special	guide	) he shall by leisure	8, 7/ 10
whose Spirit be thy	guide	, and doctrine thy light	8, 138/ 35
his Holy Spirit, so	guide	and govern his church	8, 322/ 15
much like a blind	guide	that would, when men	8, 424/ 29
doctrine nor manner and	guise	of the Catholic Church	8, 124/ 21
at the leastwise the	guise	and custom, of Tyndale's	8, 124/ 22
the commodity of the	guise	that then was among	8, 160/ 31
faith before, as the	guise	of heretics is! But	8, 268/ 17
the receiving, or the	guise	and fashion of the	8, 368/ 3
keepeth he his accustomed	guise	, as far as he	8, 445/ 18
themselves began first that	guise	. And as they began	8, 483/ 10
the shot of a	gun	a man were meetly	8, 187/ 6
that had, ere the	gun	were loosed, made a	8, 187/ 7
store of all their	gunpowder	, brimstone, pitch, and wildfire	8, 157/ 5
made glasses, and shot	guns	, too. Tyndale And that	8, 273/ 6
half out of all	gunshot	, and come not at	8, 58/ 32
shame, as when Arius'	guts	fell out of his	8, 340/ 23
the Gospel -- "Omni	habenti	dabitur et abundabit" ("To	8, 205/ 4
habet aures, et tu	habes	aures, ergo tu es	8, 467/ 30
grammar schools: "Asinus meus	habet	aures, et tu habes	8, 467/ 30
infunded into their souls	habitually	-- then will we	8, 474/ 31
hart and killed a	haddock	." And when we had	8, 446/ 19
sea and caught a	haddock	and killed it. And	8, 446/ 24
thou, as though thou	hadst	not received it?" He	8, 527/ 37
words and true faith	hail	and halloo out the	8, 161/ 28
body a shirt of	hair	, he fasted and slept	8, 66/ 7
for which he wore	hair	and slept in a	8, 66/ 15
Absalom with his fair	hair	, enforce themselves to bring	8, 138/ 2
man to let his	hair	grow in length, or	8, 369/ 30
toward horrible deeds one	hairbreadth	forward against his will	8, 453/ 14
three years and a	half	-- not of evil	8, 3/ 1
in the writing not	half	so grievous and painful	8, 35/ 12
and safe, a side	half	out of all gunshot	8, 58/ 32
thing is the one	half	of all the false	8, 87/ 5
of Jerusalem, the one	half	of them to the	8, 100/ 16
oriental sea, the other	half	to the very uttermost	8, 100/ 16
almost one and a	half	of the other twain	8, 147/ 32
scant one and a	half	. Then upon the letter	8, 156/ 9
fellows bring forth some	half	text half so sufficient	8, 332/ 11

forth some half text	half	so sufficient for their	8, 332/ 11
hath . . . whereby more than	half	of his heresies are	8, 382/ 16
more than its own	half	, or such other like	8, 507/ 18
dull and more than	half	dead . . . as ye shall	8, 553/ 32
all his whole process	half	a leaf together, nor	8, 566/ 12
leaf together, nor, almost,	half	a line, without one	8, 566/ 13
a lie and a	half	. Consider now that of	8, 566/ 14
quench almost for three	halfpence	? More Nay, surely that	8, 288/ 27
he give for three	halfpence	three hundred pounds, yet	8, 289/ 2
not be for three	halfpence	out of fear of	8, 289/ 3
the cost of three	halfpence	-- then were the	8, 289/ 9
help freely with a	halfpenny	, but for advantage or	8, 124/ 1
the better of a	halfpenny	, while ye believe it	8, 287/ 29
true faith hail and	halloo	out the false fox	8, 161/ 28
ye with your heresies	halloo	out all saints and	8, 161/ 31
anything -- yet they "	halloo	" and "bait." If they	8, 162/ 15
neither crieth out nor	hallooeth	, nor baiteth, nor buzzeth	8, 162/ 18
their dumb pattering and	hallooming	; their dumb strange holy	8, 134/ 25
and "crying out like	hallooming	of the foxes or	8, 149/ 11
and "crying out, like	hallooming	of the fox or	8, 161/ 23
manner of howling and	hallooming	and crying out. For	8, 161/ 27
David ate of the	hallowed	bread; and as Moses	8, 60/ 5
eat of the offered,	hallowed	bread whereof by the	8, 72/ 23
might eat of offered,	hallowed	bread . . . and yet with	8, 73/ 1
boldly not to the	hallowed	bread, but to the	8, 73/ 7
then why rather a	hallowed	candle than an unhallowed	8, 78/ 37
the anointing with the	hallowed	chrism; and such other	8, 105/ 2
King Belshazzar abused the	hallowed	vessels of the Temple	8, 163/ 4
them . . . and of a	hallowed	church they make a	8, 163/ 9
there as between the	hallowed	water standing in the	8, 194/ 26
-- and the same	hallowed	water being occupied in	8, 194/ 28
it hath of the	hallowing	. . . it hath another effectual	8, 194/ 31
these have we the	hallowing	of chalices, vestments, paschal	8, 366/ 3
shorter than another to	halt	. More Who would not	8, 386/ 8
to withdraw his gracious	hand	from the fruits of	8, 2/ 20
he beareth me in	hand	, in his Answer to	8, 16/ 7
which also his own	hand	was subscribed. And afterward	8, 20/ 16
borne him wrong in	hand	and condemned him for	8, 21/ 10
never come in his	hand	. For which the poor	8, 21/ 33
they be borne in	hand	. . . and longing therefore to	8, 26/ 20
I say, by the	hand	of God this year	8, 29/ 6
go out of their	hand	. . . but rather die than	8, 30/ 28
take the pen in	hand	. . . be now so forwearied	8, 36/ 4
men have again at	hand	such books as may	8, 38/ 28
offer themselves enough at	hand	, except men willfully will	8, 48/ 24
no benefit at his	hand	at all -- yet	8, 50/ 29
present, always ready at	hand	, and then would many	8, 63/ 13
punishment that was at	hand	, ordained by himself for	8, 69/ 2
therein ever since from	hand	to hand continued . . . it	8, 78/ 25
since from hand to	hand	continued . . . it hath pleased	8, 78/ 25

a man putteth his	hand	here upon a boy's	8, 84/ 21
Tyndale beareth us in	hand	that the clergy maketh	8, 94/ 2
of putting the bishop's	hand	upon him. It seemeth	8, 99/ 29
christened of the midwife's	hand	. . . and the people knoweth	8, 127/ 15
laying of the bishop's	hand	upon the priest in	8, 127/ 32
laying of a man's	hand	upon a boy's head	8, 127/ 34
the wagging of the	hand	in the air. Howbeit	8, 127/ 37
made by a man's	hand	in the air . . . since	8, 128/ 3
calleth it) of his	hand	in the air, as	8, 128/ 34
air, as evil a	hand	as it was --	8, 128/ 34
bear us all in	hand	that we never hear	8, 147/ 26
and by Tradition from	hand	to hand delivered, and	8, 152/ 1
Tradition from hand to	hand	delivered, and from age	8, 152/ 1
law . . . which went from	hand	to hand, I think	8, 155/ 1
went from hand to	hand	, I think from Adam's	8, 155/ 1
and bear us in	hand	that they be fruitless	8, 158/ 31
of putting a man's	hand	upon another . . . as men	8, 192/ 15
a man layeth his	hand	on a boy's head	8, 197/ 34
Yet he is in	hand	again with agape often	8, 200/ 12
take penance at his	hand	?Tyndale And if I	8, 210/ 19
here beareth us in	hand	that the Scripture speaketh	8, 211/ 2
cross at Christ's right	hand	. And if Tyndale ween	8, 215/ 27
Tyndale beareth us in	hand	, that the truth of	8, 251/ 9
a man layeth his	hand	upon a boy's head	8, 253/ 28
letters and Christ's own	hand	. Here have I showed	8, 258/ 21
bound to, set his	hand	unto staying and keeping	8, 259/ 19
greater, in his own	hand	. Which means of miracles	8, 264/ 30
God . . . out of whose	hand	no man can take	8, 267/ 8
and bearing men in	hand	the words of the	8, 275/ 14
chapter, he taketh in	hand	to prove that the	8, 294/ 33
or to lay a	hand	upon a boy's head	8, 296/ 27
this chapter taken in	hand	to prove: that is	8, 309/ 9
nor stick in their	hand	, nor salute any man	8, 328/ 7
a stick in mine	hand	?What art thou the	8, 328/ 17
and bear men in	hand	that all is open	8, 337/ 14
we have now in	hand	-- to prove that	8, 367/ 11
sitting at thy right	hand	, doth call upon thee	8, 372/ 1
to mouth, and from	hand	to hand, from the	8, 375/ 2
and from hand to	hand	, from the apostles' days	8, 375/ 2
that faith which from	hand	to hand hath been	8, 388/ 33
which from hand to	hand	hath been taken and	8, 388/ 33
penance at the priest's	hand	, or that have believed	8, 394/ 12
that he taketh in	hand	to prove as in	8, 424/ 33
now very near at	hand	. But when he is	8, 478/ 19
in a small, ragged	hand	wherein a young beginner	8, 491/ 4
letter of some text	hand	that is more easy	8, 491/ 6
in a great text	hand	, look upon our lesson	8, 492/ 17
with a small, ragged	hand	to beguile us and	8, 492/ 22
will put forth his	hand	to take it? Doth	8, 503/ 18
quick instrument, as the	hand	of the man that	8, 504/ 13

and then withdraweth his	hand	, and leaveth them unto	8, 522/ 10
time God withdraweth his	hand	from them, and that	8, 522/ 25
reprobates he withdraweth his	hand	of help and grace	8, 522/ 26
God sometimes withdraweth his	hand	and leaveth them to	8, 523/ 7
why God withdraweth his	hand	and his help . . . is	8, 523/ 9
say, God withdraweth his	hand	to show his elects	8, 523/ 26
God withdrew not his	hand	and help from him	8, 523/ 35
Tyndale putteth, withdraw his	hand	from a good elect	8, 524/ 5
so should withdraw his	hand	, and suffer him to	8, 524/ 12
that God withdrew his	hand	for that cause. For	8, 524/ 16
that God withdrew his	hand	from him for any	8, 524/ 22
that God withdrew the	hand	of his grace and	8, 524/ 25
withdrew himself from God's	hand	by the default of	8, 524/ 34
that God withdrew his	hand	from him. And thus	8, 524/ 35
and mercy at God's	hand	, and consequently not in	8, 525/ 5
the withdrawing of God's	hand	(whereupon Tyndale here edifieth	8, 525/ 14
the withdrawing of his	hand	, till we wax wanton	8, 525/ 32
less strength of his	hand	than else he would	8, 525/ 35
he could set the	hand	of his grace so	8, 525/ 36
after on the man's	hand	that led him. And	8, 526/ 26
the "withdrawing" of God's	hand	from good men, concerning	8, 526/ 28
them so strong a	hand	of his grace as	8, 526/ 32
the withdrawing of his	hand	from any elect or	8, 527/ 4
that without his helping	hand	they can none other	8, 527/ 7
-- to withdraw his	hand	without their fault were	8, 527/ 8
the withdrawing of God's	hand	sometimes from his elects	8, 527/ 16
of withdrawing of God's	hand	sometimes from his elects	8, 528/ 4
that God withdraweth his	hand	from them without their	8, 528/ 9
the withdrawing of God's	hand	from them . . . not for	8, 528/ 14
times first withdraweth his	hand	of his help, and	8, 531/ 6
the withdrawing of God's	hand	. And he withdraweth it	8, 531/ 9
and bear him in	hand	that some of them	8, 531/ 20
of holding of God's	hand	over them or withdrawing	8, 531/ 24
them or withdrawing his	hand	of help from them	8, 531/ 25
assistance of God's gracious	hand	. . . which he never withdraweth	8, 532/ 6
own death in his	hand	, to deliver over to	8, 536/ 18
boldly bear us in	hand	that while he wrought	8, 537/ 22
stiffly bear us in	hand	that though it be	8, 548/ 33
Church . . . taketh Tyndale in	hand	to prove us --	8, 550/ 23
to kill them down,	hand-smooth	, whom your own words	8, 59/ 3
deny them both as	handle	them after the fashion	8, 91/ 36
matter so solemnly and	handle	it so madly. For	8, 304/ 14
heresy . . . but also do	handle	the Scripture itself in	8, 382/ 2
they reprove, did not	handle	it better, it had	8, 382/ 4
now consider whether he	handle	any more wisely the	8, 399/ 27
courteously that I shall	handle	Tyndale. For albeit ye	8, 555/ 19
point and that . . . but	handled	himself as covertly as	8, 21/ 30
had been so cunningly	handled	by Tyndale and his	8, 25/ 24
not hitherto these matters	handled	in such wise by	8, 25/ 36
it were highly well	handled	, I will a little	8, 240/ 36

would have it homely	handled	howsoever men list. Devise	8, 319/ 12
he hath thus wisely	handled	it . . . then, as though	8, 413/ 18
themselves much more easily	handled	. But as Tyndale knoweth	8, 482/ 10
consider how holily he	handleth	them twain, and ye	8, 91/ 34
first hear how he	handleth	the holy Sacrament of	8, 91/ 37
seem to leave, he	handleth	yet in such wise	8, 119/ 1
Howbeit, of truth Tyndale	handleth	his third signification very	8, 146/ 18
now, after this, Tyndale	handleth	me full uncourteously; for	8, 178/ 18
in what manner he	handleth	it. Tyndale If some	8, 471/ 26
still. For yet he	handleth	it of that fashion	8, 497/ 28
upon them -- yet	handleth	he the matter so	8, 520/ 26
therefrom. And this point	handleth	he so properly that	8, 542/ 15
do already find his	handling	of these matters full	8, 133/ 22
holy living, and reverent	handling	of Holy Scripture, and	8, 337/ 4
by his own fond	handling	of this example. First	8, 472/ 3
see, by his own	handling	of this matter, here	8, 473/ 14
plainly upon Tyndale's own	handling	of this article of	8, 478/ 25
would, by his foolish	handling	of the article of	8, 479/ 32
by which manner of	handling	of the matter, we	8, 521/ 33
contrary. And then, thus	handling	the matter, he is	8, 551/ 32
ransom of ours, thine	handmaid	hath bound her soul	8, 372/ 22
delivered to the secular	hands	and burned. In his	8, 13/ 29
obstinacy, to the secular	hands	, and burned up in	8, 15/ 33
come to the bishop's	hands	to be burned. And	8, 19/ 20
last unto the secular	hands	and burned, as there	8, 20/ 34
delivered unto the secular	hands	. . . neither while he was	8, 21/ 1
paten in the priest's	hands	, Bilney before he received	8, 24/ 6
false translation in the	hands	of unlearned people which	8, 31/ 4
so hangeth on their	hands	with the poison sting	8, 36/ 15
them from setting their	hands	to any good, virtuous	8, 36/ 17
that by the apostles'	hands	laid upon them which	8, 84/ 12
them . . . and by the	hands	of Saint Paul laid	8, 84/ 14
putting of the apostles'	hands	upon them in the	8, 84/ 18
laying of the apostles'	hands	upon them was but	8, 84/ 20
putting of the apostles'	hands	upon them that were	8, 99/ 17
putting upon of the	hands	of the priesthood"; and	8, 99/ 22
putting upon") "of my	hands	" -- these places were	8, 99/ 26
and holding up of	hands	at the sight of	8, 110/ 18
his people by the	hands	of the priest in	8, 111/ 31
or set to their	hands	to the repressing of	8, 136/ 14
have set to their	hands	to subdue them. And	8, 136/ 19
tongue among the people's	hands	. . . lest evil folk, by	8, 178/ 4
both with mine own	hands	, rather than folk should	8, 178/ 15
with the putting-upon the	hands	of a priest"). And	8, 191/ 29
the putting of mine	hands	upon thee"). These words	8, 191/ 33
of laying the Apostle's	hands	upon Timothy in the	8, 192/ 4
with the putting-upon the	hands	" not "of a priest	8, 192/ 7
on of Saint Paul's	hands	upon Timothy was no	8, 192/ 13
the putting of his	hands	upon him. And Tyndale	8, 192/ 22
imposition of the bishop's	hands	upon him in such	8, 197/ 26

that putting-upon of the	hands	. . . is twice declared by	8, 197/ 30
and with his own	hands	, and bind it upon	8, 209/ 7
that hangeth in God's	hands	; and martyrs have died	8, 221/ 17
the imposition of the	hands	," by the words of	8, 253/ 25
not come to the	hands	of the heathen, for	8, 290/ 27
percase come into the	hands	of heathen men that	8, 291/ 36
putting upon of the	hands	. And therein when Tyndale	8, 296/ 24
the putting of the	hands	was but a manner	8, 296/ 25
the putting-upon of the	hands	(which he rehearseth as	8, 296/ 31
the putting of his	hands	upon him. These places	8, 296/ 35
their doctrine, lay their	hands	upon sick folk and	8, 308/ 11
them why lay their	hands	more than speak their	8, 308/ 14
the Scripture in their	hands	, and each of them	8, 316/ 30
they should lay their	hands	upon some sick folk	8, 328/ 9
his eyes, and his	hands	, and his brain too	8, 333/ 32
together, holding up their	hands	, and the priest fulfilleth	8, 373/ 19
himself into his enemy's	hands	: so do these folk	8, 452/ 11
hath fingers on his	hands	, and toes on his	8, 488/ 12
feet and hold their	hands	before them prettily, like	8, 515/ 10
unknown, layeth his miry	hands	upon the known Catholic	8, 573/ 3
and come not at	handstrokes	in no wise, but	8, 58/ 33
heresy of his own	handwriting	: that is to wit	8, 21/ 20
of all his heresies	hang	. Now shall I (God	8, 33/ 28
of the sacraments, which	hang	all upon God's will	8, 101/ 18
were no cause to	hang	him, but bid men	8, 220/ 13
that though his credence	hang	not upon the mouth	8, 239/ 14
sacraments sure enough, which	hang	upon God's word as	8, 295/ 23
cast him away and	hang	him if he catch	8, 489/ 14
himself worthy to be	hanged	-- that he had	8, 17/ 13
deeds as men be	hanged	for, and worthy, for	8, 397/ 9
the fingers and so	hangeth	on their hands with	8, 36/ 15
of all the matter	hangeth	, go nearer unto Tyndale	8, 153/ 31
which they be written . . .	hangeth	all upon the same	8, 155/ 19
man shall die, that	hangeth	in God's hands; and	8, 221/ 16
all their whole heresies	hangeth	(for but if they	8, 226/ 4
weight of the sentence	hangeth	-- he hath not	8, 233/ 23
For upon this question	hangeth	all their whole hold	8, 253/ 5
whereupon his whole purpose	hangeth	. And indeed it were	8, 279/ 36
ever the faster it	hangeth	. Now, if he mean	8, 297/ 5
nothing that this question	hangeth	upon. For those words	8, 342/ 29
all the whole faith	hangeth	. For in that point	8, 408/ 10
consider that his tale	hangeth	evil together . . . and the	8, 410/ 22
they be rebuked --	hangeth	all by the moonshine	8, 471/ 6
of all the matter	hangeth	. I will not therefore	8, 559/ 3
all his whole matter	hangeth	. . . and let his heresy	8, 569/ 22
pilfered away that were	hanging	on a hedge . . . and	8, 13/ 18
a sack, and went	hanging	his head low down	8, 66/ 8
having some dead part	hanging	thereon, wherein were not	8, 417/ 15
almost desperate dread of	hanging	. Now let Tyndale, therefore	8, 491/ 27
life for fear of	hanging	if his father caught	8, 496/ 32

law as a right	hangman	tormenteth his conscience, and	8, 489/ 12
the law his "right	hangman	," tormenting of conscience, fear	8, 491/ 25
temptations and tormentry, destruction,	hangman	, and gallows, and altogether	8, 492/ 15
' beasts, '	hangmen	, ' martyr-quellers, '	8, 58/ 20
lest a man might	hap	to pray thereon for	8, 10/ 22
if the other should	hap	refuse him . . . or that	8, 16/ 32
Newgate . . . where except he	hap	to die before in	8, 17/ 21
for some that should	hap	to need it. And	8, 37/ 17
we call "chance" and "	hap	" happed to come so	8, 190/ 1
like it not might	hap	to ween that he	8, 258/ 39
This was a happy	hap	for Master Tyndale --	8, 291/ 6
mind . . . lest they might	hap	to fall to those	8, 349/ 13
lest the people might	hap	to think that he	8, 351/ 34
his overbold hope may	hap	to stretch into presumption	8, 425/ 5
an unlearned reader might	hap	anything to doubt, I	8, 429/ 13
more peril) he might	hap	to think himself over-great	8, 524/ 9
then, lest they might	hap	to lose a whole	8, 572/ 12
not be done; and	haply	it could not indeed	8, 18/ 13
suspicion of heresy, and	haply	hear thereof at his	8, 19/ 35
-- or if it	haply	be incurable, then to	8, 27/ 30
this point will Tyndale	haply	stick with me . . . and	8, 52/ 1
Tyndale? But he will	haply	say that in the	8, 80/ 9
in all England, except	haply	some well-Latined Jews converted	8, 92/ 23
faithful, might have used	haply	those changes among without	8, 143/ 37
To this will Tyndale	haply	say (for else cannot	8, 156/ 23
else (which is yet,	haply	, better) strengthen the soul	8, 159/ 34
in some places . . . where	haply	the fashion is more	8, 161/ 34
might mean. He will	haply	say that he meaneth	8, 183/ 33
But first, it will	haply	seem hard to some	8, 235/ 3
words. Tyndale They will	haply	demand where it is	8, 259/ 2
may now also (as	haply	some do) keep the	8, 320/ 34
To this will Tyndale	haply	say, "In that word	8, 331/ 22
soul than had been,	haply	, to have lived longer	8, 358/ 6
sin that he should	haply	never repent. And therefore	8, 410/ 30
devils they might afterward	haply	lose more of their	8, 423/ 2
pardon. Tyndale will yet	haply	say that the thief	8, 449/ 25
be called "brethren," or	haply	they might be Joseph's	8, 466/ 34
David did so, and	haply	some others too. That	8, 467/ 26
be called "brethren," or	haply	they might be Joseph's	8, 471/ 33
Now, if he will	haply	for shame labor to	8, 473/ 16
little love, even then,	haply	, when we thought ourselves	8, 485/ 9
And by the way	haply	he seeth company play	8, 489/ 1
For as for damnable,	haply	Tyndale will say they	8, 490/ 3
here at home. Now	happed	it so that, after	8, 13/ 10
at all, if he	happed	to hear any man	8, 119/ 8
call "chance" and "hap"	happed	to come so to	8, 190/ 1
untrue, though it had	happed	me to say it	8, 197/ 8
Tyndale -- that it	happed	Master More, with the	8, 291/ 6
if I had not	happed	to have said that	8, 291/ 9
saith that all this	happed	them through temptation --	8, 542/ 31

Christian readers, whoso shall	happen	to read his pernicious	8, 42/ 31
they thought should never	happen	in Christendom, and therefore	8, 50/ 3
know him? If I	happen	on him, how shall	8, 388/ 18
body. Now, if it	happen	any privy heretics to	8, 398/ 17
that it can never	happen	otherwise. In such manner	8, 439/ 7
then again if it	happen	that at God's calling	8, 455/ 30
of his "elect church"	happen	to fall into, so	8, 461/ 12
be saved though he	happen	to err and think	8, 472/ 36
heresies . . . and then should	happen	to fall in company	8, 504/ 33
the bottom, Tyndale's horse	happen	under him first to	8, 552/ 33
his meat." Whether this	happeneth	unto the best men	8, 538/ 2
change and such repentance	happeth	that where one of	8, 105/ 24
in that point it	happeth	him to say true	8, 187/ 27
the will, as it	happeth	of other occasions at	8, 510/ 23
More This was a	happy	hap for Master Tyndale	8, 291/ 6
rushes in Bedlam. And	happy	were Tyndale if he	8, 554/ 28
man were peradventure of	hard	heart and malicious mind	8, 17/ 29
are already infected; so	hard	is that carbuncle, catching	8, 27/ 26
And yet were it	hard	, except that God's commandment	8, 56/ 6
will it be somewhat	hard	for any man upon	8, 56/ 7
-- there it is	hard	to set the baptism	8, 97/ 32
But it will be	hard	to prove and warrant	8, 169/ 31
it shall be very	hard	(for so is "impossible	8, 213/ 7
after Baptism is very	hard	by the Sacrament of	8, 213/ 16
it shall be very	hard	for a man by	8, 213/ 31
saith, a thing very	hard	to do. For the	8, 214/ 4
Which question is as	hard	to solve as whether	8, 224/ 7
it will haply seem	hard	to some men that	8, 235/ 3
perceive, or doubtful and	hard	to understand. If it	8, 249/ 33
Scripture is dark and	hard	: then may we with	8, 250/ 2
I ween, be very	hard	for him to prove	8, 274/ 5
well perceiveth himself how	hard	a part he hath	8, 326/ 3
ceremonies as in those	hard	and not intelligible texts	8, 330/ 14
printers, and much so	hard	that no man understandeth	8, 334/ 33
of Holy Scripture so	hard	but that themselves can	8, 337/ 15
words, first, be so	hard	, as they stand in	8, 362/ 4
they run to the	hard	places of the Gospel	8, 362/ 26
as are almost as	hard	as the Apocalypse. All	8, 362/ 28
Paul's epistles have things	hard	and difficult. And he	8, 362/ 34
heretics their fellows: "Those	hard	things," saith Saint Peter	8, 362/ 36
forth for their part	hard	texts and doubtful, as	8, 363/ 7
shall find it very	hard	to defend some such	8, 376/ 34
generation . . . is verily as	hard	a question as to	8, 386/ 5
is driven to the	hard	wall, and fain to	8, 401/ 15
in the Gospel. And	hard	it were that, the	8, 403/ 8
it will be very	hard	(if impossible be hard	8, 407/ 6
hard (if impossible be	hard	) for Tyndale to sustain	8, 407/ 6
But surely it is	hard	for him to start	8, 416/ 3
one of the most	hard	and dark places of	8, 424/ 11
open and expound the	hard	and dark places of	8, 424/ 22

be dark, obscure, and	hard	to understand; much like	8, 424/ 28
also the dark and	hard	words of Saint Paul	8, 426/ 20
by the dark and	hard	places of Scripture foreremembered	8, 427/ 6
the one, and is	hard	to perceive what he	8, 433/ 23
allege a few dark,	hard	, and obscure, or nothing	8, 434/ 7
it will be peradventure	hard	for him to prove	8, 473/ 37
Scripture? For it were	hard	that he should in	8, 475/ 31
have us learn such	hard	lessons as we never	8, 490/ 36
light. Since it were	hard	to find a woman	8, 525/ 25
-- or rather, how	hard	in sleep was he	8, 529/ 4
-- or rather, how	hard	in sleep was he	8, 532/ 38
he me to the	hard	wall. For then can	8, 535/ 1
of their incredulity and	hard	heart, for that they	8, 550/ 7
plain, and in the	hardest	place good folk may	8, 336/ 19
heresies, seek out the	hardest	places that can be	8, 424/ 25
few things . . . then believe	hardily	, and so will I	8, 158/ 7
him leave his sermon	hardily	for the while, and	8, 221/ 25
bold and hardy, and	hardily	so they be, to	8, 567/ 5
ends . . . be bold then,	hardily	, and believe verily that	8, 572/ 17
writers, be full of	hardness	and difficulty, yet that	8, 431/ 35
sometimes signifieth only great	hardness	and difficulty, and not	8, 569/ 29
never after be so	hardy	to write any prophecy	8, 348/ 9
therefore be bold and	hardy	, and hardily so they	8, 567/ 5
in Scripture. And now	hark	, I pray you, how	8, 262/ 8
and made her his	harlot	, and in double despite	8, 48/ 1
holy nun as his	harlot	is. When Tyndale hath	8, 190/ 21
vow and weddeth a	harlot	, then he burneth both	8, 261/ 22
ashamed to have a	harlot	as other ribalds had	8, 454/ 3
they had not the	harlot	but the harlot had	8, 454/ 5
the harlot but the	harlot	had them. But as	8, 454/ 5
him, he had the	harlot	, and not the harlot	8, 454/ 6
harlot, and not the	harlot	him. And there was	8, 454/ 6
philosopher, to have a	harlot	at his will, that	8, 454/ 8
serve them, as the	harlot	did the foolish philosopher	8, 454/ 14
members of a stinking	harlot	. First when the devil	8, 456/ 34
not let to wed	harlots	and then call them	8, 11/ 17
apostates and living with	harlots	under the name of	8, 41/ 2
showed themselves open incestuous	harlots	, and that of the	8, 43/ 2
boldness of his wedded	harlots	, monks, and friars, that	8, 73/ 6
For the fleshly wedded	harlots	of their church be	8, 135/ 13
and yet, as false	harlots	, both do and teach	8, 228/ 32
of religion and wed	harlots	at their liberty. Now	8, 249/ 16
very worst, than faithful	harlots	, faithful adulterers, faithful vow-breakers	8, 567/ 9
do all other men	harm	, in body, substance, and	8, 11/ 8
travail, cost, charge, peril,	harm	, and hurt of themselves	8, 11/ 36
for fear of such	harm	as he wist he	8, 19/ 24
yet is there more	harm	and more deadly poison	8, 41/ 11
do themselves also more	harm	in one day than	8, 55/ 23
there nor never intended	harm	nor meant any such	8, 59/ 1
men, that may without	harm	, to join with prayer	8, 68/ 9

wist he meant no	harm	thereby. But I fear	8, 74/ 19
their housel to their	harm	and peril of damnation	8, 82/ 16
such a heap of	harm	to Christian people as	8, 175/ 33
default misconstrue and take	harm	of the very Scripture	8, 178/ 9
albeit there be none	harm	therein . . . folk yet being	8, 178/ 12
be) given to take	harm	of that that is	8, 178/ 13
own fault) take any	harm	of them, seeing that	8, 178/ 16
drunken or frantic, doth	harm	; or whereas one man	8, 216/ 9
force for any great	harm	that my part could	8, 291/ 22
him to do much	harm	. . . ye shall plainly perceive	8, 394/ 2
and yet take none	harm	thereby, "because it hurteth	8, 405/ 15
keep such from doing	harm	, we must not only	8, 514/ 31
swine kept from doing	harm	, and dogs fall sometimes	8, 515/ 8
the sound of David's	harp	. Now, where he saith	8, 160/ 13
the Corinthians. As for	harps	and instruments of music	8, 162/ 7
is past that now	harrieth	me forth in a	8, 457/ 17
that shot at a	hart	and killed a haddock	8, 446/ 19
where he saw a	hart	, and shot thereat, but	8, 446/ 23
and drive him to	harvest	with mowers of vengeance	8, 181/ 1
patient and abide God's	harvest	, until the wickedness of	8, 528/ 32
and to send his	harvestmen	and mowers of vengeance	8, 179/ 13
envy of others that	hastened	forward and set forth	8, 301/ 2
unto you. I will	hastily	visit you with penury	8, 5/ 10
shuffled it up so	hastily	, nor let it so	8, 38/ 33
subjects unto them that	hate	you. Ye shall flee	8, 5/ 15
for all that, whosoever	hate	his brother is a	8, 435/ 6
-- be suffered to	hate	his brother of purpose	8, 435/ 27
he so pursued and	hated	. At which only sign	8, 128/ 32
believe on him and	hated	him -- yet to	8, 241/ 38
seen, and yet have	hated	both me and my	8, 242/ 4
one and mocked or	hated	the other. And Tyndale	8, 342/ 26
ecclesiam malignantium" ("I have	hated	the church of malicious	8, 382/ 21
for all that, they	hated	him not in their	8, 544/ 28
flesh that odious and	hateful	sin of the soul	8, 2/ 25
and keepeth aside the	hateful	hearing and beholding of	8, 491/ 36
with "penance." For he	hateth	nothing but to hear	8, 211/ 24
sin with. He that	hateth	me hateth my Father	8, 241/ 34
He that hateth me	hateth	my Father." Now, though	8, 241/ 34
abominations that our Lord	hateth	-- offering their own	8, 349/ 8
saith, "Every man that	hateth	his brother is a	8, 435/ 2
that whensoever a man	hateth	his brother, he is	8, 435/ 20
and after fell in	hating	and persecuting of his	8, 549/ 19
spiritual disobedience, and inward	hatred	, of the law; whereof	8, 30/ 18
the holy sacraments in	hatred	and despite. Now, where	8, 76/ 10
for his pleasure, in	hatred	of the order of	8, 114/ 2
he doth it in	hatred	of the better kind	8, 174/ 14
business maketh he for	hatred	and despite that he	8, 198/ 14
shall perceive also malice,	hatred	, and envy so stuffed	8, 204/ 3
see it so for	hatred	and despite of honesty	8, 266/ 13
falleth after to the	hatred	of his brother, he	8, 435/ 15

his high heart and	haughty	courage striketh him into	8, 487/ 20
of salvation and the	haven	of heaven -- except	8, 249/ 4
write in . . . and not	having	professed the study of	8, 25/ 21
almost an unlearned woman	having	natural wit and being	8, 26/ 2
days to their pain,	having	their remedy so pleasant	8, 63/ 12
our hope turned into	having	and possession of bliss	8, 141/ 6
to do without necessity,	having	this word "priest" so	8, 186/ 19
being neither nother, nor	having	any office so much	8, 191/ 18
Son of God and	having	him in derision." Here	8, 213/ 4
And therefore, good readers,	having	this thing in your	8, 226/ 27
of sacraments and ceremonies	having	some significations farther than	8, 302/ 21
the word of God . . .	having	no cause against them	8, 356/ 35
the word of God	having	no cause against him	8, 357/ 23
Son of God, and	having	him as in derision	8, 377/ 34
reward us for the	having	; namely since himself saith	8, 403/ 10
might bring a man	having	that faith into a	8, 410/ 29
of Christ's church if,	having	that faith that Saint	8, 414/ 5
put of the body	having	some dead part hanging	8, 417/ 15
antecedent, that no man	having	that faith can sin	8, 420/ 10
that any man once	having	the faith committeth and	8, 425/ 32
able to hide his	head	. Then, after that I	8, 34/ 4
texts of his own	head	, and dare not in	8, 41/ 22
the stool upon his	head	. And now, whereas he	8, 42/ 3
and mistress, the chief	head	and author of his	8, 47/ 26
not in every man's	head	at adventure . . . and that	8, 61/ 1
and went hanging his	head	low down; and our	8, 66/ 8
would fall upon his	head	; which punishment God, at	8, 66/ 19
thou fastest, anoint thy	head	and wash thy face	8, 69/ 30
and with Christ our	Head	, incorporated all in one	8, 81/ 16
here upon a boy's	head	and stroketh it when	8, 84/ 22
peradventure of his own	head	, not of God's Spirit	8, 86/ 15
God. But consider the	head	, the midst, and the	8, 89/ 28
of his own frantic	head	. For if ever there	8, 116/ 20
them out of his	head	. More Now that Tyndale	8, 120/ 14
them out of his	head	." Here he meaneth that	8, 120/ 27
hand upon a boy's	head	when he calleth him	8, 127/ 34
countries the chief spiritual	head	under God and general	8, 130/ 32
to lift up his	head	and look up a	8, 188/ 20
here upon a boy's	head	when they call him	8, 192/ 15
did but stroke Timothy's	head	and call him "Good	8, 192/ 24
hand on a boy's	head	when he calleth him	8, 197/ 35
and hath in his	head	any reason or natural	8, 218/ 25
hand upon a boy's	head	when he calleth him	8, 253/ 29
sign of the Saracen's	head	. But now consider how	8, 277/ 7
of reason in his	head	. . . that I wonder where	8, 283/ 24
hand upon a boy's	head	and call him "Good	8, 296/ 27
sick, whereof the principal	head	is Christ. Of which	8, 397/ 37
his vicar general and	head	under him, as all	8, 398/ 1
as gay as the	head	glittereth with the pretext	8, 410/ 12
teeth chatter in his	head	for cold, and never	8, 440/ 17

dread cast off their	head	, and therefore are ready	8, 450/ 28
here fall upon Tyndale's	head	at once, by his	8, 472/ 3
sorry . . . but stroke his	head	and bid him go	8, 494/ 15
cony that covereth her	head	and weeneth all were	8, 519/ 19
ointment upon his holy	head	, the deed of Saint	8, 527/ 31
that he thrust his	head	through and broke a	8, 538/ 19
much wit in the	head	of mad Collins as	8, 553/ 22
much wit in the	head	of mad Collins as	8, 559/ 5
the church of predestinates	headless	. And in this I	8, 392/ 13
he should else fall	headlong	down . . . believed he never	8, 288/ 19
consider him by the	headmasters	and archheretics of his	8, 42/ 37
and all the chief	heads	of them, late monks	8, 41/ 1
and rebel against their	heads	and rulers, pretending that	8, 55/ 9
God upon their own	heads	, to the slaughter of	8, 55/ 29
dispute out of their	heads	any wonderful imaginations that	8, 121/ 22
them out of their	heads	. For they have to	8, 121/ 27
dispute out of their	heads	. Tyndale He believeth that	8, 122/ 24
that the holy "spiritual"	heads	of Tyndale's heresies, as	8, 138/ 25
the only rulers or	heads	of the Church; as	8, 145/ 22
in summer, had their	heads	trodden down by God	8, 361/ 6
bridle bound about men's	heads	to refrain them from	8, 450/ 16
than to cure and	heal	well those that are	8, 27/ 26
prayer of faith shall	heal	the sick man . . . and	8, 87/ 17
of faith ' shall	heal	the man." This is	8, 87/ 19
it please God to	heal	him by a plaster	8, 98/ 1
folk whom they should	heal	, nor why they should	8, 328/ 10
folk with oil and	heal	them by that means	8, 328/ 11
to be very well	healed	. And if it might	8, 36/ 36
otherwise. When our Lord	healed	Naaman the Syrian by	8, 102/ 28
where the woman was	healed	by the touch of	8, 103/ 3
teacheth to preserve our	health	than to write any	8, 37/ 4
medicine, to recover his	health	, as David ate of	8, 60/ 5
wine to recover his	health	; and thereof he layeth	8, 60/ 34
miracle in a man's	health	, and that for the	8, 97/ 37
an instrument of that	health	. And likewise where the	8, 103/ 2
was able to give	health	unto that good, faithful	8, 103/ 9
point for our soul's	health	-- it was needful	8, 256/ 17
necessary to our souls'	health	-- both of what	8, 257/ 13
peril of their soul	health	. And then I say	8, 271/ 36
a sign of bodily	health	, and the world to	8, 276/ 33
pertain to the soul	health	. . . not as bare signs	8, 276/ 36
necessity for our soul	health	is to be believed	8, 282/ 9
necessary for the soul	health	that without that knowledge	8, 298/ 13
pertain to the soul	health	, both in things to	8, 309/ 11
peril of our souls'	health	. If he say yea	8, 325/ 23
may instruct thee to	health	by the faith that	8, 359/ 29
after the Water of	Health	. Forgive her, good Lord	8, 372/ 5
Unwritten, Necessary to Soul	Health	. " In which two points	8, 382/ 13
than it was in	health	. And therefore in such	8, 487/ 24
judge allthing." What a	heap	of high, vehement words	8, 47/ 20

to deny a whole	heap	of those reasons in	8, 101/ 17
answer all the whole	heap	of heretics that bark	8, 172/ 27
have come such a	heap	of harm to Christian	8, 175/ 32
with all their heavy	heap	of horrible devilish deeds	8, 488/ 7
their breasts an unwholesome	heap	of fly-blown errors and	8, 506/ 17
with nothing but a	heap	of foolish heresies, as	8, 564/ 15
words hath Tyndale here	heaped	up together! Who would	8, 47/ 21
He repeateth here and	heapeth	up all his proofs	8, 303/ 15
wedded now; and, I	hear	say, the Primer too	8, 10/ 20
take, when they may	hear	that any man is	8, 12/ 18
it good that ye	hear	his very letter itself	8, 18/ 20
of heresy, and haply	hear	thereof at his returning	8, 19/ 35
his returning hither. I	hear	also that Tyndale highly	8, 19/ 37
but when he should	hear	that Tewkesbury had revoked	8, 20/ 25
that they could not	hear	it. Howbeit, they confessed	8, 23/ 1
neither, but abhor to	hear	their heresies so much	8, 37/ 24
-- as ye shall	hear	ere it come at	8, 41/ 12
I am glad to	hear	him say. For I	8, 51/ 6
Tyndale be loath to	hear	thereof, because he would	8, 64/ 9
that our Lord shall	hear	your prayers if ye	8, 67/ 21
infidels, where he could	hear	no preaching, should have	8, 75/ 4
thing -- ye shall	hear	what he saith of	8, 88/ 4
that every man may	hear	them, all is well	8, 88/ 29
calleth as ye shall	hear	. . . Tyndale Sin we through	8, 89/ 6
the fashion. And first	hear	how he handleth the	8, 91/ 36
assoiled . . . that till I	hear	either better or perceive	8, 101/ 30
if he happed to	hear	any man so mad	8, 119/ 8
But now, as I	hear	say, that manner is	8, 126/ 10
scantly come any to	hear	him. And thus doth	8, 126/ 13
say Mass, baptize, or	hear	confession, without a stole	8, 127/ 4
faith, that when ye	hear	a high, holy word	8, 140/ 26
in "old time" to "	hear	the word" of God	8, 144/ 22
times convenient, for to	hear	the word of doctrine	8, 147/ 16
hand that we never	hear	word of such things	8, 147/ 27
for very shame that	hear	him! Where heard he	8, 148/ 20
woman both say and	hear	the Service of God	8, 161/ 12
as any priest, and	hear	confession and assoil as	8, 165/ 18
grieveth Tyndale's heart to	hear	thereof, and maketh him	8, 197/ 33
juggling," as ye shall	hear	by and by. Tyndale	8, 206/ 8
hateth nothing but to	hear	that men should do	8, 211/ 25
clean awry: ye shall	hear	how boldly he beginneth	8, 223/ 33
whole Catholic Church, to	hear	and give credence unto	8, 239/ 20
joineth his work therewith?	Hear	what he saith in	8, 241/ 31
will neither see nor	hear	. . . or is so desperate	8, 244/ 25
on farther and will	hear	no more thereof . . . but	8, 253/ 19
take a shameful fall.	Hear	now, therefore, what he	8, 254/ 15
all the people might	hear	them . . . and that the	8, 266/ 28
am very glad to	hear	him say so . . . and	8, 274/ 7
proof. For ye shall	hear	now how he would	8, 276/ 7
things Tyndale abhorreth to	hear	). Another way the belief	8, 288/ 15

truth." Lo, here ye	hear	our Savior say himself	8, 312/ 27
that they should not	hear	till after his Passion	8, 312/ 29
and therefore ye shall	hear	that too. In his	8, 330/ 33
in it ye shall	hear	. Thus he saith . . . Tyndale	8, 335/ 24
more but even to	hear	him prove it. For	8, 338/ 11
prophets -- let them	hear	them"; and said not	8, 342/ 10
Pharisees," whom they should	hear	preaching out of the	8, 342/ 11
this, "If any man	hear	not the church, take	8, 344/ 10
Christ, "If any man	hear	not the church, take	8, 344/ 30
Christian man refusing to	hear	, believe, and obey the	8, 345/ 12
Church -- refuseth to	hear	, believe, and obey the	8, 345/ 16
and bade they should	hear	him. And yet might	8, 349/ 23
of God, we should	hear	them and allow them	8, 352/ 27
the law of God,	hear	them and do thereafter	8, 356/ 23
teach their own doctrine,	hear	it not, do it	8, 356/ 24
him. For when we	hear	such a mercenary preacher	8, 358/ 13
the time that we	hear	them, if they say	8, 358/ 14
it. But when we	hear	them preach their own	8, 358/ 17
and not Christ's: then	hear	them not, but put	8, 358/ 19
should not vouchsafe to	hear	these scribes and these	8, 359/ 1
Saint Augustine saith not, "	Hear	them in preaching only	8, 359/ 5
thereof, that all that	hear	them wonder on them	8, 366/ 34
thee for her sins.	Hear	me graciously, good Lord	8, 371/ 36
he commandeth men to	hear	and obey; and, finally	8, 380/ 38
that whoso would not	hear	"the church" should be	8, 387/ 10
as ye shall hereafter	hear	, when we come to	8, 395/ 32
necessary truth, that whoso	hear	and believe his church	8, 396/ 20
willed every man to	hear	and to obey? "Ye	8, 397/ 1
first, concerning this point,	hear	all his whole chapter	8, 418/ 27
which Tyndale will not	hear	; but also for the	8, 427/ 33
More Lo, now ye	hear	his worshipful riddle . . . in	8, 443/ 27
all learned men that	hear	us both and see	8, 459/ 19
nor never look to	hear	any very wise word	8, 489/ 30
his "elect church" shall	hear	that voice of remission	8, 495/ 24
if he mean to	hear	the voice of his	8, 496/ 1
before -- he must	hear	it by the mouth	8, 496/ 2
there that when we	hear	the Scripture or read	8, 500/ 17
conformable and willing to	hear	and learn the truth	8, 505/ 17
attendeth not today may . . .	hear	tomorrow. We see some	8, 516/ 36
very fain would I	hear	how Tyndale can defend	8, 535/ 5
in their breasts to	hear	speak of him --	8, 545/ 17
we speak of faith,	hear	him declare what himself	8, 555/ 12
church which we must	hear	and obey. For God	8, 563/ 36
to "the" church, and	hear	"the" church, and obey	8, 564/ 1
had never found nor	heard	of any of them	8, 12/ 24
his life, I had	heard	, he saith, of Sir	8, 12/ 25
Lo, here have ye	heard	an apostolical epistle counseling	8, 18/ 35
As soon as Tewkesbury	heard	that, he went from	8, 20/ 27
bishop yet, because he	heard	of none heresy therein	8, 22/ 13
and these things, whoso	heard	the whole process, came	8, 22/ 20

thereat, yet they had	heard	it in such wise	8, 23/ 19
which Bilney full devoutly	heard	upon his knees, brought	8, 23/ 34
Christian heart to have	heard	his faithful Christian answer	8, 24/ 3
they as though they	heard	us not, and still	8, 53/ 20
that never man had	heard	before, that the inferior	8, 60/ 18
Kings, "When Ahab had	heard	these words, he tore	8, 66/ 6
Nehemiah: "When I had	heard	such tidings" -- that	8, 67/ 12
promise that ever I	heard	or read of in	8, 84/ 33
words that I have	heard	of him -- and	8, 115/ 4
confesseth, as ye have	heard	. . . that though he may	8, 118/ 4
hath, as ye have	heard	, holily declared how high	8, 120/ 17
great age, and never	heard	I yet that any	8, 125/ 8
eating flesh . . . and yet	heard	I never that any	8, 125/ 9
Lo, now ye have	heard	how many manner of	8, 145/ 11
surely few folk have	heard	. For though he name	8, 146/ 28
no man had here	heard	ever anything spoken that	8, 147/ 23
of competent age . . . hath	heard	that God giveth by	8, 147/ 29
that hear him! Where	heard	he ever any man	8, 148/ 20
dare say he never	heard	in his life man	8, 148/ 33
as soon as he	heard	of my name . . . without	8, 152/ 19
and no man that	heard	him left to bear	8, 157/ 35
that there is nothing	heard	in the church among	8, 161/ 21
where he had ever	heard	any priest either preach	8, 163/ 34
called an elder. More	Heard	ye, reader, such another	8, 183/ 17
-- and I have	heard	it spoken -- that	8, 200/ 7
he hath seen and	heard	, and his testimony no	8, 240/ 6
never have read, nor	heard	, neither, any scripture in	8, 269/ 21
that never read nor	heard	the Scripture in their	8, 269/ 32
the remnant that had	heard	thereof had then been	8, 272/ 16
the world that hath	heard	of Christ's faith and	8, 272/ 18
More Now have ye	heard	already by what high	8, 290/ 2
ye shall here have	heard	Tyndale's answers unto those	8, 309/ 37
enough . . . for I never	heard	that he spoke any	8, 315/ 34
proof therein, ye have	heard	before . . . that if the	8, 324/ 7
Tyndale stood by and	heard	him? Tyndale in this	8, 326/ 2
by mouth . . . ye have	heard	, I say, how worshipfully	8, 330/ 25
Lo, now have ye	heard	his uttermost whereby he	8, 333/ 15
lo, now have we	heard	him say it; and	8, 338/ 10
speaketh as though he	heard	not his own voice	8, 343/ 13
twain. Now have ye	heard	all that I find	8, 347/ 3
is written, ye have	heard	already; wherein how little	8, 347/ 6
they not to be	heard	or believed. And this	8, 352/ 33
words which thou hast	heard	of me, in faith	8, 360/ 19
words that thou hast	heard	of me." But yet	8, 360/ 21
of. Now have ye	heard	, as far as I	8, 364/ 23
fare as though they	heard	it not. But when	8, 367/ 9
things that thou hast	heard	of me by many	8, 374/ 29
since it cannot be	heard	; and all other known	8, 378/ 9
revelations . . . which I never	heard	any man hitherto deny	8, 378/ 35
his faith have ye	heard	often enough: that only	8, 417/ 32

Lo, now ye have	heard	his whole holy sermon	8, 419/ 29
have ye, good readers,	heard	this sentence by the	8, 432/ 29
for Zwingli, I never	heard	of any good virtue	8, 437/ 22
readers, here have ye	heard	a full un-Christian tale	8, 445/ 10
is, as ye have	heard	before, that a true	8, 462/ 13
Luther, as ye have	heard	already, throughout his whole	8, 472/ 29
baptized, ere ever they	heard	anything of this point	8, 474/ 18
is, as ye have	heard	, the perpetual virginity of	8, 480/ 23
no man had ever	heard	that before. Whereas every	8, 485/ 35
and until he have	heard	the voice of his	8, 489/ 27
neither have yet ever	heard	nor never look to	8, 489/ 30
Tyndale's works. But yet	heard	I never a more	8, 489/ 31
lessons as we never	heard	of the like . . . as	8, 490/ 36
and until he have	heard	the voice of his	8, 495/ 18
Scripture; for then he	heard	the word before he	8, 495/ 31
good little boy, and	heard	his father's voice of	8, 496/ 35
as ye have here	heard	-- yet that he	8, 501/ 3
utterly nothing known nor	heard	tell of, nor had	8, 510/ 20
wills, as ye have	heard	. And then he saith	8, 511/ 4
David, as ye have	heard	. . . How long slumbered he	8, 532/ 37
lay near him and	heard	him all the while	8, 533/ 4
More Here have ye	heard	, good, devout Christian people	8, 541/ 26
as ye before have	heard	, in the sins of	8, 547/ 6
but that such evil	hearers	wax a great deal	8, 177/ 30
blind and beguile their	hearers	with darkness and confusion	8, 205/ 25
Paul . . . may make the	hearers	ashamed to do anything	8, 369/ 36
the number of unlearned	hearers	be satisfied with our	8, 389/ 30
false belief . . . when he	heareth	Tyndale here lay against	8, 43/ 24
no man doubt that	heareth	what foolish gauds he	8, 116/ 19
he knoweth, and so	heareth	the clergy preach also	8, 163/ 25
that readeth this and	heareth	not the answer, except	8, 224/ 20
Christ's word, "He that	heareth	you heareth me"? Which	8, 343/ 35
He that heareth you	heareth	me"? Which word had	8, 344/ 1
More alleged, "He that	heareth	you heareth me," and	8, 344/ 9
He that heareth you	heareth	me," and also this	8, 344/ 10
our Savior Christ, "Whoso	heareth	you heareth me," were	8, 344/ 20
Christ, "Whoso heareth you	heareth	me," were no more	8, 344/ 20
And also, when he	heareth	him so saintly speak	8, 394/ 31
give itself to the	hearing	of Christ's true, Catholic	8, 36/ 11
utterly and give none	hearing	to any false enchanter	8, 38/ 18
not be let from	hearing	the word of God	8, 73/ 16
more but the only	hearing	of the word of	8, 75/ 2
that at the first	hearing	of such a shameful	8, 84/ 3
that at the bare	hearing	thereof abhor it not	8, 120/ 2
bed. For as for	hearing	of God's word, in	8, 125/ 28
or credence or favorable	hearing	; namely since there was	8, 140/ 2
tale evil worth the	hearing	; for with a little	8, 186/ 33
offering man by the	hearing	of his word a	8, 241/ 16
would at the first	hearing	find no fault therein	8, 300/ 28
keepeth aside the hateful	hearing	and beholding of their	8, 491/ 36

truth, and upon the	hearing	thereof, gladly to print	8, 505/ 18
holy man and therefore	hearken	to him . . . but take	8, 140/ 31
they lie still and	hearken	what is said unto	8, 515/ 7
that cannot attend to	hearken	unto the truth for	8, 516/ 32
times not learn nor	hearken	to the truth, though	8, 517/ 4
is past, then men	hearken	. . . but also when the	8, 517/ 10
or Not" -- wherein	hearken	well now what he	8, 560/ 27
draw back from the	hearkening	of false heresies, and	8, 36/ 10
holy doctrine. What his	heart	was, God and he	8, 17/ 7
were peradventure of hard	heart	and malicious mind incurable	8, 17/ 29
and hath in his	heart	forsaken all Tyndale's heresies	8, 19/ 27
again with all his	heart	, and have accursed Tyndale	8, 20/ 4
except he were in	heart	as he was in	8, 23/ 36
gladdened any good Christian	heart	to have heard his	8, 24/ 2
that he with glad	heart	was content to suffer	8, 24/ 24
Tyndale's devilish, proud, dispiteous	heart	, to delight and rejoice	8, 33/ 4
God with all thine	heart	": the spiritual searcheth the	8, 48/ 19
conceiveth love in his	heart	. More In this example	8, 48/ 20
God with all thine	heart	": the spiritual searcheth the	8, 50/ 23
conceiveth love in his	heart	. In these words I	8, 50/ 24
Tyndale Out of his	heart	, not in And therefore	8, 56/ 12
out of his his	heart	heart. And if he	8, 56/ 13
of his his heart	heart	. And if he be	8, 56/ 13
me with all your	heart	in fasting, weeping, and	8, 68/ 26
and true repentance of	heart	, punish their body with	8, 69/ 36
in such ease of	heart	nor lust of body	8, 71/ 15
the love of man's	heart	, when he findeth it	8, 71/ 36
delighteth, and in his	heart	outwardly, to let the	8, 71/ 37
the love of his	heart	so redound into the	8, 71/ 37
can without heaviness of	heart	give ear! Now can	8, 78/ 19
can find in his	heart	thus to give it	8, 84/ 24
Godward, saying in his	heart	, "Thus much have I	8, 89/ 14
yet but that her	heart	would have abhorred if	8, 91/ 21
can find in his	heart	to make such mocks	8, 111/ 4
and petitions of his	heart	. . . and do sacrifice and	8, 112/ 7
and petitions of his	heart	," and so sufficiently "sacrifice	8, 112/ 14
our desires of our	heart	at God Almighty's mercy	8, 112/ 26
never find in his	heart	to speak so mockishly	8, 114/ 22
if he did . . . his	heart	, I dare say, would	8, 114/ 33
not written in his	heart	-- therefore in all	8, 124/ 9
and plainly shameless, his	heart	would never serve him	8, 133/ 11
vex him lest his	heart	might grow too high	8, 159/ 20
woman!" O the tender	heart	of piteous Tyndale! He	8, 190/ 28
that it grieveth Tyndale's	heart	to hear thereof, and	8, 197/ 32
so stuffed in Tyndale's	heart	that although he had	8, 204/ 3
lost them, from whose	heart	the devil hath juggled	8, 204/ 18
and made humble in	heart	that they will willingly	8, 208/ 2
of mouth, contrition of	heart	, and satisfaction by good	8, 211/ 19
pain . . . which both in	heart	, in word, and in	8, 211/ 36
me with all your	heart	, in fasting, in weeping	8, 214/ 21

I repent in the	heart	. . . that I shall do	8, 214/ 26
taketh "repenting in the	heart	": whether he mean that	8, 214/ 30
whoso repenteth in his	heart	shall no more do	8, 214/ 31
repent once in his	heart	shall never cease to	8, 214/ 33
repenteth once in his	heart	can never after cease	8, 215/ 4
that ever repented in	heart	. . . or else whosoever have	8, 215/ 8
once repented in his	heart	, all the sins that	8, 215/ 9
he that repenteth in	heart	will "do so no	8, 215/ 29
he which repenteth in	heart	shall "do so no	8, 215/ 37
that whoso repent in	heart	shall never do so	8, 217/ 6
that hath repented in	heart	may do so again	8, 217/ 7
whoso repenteth once in	heart	shall never sin again	8, 217/ 17
did never repent in	heart	, is very false doctrine	8, 217/ 19
belief out of his	heart	. And how stand the	8, 218/ 1
here, that his own	heart	and the hearts of	8, 227/ 19
giveth witness in his	heart	that it is true	8, 228/ 21
his Master in his	heart	and yet forswore him	8, 228/ 25
Judas believed in his	heart	that God's word was	8, 228/ 26
or cast into the	heart	such a light of	8, 239/ 4
the depth of indurate	heart	, thoroughly pierced with their	8, 249/ 6
planteth it in our	heart	, is as good and	8, 258/ 18
surely engraved in man's	heart	that though he never	8, 269/ 20
out of his blessed	heart	upon the cross. And	8, 318/ 31
we have sure in	heart	the articles of Christ's	8, 361/ 13
faith had in his	heart	, so can it not	8, 361/ 30
the God of my	heart	, setting aside for the	8, 371/ 34
both with word and	heart	and writing I serve	8, 372/ 34
so fast in his	heart	that he is surely	8, 417/ 24
that keepeth a man's	heart	from consenting unto sin	8, 419/ 3
that keeps a man's	heart	from consenting to sin	8, 420/ 16
the door of his	heart	, always knocking upon him	8, 423/ 9
the house of man's	heart	again . . . according to the	8, 423/ 11
God out of his	heart	, may drive him, with	8, 423/ 15
had in a man's	heart	doth keep him forever	8, 441/ 5
God still with their	heart	. And so may he	8, 447/ 4
it not with their	heart	, but only with their	8, 456/ 26
in themselves between their	heart	and their "members," when	8, 456/ 29
the "profession of their	heart	to the law of	8, 456/ 31
go thither with mine	heart	, lo. Nor I would	8, 457/ 10
fall out of my	heart	; so that all the	8, 457/ 26
agree thereto with my	heart	. Or if I mishap	8, 457/ 28
can never suffer my	heart	to consent to be	8, 457/ 36
out of his high	heart	and haughty courage striketh	8, 487/ 19
temptations go over his	heart	, and the law as	8, 489/ 12
world cannot set his	heart	at rest till the	8, 489/ 26
with temptations over his	heart	, and the law his	8, 491/ 25
lieth hidden in his	heart	that he feeleth nothing	8, 492/ 34
world cannot set his	heart	at rest until the	8, 495/ 17
granting remission set his	heart	at rest, and that	8, 495/ 30
forgiveness . . . which set his	heart	at rest . . . and then	8, 496/ 36

inwardly doth incline our	heart	into the assent of	8, 500/ 21
inspired into every man's	heart	that is a faithful	8, 507/ 11
false faith, or faint	heart	, or fleshly delectation, call	8, 522/ 29
to enter into his	heart	by the glass windows	8, 537/ 29
the faith in their	heart	, and yet sin deadly	8, 541/ 36
Saint Paul saith, "In	heart	believe we for our	8, 541/ 38
we believe in our	heart	; nor shall be saved	8, 542/ 3
the belief of our	heart	but if no fear	8, 542/ 4
him not in their	heart	. Lo, thus he saith	8, 544/ 28
was fallen in his	heart	from Christ. More Who	8, 544/ 30
them was in his	heart	fallen from Christ . . . yet	8, 544/ 35
their incredulity and hard	heart	, for that they had	8, 550/ 7
wrought not in the	heart	, when it brought not	8, 552/ 10
rest better grown in	heart	-- let Tyndale for	8, 552/ 37
while believed in his	heart	all the articles of	8, 556/ 5
of God in the	heart	. . . now, since that law	8, 562/ 27
light. I pray God	heartily	send that young man	8, 34/ 34
some good folk, I	heartily	beseech our Lord --	8, 38/ 36
afraid . . . that I call	heartily	to the Spirit of	8, 180/ 6
do sin again did	heartily	repent before . . . and then	8, 215/ 13
mercy, and that she	heartily	did forgive the debts	8, 372/ 2
charity, I beshrew him	heartily	that he doth not	8, 470/ 37
erased out of Englishmen's	hearts	, and their abominable books	8, 35/ 15
abroach in some unhappy	hearts	, that they never cease	8, 35/ 19
false, faithless heretics whose	hearts	are in the deep	8, 35/ 32
zeal remained in their	hearts	) pull down the ribald	8, 42/ 2
do, they win their	hearts	to assent after to	8, 42/ 18
true faith in their	hearts	; and God so taken	8, 42/ 19
written in Christian men's	hearts	. . . as by his holy	8, 44/ 10
be sorry in their	hearts	. . . so would he that	8, 64/ 12
the sorrow of their	hearts	should redound into their	8, 64/ 13
and wailing. Tear your	hearts	and not your garments	8, 68/ 27
and inwardly in their	hearts	, where they feel it	8, 68/ 31
they stood thereupon, their	hearts	would abhor to utter	8, 76/ 21
and conceive in their	hearts	, that God was incarnate	8, 76/ 26
sufficeth to make their	hearts	abhor his devilish doctrine	8, 120/ 1
wisely written in their	hearts	. . . that they cannot be	8, 124/ 25
elect only . . . in whose	hearts	God hath written his	8, 145/ 7
a holy in men's	hearts	-- should seem to	8, 147/ 10
keep it in men's	hearts	and usage without writing	8, 154/ 33
hath taken up their	hearts	before. And therefore whereas	8, 161/ 20
heresies, so envenomed the	hearts	of lewdly disposed persons	8, 177/ 28
that pinch the very	hearts	of them, whereof they	8, 204/ 8
clean out of men's	hearts	; and, free will and	8, 206/ 1
and wailing. Tear your	hearts	and not your garments	8, 214/ 22
bent thereto, and their	hearts	set thereon, there will	8, 219/ 36
Scripture and all believing	hearts	testify that we are	8, 224/ 9
so are all men's	hearts	of themselves dark with	8, 226/ 35
Tyndale here confesseth, men's	hearts	be cleansed from lies	8, 227/ 11
own heart and the	hearts	of all his whole	8, 227/ 19

thereof written in men's	hearts	. . . whereof himself would be	8, 256/ 35
surely written in men's	hearts	, fourteen hundred years before	8, 293/ 14
faith written in the	hearts	of Christ's whole Catholic	8, 311/ 37
otherwise than in Christian	hearts	. Holy saints also have	8, 318/ 28
write it in their	hearts	." Lo, here he telleth	8, 331/ 15
write it in the	hearts	of the evangelists and	8, 331/ 24
faith -- in the	hearts	of his church. And	8, 331/ 35
God in their Christian	hearts	-- very sure that	8, 340/ 16
written in Christian men's	hearts	, made the people able	8, 341/ 31
church fastened in our	hearts	. . . the Scripture, as it	8, 361/ 29
doth rule all faithful	hearts	with his own instruction	8, 370/ 6
one belief in their	hearts	and pretending another both	8, 387/ 30
God . . . feeling in their	hearts	that God for Christ's	8, 390/ 11
secret heresies of their	hearts	sinfully deceive themselves. And	8, 398/ 20
yet think in their	hearts	full shrewdly, as they	8, 398/ 37
malice, blown into their	hearts	by the devil or	8, 411/ 19
the profession of our	hearts	toward the law of	8, 419/ 14
God out of their	hearts	by sin very devilish-deadly	8, 437/ 31
the profession of our	hearts	toward the law of	8, 444/ 34
the profession of our	hearts	toward the law of	8, 445/ 24
the profession of our	hearts	to the law of	8, 446/ 8
the profession of our	hearts	toward the law of	8, 447/ 1
it engraved in their	hearts	by God . . . which he	8, 447/ 18
keep still in their	hearts	their profession toward the	8, 447/ 33
have still in their	hearts	their profession to the	8, 451/ 19
that suggestion in their	hearts	-- they make no	8, 456/ 36
meditation in their holy	hearts	, if they shall both	8, 458/ 16
the King's goodness, their	hearts	shall all faint ere	8, 483/ 16
show us our own	hearts	, the hypocrisy and false	8, 485/ 7
them to incline their	hearts	into the following of	8, 505/ 9
to print in their	hearts	those things that most	8, 505/ 18
of himself into their	hearts	, and of allthing that	8, 509/ 34
his death, because their	hearts	were always heavy and	8, 541/ 2
greatly loved that their	hearts	would fain have died	8, 541/ 10
so deeply pierced their	hearts	, and the cruel sight	8, 541/ 18
thoughts arose in their	hearts	, "Alas, is this he	8, 541/ 22
terrible" sights, with their	hearts	"pierced," and their minds	8, 542/ 22
the elects "in whose	hearts	God hath written his	8, 560/ 35
of elects "in whose	hearts	God hath written his	8, 562/ 6
God . . . feeling in their	hearts	that God for Christ's	8, 563/ 26
the elects "in whose	hearts	God hath written his	8, 567/ 24
God . . . feeling in their	hearts	that God for Christ's	8, 567/ 28
only those in whose	hearts	the devil hath written	8, 571/ 27
those in whose holy	hearts	God had himself so	8, 571/ 29
love out of your	hearts'	the pope, the cardinals	8, 58/ 2
in Israel, by his	hearty	prayer made unto God	8, 2/ 34
as he doth to	hearty	mourning and weeping, not	8, 68/ 28
require no less than	hearty	repentance of man for	8, 215/ 14
forbidden. And therefore if	hearty	repentance be able forever	8, 215/ 33
with penury and burning	heat	" (or "fever") "which shall	8, 5/ 10

he now feeleth the	heat	of his ague here	8, 102/ 16
strongest, without measure, and	heat	them with spices; and	8, 125/ 3
done to slake the	heat	of the wine . . . or	8, 317/ 12
dead . . . which yet catcheth	heat	and life again, if	8, 397/ 34
cold, and never catch	heat	again but fall stark	8, 440/ 17
upon them such a	heat	that shall be able	8, 452/ 31
me forth in a	heat	through the fruit of	8, 457/ 17
no more than the	heat	of a fever is	8, 487/ 23
is a right natural	heat	, though the body be	8, 487/ 23
changeth from cold to	heat	, and from heat sometimes	8, 487/ 26
to heat, and from	heat	sometimes into cold again	8, 487/ 26
go into far passing	heat	." And yet I say	8, 487/ 31
death hath quenched the	heat	of their appetites, learn	8, 516/ 37
death hath quenched the	heat	of their appetites," God	8, 517/ 22
without growing into greater	heat	." And therefore, as I	8, 526/ 14
her, and kindled his	heat	himself, and set himself	8, 536/ 9
Turks and the old	heathen	people -- that it	8, 148/ 16
a congregation among the	heathen	, where no congregation was	8, 168/ 3
church or congregation of	heathen	people, thrice in one	8, 168/ 4
congregation or assembly, of	heathen	, paynim people. And thus	8, 188/ 35
were words used among	heathen	men ere Christ came	8, 200/ 6
word used among the	heathen	ere Christ came . . . and	8, 200/ 21
words used among the	heathen	ere Christ was born	8, 201/ 14
be spoken to the	heathen	to come to Christendom	8, 212/ 7
suppose, neither Christian nor	heathen	, that God taketh his	8, 227/ 6
the hands of the	heathen	, for mocking," saith Master	8, 290/ 27
be mocked of the	heathen	. . . could they teach than	8, 290/ 29
what madder thing unto	heathen	people could they have	8, 290/ 33
the superstition of the	heathen	people; so that they	8, 291/ 2
for fear lest the	heathen	should have mocked them	8, 291/ 3
into the hands of	heathen	men that would laugh	8, 291/ 36
the thing that the	heathen	would most mock of	8, 292/ 1
wrote somewhat that the	heathen	men will mock, and	8, 292/ 11
madder thing unto the	heathen	people could they have	8, 292/ 35
the mocking of the	heathen	. . . yet he saith himself	8, 293/ 23
take him for a	heathen	," concluding that we must	8, 344/ 11
take him for a	heathen	" -- every man well	8, 344/ 30
a heretic and a	heathen	; but so it is	8, 345/ 13
be taken as a	heathen	man and a heretic	8, 345/ 17
world, both Christian and	heathen	too, as many as	8, 559/ 14
country -- Christian or	heathen	or open-professed heretics --	8, 561/ 8
coming toward man in	heaven	? Or what can be	8, 4/ 17
nor no reward in	heaven	, though they were wrought	8, 6/ 13
either any saint in	heaven	or soul in purgatory	8, 20/ 30
his blessed soul to	heaven	. . . where he now prayeth	8, 24/ 29
all the saints in	heaven	, and against the Blessed	8, 26/ 10
would come out of	heaven	to command in God's	8, 32/ 23
rebuke sent down from	heaven	to rebuke the world	8, 43/ 10
for to get to	heaven	, which is of all	8, 51/ 35
intent therewith to get	heaven	; for faith his fellows	8, 52/ 3

the rather come to	heaven	: this service is unlawful	8, 52/ 7
any good works for	heaven	, or to the intent	8, 52/ 12
rather help us to	heaven	, and that we shall	8, 52/ 21
that we shall in	heaven	be rewarded for them	8, 52/ 22
Doom men shall have	heaven	for their charitable almsdeeds	8, 52/ 30
bound to labor for	heaven	and to serve and	8, 53/ 2
not, yet, rewardable with	heaven	of the nature or	8, 53/ 6
rather to come to	heaven	therefor . . . and that we	8, 53/ 23
with intent to get	heaven	the rather: to that	8, 53/ 31
saved and come to	heaven	thereby. For now seemeth	8, 54/ 2
saved and come to	heaven	: we may then lawfully	8, 54/ 7
of the God of	heaven	. " Lo, this fast was	8, 67/ 16
and for merit in	heaven	. For as holy Saint	8, 68/ 21
have no reward in	heaven	is not the opinion	8, 68/ 23
we were redeemed to	heaven	with his blessed blood	8, 76/ 29
but had utterly lost	heaven	by the sin of	8, 76/ 30
will bring us to	heaven	, that he hath promised	8, 76/ 34
into the kingdom of	heaven	: he told him there	8, 80/ 26
we should enter into	heaven	. Nor when he sent	8, 80/ 29
I do to get	heaven	with" -- the same	8, 89/ 16
grace to come to	heaven	without Baptism. But where	8, 97/ 31
into the kingdom of	heaven	-- God set it	8, 98/ 8
such! For Christ promiseth	heaven	if men labor for	8, 106/ 17
idolatry. Christ promiseth us	heaven	if we do good	8, 106/ 23
rather to come to	heaven	shall bring a man	8, 106/ 25
unto his Father in	heaven	, an acceptable sacrifice upon	8, 108/ 30
see be saints in	heaven	. For as Tyndale's interpretation	8, 140/ 36
that leadeth folk to	heaven	. In which our Lord	8, 141/ 3
man the bliss of	heaven	for only faith alone	8, 148/ 4
long ago rewarded in	heaven	with God. And they	8, 159/ 2
to ascend up into	heaven	and awake God Almighty	8, 179/ 21
sins, and ascending to	heaven	and waking God out	8, 180/ 36
Father that is in	heaven	, there shall no woman	8, 190/ 4
creature to inheritance of	heaven	. And when Tyndale asketh	8, 194/ 35
hope of reward in	heaven	for charity borne to	8, 199/ 29
as God rewardeth in	heaven	. Now, forasmuch as man	8, 204/ 30
the rather to get	heaven	, or to be the	8, 221/ 6
while God liveth in	heaven	and the devil lieth	8, 226/ 1
He that cometh from	heaven	is above all, and	8, 240/ 5
be highly rewarded in	heaven	" -- though this shall	8, 243/ 18
that they stretch from	heaven	to hell -- they	8, 245/ 4
and the haven of	heaven	-- except the devil	8, 249/ 4
the right way to	heaven	. And these miracles hath	8, 251/ 16
the highest angel in	heaven	durst ever presume to	8, 259/ 26
pride was deprived of	heaven	and thrown into hell	8, 268/ 27
all the angels of	heaven	, if they were here	8, 281/ 24
all the angels of	heaven	, could preach no more	8, 283/ 1
Lady's body is in	heaven	? More If this be	8, 284/ 2
and soul is in	heaven	, since God hath taught	8, 284/ 23
our Lady is in	heaven	body and soul (of	8, 287/ 7

body came not in	heaven	till Doomsday . . . and also	8, 287/ 14
them in stead of	heaven	. And therefore this nothing	8, 299/ 33
to the desire of	heaven	and acceptable service of	8, 321/ 21
chastity, not to win	heaven	thereby (' For neither	8, 324/ 23
given for them in	heaven	. For though he say	8, 324/ 31
that they win not	heaven	-- which every man	8, 324/ 32
stead at all toward	heaven	; and by the same	8, 324/ 37
be not rewarded in	heaven	. . . and that it is	8, 325/ 14
come the rather to	heaven	. For if the keeping	8, 325/ 16
have his reward in	heaven	too. But now letting	8, 325/ 19
which the Father of	heaven	planteth by himself, his	8, 359/ 15
if an angel of	heaven	would come down and	8, 364/ 2
of souls both in	heaven	, hell, purgatory, paradise, and	8, 365/ 8
all parts of the	heaven	, we most specially turn	8, 367/ 38
and his ascension into	heaven	, and the coming of	8, 370/ 31
the Holy Ghost from	heaven	, are yearly celebrated with	8, 370/ 32
be holy saints in	heaven	-- and such as	8, 373/ 24
Peter of loss of	heaven	but if he suffered	8, 375/ 28
saved and brought to	heaven	without Baptism but that	8, 377/ 5
into the kingdom of	heaven	"). Now, whereas Tyndale teacheth	8, 377/ 10
that are living in	heaven	. Thus endeth the Third	8, 382/ 25
and getting reward in	heaven	. . . except the Scripture of	8, 401/ 4
he promiseth reward in	heaven	, in sundry plain places	8, 401/ 9
God's sake, could deserve	heaven	of itself, without the	8, 401/ 18
he shall give men	heaven	for their almsdeed. But	8, 403/ 11
from the loss of	heaven	; from which he might	8, 406/ 17
God and joy of	heaven	-- and into such	8, 406/ 21
though they enter not	heaven	, because they die the	8, 406/ 22
to the bliss of	heaven	but only by Christ's	8, 406/ 31
man in surety of	heaven	by the strength of	8, 413/ 2
the only way to	heaven	, we shall have Tyndale	8, 414/ 18
any other way to	heaven	; that is to wit	8, 416/ 22
as a way to	heaven	or to remission any	8, 416/ 23
such a way toward	heaven	that without it we	8, 416/ 30
a sufficient way to	heaven	. And therefore Tyndale is	8, 416/ 33
shrift, or penance toward	heaven	, or remission of sins	8, 417/ 34
Father that is in	heaven	, " so will he say	8, 418/ 6
as God dwelleth in	heaven	. Now, if the "seed	8, 422/ 2
in utter despair of	heaven	, if men were so	8, 427/ 1
the final elects in	heaven	, or else the child	8, 428/ 17
of any angel in	heaven	. For if any angel	8, 436/ 3
if any angel in	heaven	would fall from the	8, 436/ 3
unto the bliss of	heaven	without any good work	8, 463/ 9
that the least in	heaven	was greater than he	8, 464/ 18
said, the Father in	heaven	had himself told unto	8, 465/ 11
many a man in	heaven	that hath after baptism	8, 468/ 5
the Church Triumphant in	heaven	, or only into the	8, 499/ 5
and eternal joys of	heaven	? Whether would Tyndale advise	8, 505/ 30
when we be in	heaven	. . . it were now no	8, 509/ 20
God nor desire of	heaven	nor dread of hell	8, 512/ 9

works have reward in	heaven	nor that any evil	8, 516/ 4
world toward salvation in	heaven	unto some reprobate wretch	8, 522/ 38
and now sit in	heaven	, with the one-half of	8, 523/ 3
vineyard of virtue toward	heaven	, if himself did not	8, 525/ 2
many a man in	heaven	that was rebuked thrice	8, 532/ 26
and shall come to	heaven	at the Day of	8, 537/ 9
Father which is in	heaven	." And thus, for the	8, 542/ 8
Father which is in	heaven	." And therefore Tyndale in	8, 544/ 3
even up straight to	heaven	: they may therefore be	8, 567/ 5
too, that all the	heavenly	reward of man's good	8, 53/ 11
and his fellow "spiritual,"	heavenly	men be not captivated	8, 120/ 28
not in such a	heavenly	liberty . . . but make ourselves	8, 121/ 17
and have tasted the	heavenly	gift, and have been	8, 212/ 36
and have tasted that	heavenly	gift, and have been	8, 377/ 30
and have tasted the	heavenly	gift, and have been	8, 431/ 7
for any help to	heavenward	serve God with any	8, 53/ 24
worth a fly to	heavenward	without Christ's Passion . . . but	8, 65/ 18
any good works toward	heavenward	, or to be aneled	8, 289/ 29
were naught worth to	heavenward	of the nature of	8, 400/ 8
worth of itself to	heavenward	, without God's grace and	8, 401/ 16
forth one inch to	heavenward	, without the faith that	8, 414/ 2
confessed, we go to	heavenward	with any other thing	8, 414/ 6
glad tidings, but the	heaviest	tidings that ever man	8, 215/ 16
thereby to show how	heavily	we take it that	8, 64/ 18
with the sorrow and	heaviness	to see the world	8, 36/ 5
the man was in	heaviness	far from such wanton	8, 67/ 18
Christian man can without	heaviness	of heart give ear	8, 78/ 19
should withdraw his great,	heavy	punishment which else he	8, 65/ 26
be so great and	heavy	that they seem, in	8, 353/ 23
charity with all their	heavy	heap of horrible devilish	8, 488/ 7
their hearts were always	heavy	and overladen with earthly	8, 541/ 2
in Greek hierous, in	Hebrew	cohan -- that is	8, 111/ 15
that fought with the	Hebrew	. And therefore we shall	8, 123/ 24
sixth chapter unto the	Hebrews	shall find it far	8, 212/ 33
Saint Paul to the	Hebrews	as plainly. Of Matrimony	8, 295/ 10
Saint Paul unto the	Hebrews	. . . Saint Paul would not	8, 296/ 29
sixth chapter unto the	Hebrews	, of which words Tyndale	8, 431/ 1
Scripture, or of the	Hebrews	, how that nigh kinsmen	8, 466/ 33
Scripture, or of the	Hebrews	, how that nigh kinsmen	8, 471/ 32
called "brethren" among the	Hebrews	, that Tyndale never needed	8, 472/ 13
-- that among the	Hebrews	, the near kinsmen were	8, 472/ 18
Saint Paul unto the	Hebrews	, in the definition of	8, 509/ 15
were hanging on a	hedge	. . . and Sir Thomas Hitton	8, 13/ 19
him not within the	hedge	of God's commandments but	8, 538/ 18
yoke them for breaking	hedges	, and ring them for	8, 514/ 33
if he take no	heed	. Herewith, farewell in the	8, 138/ 34
if he take none	heed	" -- he saith as	8, 139/ 33
and Balaam to "take	heed	"; and further he counseleth	8, 179/ 8
again holily, to take	heed	and beware betimes lest	8, 180/ 33
had taken as good	heed	in time as they	8, 319/ 35

remembrance, and so good	heed	taketh whereabouts he goeth	8, 544/ 24
their holy search upon	height	. . . and saith that the	8, 47/ 15
scientiae Dei!" ("O the	height	and deepness of the	8, 49/ 5
for so great a	heinous	crime -- then is	8, 149/ 34
years have done, were	heinous	, deadly sin . . . and that	8, 394/ 21
unto the two most	heinous	sins and most contrarious	8, 425/ 11
the sore offense and	heinous	deadliness thereof. And now	8, 551/ 27
heresies this holy martyr	held	. First, ye shall understand	8, 13/ 4
in so doing. He	held	also that no man	8, 15/ 6
hath once sinned. He	held	that to say any	8, 15/ 8
without any sin. He	held	that all the images	8, 15/ 11
of the church. He	held	also that whatsoever the	8, 15/ 13
or venial either. He	held	also that it is	8, 15/ 17
necessary sacrament; but he	held	that after the Consecration	8, 15/ 23
that ever he had	held	any such opinions as	8, 20/ 12
was indeed, that James	held	the contrary, and that	8, 20/ 24
that he had never	held	any such opinion. And	8, 21/ 5
heresies as he never	held	. And what conscience he	8, 21/ 11
say that he had	held	and would hold this	8, 21/ 29
ween that he had	held	no manner opinion at	8, 21/ 31
as he before had	held	; which notwithstanding, there lacked	8, 22/ 28
and with his judgment	held	himself well content, and	8, 23/ 11
of that holy Sacrament	held	yet upon the paten	8, 24/ 5
that most holy men	held	, and that furthest goeth	8, 104/ 33
that ever all they	held	, and yet more too	8, 119/ 14
of the holy doctors	held	obstinately the contrary of	8, 247/ 31
excuse their obstinate heresies	held	so stiffly against all	8, 247/ 37
before their days hath	held	for good and lawful	8, 249/ 14
heresy as hath been	held	and disputed of old	8, 266/ 15
that heresy that Arius	held	, and his great company	8, 266/ 17
were they that ever	held	that the Sacrament of	8, 278/ 32
contrary belief and heresy	held	against it, he should	8, 288/ 18
but if it were	held	of malice . . . and that	8, 462/ 7
though it be not	held	maliciously, is yet deadly	8, 462/ 21
but if it be	held	maliciously? Then must we	8, 462/ 24
but if it be	held	of malice. We must	8, 462/ 29
their false heresies, and	held	on in them through	8, 517/ 29
well we wot it	held	him not within the	8, 538/ 18
If Saint Peter had	held	on still in that	8, 556/ 3
all the devils in	hell	. Wherefore, like as in	8, 4/ 32
of simple souls to	hell	by their devilish heresies	8, 12/ 6
in purgatory, or in	hell	either. Nor the right	8, 20/ 30
wretch lieth now in	hell	and crieth out on	8, 21/ 34
Cerberus, the mastiff of	hell	, into the light, where	8, 33/ 35
both here and in	hell	, can hold his itching	8, 38/ 6
bidden thee beware of	hell	, into which thou runnest	8, 97/ 18
bring a man to	hell	, and lose the reward	8, 106/ 25
if they would avoid	hell	and the wrath that	8, 122/ 3
to the devil of	hell	that ever any person	8, 140/ 6
to lead men to	hell	: so is those holy	8, 141/ 1

of the devil of	hell	. . . and for opening of	8, 179/ 37
were walking down to	hell	quick if he made	8, 180/ 17
the eternal torment of	hell	. . . but he leaveth ordinarily	8, 209/ 33
is to wit, neither	hell	nor purgatory); but that	8, 213/ 14
be deep damned in	hell	, shall never yet know	8, 216/ 16
as they come to	hell	, more and more increase	8, 216/ 19
their souls burned in	hell	with his heresies, is	8, 218/ 12
after by fire in	hell	. . . save they that at	8, 220/ 31
the devil lieth in	hell	never hereafter shall (bark	8, 226/ 1
the dark air of	hell	. . . from which the light	8, 227/ 20
stretch from heaven to	hell	-- they have not	8, 245/ 4
the beginning of their	hell	even here in earth	8, 251/ 20
all the devils in	hell	to help him. Whether	8, 252/ 36
in everlasting fire of	hell	. Is not this conclusion	8, 261/ 24
heaven and thrown into	hell	, where he reigneth as	8, 268/ 27
glutton that lay in	hell	and would have Lazarus	8, 274/ 33
the smoky fire of	hell	, he would soon have	8, 283/ 30
and the farther from	hell	. Tyndale "To fear men	8, 287/ 31
keepeth the believer from	hell	. . . into the fire whereof	8, 288/ 17
and his apostles thought	hell	enough. And yet --	8, 288/ 24
fear both purgatory and	hell	too, lest some default	8, 288/ 33
were the fear of	hell	gone too, by Tyndale's	8, 289/ 10
and his apostles thought	hell	enough -- I ask	8, 289/ 12
well by experience that	hell	and purgatory too be	8, 289/ 14
the foul smoke of	hell	, where he shall never	8, 289/ 34
the rich glutton in	hell	. For Tyndale seeth well	8, 342/ 15
souls both in heaven,	hell	, purgatory, paradise, and limbus	8, 365/ 8
faith," be damned in	hell	perpetually . . . from which none	8, 397/ 11
at the fire of	hell	; for of that fire	8, 406/ 7
that there were none	hell	. If Tyndale will say	8, 406/ 10
mankind must needs be	hell	" . . . and that therefore Peter's	8, 406/ 12
necessity the belief of	hell	: I answer Tyndale again	8, 406/ 14
redeem us, not from	hell	, but from the loss	8, 406/ 16
of purgatory than of	hell	, for any word mentioned	8, 406/ 33
Christ's Passion, descension into	hell	, resurrection, nor of his	8, 406/ 35
can no sin, no	hell	, no devil, no lies	8, 410/ 1
can no sin, no	hell	, no devil, no lies	8, 410/ 15
that, the gates of	hell	cannot prevail against any	8, 411/ 23
else the gates of	hell	may prevail against him	8, 411/ 28
in his words, that "	hell	gates shall not prevail	8, 412/ 5
of every man, that	hell	gates shall not prevail	8, 412/ 7
yet the gates of	hell	cannot prevail against the	8, 412/ 10
' the gates of	hell	shall not prevail' (that	8, 412/ 35
can no sin, no	hell	, no devil, no lies	8, 412/ 37
devil that is in	hell	." And thus well hath	8, 418/ 9
will do still in	hell	as long as God	8, 422/ 1
degrees of pain in	hell	, after the final impenitence	8, 423/ 34
all perpetually damned in	hell	, the one as well	8, 424/ 2
the final reprobates in	hell	. . . according to the word	8, 428/ 18
be perpetually damned in	hell	. Let Tyndale, I say	8, 428/ 37

of the devil of	hell	, we have seen over	8, 437/ 19
run on apace toward	hell	themselves than tarry till	8, 452/ 5
all the devils in	hell	can never cast upon	8, 452/ 30
all the devils in	hell	shall never be able	8, 453/ 12
pleasure, and after in	hell	forever with blowing the	8, 454/ 26
for any fear of	hell	. . . which fear is but	8, 456/ 11
punished therefor, neither in	hell	, purgatory, nor in this	8, 457/ 24
devil's damned church in	hell	. Yet saith Tyndale further	8, 495/ 13
and temporal, both in	hell	and purgatory and in	8, 495/ 35
heaven nor dread of	hell	is able to pull	8, 512/ 10
purgatory, no, nor in	hell	neither, if the sinner	8, 516/ 6
in the fire of	hell	, where he should never	8, 517/ 35
and finally fell into	hell	. And therefore this that	8, 523/ 5
into the fire of	hell	. " And in another place	8, 543/ 29
sin with change of	hell	into purgatory . . . into which	8, 548/ 29
love, eternally damned in	hell	. . . except it be false	8, 556/ 14
be never punished in	hell	, purgatory, nor in this	8, 567/ 1
weep and repent in	hell	this foolish fruitless fashion	8, 571/ 3
Huessgen, nor all the	hellhounds	that the devil hath	8, 225/ 35
foul firebrand of that	helly	light, and that so	8, 180/ 7
any man that would	help	them to perceive it	8, 25/ 17
answer them. For so	help	me God as I	8, 26/ 4
those pernicious books, to	help	, as much as in	8, 27/ 21
it is. Toward the	help	whereof -- or if	8, 27/ 29
find it. But as	help	me God, I find	8, 35/ 11
without the adspiration and	help	of whose especial grace	8, 38/ 37
wretched world, aid and	help	of grace by true	8, 39/ 5
wrought, with his gracious	help	, to the intent to	8, 52/ 19
works shall the rather	help	us to heaven, and	8, 52/ 21
the special grace and	help	of God, and that	8, 52/ 34
man worketh with God's	help	and grace is not	8, 53/ 5
without sin for any	help	to heavenward serve God	8, 53/ 24
if that will not	help	them, then the spiritual	8, 57/ 9
ure that they would	help	the other party to	8, 59/ 7
thereof at all without	help	of grace, nor that	8, 65/ 17
Passion . . . but that with	help	of grace, and merits	8, 65/ 19
good works well wrought . . .	help	to get remission and	8, 65/ 20
is to wit, "for	help	against our enemies" --	8, 67/ 6
to obtain aid and	help	of God in that	8, 67/ 27
that he would not	help	his neighbor on the	8, 73/ 17
God's ordinance the water	help	to wash and cleanse	8, 102/ 5
yet he will not	help	freely with a halfpenny	8, 123/ 37
this question will not	help	him. For if there	8, 130/ 33
I am glad, as	help	me God, on the	8, 138/ 24
but mine own also,	help	to burn them both	8, 178/ 15
which I take, as	help	me God, in my	8, 179/ 29
swim . . . and God will	help	while he laboreth himself	8, 212/ 26
or had so much	help	that she ravished the	8, 216/ 36
Tyndale, with all the	help	he hath had of	8, 226/ 18
of his wit (with	help	of grace) into the	8, 239/ 8

the grace, aid, and	help	of God working with	8, 241/ 19
the miracles many times	help	to the cleansing of	8, 242/ 9
invocation of his spiritual	help	, to search and seek	8, 247/ 19
devils in hell to	help	him. Whether the Apostles	8, 252/ 37
his church destitute of	help	and comfort necessary, and	8, 264/ 21
come himself . . . which, as	help	me God, I fear	8, 270/ 12
why should it not	help	him as much to	8, 284/ 22
of his courtesy to	help	me somewhat forth, and	8, 332/ 13
anything that it can	help	itself . . . it is so	8, 333/ 29
Barnes hath very poor	help	of this text of	8, 361/ 33
alone, without God's gracious	help	, do any good work	8, 400/ 2
to God, by whose	help	and grace we do	8, 403/ 3
yet is this, as	help	me God, the best	8, 414/ 31
it is a great	help	and occasion to keep	8, 439/ 12
by which, by God's	help	, they should have had	8, 452/ 12
perceive how he can	help	Luther and himself and	8, 453/ 25
he look for any	help	of these words where	8, 453/ 31
those words will not	help	. Howbeit, of truth, Tyndale's	8, 455/ 4
they might by God's	help	leave it undone if	8, 455/ 21
useth to deny the	help	of his grace till	8, 455/ 22
shall at length, with	help	of God's grace, apply	8, 468/ 28
come himself . . . which, as	help	me God, I very	8, 478/ 19
of their bodies in	help	of their souls or	8, 482/ 5
our neighbor needeth our	help	that we must depart	8, 485/ 14
yet after that, with	help	of grace, find the	8, 487/ 6
and when they should	help	their neighbor, their "love	8, 490/ 21
love to the liberal	help	of his neighbor's need	8, 491/ 34
bring him home and	help	to excuse him and	8, 497/ 10
and prayeth them to	help	to entreat for him	8, 497/ 16
God's gracious aid and	help	, God then worketh with	8, 500/ 20
should be no manner	help	nor furtherance toward the	8, 502/ 21
true that without God's	help	and God's grace preventing	8, 502/ 32
might please him to	help	to lead them in	8, 505/ 7
would with his grace	help	them to incline their	8, 505/ 8
them with his grace,	help	, and favor, and be	8, 505/ 24
without prevention and concurrent	help	of God's especial grace	8, 510/ 2
cannot for a while	help	and yet after doth	8, 516/ 29
is as ready to	help	them up again as	8, 518/ 25
to him, and with	help	of his grace deserve	8, 519/ 24
withdraweth his hand of	help	and grace always --	8, 522/ 26
his gracious aid and	help	in this world toward	8, 522/ 37
his hand and his	help	. . . is not always the	8, 523/ 9
not his hand and	help	from him, had yet	8, 523/ 35
of his grace and	help	from him at that	8, 524/ 25
can never lack till	help	of grace fail . . . and	8, 525/ 6
man without so much	help	of his grace as	8, 526/ 36
his hand of his	help	, and then must they	8, 531/ 6
withdrawing his hand of	help	from them, with other	8, 531/ 25
in God and call	help	of his grace . . . there	8, 543/ 7
and arise with God's	help	, as they did . . . and	8, 544/ 10

unto faith, with asking	help	of God for the	8, 546/ 18
of such prevention and	help	, fall into such railing	8, 547/ 35
till some good fellow	help	them up and bring	8, 552/ 36
D, Peter repented by	help	of God's grace, through	8, 557/ 10
I say, by mine	help	and means of my	8, 558/ 4
sin, saying once "Christ,	help	!" for the manner sake	8, 567/ 3
may after, by God's	help	, repent again that ever	8, 568/ 11
do this by God's	help	, or not? Tyndale will	8, 568/ 14
in no wise be	helped	, refer the punishment to	8, 56/ 18
princes, and emperors have	helped	and maintained heretics . . . so	8, 136/ 17
besides his own penance	helped	and relieved with the	8, 213/ 26
which is written, what	helped	me the Scripture that	8, 262/ 13
which is written, what	helped	us the Scripture that	8, 262/ 32
the witness of Scripture	helped	unto the credence of	8, 281/ 4
as old. Tyndale What	helped	it me to believe	8, 284/ 2
For, first, if it	helped	him not . . . yet at	8, 284/ 9
world would not have	helped	their obstinacy. But surely	8, 319/ 34
the grace, willingly, that	helped	them while they resisted	8, 452/ 7
not been prevented and	helped	in the mean season	8, 547/ 24
prevented of God, and	helped	before, ere ever he	8, 547/ 31
fast therewith as himself	helpeth	the devil to pull	8, 78/ 5
to work therewith, he	helpeth	them to make their	8, 85/ 19
that grace also he	helpeth	them toward the good	8, 85/ 21
For the wearing thereof	helpeth	him to get it	8, 98/ 17
his words . . . Tyndale What	helpeth	it that the priest	8, 108/ 34
and with which he	helpeth	them forth in the	8, 205/ 18
I say -- there	helpeth	toward it another thing	8, 241/ 22
very new: yet it	helpeth	him and doth him	8, 284/ 17
believe it . . . as it	helpeth	him and doth him	8, 284/ 18
to believe . . . as it	helpeth	him to believe that	8, 284/ 24
God . . . and therefore it	helpeth	him to believe it	8, 285/ 8
he speaketh wisest . . . he	helpeth	me somewhat himself even	8, 292/ 10
not the meaning . . . it	helpeth	me not one corn	8, 317/ 17
in by Barnes nothing	helpeth	his purpose, but rather	8, 363/ 18
dwelleth in him and	helpeth	him to continue such	8, 422/ 25
thereto, and the devil	helpeth	them to find it	8, 452/ 16
but as things well	helping	thereunto -- as prayer	8, 277/ 1
since that without his	helping	hand they can none	8, 527/ 7
against the old heretic	Helvidius	for the confutation of	8, 286/ 14
places of Scripture which	Helvidius	brought forth for the	8, 286/ 17
hath now found that	Helvidius	and other elder heretics	8, 313/ 24
in his book against	Helvidius	; and by the other	8, 314/ 4
in his book against	Helvidius	. And all such things	8, 359/ 13
damnable error of Arius,	Helvidius	, and many another heretic	8, 388/ 13
children together, as a	hen	gathereth together her chickens	8, 509/ 30
Altar. But as for	hence	, he shall, I am	8, 9/ 34
and therefore naught carried	hence	, nor nothing finding there	8, 11/ 25
with money sent from	hence	to print them there	8, 11/ 32
though the man fled	hence	for fear of such	8, 19/ 24
feared when we go	hence	nor penance need to	8, 89/ 36

many that God calleth	hence	ere ever the lack	8, 93/ 7
and after their departing	hence	-- and hath also	8, 252/ 2
one that were come	hence	, neither" -- this will	8, 274/ 36
be forgiven you; and	henceforth	live a new life	8, 212/ 4
former errors . . . and from	henceforth	utterly acknowledge and confess	8, 479/ 9
any natural thing: beast,	herb	, tree, or stone. Which	8, 195/ 1
the poets feign that	Hercules	drew up Cerberus, the	8, 33/ 35
yet because he said	herebefore	, in this chapter, that	8, 558/ 17
his elect church. But	herein	, peradventure, shall Tyndale and	8, 427/ 31
pestilent errors and pernicious	heresies	, that they have infected	8, 2/ 6
carriage of those poisoned	heresies	(of which may well	8, 2/ 17
when Tyndale calleth his	heresies	by the name of	8, 3/ 28
Gospel, to set forth	heresies	as evil as the	8, 3/ 37
to make books of	heresies	, and call them the	8, 4/ 4
other places where these	heresies	have taken deeper root	8, 4/ 33
Of these books of	heresies	there be so many	8, 5/ 31
them, among many other	heresies	, believe that Saint Paul	8, 6/ 10
brought into many wicked	heresies	; which thing -- saving	8, 6/ 18
he teacheth divers other	heresies	, but specially that men's	8, 6/ 34
nothing spoken against his	heresies	but such as himself	8, 7/ 30
Tyndale's books and false	heresies	afresh; whereof as God	8, 9/ 8
here and renounce his	heresies	again, and turn again	8, 9/ 20
be burned for his	heresies	, if we would lay	8, 10/ 1
we would lay his	heresies	and his demeanor since	8, 10/ 1
all the other high	heresies	that he and Joye	8, 10/ 14
besides; of all which	heresies	the seed is sown	8, 10/ 16
full of pestilent, poisoned	heresies	-- that have in	8, 10/ 37
sinful errors and abominable	heresies	, many more thousand souls	8, 11/ 2
and full of false	heresies	, would seem Christ's apostles	8, 11/ 14
sit and seek out	heresies	, and speedily send them	8, 11/ 29
hell by their devilish	heresies	. Much they cry out	8, 12/ 7
show you what wholesome	heresies	this holy martyr held	8, 13/ 4
in their errors and	heresies	-- as he was	8, 13/ 13
the meditation of his	heresies	. . . the people, doubting that	8, 13/ 20
after, for his abominable	heresies	, delivered to the secular	8, 13/ 28
holding all these abominable	heresies	, with yet divers others	8, 15/ 27
his false faith and	heresies	, whereof he learned the	8, 15/ 34
sending from thence Tyndale's	heresies	hither with many mischievous	8, 16/ 21
And to rehearse his	heresies	needeth little; the books	8, 16/ 27
in falling to Tyndale's	heresies	again. For which he	8, 17/ 12
secretly set forth those	heresies	. Whereof he showed himself	8, 17/ 16
falling again to Tyndale's	heresies	, burned. And thus it	8, 17/ 23
forthink his errors and	heresies	, and so perceived the	8, 17/ 25
minded to forsake such	heresies	and heretics forever. In	8, 19/ 16
heart forsaken all Tyndale's	heresies	, and so I pray	8, 19/ 27
For as for the	heresies	, he would have abjured	8, 20/ 3
and divers other horrible	heresies	, he was delivered at	8, 20/ 33
of any of his	heresies	unto any man that	8, 21/ 3
so much for his	heresies	, nor took them not	8, 21/ 7
condemned him for such	heresies	as he never held	8, 21/ 11

examination that all the	heresies	therein were good and	8, 21/ 25
as full of false	heresies	, and as frantic, as	8, 21/ 26
not speak of his	heresies	anything, nor say that	8, 21/ 29
abhorred, and detested such	heresies	as he before had	8, 22/ 28
had not revoked his	heresies	at all, but still	8, 22/ 31
he had revoked his	heresies	. The thing was this	8, 23/ 22
foundation whereupon all other	heresies	are built. And therefore	8, 24/ 18
repent and revoke his	heresies	that he with glad	8, 24/ 24
with the fever of	heresies	, they not only cannot	8, 25/ 14
first infected with some	heresies	that seem not at	8, 26/ 22
forth here their abominable	heresies	with -- doth, of	8, 26/ 34
the poison of his	heresies	and thereby compelleth princes	8, 28/ 6
sects be but false	heresies	all, yet cannot the	8, 28/ 23
where schisms and factious	heresies	are suffered a while	8, 28/ 28
set forth his false	heresies	with. And therefore it	8, 30/ 34
maintenance of many pestilent	heresies	. And thus ye see	8, 30/ 37
among many other abominable	heresies	teacheth for the right	8, 32/ 4
for maintenance of these	heresies	. And therefore if any	8, 32/ 11
a law against Tyndale's	heresies	, in any of these	8, 32/ 12
of his manifold false	heresies	. And no man must	8, 32/ 26
defense of his false	heresies	not let to disobey	8, 32/ 35
in that their false	heresies	wilily walk forth under	8, 33/ 11
introduction into all his	heresies	. The second book is	8, 33/ 23
part of all his	heresies	hang. Now shall I	8, 33/ 28
folly of his execrable	heresies	. I think that no	8, 35/ 8
reading of their blasphemous	heresies	; that would God, after	8, 35/ 13
strong, and these devilish	heresies	so sore set abroad	8, 35/ 18
setting forth of their	heresies	, than are the faithful	8, 35/ 34
the hearkening of false	heresies	, and to give itself	8, 36/ 10
abhor to hear their	heresies	so much as named	8, 37/ 24
driven to write against	heresies	, and yet would fain	8, 37/ 33
clear have cast all	heresies	out of remembrance that	8, 37/ 34
muse upon these newfangled	heresies	: so, on the other	8, 38/ 1
faith and many mortal	heresies	, and would with Scripture	8, 41/ 31
assent after to their	heresies	, and so expel and	8, 42/ 18
to bring them in	heresies	and destroy both body	8, 56/ 34
them for a hundred	heresies	-- that were utter	8, 59/ 29
have built all their	heresies	. For upon this Tyndale	8, 87/ 6
and forge such false	heresies	. . . sore deceive themselves and	8, 88/ 2
else but his plain	heresies	against all the sacraments	8, 91/ 31
my Dialogue rehearse Luther's	heresies	, and among others this	8, 116/ 4
affirming of all their	heresies	. . . they would be believed	8, 119/ 24
that in those rotten	heresies	, too, which they find	8, 119/ 26
adversaries to their pestiferous	heresies	? Tyndale He supposeth that	8, 123/ 34
been always judged for	heresies	. And this is open	8, 129/ 33
not by schisms and	heresies	departed and severed themselves	8, 130/ 27
to the repressing of	heresies	. But if Tyndale find	8, 136/ 14
labor both with false	heresies	to destroy the true	8, 137/ 6
and bring in his	heresies	, and to get thereof	8, 137/ 20
princes that would repress	heresies	were as Absalom with	8, 137/ 25

to bring in false	heresies	and destroy the true	8, 138/ 3
spiritual" heads of Tyndale's	heresies	, as Friar Luther and	8, 138/ 25
with his own eyes.	Heresies	were commonly somewhat subtle	8, 139/ 6
these fellows and their	heresies	in another case. For	8, 139/ 16
captains of these pestilent	heresies	which Tyndale now teacheth	8, 140/ 18
forth of all such	heresies	as he had learned	8, 142/ 14
setting forth of some	heresies	, as appeareth in my	8, 143/ 20
heretic, and that his	heresies	be such as it	8, 143/ 35
so served for his	heresies	, must needs be, not	8, 143/ 39
purpose to give his	heresies	in the ears of	8, 144/ 3
setting forth of his	heresies	; which was the point	8, 144/ 11
the faith), that those	heresies	were put into his	8, 153/ 6
Church, advance their own	heresies	forward under the name	8, 153/ 9
occasions of errors and	heresies	. . . and the writing doth	8, 155/ 10
fallen already to manifold	heresies	, they now turn all	8, 161/ 18
But ye with your	heresies	halloo out all saints	8, 161/ 31
the captains of his	heresies	, make it, as Christ	8, 162/ 32
to set forth those	heresies	of his with . . . as	8, 165/ 31
taketh them for none	heresies	. But on the other	8, 165/ 33
knew well the malicious	heresies	that Luther began to	8, 171/ 33
will not suffer his	heresies	to go forward. In	8, 175/ 7
abhorreth the errors and	heresies	that Tyndale plainly teacheth	8, 176/ 21
while he holdeth such	heresies	still -- I cannot	8, 176/ 25
as appeareth by the	heresies	that himself teacheth and	8, 176/ 34
setting forth Luther's pestilent	heresies	, so envenomed the hearts	8, 177/ 28
infection of his contagious	heresies	so sore poisoned malicious	8, 177/ 32
about to bring in	heresies	among them. And that	8, 178/ 39
high blasphemy to call	heresies	heresies; which I take	8, 179/ 28
blasphemy to call heresies	heresies	; which I take, as	8, 179/ 28
all the false open	heresies	that himself teacheth against	8, 179/ 32
beware betimes lest like	heresies	and like malice bring	8, 180/ 33
so long about wrangling	heresies	that now they are	8, 191/ 12
stiffly defend so shameless	heresies	as they do, nor	8, 197/ 12
after damned for his	heresies	-- such men, peradventure	8, 216/ 12
and a setter-forth of	heresies	, though he be deep	8, 216/ 16
be damned for his	heresies	. . . shall ever, as they	8, 216/ 18
neighbors with deadly poisoned	heresies	against the blessed sacraments	8, 218/ 10
in hell with his	heresies	, is the most traitorous	8, 218/ 12
affirmation of false poisoned	heresies	. For, saving to make	8, 218/ 35
nor cut off with	heresies	(as Bohemia is, and	8, 219/ 6
writeth openly those false	heresies	, indeed, that I said	8, 219/ 17
to set forth such	heresies	as I said he	8, 219/ 21
Tyndale calleth them none	heresies	but the very faith	8, 219/ 23
heretic called his own	heresies	since Christendom first began	8, 219/ 25
people that know such	heresies	for heresies -- to	8, 219/ 28
know such heresies for	heresies	-- to give them	8, 219/ 28
already to take those	heresies	for other than heresies	8, 219/ 32
heresies for other than	heresies	, and are thereby themselves	8, 219/ 32
know those things for	heresies	, to abhor and burn	8, 220/ 3
fondly, and teaching open	heresies	so shamefully -- he	8, 220/ 7

foundation of such pestilent	heresies	as himself affirmeth and	8, 220/ 11
whereof, and his false	heresies	brought in therewith, he	8, 220/ 17
of his false, devilish	heresies	against the truth; and	8, 220/ 26
one renounce his devilish	heresies	, and so escape the	8, 220/ 31
one point, that his	heresies	be the true faith	8, 220/ 35
I call these "truths"	heresies	-- therefore Tyndale calleth	8, 221/ 14
truths" be stark devilish	heresies	: if God give me	8, 221/ 21
-- that if his	heresies	be the true faith	8, 221/ 24
falsehood of his pestilent	heresies	concerning the Church and	8, 222/ 19
his Church . . . with which	heresies	he corrupteth the word	8, 222/ 21
schisms and plainly professed	heresies	. . . and that Luther's church	8, 223/ 6
of all their whole	heresies	hangeth (for but if	8, 226/ 4
one point, all their	heresies	fully be burned up	8, 226/ 5
be set all upon	heresies	and false, blasphemous lies	8, 227/ 14
to make his false	heresies	seem the word of	8, 230/ 35
to make his false	heresies	seem the word of	8, 231/ 2
not excuse their obstinate	heresies	held so stiffly against	8, 247/ 37
repent, and leave their	heresies	, and do penance, and	8, 248/ 3
reproved their most common	heresies	, against saints and sacraments	8, 275/ 24
Egypt of their blind	heresies	) that at such time	8, 301/ 5
part of all his	heresies	dependeth; and over that	8, 310/ 1
I pass by his	heresies	that in these words	8, 324/ 28
is altogether," his own	heresies	be overthrown. For if	8, 325/ 4
apostles knew before that	heresies	should come . . . and therefore	8, 333/ 6
be a remedy against	heresies	; as it well appeareth	8, 333/ 7
writing to provide against	heresies	which they saw should	8, 333/ 24
provided alike against all	heresies	; ergo, they wrote every	8, 333/ 26
to write against all	heresies	. And yet, which I	8, 334/ 22
bring in his poisoned	heresies	under that pretext, since	8, 343/ 6
true doctrine Tyndale's anti-Christian	heresies	. . . that it was not	8, 357/ 9
sow shrewd seed of	heresies	, schisms, and seditions among	8, 357/ 34
yet would he preach	heresies	still . . . until at the	8, 358/ 3
yet revoked he his	heresies	and abhorred Tyndale's books	8, 358/ 9
them preach their own	heresies	for the reward of	8, 358/ 17
erroneous books of devilish	heresies	devised of their own	8, 358/ 28
of Christ by abominable	heresies	, and from all honest	8, 358/ 34
as be by false	heresies	separated therefrom. And on	8, 361/ 27
shall not hurt his	heresies	-- I deny not	8, 377/ 36
among his other hundred	heresies	, he would make us	8, 381/ 32
than half of his	heresies	are utterly drowned in	8, 382/ 16
so entirely fallen into	heresies	and damnable errors that	8, 386/ 32
took occasion of their	heresies	. If he then say	8, 388/ 15
and teach such abominable	heresies	as now Tyndale doth	8, 388/ 26
him that his false	heresies	were true . . . she would	8, 390/ 3
not be to repent	heresies	. If not . . . then Christ's	8, 395/ 37
man must repent his	heresies	, then ask I Tyndale	8, 396/ 2
they may by secret	heresies	of their hearts sinfully	8, 398/ 20
rabble of such devilish	heresies	more, of such manner	8, 418/ 2
hath taught thee these	heresies	. . . but thine own father	8, 418/ 8
and whereof sundry great	heresies	have risen, and sundry	8, 424/ 12

the proof of their	heresies	, seek out the hardest	8, 424/ 25
of the most pestilent	heresies	and most repugnant unto	8, 425/ 9
them all these false	heresies	following . . . First, that whosoever	8, 425/ 16
Now, of these abominable	heresies	what bold occasion of	8, 426/ 4
of the most execrable	heresies	that ever the devil	8, 426/ 33
purpose, to touch his	heresies	of this chapter of	8, 427/ 10
other part of his	heresies	-- that is to	8, 431/ 3
here be both his	heresies	destroyed at once. For	8, 432/ 17
fall from faith to	heresies	, or from good works	8, 434/ 20
and authors of these	heresies	, preaching so saintly of	8, 442/ 34
his own conscience his	heresies	not only so naughty	8, 448/ 14
in all kind of	heresies	that there could none	8, 448/ 20
fellows, if their holy	heresies	be true . . . must needs	8, 458/ 12
which his manifold foolish	heresies	in "ever sinning and	8, 460/ 25
with many plain, pestilent	heresies	therein, as I have	8, 460/ 33
once infected with those	heresies	in such a fast	8, 461/ 6
that one of his	heresies	is, as ye have	8, 462/ 12
fall in errors and	heresies	more than one, not	8, 468/ 21
would teach him his	heresies	-- though he could	8, 469/ 33
Church believeth, against the	heresies	that he believeth --	8, 470/ 23
neither of both his	heresies	toward the proof whereof	8, 471/ 7
wisely give up his	heresies	and renounce his former	8, 479/ 8
knowledge thereof have his	heresies	known and reprov'd. And	8, 479/ 30
whom he took his	heresies	against the Blessed Sacrament	8, 483/ 7
out and furnish his	heresies	of the chapter next	8, 485/ 21
own false faith and	heresies	, or of the true	8, 486/ 1
his false faith and	heresies	been impugned, assailed, and	8, 486/ 5
utterly, believing lies and	heresies	. . . and fall from grace	8, 487/ 5
of his own false	heresies	. . . and not a little	8, 491/ 29
repenteth not his abominable	heresies	, but stubbornly standeth by	8, 495/ 4
apostles taught, into false	heresies	. . . but also for that	8, 498/ 17
he is in his	heresies	. . . and then should happen	8, 504/ 32
fly-blown errors and moth-eaten	heresies	. And thus, good Christian	8, 506/ 17
after that their ungracious	heresies	might be freely preached	8, 514/ 11
teaching of his abominable	heresies	in which he teacheth	8, 516/ 2
they resist Tyndale's unrighteous	heresies	-- which, under pretext	8, 516/ 12
grace from their deadly	heresies	into the life of	8, 517/ 17
nuzzled in the false	heresies	, and in their obstinate	8, 517/ 18
fall into their false	heresies	, and held on in	8, 517/ 29
he died in those	heresies	he should never meet	8, 517/ 34
his conclusions be false	heresies	in the end, telleth	8, 522/ 4
part of all his	heresies	. And except he say	8, 533/ 6
there another of Tyndale's	heresies	destroyed . . . by which he	8, 540/ 12
excuse teach us false	heresies	. . . and make us ween	8, 544/ 13
we may say Wycliffe's	heresies	are in Tyndale. And	8, 554/ 17
full of busy, frantic	heresies	. For else would he	8, 559/ 9
feeling faith" that is	heresies	instead of faith, as	8, 563/ 33
a heap of foolish	heresies	, as I have proved	8, 564/ 15
both full of false	heresies	and also can never	8, 567/ 7
way two special great	heresies	. One, that whosoever after	8, 568/ 1

end, besides that these	heresies	of his be already	8, 568/ 5
the church" and his	heresies	will jumble and agree	8, 568/ 7
that all his whole	heresies	were the very faith	8, 571/ 26
therewith believing these aforesaid	heresies	so firmly that they	8, 572/ 15
his errors and his	heresies	. . . and left the matter	8, 572/ 30
once in plain English,	heresy	. And, I say, that	8, 2/ 27
her to his own	heresy	. Then have ye an	8, 7/ 11
he was fallen in	heresy	, then found it unlawful	8, 7/ 19
Cambridge . . . which was for	heresy	before this time abjured	8, 8/ 35
first that brought Barnes'	heresy	thither, concerning the Sacrament	8, 9/ 33
of this realm for	heresy	a few ungracious folk	8, 11/ 10
it be a false	heresy	. . . yet is it likely	8, 13/ 32
priest, which fell to	heresy	and was abjured . . . and	8, 16/ 18
many such books of	heresy	, both in London and	8, 18/ 17
himself in suspicion of	heresy	, and haply hear thereof	8, 19/ 35
James that was for	heresy	in prison with him	8, 20/ 6
prison, a book of	heresy	of his own handwriting	8, 21/ 19
he heard of none	heresy	therein, had forborne to	8, 22/ 13
to have of that	heresy	that was and is	8, 24/ 20
God revoked from Tyndale's	heresy	ere he died --	8, 25/ 6
is plain and open	heresy	earnestly to bring them	8, 25/ 30
into Switzerland the abominable	heresy	against the Blessed Sacrament	8, 29/ 5
them be meek (when	heresy	springeth, as Saint Augustine	8, 29/ 18
faces of their abominable	heresy	. And for because the	8, 33/ 16
he bloweth out his	heresy	. Finally, after that I	8, 34/ 38
man specially for any	heresy	. . . for he that pursueth	8, 57/ 15
I little of his	heresy	. For no doubt is	8, 90/ 28
point for very false	heresy	? And thus, good Christian	8, 108/ 10
oblation; by which abominable	heresy	he taketh quite away	8, 111/ 11
our sin. With which	heresy	he clean taketh away	8, 114/ 4
is plainly of Luther's	heresy	that the Sacrament of	8, 116/ 2
and among others this	heresy	that I now speak	8, 116/ 4
his Answer affirmeth Luther's	heresy	for good and true	8, 116/ 5
in defense of Luther's	heresy	), because he would have	8, 116/ 11
the mischief of that	heresy	. . . by which they say	8, 117/ 25
the effect of his	heresy	. . . wherewith he would draw	8, 118/ 11
force of all that	heresy	, by Tyndale's own tale	8, 118/ 16
the strength of which	heresy	his own words here	8, 118/ 22
sect had some one	heresy	, or else very few	8, 119/ 12
chastity; and against their	heresy	of penance, he disputed	8, 121/ 35
bigly with shameless devilish	heresy	. Tyndale And if he	8, 124/ 33
faith ' and teach	heresy	, and show lechery . . . to	8, 130/ 11
the right faith is	heresy	and heresy right faith	8, 136/ 32
faith is heresy and	heresy	right faith . . . and when	8, 136/ 32
for a shameful shameless	heresy	, and the preachers thereof	8, 139/ 24
man judge for abominable	heresy	. . . if we will not	8, 139/ 29
himself. For this open	heresy	of friars' filthy "matrimony	8, 139/ 34
never English book of	heresy	sent hither since (as	8, 142/ 20
Tyndale bear; for their	heresy	is that man toward	8, 148/ 25
now, dissembling his own	heresy	, he deadly belieth us	8, 148/ 27

to set forth his	heresy	of the secret, unknown	8, 174/ 36
Erasmus also meant none	heresy	therein, as appeareth by	8, 176/ 33
better than a strong	heresy	. But Tyndale yet for	8, 179/ 5
in that he maketh	heresy	of it to call	8, 182/ 12
old Latin text of	heresy	also, which they use	8, 182/ 13
that I make it	heresy	to call presbyteros an	8, 182/ 20
to set forth his	heresy	. . . whereby he teacheth that	8, 182/ 24
with it as a	heresy	, when he had not	8, 182/ 27
not that it is	heresy	if he have, as	8, 182/ 33
to set forth his	heresy	. For else I would	8, 182/ 35
would not call it	heresy	if one would translate	8, 182/ 36
so that Tyndale's false	heresy	were true, that Holy	8, 185/ 29
church his deadly, malicious	heresy	. . . wherewith he would make	8, 188/ 11
a very malicious, pestilent	heresy	. . . like as if he	8, 189/ 18
declared that all is	heresy	that ever he goeth	8, 191/ 6
do manifestly reprove Tyndale's	heresy	, and clearly prove the	8, 192/ 1
reprove and convict his	heresy	, and prove priesthood a	8, 192/ 26
that is a stark	heresy	though Tyndale say it	8, 195/ 36
and a very plain	heresy	. Tyndale And if I	8, 217/ 20
have none, as their	heresy	teacheth, then how can	8, 218/ 3
and set forth Luther's	heresy	that the church which	8, 219/ 3
to set forth Luther's	heresy	teaching that priesthood is	8, 219/ 10
would set forth Luther's	heresy	teaching that Penance is	8, 219/ 13
but a very foolish	heresy	. Tyndale . . . John 17, "Sanctify	8, 228/ 11
for to make his	heresy	seem proved by the	8, 229/ 22
the maintenance of his	heresy	by which he would	8, 237/ 22
the furnishing of his	heresy	by which he would	8, 240/ 12
forth of his pestilent	heresy	taking away the credence	8, 240/ 30
for lawful holdeth a	heresy	; ergo, these two things	8, 242/ 28
pierced with their pestilent	heresy	. And yet I say	8, 249/ 7
and fellows in his	heresy	did some miracles for	8, 250/ 29
for example some such	heresy	as hath been held	8, 266/ 15
is to wit, that	heresy	that Arius held, and	8, 266/ 16
both he destroyeth his	heresy	that no church should	8, 285/ 21
of our souls if	heresy	be damnable. And that	8, 286/ 11
forth reckoned it for	heresy	that he wrote a	8, 286/ 13
the confutation of that	heresy	. In which virtuous book	8, 286/ 15
the contrary belief and	heresy	held against it, he	8, 288/ 18
by reason of his	heresy	with false understanding of	8, 292/ 31
and set forth that	heresy	before him. And of	8, 301/ 2
the holding of that	heresy	. But within a while	8, 301/ 14
dungeon of that devilish	heresy	; wherein he sitteth now	8, 301/ 17
the contrary for a	heresy	; and then since that	8, 314/ 14
is then become his	heresy	of their secret, unknown	8, 323/ 3
purpose and part plain	heresy	. . . and fareth as though	8, 323/ 31
let pass also his	heresy	concerning the circumcision, which	8, 324/ 34
Saint Paul, destroy Tyndale's	heresy	that men's good works	8, 325/ 13
wrote . . . knew well every	heresy	that ever should spring	8, 333/ 33
and believed before that	heresy	begun; and being very	8, 340/ 11
if a preacher preach	heresy	, God hath, by the	8, 341/ 31

point at last this	heresy	bringeth these folk. For	8, 366/ 26
list to hold that	heresy	against his "repentance" and	8, 378/ 3
prove or defend that	heresy	. . . but also do handle	8, 382/ 2
fly, but very faithless	heresy	. And also, when he	8, 394/ 30
faith and a pestilent	heresy	to believe as Tyndale	8, 401/ 34
For besides that abominable	heresy	itself (against all regard	8, 403/ 19
tale is a false	heresy	. Ye shall also consider	8, 410/ 21
tale from plain pestilent	heresy	. . . both in that he	8, 415/ 30
and that it is	heresy	to say that besides	8, 415/ 33
remission of sins, is	heresy	; and that to worship	8, 417/ 34
proof of this pestilent	heresy	, he draweth the covert	8, 426/ 17
them contrary to Tyndale's	heresy	, by the articles of	8, 426/ 23
author of that abominable	heresy	, better than Saint Cyprian	8, 426/ 27
first invention of that	heresy	have continually detested and	8, 426/ 32
For as Tyndale's other	heresy	fighteth against God's justice	8, 426/ 35
church of Christ. This	heresy	, as I began to	8, 427/ 4
defense of this foolish	heresy	, nothing hath he to	8, 431/ 25
to further his other	heresy	: that every deadly sin	8, 431/ 29
as may serve Tyndale's	heresy	-- that shall we	8, 432/ 1
and thereby Tyndale's double	heresy	doubly also condemned. And	8, 432/ 31
destroy yet a third	heresy	of Tyndale, concerning his	8, 433/ 29
thereof and an abominable	heresy	-- they be now	8, 437/ 30
John utterly destroy Tyndale's	heresy	grounded upon his false	8, 441/ 30
Tyndale's exposition and his	heresy	depending thereupon, by which	8, 441/ 34
Tyndale in this his	heresy	and false exposition of	8, 442/ 4
And therefore of this	heresy	, without which they cannot	8, 450/ 34
suppose that Tyndale's false	heresy	were true, and that	8, 450/ 36
to stick still in	heresy	. . . and so shall fall	8, 468/ 29
should have left in	heresy	many a man whom	8, 469/ 4
of invincible malice in	heresy	whensoever himself was not	8, 469/ 7
of this his horrible	heresy	, hath he brought in	8, 485/ 31
sermon is very damnable	heresy	. Now, where that in	8, 486/ 30
no deadly sin, except	heresy	. For the right belief	8, 486/ 36
dieth in a false	heresy	against his holy housel	8, 488/ 18
example against his frantic	heresy	to the ears of	8, 493/ 16
clearly the dark, devilish	heresy	of this high spiritual	8, 502/ 15
it stand with his	heresy	that he goeth so	8, 528/ 5
of his own foolish	heresy	whereby he teacheth us	8, 533/ 13
is reprov'd Tyndale's other	heresy	that we now go	8, 540/ 19
shamefully confuted concerning his	heresy	of "faith alone sufficient	8, 555/ 15
to agree with his	heresy	, changeth in his exposition	8, 559/ 2
speak of that foolish	heresy	, that none elect at	8, 559/ 10
yea, he destroyeth his	heresy	; for then he granteth	8, 569/ 14
thus must either his	heresy	destroy his definition or	8, 569/ 19
definition must destroy his	heresy	. Of which twain yet	8, 569/ 20
hangeth . . . and let his	heresy	go to the devil	8, 569/ 22
stand with his second	heresy	. You see well and	8, 569/ 31
that, as Bayfield (another	heretic	, and lately burned in	8, 7/ 22
In that book the	heretic	, that made it as	8, 7/ 27
him for a foolish	heretic	, and his arguments easy	8, 7/ 34

Sir Thomas Hitton, the	heretic	that was burned in	8, 10/ 26
never could I find	heretic	yet that any conscience	8, 13/ 35
defend an old pestilent	heretic	. . . and though Saint Augustine	8, 19/ 9
as frantic, as ever	heretic	made any since Christ	8, 21/ 26
man, to give a	heretic	so much authority as	8, 25/ 32
of Christ that any	heretic	should be persecuted and	8, 28/ 11
is by an open	heretic	purposely translated false, to	8, 31/ 5
Tyndale, that is a	heretic	, putteth for a rule	8, 31/ 38
man, but of a	heretic	." The prophet Joel, in	8, 68/ 24
of such a shameless	heretic	by this holy sacrament	8, 84/ 4
he is a stark	heretic	; it were even alms	8, 90/ 8
a cankered mind this	heretic	hath . . . there can, I	8, 116/ 18
Person a deadly, devilish	heretic	! Now, since ye plainly	8, 118/ 36
fellow and a foolish	heretic	denieth them -- except	8, 119/ 6
that never was there	heretic	that durst for very	8, 119/ 31
that he is a	heretic	, and that his heresies	8, 143/ 34
and called me stark	heretic	, and that the starkest	8, 152/ 21
begin to call him "	heretic	," for his delighting in	8, 166/ 1
the faith of a	heretic	." Thus may Tyndale abuse	8, 167/ 30
the mind of a	heretic	to set forth his	8, 182/ 35
Saint Augustine saith, the	heretic	that is a teacher	8, 216/ 15
for so hath every	heretic	called his own heresies	8, 219/ 24
Tyndale himself, "Is a	heretic	meet to translate Holy	8, 230/ 26
-- "Is not a	heretic	meet to translate Holy	8, 230/ 29
fashion -- "If a	heretic	falsely translate the New	8, 230/ 33
negative -- "If a	heretic	falsely translate the New	8, 231/ 1
Turk but for a	heretic	, I shall not greatly	8, 252/ 15
him but for a	heretic	, it is enough to	8, 252/ 20
shall serve every foolish	heretic	for a babble. Now	8, 254/ 2
book against the old	heretic	Helvidius for the confutation	8, 286/ 14
how apparent soever a	heretic	make it seem. For	8, 286/ 21
how apparently soever a	heretic	argue by Scripture to	8, 286/ 30
doctrine of a false	heretic	or to the liking	8, 287/ 3
thereof. For the great	heretic	Thorpe, in his examination	8, 300/ 26
meaneth like a naughty	heretic	. . . as Tyndale doth also	8, 300/ 30
yet a much more	heretic	than Luther is himself	8, 300/ 37
it not is a	heretic	-- as it plainly	8, 314/ 2
of naught, but every	heretic	left at liberty to	8, 341/ 13
an Arian and arrant	heretic	say now that he	8, 341/ 26
Tyndale that every obstinate	heretic	, every prattling fool, every	8, 342/ 2
but that every foolish	heretic	may say that all	8, 343/ 18
be taken as a	heretic	and a heathen; but	8, 345/ 13
heathen man and a	heretic	. This syllogism is mine	8, 345/ 17
Augustine calleth a false	heretic	, in his book written	8, 359/ 12
and called him stark	heretic	. But yet shall not	8, 367/ 18
Helvidius, and many another	heretic	more . . . which of the	8, 388/ 13
the same is a	heretic	-- out of the	8, 410/ 8
the same is a	heretic	-- out of the	8, 413/ 27
Tyndale is a stark	heretic	, in so saying. For	8, 414/ 9
the same is a	heretic	-- out of the	8, 416/ 5

he is a stark	heretic	. And of truth, so	8, 416/ 11
he reckoneth for a	heretic	; and only his faith	8, 417/ 30
despair, that ever any	heretic	devised. For he gathereth	8, 425/ 13
and believeth the old	heretic	Novatian, the first author	8, 426/ 26
mad to believe one	heretic	or twain better than	8, 427/ 2
full like a stark	heretic	, God wot!), and saith	8, 466/ 18
man which were a	heretic	, he should after one	8, 469/ 12
forthwith for a desperate	heretic	. . . because that, if himself	8, 470/ 31
of this high spiritual	heretic	, that saith it is	8, 502/ 15
as falsely as any	heretic	can construe them, say	8, 568/ 22
to speak after a	heretic's	phrase. Tyndale yet, to	8, 166/ 3
and sold of those	heretical	books and secretly set	8, 17/ 15
delivery many of these	heretical	books -- he sent	8, 18/ 6
into "senior" of a	heretical	mind and intent to	8, 182/ 24
that these bold, shameless	heretics	have of long while	8, 3/ 5
to do as these	heretics	do, that call God	8, 3/ 39
by none other but	heretics	. The Psalter was translated	8, 10/ 18
pain: so do these	heretics	, the devil's disciples, beset	8, 12/ 4
fro between our English	heretics	beyond the sea and	8, 13/ 8
here unto the evangelical	heretics	beyond the sea. And	8, 13/ 24
forsake such heresies and	heretics	forever. In proof whereof	8, 19/ 17
as sore as these	heretics	reprove . . . affirming that it	8, 28/ 10
Surely, to make men	heretics	and then bid them	8, 29/ 17
point that all these	heretics	, by all the means	8, 33/ 32
by so many idle	heretics	, and by and by	8, 35/ 23
For these false, faithless	heretics	whose hearts are in	8, 35/ 32
well be answered unto	heretics	. The very treacle were	8, 36/ 33
lost any of those	heretics	those necessary truths till	8, 44/ 23
all Christian people save	heretics	. . . which Catholic church, whatsoever	8, 61/ 12
babbling of such sensual	heretics	. For if Tyndale will	8, 70/ 10
all three, very stark	heretics	-- yet so that	8, 93/ 29
the doctrine of those	heretics	, which make the sacraments	8, 104/ 34
was never sect of	heretics	yet that there was	8, 119/ 10
these. For of other	heretics	, that have been of	8, 119/ 11
very few. Now these	heretics	come in with almost	8, 119/ 13
too. All the other	heretics	had some pretext of	8, 119/ 14
their living; these shameless	heretics	live in open, shameful	8, 119/ 15
it matrimony. The old	heretics	did stick upon Scripture	8, 119/ 17
you?" But these new	heretics	be so far from	8, 119/ 22
spiritual wisdom of unfaithful	heretics	. . . he beginneth on the	8, 120/ 7
all that are no	heretics	, whom he before called	8, 120/ 22
be well content that	heretics	and infidels should with	8, 123/ 31
also of any honest	heretics	, too, and the church	8, 131/ 13
have helped and maintained	heretics	. . . so, likewise, good lords	8, 136/ 17
do or say against	heretics	-- all they be	8, 137/ 3
to wit, indeed against	heretics	that labor both with	8, 137/ 5
For in all other	heretics	before this time . . . every	8, 139/ 5
for more than monstrous	heretics	. And therefore of this	8, 139/ 25
by "the Church" that	heretics	shall not be suffered	8, 145/ 17
made a law that	heretics	shall be burned. "The	8, 145/ 20

laypeople . . . but open, cast-out	heretics	also; yea, and peradventure	8, 146/ 33
by some that were	heretics	indeed . . . and would, for	8, 153/ 7
in your churches of	heretics	, cry out as loud	8, 161/ 30
out therefor. For these	heretics	now not only rob	8, 162/ 35
congregation of unknown chosen	heretics	scattered abroad in corners	8, 165/ 25
in the invention of	heretics	and his evil appetite	8, 166/ 2
it "the church of	heretics	," and "the church of	8, 167/ 23
the whole heap of	heretics	that bark against holy	8, 172/ 28
plainly reproveth all these	heretics	that bark against images	8, 173/ 8
by his writing against	heretics	; but Tyndale intended nothing	8, 176/ 33
much to tremble . . . since	heretics	have of old been	8, 180/ 13
much like himself --	heretics	, I mean, of old	8, 180/ 28
of a rabble of	heretics	, and showed a shrewd	8, 180/ 30
so much as among	heretics	-- letteth neither sharply	8, 191/ 19
the reproof of those	heretics	that would have no	8, 205/ 23
newly founded sort of	heretics	bark and bawl thereat	8, 207/ 2
him back . . . nor such	heretics	worse yet than all	8, 217/ 36
of evil-living and worse-believing	heretics	. And that he changed	8, 219/ 8
no faithful folk, but	heretics	, if they list not	8, 219/ 33
death that his fellow	heretics	commonly come to, first	8, 220/ 30
died for God, and	heretics	have died for the	8, 221/ 17
all the rabble of	heretics	have long labored of	8, 223/ 14
of new sects of	heretics	, much more blasphemous than	8, 223/ 17
a hundred sects of	heretics	, and no mark among	8, 223/ 25
were alms all obstinate	heretics	did), ye may see	8, 226/ 6
had of all the	heretics	in Almaine this two	8, 226/ 18
unto God -- false	heretics	, I mean, that by	8, 228/ 29
church are very false-believing	heretics	. And also since our	8, 240/ 21
the false churches of	heretics	): he causeth his church	8, 244/ 21
false churches of false	heretics	, there should some such	8, 244/ 33
no false church of	heretics	as well as with	8, 246/ 1
will not serve the	heretics	for their defense . . . since	8, 249/ 9
no false church of	heretics	to do, but his	8, 250/ 30
most need, and the	heretics	most busy to assault	8, 250/ 33
amendment of Jews and	heretics	. . . and often to the	8, 251/ 18
of obstinate Jews and	heretics	, with the beginning of	8, 251/ 19
his false churches of	heretics	. . . or else to call	8, 251/ 27
the false churches of	heretics	do no miracles at	8, 252/ 10
false churches of false	heretics	there be no miracles	8, 252/ 21
in debate between these	heretics	and us. For upon	8, 253/ 5
would every sect of	heretics	wrest it unto their	8, 254/ 8
the business that these	heretics	, the devil's doctors, can	8, 263/ 13
wresteth the tongues of	heretics	and maketh them there	8, 263/ 36
meaneth: paynims, Turks, or	heretics	. If he mean paynims	8, 265/ 10
false. If he mean	heretics	, he goeth almost as	8, 265/ 14
as the guise of	heretics	is! But, now, how	8, 268/ 17
infidels have done except	heretics	. . . he hath ever made	8, 270/ 3
them. But as for	heretics	, God hath never suffered	8, 270/ 6
the false churches of	heretics	. Nor never shall he	8, 270/ 9
the Scripture alone against	heretics	and miracles may not	8, 270/ 25

Scripture . . . and also that	heretics	shall do no miracles	8, 270/ 27
in any church of	heretics	(as many as have	8, 274/ 25
these manifold sects of	heretics	, both now do and	8, 275/ 19
arose, till that these	heretics	here now, of late	8, 293/ 12
believe them; as these	heretics	fare by the right	8, 299/ 3
Helvidius and other elder	heretics	of the same sect	8, 313/ 25
rehearse, did write against	heretics	before . . . and called them	8, 314/ 6
and then would those	heretics	, by their wills, that	8, 319/ 13
done to answer all	heretics	with; for that thing	8, 334/ 20
for no church of	heretics	. Nor he proveth not	8, 338/ 32
determine and conclude against	heretics	; of which things the	8, 340/ 3
Catholics be with these	heretics	now), the Catholics did	8, 340/ 7
see then that the	heretics	wrested and misconstrued the	8, 340/ 8
we see that these	heretics	much more miswrest it	8, 340/ 9
that the Arians were	heretics	; and so should they	8, 340/ 16
all the skulks of	heretics	, nor never shall suffer	8, 340/ 26
Church endure, do these	heretics	whatsoever they can to	8, 344/ 33
the doctrine that these	heretics	impugn -- as images	8, 346/ 20
many places, that these	heretics	themselves cannot deny it	8, 346/ 22
mercenary preacher as these	heretics	be -- for the	8, 358/ 14
better in that these	heretics	may properly be called	8, 358/ 23
arm him with against	heretics	which would labor by	8, 360/ 27
had learned, as these	heretics	do now -- it	8, 360/ 29
tell him contrary: false	heretics	. And so must we	8, 360/ 34
must we against these	heretics	that would draw us	8, 360/ 34
babble against it: false	heretics	. . . whose snakish and serpentine	8, 361/ 3
folk, and to reprove	heretics	, if he joined therewith	8, 361/ 9
also in disputation against	heretics	. . . both in the proof	8, 361/ 21
to the confusion of	heretics	nor to the spiritual	8, 361/ 31
Tyndale, and such other	heretics	their fellows: "Those hard	8, 362/ 35
good works those false	heretics	misconstrue him; and saith	8, 363/ 5
as I say, these	heretics	lay forth for their	8, 363/ 7
which things, therefore, false	heretics	bring in question, and	8, 365/ 22
may not call them	heretics	, as he called Origen	8, 367/ 31
such things as the	heretics	now do bark at	8, 374/ 22
such things as these	heretics	now bark at, that	8, 375/ 1
be all known for	heretics	. Or else let Tyndale	8, 376/ 2
all the churches of	heretics	is there wrought never	8, 376/ 28
the false preachers and	heretics	. . . is the same faith	8, 389/ 6
mad fools and false	heretics	both. And that this	8, 390/ 4
a church of chosen	heretics	, of contrary belief to	8, 395/ 1
be a church of	heretics	. And on the other	8, 396/ 1
it happen any privy	heretics	to lurk in this	8, 398/ 17
devil or of such	heretics	as are worse than	8, 411/ 16
can never be false	heretics	. . . nor as long as	8, 413/ 9
that we be plain	heretics	and out of Christ's	8, 414/ 4
as some of these	heretics	do, which in despite	8, 423/ 16
as not only divers	heretics	have done of old	8, 424/ 18
than all the old	heretics	durst for very shame	8, 424/ 20
clear, and evident: these	heretics	always, for the proof	8, 424/ 24

a few known, condemned	heretics	, against all holy doctors	8, 434/ 4
people, except a few	heretics	, both now believe, and	8, 437/ 2
beware of all such	heretics	as would make us	8, 441/ 15
that when these holy	heretics	break his commandments by	8, 442/ 22
himself and other holy	heretics	, the true members of	8, 453/ 26
rabble of false, malicious	heretics	teaching to the doctrine	8, 465/ 36
see that those blind	heretics	had led him in	8, 468/ 31
hath not had more	heretics	against it than this	8, 472/ 10
and put forth by	heretics	when charity waxed cold	8, 474/ 21
any known church of	heretics	, but the very common-known	8, 477/ 2
false, counterfeited churches of	heretics	, until that Antichrist shall	8, 478/ 18
rabble of such erroneous	heretics	. And therefore, as I	8, 480/ 5
saving only when such	heretics	as Arius, Wycliffe, Luther	8, 481/ 30
beginning greatly forbear such	heretics	. . . till that they were	8, 481/ 37
intolerable trouble of those	heretics	, for the safeguard of	8, 482/ 7
and quiet if the	heretics	had not perturbed . . . they	8, 482/ 9
well again that the	heretics	have been those that	8, 482/ 11
his own fellows the	heretics	of his own sect	8, 482/ 20
these horrible and incorrigible	heretics	(and yet sometimes scant	8, 482/ 23
they fell upon the	heretics	again, and killed of	8, 482/ 33
year, Zwingli set his	heretics	in a rage again	8, 482/ 36
speaketh of killing of	heretics	, whom he calleth his	8, 483/ 8
own unhappy fellows, the	heretics	, I say, themselves began	8, 483/ 10
his fellows that are	heretics	! For the articles that	8, 483/ 30
all his disciples such	heretics	as Tyndale is, from	8, 486/ 4
dogs than be these	heretics	that bark against the	8, 515/ 15
such hogs than these	heretics	of our days, of	8, 515/ 18
shrews come, and false	heretics	. . . do by false doctrine	8, 517/ 14
except a very few	heretics	, else by the agreement	8, 559/ 13
or heathen or open-professed	heretics	-- but only such	8, 561/ 8
faith or none. For	heretics	such as Luther is	8, 561/ 25
to men, and faithful	heretics	to God! And these	8, 567/ 11
especially (for so these	heretics	in their books call	8, 572/ 13
poisoned draft of these	heretics'	books which when they	8, 37/ 20
neither to read these	heretics'	books nor mine, but	8, 37/ 38
church, and all these	heretics'	"congregations" false. Tyndale And	8, 275/ 33
that seemeth, ariseth of	heretics'	malicious subtlety, or, as	8, 286/ 38
the pardon shall follow?	Hereto	shall Tyndale say that	8, 449/ 34
he take no heed.	Herewith	, farewell in the Lord	8, 138/ 34
The scribes, Pharisees, Pilate,	Herod	, Caiaphas, and Annas . . . are	8, 136/ 27
' Caiaphases, '	Herods	, ' Annases, '	8, 58/ 17
all they be Pilates,	Herods	, Caiaphases, and Annases, and	8, 137/ 4
an axe were to	hew	down the tree when	8, 519/ 1
question, but covered and	hid	them by all the	8, 21/ 4
telleth some for great,	hidden	mysteries that no man	8, 110/ 6
declaration of the secret,	hidden	sin -- and this	8, 207/ 8
therefore can never be	hidden	, but that the miracles	8, 251/ 13
many a great mystery	hidden	that never shall be	8, 336/ 28
they be covered and	hidden	. . . we bear upon our	8, 368/ 7
ever keep it secret,	hidden	, and unknown whether they	8, 442/ 11

thoughts that here lie	hidden	; our almost no faith	8, 485/ 8
utterly quenched, but lie	hidden	, as all things do	8, 489/ 8
but though they lie	hidden	, yet they continue still	8, 492/ 30
faith which so lieth	hidden	in his heart that	8, 492/ 34
creep into, able to	hide	his head. Then, after	8, 34/ 4
answereth me with a	hideous	exclamation . . . and crying out	8, 500/ 26
from the truth . . . and	hideth	himself in the darkness	8, 223/ 30
first chapter of Ecclesiasticae	hierarchiae	, of the leaders and	8, 368/ 23
Latin sacerdos, in Greek	hiereus	, in Hebrew cohan --	8, 111/ 15
not "this Greek word	hiereus	, or the interpreter this	8, 187/ 2
not call the priests	hiereus	in Greek, but presbyteros	8, 188/ 14
special show of his	high	worldly wit . . . and that	8, 8/ 20
and all the other	high	heresies that he and	8, 10/ 14
all which the King's	high	wisdom politicly provided, in	8, 10/ 30
that our Lord, whose	high	goodness gave him such	8, 24/ 23
here, with an earnest,	high	profession of godly, spiritual	8, 41/ 29
How himself understandeth his	high	spiritual words, I wot	8, 46/ 31
unknown: Tyndale taketh that	high	power unto his worshipful	8, 47/ 11
What a heap of	high	, vehement words hath Tyndale	8, 47/ 20
and author of his	high	spiritual faith. For Luther	8, 47/ 26
him whether his own	high	spiritual doctor Master Martin	8, 47/ 32
the while, after Tyndale's	high	words, search the deep	8, 48/ 4
how fondly such a	high	, pure, spiritual process accordeth	8, 48/ 9
it hath pleased his	high	bounty to give so	8, 53/ 13
should ween that his	high	spiritual wisdom had a	8, 60/ 17
gifts of God and	high	revelations, how special a	8, 64/ 30
the withdrawing of his	high	punishment which else he	8, 66/ 18
Here Tyndale teacheth us	high	spiritual doctrine: that Christian	8, 73/ 22
And this is his	high	spiritual doctrine concerning the	8, 75/ 7
him. But as the	high	knowledge of God foresaw	8, 81/ 26
abhorred if such a	high	, presumptuous thought should once	8, 91/ 22
God hath of his	high	wisdom and power found	8, 102/ 7
be kept. But God's	high	providence so foreseeeth what	8, 105/ 27
reason." Lo what a	high	reason hath Tyndale here	8, 109/ 28
commended unto you the	high	spiritual wisdom of unfaithful	8, 120/ 6
heard, holily declared how	high	spiritual wisdom they use	8, 120/ 17
God hath of his	high	goodness sent us and	8, 130/ 10
perceive that all his	high	invention that he would	8, 133/ 24
the great lords and	high	officers, to be obedient	8, 136/ 8
himself . . . shall by his	high	wisdom make as though	8, 137/ 32
Christian reader, it is	high	time to awake and	8, 139/ 3
suffered them, of his	high	goodness, to show themselves	8, 139/ 17
when ye hear a	high	, holy word come out	8, 140/ 26
show us here his	high	doctrine -- how many	8, 145/ 26
end. This man maketh	high	boast of Christ's promises	8, 158/ 21
heart might grow too	high	and wax proud in	8, 159/ 21
he bore to "the	high	priests, scribes, and Pharisees	8, 178/ 22
couched in such a	high	spiritual fashion . . . that they	8, 179/ 17
had used any such	high	blasphemies that the wickedness	8, 179/ 20
thank God, any such	high	blasphemies as Tyndale so	8, 179/ 26

he call it a	high	blasphemy to call heresies	8, 179/ 28
spirit, for all Tyndale's	high	, fearful charge, is so	8, 180/ 6
to laugh at his	high	, solemn charge . . . whereby he	8, 180/ 14
therefore letting all such	high	process pass -- of	8, 180/ 35
idol Priapus. More This	high	, godly, "spiritual" man taketh	8, 206/ 16
shrift and absolution his	high	indignation whereupon followeth the	8, 209/ 31
the glory of his	high	spiritual phrase -- nothing	8, 227/ 24
with power from on	high	." Lo, here ye may	8, 238/ 26
is set upon the	high	mountain of the stone	8, 251/ 12
in two pulpits on	high	, that all the people	8, 266/ 28
heard already by what	high	reasons Tyndale hath proved	8, 290/ 2
he taketh for a	high	point to prove that	8, 327/ 1
answered Tyndale concerning his	high	reason of the apostles'	8, 351/ 3
wont to bear them	high	. And that was the	8, 363/ 35
of the Feet: "The	High	Priest himself is the	8, 368/ 28
us forth with his	high	, solemn follies that he	8, 391/ 1
Lo, here be lusty,	high	words either false or	8, 413/ 30
Beelzebul, and call God's	high	, marvelous works illusions and	8, 415/ 20
demonstration of his excellent,	high	wit and learning, far	8, 418/ 21
and hope of some	high	promotion, and afterward were	8, 451/ 6
the greatness of his	high	revelations might have set	8, 453/ 2
him up in a	high	pride, had through God's	8, 453/ 3
devil out of his	high	heart and haughty courage	8, 487/ 19
then were all Tyndale's	high	descriptions and differences of	8, 494/ 31
see and consider what	high	doctrine, and before unheard	8, 498/ 35
folly, foameth out his	high	spiritual sentence in this	8, 500/ 27
devilish heresy of this	high	spiritual heretic, that saith	8, 502/ 15
Is not here a	high	reason? Who denieth that	8, 503/ 10
man, then, in Tyndale's	high	spiritual judgment, be taken	8, 503/ 31
the leastwise, as his	high	goodness accepteth and rewardeth	8, 508/ 20
upon the surety of	high	, holy living or faith	8, 523/ 14
this chapter), which his	high	goodness and unsearchable wisdom	8, 525/ 16
only number, by his	high	spiritual doctrine, he would	8, 567/ 13
his other gifts of	higher	wisdom than that is	8, 63/ 34
had yet a much	higher	estimation of the sacraments	8, 98/ 26
poor conscience, for none	higher	blasphemy than to call	8, 179/ 29
not true in the	highest	degree, that for the	8, 138/ 9
are hypocrites in the	highest	degree . . . and so he	8, 138/ 23
of Christ nor the	highest	angel in heaven durst	8, 259/ 26
this man they so	highly	rejoice . . . that they have	8, 12/ 28
lay a lie so	highly	to any such men's	8, 19/ 12
hear also that Tyndale	highly	rejoiceth in the burning	8, 19/ 37
blasphemies as Tyndale so	highly	crieth out upon, except	8, 179/ 27
ween that it were	highly	well handled, I will	8, 240/ 36
and good works be	highly	rewarded in heaven" --	8, 243/ 17
the other side, and	highly	thanketh the Lord, that	8, 267/ 33
God, that listeth so	highly	to reward it . . . and	8, 400/ 9
thus, whereas he so	highly	magnifieth the belief of	8, 466/ 20
he forth and boasteth	highly	this manner of "feeling	8, 563/ 32
and murder, stand yet	highly	still in God's especial	8, 570/ 24

made between the King's	Highness	and the late Lord	8, 8/ 24
humble suit the King's	Highness	of his blessed disposition	8, 8/ 37
provided, in that His	Highness	by his proclamations forbade	8, 10/ 31
know that the King's	Highness	-- which, as he	8, 26/ 29
then assembled before His	Highness	, to be by them	8, 27/ 7
and not drive His	Highness	of necessity to the	8, 27/ 14
well that the King's	Highness	will in no wise	8, 31/ 2
folk . . . that the King's	Highness	(and not without the	8, 177/ 33
and yet the King's	Highness	much more plainly showed	8, 225/ 29
matter, when the King's	Highness	laid against him the	8, 318/ 6
out against the King's	Highness	concerning this purpose, or	8, 363/ 22
reformed nor changed." Saint	Hilary	, in the Sixth Book	8, 369/ 4
get up upon some	hill	in the meanwhile, and	8, 58/ 31
and not in the	hill	of joy, saving for	8, 64/ 8
that preaching there cannot	hinder	their christendom. And as	8, 93/ 24
own endeavor would rather	hinder	, and make them ascribe	8, 506/ 1
stand up upon their	hinder	feet and hold their	8, 515/ 9
lest it should have	hindered	the faith in that	8, 292/ 18
purpose, but rather, greatly	hindereth	it; which thing Tyndale	8, 363/ 19
falsified the Scripture, and	hired	men with gifts, and	8, 135/ 19
mercenary preacher and a	hired	, which seeketh his own	8, 352/ 23
but mercenary and a	hired	man, that preacheth for	8, 356/ 18
the whole multitude of	his-fashioned	elects is "the church	8, 571/ 7
his "feeling" faith and "	historical	," as ye shall hereafter	8, 395/ 32
perpetually . . . from which none "	historical	faith" could keep them	8, 397/ 11
difference and division of "	historical	faith" and "feeling faith	8, 405/ 34
or any true belief,	historical	or other. And yet	8, 408/ 24
he saith hereafter, but "	historical	," faint, and soon gone	8, 447/ 17
faith, not with a	historical	manner, as a man	8, 460/ 35
feelingly and not only	historically	. And whosoever have not	8, 417/ 28
by their books and	histories	written of their lives	8, 46/ 37
a belief of a	history	and nothing doth pertain	8, 405/ 4
house. There had he	hit	me, lo, save for	8, 176/ 14
shot thereat, but he	hit	it not . . . and afterward	8, 446/ 23
Constantine, which came over	hither	without safe-conduct, upon the	8, 9/ 4
himself since his coming	hither	. . . that he hath clearly	8, 9/ 36
demeanor since his coming	hither	, both twain, unto his	8, 10/ 2
and speedily send them	hither	. Which books albeit that	8, 11/ 29
there and send them	hither	by the whole vatfuls	8, 11/ 33
from thence Tyndale's heresies	hither	with many mischievous sorts	8, 16/ 21
thereof at his returning	hither	. I hear also that	8, 19/ 36
by and by sent	hither	-- it were need	8, 35/ 24
intended to send over	hither	and spread abroad within	8, 142/ 15
book of heresy sent	hither	since (as there hath	8, 142/ 20
point pricketh him, shrinketh	hither	and thither thereat, and	8, 272/ 2
that all this gear	hitherto	is but a beginning	8, 2/ 31
that I see not	hitherto	these matters handled in	8, 25/ 36
have; which thing hath	hitherto	made him for to	8, 34/ 32
truth from the beginning	hitherto	, nor never shall cease	8, 44/ 8
age from Christ's death	hitherto	. And in this common-known	8, 44/ 17

that from Christ's death	hitherto	, all holy men, all	8, 44/ 33
good . . . and have always	hitherto	reputed for shameful and	8, 45/ 2
church hath believed ever	hitherto	. . . but that they be	8, 45/ 8
in every place hold	hitherto	the contrary. And thus	8, 54/ 21
only all Christian people	hitherto	but also the Jews	8, 63/ 24
comfort of them that	hitherto	have had the mind	8, 70/ 7
their days used ever	hitherto	(as appeareth by the	8, 109/ 30
hath from Christ's days	hitherto	continued; and that it	8, 118/ 29
God -- hath ever	hitherto	damned the church of	8, 131/ 17
from age to age	hitherto	continued in Christ's church	8, 152/ 2
Christ. And as for	hitherto	, brought they never yet	8, 157/ 7
all that he hath	hitherto	pored out and called	8, 175/ 26
all Englishmen have ever	hitherto	misused their own language	8, 211/ 6
in his kennel, never	hitherto	could, nor while God	8, 225/ 36
since the apostles' days	hitherto	, by miracles proved to	8, 250/ 23
Church beside, have ever	hitherto	taken the perpetual virginity	8, 314/ 11
serpentine generations have evermore	hitherto	, when they have crept	8, 361/ 4
never heard any man	hitherto	deny but that God	8, 378/ 35
days and his apostles'	hitherto	? Which faith must needs	8, 388/ 35
all Christian people have	hitherto	believed wrong, that have	8, 394/ 11
days and his apostles'	hitherto	, were in the right	8, 394/ 25
from the apostles' days	hitherto	. . . or else must Tyndale	8, 395/ 4
himself and his apostles	hitherto	. Of all whom let	8, 428/ 30
the common-known church which	hitherto	he hath denied and	8, 479/ 12
Christendom, from the beginning	hitherto	. And this conflict and	8, 486/ 9
hath in this chapter	hitherto	said nothing to purpose	8, 518/ 2
Church," from the Beginning	Hitherto	For now shall you	8, 560/ 3
therein, from the beginning	hitherto	. Remember first, good readers	8, 560/ 14
now what he hath	hitherto	taught you. First he	8, 560/ 28
hath from the beginning	hitherto	told us, whereby we	8, 566/ 9
men since Christ's death	hitherward	. . . hath set much by	8, 128/ 7
with sword Uriah the	Hittite	, and his wife hast	8, 539/ 6
wife of Uriah the	Hittite	. And therefore thus saith	8, 539/ 10
new saint: Sir Thomas	Hitton	, the heretic that was	8, 10/ 25
in the death of	Hitton	. . . of whose burning he	8, 12/ 22
saith, of Sir Thomas	Hitton	, whom the bishops of	8, 12/ 26
Christian faith Sir Thomas	Hitton	was of, this new	8, 12/ 37
hedge . . . and Sir Thomas	Hitton	was walking not far	8, 13/ 19
is, lo, Sir Thomas	Hitton	, the devil's stinking martyr	8, 16/ 1
regard Whitsun Sunday as	Hock	Monday . . . and as boldly	8, 4/ 21
the devil into their	hogs	and thereby drove their	8, 422/ 34
and thereby drove their	hogs	into the sea . . . though	8, 422/ 34
lose more of their	hogs	, they prayed him courteously	8, 423/ 3
be more properly such	hogs	than these heretics of	8, 515/ 18
And therefore unto these	hogs	and these dogs the	8, 515/ 23
and that he would	hold	that opinion to the	8, 15/ 26
had held and would	hold	this point and that	8, 21/ 30
very, true church to	hold	an article as true	8, 34/ 25
and in hell, can	hold	his itching fingers from	8, 38/ 6
sect, in that they	hold	that it is not	8, 51/ 1

fellows in every place	hold	hitherto the contrary. And	8, 54/ 21
Saracens, and other infidels	hold	themselves satisfied and mock	8, 110/ 9
would those infidels then	hold	themselves all content, and	8, 110/ 26
would bid the preacher	hold	his peace and let	8, 126/ 6
can abide well and	hold	very well with, and	8, 206/ 17
God, if he catch	hold	upon the board of	8, 212/ 25
and all that will	hold	with them." And this	8, 231/ 7
if Tyndale will take	hold	of that that I	8, 249/ 17
hangeth all their whole	hold	in the destruction of	8, 253/ 6
taketh not so great	hold	upon this word "did	8, 311/ 13
at what point to	hold	him, finally fell to	8, 318/ 18
answered, if I would	hold	my peace. But I	8, 331/ 2
that may have any	hold	of the words . . . and	8, 363/ 11
yet whoso list to	hold	that heresy against his	8, 378/ 3
wotteth not where to	hold	him, and therefore speaketh	8, 428/ 1
Tyndale taketh his chief	hold	of the other part	8, 431/ 3
man leave of his	hold	by sloth or frowardness	8, 455/ 23
sin of purpose, nor	hold	any error maliciously (sinning	8, 460/ 10
so great, because they	hold	them not maliciously. More	8, 460/ 18
member of his cannot	hold	it maliciously. So that	8, 461/ 17
so great, because they	hold	them not maliciously. As	8, 466/ 30
wotteth never where to	hold	him, the devil so	8, 480/ 35
indifferent judge would not	hold	the good man excused	8, 494/ 4
their hinder feet and	hold	their hands before them	8, 515/ 9
never wotteth where to	hold	him. But at the	8, 517/ 8
them not to take	hold	of God's grace, and	8, 518/ 27
to his feet, and	hold	faster after on the	8, 526/ 25
therefor and will take	hold	upon it. And therefore	8, 532/ 9
that step will not	hold	him neither . . . he cometh	8, 546/ 35
too. But while he	holdeth	such heresies still --	8, 176/ 25
sinneth deadly, and whoso	holdeth	it for lawful holdeth	8, 242/ 28
holdeth it for lawful	holdeth	a heresy; ergo, these	8, 242/ 28
that be baptized. This	holdeth	the authority of our	8, 370/ 14
Holy Church; and this	holdeth	the rule of the	8, 370/ 15
that the whole Church	holdeth	, and is not instituted	8, 371/ 4
which the universal Church	holdeth	. . . and therefore be well	8, 371/ 10
conclusion that Master More	holdeth	, how that a man	8, 419/ 4
conclusion that M. More	holdeth	, that a man may	8, 420/ 17
conclusion that M. More	holdeth	, how a man may	8, 443/ 9
conclusion that M. More	holdeth	, how that a man	8, 458/ 28
concerning the promises, he	holdeth	that a true member	8, 461/ 30
every error that he	holdeth	-- it shall well	8, 468/ 17
as he doth, and	holdeth	him yet somewhat less	8, 526/ 19
to the death. Finally,	holding	all these abominable heresies	8, 15/ 27
knocking on breasts, and	holding	up of hands at	8, 110/ 18
Friar Barnes for the	holding	of that heresy. But	8, 301/ 14
the people standeth together,	holding	up their hands, and	8, 373/ 19
himself toward him . . . in	holding	him the more slackly	8, 526/ 17
him. And such slack	holding	on God's part is	8, 526/ 27
questions further, either of	holding	of God's hand over	8, 531/ 24

salvation of David; but	holding	myself for this time	8, 537/ 15
wilily provideth a starting	hole	, stepping from "plain and	8, 257/ 28
leave himself some starting	hole	. But surely it is	8, 416/ 2
refuge at some starting	hole	-- yet of very	8, 448/ 18
refuge into a starting	hole	. . . and when he were	8, 498/ 4
lawful commandments . . . and then	holily	counsel them to obey	8, 30/ 7
whereas Tyndale here prayeth	holily	for the light of	8, 40/ 19
he prayeth here so	holily	for the love of	8, 40/ 27
forth and speak so	holily	-- would he not	8, 41/ 5
then blesseth, and looketh	holily	and preacheth ribaldry to	8, 41/ 15
their filthy lechery and	holily	speaketh of "love." Tyndale	8, 48/ 16
pray you consider how	holily	he handleth them twain	8, 91/ 34
as ye have heard,	holily	declared how high spiritual	8, 120/ 17
not, therefore, but how	holily	soever it pleaseth Father	8, 123/ 20
very well done and	holily	. . . and when he thus	8, 124/ 30
and my fellows, full	holily	, to "awake betimes, ere	8, 179/ 9
and exhort Tyndale again	holily	, to take heed and	8, 180/ 33
Then exhorteth he full	holily	, and in manner conjureth	8, 190/ 34
This is well and	holily	spoken. But now let	8, 208/ 30
and telleth us full	holily	that the faith is	8, 485/ 34
grace to live more	holily	, than this publican" . . . and	8, 523/ 24
and amidst his earnest	holiness	falleth into mocks and	8, 41/ 32
had some pretext of	holiness	in their living; these	8, 119/ 15
no sin, but for	holiness	and virtue -- this	8, 124/ 20
sin . . . but they, for	holiness	of their "feeling faith	8, 453/ 34
Tyndale And again, God's	holinesses	strive not one against	8, 305/ 6
this -- that "God's	holinesses	strive not one against	8, 305/ 13
in saying that God's	holinesses	strive not one against	8, 305/ 31
verified the words of	Holy	Writ "Death is in	8, 2/ 18
done: purposely mistranslate Christ's	holy	Gospel, to set forth	8, 3/ 36
hath ordained by his	Holy	Spirit be but inventions	8, 4/ 8
of God in the	Holy	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 4/ 28
sacraments, which are his	holy	ordinances and a great	8, 5/ 21
Church, and set his	holy	sacraments at naught. Then	8, 6/ 25
apostle, rather than his	holy	words were in such	8, 6/ 28
out for him the	holy	doctor and glorious martyr	8, 12/ 32
and which hath his	holy	day so now appointed	8, 13/ 2
what wholesome heresies this	holy	martyr held. First, ye	8, 13/ 4
had visited here his	holy	congregations, in divers corners	8, 13/ 10
him, and that the	Holy	Ghost was within him	8, 15/ 29
great part of Tyndale's	holy	books; and now the	8, 15/ 35
see that of this	holy	"martyr" Tyndale hath not	8, 16/ 13
showeth them, and his	holy	life well declareth them	8, 16/ 28
leastwise, abjured all that	holy	doctrine. What his heart	8, 17/ 7
the presence of that	holy	Sacrament held yet upon	8, 24/ 5
that effect with that	holy	man's prayer will work	8, 24/ 33
professed the study of	Holy	Scripture, I should leave	8, 25/ 21
of Christ in the	Holy	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 26/ 10
point of their good,	holy	counsel concerning the people's	8, 30/ 23
any fasting day or	holy	day made by the	8, 32/ 6

and Blood in the	Holy	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 32/ 29
finally, concerning obedience . . . Tyndale's	holy	doctrine is that the	8, 32/ 34
sometimes, again, some good,	holy	Paul shaketh the poisoned	8, 36/ 12
other apostles, and all	holy	doctors since, have been	8, 37/ 32
prayers of all his	holy	saints that are already	8, 39/ 7
here beginneth with a	holy	salutation; and so doth	8, 40/ 12
like sanctity with their	holy	salutations. For if men	8, 40/ 18
set little by his	holy	salutation. And when they	8, 40/ 23
him thank for that	holy	prayer. And where he	8, 40/ 26
masters of that whole	holy	sect, and consider their	8, 40/ 29
ashamed to draw the	Holy	Scripture of God unto	8, 41/ 25
apish jesting against the	holy	ceremonies and blessed sacraments	8, 41/ 33
teach be with their	holy	salutations the false, idle	8, 42/ 12
houses. For by such	holy	salutation, as by sweet	8, 42/ 16
tell him that his	holy	prayer of fervent love	8, 42/ 28
with a few painted	holy	words -- as it	8, 42/ 33
Tyndale is now the	Holy	Ghost "The Holy Ghost	8, 43/ 9
the Holy Ghost "The	Holy	Ghost shall come and	8, 43/ 9
sinfully doth abuse the	holy	words of Christ, and	8, 43/ 28
-- showing that the	Holy	Ghost at his coming	8, 44/ 1
fulfilled indeed. For the	Holy	Ghost hath not failed	8, 44/ 6
well by his own	holy	secret word unwritten in	8, 44/ 8
hearts . . . as by his	holy	Scripture either written in	8, 44/ 10
martyrs, the confessors, the	holy	doctors of Christ's church	8, 44/ 16
Christ's death hitherto, all	holy	men, all good people	8, 44/ 33
butsure that, since every	holy	man before his that	8, 45/ 19
his own -- how	holy	a tale soever be	8, 45/ 24
and all those old	holy	doctors of Christ's church	8, 46/ 18
see that by Tyndale's	holy	tale, there were none	8, 46/ 21
well that all those	holy	fathers were reputed for	8, 46/ 32
Tyndale, saith that the	Holy	Ghost, the "Spirit of	8, 47/ 9
because that unto that	holy	spirit which is God	8, 47/ 10
amplifieth and enhanceth their	holy	search upon height . . . and	8, 47/ 14
he were with some	holy	meditation carried up in	8, 47/ 22
reader, for all his	holy	tale . . . remember again the	8, 47/ 24
in many places of	Holy	Scripture hath commanded to	8, 47/ 34
find these words of	Holy	Scripture true -- "He	8, 48/ 32
whereas God hath in	Holy	Scripture evidently commanded that	8, 49/ 31
is written by the	holy	Psalmist: "Vow ye and	8, 49/ 33
thereto, and all the	holy	saints since Christ's days	8, 49/ 35
search interpret and expound	Holy	Scripture, and find out	8, 50/ 14
is which the old	holy	doctors could never find	8, 50/ 15
in many places of	Holy	Scripture commanded us; and	8, 52/ 20
pleasantly they flatter all	holy	Catholic, Christian people, saving	8, 56/ 29
should only mark these	holy	, loving words that he	8, 57/ 1
all good men, and	Holy	Scripture also itself, is	8, 57/ 18
gape" for sand as	holy	salt, and had "as	8, 57/ 32
all that all other	holy	men have written is	8, 59/ 26
judgment of the old	holy	interpreters past, and especially	8, 61/ 8
of all the old	holy	doctors, and against all	8, 63/ 22

doctors, and against all	Holy	Scripture (even the very	8, 63/ 22
things we have in	holy	saints' lives so many	8, 64/ 36
matters, and all their	holy	revelations and miracles taketh	8, 64/ 39
I mean, of the	Holy	Scripture itself. For therein	8, 65/ 3
in heaven. For as	holy	Saint Augustine saith, "To	8, 68/ 21
texts out of the	holy	prophets and other places	8, 69/ 7
prayer and fasting." The	holy	evangelist Luke, in the	8, 69/ 14
Christian reader, that the	holy	and blessed apostle Paul	8, 69/ 18
whom they had given	Holy	Orders, and for the	8, 69/ 22
And likewise of the	holy	day, he knoweth that	8, 73/ 14
his neighbor on the	holy	day and let the	8, 73/ 18
not work on the	holy	day, need requiring it	8, 73/ 19
not be too superstitiously	holy	on the holy day	8, 73/ 23
superstitiously holy on the	holy	day . . . weening that they	8, 73/ 23
teacheth them that the	holy	day is servant unto	8, 73/ 26
be bold upon the	holy	day, as upon his	8, 73/ 28
lest he would bring	holy	days and working days	8, 74/ 20
or defer unto the	holy	day the worldly works	8, 74/ 24
work it on the	holy	day, and thereby will	8, 74/ 27
the reverence from the	holy	day and make working	8, 74/ 28
like using of the	holy	day -- gathering wood	8, 74/ 31
gathering wood on the	holy	day that he might	8, 74/ 32
the keeping of the	holy	day, of which he	8, 75/ 1
to keep them for	holy	days himself, than the	8, 75/ 6
spiritual doctrine concerning the	holy	day! Tyndale And so	8, 75/ 8
thou puttest sand as	holy	salt in his mouth	8, 75/ 15
good Christian reader, this	holy	"spiritual" man at last	8, 75/ 20
-- for all his	holy	salutation at the beginning	8, 75/ 22
and mows at the	holy	ceremonies that the Spirit	8, 75/ 26
hundred years taught his	holy	Catholic Church. And here	8, 75/ 27
as the anointing with	holy	oil unto butter-smearing, with	8, 76/ 8
very name of the	holy	sacraments in hatred and	8, 76/ 10
he saith that his	holy	"spiritual" sort will always	8, 76/ 11
christened and keep his	holy	commandments, and for the	8, 76/ 33
he hath ordained here	holy	sacraments which he will	8, 76/ 36
Passion and by his	holy	promise and ordinance; so	8, 77/ 3
all the sacraments and	holy	ceremonies of Christ's church	8, 77/ 6
the receiving of that	holy	sacrament, by the Holy	8, 77/ 10
holy sacrament, by the	Holy	Spirit of God. This	8, 77/ 10
unto Tyndale and his	holy	"spiritual" sort, this gear	8, 77/ 16
the merits of Christ's	holy	Passion. And this is	8, 77/ 33
chief signification that all	holy	doctors note and mark	8, 77/ 34
by the anointing with	holy	oil . . . than by "smearing	8, 78/ 2
he will that his	holy	"spiritual" sort shall set	8, 78/ 7
shall set all the	holy	ceremonies and sacraments at	8, 78/ 8
ashes, and by the	holy	water, and by the	8, 78/ 12
him well against Christ's	holy	sacraments to jest and	8, 78/ 15
to sand and the	holy	oil to smearing of	8, 78/ 17
say as doth the	holy	apostle Paul where he	8, 81/ 4
made participant of that	holy	bread and that holy	8, 81/ 13

holy bread and that	holy	wine changed and turned	8, 81/ 13
and turned in Christ's	holy	Flesh and Blood (of	8, 81/ 14
as lief "sand as	holy	salt," and be "smeared	8, 81/ 35
as anointed with the	holy	chrism which he calleth	8, 81/ 36
bread is the very	Holy	Body of our Savior	8, 82/ 12
grace therewith, through God's	holy	ordinance, by the merits	8, 82/ 18
that of the seven	holy	sacraments five be none	8, 83/ 20
shameless heretic by this	holy	sacrament of Christ, the	8, 84/ 5
of Confirmation and of	Holy	Orders open and manifest	8, 84/ 9
and manifest places in	Holy	Scripture, as well in	8, 84/ 9
baptized, they had the	Holy	Ghost given in them	8, 84/ 14
special grace with that	Holy	Order . . . and likewise the	8, 84/ 16
upon Tyndale in alleging	Holy	Scripture to him, that	8, 84/ 23
other things. More This	holy	sacrament of Matrimony was	8, 85/ 7
this effect weighed that	holy	blessing that God gave	8, 85/ 23
Saint Paul for those	holy	significations saith that matrimony	8, 85/ 35
folk God with that	holy	knot gave grace toward	8, 86/ 19
that was neither any	holy	sacrament nor had any	8, 86/ 24
not evidently written in	Holy	Scripture; which one thing	8, 87/ 4
this part of the	holy	Sacrament of Penance than	8, 88/ 12
mouth of this his	holy	"spiritual" man? Here hath	8, 88/ 13
he meaneth that the	Holy	Order is no sacrament	8, 91/ 13
women may consecrate the	holy	Body of Christ. Against	8, 91/ 18
of as many good,	holy	, virtuous women as hath	8, 91/ 19
how he handleth the	holy	Sacrament of Baptism. Of	8, 91/ 37
Altar as of the	Holy	Baptism. Whereby what mind	8, 95/ 28
wit, that by the	holy	words of Baptism coming	8, 96/ 12
the Son and the	Holy	Ghost, he should be	8, 98/ 6
by the words of	Holy	Scripture, and partly for	8, 98/ 33
seemed to those old	holy	, virtuous doctors that the	8, 99/ 9
the very words of	Holy	Scripture seem to lead	8, 99/ 14
that were christened, the	Holy	Ghost forthwith came into	8, 99/ 17
the receiving of the	holy	order of priesthood, by	8, 99/ 28
clean as it. Those	holy	doctors considered also the	8, 100/ 13
words verily describe the	holy	water of the Sacrament	8, 100/ 17
that wellethe out of	Holy	Church which stretcheth to	8, 100/ 19
divers others . . . many good,	holy	men of old --	8, 100/ 29
-- yet divers good,	holy	doctors have taught, as	8, 101/ 2
words of other good	holy	doctors, too. For as	8, 101/ 16
contrary . . . and many good,	holy	men have been of	8, 102/ 26
first opinion; and good	holy	doctors, and of the	8, 104/ 25
first way, that most	holy	men held, and that	8, 104/ 33
jests, comparing sand with	holy	salt, and butter-smearing to	8, 105/ 1
would send also the	Holy	Ghost unto them, that	8, 106/ 36
since his death till	holy	Tyndale's days had in	8, 107/ 19
his own death till	holy	Tyndale's days, the Holy	8, 107/ 21
holy Tyndale's days, the	Holy	Ghost, whom himself sent	8, 107/ 21
church, and then the	Holy	Ghost have not taught	8, 107/ 29
he promised that the	Holy	Ghost should teach his	8, 107/ 31
For how had the	Holy	Ghost taught it all	8, 107/ 32

And how hath the	Holy	Ghost led the Church	8, 108/ 3
all truth . . . if one	holy	truth be that friars	8, 108/ 4
their vows, and the	Holy	Ghost hath almost this	8, 108/ 5
to God as a	holy	host, oblation, and sacrifice	8, 108/ 27
see, in mocking these	holy	ceremonies used, as well	8, 109/ 5
the Secrets of that	Holy	Sacrifice. Which he saith	8, 109/ 6
the beholding of those	holy	ceremonies were superstition because	8, 109/ 10
found out: that such	holy	ceremonies whereof Christ's church	8, 109/ 29
by the writing of	holy	doctors far above a	8, 109/ 31
mean anything against these	holy	ceremonies of the Mass	8, 110/ 35
and other places of	Holy	Scripture; instead of all	8, 111/ 28
and wine . . . of which	holy	offering in the Mass	8, 111/ 32
us to God the	holy	host and Sacrifice of	8, 112/ 17
and Blood of our	holy	Savior Christ. This is	8, 112/ 18
he bringeth all his	holy	process to. And whereas	8, 112/ 19
Luther himself and his	holy	nun . . . kill and sacrifice	8, 112/ 30
they wroth with the	holy	Canon of the Mass	8, 113/ 16
in this point that	holy	order of priesthood hath	8, 113/ 19
and the other old	holy	doctors of Christ's church	8, 113/ 25
none offering of that	holy	Sacrifice for our sin	8, 114/ 3
his speaking of this	holy	sacrament in some other	8, 114/ 8
in rehearsing of that	holy	sacrament? But yet, to	8, 114/ 18
the receiving of that	holy	Body of our Lord	8, 114/ 27
as well of this	holy	sacrament as the simplest-learned	8, 114/ 31
jest of our Lord's	holy	Body being in the	8, 114/ 35
his coat. Of which	holy	sacrament he that jesteth	8, 115/ 1
his words of this	holy	sacrament . . . and I have	8, 115/ 3
indeed for sand than	holy	salt. What availeth saith	8, 115/ 20
of Christ, wherewith his	holy	Soul is coupled, and	8, 117/ 13
whereupon he groundeth this	holy	precept of his, that	8, 117/ 20
us to honor the	Holy	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 117/ 27
the Father and the	Holy	Ghost both, and utterly	8, 117/ 36
and of the seven	holy	sacraments would take five	8, 118/ 39
need to prove these	holy	sacraments to be true	8, 119/ 4
against all the old	holy	doctors that have been	8, 119/ 25
Tyndale's doctrine touching the	holy	sacraments -- which known	8, 119/ 39
And so may these	holy	new "spiritual" men, when	8, 121/ 7
say to these new	holy	, "spiritual" married monks and	8, 121/ 12
visited. He lived in	holy	, vowed chastity and never	8, 122/ 12
speaketh. Tyndale And the	holy	day will he keep	8, 125/ 16
once regard wherefore the	holy	day was ordained --	8, 125/ 18
known many keep the	holy	day so strait . . . that	8, 125/ 21
let not on the	holy	day to take a	8, 125/ 28
in Almaine among their	holy	sects, where they were	8, 125/ 29
in honor of their	holy	day. Tyndale And in	8, 126/ 15
and understanding to obey "	Holy	Church," without asking what	8, 126/ 18
and understanding and obey	Holy	Church in the ceremonies	8, 126/ 28
giving the Sacrament of	Holy	Orders he resembleth to	8, 127/ 33
and also by Christ's	Holy	Cross itself -- whereof	8, 128/ 4
reader, inasmuch as the	Holy	Ghost rebuketh the world	8, 129/ 16

we to judge our	Holy	Father's secrets, and not	8, 129/ 23
appeareth well that the	Holy	Ghost, according to the	8, 129/ 26
by the judgment of	holy	saints and all good	8, 129/ 31
that have been called	holy	doctors and interpreters before	8, 130/ 7
apostates against so many	holy	, blessed doctors and saints	8, 130/ 14
Chrysostom and other old	holy	doctors of the Greeks	8, 131/ 6
unto God and his	Holy	Spirit . . . Tyndale would make	8, 131/ 29
that himself and his	Holy	Spirit understandeth his own	8, 131/ 36
that himself with his	Holy	Spirit shall ever be	8, 132/ 3
broken, since that the	Holy	Ghost had not then	8, 132/ 23
above the Scripture and	Holy	Writ, yet it is	8, 132/ 32
of God, and his	holy	, secret, inward word unwritten	8, 132/ 33
the understanding of his	holy	scripture written. And thereupon	8, 132/ 35
of God and his	Holy	Spirit. Which by his	8, 133/ 2
mind of the old	holy	doctors and saints which	8, 134/ 7
not believe the old	holy	doctors, but that they	8, 134/ 12
the belief that those	holy	fathers were; and as	8, 134/ 13
hallooing; their dumb strange	holy	gestures, with all their	8, 134/ 25
of blasphemies against Christ's	holy	ceremonies and blessed sacraments	8, 134/ 32
church be their chief	holy	, spiritual fathers and holy	8, 135/ 13
holy, spiritual fathers and	holy	, spiritual mothers -- monks	8, 135/ 14
nuns. And because their	holy	church is but newly	8, 135/ 15
reproved by the old	holy	doctors above his eight	8, 136/ 3
with their feigned, fair,	holy	speech, like Absalom with	8, 138/ 2
other side, that the	holy	"spiritual" heads of Tyndale's	8, 138/ 25
their teaching and good,	holy	doctrine, they saw and	8, 139/ 13
so plain against all	Holy	Scripture and all good	8, 139/ 36
faith first began any	holy	doctor, nor doctor good	8, 140/ 4
good Christian readers, since	Holy	Scripture hath warned you	8, 140/ 10
with contempt of their	holy	vows made before to	8, 140/ 12
and since that all	holy	men that have written	8, 140/ 13
ye hear a high,	holy	word come out of	8, 140/ 26
that he were a	holy	man and therefore hearken	8, 140/ 31
hell: so is those	holy	saints' expositions, with the	8, 141/ 1
priests as of the	holy	order of priesthood. A	8, 144/ 28
his law with his	Holy	Spirit, and given them	8, 145/ 8
good signification and a	holy	in men's hearts --	8, 147/ 10
he hath ordained his	holy	sacraments, and promised men	8, 147/ 24
God giveth by his	holy	ordinance (which ever includeth	8, 147/ 30
call the images of	holy	saints and our Blessed	8, 149/ 1
lay thereto the old	holy	doctors: I say that	8, 149/ 19
see that all the	holy	doctors that spent their	8, 149/ 23
to age, by their	holy	writing, that those words	8, 149/ 25
he would send the	Holy	Ghost, that should teach	8, 150/ 18
of God written in	Holy	Scripture: well, now be	8, 151/ 33
the whole book of	Holy	Scripture that is written	8, 155/ 24
the interpretation of all	holy	doctors and saints, and	8, 156/ 12
to be written in	Holy	Scripture . . . and hath in	8, 156/ 25
by himself and his	Holy	Spirit unto his church	8, 157/ 27
which Tyndale agreeth for	Holy	Scripture; or else must	8, 157/ 30

he would with his	Holy	Spirit speak to his	8, 157/ 33
by himself nor his	Holy	Spirit vouchsafe to speak	8, 158/ 2
by God and his	Holy	Spirit. For spite whereof	8, 158/ 30
is taught by his	Holy	Spirit that these sacraments	8, 158/ 36
see also that the	holy	saints which have used	8, 159/ 1
than that they be	holy	words: so do there	8, 161/ 11
For whereas we with	holy	words and true faith	8, 161/ 27
and bait out all	holy	sacraments, and drive out	8, 161/ 32
the Church" signified a	holy	name of a Christian	8, 164/ 7
away from both that	holy	name of "church," would	8, 164/ 27
church" for "congregation," a	holy	word for a profane	8, 167/ 10
may Tyndale abuse the	holy	name of "church" to	8, 167/ 30
hath been, by this	holy	word "church," and never	8, 169/ 21
our Lady and other	holy	saints. And as they	8, 172/ 2
heretics that bark against	holy	images that good men	8, 172/ 28
worship Christ and his	holy	saints. And now ye	8, 173/ 6
the Christian worshipping of	holy	saints' images. And here	8, 173/ 17
and in despite of	holy	images he hath translated	8, 173/ 29
Incarnate, and of his	holy	saints, to make them	8, 174/ 16
translated it into the	holy	, known name of "church	8, 174/ 35
Savior himself and his	holy	saints. And now --	8, 175/ 4
with poetry instead of	Holy	Scripture all the days	8, 175/ 30
untrue construing, of the	Holy	Scripture of God . . . most	8, 175/ 35
my life to have	holy	saints' images, or their	8, 177/ 13
saints' images, or their	holy	relics, out of reverence	8, 177/ 13
himself teacheth against Christ's	holy	sacraments. Against which kind	8, 179/ 33
for a show of	holy	matrimony Friar Luther and	8, 180/ 2
and sermons of all	holy	doctors since. And therefore	8, 185/ 2
heresy were true, that	Holy	Orders were no sacrament	8, 185/ 30
more liberty than in	Holy	Scripture -- yet were	8, 185/ 32
it is in the	holy	story of Christ's Gospel	8, 186/ 16
the office (were it	holy	or profane) was and	8, 187/ 35
make men ween that	Holy	Orders were no sacrament	8, 188/ 12
word that had none	holy	signification. But Tyndale here	8, 188/ 18
at that time none	holy	signification in the Greek	8, 188/ 26
it baptisma, and in	Holy	Scripture also named the	8, 188/ 30
Scripture also named the	holy	company of baptized people	8, 188/ 31
Greek tongue before, any	holy	signification at all, nor	8, 188/ 33
and sanctified in the	holy	Sacrament of Baptism, and	8, 189/ 3
unto God by the	holy	Sacrament of Order: he	8, 189/ 6
tongue do signify those	holy	, consecrated companies, the one	8, 189/ 8
done both in the	holy	name of "church" and	8, 189/ 11
make priesthood seem none	holy	sacrament, then is it	8, 189/ 17
aland alone any such	holy	nun as his harlot	8, 190/ 20
and clearly prove the	holy	order of priesthood a	8, 192/ 2
it to lay manifest	Holy	Scripture to Tyndale, that	8, 192/ 18
and prove priesthood a	holy	sacrament. Now falleth he	8, 192/ 27
to railing upon the	holy	ceremonies of priesthood, as	8, 192/ 28
he by his own	Holy	Spirit, whom he sent	8, 193/ 9
his Church, taught them	holy	ceremonies to be used	8, 193/ 10

the ceremonies to the	Holy	Ghost to teach, by	8, 193/ 28
of the Sacrament of	Holy	Orders by such as	8, 193/ 40
of the priest a	holy	ceremony; and in the	8, 194/ 21
the matter of a	holy	sacrament . . . and in the	8, 194/ 22
upon a man for	holy	water -- and the	8, 194/ 28
also serve in these	holy	ceremonies and sacraments . . . whereof	8, 195/ 5
God's ordinance, through his	holy	words; whereof the profit	8, 195/ 6
the receipt of that	Holy	Order are both anointed	8, 195/ 34
priesthood indeed . . . but be	holy	ceremonies used about the	8, 197/ 20
Baptism both, be divers	holy	ceremonies used that be	8, 197/ 22
priestly virtues. For the	holy	Sacrament of Order is	8, 197/ 25
of God appointed unto	Holy	Orders is given with	8, 197/ 29
saith . . . and unto the	holy	sacraments which the priests	8, 198/ 17
Saint Augustine and other	holy	doctors "persona Patris," "persona	8, 201/ 9
the Son, and the	Holy	Ghost . . . and make men	8, 201/ 11
caritas, and where this	holy	word "charity" was more	8, 201/ 28
to change the known,	holy	names of virtue, through	8, 202/ 34
Saint Cyprian, and other	holy	saints have both used	8, 206/ 34
that thing with his	holy	sacrament of Penance (which	8, 207/ 34
make the people understand	holy	deeds of their enjoining	8, 208/ 13
of our flesh with	holy	works of God's enjoining	8, 208/ 27
pass, for this once,	holy	Luther and his holy	8, 208/ 31
holy Luther and his	holy	nun with all their	8, 208/ 31
nun with all their	holy	works that they work	8, 208/ 31
Tyndale, first, whether such	holy	works as God hath	8, 208/ 34
not enjoin any such	holy	works, or lay any	8, 209/ 9
of many places in	Holy	Scripture . . . as well in	8, 209/ 13
pain, or by good,	holy	works, other satisfaction for	8, 210/ 9
it. And therefore saith	holy	Saint Jerome that the	8, 212/ 16
made partners of the	Holy	Ghost, and have also	8, 213/ 1
therein taught by the	Holy	Spirit of God --	8, 214/ 16
Tyndale's neck. For as	holy	Saint Augustine saith, the	8, 216/ 14
of Tyndale with Luther's	holy	doctrine which he preacheth	8, 218/ 2
and, making me another	holy	sermon of my "covetousness	8, 220/ 21
is false; that the	holy	days nor the fasting	8, 220/ 36
one, saving for such	holy	preaching; that men have	8, 221/ 3
Tyndale too, that the	holy	saints dead before these	8, 221/ 19
declared, both concerning Christ's	holy	sacraments and divers other	8, 222/ 23
so much as the	Holy	Scripture itself, but if	8, 222/ 27
against God and his	holy	sacraments and all good	8, 223/ 21
by God and his	Holy	Spirit with his holy	8, 225/ 6
Holy Spirit with his	holy	word of either kind	8, 225/ 7
God. And therefore this	holy	sermon he spendeth but	8, 227/ 8
followeth, by Tyndale's own	holy	sermon here, that his	8, 227/ 18
Tyndale with his own	holy	words, devised of none	8, 227/ 23
heretic meet to translate	Holy	Scripture into English?" --	8, 230/ 26
heretic meet to translate	Holy	Scripture into English?" --	8, 230/ 29
that cause, some right	holy	men, and very well	8, 231/ 25
the Father, Son, and	Holy	Ghost -- were Christ	8, 236/ 24
that, of his other	holy	doctors and saints of	8, 239/ 19

in other places of	Holy	Scripture . . . but also in	8, 239/ 23
the witness of the	Holy	Ghost, where he saith	8, 239/ 34
witness of the good,	holy	man Saint John) "because	8, 240/ 24
him in perverting the	Holy	Scripture of God, as	8, 240/ 28
his Father and their	Holy	Spirit. If Tyndale ask	8, 243/ 11
God and their mother	Holy	Church by the water	8, 244/ 16
his disciples, and his	holy	doctors, ever since, in	8, 246/ 16
doctors which we call	holy	saints have not all	8, 247/ 8
the truth by his	Holy	Spirit, "qui facit unanimes	8, 247/ 22
that any of the	holy	doctors held obstinately the	8, 247/ 30
against all the old	holy	saints, while they say	8, 248/ 1
by God and his	holy	apostles at Jerusalem, which	8, 248/ 20
not only all the	holy	doctors and all the	8, 249/ 11
doctors and all the	holy	saints of every time	8, 249/ 11
to him and his	holy	fellows: they must, I	8, 249/ 19
while all the old	holy	doctors be quite against	8, 249/ 29
many of the old	holy	, wise, and well-learned doctors	8, 249/ 34
now as all those	holy	, wise, well-learned saints all	8, 250/ 4
of all those old	holy	doctors that in their	8, 250/ 8
of saints, and his	holy	sacraments -- and most	8, 251/ 1
most of all, that	holy	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 251/ 1
the destruction of many	holy	things believed and observed	8, 253/ 6
the Lent or other	holy	vigils -- they say	8, 253/ 8
speak of keeping the	holy	day -- they say	8, 253/ 9
and plainly written in	Holy	Writ indeed. As, for	8, 253/ 20
Priesthood, and Matrimony be	holy	sacraments -- Tyndale saith	8, 253/ 23
we know not the	Holy	Scripture of God from	8, 254/ 10
sermons, they proved themselves	holy	men and God's messengers	8, 255/ 22
doctrine of the old	holy	saints whose faith was	8, 255/ 31
that himself and his	Holy	Spirit shall be with	8, 258/ 5
like wise that his	Holy	Spirit, ever abiding with	8, 258/ 8
he said not, "The	Holy	Ghost shall write unto	8, 258/ 15
writing, but that the	Holy	Ghost should teach us	8, 258/ 28
plainly he proveth his	holy	doctrine by the Holy	8, 258/ 33
holy doctrine by the	Holy	Scripture. The Scripture saith	8, 258/ 34
and the consent of	holy	saints approving and allowing	8, 260/ 20
they list, deny for	Holy	Scripture any part of	8, 265/ 15
Scripture any part of	Holy	Scripture that proveth against	8, 265/ 16
doubt not was that	holy	man Arius and many	8, 267/ 14
Arius and many another	holy	man of his sect	8, 267/ 14
thereby sinneth against the	Holy	Ghost, which shall never	8, 267/ 28
his disputation and his	holy	exhortation thereupon, say farther	8, 268/ 20
Elisha, and in his	holy	apostles, and other holy	8, 270/ 5
holy apostles, and other	holy	saints after them. But	8, 270/ 6
or blast of his	holy	mouth. And thus, good	8, 270/ 23
as it signifieth such	holy	writing as God causeth	8, 271/ 34
of Christ's faith and	Holy	Scripture, too, be now	8, 272/ 18
prove that there was	Holy	Scripture that time . . . which	8, 273/ 19
so many hundred years,	holy	preachers and miracles were	8, 274/ 11
years of Christ's church,	holy	preachers with miracles have	8, 274/ 14

it followeth that since	holy	preachers and miracles were	8, 274/ 19
in his own church	holy	preachers and miracles have	8, 274/ 22
no cause neither of	holy	preachers nor miracles, because	8, 274/ 31
own preaching and his	holy	apostles' . . . not with bare	8, 275/ 13
contrary to their old	holy	fathers before. And thus	8, 275/ 17
God ever since sent	holy	saints into his church	8, 275/ 17
well that the old	holy	works that have been	8, 278/ 25
as well by old	holy	popes (as Saint Gregory	8, 278/ 26
as by the old	holy	doctors (as Saint Jerome	8, 278/ 27
show me which old	holy	popes were they that	8, 278/ 31
years before, or which	holy	doctors of all that	8, 279/ 5
it because it is	Holy	Scripture: we then shall	8, 285/ 12
knoweth that it is	Holy	Scripture. And then is	8, 285/ 14
been) taught by the	Holy	Ghost -- so pertaineth	8, 286/ 9
that that the old	holy	doctor Saint Jerome so	8, 286/ 12
by God and his	Holy	Spirit . . . according to Christ's	8, 286/ 34
malicious subtlety, or, as	holy	Saint Augustine saith, for	8, 286/ 38
to believe in the	Holy	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 289/ 30
sin to Godward with	holy	deeds, and praying to	8, 290/ 37
know their books for	holy	writing: that is to	8, 295/ 26
the right understanding of	Holy	Scripture . . . whereby the faith	8, 295/ 32
cry out upon such	holy	doctors as preach them	8, 297/ 28
them -- yet the	holy	sacraments themselves they would	8, 297/ 29
by himself and his	Holy	Spirit sent by himself	8, 302/ 31
wit, Confirmation, Penance, Wedlock,	Holy	Order, and Aneling. For	8, 303/ 29
plain false and against	Holy	Scripture quite. For the	8, 305/ 14
was and is a	holy	deed and well allowed	8, 305/ 16
is naught and not	holy	. . . contrary to Saint Paul	8, 305/ 19
and teach it for	holy	and prefer it before	8, 305/ 21
is naught and not	holy	, which God himself both	8, 305/ 23
in Paradise . . . and which	Holy	Scripture commendeth where it	8, 305/ 24
have left written, in	Holy	Scripture, everything necessary to	8, 309/ 18
his Passion, that the	Holy	Ghost should come and	8, 312/ 30
and by the other	holy	saints and martyrs who	8, 314/ 5
appeareth that all those	holy	cunning men and blessed	8, 314/ 10
article is not in	Holy	Scripture written, but that	8, 314/ 14
unto them of the	holy	housel, "As our Lord	8, 314/ 25
gather thereof any strange	holy	gestures, but the plain	8, 314/ 31
present tradition was received	holy	gestures as the Church	8, 315/ 6
any Gospel written. And	holy	Saint Chrysostom saith that	8, 316/ 4
-- casting away the	holy	Canon of the Mass	8, 316/ 33
than in Christian hearts.	Holy	saints also have thought	8, 318/ 29
upon the cross. And	holy	Saint Cyprian, that cunning	8, 318/ 32
make every tenth day	holy	day, only if we	8, 320/ 8
Neither needed we any	holy	day at all, if	8, 320/ 13
himself and his own	Holy	Spirit) the day of	8, 321/ 17
Spirit of God; as	holy	Saint Augustine saith in	8, 322/ 1
it hath pleased the	Holy	Ghost that whereas in	8, 322/ 3
It hath pleased the	Holy	Ghost and us," and	8, 322/ 10
the motion of God's	Holy	Spirit. And never shall	8, 322/ 12

his presence and his	Holy	Spirit, so guide and	8, 322/ 15
saith we need none	holy	day at all "if	8, 323/ 5
to church on the	holy	day -- or there	8, 323/ 9
the temples in the	holy	days to pray. And	8, 323/ 11
these sacraments and many	holy	ceremonies used in the	8, 323/ 35
be written also in	Holy	Scripture . . . in which texts	8, 330/ 3
Christ said not "the	Holy	Ghost shall , " but " . . . shall	8, 330/ 37
use to say "the	Holy	Ghost writeth, " but " . . . inspireth	8, 330/ 38
he would send his	Holy	Ghost to "teach" his	8, 331/ 8
use to say "the	Holy	Ghost writeth, " but " . . . inspireth	8, 331/ 10
he would send the	Holy	Ghost to come "teach	8, 331/ 21
I shall send the	Holy	Ghost, that shall teach	8, 331/ 36
He said not, "The	Holy	Ghost shall teach some	8, 332/ 1
seem. For as that	Holy	Spirit inspired more than	8, 332/ 4
he shall send such	holy	messengers as he hath	8, 337/ 1
true Catholic faith, and	holy	living, and reverent handling	8, 337/ 4
and reverent handling of	Holy	Scripture, and some of	8, 337/ 5
in the understanding of	Holy	Scripture, against all holy	8, 337/ 12
Holy Scripture, against all	holy	saints and cunning doctors	8, 337/ 12
is no place of	Holy	Scripture so hard but	8, 337/ 15
thus make mocks of	Holy	Scripture solemnly, with such	8, 337/ 21
that so mock with	Holy	Scripture should at every	8, 337/ 24
to rail with those	holy	places of Scripture), and	8, 338/ 1
his Catholic Church --	holy	doctors, and preachers, and	8, 338/ 27
stories that the good	holy	fathers that were in	8, 339/ 36
their epistle wrote, "The	Holy	Ghost and we have	8, 343/ 24
no more than the	Holy	Ghost was promised by	8, 344/ 24
promised to send the	Holy	Ghost unto the apostles	8, 344/ 26
wonderful, both for his	holy	men, quick and dead	8, 346/ 19
Scripture . . . and that the	Holy	Ghost at his coming	8, 347/ 23
Life, and of the	Holy	City, and of those	8, 348/ 6
any new festival of	holy	days unto those that	8, 349/ 28
God, well written in	Holy	Scripture, as hath been	8, 350/ 18
the Church by that	Holy	Spirit of God that	8, 350/ 27
there saith -- divers	holy	men, treating the same	8, 353/ 4
words, and good men,	holy	men, and cunning men	8, 353/ 34
more than was the	holy	Ark, though every man	8, 357/ 4
himself, his apostles, his	Holy	Spirit, and his own	8, 359/ 15
infancy thou hast known	Holy	Scripture, which may instruct	8, 359/ 28
traditions have we the	holy	Lenten fast . . . which these	8, 365/ 34
eat flesh; and which	holy	fast these fools in	8, 365/ 36
vestments, paschal taper, and	holy	water, with divers other	8, 366/ 4
these traditions of that	Holy	Spirit . . . hath the Church	8, 366/ 5
to the images of	holy	saints, and of our	8, 366/ 9
and, besides some undoubted	holy	men since, I shall	8, 367/ 27
that many things the	holy	apostles have delivered unto	8, 368/ 16
were taught by the	Holy	Ghost. And likewise as	8, 368/ 29
Christ and in the	Holy	Ghost is like and	8, 368/ 30
the inspiration of the	Holy	Ghost did institute, than	8, 368/ 34
Saint Leo (also a	holy	man and a cunning	8, 369/ 39

the doctrine of the	Holy	Ghost. Which Holy Spirit	8, 370/ 5
the Holy Ghost. Which	Holy	Spirit even now also	8, 370/ 5
authority of our mother	Holy	Church; and this holdeth	8, 370/ 14
the coming of the	Holy	Ghost from heaven, are	8, 370/ 32
the departing of that	holy	, blessed woman his mother	8, 371/ 13
she well knew that	Holy	Sacrifice to be dispensed	8, 372/ 15
many more." The old	holy	doctor Saint Chrysostom, in	8, 373/ 11
church, and which be	holy	saints in heaven --	8, 373/ 24
Saint Chrysostom, and other	holy	saints, say that the	8, 373/ 36
as for the old	holy	doctors, ye see how	8, 374/ 1
before, that then was	Holy	Scripture, and yet had	8, 374/ 19
themselves, and by the	Holy	Ghost too, with like	8, 375/ 16
the Son and the	Holy	Ghost? How will he	8, 376/ 14
made partakers of the	Holy	Ghost, and have tasted	8, 377/ 31
himself and his own	Holy	Spirit shall dwell therewith	8, 378/ 18
only which are the	holy	scriptures and the sure	8, 378/ 20
and some by his	Holy	Spirit since. And whatsoever	8, 378/ 23
manifold plain texts of	Holy	Scripture foreremembered (both of	8, 379/ 36
him so. Nor the	Holy	Spirit had not wrought	8, 380/ 21
find it written in	Holy	Scripture; whereas if he	8, 381/ 24
Scripture whether it be	Holy	Scripture or not. But	8, 381/ 26
deny some part of	Holy	Scripture for Holy Scripture	8, 381/ 30
of Holy Scripture for	Holy	Scripture . . . and expound all	8, 381/ 31
the Precious Body and	Holy	Blood of Christ in	8, 381/ 34
same faith which the	holy	doctors of Christ's church	8, 389/ 7
their books. For which	holy	doctors our Lord hath	8, 389/ 10
writher and wrester of	Holy	Scripture . . . how solemnly soever	8, 389/ 15
be now, by the	Holy	Ghost that hath planted	8, 389/ 34
his Catholic Church (the	holy	doctors whereof have in	8, 389/ 35
we should set his	holy	sacraments at naught, and	8, 394/ 9
the Mass with the	holy	Canon therein, as all	8, 394/ 20
any of the old	holy	doctors of Christ's church	8, 394/ 24
the right belief before	holy	Luther's days and his	8, 394/ 25
feel that all his	holy	, solemn tale of all	8, 394/ 29
all the other old	holy	fathers from the apostles'	8, 395/ 3
I have said, his	Holy	Spirit sent and left	8, 396/ 17
promised to leave his	Holy	Spirit . . . and whom he	8, 396/ 37
is inspired with the	Holy	Spirit of God that	8, 398/ 6
this point cometh Tyndale's	holy	"feeling faith," that feeleth	8, 400/ 24
to believe that the	Holy	Ghost were equal with	8, 407/ 2
which Christ and his	Holy	Spirit have taught his	8, 407/ 12
the Godhood of the	Holy	Ghost, with divers other	8, 408/ 6
pretext of Christ's own	holy	words, yet shall ye	8, 410/ 13
error be written in	Holy	Scripture; which is a	8, 415/ 1
against all the old	holy	doctors, and all the	8, 415/ 28
true men, and all	holy	saints, and all Holy	8, 416/ 13
holy saints, and all	Holy	Scripture, false. But now	8, 416/ 13
in many places of	Holy	Scripture, is the whole	8, 417/ 11
Which seed is the	Holy	Ghost, that keepeth a	8, 419/ 2
have heard his whole	holy	sermon together, by which	8, 419/ 29

Which seed is the	Holy	Ghost, that keeps a	8, 420/ 15
of God be the	Holy	Ghost, or the faith	8, 421/ 21
wise God and his	Holy	Spirit dwell in good	8, 421/ 22
whereas all the old	holy	doctors used always to	8, 424/ 21
the sin against the	Holy	Ghost . . . which shall, saith	8, 426/ 14
of themselves all old	holy	doctors confess for diffuse	8, 426/ 21
plain, open texts of	Holy	Scripture. Of which two	8, 426/ 24
and all the old	holy	saints that have written	8, 426/ 29
than all the old	holy	saints, and all the	8, 427/ 2
to the word of	Holy	Writ that "if a	8, 428/ 19
stand all the old	holy	doctors of Christ's church	8, 428/ 29
charity thereto, as ever	holy	Tyndale himself felt in	8, 428/ 35
one of the old	holy	saints that in this	8, 429/ 1
so before, but all	holy	men clean the contrary	8, 429/ 4
plain, open places of	Holy	Scripture besides . . . which were	8, 429/ 10
made partakers of the	Holy	Ghost, and have tasted	8, 431/ 7
been "partakers of the	Holy	Ghost," and have felt	8, 431/ 19
sure the places of	Holy	Scripture, written all by	8, 431/ 33
written all by one	Holy	Spirit, varieth not in	8, 431/ 33
appeareth by the old	holy	writers, be full of	8, 431/ 35
clear words of the	holy	prophet Ezekiel, whose words	8, 432/ 3
the mouth of this	holy	man, promiseth, without any	8, 432/ 18
God, in this one	holy	prophet, doubly confirmed, and	8, 432/ 30
by all the old	holy	doctors and saints that	8, 433/ 25
condemned heretics, against all	holy	doctors and saints and	8, 434/ 4
Many texts also of	Holy	Scripture plainly prove that	8, 437/ 8
God and from a	holy	apostle turned into the	8, 437/ 18
the breach of their	holy	vows and promise made	8, 437/ 25
of all the old	holy	expositors of Saint John's	8, 438/ 9
manner of speech in	Holy	Scripture, to make cavillations	8, 438/ 22
grace, and neglect his	Holy	Spirit, and fall to	8, 440/ 22
with all the old	holy	saints that ever expounded	8, 441/ 2
that himself and his	holy	fellows had by their	8, 442/ 13
manner entered into their	holy	breasts that none of	8, 442/ 15
clearly that when these	holy	heretics break his commandments	8, 442/ 21
God, which hath in	Holy	Scripture expressly commanded them	8, 442/ 26
ye see that these	holy	fathers and authors of	8, 442/ 33
indeed, and all their	holy	doctrine is utterly nothing	8, 443/ 3
the feeling of such	holy	members. Since Tyndale agreeth	8, 448/ 32
whereas Tyndale and his	holy	fellows, the "true" members	8, 450/ 25
occupied in seeking, as	holy	David saith, excuses for	8, 451/ 31
and himself and other	holy	heretics, the true members	8, 453/ 26
not meet for such	holy	folk as Luther is	8, 456/ 12
image service." But like	holy	spiritual fathers born again	8, 457/ 3
and all, by our	Holy	Father the Pope's leave	8, 457/ 22
and frailty, as other	holy	folk do. Nor, at	8, 457/ 32
of Saint Bernard, as	holy	a man as he	8, 458/ 11
his fellows, if their	holy	heresies be true . . . must	8, 458/ 12
of meditation in their	holy	hearts, if they shall	8, 458/ 16
and such others (his	holy	companions, the true members	8, 459/ 24

maliciously (sinning against the	Holy	Ghost), but of weakness	8, 460/ 11
that Christ and the	Holy	Ghost be one equal	8, 462/ 32
us; nor that the	Holy	Ghost is so, neither	8, 462/ 35
in earth, that his	Holy	Spirit shall be therewith	8, 465/ 25
the truth which the	Holy	Ghost, by Christ's promise	8, 465/ 33
his church in that	holy	sacrament . . . and for a	8, 466/ 8
error. If the old	holy	doctors and saints had	8, 469/ 3
were evidently written in	Holy	Scripture. But now, concerning	8, 473/ 34
other promise, of the	Holy	Ghost's perpetual residence and	8, 477/ 10
all the other old	holy	doctors and saints, of	8, 477/ 31
Luther and him, those	holy	saints had the same	8, 477/ 34
of all the old	holy	saints some one that	8, 478/ 2
that himself and his	Holy	Spirit would forever be	8, 478/ 38
faith, with all old	holy	doctors and saints, and	8, 480/ 2
his Father and the	Holy	Ghost, and the Blessed	8, 481/ 19
and all the other	holy	sacraments, and the perpetual	8, 481/ 20
unto her and other	holy	saints, and did reverence	8, 481/ 21
relics, images, and kept	holy	days and fasting days	8, 481/ 22
books of the old	holy	doctors and saints in	8, 481/ 28
hath promised that the	Holy	Ghost shall teach his	8, 483/ 33
apostles, and all his	holy	doctors and saints, and	8, 486/ 7
say I that Tyndale's	holy	sermon is very damnable	8, 486/ 30
verified these words of	Holy	Scripture: "They shall from	8, 487/ 29
elect members with their	holy	"feeling faith" . . . to whom	8, 488/ 5
false heresy against his	holy	housel: such folks be	8, 488/ 18
process than this his	holy	preaching is; nor, therewith	8, 489/ 32
chapter, confesseth that his	holy	members do -- he	8, 490/ 17
against God and his	holy	scriptures it is a	8, 503/ 6
of the Son and	Holy	Ghost, and, finally, from	8, 505/ 3
of our scriptures for	holy	, or for writings worthy	8, 505/ 4
blind beetle or some	holy	humblebee come fly in	8, 506/ 15
its merit (as that	holy	pope Saint Gregory saith	8, 508/ 5
expositions of the old	holy	doctors and saints? And	8, 515/ 17
such wise defile all	holy	, vowed chastity that the	8, 515/ 20
as the words of	Holy	Writ be plain in	8, 520/ 5
all the words of	Holy	Scripture by which God	8, 520/ 9
against all the old	holy	doctors of Christ's church	8, 520/ 20
the surety of high,	holy	living or faith . . . which	8, 523/ 14
that fall was so	holy	that God was afeard	8, 524/ 17
the ointment upon his	holy	head, the deed of	8, 527/ 31
their mouth. For as	holy	Saint Paul saith, "In	8, 541/ 37
point, Tyndale in his	holy	sermon is so deep	8, 542/ 9
it is declared in	Holy	Scripture that his sin	8, 551/ 23
his law with his	Holy	Spirit, and given them	8, 560/ 35
his law with his	Holy	Spirit, and given them	8, 567/ 24
of blasphemy against the	Holy	Ghost, do prove it	8, 568/ 20
mouth of his own	holy	prophet Ezekiel, saying, "Though	8, 568/ 37
the blasphemy against the	Holy	Ghost is final impenitence	8, 569/ 25
of speech used in	Holy	Scripture, sometimes signifieth only	8, 569/ 28
authority of any old	holy	saint, nor any one	8, 571/ 9

only those in whose	holy	hearts God had himself	8, 571/ 29
his will with his	Holy	Spirit that they should	8, 571/ 30
crucifix too, and the	Holy	Cross itself also; and	8, 572/ 11
and warily from all	holy	days, and especially (for	8, 572/ 13
as were here at	home	. Now happed it so	8, 13/ 9
should send the books	home	to me. Which if	8, 18/ 7
person is not at	home	that should receive the	8, 18/ 24
by Tyndale's tale, send	home	the child again and	8, 96/ 4
and Luther's sit at	home	in their stews in	8, 126/ 14
at church and at	home	. . . but yet more gladly	8, 162/ 24
at church or at	home	, and to signify also	8, 170/ 20
leave to bide at	home	), whatsoever moved in the	8, 187/ 31
priest be not at	home	, then some good wife	8, 259/ 11
goodness illumined and called	home	again out of the	8, 301/ 4
sylogisms, bring him short	home	. For when he saith	8, 346/ 6
forth till their coming	home	, in all their pilgrimage	8, 373/ 7
us and bringeth us	home	again unto our profession	8, 419/ 24
us and bringeth us	home	again unto our profession	8, 445/ 5
the Spirit calleth us	home	again." Whereby it seemeth	8, 446/ 34
were once gone from	home	and afterward be brought	8, 446/ 35
Spirit will call him	home	again after, be he	8, 450/ 2
that he getteth him	home	dismayed, but not altogether	8, 489/ 24
he be fetched either	home	with his father or	8, 491/ 21
and bid him go	home	and be a good	8, 494/ 15
goodness . . . and so came	home	again like a good	8, 496/ 34
them to bring him	home	and help to excuse	8, 497/ 10
they would have it	homely	handled howsoever men list	8, 319/ 12
his brother is a	homicide	, and therefore hath not	8, 435/ 6
brother, he is a	homicide	and sinneth deadly, and	8, 435/ 21
Origen, in the fifth	homily	upon the Book of	8, 367/ 34
Saint Chrysostom, in his	homily	wherein he showeth that	8, 373/ 11
thus: "Ego testimonium ab	homine	non recipio." Which if	8, 232/ 35
Ego nullum testimonium ab	homine	recipio." And whether the	8, 232/ 39
tell us one good,	honest	man -- what speak	8, 45/ 13
what speak we of	honest	man? Let him tell	8, 45/ 14
then would many an	honest	maiden be ashamed to	8, 63/ 14
that it were not	honest	so to do; and	8, 84/ 1
church also of any	honest	heretics, too, and the	8, 131/ 13
their filthy lechery for	honest	wedlock and lawful matrimony	8, 131/ 20
the part of an	honest	man, when the power	8, 131/ 28
Scripture and all good,	honest	men -- that we	8, 139/ 37
words; and all good,	honest	people of Christendom this	8, 140/ 15
have divers good and	honest	witnesses to bring forth	8, 152/ 4
than they would more	honest	men upon their obligations	8, 156/ 36
especially the Friars Observants,	honest	, godly, chaste, virtuous people	8, 190/ 18
profession of a more	honest	and more virtuous living	8, 358/ 32
heresies, and from all	honest	people by the contempt	8, 358/ 35
preaching their whoredom for	honest	matrimony. These be the	8, 358/ 37
draw it from all	honest	chastity into an unclean	8, 515/ 21
of eating, drinking, and	honest-liking	lechery, "from the bondage	8, 62/ 24

yet if he would	honestly	stand to his tackling	8, 257/ 34
persons present of much	honesty	and worship, two that	8, 20/ 14
and contrary to all	honesty	make mocks of their	8, 131/ 19
such a pretense of	honesty	and cleanness . . . that these	8, 139/ 9
without any respect of	honesty	fell in a rage	8, 152/ 20
hatred and despite of	honesty	. But let us take	8, 266/ 14
it will be more	honesty	for him to keep	8, 569/ 21
turn all the sweet	honey	that they find in	8, 161/ 19
fantasies, and turning all	honey	into poison, might both	8, 178/ 6
for with a little	honey	he mingleth so much	8, 186/ 34
saints and images none	honor	but ordinate . . . not honoring	8, 3/ 12
the reverence and devout	honor	from God. Now, when	8, 3/ 27
in that sacrament any	honor	or reverence but only	8, 11/ 22
so may to God's	honor	and the profit of	8, 38/ 36
more causes of love,	honor	, and service joined thereunto	8, 51/ 14
his forbiddeth us to	honor	the Holy Sacrament of	8, 117/ 27
in their stews in	honor	of their holy day	8, 126/ 15
to our neighbor, neither	honor	to God." Those lies	8, 148/ 32
we reverence these in	honor	of the things which	8, 149/ 4
thy neighbor, nor be	honor	to God. But now	8, 158/ 33
they must needs be	honor	to God. And when	8, 159/ 6
men come together to	honor	God, each of them	8, 159/ 7
false paynim gods and	honor	also the images of	8, 172/ 2
images that good men	honor	for God's sake. For	8, 172/ 29
for the love and	honor	that they bore to	8, 172/ 33
robbest God of his	honor	" -- meaning that though	8, 173/ 23
they took away the	honor	from God, in causing	8, 173/ 27
takest from God his	honor	. " Here ye see Tyndale's	8, 173/ 31
Tyndale, and takest the	honor	from God; for thou	8, 174/ 1
blessed sacraments, to the	honor	thereof and to the	8, 193/ 11
be done to God's	honor	; unto all which persons	8, 209/ 1
should have diminished his	honor	. But he withdraweth it	8, 237/ 6
the commandment "Thou shalt	honor	thy Lord God" . . . he	8, 259/ 18
that kind of God's	honor	that was not meet	8, 259/ 22
or to do any	honor	unto it -- all	8, 289/ 31
that do it any	honor	. And so, in this	8, 300/ 35
use such reverence and	honor	as they should do	8, 315/ 21
to the reverence and	honor	thereof; and Tyndale saith	8, 315/ 29
sin to do any	honor	to it. And where	8, 315/ 32
they would have all	honor	and reverence taken from	8, 319/ 10
-- or there to	honor	God with divine service	8, 323/ 9
them to seek God's	honor	in us, and to	8, 333/ 4
that all Christian people	honor	and worship for saints	8, 340/ 2
that there ought none	honor	to be done thereto	8, 343/ 9
good manners, or God's	honor	. Now, the words of	8, 352/ 15
were tending to his	honor	, or to virtue, or	8, 354/ 18
and to do divine	honor	unto the Blessed Sacrament	8, 366/ 10
should be with divine	honor	worshipped, though neither God	8, 366/ 16
in the Sacrament any	honor	at all, because it	8, 366/ 23
that will any other	honor	do thereto than only	8, 394/ 17

they do none other	honor	in no wise thereto	8, 572/ 5
by his no more	honorable	than well deserved title	8, 26/ 32
to make their marriage	honorable	, and their bed undefiled	8, 85/ 20
the lords of his	honorable	Council and the clergy	8, 143/ 4
this time a right	honorable	man, very cunning and	8, 152/ 14
God himself . . . for which	honorable	service our Lord sent	8, 259/ 32
saith that wedlock is	honorable	where the bed is	8, 305/ 26
that would say, "An	honorable	man's child, and virtuously	8, 438/ 29
be loved, lauded, and	honored	of us though we	8, 50/ 28
of the Altar is	honored	, and in which it	8, 108/ 22
sacrament is both most	honored	of the people and	8, 114/ 6
and believed, used and	honored	, so clearly from the	8, 119/ 30
Passion, or make him	honored	selder than he should	8, 321/ 27
content that our Savior	honored	it with his own	8, 349/ 33
found in earth, and	honored	as well as the	8, 365/ 25
Christian people idolaters for	honoring	of saints and reverent	8, 3/ 8
honor but ordinate . . . not	honoring	images but for the	8, 3/ 13
they cast on their	hoods	and cover their faces	8, 366/ 34
therefore was there good	hope	of his amendment. And	8, 17/ 34
we may very well	hope	and trust that our	8, 24/ 22
But Tyndale hath a	hope	that while he painteth	8, 48/ 10
which we long and	hope	to receive. And surely	8, 51/ 29
of his promises, and	hope	of his benefits to	8, 51/ 32
Scripture commanded us; and	hope	also that such good	8, 52/ 21
intent serve God with	hope	too: to that thing	8, 53/ 27
terms of "faith" and "	hope	," so as I neither	8, 53/ 28
virtues of faith and	hope	and charity, or of	8, 54/ 4
that proceedeth of faith,	hope	, and charity -- or	8, 54/ 9
may proceed of faith,	hope	, and charity. Wherefore I	8, 54/ 15
be done in faith,	hope	, and charity, and in	8, 54/ 28
for the comfort of	hope	. And albeit that Tyndale	8, 64/ 8
with unbelief, out of	hope	, or out of charity	8, 82/ 14
word of God, and	hope	of salvation with love	8, 100/ 36
a cause of good	hope	thereof . . . but yet might	8, 105/ 12
and comfort of the	hope	. Now maketh me Tyndale	8, 105/ 35
increased and perfected, our	hope	turned into having and	8, 141/ 6
example by this word "	hope	," and saith that every	8, 199/ 18
and saith that every "	hope	" is not a Christian	8, 199/ 19
is not a Christian	hope	. . . and yet he must	8, 199/ 19
me to his word "	hope	," which is indifferent, and	8, 199/ 27
and signifieth as well	hope	of getting the love	8, 199/ 28
of his leman as	hope	of reward in heaven	8, 199/ 28
word that signifieth none	hope	but a good, godly	8, 199/ 31
but a good, godly	hope	(as "charity" signifieth no	8, 199/ 31
Latin speaketh of good	hope	, would not translate it	8, 199/ 33
that signified none other	hope	but good. And therefore	8, 199/ 34
with which in faith,	hope	, and charity man worketh	8, 204/ 29
now and rest in	hope	, as the Scripture saith	8, 267/ 10
flesh shall rest in	hope	, ' they shall yet	8, 267/ 11
his fast faith and	hope	in God? And though	8, 277/ 32

every good thing good	hope	. And if the fear	8, 289/ 7
we which in faith,	hope	, and charity do any	8, 300/ 7
works wrought in faith,	hope	, and charity be very	8, 401/ 2
faith" for faith and	hope	together; yea, and sometimes	8, 421/ 7
faith alone" were faith,	hope	, and charity, all three	8, 421/ 9
get again both wholesome	hope	and charity. But not	8, 421/ 33
belief alone and, without	hope	or charity either, by	8, 421/ 35
men come to faith,	hope	, and charity, and do	8, 422/ 4
alone, but coupled with	hope	and charity and will	8, 423/ 27
fear and temper his	hope	of God's mercy with	8, 425/ 4
justice, lest his overbold	hope	may hap to stretch	8, 425/ 5
to do it for	hope	or desire toward any	8, 425/ 28
Godhood . . . but, by faith,	hope	, and charity, and the	8, 427/ 27
a feeling thereof, with	hope	and charity thereto, as	8, 428/ 34
either in bold, presumptuous	hope	or foolish, fearful despair	8, 433/ 18
of himself neither . . . but	hope	yet and pray, both	8, 437/ 37
penance, no faith, none	hope	, no love of God	8, 441/ 19
and put their whole	hope	and trust of salvation	8, 447/ 20
upon some occasion and	hope	of some high promotion	8, 451/ 5
trust and full, undoubted	hope	in God, and charity	8, 459/ 10
be both faith and	hope	, and charity too; wherein	8, 459/ 19
doctrine, full faith, full	hope	, and charity both --	8, 459/ 26
belief and with good	hope	and charity too, as	8, 459/ 35
him still, not without	hope	to win him and	8, 469/ 36
to Tyndale, that his	hope	of the man's change	8, 469/ 38
he laboreth to destroy	hope	and charity and all	8, 486/ 15
name of "faith" understand	hope	and trust in God	8, 487/ 8
by "faith" he mean	hope	: I grant that it	8, 487/ 13
outrageous increase of their	hope	is no very right	8, 487/ 21
is no very right	hope	, though it be a	8, 487/ 22
it be a greater	hope	than it should be	8, 487/ 22
member may lose all	hope	and fall in despair	8, 487/ 32
by grace, come unto	hope	again. Now, where he	8, 487/ 33
of keeping still faith,	hope	, and charity with all	8, 488/ 6
it into trust and	hope	-- and yet would	8, 489/ 34
both twain, and his	hope	and his trust in	8, 492/ 31
conflict in himself between	hope	and despair, his faith	8, 495/ 27
gift of God --	hope	, charity, continence, piety, learning	8, 503/ 24
in the getting of	hope	or charity, piety-ful affection	8, 503/ 34
right belief and good	hope	and godly charity, with	8, 505/ 27
that," as believe, and	hope	, and love, and live	8, 510/ 7
fear mingled with his	hope	. Nor also that good	8, 524/ 10
thereto, lest for faint	hope	, and fear, he fall	8, 529/ 30
he juggleth faith into	hope	-- I will agree	8, 534/ 30
not David out of	hope	with other penance (which	8, 540/ 3
have I beguiled his	hope	, as ye before have	8, 547/ 5
the glittering whereof he	hopeth	should so daze our	8, 229/ 9
done evil before, and	hopeth	that God shall either	8, 416/ 9
or destroy him, and	hopeth	that he will no	8, 489/ 23
what we list. For,	hoping	sure in that, kill	8, 90/ 3

enough to follow it;	hoping	then that he should	8, 448/ 22
things and divers other	horrible	heresies, he was delivered	8, 20/ 33
great, we fall into	horrible	deeds . . . and the fruit	8, 419/ 21
manslaughter, nor such other "	horrible	deeds" as poor unlearned	8, 441/ 10
into the doing of "	horrible	deeds," through the fruit	8, 441/ 36
yet, for all those	horrible	deeds done by them	8, 441/ 38
the doing of their	horrible	deeds, because they do	8, 442/ 1
if, notwithstanding the most	horrible	deeds that could be	8, 442/ 9
his commandments by those	horrible	deeds which Tyndale himself	8, 442/ 22
daily fall into great "	horrible	deeds," as perjury, manslaughter	8, 444/ 7
very deed many such "	horrible	deeds" as the devil	8, 444/ 15
great, we fall into	horrible	deeds, and the fruit	8, 445/ 2
church breaketh out into "	horrible	deeds" when the "occasions	8, 445/ 13
which we fall into	horrible	deeds and the fruit	8, 445/ 29
doth not, the sinful	horrible	deed, as, for example	8, 445/ 34
consent to do those	horrible	sinful deeds; or, rather	8, 446/ 4
about to bring their "	horrible	deeds" to pass, and	8, 447/ 2
purpose, but all the	horrible	deeds that they shall	8, 447/ 28
of the flesh toward	horrible	deeds be sin, and	8, 447/ 31
in going about their "	horrible	deeds" nor in the	8, 448/ 3
church," may do great "	horrible	" deeds such as he	8, 448/ 35
that maketh the same	horrible	deeds which should be	8, 448/ 37
pain due to that	horrible	deed by them before	8, 449/ 6
when he hath committed	horrible	deeds, he shall have	8, 449/ 31
faith" that after their "	horrible	deeds" done, they shall	8, 450/ 26
at rovers in all	horrible	deeds, whithersoever the occasions	8, 450/ 29
the doing of such	horrible	deeds, because, as they	8, 451/ 15
the doing of those	horrible	deeds, in a rage	8, 451/ 22
of their members. Which	horrible	deeds, after the rage	8, 451/ 23
the doing of those	horrible	deeds which they be	8, 452/ 3
folk which commit those	horrible	deeds after a while	8, 452/ 11
they commit any such	horrible	deeds, do not commit	8, 452/ 23
unwillingly to do such	horrible	deeds. For God hath	8, 452/ 33
may carry him toward	horrible	deeds one hairbreadth forward	8, 453/ 14
do, as he confesseth, "	horrible	deeds," upon "great occasions	8, 453/ 27
occasions be great, into	horrible	deeds, and the fruit	8, 454/ 11
yieldeth himself to do	horrible	deeds -- which he	8, 454/ 19
though they "fall into	horrible	deeds upon great occasions	8, 455/ 7
the doing of their	horrible	deeds, they did never	8, 455/ 13
when they do those	horrible	deeds which God hath	8, 455/ 19
when they do those	horrible	deeds through the fruit	8, 455/ 25
the doing of such	horrible	deeds as he consenteth	8, 456/ 1
the doing of those	horrible	deeds, their lively feeling	8, 456/ 19
they be doing these	horrible	deeds that they fall	8, 456/ 21
therefore do not those	horrible	sinful deeds themselves, but	8, 456/ 23
their "members" into such	horrible	deeds as take their	8, 456/ 32
I am doing that	horrible	deed with my body	8, 457/ 27
to any sin, how	horrible	sins and how many	8, 457/ 37
many or never so	horrible	. . . and such as one	8, 458/ 5
doing of every such	horrible	deed as Tyndale telleth	8, 458/ 13

shall both do those	horrible	deeds and yet in	8, 458/ 16
the time of their	horrible	doing . . . never once shake	8, 458/ 19
space persevere in those	horrible	sinful deeds, and yet	8, 459/ 31
no deadly sin, do "	horrible	deeds" yet, and so	8, 477/ 26
that it is a	horrible	abomination that any monk	8, 477/ 36
and princes do these	horrible	and incorrigible heretics (and	8, 482/ 22
never sin deadly, how	horrible	deeds soever they do	8, 485/ 25
garnishing of this his	horrible	heresy, hath he brought	8, 485/ 31
their heavy heap of	horrible	devilish deeds -- I	8, 488/ 7
in the doing of	horrible	deeds, cannot be verified	8, 488/ 24
as himself calleth them)	horrible	deeds. For as for	8, 490/ 3
be they never so	horrible	, because the "seed of	8, 490/ 4
elect church" do those	horrible	deeds willingly or of	8, 490/ 6
examples in great and	horrible	deeds, such as himself	8, 490/ 16
forgetteth here now such	horrible	deeds as would make	8, 490/ 18
members," he falleth into	horrible	deeds (for that is	8, 492/ 5
sins, but great and	horrible	deeds . . . and have also	8, 492/ 11
now, and in these	horrible	crimes, as in a	8, 492/ 16
Slouch do all those	horrible	deeds that we did	8, 492/ 32
none of all those	horrible	deeds be damnable or	8, 493/ 3
and agree to be	horrible	, though he deny them	8, 493/ 19
God, and such other	horrible	and abominable deeds, oftentimes	8, 493/ 29
refuge -- that the	horrible	deeds of his true	8, 493/ 37
almost, also of all	horrible	deeds to be done	8, 496/ 1
to fall into such "	horrible	deeds" for any good	8, 527/ 6
Secondly, for after their "	horrible	deeds" done, they repent	8, 530/ 4
doth all the elects' "	horrible	deeds" by being in	8, 532/ 33
God's law, in his "	horrible	deeds." For as for	8, 534/ 25
Scripture. For after those	horrible	sins so committed by	8, 538/ 32
David in all those	horrible	deeds did yet no	8, 539/ 18
David did in those	horrible	deeds despise both his	8, 539/ 21
did none of his	horrible	deeds willingly, nor consented	8, 540/ 21
they may do such "	horrible	deeds" as must needs	8, 564/ 19
and then doth divers "	horrible	" and abominable deeds in	8, 565/ 32
yet in all his	horrible	deeds he doth no	8, 565/ 33
never sin deadly, what	horrible	and abominable deeds soever	8, 566/ 30
Tyndale, now, that what	horrible	deeds soever they do	8, 566/ 35
deeds be never so	horrible	and abominable -- because	8, 570/ 10
suffer any of their	horrible	deeds to be deadly	8, 570/ 12
wherein they do their	horrible	and abominable deeds, and	8, 570/ 14
grant me that every	horse	is a goose, then	8, 168/ 39
a man" or "a	horse	, " it standeth indifferent, and	8, 229/ 31
what man or what	horse	I mean. For if	8, 229/ 32
while . . . as an evil-tached	horse	shakes off sometimes the	8, 455/ 28
again . . . as an unbridled	horse	sometimes when he is	8, 455/ 32
in the bottom, Tyndale's	horse	happen under him first	8, 552/ 33
tarry together till the	horse	be with meat and	8, 552/ 37
God as a holy	host	, oblation, and sacrifice . . . re-presenting	8, 108/ 27
Mass no sacrifice, none	host	, nor none oblation; by	8, 111/ 10
to God the holy	host	and Sacrifice of all	8, 112/ 17

indeed, a sacrifice, a	host	, and an offering. This	8, 113/ 17
prince may assemble his	host	, and of good zeal	8, 123/ 22
King David and his	host	. And then hath Tyndale	8, 137/ 29
to be none oblation,	host	, nor sacrifice . . . nor the	8, 316/ 18
they come together, a	hot	firebrand burning at his	8, 21/ 36
in the beginning wonderfully	hot	upon sermons -- they	8, 125/ 30
descant. And therefore very	hot	they take it that	8, 143/ 3
such exposition have a	hot	iron thrust through their	8, 337/ 25
some other that the	hot	love which they had	8, 439/ 24
that "the fire is	hot	" because he hath burned	8, 461/ 2
the body be more	hot	than it was in	8, 487/ 24
some man is neither	hot	nor cold, but, as	8, 526/ 3
not very fervent and	hot	in virtue. But God	8, 526/ 7
cold better wax very	hot	than from the lukewarm	8, 526/ 10
thou mightest be made	hot	" . . . as though he would	8, 526/ 12
hath given him no	house	yet, nor it is	8, 19/ 7
bondage. And in his	house	was found Tyndale's book	8, 21/ 22
a "place" or a "	house	" where Christian men "were	8, 144/ 21
common church is his	house	and specially deputed to	8, 162/ 27
of Moria in my	house	. There had he hit	8, 176/ 14
one mind in his	house	," that is to wit	8, 247/ 24
sent into his father's	house	to give his brethren	8, 274/ 34
that, lest his rotten	house	should fall, would go	8, 282/ 13
which "maketh all the	house	of one mind"; and	8, 284/ 16
words of Isaiah, "My	house	shall be called the	8, 323/ 13
shall be called the	house	of prayer." Now, whereas	8, 323/ 14
God put from the	house	at the token of	8, 329/ 2
bedward (all the whole	house	together) till he should	8, 354/ 27
one faith in the	house	of God" by leading	8, 398/ 7
his grace into the	house	of man's heart again	8, 423/ 10
the males of his	house	, so much as the	8, 529/ 1
by ransacking up her	house	and seeking, she found	8, 533/ 35
taken away from thy	house	, because thou hast despised	8, 539/ 9
out of thine own	house	. . . and I shall take	8, 539/ 12
shall abide in thine	house	forever, world without end	8, 539/ 33
take thee for mine	household	servant and in mine	8, 98/ 12
servant and in mine	household	give thee meat and	8, 98/ 13
finding in the lord's	household	. . . is not the thing	8, 104/ 23
love them above the	household	folk of Christ, and	8, 123/ 15
certain rules to his	household	servants, and yet give	8, 263/ 7
itself . . . and then any	household	. . . and finally, any one	8, 322/ 33
servants in a man's	household	are so bound to	8, 354/ 24
and thereby of the	household	of God. And this	8, 402/ 27
sin, they receive their	housel	to their harm and	8, 82/ 16
not for fault of	housel	. But as for my	8, 260/ 4
them of the holy	housel	, "As our Lord hath	8, 314/ 25
the receiving of our	housel	, where he saith that	8, 322/ 2
heresy against his holy	housel	: such folks be finally	8, 488/ 18
And thereupon was he	houseled	in so true, perfect	8, 23/ 31
the people should be	houseled	, albeit that they be	8, 82/ 11

as good unhouseled as	houseled	. But, God be thanked	8, 82/ 22
For we call the	housing	of the people "God's	8, 316/ 1
God gave them new	houses	. Wherein Burt and I	8, 19/ 6
empty the poor widows'	houses	. For by such holy	8, 42/ 16
condemn him, yet he	hovereth	still about the door	8, 423/ 8
calleth here "vain imaginations," "	howling	," "buzzing," and "crying out	8, 149/ 10
church among us but "	howling	," "buzzing," and "crying out	8, 161/ 22
is another manner of	howling	and hallooing and crying	8, 161/ 27
the sect of Friar	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, cast off	8, 13/ 6
and so doth Friar	Huessgen	too . . . and so doth	8, 40/ 13
and Tyndale, and Friar	Huessgen	, and their fellows) hath	8, 44/ 21
Luther, Tyndale, and Friar	Huessgen	is very fond and	8, 44/ 31
doctrine of Luther, Friar	Huessgen	, and him. But then	8, 46/ 14
either, and take Friar	Huessgen	to them . . . go sometimes	8, 48/ 28
and Luther, and Friar	Huessgen	. . . so be wont to	8, 49/ 14
Luther, Tyndale, and Friar	Huessgen	, and the devil, together	8, 50/ 6
and Tyndale, and Friar	Huessgen	and his fellows. Take	8, 50/ 20
Luther is, and Friar	Huessgen	, and himself, and such	8, 57/ 29
men -- Luther, Friar	Huessgen	, and Hutchins, and such	8, 104/ 30
and Luther and Friar	Huessgen	and their fellows set	8, 128/ 2
and Tyndale and Friar	Huessgen	do teach have been	8, 129/ 33
and Tyndale and Friar	Huessgen	, that care not to	8, 131/ 18
Friar Luther and Friar	Huessgen	, and all the whole	8, 138/ 26
and Zwingli, with Friar	Huessgen	and his fellows, against	8, 156/ 11
and he, and Friar	Huessgen	and Zwingli and all	8, 156/ 33
Luther is, and Friar	Huessgen	, and their fellows, that	8, 191/ 10
jugglers, his scholars Luther,	Huessgen	, and Tyndale, to fall	8, 205/ 34
that Friar Luther, Friar	Huessgen	, and Friar Lambert have	8, 211/ 31
Bucer, Balthasar, Otho, Friar	Huessgen	, Friar Lambert, and Tyndale	8, 223/ 8
neither Luther, Tyndale, nor	Huessgen	, nor all the hellhounds	8, 225/ 35
and Luther and Friar	Huessgen	, this objection will not	8, 247/ 36
and he, and Friar	Huessgen	too, may as well	8, 250/ 3
must Luther or Friar	Huessgen	, or some one of	8, 250/ 9
world . . . and Tyndale, Friar	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, his very	8, 270/ 14
and Luther and Friar	Huessgen	and all their fond	8, 278/ 30
as Tyndale and Friar	Huessgen	saith . . . and great sin	8, 278/ 37
worship it, as Luther,	Huessgen	, and Tyndale say. And	8, 279/ 1
Martin too, and Friar	Huessgen	also, and take their	8, 300/ 14
faith agreeing with Luther,	Huessgen	, or Zwingli. And he	8, 312/ 9
And if Luther, Friar	Huessgen	, Zwingli, Tyndale, and Lambert	8, 316/ 28
hath Luther and Friar	Huessgen	both, and yet be	8, 403/ 18
of Friar Luther, Friar	Huessgen	, Otho the monk, Pomerane	8, 437/ 20
too short, as Luther,	Huessgen	, and Tyndale do. And	8, 468/ 23
Arius, Wycliffe, Luther, Lambert,	Huessgen	, Hus, and Tyndale, and	8, 481/ 30
that Luther, Lambert, Zwingli,	Huessgen	, and Tyndale, and all	8, 484/ 5
and Luther's and Friar	Huessgen's	. For they have the	8, 124/ 23
faith," "Luther's faith," "Friar	Huessgen's	faith," and such other	8, 199/ 17
Hutchins, and five Friar	Huessgens	, and as many Friar	8, 232/ 21
no Tyndales, nor none	Huessgens	, nor no friar out	8, 336/ 36
shall justly, for the	hugeness	of their abomination, withdraw	8, 423/ 21

realm, and kept in	hugger-mugger	, by some shrewd masters	8, 5/ 37
as keep them in	hugger-mugger	, and secretly poison themselves	8, 35/ 21
safe-conduct, which at his	humble	suit the King's Highness	8, 8/ 37
but that upon this	humble	request and prayer . . . he	8, 23/ 14
provocation of God's mercy,	humble	ourselves before him . . . and	8, 64/ 16
is to wit, to	humble	himself before the face	8, 66/ 15
respect of the king's	humble	penance and pain of	8, 66/ 20
punish their sins and	humble	themselves before the face	8, 70/ 28
so suppled and made	humble	in heart that they	8, 208/ 2
ghostly father upon his	humble	shrift and confession, which	8, 496/ 3
his repentance and his	humble	confession, God, as he	8, 539/ 28
beetle or some holy	humblebee	come fly in at	8, 506/ 15
seen how Ahab hath	humbled	him before me? And	8, 66/ 9
therefore, because he hath	humbled	himself for my sake	8, 66/ 10
all the people, and	humbly	besought him of absolution	8, 23/ 10
what availeth him this	humility	"Whereby it is well	8, 68/ 16
vainglory, but of mere	humility	and true repentance of	8, 69/ 36
God, have therefore, of	humility	on their own part	8, 164/ 9
temporalty of their own	humility	and reverence toward the	8, 164/ 18
boiling of the distempered	humors	within itself, the soul	8, 102/ 11
Peter's words "qui in	hunc	mundum venisti," is Tyndale's	8, 464/ 12
faith of this fifteen	hundred	years, never once muse	8, 37/ 39
lived now this fifteen	hundred	years offend their drunken	8, 38/ 12
-- than in a	hundred	sermons of Friar Frap	8, 41/ 13
true judgment this fifteen	hundred	years past. and discretion	8, 43/ 12
in all this fifteen	hundred	years before Luther's days	8, 45/ 15
bad, have this fifteen	hundred	years abhorred as an	8, 49/ 37
of them for a	hundred	heresies -- that were	8, 59/ 29
of Judges, with a	hundred	places more, very strong	8, 69/ 9
God hath so many	hundred	years taught his holy	8, 75/ 27
been wont these many	hundred	years to be. Wherein	8, 83/ 16
Christian folk this fifteen	hundred	years . . . if every man	8, 88/ 14
by and by, a	hundred	times in a day	8, 89/ 35
these things, and a	hundred	more, striveth and fighteth	8, 106/ 28
world's end so many	hundred	years together, he had	8, 107/ 26
hath almost this fifteen	hundred	years together suffered all	8, 108/ 6
observances used so many	hundred	years about the Mass	8, 111/ 5
people have this fifteen	hundred	years believed . . . because that	8, 119/ 5
of Christendom so many	hundred	years continued . . . four or	8, 130/ 1
these matters so many	hundred	years ere ever this	8, 134/ 8
have walked above eight	hundred	years; how they establish	8, 135/ 5
ween that this eight	hundred	years and more, Christ	8, 135/ 16
so all this eight	hundred	years, saith Tyndale, by	8, 135/ 20
in Christendom this fifteen	hundred	years. And where had	8, 135/ 25
much more than eight	hundred	years the Church hath	8, 135/ 30
to call these eight	hundred	back again and confess	8, 135/ 33
doctors above his eight	hundred	years almost as many	8, 136/ 4
far above his eight	hundred	years. For it is	8, 136/ 16
and credence than fifteen	hundred	thousand Tyndales that telleth	8, 137/ 13
of Christendom this fifteen	hundred	years have had such	8, 140/ 16

as, all this fifteen	hundred	years before, the Scripture	8, 140/ 21
years, and at a	hundred	years "very old." Will	8, 151/ 6
he stand at two	hundred	? Three hundred? Four, five	8, 151/ 7
at two hundred? Three	hundred	? Four, five, six, seven	8, 151/ 7
that all this eight	hundred	years and above, the	8, 151/ 9
seemeth me that eight	hundred	years is, in respect	8, 151/ 11
old time of eight	hundred	years now last past	8, 151/ 24
Origen is now thirteen	hundred	years old, or thereabout	8, 152/ 29
true Christian people, fifteen	hundred	years before them; but	8, 156/ 13
more than this eight	hundred	years; and methinketh eight	8, 158/ 14
years; and methinketh eight	hundred	is a very long	8, 158/ 14
left and gone eight	hundred	years ago and more	8, 158/ 16
us that this eight	hundred	years at the last	8, 158/ 19
mind begun, and many	hundred	years continued . . . Tyndale, as	8, 164/ 23
-- he doth a	hundred	times worse. For he	8, 174/ 16
I suppose, this fourteen	hundred	years. For that text	8, 182/ 15
the church this fourteen	hundred	years, calleth presbyteros an	8, 183/ 7
that signification, so many	hundred	years before Tyndale was	8, 185/ 7
a step aside fifteen	hundred	miles from it: so	8, 187/ 7
am stepped now fifteen	hundred	years from the apostles'	8, 187/ 8
me: that of a	hundred	, there be not ten	8, 196/ 3
of a thousand, nine	hundred	at the least should	8, 196/ 6
a thousand priests, nine	hundred	at the least were	8, 196/ 15
lack that of a	hundred	priests, there be not	8, 196/ 16
a thousand priests, nine	hundred	be none at all	8, 196/ 24
thousand there be nine	hundred	no priests at all	8, 197/ 19
ashes raised up a	hundred	sorts of new sects	8, 223/ 16
one sort of a	hundred	sects of heretics, and	8, 223/ 24
and all their whole	hundred	sects that are their	8, 242/ 13
that in this fifteen	hundred	years before their days	8, 249/ 14
saints all this fifteen	hundred	years. So that yet	8, 250/ 5
his apostles preached a	hundred	thousand sermons, and did	8, 254/ 22
of Christ this fifteen	hundred	years: the false prophet	8, 266/ 33
care not for a	hundred	Gregorys, I care not	8, 266/ 35
space of so many	hundred	years, the preachers were	8, 273/ 31
space of so many	hundred	years, holy preachers and	8, 274/ 11
whole time of fifteen	hundred	years of Christ's church	8, 274/ 14
any pope this eight	hundred	years (by all which	8, 278/ 19
the space of seven	hundred	years next before that	8, 278/ 21
the popes of eight	hundred	years last past . . . which	8, 279/ 3
of the other seven	hundred	years before, or which	8, 279/ 5
thing that almost fifteen	hundred	years hath been believed	8, 284/ 6
new article of fifteen	hundred	years old, unto his	8, 284/ 8
for three halfpence three	hundred	pounds, yet shall he	8, 289/ 2
in men's hearts, fourteen	hundred	years before. Such peril	8, 293/ 15
to which in fifteen	hundred	years he shall, I	8, 302/ 36
do believe and many	hundred	years have believed that	8, 309/ 26
man yet this fifteen	hundred	years that durst leave	8, 318/ 26
and so this fifteen	hundred	years continued in Christ's	8, 319/ 5
faithful folk this fifteen	hundred	years before! And where	8, 319/ 29

kept it this fifteen	hundred	years before. If Tyndale	8, 321/ 30
cunning doctors of fifteen	hundred	years past . . . and bear	8, 337/ 13
without Scripture this thirteen	hundred	years, and, as it	8, 339/ 1
it is thought, two	hundred	years before; and is	8, 339/ 1
meaneth; which of his	hundred	new sects he calleth	8, 341/ 17
own Spirit this fifteen	hundred	years -- and not	8, 361/ 2
it unto this eight	hundred	years last past, in	8, 367/ 2
old men before eight	hundred	years last past, ever	8, 367/ 7
popish within this eight	hundred	years -- I shall	8, 367/ 25
divers others above eight	hundred	years, and above nine	8, 367/ 27
years, and above nine	hundred	years, and above a	8, 367/ 28
that, among his other	hundred	heresies, he would make	8, 381/ 32
hath all this eight	hundred	years so entirely fallen	8, 386/ 31
by all this eight	hundred	years last past unto	8, 386/ 32
have all these eight	hundred	years been in a	8, 387/ 16
and all this fifteen	hundred	years have been, in	8, 388/ 25
do, and so many	hundred	years have done, were	8, 394/ 21
And in suchlike a	hundred	, that plucketh not a	8, 405/ 19
Christ of this fifteen	hundred	years, that ever hath	8, 426/ 31
cunning men this fifteen	hundred	years before him? Now	8, 429/ 7
and all this fifteen	hundred	years before ever have	8, 437/ 3
And in suchlike a	hundred	, that pluck not a	8, 467/ 3
every time this fifteen	hundred	years . . . and he shall	8, 477/ 32
already passed this fifteen	hundred	years before, against Arius	8, 480/ 3
so far as fifteen	hundred	years ago . . . I ween	8, 513/ 36
else be infinitely, ten	hundred	thousand thousand times, longer	8, 516/ 22
Christian nations this fifteen	hundred	years from the time	8, 520/ 22
lost one of his	hundred	sheep, and left the	8, 533/ 32
so wretched by a	hundredfold	as wretched as he	8, 174/ 17
none of all those	hundreds	. For he saith in	8, 151/ 8
we now have, and	hundreds	of years have had	8, 187/ 15
have changed and forgotten	hundreds	of years ere he	8, 201/ 4
as it by the	hundredth	part. So that the	8, 541/ 7
himself, the same that	hung	upon the cross when	8, 110/ 25
got at last, that	hung	on the cross at	8, 215/ 27
of our wounds which	hung	upon the cross, and	8, 371/ 37
that they fasted in	hunger	and thirst. And it	8, 70/ 26
I say that the	hunger	itself may trouble the	8, 71/ 10
that I so sore	hunger	that the good man	8, 178/ 24
forty days and "after"	hungered	-- yet whether Moses	8, 70/ 16
-- yet whether Moses	hungered	in his forty days	8, 70/ 17
charge, peril, harm, and	hurt	of themselves to seek	8, 11/ 36
be none prejudicial or	hurt	unto you, I would	8, 18/ 27
no good, but much	hurt	, and make men superstitious	8, 109/ 7
not reckon the sacrament	hurt	thereby. For he knoweth	8, 127/ 13
might both deadly do	hurt	unto themselves and spread	8, 178/ 7
And if I have	hurt	my neighbor, I am	8, 210/ 21
at the least it	hurt	him not, as smoke	8, 284/ 10
do no good, but	hurt	altogether (for it maketh	8, 297/ 33
and also to their	hurt	. Wherefore, if he have	8, 298/ 6

barefoot? What shall it	hurt	the matter though I	8, 328/ 18
were left out should	hurt	the soul. More Lo	8, 333/ 13
as they shall not	hurt	his heresies -- I	8, 377/ 36
that they shall not	hurt	the truth, that is	8, 378/ 1
wickedness . . . it shall not	hurt	him. And the righteous	8, 432/ 27
yet could it not	hurt	him, though he died	8, 466/ 36
damned therefor, because they "	hurt	not the redemption that	8, 471/ 22
yet could it not	hurt	him, though he died	8, 471/ 35
this word "church," it	hurteth	not, for the circumstance	8, 164/ 32
ceremony edifieth not, but	hurteth	altogether (for if it	8, 294/ 13
ceremony edifieth not, but	hurteth	altogether (for if it	8, 303/ 8
it neither availeth nor	hurteth	to believe any more	8, 404/ 30
harm thereby, "because it	hurteth	not the redemption that	8, 405/ 16
died therein, because it	hurteth	not the redemption that	8, 466/ 37
died therein, because it	hurteth	not the redemption that	8, 471/ 36
and error noisome and	hurtful	. And this faith is	8, 402/ 25
the peril spiritual, in	hurting	of his own soul	8, 38/ 5
Pelagius, Donatus, Wycliffe, and	Hus	, and such others . . . and	8, 44/ 19
and Wycliffe, Zwingli, Hutten,	Hus	, and Tyndale, and all	8, 480/ 4
Wycliffe, Luther, Lambert, Huessgen,	Hus	, and Tyndale, and such	8, 481/ 30
an office wherein the	husband	serveth the wife, and	8, 84/ 31
and the wife the	husband	. It is ordained for	8, 84/ 31
and the woman her	husband	likewise -- as all	8, 84/ 35
be unreprouable and the	husband	of one wife." And	8, 260/ 37
be laid by her	husband	-- yet at the	8, 371/ 16
the place where her	husband	lay . . . showed unto Saint	8, 371/ 17
be, therefore, and her	husband	too . . . before whom and	8, 372/ 30
with Patricius, sometime her	husband	, by whose flesh thou	8, 373/ 1
the murder of her	husband	, Uriah! But at both	8, 529/ 5
the murder of her	husband	, Uriah! More David was	8, 532/ 39
and send for her	husband	, and devise the murder	8, 533/ 9
he sent for her	husband	to color and cloak	8, 536/ 14
and kill her good	husband	his own faithful servant	8, 536/ 15
and set him on	husbandry	and drive him to	8, 181/ 1
than one, and more	husbands	too: I will ask	8, 287/ 16
a trust that some	Hushai	that is some chieftain	8, 137/ 30
should be like to	Hushai	, that can I nothing	8, 138/ 4
thing: that for policy	Hushai	made a lie; and	8, 138/ 5
Arians; in Bohemia the	Hussites	; in England the Wycliffists	8, 28/ 32
Luther, Friar Huessgen, and	Hutchins	, and such other lewd	8, 104/ 30
than hath Luther and	Hutchins	, and five Friar Huessgens	8, 232/ 21
Luther, and Wycliffe, Zwingli,	Hutten	, Hus, and Tyndale, and	8, 480/ 4
faith"? He saith also, "	Hymenaeus	and Philetus are fallen	8, 430/ 18
by the figure called	hyperbole	, as Saint John did	8, 238/ 13
a piece of their	hypocrisy	and by their filthy	8, 138/ 28
And it is none	hypocrisy	to pray there, as	8, 162/ 28
feeling," and "beware" of "	hypocrisy	, "ceremonies," and "all manner	8, 327/ 20
his church be neither	hypocrisy	nor judicial ceremonies, nor	8, 327/ 24
our own hearts, the	hypocrisy	and false thoughts that	8, 485/ 8
thereby sure . . . since a	hypocrite	may feign them. And	8, 397/ 4

their souls, clear angelical	hypocrites	! Now, when they falsely	8, 30/ 4
' Judases, '	hypocrites	, ' mutton-mongers, '	8, 58/ 18
not yourselves sad like	hypocrites	, for they waste out	8, 69/ 28
sin of the people	hypocrites	shall reign over them	8, 138/ 10
that their princes are	hypocrites	in the highest degree	8, 138/ 22
false merchandise of wily	hypocrites	. More If a man	8, 294/ 19
false merchandise of wily	hypocrites	. More He repeateth here	8, 303/ 13
true faith), and stark	hypocrites	in being of one	8, 387/ 30
made by so many	idle	heretics, and by and	8, 35/ 23
holy salutations the false,	idle	prophets of whom the	8, 42/ 13
speakech plainly against his	idle	, workless faith. Now, in	8, 155/ 30
have the right faith	idle	and workless, and therefore	8, 400/ 33
chief evil in an	idol	was that it bore	8, 3/ 24
did -- make an	idol	"God" -- it must	8, 3/ 38
God not a vain	idol	but a very devil	8, 4/ 2
give worship unto an	idol	-- how much is	8, 4/ 26
I, then? That the	idol	is anything? Or that	8, 172/ 21
every place put out "	idol	" and set in "image	8, 173/ 13
that his translation of "	idol	" into "image" is good	8, 174/ 21
sacrifice unto the filthy	idol	Priapus. More This high	8, 206/ 14
sacrifice to that filthy	idol	of Priapus that Friar	8, 206/ 20
Christ and make an	idol	of their opinions. For	8, 481/ 11
all good Christian people	idolaters	for honoring of saints	8, 3/ 7
' Priapists, '	idolaters	, ' whoremasters, '	8, 58/ 19
they have been, then,	idolaters	by their own judgment	8, 387/ 27
these abominable kinds of	idolatries	. . . far exceed and pass	8, 4/ 30
for the infidelity and	idolatry	that then was used	8, 2/ 33
of perishing by false	idolatry	. Now, albeit that these	8, 3/ 4
of infidelity and faithless	idolatry	the very most accursed	8, 3/ 23
God -- what abominable	idolatry	is this? If it	8, 3/ 30
this? If it be	idolatry	to put trust in	8, 3/ 31
it is worse than	idolatry	to make men ween	8, 3/ 32
And if it be	idolatry	to do as the	8, 3/ 38
needs be much worse	idolatry	to do as these	8, 3/ 39
And if it be	idolatry	to do as the	8, 4/ 25
is it worse than	idolatry	to do as Tyndale	8, 4/ 26
they call it plain	idolatry	to serve God with	8, 52/ 11
song that it is	idolatry	to serve God with	8, 53/ 21
penance he taketh for	idolatry	. Christ promiseth us heaven	8, 106/ 23
or ceremony either, is	idolatry	; forasmuch as if we	8, 154/ 5
the people for their	idolatry	notwithstanding their repentance and	8, 209/ 14
any saint's image is	idolatry	; that to do any	8, 221/ 5
God and worse than	idolatry	; to think that the	8, 221/ 8
in unfaithfulness, and with	idolatry	do service to the	8, 225/ 27
untruth, false belief, and	idolatry	(as the sacraments and	8, 302/ 34
and that it is	idolatry	to serve God with	8, 325/ 15
the people prone to	idolatry	would add, of their	8, 348/ 30
were open and plain	idolatry	; and that he would	8, 394/ 19
he fall not into	idolatry	. Which he might have	8, 438/ 16
philosophers for their willful	idolatry	against God were given	8, 524/ 31

daily, as in turning "	idols	" into "images," and "anointing	8, 143/ 13
church; no more than "	idols	" for images, or "images	8, 165/ 10
images, or "images" for	idols	, as he translateth in	8, 165/ 11
do both abhor the	idols	of the false paynim	8, 172/ 1
they the other sort "	idols	." Now -- whereas Saint	8, 172/ 4
Paul preached there against	idols	-- cometh this good	8, 172/ 5
or a worshipper of	idols	" -- there translated Tyndale	8, 172/ 11
of images but of	idols	; and he perceived both	8, 172/ 17
the meat offered unto	idols	, which he would that	8, 172/ 20
which is offered to	idols	is anything? Nay; but	8, 172/ 22
why the worshipping of	idols	was unlawful among the	8, 172/ 30
was done to those	idols	was done to devils	8, 172/ 32
was done to those	idols	for the love and	8, 172/ 33
gods, and whom those	idols	represented? But so it	8, 172/ 35
the paynims, worshippers of	idols	, did evil in the	8, 173/ 2
speaketh against the paynims'	idols	that his reason which	8, 173/ 15
the Jews, "Thou abhorrest	idols	, and robbest God of	8, 173/ 23
they abhorred the paynims'	idols	, and would not worship	8, 173/ 24
abhor images? They abhorred	idols	, but not images. They	8, 173/ 33
they abhorred abroad the	idols	of devils. But Tyndale's	8, 173/ 35
Will he say that "	idols	" and "images" be all	8, 174/ 3
all one, because that	idols	be a kind of	8, 174/ 4
escape so. For though	idols	be of the kind	8, 174/ 8
to make them seem	idols	-- he doth a	8, 174/ 16
is good enough because	idols	be images -- then	8, 174/ 22
malice hath he translated "	idols	" into "images," under the	8, 175/ 2
meat offered up to	idols	, and all meat of	8, 248/ 23
from things offered to	idols	, and from blood, and	8, 343/ 26
either some sacrifice unto	idols	. . . or unto God some	8, 348/ 31
Gentiles offered unto their	idols	. And for fear thereof	8, 348/ 33
own works, and make	idols	of their own opinions	8, 483/ 36
vain inventions and make	idols	of their own false	8, 484/ 9
said the Collect "Domine	Iesu	Christe" -- when he	8, 24/ 7
out diabolus and wrote	Iesu	Christus, because he thought	8, 174/ 27
shame, repentance thereunto, with	ifs	, as ye see --	8, 415/ 35
before him, and his	ignorance	showed him, himself did	8, 9/ 15
inasmuch also as their	ignorance	is without excuse . . . before	8, 129/ 17
follow them of their	ignorance	. . . have none excuse when	8, 129/ 36
evil will or of	ignorance	brought all Christian nations	8, 130/ 8
what excuse could his	ignorance	have before God? Were	8, 130/ 15
the people into the	ignorance	of the true signification	8, 163/ 19
virtues in himself: malice,	ignorance	, error, and folly. For	8, 181/ 17
the knowledge of his	ignorance	by my monition, he	8, 181/ 22
then is it great	ignorance	; if he forget to	8, 189/ 14
he done not of	ignorance	but of malice, to	8, 233/ 30
the darkness of their	ignorance	wherein the blind leaders	8, 267/ 36
man being led of	ignorance	, by the words of	8, 405/ 13
promises, every error and	ignorance	also is damnable ere	8, 473/ 22
but that the bare	ignorance	of any of them	8, 475/ 12
damnable, and that the	ignorance	of any other article	8, 475/ 13

abide it to be	ignorant	of any sacrament or	8, 80/ 12
For Tyndale is not	ignorant	of that article, neither	8, 230/ 9
he is not so	ignorant	in the Greek tongue	8, 232/ 12
no man can be	ignorant	thereof but he that	8, 244/ 24
may be saved being	ignorant	, not only of some	8, 475/ 7
do neither good nor	ill	; that to reverence Christ's	8, 221/ 4
they did good or	ill	, but will save all	8, 402/ 2
he which will be	ill-willed	and froward may let	8, 508/ 30
their meat, "hath now	illuminated	their eyes and given	8, 62/ 22
which have been once	illuminated	, and have tasted the	8, 212/ 35
hath of his goodness	illuminated	and called home again	8, 301/ 4
which have been once	illuminated	and have tasted that	8, 377/ 30
which have once been	illuminated	, and have tasted the	8, 431/ 6
that they have been "	illuminated	," and have felt the	8, 431/ 18
which have once been	illuminated	," etc., and the words	8, 568/ 19
of that light "which	illumineth	every man that cometh	8, 34/ 1
that all their fearful	illusions	failed and vanished quite	8, 128/ 35
that all were false	illusions	of the devil that	8, 245/ 35
Church of God false	illusions	of the devil is	8, 251/ 29
God's high, marvelous works	illusions	and wonders of the	8, 415/ 20
that the Catholic Church,	illustrated	with the miracles of	8, 251/ 11
service, were by God	illustrated	and set out with	8, 275/ 2
of God . . . and neither	image	as saint nor saint	8, 3/ 14
so little by an	image	of the Crucifix, and	8, 128/ 4
idol" and set in "	image	" . . . to make the reader	8, 173/ 13
have us set Christ's	image	at naught, which without	8, 174/ 1
kind of images, and "	image	" is a term indifferent	8, 174/ 5
man may say "an	image	of the devil" as	8, 174/ 6
as well as "an	image	of God." Tyndale shall	8, 174/ 6
translation of "idol" into "	image	" is good enough because	8, 174/ 21
cross or any saint's	image	is idolatry; that to	8, 221/ 5
where he maketh an	image	to speak, or the	8, 275/ 27
their own judgment, in	image	service and praying to	8, 387/ 28
and "dumb ceremonies" and "	image	service." But like holy	8, 457/ 3
behavior used at their	images	: yet that have they	8, 3/ 9
useth to saints and	images	none honor but ordinate	8, 3/ 12
but ordinate . . . not honoring	images	but for the saints'	8, 3/ 13
Christian men may have	images	, and kneel before them	8, 3/ 19
held that all the	images	of Christ and his	8, 15/ 11
as the article against	images	, and the article against	8, 16/ 5
less than between figures,	images	, similitudes, or shadows, and	8, 99/ 2
first he began with	images	. . . then with relics, then	8, 117/ 30
in turning "idols" into "	images	," and "anointing" into "smearing	8, 143/ 13
mind, to call the	images	of holy saints and	8, 149/ 1
more than "idols" for	images	, or "images" for idols	8, 165/ 11
idols" for images, or "	images	" for idols, as he	8, 165/ 11
Paul for preaching against	images	. More Let us now	8, 168/ 7
Paul for preaching against	images	." Here may the Christian	8, 171/ 38
and honor also the	images	of Christ and our	8, 172/ 2
call the one sort "	images	" -- so call they	8, 172/ 3

saith he preached against	images	. And as he speaketh	8, 172/ 6
or a worshipper of	images	" . . . because he would have	8, 172/ 11
men to worship any	images	. . . and that whoso worshipped	8, 172/ 13
that whoso worshipped any	images	, men should not company	8, 172/ 14
Paul spoke not of	images	but of idols; and	8, 172/ 17
that bark against holy	images	that good men honor	8, 172/ 29
good folk which worship	images	of Christ and his	8, 172/ 37
his saints whom those	images	represent. Wherefore it followeth	8, 173/ 1
in the worshipping of	images	, because that in the	8, 173/ 5
in the worshipping of	images	they worship Christ and	8, 173/ 6
heretics that bark against	images	. . . that saving they be	8, 173/ 8
speak all this against	images	. . . which he so speaketh	8, 173/ 14
worshipping of holy saints'	images	. And here may ye	8, 173/ 17
in despite of holy	images	he hath translated that	8, 173/ 29
this wise: "Thou abhorrest	images	, and takest from God	8, 173/ 30
Did the Jews abhor	images	? They abhorred idols, but	8, 173/ 33
abhorred idols, but not	images	. They abhorred not in	8, 173/ 33
in the Ark the	images	of the angels, though	8, 173/ 34
unto himself: "Thou abhorrest	images	, Tyndale, and takest the	8, 173/ 37
say that "idols" and "	images	" be all one, because	8, 174/ 4
be a kind of	images	, and "image" is a	8, 174/ 4
of the kind of	images	. . . yet since they be	8, 174/ 8
ears do signify evil	images	and devilish, he may	8, 174/ 10
in despite of the	images	of God Incarnate, and	8, 174/ 15
enough because idols be	images	-- then since that	8, 174/ 22
he translated "idols" into "	images	," under the color of	8, 175/ 2
to reprove the godly	images	of our Savior himself	8, 175/ 4
to have holy saints'	images	, or their holy relics	8, 177/ 13
in the reverence of	images	, relics, and pilgrimages, and	8, 250/ 35
daily doth at divers	images	and pilgrimages -- as	8, 252/ 3
heretics impugn -- as	images	, relics, and pilgrimages, and	8, 346/ 20
do reverence to the	images	of holy saints, and	8, 366/ 8
the worshipping of the	images	of saints, he saith	8, 368/ 15
reverence to their relics,	images	, and kept holy days	8, 481/ 22
found; despited the saints'	images	, relics, the crucifix, and	8, 482/ 27
saints, rashing down their	images	, casting out their relics	8, 484/ 20
relics, and despise their	images	, and therewith the crucifix	8, 572/ 10
means to us not	imaginable	, continually speaketh unto them	8, 436/ 34
it of his own	imagination	; and then needeth no	8, 8/ 31
is but a false	imagination	of a corrupt judgment	8, 43/ 18
another of his own	imagination	, unto which he will	8, 89/ 19
world made them an	imagination	that friars may live	8, 121/ 28
things of our own	imagination	, "neither needful to the	8, 148/ 31
which fond and frantic	imagination	. . . Saint John, though he	8, 441/ 20
tell of, nor had	imagination	in his mind, nor	8, 510/ 21
God maketh him wonderful	imaginations	. . . unto which he so	8, 120/ 12
God maketh him wonderful	imaginations	. . . unto which he so	8, 120/ 25
but make ourselves "wonderful	imaginations	" about the law of	8, 121/ 18
their heads any wonderful	imaginations	that they have studied	8, 121/ 22
liberty made themselves wonderful	imaginations	to which they cleave	8, 121/ 25

did dispute against these	imaginations	of theirs, both with	8, 121/ 33
contrary to the false	imaginations	against penance, and wonderful	8, 122/ 19
he calleth here "vain	imaginations	, "howling," "buzzing," and "crying	8, 149/ 10
besides that the fleshly	imaginations	may not stand with	8, 288/ 25
the other? By bare	imaginations	of his own mind	8, 376/ 21
men can think or	imagine	, so bind the spiritual	8, 102/ 15
Zamzummim themselves do but	imagine	mischief and inspire them	8, 136/ 10
he is fain to	imagine	an unlikely case: that	8, 189/ 35
if I could anything	imagine	, that he might seem	8, 414/ 21
what cause Tyndale can	imagine	. . . but if he be	8, 463/ 30
in his mind and	imagine	that God did it	8, 525/ 13
either (sometimes) for their	immeasurable	outrage or (commonly) for	8, 522/ 32
of Christ's own mouth	immediate	, after our own sweet	8, 60/ 24
better taught, they should	immediately	acknowledge their error and	8, 467/ 7
that in this chapter	immediately	follow . . . which are such	8, 501/ 5
him -- he repented	immediately	, and turned again meekly	8, 529/ 6
told them, they repent	immediately	and turn again meekly	8, 532/ 13
Christ . . . came to himself	immediately	, and went out and	8, 550/ 13
flesh against the sin	imminent	, or to come, but	8, 66/ 25
preserve them from that	imminent	peril that they were	8, 68/ 2
mortal seed but of	immortal	seed, by the word	8, 94/ 32
mortal seed but of	immortal	seed, by the word	8, 96/ 24
the soul to be	immortal	. And yet is it	8, 559/ 15
not blameworthy, neither by	impatience	(drawing near to despair	8, 529/ 19
that maketh them so	impatient	is that they have	8, 204/ 10
all tribulations, we be	impatient	. When our neighbor needeth	8, 485/ 13
hell, after the final	impenitence	, or punishment in purgatory	8, 423/ 35
they would finally for	impenitence	fall utterly to naught	8, 488/ 20
commonly) for their final	impenitence	, finally rejecteth and refuseth	8, 522/ 33
Holy Ghost is final	impenitence	, and the other no	8, 569/ 25
he that finally dieth	impenitent	, as divers wedded friars	8, 488/ 16
in which he died	impenitent	. And then were all	8, 494/ 30
and the other sort	impenitent	. And this is the	8, 494/ 36
they die at last	impenitent	. And also, this is	8, 532/ 22
fruitless fashion of their	impenitent	"repentance." But now suppose	8, 571/ 3
are there penitents and	impenitents	both. For penitents are	8, 391/ 28
his own works, for	imperfect	circumstances seldom perceived by	8, 400/ 5
in the doing, so	imperfect	in the deep, secret	8, 401/ 30
whereof our deeds are	imperfect	, and by the reason	8, 419/ 20
whereof our deeds are	imperfect	, and by the reason	8, 445/ 1
wit lacketh and remaineth	imperfect	may by the will	8, 509/ 3
examples of infirmity, feebleness,	imperfection	, and frailty, Tyndale covereth	8, 491/ 35
the furtherance of his	imperfection	-- he thus doing	8, 546/ 19
surety of steadfast and	imperishable	Gratiacconsummans grace and favor	8, 205/ 12
it was a thing	impertinent	to the matter . . . so	8, 318/ 11
very slender . . . for it	implieth	the contrary of that	8, 449/ 9
and therein doth ever	imply	a turning away from	8, 558/ 22
wise: "For they bind	importable	burdens and lay them	8, 353/ 17
seem, in a manner,	importable	; but do not as	8, 353/ 23
then may those grievous,	importable	burdens be called the	8, 353/ 29

bind grievous burdens and	importable	, and lay them on	8, 354/ 6
calling them grievous and	importable	. . . though the apostles did	8, 354/ 11
occasion to it and	importable	to bear? For he	8, 530/ 22
last with endless and	importunate	babbling, and to overwhelm	8, 26/ 13
with by their own	importunate	malice, whereby the Catholic	8, 482/ 14
in thee by the	imposition	" (or "putting upon") "of	8, 99/ 25
given him by the	imposition	of the bishop's hands	8, 197/ 26
in them "by the	imposition	of the hands," by	8, 253/ 25
tibi per prophetiam, cum	impositione	manuum presbyteri" ("Neglect not	8, 191/ 27
est in te per	impositionem	manuum mearum" ("I warn	8, 191/ 31
own death, and the	impossibility	that a man should	8, 541/ 11
teacheth us, an utter	impossibility	of remission. But now	8, 569/ 30
to whom nothing is	impossible	, to build them once	8, 76/ 17
are for their falsehood	impossible	to be proved, the	8, 158/ 27
this wise: "It is	impossible	that they which have	8, 212/ 34
hard (for so is "	impossible	" sometimes taken in Scripture	8, 213/ 7
the thing that is	impossible	to man is not	8, 213/ 21
to man is not	impossible	to God -- as	8, 213/ 21
incredible and the other	impossible	. And in the Latin	8, 231/ 22
down. For it is	impossible	to observe a sacrament	8, 307/ 17
For if it were	impossible	to use a ceremony	8, 308/ 17
the Apostle: "It is	impossible	that they which have	8, 377/ 28
say true . . . it is	impossible	for me to know	8, 397/ 13
be very hard (if	impossible	be hard) for Tyndale	8, 407/ 6
are these: "It is	impossible	that they which have	8, 431/ 5
sin that it is	impossible	for them to be	8, 431/ 23
he saith it is "	impossible	to be renewed by	8, 433/ 26
penance," that it is	impossible	to be by penance	8, 433/ 26
mean that it were	impossible	for him to be	8, 438/ 35
not that it is	impossible	for him to sin	8, 439/ 11
meant "that it is	impossible	for him to sin	8, 439/ 15
that it were utterly	impossible	for him at any	8, 439/ 29
thing hath himself made	impossible	to serve him. For	8, 477/ 24
that they thought it	impossible	that he should rise	8, 542/ 28
Saint Paul "It is	impossible	that they which have	8, 568/ 18
pain but as an	imprisonment	and restraint of liberty	8, 101/ 36
very truth that I	improve	him not in that	8, 195/ 31
the same. But I	improve	that he saith every	8, 195/ 32
is it that I	improve	; and this is it	8, 195/ 35
the priesthood! -- that	improveth	he not, nor can	8, 195/ 28
in this; nor I	impugn	not in this point	8, 236/ 27
doctrine that these heretics	impugn	-- as images, relics	8, 346/ 20
and of purpose maliciously	impugn	the known truth, as	8, 437/ 34
this while about to	impugn	and destroy. In which	8, 477/ 4
matter than we that	impugn	his purpose! For his	8, 541/ 31
authority he neither can	impugn	his adversary nor defend	8, 553/ 26
and turneth him to	impugn	ours: I shall leave	8, 572/ 35
chapter that he hath	impugned	in the four books	8, 35/ 3
faith and heresies been	impugned	, assailed, and condemned, by	8, 486/ 6
his be already otherwise	impugned	and reprov'd -- let	8, 568/ 6

invention of his, Rosseus	impugneth	, and plainly proveth that	8, 316/ 36
these things which Tyndale	impugneth	, why that they might	8, 330/ 23
Catholic church which himself	impugneth	. . . and he shall name	8, 476/ 28
the very church, but	impugneth	it; and since himself	8, 478/ 29
were his which were	imputed	unto him, yet is	8, 153/ 11
were, should have been	imputed	unto him . . . as he	8, 537/ 32
Tyndale Wherefore, beloved reader,	inasmuch	as the Holy Ghost	8, 129/ 16
lack of judgment; and	inasmuch	also as their ignorance	8, 129/ 17
to believe lies; and	inasmuch	as the spiritual judgeth	8, 129/ 20
the oil of Confirmation,	inasmuch	as the bishop sacreth	8, 194/ 5
the believer. And therefore,	inasmuch	as the Word is	8, 224/ 16
are his words . . . Tyndale	Inasmuch	as Christ and all	8, 263/ 28
broader than Moses'; and	inasmuch	as we have not	8, 281/ 19
the New Testament. Wherefore,	inasmuch	as the sacraments of	8, 294/ 7
Testament have significations . . . and	inasmuch	as the sacraments of	8, 294/ 9
have also significations; and	inasmuch	as the office of	8, 294/ 12
edify in Christ . . . and	inasmuch	as divine ceremony edifieth	8, 294/ 12
of Christ's blood!); and	inasmuch	as no mention is	8, 294/ 16
good answer. Tyndale Wherefore,	inasmuch	as the sacraments of	8, 303/ 2
Testament have significations . . . and	inasmuch	as the sacraments of	8, 303/ 3
have also significations; and	inasmuch	as the office of	8, 303/ 6
edify in Christ . . . and	inasmuch	as a dumb ceremony	8, 303/ 7
of Christ's blood!); and	inasmuch	as no mention is	8, 303/ 10
hearts, that God was	incarnate	and born God-and-man for	8, 76/ 27
the images of God	Incarnate	, and of his holy	8, 174/ 15
for mankind, as the	incarnation	of his Godhead was	8, 74/ 15
-- both at the	Incarnation	, Death, Resurrection, and all	8, 110/ 29
play the priest and	incense	God himself . . . for which	8, 259/ 31
and themselves, with their	incessant	search, find out false	8, 49/ 26
where he now prayeth	incessantly	for the repentance and	8, 24/ 30
her nightly in shameful	incest	and abominable bitchery --	8, 48/ 3
murder, adultery, perjury, sacrilege,	incest	, or treason, or any	8, 425/ 21
brother, in sacrilege and	incest	as Friar Luther doth	8, 492/ 7
in lechery, theft, sacrilege,	incest	, and murder, stand yet	8, 570/ 24
adultery, vow-breaking, treason, murder,	incest	, and perjury, shall for	8, 572/ 22
shamefully showed themselves open	incestuous	harlots, and that of	8, 43/ 2
such manner marriage plain	incestuous	lechery, and to damn	8, 108/ 9
live in open, shameful,	incestuous	lechery, and call it	8, 119/ 16
cannot get forth one	inch	to heavenward, without the	8, 414/ 2
with divers others that	incidentally	fall in debate between	8, 267/ 17
not only stirring and	incitations	toward deadly sinful deeds	8, 444/ 27
toward the moving and	inclination	of their minds toward	8, 505/ 19
working of a conformable	inclination	toward the consent of	8, 507/ 8
us, and inwardly doth	incline	our heart into the	8, 500/ 21
grace help them to	incline	their hearts into the	8, 505/ 9
the flesh not much	inclined	(as some of nature	8, 62/ 4
holy ordinance (which ever	includeth	his promise!) grace with	8, 147/ 30
For this word "doing"	includeth	teaching, talking, speaking, and	8, 311/ 16
that therefore Peter's confession	includeth	of necessity the belief	8, 406/ 13
Yet layeth he another	incommodity	: that the infidels will	8, 109/ 25

exceed and pass, and	incomparably	more offend the majesty	8, 4/ 30
not been God; and	incomparably	better since he was	8, 280/ 33
not been so great	inconvenience	that they should both	8, 320/ 29
with Christ our Head,	incorporated	all in one Mystical	8, 81/ 16
work upon the unbodied,	incorporeal	soul. Which if it	8, 104/ 4
do these horrible and	incorrigible	heretics (and yet sometimes	8, 482/ 22
and feel by the	increase	of our grief that	8, 2/ 30
and not without final	increase	of his own eternal	8, 12/ 4
most may nourish and	increase	devotion -- of which	8, 36/ 29
getting greater grace and	increase	of God's favor; which	8, 65/ 12
and fasting, should give	increase	of his grace and	8, 69/ 24
a remedy and to	increase	the world . . . and not	8, 84/ 32
thereof and to the	increase	of Christian men's devotion	8, 193/ 12
God by God's goodness	increase	of grace, according to	8, 205/ 4
boasting, whereby it might	increase	and grow . . . than shamefastly	8, 206/ 27
hell, more and more	increase	his pain. But else	8, 216/ 19
but greatly aggrieve and	increase	the pain of our	8, 402/ 14
perfect our penance with	increase	of his grace, and	8, 433/ 38
desperation. For the outrageous	increase	of their hope is	8, 487/ 21
be kept, kindled, and	increased	, rather than the man	8, 9/ 1
the devotion that is	increased	by the beholding of	8, 109/ 9
and fear so sore	increased	that he was fain	8, 128/ 30
charity not changed but	increased	and perfected, our hope	8, 141/ 6
when the congregation was	increased	, that they must have	8, 279/ 11
because the people "was	increased	," so fully received all	8, 281/ 30
charity, the more largely	increased	, toward our neighbors; doing	8, 409/ 3
Frith and us. He	increaseth	, I see well, as	8, 34/ 15
our faith once had,	increaseth	the credence in our	8, 500/ 22
things the one is	incredible	and the other impossible	8, 231/ 21
the credence in our	incredulity	-- Tyndale to this	8, 500/ 23
them sore of their	incredulity	and hard heart, for	8, 550/ 7
or at the least	inculpable	, were there Scripture therefor	8, 34/ 23
heart and malicious mind	incurable	, he thought it were	8, 17/ 30
if it haply be	incurable	, then to the clean	8, 27/ 30
by occasion of their	incurable	and contagious pestilence to	8, 28/ 7
specially Saint Thomas of	India	, which left not his	8, 532/ 29
was Saint Thomas of	India	. . . came never, yet, unto	8, 548/ 10
and Saint Thomas of	India	, and the other apostles	8, 566/ 1
which he taketh for	indifferent	-- that is to	8, 60/ 12
before all good and	indifferent	judges for a right	8, 153/ 23
this word "congregation" is	indifferent	unto Turks and Christian	8, 166/ 14
people, and is not	indifferent	to a company of	8, 166/ 18
image" is a term	indifferent	to good and bad	8, 174/ 5
it to put the	indifferent	word "love" in the	8, 198/ 35
like, such as be	indifferent	and signify both good	8, 199/ 20
word "hope," which is	indifferent	, and signifieth as well	8, 199/ 27
word "love," that is	indifferent	to both good and	8, 199/ 37
the matter than this	indifferent	word "love." This was	8, 201/ 29
it is yet but	indifferent	, for that may be	8, 203/ 16
wit and be but	indifferent	. . . he shall, I doubt	8, 203/ 34

twain neither . . . but an	indifferent	reader that understandeth English	8, 218/ 24
a horse," it standeth	indifferent	, and appeareth not what	8, 229/ 31
but of their nature	indifferent	: therefore Saint Paul said	8, 369/ 29
since, were but things	indifferent	, and nothing forced whether	8, 407/ 13
of Jack Slouch . . . what	indifferent	judge would not hold	8, 494/ 4
a Lord and God	indifferent	, without acception of persons	8, 499/ 20
so reasonable and so	indifferent	again toward us, as	8, 537/ 19
both at the leastwise	indifferently	; and not to fall	8, 38/ 9
word agape signify love	indifferently	, good and bad --	8, 200/ 14
apply his will rather	indifferently	to perceive the truth	8, 468/ 28
persons or partial favor,	indifferently	. . . till he, either (sometimes	8, 522/ 31
should fall in his	indignation	and thereby perish, and	8, 79/ 23
of his wrath and	indignation	likely to fall upon	8, 148/ 11
and absolution his high	indignation	whereupon followeth the perpetual	8, 209/ 31
nor privily, directly nor	indirectly	, against the word of	8, 357/ 13
be sick, "he shall	induce	the priests to come	8, 87/ 15
word "congregation." First, to	induce	the matter as though	8, 144/ 16
into any such errors	induced	or confirmed. And I	8, 24/ 32
into the depth of	indurate	heart, thoroughly pierced with	8, 249/ 6
the repressing of their	inemendable	malice, to follow the	8, 482/ 2
forthink it. And his	inestimable	goodness is so great	8, 105/ 28
bringeth all to such	inevitable	necessity that both in	8, 501/ 33
credence necessarily, surely, and	inevitable	. . . but therefore, as it	8, 507/ 28
ordinarily with such open,	inevitable	, and invincible lightsomeness inspired	8, 508/ 24
into full sight and	inevitable	contemplation. And that this	8, 509/ 8
man, and not an	inevitable	sight of the truth	8, 509/ 12
salvation not in such	inevitable	wise, nor without some	8, 509/ 39
wills do this of	inevitable	necessity. And then can	8, 511/ 7
contrary -- it is	inevitably	concluded, upon Tyndale's own	8, 118/ 34
were utterly forced and	inevitably	necessitated by the eternal	8, 518/ 32
for diffuse and almost	inexplicable	. . . saving that they all	8, 426/ 22
this fortress -- this	inexpugnable	wall -- shall allto	8, 370/ 16
is in such wise	inexpugnable	that when they once	8, 565/ 3
Church in that point	infallible	, or at the least	8, 34/ 23
and that from thine	infancy	thou hast known Holy	8, 359/ 28
may, to corrupt and	infect	all good and virtuous	8, 11/ 5
they be drunk down	infect	the reader and corrupt	8, 37/ 21
doth (as Tyndale doth)	infect	his neighbors with deadly	8, 218/ 9
whom he laboreth to	infect	with the fury that	8, 223/ 22
heresies, that they have	infected	and killed, I fear	8, 2/ 6
that such as were	infected	therewith might be by	8, 17/ 26
Norwich, where he had	infected	divers of the city	8, 22/ 15
them that, their taste	infected	with the fever of	8, 25/ 14
thing themselves, be first	infected	with some heresies that	8, 26/ 22
and then, being before	infected	with the less, they	8, 26/ 24
those that are already	infected	; so hard is that	8, 27/ 26
be surely so sore	infected	that, except the marvelous	8, 120/ 3
wit, whosoever is once	infected	with those heresies in	8, 461/ 5
God and with poison	infecteth	his Church -- as	8, 222/ 22
may be far from	infection	. . . and thereby from all	8, 27/ 23

out the part for	infection	of the remnant --	8, 27/ 31
for example and for	infection	of others. Which thing	8, 28/ 9
amend him!) with the	infection	of his contagious heresies	8, 177/ 32
and spread also that	infection	farther abroad -- I	8, 178/ 8
his own servant, the	inferior	creature -- ceaseth not	8, 60/ 1
heard before, that the	inferior	creatures be subjects to	8, 60/ 19
-- therefore in all	inferior	laws, and in all	8, 124/ 10
nor be not in "	inferior	laws" and "worldly ordinances	8, 124/ 26
the feeling of the	infernal	fire. This faith might	8, 406/ 25
the devil. Quia in	inferno	nulla est redemptio . . . and	8, 438/ 5
the same is an	infidel	, faithless, and damned in	8, 89/ 16
against the great emperor	infidel	commonly called Julian the	8, 128/ 19
the Altar? These pestilent	infidelities	, and these abominable kinds	8, 4/ 29
unbelief, false faith, and	infidelity	, and to tell you	8, 2/ 26
of Kings, for the	infidelity	and idolatry that then	8, 2/ 33
the world are of	infidelity	and faithless idolatry the	8, 3/ 22
if it be very	infidelity	to do as the	8, 3/ 34
-- it is more	infidelity	to do as Tyndale	8, 3/ 35
be worse kind of	infidelity	than to make books	8, 4/ 3
And what more abominable	infidelity	than to abuse the	8, 4/ 5
yet, to cover his	infidelity	, he maketh here a	8, 114/ 19
in the sin of	infidelity	. And he saith not	8, 280/ 16
to the occasion of	infidelity	and unfaithfulness. But yet	8, 295/ 34
in desert or among	infidels	, where he could hear	8, 75/ 3
another incommodity: that the	infidels	will "mock us and	8, 109/ 25
over, for fear lest	infidels	as Turks and Saracens	8, 109/ 32
Turks, Saracens, and other	infidels	hold themselves satisfied and	8, 110/ 9
they all much less	infidels	than Tyndale is; for	8, 110/ 11
whether if all these	infidels	that he speaketh of	8, 110/ 16
redemption -- would those	infidels	then hold themselves all	8, 110/ 26
whole faith . . . lest such	infidels	as himself is should	8, 110/ 31
Christian brethren, against the	infidels	, the enemies of God	8, 123/ 8
though we should love	infidels	to make them faithful	8, 123/ 13
content that heretics and	infidels	should with sedition or	8, 123/ 31
men and the very	infidels	themselves. And though that	8, 128/ 12
people and the remnant	infidels	; and such were the	8, 146/ 35
then signified among English	infidels	an evil, wanton love	8, 200/ 33
writing be as plain	infidels	as they that will	8, 225/ 10
the paynims or other	infidels	have done except heretics	8, 270/ 2
things for eschewing of	infidels'	mocking, Tyndale had had	8, 291/ 10
offense, hath of his	infinite	mercy taken and accepted	8, 24/ 26
riches (whereof they have	infinite	treasure in store), and	8, 135/ 7
punishment, to finish the	infinite	malice and intolerable trouble	8, 482/ 7
which would else be	infinitely	, ten hundred thousand thousand	8, 516/ 22
only of weakness and	infirmity	), he shall never be	8, 399/ 17
it but frailty and	infirmity	, and no will, in	8, 450/ 33
but of weakness and	infirmity	-- as good, obedient	8, 460/ 11
but of weakness and	infirmity	. . . so can he never	8, 461/ 8
but of weakness and	infirmity	, as himself hath often	8, 461/ 22
he granteth error of	infirmity	in other things only	8, 461/ 29

frailty, nor weakness, nor	infirmity	. So that, as he	8, 461/ 33
and malice, or of	infirmity	, frailty, or weakness . . . and	8, 461/ 36
and soft examples of	infirmity	, feebleness, imperfection, and frailty	8, 491/ 35
not willingly, but of	infirmity	, for lack of power	8, 528/ 7
all of "frailty" and "	infirmity	," and none of them	8, 565/ 34
reason of a certain	influence	of his power whereby	8, 98/ 30
should of God's especial	influence	have some effectual virtue	8, 99/ 11
clean the soul by	influence	of God's gift over	8, 100/ 10
no special power nor	influence	given of God by	8, 101/ 9
instrument with an effectual	influence	of power given by	8, 102/ 22
that God gave an	influence	of his power at	8, 103/ 1
seem to show some	influence	gone forth from himself	8, 103/ 6
that God gave an	influence	of his power into	8, 103/ 14
the sacraments have any	influence	of power given them	8, 104/ 19
the people and to	inform	them in God's word	8, 185/ 22
Spirit to teach and	inform	it, and lead it	8, 476/ 8
but as I am	informed	, the book was translated	8, 8/ 14
I am right credibly	informed	(by a very virtuous	8, 301/ 3
say plainly: Whosoever, being	informed	of any article of	8, 546/ 13
must be taught and	informed	. And I show there	8, 560/ 17
the sacraments administered doth	infund	his grace. Howbeit, many	8, 98/ 24
the soul and to	infund	his grace, but also	8, 98/ 28
wise to inspire and	infund	the faith if that	8, 507/ 22
strength of spiritual life	infunded	into that corporeal element	8, 100/ 25
it is taught and	infunded	into their souls habitually	8, 474/ 30
through faith to the	infunding	-- whereof the sacrament	8, 95/ 13
of the soul and	infunding	of grace is God	8, 100/ 32
grace was by God	infused	with the receiving of	8, 99/ 27
of the promises is	infused	, and of the other	8, 474/ 34
of the soul and	infusion	of grace useth the	8, 101/ 4
soul from sin, and	infusion	of God's grace, and	8, 194/ 34
Of which things this	infusion	of water is one	8, 319/ 3
the earth was well	inhabited	, as many as ever	8, 131/ 16
the new-regenerated creature to	inheritance	of heaven. And when	8, 194/ 35
God, and unto the	inheritance	of all his richesse	8, 410/ 4
God, and unto the	inheritance	of all richesse . . . testify	8, 413/ 23
die. Of all the	iniquities	that he hath wrought	8, 432/ 8
to serve uncleanness and	iniquity	, from iniquity to iniquity	8, 409/ 31
uncleanness and iniquity, from	iniquity	to iniquity . . . so now	8, 409/ 31
iniquity, from iniquity to	iniquity	. . . so now again exhibit	8, 409/ 31
forgotten; and for the	iniquity	which he hath wrought	8, 433/ 6
just damnation to the	injustice	of God's eternal ordinance	8, 502/ 2
bring them to an	inn	, where they tarry together	8, 552/ 36
brought us into the	inner	temple, within the veil	8, 112/ 4
to save a young	innocent	babe and with perjury	8, 19/ 8
of other folk, his	innocent	Christian brethren, against the	8, 123/ 7
shed him again an	innocent	blood for his? Who	8, 372/ 20
they be, and as	innocent	and as simple as	8, 499/ 29
letter, and delivered that	innocent	man his own death	8, 536/ 17
forthwith in such wise	innocents	that if we died	8, 213/ 12

the necessary defense of	innocents	. And that this is	8, 482/ 16
these evil sects an	innumerable	sort . . . there are made	8, 6/ 2
strange paradox, this opinion	inopinable	, to be very plain	8, 490/ 11
man save himself so	inopinable	, and such as no	8, 565/ 12
that they betoken the	insensible	grace that God giveth	8, 77/ 32
that so continual and	inseparable	that day nor night	8, 325/ 35
with them the Godhead	inseparably	joined -- what frantic	8, 366/ 15
had a very deep	insight	, in that he telleth	8, 60/ 17
years' musing thereupon, neither	insight	of any substantial learning	8, 218/ 32
nor ceased falsely to	insimulate	and accuse the church	8, 3/ 6
as he calleth us,	insipients	. But thus goeth the	8, 34/ 14
seem so solemn, subtle	insolubles	, which ye shall see	8, 34/ 9
inward, secret gift and	inspiration	of grace effused into	8, 77/ 9
mouth. For the inward	inspiration	of his Spirit . . . is	8, 284/ 29
the Scripture than the	inspiration	-- he believeth better	8, 284/ 36
the apostles by the	inspiration	of the Holy Ghost	8, 368/ 34
Ghost's perpetual residence and	inspiration	, was made. To this	8, 477/ 11
he by that inward	inspiration	had such a full	8, 507/ 12
but imagine mischief and	inspire	them? More Here is	8, 136/ 10
him to thee too.	Inspire	, good Lord my God	8, 372/ 33
good Lord my God,	inspire	thy servants my brethren	8, 372/ 33
in such wise to	inspire	and infund the faith	8, 507/ 22
in his power to	inspire	the knowledge of himself	8, 509/ 33
upon them busily, and	inspire	good thoughts of temperance	8, 520/ 36
right understanding . . . taught and	inspired	by the Spirit of	8, 252/ 26
than God himself that	inspired	it. If Tyndale will	8, 284/ 37
in the Scripture were	inspired	of God, and so	8, 285/ 5
of our Lady were	inspired	of God . . . and therefore	8, 285/ 8
he know that God	inspired	the men that tell	8, 285/ 10
knoweth he that God	inspired	them that wrote the	8, 285/ 11
know that God hath	inspired	that other article, of	8, 285/ 26
as that Holy Spirit	inspired	more than them that	8, 332/ 4
them that wrote . . . so	inspired	he the writers in	8, 332/ 5
Christ Jesus. All scripture	inspired	of God is profitable	8, 359/ 29
life spiritual, and is	inspired	with the Holy Spirit	8, 398/ 5
were in such wise	inspired	into every man's heart	8, 507/ 11
inevitable, and invincible lightsomeness	inspired	into the soul that	8, 508/ 25
sight of the truth	inspired	into the man whether	8, 509/ 12
the evil spirit that	inspireth	Tyndale teacheth him, I	8, 72/ 28
himself what ghostly spirit	inspireth	him. For here you	8, 75/ 21
he speak . . . he but	inspireth	his word into some	8, 284/ 32
Holy Ghost writeth," but ". . .	inspireth	the writer." More Properly	8, 330/ 38
Holy Ghost writeth," but ". . .	inspireth	the writer": I say	8, 331/ 10
and the same Spirit	inspireth	them, and the same	8, 344/ 5
labored and made great	instance	certain days after his	8, 23/ 23
case, and at their	instance	and pursuit have princes	8, 136/ 23
give it a mock	instead	of an answer? He	8, 84/ 24
to fall into superstition	instead	of devotion, with the	8, 109/ 13
places of Holy Scripture;	instead	of all which sacrifices	8, 111/ 28
that gave him water	instead	of wine, "God thank	8, 121/ 9

bless himself . . . but shall	instead	of crossing and blessing	8, 129/ 12
the Christian nations have	instead	of true faith believed	8, 135/ 21
word ecclesia into "congregation"	instead	of "church" -- and	8, 174/ 31
meddled but with poetry	instead	of Holy Scripture all	8, 175/ 30
for putting in "congregation"	instead	of "church" -- except	8, 176/ 38
with Erasmus because that	instead	of "congregation" in his	8, 177/ 1
translate presbyteros an "elder"	instead	of a "priest," for	8, 183/ 2
Acts), where he findeth	instead	of presbyteros this word	8, 183/ 24
it to translate "elder"	instead	of "priest" -- which	8, 186/ 17
Against Tyndale's Translating "Favor"	Instead	of "Grace" Tyndale And	8, 202/ 20
God . . . whereby it should	instead	of service to be	8, 225/ 25
in this word "receive,"	instead	of this word "take	8, 237/ 28
this because he would	instead	of God's church bring	8, 240/ 33
all Christian people that	instead	and despite of his	8, 306/ 28
by their wills, that	instead	of wine and water	8, 319/ 14
chose water and Baptism	instead	of circumcision, nor why	8, 328/ 8
forthwith, well and wisely,	instead	of preaching he putteth	8, 356/ 28
were in damnable error	instead	of the right faith	8, 376/ 9
like as the Turks	instead	of the true Savior	8, 465/ 29
deceiver Muhammad . . . so Tyndale	instead	of the true, Catholic	8, 465/ 31
Now let Tyndale, therefore,	instead	of this child, take	8, 491/ 27
and made up . . . and,	instead	of sure and certain	8, 509/ 4
faith" that is heresies	instead	of faith, as I	8, 563/ 33
and repent better will	instead	of purgatory, which they	8, 571/ 1
negligence, either at the	instigation	of the devil or	8, 411/ 16
of the flesh, or	instigation	of the devil, or	8, 422/ 29
by a secret, inward	instinct	of nature, so he	8, 380/ 13
by a secret, inward	instinct	of the Spirit of	8, 380/ 14
the same secret, inward	instinct	of the same Spirit	8, 380/ 16
the Holy Ghost did	institute	, than the thing that	8, 368/ 34
it was of God	instituted	for man and not	8, 73/ 34
he began, he there	instituted	to signify the conjunction	8, 85/ 9
in his New Law	instituted	one only sacrifice, his	8, 111/ 29
though Christ unto them	instituted	sacraments -- yet he	8, 193/ 27
by whom they be	instituted	and by whom they	8, 193/ 28
anointing was not yet	instituted	: yet now can there	8, 193/ 37
hath of his goodness	instituted	the Sacrament of Penance	8, 212/ 12
apostles . . . in which he	instituted	the Blessed Sacrament of	8, 312/ 5
Festum encaeniorum have been	instituted	afterward, which was long	8, 349/ 30
long after Moses' days	instituted	, and very solemnly observed	8, 349/ 31
holdeth, and is not	instituted	and ordained by councils	8, 371/ 4
besides that faith hath	instituted	the faith in his	8, 416/ 27
the sacrament, after the	institution	, seemeth a cause of	8, 106/ 9
living -- for their	institution	, not for the deserving	8, 122/ 8
especially not of the	institution	. Nor he cannot say	8, 312/ 10
the time of the	institution	of that blessed sacrament	8, 318/ 34
at all unto his	institutions	-- they might never	8, 349/ 27
and partly by their	institutions	unwritten. Saint Cyprian, in	8, 368/ 26
is there in their	institutions	and ordinances like power	8, 368/ 31
you my precepts" (or "	institutions	") "which I have given	8, 374/ 17

that he shall always	instruct	his church and lead	8, 132/ 5
whom he sent to	instruct	his Church, taught them	8, 193/ 9
in such things doth	instruct	his church) -- we	8, 302/ 25
Holy Scripture, which may	instruct	thee to health by	8, 359/ 28
shall be taught and	instructed	by God and his	8, 225/ 6
God may be perfectly	instructed	to every good work	8, 359/ 31
of Christ, animated and	instructed	, according to his promise	8, 361/ 1
thoroughly and so clearly	instructed	, but that the thing	8, 509/ 2
him for the further	instruction	of his conscience, which	8, 9/ 23
for lack of such	instruction	after, then were his	8, 93/ 5
not only for our	instruction	toward the perfection of	8, 361/ 20
hearts with his own	instruction	, to make them keep	8, 370/ 6
for lack of further	instruction	of the promises? Concerning	8, 474/ 8
learning nothing but Tyndale's	instrument	whereby he bloweth out	8, 34/ 37
thereto, nor means nor	instrument	therein, but only a	8, 95/ 15
and power as an	instrument	of God in the	8, 99/ 12
should be an effectual	instrument	of the inward washing	8, 99/ 35
working medicine, means, and	instrument	. By these places of	8, 100/ 28
sign but as an	instrument	, with which and by	8, 101/ 5
water may be God's	instrument	in purging and cleansing	8, 101/ 27
in the sacrament an	instrument	with an effectual influence	8, 102/ 22
itself was made an	instrument	of that health. And	8, 103/ 2
garment used as an	instrument	therein, was able to	8, 103/ 8
well be a working	instrument	upon the unbodied and	8, 103/ 29
him for a principal	instrument	toward the setting forth	8, 142/ 13
serve him for an	instrument	to drive men to	8, 175/ 36
own salvation, with the	instrument	that God of his	8, 422/ 8
but as a quick	instrument	, as the hand of	8, 504/ 12
therein as effectual, working	instruments	in the doing thereof	8, 98/ 29
wherein they were working	instruments	of these marvelous cures	8, 103/ 27
may be workers and	instruments	in the purging or	8, 104/ 20
As for harps and	instruments	of music . . . the Scripture	8, 162/ 7
devil or the devil's	instruments	, have brought them into	8, 411/ 20
that Luther deviseth is	insufficient	and uncertain by Luther's	8, 317/ 1
Almaine, through the cruel	insurrection	there of his own	8, 482/ 19
stir up rebellion and	insurrection	against their neighbors and	8, 484/ 12
plainly, "Nisi credideritis non	intelligetis	" ("But if ye believe	8, 293/ 20
those hard and not	intelligible	texts. And if Tyndale	8, 330/ 15
tame the flesh from	intemperance	and foul lusts also	8, 64/ 1
flesh in avoiding of	intemperance	, for good Christian fasting	8, 68/ 7
with all people, or	intend	to keep still and	8, 82/ 15
And though that I	intend	not to prolong this	8, 128/ 13
this point; for I	intend	shortly to show by	8, 242/ 10
the thing that I	intend	thereby is proved by	8, 312/ 16
they do sin, do	intend	to serve sin . . . but	8, 453/ 33
their sins do not	intend	to serve the sin	8, 453/ 35
and said that he	intended	, to his power, so	8, 14/ 11
devil too, if he	intended	otherwise. But surely there	8, 17/ 8
But surely there was	intended	toward him somewhat more	8, 17/ 8
not there nor never	intended	harm nor meant any	8, 59/ 1

learned of Luther and	intended	to send over hither	8, 142/ 14
against heretics; but Tyndale	intended	nothing else thereby, as	8, 176/ 34
into "senior" . . . because he	intended	to set forth Luther's	8, 219/ 9
I said then he	intended	after to do; so	8, 219/ 18
there but if Tyndale	intended	to mock. But as	8, 236/ 6
But, now, since God	intended	not to give his	8, 256/ 33
the very things there	intended	, but things that devoutly	8, 330/ 12
our Savior both then	intended	to show, and often	8, 351/ 32
contrary. For Saint John	intended	there, not to show	8, 434/ 13
of the Spirit" and	intendeth	to bring us in	8, 42/ 5
that this malicious man	intendeth	to turn poor simple	8, 118/ 38
himself, yet since he	intendeth	to work the way	8, 239/ 2
and see what Tyndale	intendeth	in this chapter of	8, 501/ 22
serve God with love,	intending	thereby to please him	8, 54/ 17
and available -- not	intending	, yet, that himself so	8, 66/ 34
that for none other	intent	but to make them	8, 11/ 28
people circumcised, to the	intent	that, as Saint Paul	8, 12/ 15
marked. Now, to the	intent	that ye may somewhat	8, 12/ 36
and difficulty . . . to the	intent	that he would the	8, 23/ 27
most Catholic purpose and	intent	. . . but also by his	8, 27/ 1
poisoned books . . . to the	intent	that every subject of	8, 27/ 10
wretches. Now, to the	intent	that ye may the	8, 33/ 8
God therewith, to the	intent	therewith to get heaven	8, 52/ 2
almsdeed -- to the	intent	that we may therewith	8, 52/ 6
heaven, or to the	intent	that we might please	8, 52/ 12
gracious help, to the	intent	to please him the	8, 52/ 19
commandment . . . and for this	intent	also we do them	8, 52/ 23
the poor to the	intent	that they may receive	8, 52/ 28
good works to the	intent	the better to please	8, 53/ 22
lawfully for the same	intent	serve God with hope	8, 53/ 27
to lusty love) with	intent	to get heaven the	8, 53/ 31
with charity to the	intent	to be the rather	8, 54/ 1
come . . . and to the	intent	thereby the rather to	8, 54/ 6
like respect, purpose, and	intent	serve God with any	8, 54/ 8
us for such respect,	intent	, and purpose to serve	8, 54/ 10
may we with like	intent	and purpose serve with	8, 54/ 19
him. And to the	intent	that we should well	8, 64/ 20
be done for that	intent	, and be by God	8, 65/ 22
serve us to that	intent	; and for that cause	8, 65/ 23
and drink to the	intent	that by their fasting	8, 67/ 34
their faces to the	intent	it might be perceived	8, 69/ 28
therein. But to the	intent	that ye shall not	8, 83/ 18
do good works with	intent	the rather to come	8, 106/ 25
both. Yet to the	intent	that ye may perceive	8, 116/ 1
tokens of Tyndale's evil	intent	in his translation . . . I	8, 143/ 6
any chance or good	intent	, but of very plain	8, 144/ 2
But yet, to the	intent	ye may the better	8, 144/ 7
none unwritten, to the	intent	that his church shall	8, 154/ 18
walls. But to the	intent	that they shall not	8, 157/ 11
because of Tyndale's evil	intent	-- I said and	8, 167/ 8

found no such malicious	intent	with Erasmus my darling	8, 176/ 16
my darling the shrewd	intent	and purpose that I	8, 176/ 18
a heretical mind and	intent	to set forth his	8, 182/ 24
manner and of like	intent	translate baptisma into "washing	8, 189/ 18
And therefore, to the	intent	it may the better	8, 214/ 11
enough. And to that	intent	only have I taken	8, 218/ 29
well knoweth that the	intent	and purpose of my	8, 218/ 37
common-known words to the	intent	to make a change	8, 218/ 39
the only purpose and	intent	of my Dialogue: Tyndale	8, 219/ 15
his translation to the	intent	to set forth such	8, 219/ 21
alms, or other) with	intent	the rather to get	8, 221/ 6
God. And to the	intent	that ye may the	8, 229/ 21
himself. And for what	intent	, let Tyndale himself tell	8, 232/ 10
you this to the	intent	that ye may the	8, 236/ 31
longer therein, to the	intent	that I may make	8, 241/ 1
now for the selfsame	intent	. . . and therefore feigneth that	8, 255/ 36
believe had been the	intent	of God to have	8, 256/ 26
present chapter, to the	intent	that ye should not	8, 258/ 32
Tyndale's example for what	intent	and purpose he putteth	8, 260/ 26
same for the like	intent	. Which intent how properly	8, 355/ 9
the like intent. Which	intent	how properly they prove	8, 355/ 9
that -- to the	intent	that he shall not	8, 367/ 20
prevented them, to the	intent	none of them should	8, 369/ 20
to teach, to the	intent	that they might teach	8, 374/ 36
into this . . . to the	intent	that, albeit I partly	8, 405/ 24
our flesh, to the	intent	to tame our flesh	8, 409/ 16
still. But to the	intent	that Tyndale shall have	8, 418/ 24
Scripture to none other	intent	but to wrest every	8, 424/ 14
this world for Tyndale's	intent	, but, rather, clearly the	8, 434/ 11
the deed, to the	intent	to be by sorrowful	8, 456/ 6
forbear women, to the	intent	their prayer might be	8, 505/ 13
the faith, to the	intent	they should take thereof	8, 506/ 10
call it. Another false	intent	wherefore Tyndale telleth us	8, 528/ 3
sin. This is Tyndale's	intent	in this matter by	8, 528/ 13
no. And to the	intent	that we may deal	8, 555/ 8
interpreters' time of whose	intents	and purposes Tyndale asketh	8, 187/ 10
put for two false	intents	: one, to glance at	8, 527/ 19
letters I fortun'd to	intercept	myself -- written unto	8, 18/ 1
the rather by the	intercession	and prayers of all	8, 39/ 7
player in a fond	interlude	-- and playeth sometimes	8, 140/ 29
with their deep search	interpret	and expound Holy Scripture	8, 50/ 14
liberty to construe and	interpret	all commandments either of	8, 60/ 23
disposed to drunkenness, shall	interpret	himself discharged of the	8, 62/ 6
not. But whoso do	interpret	his necessity overlarge, or	8, 74/ 23
rebuketh is that I	interpret	this Greek word by	8, 181/ 8
that he must needs	interpret	it "love" and not	8, 199/ 5
precept of God receiveth	interpretation	. But we say that	8, 60/ 37
heaven. For as Tyndale's	interpretation	of Scripture, and the	8, 140/ 37
his fellows, against the	interpretation	of all holy doctors	8, 156/ 12
translating and in the	interpretation	of these words of	8, 229/ 16

of Scripture by false	interpretation	-- as they that	8, 272/ 21
wrong writing, and false	interpretations	, and counterfeited preachings, in	8, 245/ 26
I not be Tyndale's	interpreter	; he may mean diverse	8, 31/ 26
word hierous, or the	interpreter	this Latin word sacerdos	8, 187/ 2
the apostles or the	interpreter	to call the office	8, 187/ 32
that there be an	interpreter	by. More And what	8, 327/ 8
take himself for an	interpreter	! But I dare be	8, 336/ 17
Catholic faith for an	interpreter	, he shall find it	8, 376/ 33
of the old holy	interpreters	past, and especially to	8, 61/ 8
called holy doctors and	interpreters	before our days, were	8, 130/ 7
place, that the old	interpreters	stood in great doubt	8, 362/ 5
and all the old	interpreters	of the same, and	8, 520/ 19
as many from the	interpreters'	time of whose intents	8, 187/ 9
farther question." Saint Jerome,	interpreting	the eleventh chapter of	8, 369/ 18
and no man once	interrupt	him; for they be	8, 126/ 12
not at the first	intolerable	, ere ever they come	8, 26/ 23
the infinite malice and	intolerable	trouble of those heretics	8, 482/ 7
so dark and so	intricated	of purpose, without any	8, 566/ 16
epistle, with which he	introduceth	and bringeth his readers	8, 6/ 8
Then have ye his	introduction	into Saint Paul's epistle	8, 6/ 7
in a manner, an	introduction	into all his heresies	8, 33/ 23
Spiritu Sancto non potest	introire	in regnum Dei" ("Whoso	8, 377/ 8
with as malicious purpose	invading	them as ever did	8, 29/ 10
for a very false	invented	folly. And then since	8, 468/ 13
saith of confession, but	invention	of the devil? And	8, 4/ 9
left unsought no devilish	invention	or means to send	8, 17/ 37
that all his high	invention	that he would have	8, 133/ 25
his delighting in the	invention	of heretics and his	8, 166/ 2
of Babylonica. Which foolish	invention	of his, Rosseus impugneth	8, 316/ 36
fantasies of their own	invention	, and for themselves and	8, 352/ 32
he calleth the false	invention	of Satan) and would	8, 394/ 33
ever since the first	invention	of that heresy have	8, 426/ 32
some such far-fetched wise	invention	. . . else can I not	8, 453/ 24
foolish tale and shameless	invention	, take testimony and witness	8, 493/ 26
calleth the craft and	invention	of Satan. And this	8, 496/ 4
Holy Spirit be but	inventions	of man, or as	8, 4/ 8
feigned, and men's mad	inventions	, that they believe and	8, 154/ 22
in their own vain	inventions	and make idols of	8, 484/ 8
and besides divers other	invincible	reasons with which I	8, 387/ 32
them into that violent,	invincible	rage, to compel them	8, 452/ 32
an undoubted token of	invincible	malice in heresy whensoever	8, 469/ 6
such open, inevitable, and	invincible	lightsomeness inspired into the	8, 508/ 25
of truth" for the	inviolable	surety of doctrine. And	8, 396/ 26
the general signification of	invisible	grace; for that is	8, 82/ 2
kind of prayer and	invocation	of God's grace upon	8, 127/ 26
and natural wisdom, with	invocation	of his spiritual help	8, 247/ 18
and spiritual disobedience, and	inward	hatred, of the law	8, 30/ 18
many other outward and	inward	works . . . may proceed of	8, 54/ 14
it is a secret,	inward	, effectual prayer, when the	8, 68/ 11
in himself, receiveth some	inward	grace and aid of	8, 77/ 1

that right effectually, an	inward	, secret gift and inspiration	8, 77/ 8
effectual instrument of the	inward	washing of the soul	8, 99/ 35
and his holy, secret,	inward	word unwritten, that it	8, 132/ 33
would be the special	inward	master: he hath provided	8, 256/ 35
by mouth. For the	inward	inspiration of his Spirit	8, 284/ 29
them by a secret,	inward	instinct of nature, so	8, 380/ 13
Scripture by a secret,	inward	instinct of the Spirit	8, 380/ 14
by the same secret,	inward	instinct of the same	8, 380/ 16
as he by that	inward	inspiration had such a	8, 507/ 12
perceiving thereof in the	inward	sight of the understanding	8, 507/ 13
Christ -- the very	inward-anointed	Priest whom God had	8, 193/ 23
of their conscience, and	inwardly	make them, in their	8, 30/ 3
in their bodies and	inwardly	in their hearts, where	8, 68/ 31
such as the man	inwardly	delighteth, and in his	8, 71/ 36
Spirit of God hath	inwardly	taught, teacheth, and ever	8, 225/ 19
approved by miracles), so	inwardly	sure of the truth	8, 389/ 36
worketh with us, and	inwardly	doth incline our heart	8, 500/ 20
own words well appear:	Iohannis	21; ad Thessalonicensis; ad	8, 332/ 8
Jerome; and in Saint	Irenaeus'	works the same charge	8, 348/ 17
exposition have a hot	iron	thrust through their blasphemous	8, 337/ 25
to come . . . for whose	irremissible	sin himself is full	8, 267/ 30
after baptism should be	irremissible	. But out of that	8, 431/ 30
offering up his son	Isaac	, and then the sheep	8, 277/ 30
himself the words of	Isaiah	, "My house shall be	8, 323/ 13
the people written in	Isaiah	, Jeremiah, or Ezekiel, by	8, 355/ 31
doubteth but that Judas	Iscariot	had so good a	8, 513/ 26
driven alone into an	island	where Christ was never	8, 189/ 36
any so far an	island	, where he will have	8, 190/ 5
there have been more	islands	, and more part of	8, 190/ 10
then was used in	Israel	, by his hearty prayer	8, 2/ 34
saved the children of	Israel	from Pharaoh, for which	8, 19/ 5
pursue the children of	Israel	. But now saith Tyndale	8, 29/ 11
left the children of	Israel	uncircumcised . . . and were yet	8, 60/ 6
and the children of	Israel	in great affliction and	8, 67/ 14
his Chosen People of	Israel	to fall into superstition	8, 109/ 13
of the children of	Israel	, " he should say wrong	8, 234/ 6
of the children of	Israel	, " he should say well	8, 234/ 9
to the children of	Israel	. . . it was indeed written	8, 327/ 11
that the children of	Israel	, or, as I say	8, 328/ 33
the sight of all	Israel	and this sun." Lo	8, 539/ 16
and great part of	Italy	, they both said in	8, 160/ 19
both in Greece and	Italy	-- then left they	8, 160/ 25
of man's praise or	itch	of vainglory, but of	8, 69/ 35
hell, can hold his	itching	fingers from their poisoned	8, 38/ 6
to tame his flesh?	Item	: In the twenty-first chapter	8, 66/ 5
open proclamations (divers times	iterated	and renewed) and finally	8, 27/ 2
to God and themselves, "	Iwis	, though I go thither	8, 457/ 9
the church whereof he	jabbereth	in all this work	8, 561/ 35
his true member, this	Jack	Slouch that we speak	8, 492/ 2
And therefore, though our	Jack	Slouch do all those	8, 492/ 31

We might here let	Jack	Slouch alone . . . and ask	8, 493/ 5
and return again to	Jack	Slouch . . . whose deeds Tyndale	8, 493/ 18
in our example of	Jack	Slouch . . . what indifferent judge	8, 494/ 3
forasmuch as the same	Jack	Slouch doth none of	8, 494/ 16
be damnable because of	Jack's	feeling faith . . . which, though	8, 493/ 20
mowing, as it were	Jackanapes	. . . when neither he himself	8, 108/ 37
gave counsel unto one	James	that was for heresy	8, 20/ 6
with him. For as	James	hath since confessed . . . Tewkesbury	8, 20/ 7
truth was indeed, that	James	held the contrary, and	8, 20/ 24
yet did the same	James	also confess afterward that	8, 21/ 16
the epistle of Saint	James	, where he biddeth that	8, 87/ 14
doth nothing; for Saint	James	saith that the '	8, 87/ 19
argument! "Lo, because Saint	James	giveth the great effect	8, 87/ 20
-- why would Saint	James	have it there that	8, 87/ 23
Tyndale ween that Saint	James	were so wise in	8, 87/ 25
This place in Saint	James	did so press upon	8, 87/ 27
the word of Saint	James	in the first chapter	8, 94/ 33
The words of Saint	James	also, that "God of	8, 96/ 31
needs be that Saint	James	in that place meant	8, 96/ 37
very words of Saint	James	were that God had	8, 97/ 10
and tokens? If Saint	James	said that God had	8, 97/ 13
Paul saith, and Saint	James	too, every one of	8, 137/ 12
the Epistle of Saint	James	, because it speaketh plainly	8, 155/ 29
the Epistle of Saint	James	because it reproveth a	8, 265/ 18
to Timothy. Aneling, Saint	James	-- and Saint Mark	8, 295/ 14
Peter, Saint Paul, Saint	James	, and their fellows. So	8, 304/ 12
good works . . . as Saint	James	speaketh of faith. And	8, 325/ 11
Saint Paul and Saint	James	both . . . yet stand they	8, 395/ 14
for, as saith Saint	James	, "Every good, perfect gift	8, 503/ 26
as well of Saint	James	as Saint Paul, and	8, 555/ 21
was never of Saint	James'	making, nor nothing had	8, 87/ 28
his master by Saint	James'	epistle. If he deny	8, 346/ 30
the 118th epistle, to	Januarius	, saith thus: "Those things	8, 370/ 24
any such cause of	jeopardy	-- then Tyndale's terrible	8, 180/ 12
-- there is no	jeopardy	to alter or change	8, 307/ 20
to put it in	jeopardy	of damnation by falling	8, 404/ 19
Daniel, the thirty-sixth of	Jeremiah	, the twentieth of Judges	8, 69/ 8
mouth of the prophet	Jeremiah	, "I shall give my	8, 331/ 13
people written in Isaiah,	Jeremiah	, or Ezekiel, by Christ's	8, 355/ 31
of Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Cyprian	8, 46/ 17
will not believe Saint	Jerome	, Saint Augustine, Saint Ambrose	8, 113/ 24
requireth: Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom	8, 152/ 5
shoes -- because Saint	Jerome	found some faults in	8, 152/ 32
yet think, albeit Saint	Jerome	thought otherwise (as he	8, 153/ 4
of them; but Saint	Jerome	, that so narrowly did	8, 153/ 12
Saint Peter's epistle . . . Saint	Jerome	amendeth that old translation	8, 184/ 19
ego compresbyter. . . ." Wherein Saint	Jerome	was rather content to	8, 184/ 22
that Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory	8, 206/ 32
therefore saith holy Saint	Jerome	that the Sacrament of	8, 212/ 16
sore dispraiseth. For Saint	Jerome	showeth that the Sacrament	8, 212/ 20

I set not by	Jerome	, I set not by	8, 266/ 35
holy doctors (as Saint	Jerome	, Saint Augustine, and others	8, 278/ 27
old holy doctor Saint	Jerome	so far forth reckoned	8, 286/ 13
which virtuous book Saint	Jerome	neither proveth nor goeth	8, 286/ 15
Saint Augustine and Saint	Jerome	and all the remnant	8, 313/ 27
Quodvultdeus, and by Saint	Jerome	, in his book against	8, 314/ 4
martyrs who, as Saint	Jerome	and Saint Augustine rehearse	8, 314/ 5
I trow, by Saint	Jerome	; and in Saint Irenaeus'	8, 348/ 16
And so doth Saint	Jerome	too, in his book	8, 359/ 13
ask farther question." Saint	Jerome	, interpreting the eleventh chapter	8, 369/ 18
believed and taught . . . Saint	Jerome	, Saint Augustine, Saint Ambrose	8, 389/ 8
church of which Saint	Jerome	was a doctor, and	8, 395/ 2
than Saint Cyprian, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Augustine, Saint Ambrose	8, 426/ 28
of Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Cyprian, Saint Ambrose	8, 477/ 30
otherwise appeareth in Saint	Jerome's	works that he was	8, 153/ 20
how the walls of	Jerusalem	were thrown down, the	8, 67/ 13
lively waters out of	Jerusalem	, the one half of	8, 100/ 16
to bring maledictions upon	Jerusalem	, that is, the Catholic	8, 180/ 26
priests and Levites from	Jerusalem	to ask him, "What	8, 230/ 14
all nations, beginning at	Jerusalem	-- he said unto	8, 238/ 23
but tarry you in	Jerusalem	till ye be endowed	8, 238/ 25
witnesses unto me in	Jerusalem	, and in all Jewry	8, 238/ 31
his holy apostles at	Jerusalem	, which they made and	8, 248/ 20
and in the eternal	Jerusalem	shall be my neighbors	8, 373/ 5
neighbors and citizens; which	Jerusalem	thy people, from their	8, 373/ 6
sore longed to convert, "	Jerusalem	, Jerusalem, how oft have	8, 509/ 29
longed to convert, "Jerusalem,	Jerusalem	, how oft have I	8, 509/ 29
therefore they mock and	jest	thereat -- now, if	8, 57/ 35
scorn, to mock, to	jest	, to check, to chide	8, 58/ 14
Christ's holy sacraments to	jest	and mock and mow	8, 78/ 15
after his master's doctrine,	jest	and rail and make	8, 108/ 31
him so foolishly to	jest	thereat. For he speaketh	8, 114/ 33
bring in his worshipful	jest	of our Lord's holy	8, 114/ 35
his coat." A worshipful	jest	in a Christian man's	8, 115/ 19
it pleaseth him to	jest	. But yet had I	8, 125/ 22
Moria doth indeed but	jest	upon the abuses of	8, 177/ 17
age nor also to	jest	and rail upon all	8, 191/ 20
This is a worthy	jest	, I promise you. If	8, 192/ 33
they now mock and	jest	at, weep and repent	8, 571/ 2
and therefore have always	jested	that Antichrist should be	8, 50/ 4
holy sacrament he that	jesteth	so . . . believeth of likelihood	8, 115/ 1
a sacrifice . . . and now	jesteth	upon the doctrine that	8, 115/ 16
Blessing of bishops Tyndale	jesteth	upon in more places	8, 127/ 21
In which place he	jesteth	upon that virtuous cunning	8, 272/ 7
books now raileth and	jesteth	upon him in the	8, 548/ 21
them matter unto their	jesting	, scoffing, and outrageous ribaldry	8, 26/ 7
and maketh mad, apish	jesting	against the holy ceremonies	8, 41/ 33
here, under a blasphemous	jesting	fashion, telleth us --	8, 82/ 27
he goeth forth in	jesting	and mocking, God wot	8, 116/ 8
in the railing and	jesting	against the sacraments of	8, 134/ 35

serve them shameful for	jesting	and railing against God	8, 337/ 17
must serve for Tyndale's	jestingstock	-- these be the	8, 221/ 12
all into mocks and	jests	, comparing sand with holy	8, 105/ 1
peace of our Savior	Jesus	be with you, good	8, 18/ 22
done. Tyndale Our Savior	Jesus	(in the sixteenth chapter	8, 43/ 7
mouth of our Savior	Jesus	Christ, where he saith	8, 69/ 26
farewell in the Lord	Jesus	Christ, whose Spirit be	8, 138/ 34
that is in Christ	Jesus	our Lord. More Lo	8, 145/ 9
himself, "Many things did	Jesus	. . . which if they were	8, 310/ 7
meaneth of the which	Jesus	did -- and not	8, 310/ 11
miracles by name, saying, "	Jesus	wrought many other miracles	8, 311/ 3
that is in Christ	Jesus	. All scripture inspired of	8, 359/ 29
and love in Christ	Jesus	." He saith not ". . . the	8, 360/ 20
grace that is Christ	Jesus	. . . and those things that	8, 374/ 28
say, "Whosoever confess that	Jesus	is the Son of	8, 441/ 21
by Saint Peter, that	Jesus	is Christ, the Son	8, 447/ 15
in not believing that	Jesus	, the son of Mary	8, 464/ 32
tale Peter confessed; that	Jesus	was Christ, which was	8, 465/ 12
that is in Christ	Jesus	our Lord." All his	8, 561/ 1
that is in Christ	Jesus	our Lord": he first	8, 562/ 7
that is in Christ	Jesus	our Lord," afterward, in	8, 567/ 25
paynim, Turk, Saracen, or	Jew	, and would exhort them	8, 504/ 34
Jerusalem, and in all	Jewry	, and in Samaria, and	8, 238/ 31
false preachers that were	Jews	labored to have all	8, 12/ 14
those words against the	Jews	and paynims that refused	8, 43/ 39
hitherto but also the	Jews	have from the beginning	8, 63/ 24
good queen, "all the	Jews	that thou findest in	8, 67/ 31
and also because the	Jews	had the profit of	8, 71/ 2
Christ said unto the	Jews	that the Son of	8, 73/ 29
Christ showed unto the	Jews	that himself was lord	8, 74/ 6
except haply some well-Latined	Jews	converted, or else such	8, 92/ 23
though they were Turks,	Jews	, or Saracens, or, that	8, 93/ 28
a good reason unto	Jews	, Turks, and Saracens, and	8, 110/ 4
would then all the	Jews	, Turks, Saracens, and other	8, 110/ 9
he speaketh of, as	Jews	, Turks, and Saracens, were	8, 110/ 16
a Friday, and the	Jews	too . . . and what are	8, 115/ 24
uttermost, he joined the	Jews	with the devil to	8, 115/ 31
or else with the	Jews	and the devil he	8, 115/ 33
-- did rebuke the	Jews	and the Gentiles for	8, 129/ 29
also; yea, and peradventure	Jews	, Turks, and Saracens too	8, 146/ 33
Christ said to the	Jews	, a very den of	8, 162/ 33
than ever did the	Jews	that bought and sold	8, 162/ 34
any more than of	Jews	or Turks. Tyndale To	8, 164/ 29
called though they were	Jews	or Saracens, though they	8, 167/ 4
Paul saith to the	Jews	, "Thou abhorrest idols, and	8, 173/ 23
mean so? Did the	Jews	abhor images? They abhorred	8, 173/ 32
before used either among	Jews	or paynims . . . yet Christ's	8, 193/ 17
them neither of the	Jews	nor the paynims (as	8, 193/ 18
of John, when the	Jews	sent priests and Levites	8, 230/ 13
by Tyndale's translation, the	Jews	asked of Saint John	8, 231/ 14

among many of the	Jews	not that he should	8, 231/ 35
prophet. And yet the	Jews	that asked Saint John	8, 232/ 1
then?" And as the	Jews	did then wittingly false	8, 232/ 7
special prophet whom the	Jews	looked for. And therefore	8, 233/ 18
do the synagogues of	Jews	), nor with false expositions	8, 244/ 20
doing now as the	Jews	did of old and	8, 244/ 27
miracles. For when the	Jews	were in desert, every	8, 246/ 39
conversion and amendment of	Jews	and heretics . . . and often	8, 251/ 18
burning up of obstinate	Jews	and heretics, with the	8, 251/ 19
himself as did the	Jews	and now Tyndale say	8, 251/ 24
to walk with the	Jews	by miracles although there	8, 272/ 32
in Scripture among the	Jews	. . . so must it follow	8, 279/ 16
Christ showed to the	Jews	as the truth was	8, 280/ 3
the world save the	Jews	, in their turning to	8, 281/ 11
the miracles. And the	Jews	, which people most believed	8, 281/ 15
by Moses unto the	Jews	. I think that Tyndale	8, 298/ 2
Moses taught unto the	Jews	very well and agreeable	8, 298/ 8
truth is that the	Jews	had necessary things taught	8, 299/ 20
and after, and the	Jews	look for it yet	8, 299/ 23
doubt but that the	Jews	never knew the special	8, 300/ 1
between us and the	Jews	. . . and lest we should	8, 320/ 12
between us and the	Jews	," and "lest we should	8, 320/ 24
both those. For the	Jews	and the Christians had	8, 320/ 27
same day that the	Jews	kept and yet have	8, 320/ 33
superstition thereof that the	Jews	use. And may now	8, 320/ 34
like superstition as the	Jews	do the Saturday. And	8, 320/ 35
superstitious trust that the	Jews	had as well in	8, 326/ 20
-- nor yet the	Jews	for using the ceremonies	8, 326/ 32
up prophets among the	Jews	in sundry ages, for	8, 338/ 31
Pharisees gave unto the	Jews	-- yet could they	8, 342/ 33
to say, like the	Jews	, that it is the	8, 346/ 23
Moses bade . . . because the	Jews	might do nothing but	8, 350/ 2
it touched but the	Jews	. . . and us Christian men	8, 350/ 13
argued: "Moses forbade the	Jews	to add or diminish	8, 350/ 35
said farther to the	Jews	, "All things necessary be	8, 356/ 9
Moses' days . . . that the	Jews	had much open light	8, 365/ 11
congregation out of the	Jews	and the Gentiles, to	8, 391/ 10
church out of the	Jews	and Gentiles, to be	8, 391/ 27
enemies thereunto -- as	Jews	, Saracens, or Turks, not	8, 392/ 18
that can, as the	Jews	could, ascribe God's miracles	8, 415/ 18
They" (that is, the	Jews	) "are broken off for	8, 430/ 8
Savior said to the	Jews	, "Ye be of your	8, 434/ 27
the whole sect of	Jews	. So that it is	8, 464/ 34
to fare as the	Jews	do. For like as	8, 465/ 20
born of God" (1	Jn	3). Which seed is	8, 419/ 2
it is written (1	Jn	1), "If we say	8, 419/ 8
it is written (1	Jn	1), "If we say	8, 443/ 20
letted not to assay	Job	again and again, for	8, 469/ 19
a heretic." The prophet	Joel	, in the second chapter	8, 68/ 25
the first chapter of	Joel	, the ninth of Daniel	8, 69/ 8

what wise the prophet	Joel	describeth the manner with	8, 214/ 18
First Epistle of Saint	John	in such wise expounded	8, 6/ 26
the disciple of Saint	John	the Evangelist; for that	8, 12/ 34
unto him by one	John	Burt, otherwise calling himself	8, 18/ 2
calling himself Adrian, otherwise	John	Bookbinder, and yet otherwise	8, 18/ 3
the sixteenth chapter of	John	) at his Last Supper	8, 43/ 7
neighbor also, as saith	John	in his epistle. And	8, 89/ 21
the Gospel of Saint	John	, where at the moving	8, 102/ 34
ninth chapter of Saint	John	, did take the dirt	8, 103/ 11
fast cleaveth that ten	John	the Baptists were not	8, 120/ 13
fast cleaveth that ten	John	the Baptists were not	8, 120/ 26
them . . . nor need not	John	the Baptist to dispute	8, 121/ 22
so fast that fifteen	John	the Baptists cannot dispute	8, 121/ 26
well wotteth that Saint	John	the Baptist did dispute	8, 121/ 32
of penance-doing did Saint	John	the Baptist teach and	8, 122/ 19
framed . . . which neither Saint	John	the Baptist nor such	8, 122/ 22
nor such ten Saint	John	the Baptists, nor our	8, 122/ 22
the epistles of Saint	John	, and some in the	8, 183/ 24
the epistles of Saint	John	, and one in the	8, 185/ 11
very foolish heresy. Tyndale . . .	John	17, "Sanctify them, O	8, 228/ 13
Christ also saith himself (	John	5), "I receive no	8, 228/ 34
the fifth chapter of	John	. . . he would make it	8, 229/ 4
fifth chapter of Saint	John	. Christ in that place	8, 229/ 18
the Gospel of Saint	John	, which place Tyndale hath	8, 230/ 7
is the record of	John	, when the Jews sent	8, 230/ 13
Jews asked of Saint	John	whether he were a	8, 231/ 14
so that if Saint	John	should say of himself	8, 231/ 18
yes . . . either should Saint	John	say untrue himself or	8, 231/ 19
therefore they asked Saint	John	, "Art thou the prophet	8, 231/ 37
Jews that asked Saint	John	the question -- notwithstanding	8, 232/ 1
his answer, either Saint	John	should say untrue or	8, 232/ 9
selfsame text of Saint	John	too which he now	8, 232/ 30
that place of Saint	John	the fifth chapter, where	8, 233/ 8
the fifth of Saint	John	, "I receive no record	8, 236/ 33
the fourteenth of Saint	John	, translated, "The chief ruler	8, 237/ 3
the witness of Saint	John	; which Tyndale maketh as	8, 238/ 2
called hyperbole, as Saint	John	did where he said	8, 238/ 13
the witness of Saint	John	, where he saith, "The	8, 239/ 12
the witness of Saint	John	, that is to wit	8, 239/ 16
the witness of Saint	John	, and so, afterward, of	8, 239/ 18
fifteenth chapter of Saint	John	our Savior joineth the	8, 239/ 33
the mouth of Saint	John	the Baptist in the	8, 240/ 4
third chapter of Saint	John	the Evangelist: "He that	8, 240/ 4
these words of Saint	John	the Baptist, that every	8, 240/ 14
good, holy man Saint	John	) "because ye should be	8, 240/ 24
soul from false faith, "	John	15, 'Ye be	8, 241/ 9
the fifth of Saint	John	, saying, "The works which	8, 241/ 27
fifteenth chapter of Saint	John	: "If I had not	8, 241/ 32
the seventeenth of Saint	John	-- no man saith	8, 242/ 15
the fifteenth of Saint	John	. Thus did he also	8, 243/ 31

did among men before (	John	15): when he sent	8, 243/ 36
Scripture than of Saint	John	the Baptist. For he	8, 280/ 6
saith he of Saint	John	too. But because Tyndale	8, 280/ 8
said either by Saint	John	or by the Scripture	8, 280/ 13
so much of Saint	John	, nor of the Scripture	8, 280/ 16
tenth chapter of Saint	John	. Now, since ye see	8, 292/ 20
write all; whereof Saint	John	professeth plain the contrary	8, 295/ 2
the authority of Saint	John	the Evangelist in the	8, 310/ 4
Tyndale He juggleth. For	John	meaneth of the which	8, 310/ 11
this place of Saint	John	pricketh him . . . if in	8, 310/ 34
those words of Saint	John	might be understood that	8, 310/ 34
I juggle. For Saint	John	, he saith, meant only	8, 310/ 38
may but that Saint	John	meant of miracles. And	8, 311/ 1
not but that Saint	John	meant of Christ's miracles	8, 311/ 8
second place, where Saint	John	meaneth no miracles, there	8, 311/ 9
us ween that Saint	John	left not unwritten any	8, 311/ 11
did" . . . in that Saint	John	saith Christ "did many	8, 311/ 14
would grant that Saint	John	had not written indeed	8, 311/ 30
for Tyndale that Saint	John	say so as that	8, 311/ 31
left out in Saint	John	. . . and in each of	8, 311/ 35
cannot say that Saint	John	speaketh anything thereof --	8, 312/ 9
cannot say that Saint	John	speaketh anything of the	8, 312/ 11
expressly denieth that Saint	John	meant the sacrament in	8, 312/ 12
that word of Saint	John	-- I shall prove	8, 312/ 19
Christ himself; and Saint	John	shall bear me record	8, 312/ 21
lo, as witnesseth Saint	John	in the sixteenth chapter	8, 312/ 22
ye wot, that Saint	John	endeth his book before	8, 312/ 31
this authority of Saint	John	that I laid in	8, 312/ 32
Savior did (as Saint	John	saith), and that he	8, 319/ 2
as it well appeareth,	John	20, where he saith	8, 333/ 7
Paul; nor of Saint	John	for leaving out the	8, 334/ 8
words, said that Saint	John	also bore witness of	8, 347/ 20
the words of Saint	John	in the Apocalypse, where	8, 348/ 1
these words of Saint	John	-- Tyndale saw yet	8, 348/ 20
forty-sixth treatise upon Saint	John	) shall very plainly perceive	8, 352/ 35
the Gospel of Saint	John	, or to the Apocalypse	8, 362/ 27
the disciple of Saint	John	! -- which wrote a	8, 374/ 6
the authority of Saint	John	himself in his last	8, 374/ 12
foreremembered (both of Saint	John	and of Saint Paul	8, 380/ 1
the counsel of Saint	John	the Baptist, not slight	8, 409/ 6
the First Epistle of	John	. Which seed is the	8, 420/ 15
the words of Saint	John	in the third chapter	8, 424/ 10
this epistle of Saint	John	. . . by which he would	8, 425/ 8
us believe that Saint	John	teacheth divers of the	8, 425/ 8
chapter -- that Saint	John	teacheth them all these	8, 425/ 16
First Epistle of Saint	John	, he is come so	8, 425/ 34
First Epistle of Saint	John	. . . where is no more	8, 427/ 7
that epistle of Saint	John	whereby Tyndale would prove	8, 427/ 12
The words of Saint	John	be these: Every man	8, 427/ 16
aforesaid words of Saint	John	, that man can never	8, 428/ 26

these words of Saint	John	in such wise as	8, 428/ 32
good man understood Saint	John	so before, but all	8, 429/ 3
these words of Saint	John	, better than all good	8, 429/ 6
Spirit revealed unto Saint	John	against the bishop of	8, 429/ 15
whole purpose of Saint	John	in that epistle nothing	8, 434/ 10
the contrary. For Saint	John	intended there, not to	8, 434/ 13
children. And that Saint	John	in this point meant	8, 434/ 23
of God," saith Saint	John	, "came into this world	8, 434/ 29
open words of Saint	John	before alleged . . . where he	8, 435/ 31
the words of Saint	John	which I have before	8, 436/ 11
ad mortem, that Saint	John	speaketh of; and vain	8, 438/ 3
perceive surely that Saint	John	did never mean by	8, 438/ 10
enter after. For Saint	John	himself, in the same	8, 438/ 13
these words of Saint	John	taketh occasion of the	8, 438/ 20
word. And whereas Saint	John	saith that the child	8, 438/ 23
of wise meant Saint	John	in those words when	8, 439/ 8
and say that Saint	John	plainly meant "that it	8, 439/ 15
on water enough. Saint	John	, therefore, writing those words	8, 439/ 27
of God" (whether Saint	John	took it for lively	8, 439/ 33
sin deadly -- Saint	John	, I say, so saying	8, 439/ 35
us ween that Saint	John	meant, that is to	8, 439/ 37
And thus meant Saint	John	. And as he that	8, 440/ 28
to ween that Saint	John	meant so too; whereof	8, 440/ 36
other places of Saint	John	in the selfsame epistle	8, 441/ 1
that epistle of Saint	John	. And since Tyndale so	8, 441/ 3
wholesome counsel of Saint	John	by which in the	8, 441/ 13
and frantic imagination . . . Saint	John	, though he say, "Whosoever	8, 441/ 20
only words of Saint	John	utterly destroy Tyndale's heresy	8, 441/ 30
words. For when Saint	John	saith here himself that	8, 441/ 31
false exposition of Saint	John	said true . . . then should	8, 442/ 5
true . . . then should Saint	John	himself say untrue where	8, 442/ 5
within them -- Saint	John	saith, in the very	8, 442/ 17
we know," saith Saint	John	, "that there is dwelling	8, 442/ 20
their vows -- Saint	John	, I say, declareth against	8, 442/ 28
two better understood Saint	John	-- whether Tyndale, or	8, 442/ 32
whether Tyndale, or Saint	John	himself. And therefore, good	8, 442/ 32
may believe here Saint	John	-- that, say they	8, 443/ 2
the words of Saint	John	falsely taken and understood	8, 443/ 34
ever he construed Saint	John	. For whereas Saint Paul	8, 443/ 36
First Epistle of Saint	John	), that though they sin	8, 447/ 11
First Epistle of Saint	John	, that any learned man	8, 448/ 26
Christ said of Saint	John	the Baptist that the	8, 464/ 17
First Epistle of Saint	John	), and therefore in him	8, 493/ 2
God, as thou readest,	John	15. And then he	8, 496/ 14
fifteenth chapter of Saint	John	) which Tyndale allegeth here	8, 498/ 12
First Epistle of Saint	John	, as by all the	8, 550/ 24
Greek Church, and Prester	John's	church, too, and every	8, 131/ 11
sixteenth chapter of Saint	John's	Gospel. Which he did	8, 225/ 23
very beginning of Saint	John's	Gospel, whether wrong or	8, 235/ 15
anything sib to Saint	John's	Gospel. He findeth not	8, 273/ 12

And therefore, since Saint	John's	whole book was made	8, 311/ 18
not written in Saint	John's	Gospel; or Tyndale, that	8, 311/ 27
the sentence of Saint	John's	words . . . when the thing	8, 312/ 16
the word of Saint	John's	master, our Savior Christ	8, 312/ 20
every place in Saint	John's	Gospel, every place in	8, 336/ 11
and affirmeth upon Saint	John's	epistle -- in his	8, 425/ 14
the weight of Saint	John's	words that he allegeth	8, 435/ 18
holy expositors of Saint	John's	epistle before, make us	8, 438/ 9
Tyndale -- telling Saint	John's	tale and meaning thereby	8, 439/ 36
Tyndale's understanding of Saint	John's	words, the reason is	8, 440/ 10
false exposition of Saint	John's	other words. For when	8, 441/ 31
wrong in that I	join	service with love, whereas	8, 51/ 16
have been bold to	join	our love and service	8, 51/ 17
a little further, and	join	thereunto that if it	8, 51/ 26
may without harm, to	join	with prayer the pain	8, 68/ 9
a "football," if he	join	therewith certain circumstances and	8, 165/ 2
was rather content to	join	the Latin conjunction with	8, 184/ 22
we be come to	join	together within the church	8, 222/ 17
childhood, yet he must	join	therewith the articles of	8, 360/ 25
thither, yet if we	join	not to that knowledge	8, 416/ 30
love, honor, and service	joined	thereunto. Yet am I	8, 51/ 14
Tobias? "Prayer," saith he, "	joined	with fasting is good	8, 68/ 5
to the uttermost, he	joined	the Jews with the	8, 115/ 31
devil he might have	joined	himself, and have bound	8, 115/ 34
and his Almighty Godhead	joined	. . . from which, from the	8, 117/ 14
by a natural way	joined	thereunto, wherein the will	8, 239/ 6
us . . . and that miracles	joined	unto his word should	8, 243/ 22
hath from the beginning	joined	his word with wonderful	8, 243/ 27
with much like adjuration	joined	thereunto. And therefore, as	8, 348/ 18
reprove heretics, if he	joined	therewith always the faith	8, 361/ 9
them the Godhead inseparably	joined	-- what frantic fool	8, 366/ 15
have a right faith	joined	with all kinds of	8, 419/ 5
have a right faith	joined	with all kinds of	8, 420/ 17
have a right faith	joined	with all kinds of	8, 443/ 10
have a right faith	joined	with all kind of	8, 458/ 28
may be as well	joined	to his aforesaid words	8, 501/ 6
too, and much learning	joined	unto them both, doth	8, 512/ 29
there lived by the	joiners'	craft. Howbeit, he said	8, 14/ 7
Saint John our Savior	joineth	the witness of men	8, 239/ 34
in his word, but	joineth	his work therewith? Hear	8, 241/ 30
may christen children; which	joineth	to his words before	8, 306/ 33
And in like wise	joineth	he now the final	8, 307/ 6
And now thereto Tyndale	joineth	this chapter . . . saying, "Even	8, 497/ 3
learned in Scripture --	joining	to the Scripture always	8, 360/ 7
goose. Then have we	Jonah	made out by Tyndale	8, 8/ 3
stand in peril that	Jonah	was never so swallowed	8, 8/ 4
chapter of the prophet	Jonah	that God, seeing the	8, 68/ 35
Simon the son of	Jonah	; for flesh and blood	8, 418/ 5
in the water of	Jordan	-- no man doubteth	8, 102/ 30
thereto again, and that	Joseph	of Arimathea, and Nicodemus	8, 545/ 13

haply they might be	Joseph's	children by some first	8, 466/ 35
haply they might be	Joseph's	children by some first	8, 471/ 33
in the hill of	joy	, saving for the comfort	8, 64/ 8
sight of God and	joy	of heaven -- and	8, 406/ 20
hath ordained him to	joy	by the means of	8, 508/ 14
astonied for wondering and	joy	together, that thoughts arose	8, 541/ 22
a pretty man. For	joy	and glory whereof, he	8, 553/ 4
have we from George	Joye	, otherwise called Cleric, a	8, 6/ 33
heresies that he and	Joye	and Frith and Friar	8, 10/ 14
was translated by George	Joye	the priest, that is	8, 10/ 19
again say that he	joyeth	much that their disputation	8, 267/ 23
goodness (for which I	joyfully	give thee thanks), will	8, 371/ 35
perpetual bliss and eternal	joys	of heaven? Whether would	8, 505/ 30
in Christ's company, while	Judas	the traitor was waking	8, 35/ 38
them . . . no more than	Judas	betrayed Christ for any	8, 178/ 21
by the examples of	Judas	and Balaam to "take	8, 179/ 8
Luther's lechery. Now, whereas	Judas	and Balaam were not	8, 180/ 19
Balaam, Pharaoh, and to	Judas	too, since the pith	8, 220/ 34
Tyndale calleth me Balaam,	Judas	, and Pharaoh . . . and threateneth	8, 221/ 14
with his mouth. And	Judas	believed in his heart	8, 228/ 26
For letting pass over	Judas	, that from the child	8, 437/ 17
man doubteth but that	Judas	Iscaiot had so good	8, 513/ 26
of the grace that	Judas	had, and cast off	8, 523/ 4
also through temptation . . . and	Judas	betrayed Christ also through	8, 542/ 36
find that the traitor	Judas	, which was, I ween	8, 548/ 8
that if that old	Judas	in his repentance had	8, 548/ 23
Tyndale now, this new	Judas	, will repent his railing	8, 548/ 25
the Gospel, yet did	Judas	, when he sold Christ	8, 548/ 34
treason: so while these	Judases	watch and study about	8, 35/ 39
' Antichrists '; '	Judases	, ' ' hypocrites, '	8, 58/ 18
to see and to	judge	true repentance toward God's	8, 40/ 5
past. and discretion to	judge	, and shall prove that	8, 43/ 12
corrupt, so that they	judge	sweet to be sour	8, 43/ 14
God; and that they	judge	to be the law	8, 43/ 17
Tyndale doth now --	judge	sweet that all Christendom	8, 44/ 27
cause why" . . . and so "	judge	allthing." What a heap	8, 47/ 19
and do very well	judge	allthing, and so should	8, 57/ 24
so sore if we	judge	and amend our faults	8, 65/ 28
And surely if we	judge	ourselves truly, we shall	8, 65/ 31
enough is set to	judge	by, if they would	8, 129/ 18
more ought we to	judge	our Holy Father's secrets	8, 129/ 23
wit or understanding? Tyndale	Judge	, therefore, Christian reader, whether	8, 130/ 18
and lawful matrimony. Tyndale	Judge	whether their authority be	8, 131/ 23
whether they can. More	Judge	here, good reader, whether	8, 131/ 27
to take, repute, and	judge	a thing for sinful	8, 132/ 18
laugh at it. Tyndale	Judge	whether it be possible	8, 134/ 21
sacraments into thy soul.	Judge	their penance, pilgrimages, pardons	8, 134/ 22
them in nothing, but	judge	them in all things	8, 134/ 28
in all things. More	Judge	, good Christian reader, whether	8, 134/ 30
-- ye may well	judge	that whoso can delight	8, 134/ 36

own eyes, and to	judge	, if we will not	8, 138/ 32
when he cometh to	judge	. And remember that he	8, 138/ 33
doctrine thy light, to	judge	with. Amen. More Tyndale	8, 138/ 35
were not able to	judge	these men and their	8, 139/ 10
and well and easily	judge	the thing for sin	8, 139/ 22
This must every man	judge	for abominable heresy . . . if	8, 139/ 29
when he cometh to	judge	. And therefore when Tyndale	8, 139/ 30
Now, this being thus . . .	judge	, good readers, yourselves, whether	8, 182/ 4
shall teach to know,	judge	, and discern the word	8, 225/ 20
or no let others	judge	. . . but surely otherwise than	8, 235/ 16
speak, the congregation must	judge	" . . . and every man (saith	8, 268/ 6
not, must needs be	judge	himself: now, good readers	8, 268/ 9
meet to discern and	judge	whither of them hath	8, 268/ 12
now call God to	judge	it himself, in your	8, 269/ 3
is ye shall soon	judge	. Thus he saith . . . Tyndale	8, 279/ 29
ye shall right easily	judge	what pith and substance	8, 310/ 2
let the Book be	judge	. . . and by that chapter	8, 315/ 30
and by that chapter	judge	also the false faith	8, 315/ 31
whole congregation -- shall	judge	. As yet at this	8, 341/ 30
in Scripture . . . shall be	judge	over all the general	8, 342/ 3
by the Scripture we	judge	the councils. And then	8, 343/ 14
and thereby shall he	judge	them -- by the	8, 396/ 7
surely to discern and	judge	the true sense of	8, 396/ 12
used as a sure	judge	for to discern between	8, 398/ 24
Jack Slouch . . . what indifferent	judge	would not hold the	8, 494/ 4
appetite; what could his	judge	in such case say	8, 494/ 13
man's reason, whether he	judge	right or wrong. So	8, 496/ 23
man's reason, whether he	judge	right or wrong; so	8, 501/ 18
man's reason, whether he	judge	right or wrong; so	8, 511/ 17
of reason, whether it	judge	right or wrong: we	8, 512/ 14
to ween that they	judged	wrong. And Bilney, that	8, 25/ 4
their unsavory taste, that	judged	sweet sour and sour	8, 44/ 2
sweet that all Christendom	judged	sour. And by those	8, 44/ 28
the Corinthians, "If we	judged	ourselves, we should not	8, 65/ 30
we should not be	judged	of our Lord." And	8, 65/ 31
teach have been always	judged	for heresies. And this	8, 129/ 33
we will not be	judged	of Christ when he	8, 138/ 32
we will not be	judged	of Christ when he	8, 139/ 30
pain everlasting to the	judged	bodies) -- but yet	8, 282/ 28
ever able to be	judged	by the whole church	8, 341/ 35
general councils must be	judged	: what scripture alleged the	8, 343/ 21
the people that his	judges	had borne him wrong	8, 21/ 10
false opinion of their	judges	, to ween that they	8, 25/ 4
Jeremiah, the twentieth of	Judges	, with a hundred places	8, 69/ 9
all good and indifferent	judges	for a right substantial	8, 153/ 23
the common people were	judges	, as much was used	8, 170/ 11
make them all his	judges	, whither of them both	8, 268/ 3
whereas I made yourselves	judges	of the matter, I	8, 269/ 3
his sure and undoubtable	judges	between the two contrary	8, 396/ 33
saith he, the spiritual "	judgeth	all things, and his	8, 46/ 6

very cause why, and	judgeth	allthing. More Ye consider	8, 46/ 10
saith that "the spiritual"	judgeth	all things. And whereas	8, 47/ 7
sort, saying "the spiritual"	judgeth	all things . . . and his	8, 47/ 12
commandment why, and so	judgeth	allthing? Thus, good readers	8, 48/ 7
very cause why, and	judgeth	all things" -- I	8, 49/ 10
forth. And by these	judgeth	he all other laws	8, 56/ 20
understood, his spiritual sort "	judgeth	all the laws of	8, 59/ 21
very bottom, and so	judgeth	allthing -- when he	8, 79/ 36
inasmuch as the spiritual	judgeth	allthing, even the very	8, 129/ 21
-- he that then	judgeth	"the pope and his	8, 130/ 29
the church of Christ	judgeth	as it is indeed	8, 130/ 30
that forthwith upon his	judgment	and his degradation, he	8, 23/ 8
excommunication . . . and with his	judgment	held himself well content	8, 23/ 11
certain days after his	judgment	. . . that he might be	8, 23/ 24
rebuke the world of	judgment	"; that is, he shall	8, 43/ 10
is, he shall the	judgment	of all Christendom rebuke	8, 43/ 11
for lack of true	judgment	this fifteen hundred years	8, 43/ 11
imagination of a corrupt	judgment	, for blind affection of	8, 43/ 18
should reprove their false	judgment	, and their unsavory taste	8, 44/ 2
hath ever the true	judgment	remained, and the right-savored	8, 44/ 22
he liketh not their	judgment	. . . but he saith that	8, 47/ 7
lean therein unto the	judgment	of the old holy	8, 61/ 7
was by God's own	judgment	stoned unto death. And	8, 74/ 33
and a false, erroneous	judgment	given by Tyndale upon	8, 86/ 34
world for lack of	judgment	; and inasmuch also as	8, 129/ 17
Gentiles for lack of	judgment	, and that he taught	8, 129/ 29
of Christ the true	judgment	. . . by which ever since	8, 129/ 30
Christ's days, by the	judgment	of holy saints and	8, 129/ 31
but they followed the	judgment	of wiser and better	8, 139/ 12
I nothing fear your	judgment	in this matter. For	8, 140/ 24
common upon matters of	judgment	or policy, either about	8, 170/ 7
come after, as the	Judgment	itself, and bliss or	8, 282/ 27
a fool in the	judgment	of all men that	8, 330/ 18
not with her into	judgment	." And afterward he saith	8, 372/ 6
and looking for of	judgment	, and of fierce and	8, 377/ 26
idolaters by their own	judgment	, in image service and	8, 387/ 27
to take the sure	judgment	by. Then if he	8, 397/ 15
his sin, and doth	judgment	and justice, and that	8, 433/ 8
laid to his charge.	Judgment	and justice hath he	8, 433/ 14
in wit, reason, and	judgment	of things, we cannot	8, 496/ 21
own accord follow the	judgment	of a man's reason	8, 496/ 23
in wit, reason, and	judgment	. . . we cannot err in	8, 501/ 15
own accord follow the	judgment	of a man's reason	8, 501/ 17
in Tyndale's high spiritual	judgment	, be taken for fleshly	8, 503/ 32
in wit, reason, and	judgment	. . . we cannot err in	8, 511/ 14
own accord follow the	judgment	of a man's reason	8, 511/ 16
doth ever follow the	judgment	of the reason. For	8, 511/ 34
not in will and	judgment	, we cannot err in	8, 512/ 12
agree to follow the	judgment	of reason, whether it	8, 512/ 14
at naught, despise my	judgments	, and leave those things	8, 5/ 7

be neither hypocrisy nor	judicial	ceremonies, nor "disguisings," neither	8, 327/ 25
those old ceremonies, sacraments,	judicials	, and all was gone	8, 326/ 26
in the fourth of	Judith	, "Know ye that our	8, 67/ 20
their right frame, to	juggle	and blear our eyes	8, 113/ 3
they labor sore to	juggle	away, not only those	8, 205/ 35
Tyndale saith that I	juggle	. For Saint John, he	8, 310/ 37
of the faith. I	juggle	not. For I say	8, 311/ 1
too; and therefore I	juggle	not. But Tyndale, that	8, 311/ 8
goeth Tyndale about to	juggle	; but his galls be	8, 314/ 35
description devised only to	juggle	with, and to deceive	8, 393/ 36
heart the devil hath	juggled	all grace save gratia	8, 204/ 19
Tyndale With "confession" they	juggled	, and made the people	8, 206/ 10
juggler, hath not yet	juggled	away the force . . . but	8, 312/ 33
surely the false, subtle	juggler	the devil hath taught	8, 205/ 33
but fareth like a	juggler	that conveyeth his galls	8, 226/ 31
two play the false	juggler	: I, that tell you	8, 311/ 25
he calleth me a	juggler	, hath not yet juggled	8, 312/ 33
' ' popish ' '	jugglers	, ' ' thieves, ' '	8, 58/ 15
hath taught these young	jugglers	, his scholars Luther, Huessgen	8, 205/ 33
witchcraft of the Egyptian	jugglers	. And of this am	8, 252/ 9
witchcraft of the Egyptian	jugglers	. And he shall not	8, 337/ 9
see how fondly he	juggleth	before you. For now	8, 226/ 29
Tyndale thus . . . Tyndale He	juggleth	. For John meaneth of	8, 310/ 11
of faith -- he	juggleth	, and goeth about to	8, 311/ 12
in God, as he	juggleth	continually with that word	8, 487/ 9
of faith, and then	juggleth	it into trust and	8, 489/ 34
-- in that he	juggleth	faith into hope --	8, 534/ 30
a pretty point of	juggling	. . . by which he would	8, 201/ 20
they have lost their	juggling	terms. For the doctors-preachers	8, 204/ 10
that these be no	juggling	terms, but terms devised	8, 205/ 31
fall to such false	juggling	. . . that they labor sore	8, 205/ 35
And this is Tyndale's	juggling	. . . which because he would	8, 206/ 5
to dissemble his false	juggling	and have it taken	8, 206/ 6
by the name of "	juggling	, " as ye shall hear	8, 206/ 7
his false cast of	juggling	, featly conveyed himself out	8, 312/ 34
serve him for his	juggling	stick. For Saint Paul	8, 325/ 9
Here Tyndale runneth in	juggling	, by equivocation of this	8, 417/ 8
ween, with such wise	juggling	, that "faith alone" were	8, 421/ 9
his galls, and his	juggling	stick in all the	8, 487/ 11
emperor infidel commonly called	Julian	the Apostate, writeth that	8, 128/ 20
but as Tyndale followeth	Julian	the Apostate in falling	8, 129/ 5
there lie together and	jumble	till some good fellow	8, 552/ 35
and his heresies will	jumble	and agree together among	8, 568/ 7
English, though "senior" and "	junior	" be used in the	8, 181/ 10
that their damnation is	just	and righteous. And thus	8, 363/ 6
the weight of their	just	damnation to the injustice	8, 502/ 1
God hath of his	justice	since requited the one	8, 9/ 8
enough to show his	justice	on him, as he	8, 9/ 31
and every officer of	justice	through the realm for	8, 27/ 32
punish them, according to	justice	, by sore, painful death	8, 28/ 8

rejoiceth and delighteth in	justice	. . . and for that cause	8, 72/ 3
his godly delight in	justice	, which he loveth to	8, 72/ 14
to preach of God's	justice	, and put the people	8, 148/ 10
not with his ordinary	justice	. . . lest, the fear of	8, 210/ 14
law, without faith and	justice	and deeds of charity	8, 326/ 22
to teach men in	justice	, that the man of	8, 359/ 31
again, God shall of	justice	for his unkindness condemn	8, 423/ 8
the dread of his	justice	, lest his overbold hope	8, 425/ 4
and that in his	justice	and his mercy both	8, 425/ 10
they repugn against the	justice	of God -- I	8, 426/ 5
heresy fighteth against God's	justice	. . . so doth this directly	8, 426/ 35
and doth judgment and	justice	, and that the same	8, 433/ 9
his charge. Judgment and	justice	hath he done, and	8, 433/ 14
affection or chastity, learning,	justice	, wisdom, or any other	8, 503/ 35
rule of his ordinary	justice	. Secondly I say that	8, 568/ 34
warning to all the	justices	of peace, of every	8, 27/ 6
believe we for our	justification	. . . and with the mouth	8, 541/ 38
his truth is so	justified	in itself that it	8, 238/ 35
truth of God is	justified	in itself, and dependeth	8, 245/ 8
but the promise that	justifieth	us, through faith." He	8, 95/ 1
that the deed itself	justifieth	me -- which is	8, 294/ 15
that the deed itself	justifieth	a man, which "is	8, 297/ 34
that the deed itself	justifieth	me -- which is	8, 303/ 9
will agree that faith	justifieth	without Baptism. And yet	8, 377/ 2
thing which only doth	justify	us. But then they	8, 52/ 4
disguisings; their satisfactions and	justifying	. And because thou findest	8, 134/ 26
pyx) that God shall	justly	, for the hugeness of	8, 423/ 21
my commandments, and deal	justly	and righteously: he shall	8, 432/ 7
his sin, and deal	justly	and righteously, and deliver	8, 569/ 1
charge. He hath dealt	justly	, and righteously he shall	8, 569/ 6
some shrewd masters that	keep	them for no good	8, 5/ 37
against the King's proclamations	keep	still his books, and	8, 31/ 10
would the people should	keep	his false translation of	8, 32/ 10
contrary . . . every man must	keep	still Tyndale's false translation	8, 32/ 24
but if I should	keep	still altogether by me	8, 33/ 18
abroad to such as	keep	them in hugger-mugger, and	8, 35/ 20
God and them that	keep	it. More How soon	8, 43/ 20
Scripture hath commanded to	keep	his vow made of	8, 47/ 35
vow shall perform and	keep	it (as is written	8, 49/ 32
man is commanded to	keep	his vow . . . that they	8, 50/ 8
the flesh and to	keep	him sober, and then	8, 60/ 31
the flesh and to	keep	men sober, and therefore	8, 61/ 21
he forbear wine or	keep	the fast, he shall	8, 62/ 8
shall at the uttermost	keep	it but for a	8, 62/ 9
of his flesh, to	keep	it from wildness, but	8, 66/ 13
fasting serveth but to	keep	the mind calm and	8, 71/ 8
deep spiritual search do	keep	God's commandment straitly, bring	8, 72/ 20
Day, or Whitsuntide, to	keep	them for holy days	8, 75/ 5
we be christened and	keep	his holy commandments, and	8, 76/ 32
people, or intend to	keep	still and continue in	8, 82/ 15

deggly draft whereof, God	keep	every good Christian man	8, 119/ 34
so order themselves either	keep	the commandment or break	8, 120/ 20
holy day will he	keep	so strait that if	8, 125/ 16
hath not known many	keep	the holy day so	8, 125/ 21
liefer that men would	keep	it so strait as	8, 125/ 23
as he speaketh . . . than	keep	it so loosely as	8, 125/ 23
do. But they that	keep	it so loosely . . . be	8, 125/ 24
neither. And whosoever would	keep	it so strait as	8, 125/ 26
his bed -- would	keep	it better than do	8, 125/ 27
ceremonies and sacraments, and	keep	them well without further	8, 126/ 29
kept, and ever shall	keep	, that promise. And therefore	8, 132/ 6
the light, and to	keep	all still in darkness	8, 138/ 14
with his own Spirit	keep	it in men's hearts	8, 154/ 33
God was able to	keep	all his sacraments and	8, 155/ 5
because he saith confessors	keep	no counsel), yet could	8, 179/ 25
Apostles' Acts, not only	keep	still the Greek word	8, 184/ 11
be christened already, and	keep	their belief still, and	8, 212/ 10
be able forever to	keep	him from one kind	8, 215/ 33
must be able to	keep	him from every kind	8, 215/ 34
no man need to	keep	; that the Divine Services	8, 221/ 1
of man . . . and shall	keep	the Church from error	8, 225/ 21
teach the significations, and	keep	them, by the beholding	8, 299/ 15
to be married, but	keep	perpetual chastity. And then	8, 306/ 13
our damnation. If we	keep	the faith purely, and	8, 307/ 19
all: that if we "	keep	the faith and the	8, 308/ 28
seemeth, that if we	keep	the faith and believe	8, 308/ 31
faith . . . and then, therewith,	keep	the law of love	8, 308/ 32
peril is there to	keep	all the ceremonies with	8, 309/ 2
as haply some do)	keep	the Sunday with like	8, 320/ 34
is as able to	keep	it from such need	8, 321/ 29
without Scripture obediently to	keep	and observe, whatsoever Tyndale	8, 322/ 26
the same liberty to	keep	for his own Sabbath	8, 322/ 34
writeth in this wise: "	Keep	you my traditions which	8, 323/ 16
he biddeth the Thessalonians	keep	and observe well all	8, 324/ 4
bound of necessity to	keep	them still after the	8, 326/ 24
writing, God could not	keep	the points of faith	8, 334/ 10
yet as likely to	keep	it as many more	8, 339/ 2
God as able to	keep	them as was any	8, 339/ 7
which things if ye	keep	yourselves, ye shall do	8, 343/ 28
brethren, stand fast and	keep	the traditions that ye	8, 369/ 9
instruction, to make them	keep	them obediently and understand	8, 370/ 7
and to the Thessalonians, "	Keep	you my precepts" (or	8, 374/ 17
Christ's elect church may	keep	them still, and be	8, 395/ 37
none "historical faith" could	keep	them, as Tyndale saith	8, 397/ 11
they can ask to	keep	them in favor, and	8, 408/ 32
plainly that he may	keep	faith and yet fall	8, 412/ 14
as long as ye	keep	the true faith ye	8, 413/ 8
that shall so surely	keep	him from sin but	8, 421/ 24
that the man may	keep	still his faith and	8, 421/ 34
still in man, to	keep	him from falling to	8, 422/ 10

he hath done, and	keep	all my commandments, and	8, 432/ 6
so preserve it and	keep	it, by the mighty	8, 436/ 8
' doth preserve and	keep	him.'" In this	8, 436/ 18
a great occasion to	keep	him from sin, and	8, 438/ 25
to her must needs	keep	him to her; nor	8, 439/ 2
help and occasion to	keep	him from deadly sin	8, 439/ 12
the man and to	keep	out sin -- speaketh	8, 440/ 3
being in him doth	keep	and preserve him from	8, 440/ 14
a man's heart doth	keep	him forever after from	8, 441/ 5
though the seed shall	keep	him from all deadly	8, 441/ 8
yet it shall not	keep	him from adultery, nor	8, 441/ 9
and frailty did ever	keep	it secret, hidden, and	8, 442/ 11
expressly commanded them to	keep	and fulfill their vows	8, 442/ 27
their feeling faith, they	keep	still in their hearts	8, 447/ 33
good Lord, will I	keep	still and never let	8, 457/ 25
serve it, but continually	keep	still in their minds	8, 458/ 18
it, even so they	keep	it still. And surely	8, 483/ 11
to excuse him and	keep	him from beating. And	8, 497/ 10
teaching. And then to	keep	such from doing harm	8, 514/ 30
beat them well, and	keep	them from tearing of	8, 515/ 4
warn him and to	keep	him from occasions, and	8, 518/ 8
have done, but to	keep	them only from the	8, 528/ 16
of them, only to	keep	them from the sin	8, 531/ 11
compassed and contrived to	keep	her for himself and	8, 536/ 15
how did he then	keep	still his love to	8, 539/ 22
purpose. For they might	keep	still the faith in	8, 541/ 35
he saith that they	keep	it always still --	8, 542/ 17
honesty for him to	keep	his definition still, whereupon	8, 569/ 21
day in God's service,	keep	themselves well and warily	8, 572/ 12
have displeased him, he	keepeth	his malice in and	8, 124/ 2
we say that he	keepeth	, and ever hath kept	8, 132/ 6
that old translation and	keepeth	presbyteros still, reciting Saint	8, 184/ 20
so far forth it	keepeth	the believer from hell	8, 288/ 17
enemy of ours that	keepeth	a reckoning of our	8, 372/ 17
Church, and which Spirit	keepeth	both the words written	8, 380/ 31
all the while he	keepeth	that faith. And if	8, 412/ 11
that therefore while he	keepeth	faith he cannot sin	8, 412/ 16
had of any man,	keepeth	in the Spirit of	8, 417/ 24
the Holy Ghost, that	keepeth	a man's heart from	8, 419/ 3
that angel . . . which so	keepeth	him, and ever shall	8, 436/ 6
long as the man	keepeth	that "seed of God	8, 439/ 32
is by him that	keepeth	him warm: so while	8, 440/ 12
as long as he	keepeth	it and cleaveth fast	8, 440/ 20
as long as he	keepeth	him by it: so	8, 440/ 25
as long as he	keepeth	it. And thus meant	8, 440/ 27
tell us wherefore it	keepeth	him not forever from	8, 441/ 6
that third chapter, "Whoso	keepeth	God's commandments, in him	8, 442/ 18
so too. And yet	keepeth	he his accustomed guise	8, 445/ 18
frailty, Tyndale covereth and	keepeth	aside the hateful hearing	8, 491/ 36
because he lieth asleep,	keepeth	in him still yet	8, 493/ 21

soul in this world,	keepeth	it still for the	8, 543/ 32
God preventeth always and	keepeth	and preserveth the elects	8, 548/ 2
in effect, that God	keepeth	them ever from all	8, 549/ 29
he had either in	keeping	or breaking. For never	8, 13/ 34
bringing in, reading, and	keeping	of any of those	8, 27/ 9
is bound to the	keeping	of any fasting day	8, 32/ 6
themselves bound to the	keeping	thereof. And therefore when	8, 62/ 11
out here for the	keeping	of the holy day	8, 75/ 1
they thank for the	keeping	, and should have been	8, 79/ 32
gave grace toward the	keeping	and ordained it himself	8, 86/ 19
if that by the	keeping	of them in the	8, 102/ 2
only careth for the	keeping	, and looketh ever with	8, 126/ 19
God's grace in the	keeping	of the law. But	8, 148/ 24
that man toward the	keeping	of God's precept hath	8, 148/ 25
-- and in the	keeping	of his word, and	8, 149/ 24
If we speak of	keeping	the holy day --	8, 253/ 9
hand unto staying and	keeping	up of the Ark	8, 259/ 20
at all, but the	keeping	of the commandments is	8, 324/ 25
bringeth in, that "the	keeping	of the commandments is	8, 325/ 3
overthrown. For if the	keeping	of the commandments be	8, 325/ 4
heaven. For if the	keeping	of the commandments be	8, 325/ 16
needed for the teaching,	keeping	, and confirmation of the	8, 339/ 23
in good works, and	keeping	of God's commandments, to	8, 427/ 29
trust in chastity and	keeping	of his vow! But	8, 483/ 23
with God in the	keeping	of himself from sin	8, 486/ 27
some special privilege of	keeping	still faith, hope, and	8, 488/ 6
is to wit, the	keeping	of charity still in	8, 488/ 23
no proof of the	keeping	? What was that in	8, 542/ 26
the Holy Ghost, that	keeps	a man's heart from	8, 420/ 15
devil hath in his	kennel	, never hitherto could, nor	8, 225/ 36
that was burned in	Kent	, of whom I shall	8, 10/ 26
prayer made unto God	kept	that whole country from	8, 2/ 35
into this realm, and	kept	in hugger-mugger, by some	8, 5/ 36
him, it might be	kept	, kindled, and increased, rather	8, 9/ 1
to be observed and	kept	. Howbeit, as for the	8, 14/ 20
And being there secretly	kept	by a certain space	8, 22/ 16
always from the beginning	kept	in Christ's church . . . be	8, 44/ 30
therefore when they have	kept	the fast in sight	8, 62/ 12
people had observed and	kept	. . . not only for that	8, 64/ 4
devised, nor would have	kept	it at all, lest	8, 80/ 6
shortly shot over, but	kept	and continued long: then	8, 90/ 27
ever the promise be	kept	. But God's high providence	8, 105/ 26
keepeth, and ever hath	kept	, and ever shall keep	8, 132/ 6
written were taught and	kept	without writing before. To	8, 154/ 14
that he would have	kept	and believed in Christendom	8, 154/ 16
as well as he	kept	in the good generations	8, 154/ 34
evangelists written, preserved, and	kept	, in plain and evident	8, 157/ 20
he should rather have	kept	still the word presbyteros	8, 184/ 15
changed in his translation . . .	kept	us, as it were	8, 222/ 15
have known, believed, and	kept	-- was yet never	8, 226/ 16

translator better changed than	kept	. And I tell you	8, 236/ 31
credence could not be	kept	without writing, that of	8, 256/ 19
unto them, and evermore	kept	with them, in authentic	8, 264/ 26
he hath so specially	kept	for the proof of	8, 270/ 1
been made priests and	kept	still their wives. But	8, 306/ 9
men both might have	kept	the same day that	8, 320/ 32
day that the Jews	kept	and yet have left	8, 320/ 33
hereafter . . . as he hath	kept	it this fifteen hundred	8, 321/ 30
all their writing is	kept	and reserved safe, and	8, 334/ 13
that the Church hath	kept	divers things without Scripture	8, 338/ 36
Now have they been	kept	so long either by	8, 339/ 4
man or devil have	kept	them all this while	8, 339/ 6
those things to be	kept	and observed partly forever	8, 343/ 33
or unlawful to be	kept	), is clearly declared by	8, 353/ 16
would yet have them	kept	, he would not have	8, 354/ 10
there commanded to be	kept	and observed (wheresoever they	8, 354/ 16
the scribes and Pharisees	kept	, though themselves were naught	8, 354/ 20
at those days truths	kept	among the people by	8, 356/ 1
faith, which be surely	kept	by Christ in his	8, 361/ 14
had received before, and	kept	peradventure from Adam's own	8, 365/ 6
necessity be observed and	kept	. . . and yet the cause	8, 367/ 36
have remembered me, and	kept	the traditions as I	8, 368/ 21
many things to be	kept	, partly by writing and	8, 368/ 25
many things to be	kept	without writing, and by	8, 369/ 11
as are through Christendom	kept	-- we may well	8, 370/ 26
understand that they be	kept	as things ordained and	8, 370/ 27
yet, because they be	kept	of all the whole	8, 370/ 37
he could not have	kept	his traditions without writing	8, 374/ 10
if it had been	kept	and preserved, and was	8, 374/ 20
and covenant; and Christ	kept	it himself; and Saint	8, 376/ 17
hath been so surely	kept	that it might there	8, 387/ 4
hath been taken and	kept	from Christ's days and	8, 388/ 34
have taught them and	kept	them without writing. As	8, 480/ 32
he hath taught and	kept	some -- as, for	8, 480/ 33
their relics, images, and	kept	holy days and fasting	8, 481/ 22
and left unchosen, and	kept	from the sight and	8, 499/ 37
means be both swine	kept	from doing harm, and	8, 515/ 8
For the more he	kept	himself from sin, the	8, 528/ 28
God withheld him and	kept	him back from that	8, 529/ 2
given him, but ever	kept	from him, only because	8, 536/ 32
for which cause God	kept	him, through the "feeling	8, 538/ 13
he proveth that they	kept	it not still indeed	8, 542/ 19
mustard seed, of a	key	, or of a net	8, 253/ 32
seed, leaven, a net,	keys	, bread, water, and a	8, 85/ 4
sacrament of leaven, of	keys	, of mustard seed --	8, 85/ 37
a lamb? Why a	kid	? Why of one year	8, 328/ 36
and so expel and	kill	true faith in their	8, 42/ 19
party to smite and	kill	the other, by thousands	8, 58/ 28
the contrary party to	kill	them down, hand-smooth, whom	8, 59/ 3
hoping sure in that,	kill	we ten men on	8, 90/ 3

and do sacrifice and	kill	the lusts and appetites	8, 112/ 7
so sufficiently "sacrifice and	kill	the lusts and appetites	8, 112/ 14
God's good sons, and	kill	and sacrifice full well	8, 112/ 22
stool . . . and that "we"	kill	and sacrifice the lusts	8, 112/ 26
and his holy nun . . .	kill	and sacrifice their fleshly	8, 112/ 30
sin, and that men	kill	sin . . . and then peradventure	8, 112/ 35
saith not that we "	kill	and sacrifice" our fleshly	8, 113/ 4
that we "sacrifice and	kill	" them -- as though	8, 113/ 6
eat part and then	kill	them after. But Tyndale	8, 113/ 8
he is ready to	kill	a Turk for his	8, 122/ 26
Christian faith but to	kill	the Christian men, a	8, 123/ 18
should suffer them to	kill	on and stand still	8, 123/ 19
go against them and	kill	them, as well and	8, 123/ 23
sedition or open war	kill	up the clergy of	8, 123/ 32
bed, he dare not	kill	her; and not once	8, 125/ 17
that would fear to	kill	a flea, as it	8, 125/ 22
I warrant you, to	kill	a flea nor to	8, 125/ 25
to God again, and	kill	the lusts of our	8, 208/ 26
man meet another and	kill	him suddenly for an	8, 216/ 33
that thinketh that to	kill	a man for his	8, 228/ 5
anger whereof he shall	kill	them and trust all	8, 270/ 18
and miracle together, shall	kill	him with the spirit	8, 270/ 23
them enter in and	kill	it -- this were	8, 412/ 29
faith but if it	kill	this faith." Tyndale to	8, 413/ 1
Christendom begin to fight,	kill	, and slay, before that	8, 482/ 12
constrained and compelled to	kill	them in the necessary	8, 482/ 16
make sundry sects, and	kill	their Christian brethren, be	8, 484/ 1
had cause enough to	kill	twenty peasants and villeins	8, 530/ 19
her for himself and	kill	her good husband his	8, 536/ 15
die also, if he	kill	a man in that	8, 537/ 34
ye not them that	kill	the body . . . which, when	8, 543/ 25
they have infected and	killed	, I fear me, more	8, 2/ 7
in other realms already	killed	by schisms and war	8, 11/ 1
their poisoned books have	killed	the Christian man both	8, 12/ 20
better too than Moses	killed	the Egyptian that fought	8, 123/ 23
in therewith, he hath	killed	and destroyed divers men	8, 220/ 18
by miracle destroyed and	killed	: ye see proved plainly	8, 270/ 30
and be overcome and	killed	-- doth much like	8, 413/ 5
at a hart and	killed	a haddock." And when	8, 446/ 19
caught a haddock and	killed	it. And surely Tyndale	8, 446/ 25
before that themselves were	killed	and slain, or anything	8, 482/ 13
they began to be	killed	and fought with by	8, 482/ 14
and robbed, burned, and	killed	, not one naughty knave	8, 482/ 21
the heretics again, and	killed	of them above threescore	8, 482/ 33
my sight? Thou hast	killed	with sword Uriah the	8, 539/ 6
adultery through temptation, and	killed	his good friend through	8, 542/ 33
which, when they have	killed	the body, have nothing	8, 543/ 26
which, when he hath	killed	the body, hath the	8, 543/ 28
when he sinneth he	killeth	his faith: I answer	8, 412/ 18
as to forbear the	killing	of a flea in	8, 125/ 26

they work together, in	killing	the lusts of their	8, 208/ 32
sacrifice of Abel in	killing	and offering the beasts	8, 277/ 23
it should signify the	killing	of fleshly lusts, or	8, 277/ 25
whereas he speaketh of	killing	and slaying "their brethren	8, 481/ 35
whereas Tyndale speaketh of	killing	of heretics, whom he	8, 483/ 8
sects, "breaking of unity," "	killing	of Christian brethren," "trusting	8, 484/ 29
the very most accursed	kind	. The chief evil in	8, 3/ 24
what can be worse	kind	of infidelity than to	8, 4/ 3
more politic in their	kind	than are the children	8, 35/ 30
of light in their	kind	. And surely so seemeth	8, 35/ 31
devotion -- of which	kind	is Bonaventure of the	8, 36/ 29
confute them. Of which	kind	of good books, albeit	8, 38/ 29
his church all such	kind	of truth from the	8, 44/ 7
God's commandment. In which	kind	of obedience seemeth not	8, 55/ 3
but also for a	kind	of pain, affliction, and	8, 64/ 5
he saith that that	kind	of devils which he	8, 64/ 33
where he saith, "This	kind	of devils is not	8, 69/ 13
the baptism to a	kind	of burying with our	8, 81/ 5
out thereof to a	kind	and manner of rising	8, 81/ 7
a new manner and	kind	of clean life. And	8, 81/ 8
God according to the	kind	of them that it	8, 85/ 26
mankind than to the	kind	of dogs and cats	8, 85/ 30
the leastwise in some	kind	of cause -- and	8, 106/ 10
no cause in no	kind	, neither since nor before	8, 106/ 11
-- which is a	kind	of prayer and invocation	8, 127/ 25
set much by that	kind	of blessing in which	8, 128/ 8
the following of every	kind	of superstitious folly, he	8, 128/ 24
and prelates, and every	kind	of Christian people, that	8, 137/ 2
take for some other	kind	of tribulation, I see	8, 159/ 23
that idols be a	kind	of images, and "image	8, 174/ 4
idols be of the	kind	of images . . . yet since	8, 174/ 8
be such a special	kind	as always to Christian	8, 174/ 9
be perceived of which	kind	he speaketh. For this	8, 174/ 12
favor of the worse	kind	, to make men ween	8, 174/ 13
hatred of the better	kind	to make men ween	8, 174/ 14
he found in any	kind	of people . . . perusing every	8, 177/ 6
holy sacraments. Against which	kind	of false truth I	8, 179/ 33
more fall to that	kind	of sin: this will	8, 215/ 30
keep him from one	kind	-- it must be	8, 215/ 34
keep him from every	kind	of like deadliness, or	8, 215/ 35
holy word of either	kind	-- that is to	8, 225/ 7
thing determinate of that	kind	; and that I have	8, 232/ 26
but a certain, special	kind	of record -- as	8, 233/ 15
all the nature and	kind	of man; the third	8, 234/ 17
article out of its	kind	. A man may say	8, 235/ 31
article signifieth the special	kind	of record: rather than	8, 236/ 36
to meddle with that	kind	of God's honor that	8, 259/ 22
be forgotten (in which	kind	of commandments be the	8, 263/ 10
nor of none other	kind	, than Tyndale saith he	8, 325/ 34
or unto God some	kind	of such abominable sacrifice	8, 348/ 32

nor add any new	kind	of their own mind	8, 349/ 12
and Pharisees, of worse	kind	than were those of	8, 358/ 25
be also the worst	kind	of Pharisees. For these	8, 358/ 31
hath, in their own	kind	, equal authority. Nothing may	8, 369/ 1
as for the first	kind	of election, after which	8, 391/ 26
in earth: in this	kind	are there penitents and	8, 391/ 28
be saved in the	kind	of man. For as	8, 392/ 15
as I say, which	kind	of election he meaneth	8, 392/ 22
militant, after the first	kind	of election, in which	8, 392/ 32
and confirmed in all	kind	of heresies that there	8, 448/ 20
would make of all	kind	of unthrifts. But as	8, 450/ 9
faith joined with all	kind	of all abomination and	8, 458/ 28
err in the one	kind	, so it be not	8, 462/ 8
his example of such	kind	of things as be	8, 471/ 24
body, but of some	kind	of affection toward himself	8, 494/ 18
sometimes "eternal." Thus, which	kind	of elects himself meaneth	8, 498/ 1
own souls? -- which	kind	and prayer they might	8, 505/ 11
and knowledge. And such	kind	of so certain and	8, 507/ 27
of such a filthy	kind	as never came before	8, 515/ 19
finally further to another	kind	of such folk, as	8, 516/ 28
the care of a	kind	father waiteth upon his	8, 518/ 7
again to take that	kind	of fruit thereof, since	8, 524/ 15
not to take that	kind	of fruit by occasion	8, 525/ 9
likely to take that	kind	of fruit thereof --	8, 525/ 10
by love -- that	kind	of faith had he	8, 534/ 34
and ungracious writings to	kindle	them and call upon	8, 58/ 34
it might be kept,	kindled	, and increased, rather than	8, 9/ 1
looked on her, and	kindled	his heat himself, and	8, 536/ 9
light, after his great	kindness	showed, but that their	8, 66/ 31
and mother, all their	kindness	, all their laws, and	8, 489/ 4
knowledge of his father's	kindness	, the faith of his	8, 489/ 6
father and his old	kindness	cometh unto remembrance, either	8, 489/ 21
altogether faithless. The old	kindness	will not let him	8, 489/ 25
promises, and all their	kindness	, and all their laws	8, 491/ 15
and their Father's former	kindness	, and be sorry --	8, 494/ 24
that albeit the old	kindness	of the father cannot	8, 495/ 15
he mean his carnal	kindred	, or the pope and	8, 386/ 22
solution also, of nigh	kindred	called "brethren" among the	8, 472/ 12
infidelities, and these abominable	kinds	of idolatries . . . far exceed	8, 4/ 29
than to those other	kinds	, of brute beasts, the	8, 85/ 33
-- between which two	kinds	of sacraments seemeth to	8, 98/ 36
as between the two	kinds	of the laws themselves	8, 99/ 1
and that of diverse	kinds	, as appeareth in Leviticus	8, 111/ 26
the city, of all	kinds	, conditions, and degrees." And	8, 144/ 32
in one, of all	kinds	, conditions, and degrees of	8, 146/ 2
town generally, " "of all	kinds	, conditions, and degrees": of	8, 146/ 27
of the most effectual	kinds	of prayer -- be	8, 159/ 32
to fall to those	kinds	of sacrifice of the	8, 349/ 13
faith joined with all	kinds	of abomination and sin	8, 419/ 5
faith joined with all	kinds	of abomination and sin	8, 420/ 18

faith joined with all	kinds	of abomination and sin	8, 443/ 10
so divide these two	kinds	of error . . . one against	8, 462/ 3
further and showeth more	kinds	of folk . . . to whom	8, 515/ 26
lawful neither for the	king	of England nor for	8, 15/ 17
by these words that	King	Ahab fasted not for	8, 66/ 12
man: that either lord,	king	, or emperor meddleth anything	8, 136/ 13
Ahithophel therein, that persecuted	King	David; as though Friar	8, 137/ 27
lemans, were like to	King	David and his host	8, 137/ 29
passions appeased . . . as did	King	Saul, in his rageous	8, 160/ 11
with, much worse than	King	Belshazzar abused the hallowed	8, 163/ 4
Kings, where he punished	King	David for his manslaughter	8, 209/ 17
and Abiram, and the	king	Uzziah, that would needs	8, 259/ 30
a thief because the	King	had given him a	8, 449/ 24
the condition of his	king	that he verily knew	8, 451/ 2
not think that a	king	or a great man	8, 530/ 18
churlish answer to the	king	of a man, or	8, 531/ 22
Tyndale's proper process of	King	David concerning the order	8, 540/ 8
that Tyndale hath of	King	David told us his	8, 540/ 27
in the sins of	King	David, by the words	8, 547/ 6
by the examples of	King	David and Saint Peter	8, 565/ 37
practice made between the	King's	Highness and the late	8, 8/ 24
his humble suit the	King's	Highness of his blessed	8, 8/ 37
safe, according to the	King's	safe-conduct. And yet hath	8, 9/ 35
Against all which the	King's	high wisdom politicly provided	8, 10/ 30
books, had yet the	King's	gracious forgiveness . . . and, as	8, 16/ 22
so falsely abused the	King's	gracious remission and pardon	8, 17/ 14
folk, and especially the	King's	subjects, to forbear and	8, 19/ 32
well know that the	King's	Highness -- which, as	8, 26/ 29
Now -- seeing the	King's	gracious purpose in this	8, 27/ 17
that, for all the	King's	commandment, they should not	8, 30/ 27
very well that the	King's	Highness will in no	8, 31/ 2
folk should against the	King's	proclamations keep still his	8, 31/ 10
the respect of the	king's	humble penance and pain	8, 66/ 20
Spirit. Then, when the	King's	Grace had answered him	8, 86/ 15
the goodness of the	King's	Grace, with the lords	8, 143/ 3
newfangled folk . . . that the	King's	Highness (and not without	8, 177/ 33
-- and yet the	King's	Highness much more plainly	8, 225/ 28
this matter, when the	King's	Highness laid against him	8, 318/ 6
lashed out against the	King's	Highness concerning this purpose	8, 363/ 22
grace and in the	King's	goodness, their hearts shall	8, 483/ 15
not enter into the	kingdom	of heaven: he told	8, 80/ 26
not enter into the	kingdom	of heaven -- God	8, 98/ 8
cannot enter into the	kingdom	of heaven"). Now, whereas	8, 377/ 10
it, and deliver the	Kingdom	to the Father. And	8, 486/ 11
the Third Book of	Kings	, for the infidelity and	8, 2/ 33
the Third Book of	Kings	, "When Ahab had heard	8, 66/ 5
mark" that all emperors,	kings	, princes, lords, and prelates	8, 137/ 1
the Second Book of	Kings	, where he punished King	8, 209/ 16
a town, as good	kings	and princes do these	8, 482/ 22
the Second Book of	Kings	) that he sent Nathan	8, 538/ 35

Hebrews, how that nigh	kinsmen	be called "brethren," or	8, 466/ 34
Hebrews, how that nigh	kinsmen	be called "brethren," or	8, 471/ 32
the Hebrews, the near	kinsmen	were called "brethren" --	8, 472/ 18
soul in purgatory, nor	kiss	any relic, nor creep	8, 32/ 28
to the cross and	kiss	it and say a	8, 149/ 6
for abuses changed, as	kissing	each other. And some	8, 324/ 22
waxeth angry with the	kite	for catching away his	8, 490/ 31
rod and beat the	kite	. But since that Tyndale	8, 490/ 33
a whelp or a	kitling	. And whereas Saint Paul	8, 85/ 34
doubting that the beggarly	knave	had stolen the cloths	8, 13/ 21
themselves from calling him "	knave	" -- all with one	8, 84/ 6
killed, not one naughty	knave	or two in a	8, 482/ 21
but an old, great	knave	fit and meet for	8, 492/ 12
winters stepped into his	knave's	age. Then let Tyndale	8, 491/ 31
sort of malapert, foolish	knaves	? And this is, as	8, 263/ 17
that durst play the	knavish	fool on such a	8, 41/ 37
a lewd and a	knavish	railing upon the sacraments	8, 76/ 5
butter-smearing, with other suchlike	knavish	toys, which no wretch	8, 76/ 8
sir, I beshrew their	knavish	members out of which	8, 452/ 26
may have images, and	kneel	before them, too; as	8, 3/ 19
at his bidding to	kneel	down and say certain	8, 354/ 26
for example, that we	kneel	when we pray; and	8, 367/ 38
followeth that once to	kneel	or pray thereto were	8, 394/ 18
and his degradation, he	kneeled	down before the bishop's	8, 23/ 8
used thereat but only	kneeling	, knocking on breasts, and	8, 110/ 18
devoutly heard upon his	knees	, brought unto him the	8, 23/ 34
far forth that he	knew	the privy practice made	8, 8/ 23
save us if we	knew	them and believed them	8, 92/ 5
-- and that I	knew	well the malicious heresies	8, 171/ 32
peradventure, as he never	knew	, and yet fallen all	8, 216/ 12
is true, because I	knew	(as he saith) the	8, 218/ 18
their own question they	knew	that he did not	8, 232/ 2
that the Jews never	knew	the special significations of	8, 300/ 2
no more than Abraham	knew	why God bade him	8, 300/ 10
say that Paul never	knew	of this word "Mass	8, 314/ 30
that Saint Paul never	knew	this word "Mass" --	8, 315/ 33
English. But that he	knew	not the thing that	8, 315/ 35
they served, though they	knew	not the significations . . . except	8, 326/ 34
end. Now, the apostles	knew	before that heresies should	8, 333/ 5
that they which wrote . . .	knew	well every heresy that	8, 333/ 33
more of the apostles	knew	that point but only	8, 333/ 35
from which she well	knew	that Holy Sacrifice to	8, 372/ 15
dead. For the apostles	knew	that thereby cometh to	8, 373/ 16
afterward forbade it? How	knew	he when he should	8, 376/ 19
by that Spirit they	knew	it . . . which as it	8, 376/ 22
Peter at that time	knew	not the thing that	8, 407/ 23
what is that I	knew	one that shot at	8, 446/ 18
king that he verily	knew	that when he had	8, 451/ 3
saith, at that time	knew	not of; so that	8, 465/ 18
God himself, that best	knew	his thought, laid his	8, 539/ 26

when the apostles themselves	knew	these women for such	8, 545/ 26
men seek up his	knife	and see it him	8, 220/ 14
by Sir Thomas More,	Knight	Lord Chancellor of England	8, 1/ 2
by Sir Thomas More,	Knight	. Printed at London by	8, 384/ 10
body, and so to	knit	it thereto, that not	8, 102/ 8
unto which they be	knit	in this present chapter	8, 501/ 7
conclusion in which he	knitteth	up Christ and Muhammad	8, 229/ 11
made another syllogism. Now	knitteth	he up all this	8, 345/ 23
therefore, finally, whereas Tyndale	knitteth	up all his matter	8, 443/ 5
at the door and	knock	." And if Tyndale will	8, 520/ 7
thereat but only kneeling,	knocking	on breasts, and holding	8, 110/ 18
of his heart, always	knocking	upon him to be	8, 423/ 9
stand at the door,	knocking	." Howbeit, a man may	8, 423/ 13
words, with tunsions and	knockings	upon his breast . . . and	8, 24/ 9
God with that holy	knot	gave grace toward the	8, 86/ 19
what manner, when we	know	by what man and	8, 6/ 6
yet more than I	know	. Against all which the	8, 10/ 30
was, God and he	know	, and peradventure the devil	8, 17/ 7
one is none, you	know	well, by the law	8, 18/ 30
me. For I well	know	that the King's Highness	8, 26/ 29
advice should have? They	know	themselves well enough, and	8, 30/ 9
good books, albeit I	know	well there may, and	8, 38/ 30
that be learned and	know	the place in the	8, 43/ 27
church no man can	know	, but unto the Catholic	8, 61/ 11
that we should well	know	that fasting not only	8, 64/ 20
the fourth of Judith, "	Know	ye that our Lord	8, 67/ 21
aught that I see,	know	that well enough and	8, 73/ 25
that they should thereby	know	that he was very	8, 74/ 8
And if that Tyndale	know	not this, he is	8, 93/ 32
learned; and if he	know	this, and then say	8, 93/ 33
the token whereby we	know	he doth so. For	8, 105/ 10
all the readers well	know	that he lieth when	8, 109/ 22
teach us sufficiently to	know	the mischief of that	8, 117/ 24
do but if we	know	them whom we believe	8, 118/ 15
be elects, we cannot	know	: farewell the force of	8, 118/ 16
mean, or desiring to	know	; but only careth for	8, 126/ 19
was very curious to	know	. And when he was	8, 128/ 27
the evil, and not	know	which way to amend	8, 132/ 30
of his mercy "we"	know	"nothing at all"; as	8, 147/ 22
well -- I would	know	which is that old	8, 151/ 13
of writing . . . but may	know	, by that he hath	8, 154/ 20
and "alleluia," that never	know	more of the signification	8, 161/ 10
as they say that	know	him, he saith none	8, 162/ 19
church. For though they	know	well that in avoiding	8, 162/ 24
time -- though they	know	themselves also for part	8, 164/ 5
thing by which we	know	the right and proper	8, 166/ 25
many more too, that	know	well, God be thanked	8, 178/ 31
elder" -- if he	know	it for no fault	8, 189/ 13
church of Christ to	know	and use for seven	8, 194/ 24
hell, shall never yet	know	the uttermost of his	8, 216/ 16

and saith that I	know	that all that he	8, 218/ 16
own English tongue together,	know	his defense both very	8, 218/ 20
good Christian people that	know	such heresies for heresies	8, 219/ 27
good Christian men, that	know	those things for heresies	8, 220/ 3
devil. But since I	know	it very well, and	8, 221/ 18
that they should not	know	the very church of	8, 223/ 22
every one. Now, to	know	that the nearer Tyndale	8, 223/ 29
God written . . . since ye	know	neither the one nor	8, 225/ 14
ever shall teach to	know	, judge, and discern the	8, 225/ 20
them, but they verily	know	it for sin and	8, 228/ 9
should not fail to	know	. . . every article of the	8, 239/ 5
same Catholic Church, we	know	that the same church	8, 245/ 17
paynims' miracles false: yet	know	we which is that	8, 246/ 7
enough . . . by that they	know	well that their whole	8, 248/ 33
again, the Scripture I	know	for God's word, but	8, 249/ 23
word, but them I	know	not for God's messengers	8, 249/ 24
as far as I	know	, circumcised, nor professeth not	8, 252/ 13
a Saracen, nor I	know	him not very surely	8, 252/ 14
the meantime while I	know	him but for a	8, 252/ 20
for the Church we	know	not the Holy Scripture	8, 254/ 10
many things that we	know	not -- and that	8, 283/ 15
ask how shall he	know	that God inspired the	8, 285/ 9
church which himself may	know	; for else, how should	8, 285/ 18
same-self church doth he	know	that God hath inspired	8, 285/ 25
means by which we	know	their books for holy	8, 295/ 25
it yet . . . and they	know	that without him all	8, 299/ 24
by them; as we	know	our sacraments be effectual	8, 300/ 5
biddeth us . . . although we	know	not why he will	8, 300/ 9
of them all we	know	. . . that they be all	8, 302/ 23
table" . . . and yet we	know	"the Mass" too, for	8, 316/ 2
ask we him, "Whereby	know	you that?" "Marry," saith	8, 324/ 18
whereof we could not	know	the reason: that I	8, 326/ 13
dumb ceremonies whereof I	know	not the causes --	8, 328/ 23
Why wild lettuce? I	know	well God wist why	8, 329/ 5
that time did not	know	by what means Christ	8, 329/ 25
the same scriptures we	know	which councils were true	8, 341/ 5
by the Scripture we	know	which of those councils	8, 341/ 14
where he saith "we"	know	, I would wit of	8, 341/ 16
the people able to	know	him for naught --	8, 341/ 32
that allegation -- ye	know	well all our question	8, 350/ 31
not you so." I	know	right well that those	8, 353/ 26
bear them. Thus I	know	well men may expound	8, 353/ 34
knoweth; whereas now we	know	well he died a	8, 358/ 8
thee for us. I	know	, good Lord, that she	8, 372/ 1
I say that we	know	the traditions taught by	8, 380/ 15
teach the Church to	know	which was the very	8, 380/ 18
teach his church to	know	his words written, and	8, 380/ 27
church Tyndale learned to	know	which is the Scripture	8, 381/ 1
and whereby shall I	know	him? If I happen	8, 388/ 17
church"? How should I	know	, I say, whether that	8, 389/ 20

since men can never	know	which be they, there	8, 393/ 31
by that unknown church	know	which is the true	8, 393/ 34
shall an unlearned man	know	which they be? "The	8, 396/ 3
therein? How shall he	know	the true preachers from	8, 396/ 5
Whereby shall a man	know	them, and be sure	8, 396/ 32
saith he, "though ye	know	them not." How shall	8, 396/ 35
them, but if I	know	that they be the	8, 396/ 36
impossible for me to	know	the elect church of	8, 397/ 13
us how we do	know	the true church of	8, 397/ 25
sinner, " we can never	know	them but if we	8, 398/ 33
yet can we not	know	them so, neither . . . for	8, 398/ 35
not so much as	know	it, but fondly frameth	8, 408/ 19
feeling" faith only. I	know	not what he meaneth	8, 430/ 31
us, we may well	know	. . . not only by all	8, 433/ 24
a manqueller; and ye	know	that no manqueller hath	8, 435/ 2
by that mark we	know	, " saith Saint John, "that	8, 442/ 19
him again, though he	know	by the promise that	8, 449/ 29
because they will not	know	who is Christ: even	8, 465/ 22
that he will not	know	which is Christ's church	8, 465/ 28
of Christ, because they	know	not the use of	8, 466/ 32
made Tyndale surely to	know	that he was none	8, 470/ 17
promises, then should himself	know	that he whom he	8, 470/ 33
of Christ, because they	know	not the use of	8, 471/ 31
in Scripture. Doth Tyndale	know	them by any other	8, 475/ 29
he is taught to	know	those necessary articles from	8, 476/ 22
such company can he	know	for "the church" . . . but	8, 476/ 25
that he learneth to	know	those articles by the	8, 476/ 26
which he will not	know	for the very church	8, 478/ 28
Scripture, nor very surely	know	which were the very	8, 500/ 9
Church teacheth us to	know	the Scripture . . . and the	8, 500/ 12
should not choose but	know	it . . . and that in	8, 509/ 36
man how he may	know	himself for elect . . . lest	8, 520/ 11
God -- and this	knoweth	, I say, Tyndale himself	8, 3/ 14
further come thereon, God	knoweth	. If God give him	8, 9/ 24
than leave it. Now	knoweth	he well that the	8, 30/ 29
Spirit of God." How	knoweth	Tyndale that none of	8, 46/ 27
spiritual -- because he	knoweth	that man is lord	8, 59/ 35
the holy day, he	knoweth	that the day is	8, 73/ 14
every good Christian man	knoweth	that such folk as	8, 87/ 37
foolish but that he	knoweth	well enough that all	8, 90/ 15
so shamefully? For he	knoweth	that all the readers	8, 109/ 22
Christ's church -- yet	knoweth	Tyndale that in this	8, 113/ 26
For every man well	knoweth	that where he maketh	8, 114/ 23
whereof every man well	knoweth	the contrary. Would God	8, 114/ 30
that sacrament? The devil	knoweth	that Christ died on	8, 115/ 23
he not, "The devil	knoweth	this to be true	8, 115/ 27
believeth that the devil	knoweth	it not at all	8, 115/ 29
say indeed. But Tyndale	knoweth	full well that folk	8, 127/ 12
hurt thereby. For he	knoweth	well that children be	8, 127/ 14
hand . . . and the people	knoweth	well that she useth	8, 127/ 15

And forasmuch as he	knoweth	well that all Christian	8, 127/ 22
would do here, God	knoweth	. But as for Almaine	8, 161/ 16
rude but that he	knoweth	, and so heareth the	8, 163/ 25
their "penance," the Scripture	knoweth	not of. More He	8, 210/ 24
their "penance," the Scripture	knoweth	not. The Greek hath	8, 210/ 35
For every man well	knoweth	that the intent and	8, 218/ 36
God unwritten; whereof himself	knoweth	well that I said	8, 226/ 26
the devil and he	knoweth	. For Tyndale is not	8, 230/ 8
tongue but that he	knoweth	the article there which	8, 232/ 13
your finger. And Tyndale	knoweth	this well enough . . . and	8, 236/ 2
a point . . . for he	knoweth	well that he hath	8, 267/ 24
this question. But he	knoweth	well enough that I	8, 271/ 6
the Scripture: Every fool	knoweth	that all the world	8, 281/ 11
to think that God	knoweth	not many things that	8, 283/ 14
ask him again how	knoweth	he that God inspired	8, 285/ 11
he say that he	knoweth	it because it is	8, 285/ 12
him further how he	knoweth	that it is Holy	8, 285/ 13
and say that he	knoweth	it by "the church	8, 285/ 16
by which church he	knoweth	it -- he must	8, 285/ 17
it him as himself	knoweth	not? And when he	8, 285/ 19
to confess that he	knoweth	the Scripture by our	8, 285/ 22
thing Tyndale so well	knoweth	. . . and that it hath	8, 295/ 16
as I say, this	knoweth	Tyndale so well --	8, 295/ 20
But the Church both	knoweth	and confesseth that wedlock	8, 306/ 7
so . . . and whereby he	knoweth	that Saint Paul taught	8, 325/ 32
what followeth. And then	knoweth	he well that besides	8, 334/ 15
by the Scripture he	knoweth	for true, the other	8, 341/ 18
by the Scripture he	knoweth	for false. Tyndale's master	8, 341/ 19
before, say that he	knoweth	by Scripture that the	8, 341/ 24
say now that he	knoweth	by Scripture that all	8, 341/ 26
pretext, since that he	knoweth	that the Scripture proveth	8, 343/ 6
and that himself well	knoweth	, but that he listeth	8, 350/ 19
have died, our Lord	knoweth	; whereas now we know	8, 358/ 7
-- as Tyndale well	knoweth	-- nothing that Luther	8, 363/ 26
that no man lightly	knoweth	the cause why. Moreover	8, 368/ 2
tell me whereby he	knoweth	himself discharged of that	8, 375/ 34
clearly that, as Tyndale	knoweth	, Luther was never able	8, 380/ 5
proveth us that he	knoweth	the Scripture to be	8, 380/ 10
against me, that he	knoweth	the Scripture by the	8, 380/ 11
means that the eagle	knoweth	her birds . . . meaning that	8, 380/ 12
meaning that, as she	knoweth	them by a secret	8, 380/ 13
of nature, so he	knoweth	the Scripture by a	8, 380/ 14
the mark. For he	knoweth	very well that neither	8, 386/ 24
have pardon -- how	knoweth	he, and what promise	8, 449/ 30
ask him whereby he	knoweth	that it is enough	8, 462/ 30
ask we Tyndale how	knoweth	he those articles which	8, 475/ 24
needs grant that he	knoweth	not those articles but	8, 476/ 4
church by which he	knoweth	the undoubted truth of	8, 476/ 35
this article, since he	knoweth	it not by plain	8, 476/ 36
handled. But as Tyndale	knoweth	that this is true	8, 482/ 10

this is true . . . so	knoweth	he well again that	8, 482/ 11
this is true . . . Tyndale	knoweth	very well both by	8, 482/ 17
his Christian "brethren" . . . he	knoweth	it well himself that	8, 483/ 9
faith privately -- who	knoweth	not, though Tyndale tell	8, 486/ 13
every man learned well	knoweth	. But now knoweth every	8, 513/ 20
well knoweth. But now	knoweth	every man very well	8, 513/ 21
Tyndale here how he	knoweth	, or why he believeth	8, 536/ 34
it signifieth but the	knowing	of a thing, or	8, 207/ 10
are betaken to thee . . .	knowing	of whom thou hast	8, 359/ 27
of the Tree of	Knowledge	. For when God had	8, 61/ 28
late commixion and carnal	knowledge	of their wives. And	8, 73/ 3
sacraments, the lack of	knowledge	whereof Tyndale would make	8, 76/ 23
But as the high	knowledge	of God foresaw all	8, 81/ 26
them to the full	knowledge	and understanding of Christ	8, 91/ 9
doth give us a	knowledge	of them, or putteth	8, 95/ 5
the promise giveth the	knowledge	of our salvation. Now	8, 105/ 17
by his promise have	knowledge	of his gift and	8, 105/ 34
man can desire better	knowledge	of him than he	8, 117/ 5
win him unto the	knowledge	of the truth, though	8, 122/ 29
to err in the	knowledge	of a fact or	8, 132/ 13
be deceived in the	knowledge	of his law to	8, 132/ 16
sacraments and in the	knowledge	of the church, his	8, 136/ 2
into clear and lightsome	knowledge	; of which faith Tyndale	8, 141/ 8
into "favor," "confession" into "	knowledge	," and "penance" into "repentance	8, 143/ 11
and for the better	knowledge	of God's word unwritten	8, 149/ 21
the good generations the	knowledge	of his promises and	8, 154/ 34
to have learned the	knowledge	of his ignorance by	8, 181/ 22
Changing of "Confession" into "	Knowledge	," and "Penance" into "Repentance	8, 203/ 24
I use this word "	knowledge	" and not "confession," and	8, 203/ 26
necessary for the true	knowledge	of God's gifts and	8, 204/ 17
as for this word "	knowledge	," is very far from	8, 207/ 3
and this English word "	knowledge	" is ambiguous and doubtful	8, 207/ 9
child hath yet no	knowledge	neither of good nor	8, 207/ 11
I, by such little	knowledge	as I have of	8, 218/ 19
not greatly need the	knowledge	of three tongues nor	8, 218/ 23
surety and like certain	knowledge	of the word of	8, 225/ 12
be saved" . . . giving them	knowledge	that though his credence	8, 239/ 14
the true mark and	knowledge	of Christ's very, true	8, 246/ 26
he saith that the	knowledge	of them was so	8, 298/ 12
health that without that	knowledge	the use of them	8, 298/ 13
him: that if the	knowledge	of all these significations	8, 298/ 26
them that without that	knowledge	, the doing of those	8, 298/ 27
very fool; for the	knowledge	and understanding of those	8, 299/ 6
this I give you	knowledge	of . . . because I would	8, 301/ 20
him the Tree of	Knowledge	, to have asked God	8, 307/ 33
-- to give us	knowledge	that though the Church	8, 322/ 7
them to "labor for	knowledge	, understanding, feeling," and "beware	8, 327/ 19
have them "labor for	knowledge	," meaneth not yet they	8, 327/ 28
he teach them the	knowledge	why he taught them	8, 327/ 30
much open light and	knowledge	in some such things	8, 365/ 12

to saints, and the	knowledge	that they pray for	8, 365/ 31
the Church also the	knowledge	how to consecrate, how	8, 366/ 6
have we also the	knowledge	to do reverence to	8, 366/ 8
nor man beside that	knowledge	had given us warning	8, 366/ 17
willfully sin after the	knowledge	of the truth had	8, 377/ 24
words unwritten in perpetual	knowledge	and observance in his	8, 380/ 32
doctrine of faith or	knowledge	of virtuous living. For	8, 388/ 7
And this faith and	knowledge	is everlasting life; and	8, 402/ 19
come to the bare	knowledge	of that faith that	8, 402/ 32
say, "This faith and	knowledge	is everlasting life." But	8, 403/ 16
again, "This faith and	knowledge	is everlasting death." For	8, 403/ 17
abstinence from all carnal	knowledge	of man . . . against which	8, 403/ 33
he for lack of	knowledge	can neither believe nor	8, 408/ 20
at that time no	knowledge	. So that in Tyndale's	8, 414/ 16
saith . . . Tyndale For this	knowledge	maketh me a man	8, 416/ 17
the church. More Which	knowledge	?The knowledge that a	8, 416/ 19
More Which knowledge?The	knowledge	that a man needeth	8, 416/ 19
charity toward satisfaction?The	knowledge	of this faith maketh	8, 416/ 24
declared that albeit the	knowledge	of him and his	8, 416/ 29
join not to that	knowledge	good deeds or purpose	8, 416/ 31
works, neither can that	knowledge	nor repentance, neither, serve	8, 416/ 32
is not by this	knowledge	made a man of	8, 416/ 34
content with the bare	knowledge	and setteth all good	8, 416/ 35
hath a sure, undoubted	knowledge	that he is in	8, 426/ 2
and they sure in	knowledge	, by his promise made	8, 436/ 32
coloring his matter from	knowledge	. And therefore he cometh	8, 445/ 19
us thither without any	knowledge	given us thereof till	8, 463/ 11
God shall, for the	knowledge	of his true church	8, 478/ 10
would not by the	knowledge	thereof have his heresies	8, 479/ 30
profit thereto. Howbeit, the	knowledge	of his father's kindness	8, 489/ 5
but very sight and	knowledge	. And such kind of	8, 507/ 26
all, but a sure	knowledge	. And therefore saith Saint	8, 509/ 21
power to inspire the	knowledge	of himself into their	8, 509/ 34
of his own certain	knowledge	, he shall else never	8, 533/ 7
where their persons be	known	. For else they let	8, 14/ 24
But it is well	known	that Necton had himself	8, 18/ 15
before his conversion here	known	and proved, may thereby	8, 19/ 34
contemning of Christ's Catholic,	known	church, and the framing	8, 24/ 14
authority of Christ's Catholic,	known	church against all Tyndale's	8, 34/ 7
For it is well	known	that Christ spoke those	8, 43/ 38
but unto the Catholic,	known	church of all Christian	8, 61/ 11
had not so surely	known	it, nor had not	8, 105/ 11
shift it from the	known	church and company of	8, 107/ 2
been parties of this	known	Christian company . . . and since	8, 107/ 6
needs be a church	known	here to men, and	8, 118/ 18
but only the Catholic,	known	church of all Christian	8, 118/ 19
holy sacraments -- which	known	unto good men sufficeth	8, 119/ 39
I think, hath not	known	many keep the holy	8, 125/ 21
many as ever have	known	so much as the	8, 131/ 16
he denieth the Catholic,	known	church to be the	8, 133/ 13

though it be "little	known	among the common people	8, 144/ 34
to remain and be	known	, which our Savior himself	8, 157/ 17
though they were so	known	and dwelled in Christendom	8, 167/ 5
it into the holy,	known	name of "church," and	8, 174/ 35
strange and so little	known	that it is more	8, 181/ 29
was never called nor	known	, neither in one language	8, 182/ 8
proper English word well	known	, and had served in	8, 185/ 6
aldermen of London be	known	; but he must therefore	8, 186/ 7
word "priest" so commonly	known	and so long? Why	8, 186/ 19
long had been commonly	known	in England. And further	8, 187/ 36
man fully and perfectly	known	, but only to God	8, 195/ 8
sufficient to change the	known	, holy names of virtue	8, 202/ 34
obey, is this universal,	known	people of all Christian	8, 223/ 4
that he would have	known	, believed, and kept --	8, 226/ 16
to him and me	known	, to whom the errand	8, 229/ 36
out of that Catholic,	known	church are very false-believing	8, 240/ 20
it serveth to make	known	or believed among us	8, 243/ 14
to be discerned and	known	by the plenteous working	8, 244/ 23
whereby it should be	known	where were his faithful	8, 245/ 24
he will have it	known	and men bound forthwith	8, 247/ 13
be to have them	known	, and to govern his	8, 248/ 11
then, his true preacher	known	-- that is sufficient	8, 252/ 24
but it is well	known	to God . . . out of	8, 267/ 7
the Scripture by the	known	article of the Catholic	8, 269/ 24
his very, true church	known	from all the false	8, 270/ 8
nothing may be certainly	known	to be believed but	8, 271/ 8
few . . . as all the	known	nations of the world	8, 272/ 17
and make his church	known	. . . that such as are	8, 272/ 30
he showeth you any	known	church . . . he is doubly	8, 285/ 20
of others . . . nor is	known	what is meant by	8, 294/ 17
then to the people	known	and understood. For else	8, 301/ 33
of others, nor is	known	what is meant of	8, 303/ 11
if the signification be	known	: then lived the Chosen	8, 308/ 19
and Lambert had never	known	it before . . . but should	8, 316/ 29
he needs assign a	known	church. Where is then	8, 323/ 2
reason could not be	known	: for all his denying	8, 327/ 34
of necessity to be	known	. Which he proveth not	8, 333/ 16
that it might be	known	for God's and not	8, 345/ 28
thine infancy thou hast	known	Holy Scripture, which may	8, 359/ 28
nothing, and all other	known	churches besides the Catholic	8, 376/ 1
the Catholic be all	known	for heretics. Or else	8, 376/ 2
credence from the Catholic	known	church (for no church	8, 378/ 8
heard; and all other	known	churches be false, or	8, 378/ 9
taken from the Catholic	known	church . . . there can be	8, 378/ 12
the credence of the	known	, Catholic church abide --	8, 378/ 16
and the doctrine thereof	known	for true . . . Tyndale then	8, 381/ 12
hath been no one	known	congregation anywhere, wherein the	8, 387/ 2
be surely learned and	known	: then I say Tyndale	8, 387/ 4
say that all this	known	corps of Christendom have	8, 387/ 15
unknown . . . not so much	known	as one of them	8, 387/ 25

but yet very well	known	to God: to this	8, 387/ 25
that we need no	known	company, but every man	8, 388/ 9
For in this great	known	congregation, we be safe	8, 388/ 19
and that the Catholic,	known	church cannot err in	8, 388/ 32
the faith of the	known	, Catholic church that correcteth	8, 389/ 5
the faith of this	known	, Catholic congregation is true	8, 389/ 18
For he hath no	known	congregation to reprove him	8, 389/ 21
common faith of the	known	, Catholic church, which of	8, 389/ 32
no church but a	known	church. But then saith	8, 396/ 27
might make the Catholic,	known	church to fall in	8, 397/ 24
the body. This Catholic,	known	church is that mystical	8, 397/ 36
whole body, and soon	known	from the body. Now	8, 398/ 16
that this church is	known	well enough . . . and therefore	8, 398/ 23
that this church is	known	-- whereas Tyndale's chosen	8, 398/ 31
be sure that this	known	, Catholic church is the	8, 399/ 1
is now taught and	known	. . . but also of the	8, 408/ 4
in swerving from the	known	, Catholic church unto his	8, 413/ 14
which he reproveth the	known	church in that they	8, 413/ 34
the articles of the	known	faith of Christ's Catholic	8, 426/ 23
none but a few	known	, condemned heretics, against all	8, 434/ 4
purpose maliciously impugn the	known	truth, as they and	8, 437/ 34
needs be a congregation	known	-- Tyndale taketh not	8, 465/ 35
as well and commonly	known	as any of the	8, 472/ 6
as long hath been	known	, and as fully, and	8, 472/ 7
is now so well	known	, and that solution also	8, 472/ 11
those articles by the	known	church. And then, by	8, 476/ 26
And then, by which	known	church? Let him name	8, 476/ 27
he will, except the	known	Catholic church which himself	8, 476/ 28
describe us), nor any	known	church of heretics, but	8, 477/ 2
whole multitude of the	known	Catholic church is not	8, 477/ 13
good men of the	known	church -- that thing	8, 477/ 23
everything wherein the Catholic,	known	church and himself have	8, 479/ 15
thereof have his heresies	known	and reproveth. And now	8, 479/ 31
he layeth against the	known	, Catholic church, each after	8, 484/ 32
he hath utterly nothing	known	nor heard tell of	8, 510/ 20
that church, not being	known	for the church. Now	8, 537/ 4
they rather will have	known	, and the great mercy	8, 544/ 5
us a thing well	known	or commonly believed, I	8, 565/ 10
miry hands upon the	known	Catholic church of Christ	8, 573/ 4
came to -- as	Korah	and Abiram, and the	8, 259/ 30
men believe in Muhammad's	Koran	-- it is more	8, 3/ 35
as evil as the	Koran	. And if it be	8, 3/ 37
into this realm . . . and	labor	and enforce themselves, in	8, 11/ 4
people caught . . . with the	labor	, travail, cost, charge, peril	8, 11/ 36
God, considering the great	labor	that he had taken	8, 13/ 14
showed him, and much	labor	charitably taken for the	8, 15/ 31
purpose of my present	labor	. . . whereby, God willing, I	8, 33/ 13
the means they may,	labor	to make so dark	8, 33/ 32
be some pain and	labor	to me; and of	8, 35/ 10
I find all my	labor	in the writing not	8, 35/ 11

God, after all my	labor	done, so that the	8, 35/ 13
whose especial grace no	labor	of man can profit	8, 39/ 1
his duty bound to	labor	for heaven and to	8, 53/ 2
promiseth heaven if men	labor	for it; Tyndale would	8, 106/ 18
ween we need no	labor	at all. Christ promiseth	8, 106/ 18
For this is his	labor	to take out of	8, 113/ 13
and this is Luther's	labor	, of whom he learned	8, 113/ 14
he hath and doth	labor	to flit and flee	8, 118/ 20
indeed against heretics that	labor	both with false heresies	8, 137/ 6
doth of good mind	labor	to put down falsehood	8, 137/ 36
willing the Corinthians to	labor	first for better understanding	8, 160/ 34
false juggling . . . that they	labor	sore to juggle away	8, 205/ 35
have I taken the	labor	to answer his defense	8, 218/ 29
man may, by the	labor	of himself (with God	8, 239/ 7
not to solicit and	labor	to revoke and receive	8, 249/ 2
Paul "commandeth" them to "	labor	for knowledge, understanding, feeling	8, 327/ 19
he would have them "	labor	for knowledge," meaneth not	8, 327/ 28
all men that anything	labor	in Scripture. And thus	8, 330/ 19
God hath taken more	labor	and greater pain for	8, 338/ 22
against heretics which would	labor	by some color of	8, 360/ 28
matter almost a lost	labor	to rehearse. And yet	8, 429/ 12
great deal the less	labor	and business in this	8, 460/ 27
and therefore he will	labor	him still to his	8, 470/ 6
Tyndale lose no more	labor	about him. And this	8, 470/ 19
alone and lose no	labor	in turning of him	8, 470/ 36
will haply for shame	labor	to seek some shift	8, 473/ 16
have taken so great	labor	to make men ween	8, 473/ 33
that if we would	labor	sore to find out	8, 480/ 15
of his own to	labor	and work with God	8, 503/ 33
if Tyndale would here	labor	to make us beetle-blind	8, 504/ 15
for man's rest from	labor	, and for his refreshing	8, 534/ 18
his refreshing again to	labor	. And the withdrawing of	8, 534/ 18
preachers that were Jews	labored	to have all Christian	8, 12/ 14
he could make, and	labored	to make every man	8, 21/ 5
thing was this. He	labored	and made great instance	8, 23/ 23
of heretics have long	labored	of old . . . and yet	8, 223/ 14
of them, had long	labored	against the blessed sacraments	8, 297/ 14
and therefore ever so	labored	to set his words	8, 448/ 16
But, now, this truth	laboreth	he to make a	8, 60/ 21
too, in that he	laboreth	to bring maledictions upon	8, 180/ 25
will help while he	laboreth	himself to land. But	8, 212/ 27
Christian people, whom he	laboreth	to infect with the	8, 223/ 21
Tyndale, that contendeth and	laboreth	to prove that we	8, 258/ 26
his book of Obedience	laboreth	sore to wade out	8, 323/ 23
in many places he	laboreth	to cover it with	8, 421/ 6
his others foreremembered --	laboreth	to establish . . . not only	8, 427/ 5
good, to which he	laboreth	to bring him: then	8, 470/ 10
whole title wherein he	laboreth	to prove that the	8, 472/ 30
it into darkness, and	laboreth	to make it unknown	8, 479/ 29
that the devil daily	laboreth	to quench it, as	8, 486/ 14

quench it, as he	laboreth	to destroy hope and	8, 486/ 15
chief poison, whereby he	laboreth	, after Luther, under color	8, 497/ 22
salvation and damnation, he	laboreth	to make us ween	8, 518/ 31
time. More Tyndale ever	laboreth	to lead us a	8, 550/ 16
other chapter wherein he	laboreth	to prove that "the	8, 562/ 34
himself shall, in the	laboring	of him to draw	8, 470/ 1
those envious wretches be	laborious	and fervent to do	8, 11/ 7
a man but only	lack	of belief? And if	8, 4/ 24
Lord sendeth us some	lack	of corn and cattle	8, 5/ 1
therein . . . lest we should	lack	prayers, we have the	8, 10/ 5
one time or other	lack	to suffice, for so	8, 36/ 21
never in some corners	lack	, whereby good people may	8, 38/ 27
rebuke the world for	lack	of true judgment this	8, 43/ 11
of God . . . there can	lack	no causes, but without	8, 48/ 23
find therein -- for	lack	of grace, by likelihood	8, 50/ 16
the blessed sacraments, the	lack	of knowledge whereof Tyndale	8, 76/ 23
fruit at length for	lack	of such instruction after	8, 93/ 4
hence ere ever the	lack	of such learning can	8, 93/ 8
it is fruitless for	lack	of preaching there unto	8, 93/ 17
at the font for	lack	of such things there	8, 93/ 21
themselves . . . and so the	lack	of that preaching there	8, 93/ 24
Church doth . . . all their	lack	cannot make the baptism	8, 93/ 31
he saith, that for	lack	of such teaching at	8, 93/ 33
that any died for	lack	of eating flesh . . . and	8, 125/ 8
rebuketh the world for	lack	of judgment; and inasmuch	8, 129/ 17
and the Gentiles for	lack	of judgment, and that	8, 129/ 29
have faith and yet	lack	charity (as Saint Paul	8, 137/ 11
say, have faith and	lack	charity -- yet if	8, 137/ 15
-- yet if he	lack	faith, he may well	8, 137/ 16
as he showeth both	lack	of learning and more	8, 144/ 8
of learning and more	lack	of wit, and most	8, 144/ 9
of wit, and most	lack	of grace -- he	8, 144/ 9
-- which indeed we	lack	not, by reason of	8, 154/ 6
any necessary point for	lack	of writing . . . but may	8, 154/ 20
by his own frowardness	lack	the grace to believe	8, 155/ 21
by his own malice	lack	the grace to believe	8, 155/ 23
Spanish, and were, for	lack	of understanding of the	8, 166/ 27
me, lo, save for	lack	of a little salt	8, 176/ 15
too. For whereas, for	lack	of finding a better	8, 181/ 24
priests at all, for	lack	that of a hundred	8, 196/ 16
none at all, for	lack	of good conditions; and	8, 196/ 25
and good conditions they	lack	. . . therefore they be no	8, 196/ 28
assoil it so for	lack	of other shift . . . he	8, 196/ 30
is no priest for	lack	of priestly virtues. For	8, 197/ 25
priest at all for	lack	of priestly conditions --	8, 198/ 6
christened at all, for	lack	of Christian conditions. And	8, 198/ 8
grace longer than the	lack	of reason excuseth the	8, 215/ 19
deed . . . or that the	lack	of life leaveth him	8, 215/ 19
things), yet if these	lack	so the damnable deed	8, 216/ 29
in his cause, but	lack	of wit and shame	8, 223/ 35

in theirs; and the	lack	of the like doth	8, 230/ 3
left in doubt, for	lack	, as I told you	8, 231/ 23
well learned, were for	lack	of the Greek tongue	8, 231/ 25
which Tyndale hath, for	lack	of changing the order	8, 235/ 14
words though I find	lack	of truth . . . yet I	8, 257/ 18
that ye should not	lack	a show . . . whereby ye	8, 258/ 32
unlearned man, though he	lack	learning to assoil his	8, 286/ 26
Saint Augustine saith, for	lack	of well understanding. Which	8, 287/ 1
no true sacraments, for	lack	of significations. But ere	8, 301/ 30
have no significations (for	lack	whereof he calleth them	8, 304/ 3
the more reverently. For	lack	whereof he writeth to	8, 315/ 19
years last past. The	lack	whereof I fear me	8, 319/ 38
except it were for	lack	of some other virtue	8, 326/ 34
say it; and now	lack	we no more but	8, 338/ 10
penance too . . . shall not	lack	words wherewith he may	8, 378/ 4
will not, or for	lack	of wit cannot, perceive	8, 386/ 16
were yet, for some	lack	upon his part in	8, 401/ 30
deny but that for	lack	of such works, men	8, 403/ 5
might in case, for	lack	of the contrary teaching	8, 405/ 14
unknown, whom he for	lack	of knowledge can neither	8, 408/ 20
prevail against him for	lack	of repenting and returning	8, 411/ 28
punishment in purgatory for	lack	of penance here . . . but	8, 423/ 35
broken off for their	lack	of belief. But thou	8, 430/ 9
good for him to	lack	it so soon, nor	8, 453/ 7
in that error, for	lack	of good teaching, and	8, 471/ 21
now, any man should	lack	teaching that those children	8, 472/ 5
not in stead, for	lack	of further instruction of	8, 474/ 7
that he teacheth the	lack	of that faith in	8, 474/ 10
him, or that, for	lack	of Scripture, he prove	8, 475/ 32
own agreement they must	lack	Scripture for those articles	8, 476/ 30
doth him wrong, or	lack	of due love to	8, 491/ 33
shall be damned for	lack	of the belief . . . be	8, 499/ 36
enough that Tyndale, for	lack	of good endeavor, hath	8, 506/ 23
deed . . . not for any	lack	of wit and reason	8, 512/ 26
fall into pride for	lack	of fear mingled with	8, 524/ 10
and not in the	lack	of his power . . . whereof	8, 524/ 36
and not in any	lack	of towardly goodness and	8, 525/ 4
and consequently not in	lack	of power, which can	8, 525/ 5
power, which can never	lack	till help of grace	8, 525/ 6
but of infirmity, for	lack	of power. In pursuing	8, 528/ 7
had sinned deadly, for	lack	of "feeling faith," only	8, 536/ 29
not be forgiven, for	lack	of the "feeling faith	8, 536/ 32
in them but the	lack	and loss of the	8, 542/ 27
he say true, the	lack	of their belief was	8, 543/ 18
for that while the	lack	of the faith. And	8, 545/ 22
the apostles in the	lack	of belief because the	8, 545/ 28
no more but lay	lack	and oversight in our	8, 545/ 30
yet had they no	lack	of the faith . . . because	8, 547/ 15
faith . . . because in the	lack	of their belief they	8, 547/ 16
saith . . . he shall, for	lack	of such prevention and	8, 547/ 34

held; which notwithstanding, there	lacked	not some that were	8, 22/ 29
we see well they	lacked	no wit, and had	8, 50/ 17
forasmuch as if we	lacked	sure proof upon our	8, 154/ 5
-- but if we	lacked	, I say, that proof	8, 154/ 9
see if that we	lacked	light), God continueth his	8, 204/ 36
plenteously that they never	lacked	: he hath in like	8, 274/ 21
continued and have never	lacked	. And then followeth further	8, 274/ 23
either of both had	lacked	. . . they had not been	8, 280/ 15
from the faith, and	lacked	the belief, than Tyndale	8, 544/ 34
not believe; and so	lacked	they then the belief	8, 545/ 12
the granting that they	lacked	it . . . that by plain	8, 547/ 12
to belief, therefore they	lacked	it not at any	8, 550/ 1
words that he both	lacketh	learning and reason and	8, 167/ 35
that the Latin tongue	lacketh	one certain article that	8, 229/ 23
and very largely . . . and	lacketh	nothing now but even	8, 273/ 26
other: that his tale	lacketh	but all that it	8, 276/ 6
blind and lame, and	lacketh	so many limbs --	8, 333/ 29
set in. But yet	lacketh	he both his legs	8, 333/ 31
blind as he that	lacketh	both his eyes . . . in	8, 387/ 5
some member astonied and	lacketh	both life and feeling	8, 417/ 18
likewise as he which	lacketh	faith may by grace	8, 430/ 12
in such articles he	lacketh	those two . . . there is	8, 476/ 17
which in the wit	lacketh	and remaineth imperfect may	8, 509/ 3
much wit and learning	lacketh	the will to work	8, 512/ 35
he believe not, yet	lacketh	he not his belief	8, 547/ 30
Tyndale and me there	lacketh	now but one thing	8, 555/ 39
trust his false love	lacking	charity. For surely to	8, 137/ 19
punish us for the	lacking	, and not reward us	8, 403/ 9
doing whereof, themselves not	lacking	nor being slothful, God	8, 505/ 22
that after his belief	lacking	, he went not about	8, 546/ 7
large, opened you the	lacks	thereof, where I answered	8, 351/ 2
letters like a wanton	lad	that no man could	8, 557/ 25
like a shrewd, wily	lad	, hath scraped it out	8, 557/ 28
that some others would	lade	the Christian people coming	8, 353/ 31
and whereas our Blessed	Lady	thought herself bound thereto	8, 49/ 34
saints and our Blessed	Lady	, and the figure of	8, 149/ 1
of Christ and our	Lady	and other holy saints	8, 172/ 2
the grace of my	lady	," but of "the grace	8, 203/ 6
they prove when our	Lady	hath a new son	8, 271/ 3
answereth me that our	Lady	shall have a new	8, 271/ 9
he saith that our	Lady	shall have a new	8, 271/ 11
world), saving that "our	Lady	never had a new	8, 271/ 13
tell me that our	Lady	shall have a new	8, 271/ 25
for me that our	Lady	shall have two new	8, 271/ 26
all; and that our	Lady	shall have five new	8, 271/ 29
for me that our	Lady	shall have fifteen new	8, 271/ 37
the other of our	Lady	": then must Tyndale tell	8, 285/ 3
the other of our	Lady	were inspired of God	8, 285/ 7
the tale of our	Lady	: we must ask him	8, 285/ 10
other article, of our	Lady	. And yet for his	8, 285/ 26

it believeth of our	Lady	is either good to	8, 285/ 30
of our most blessed	Lady	. But likewise as he	8, 286/ 2
the Assumption of our	Lady	, the belief whereof he	8, 286/ 3
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	. . . saying that it is	8, 286/ 6
to believe that our	Lady	is in heaven body	8, 287/ 7
to believe that our	Lady	was a perpetual virgin	8, 287/ 11
the Assumption of our	Lady	and purgatory: he must	8, 289/ 24
in Scripture that our	Lady	was a perpetual virgin	8, 313/ 1
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	; which, though it be	8, 313/ 4
far fallen from our	Lady	. . . that he dare be	8, 313/ 10
virginity of our Blessed	Lady	for so sure a	8, 314/ 12
the fire . . . as our	Lady	by miracle brought Berquin	8, 340/ 28
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	, which he would have	8, 343/ 7
virginity of our Blessed	Lady	, which whoso believeth not	8, 359/ 11
as was our Blessed	Lady	while she lived here	8, 392/ 8
the Assumption of our	Lady	, or her perpetual virginity	8, 405/ 2
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	-- in the not-belief	8, 405/ 12
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	as soon as they	8, 407/ 33
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	is a necessary article	8, 407/ 37
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	. . . it is good to	8, 471/ 25
not prove that our	Lady	had ever any more	8, 472/ 20
and think that our	Lady	was not a perpetual	8, 472/ 37
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	to be, now that	8, 473/ 29
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	, and to repent their	8, 475/ 16
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	. Then ask we Tyndale	8, 475/ 23
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	(the contrary error whereof	8, 476/ 33
see that, as our	Lady	would, by his foolish	8, 479/ 32
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	; which himself hath confessed	8, 480/ 24
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	, which Tyndale hath both	8, 480/ 34
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	is of such sort	8, 481/ 3
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	, and prayed unto her	8, 481/ 21
their relics, despiting our	Lady	, defiling the crucifix, and	8, 484/ 21
was reserved in our	Lady	." But let us see	8, 553/ 10
time only in our	Lady	. . . and therefore mocketh, and	8, 554/ 6
be preserved in our	Lady	, and that her faith	8, 554/ 7
faith was in our	Lady	, as well as we	8, 554/ 16
to play between our	Lady	and Saint Peter, and	8, 554/ 21
Saint Peter and our	Lady	may, for any wit	8, 554/ 26
standeth well in my	lady's	grace," we understand no	8, 202/ 26
standeth well in his	lady's	grace." But he seeth	8, 203/ 4
of "standing in his	lady's	grace" . . . because it is	8, 203/ 15
Luther and his lewd	lady's	grace. And when he	8, 203/ 17
to believe that our	Lady's	body is in heaven	8, 284/ 2
to believe that our	Lady's	body and soul is	8, 284/ 22
well enough though our	Lady's	body came not in	8, 287/ 14
common-known examples of our	Lady's	perpetual virginity, of the	8, 365/ 24
the belief of our	Lady's	perpetual virginity, which Tyndale	8, 408/ 2
that they were our	Lady's	children after the birth	8, 466/ 32
that they were our	Lady's	children after the birth	8, 471/ 30
not born of our	Lady's	body . . . since that article	8, 472/ 6

this article of our	Lady's	perpetual virginity; so that	8, 472/ 11
this article of our	Lady's	perpetual virginity that Tyndale	8, 478/ 25
it, and yet our	Lady's	too, in that she	8, 554/ 10
be by malicious folk	laid	in good people's way	8, 38/ 17
scripture of God and	laid	it against God: so	8, 43/ 34
by the apostles' hands	laid	upon them which were	8, 84/ 12
hands of Saint Paul	laid	upon Timothy in making	8, 84/ 15
such learning can be	laid	to their charge --	8, 93/ 8
thereof a plaster, and	laid	it upon the blind	8, 103/ 13
any such outward thing	laid	thereunto. But it pleased	8, 103/ 17
was all their lust	laid	upon preaching, especially because	8, 126/ 3
the point that I	laid	to his charge as	8, 144/ 11
is by some other	laid	unto a man's charge	8, 207/ 17
his fault that is	laid	before his face, "This	8, 207/ 20
them when they were	laid	unto their charge and	8, 207/ 37
mouth . . . nor suffer nothing	laid	upon his back but	8, 209/ 6
could not have been	laid	unto them the sin	8, 241/ 36
this point which I	laid	against him in my	8, 244/ 31
Martin Luther, when Erasmus	laid	against him for man's	8, 255/ 30
was approved by miracles,	laid	against him again that	8, 255/ 32
reasons that he hath	laid	before; in all which	8, 291/ 26
such things as I	laid	in that place for	8, 292/ 7
cut off and after	laid	aside, far from the	8, 307/ 10
Saint John that I	laid	in my Dialogue --	8, 312/ 32
be too great. I	laid	those words for none	8, 314/ 36
when the King's Highness	laid	against him the putting	8, 318/ 6
do well"? What scripture	laid	they for this general	8, 343/ 29
such things as I	laid	before (in my Dialogue	8, 347/ 4
his master Martin Luther	laid	and lashed out against	8, 363/ 22
-- nothing that Luther	laid	anything prove the contrary	8, 363/ 26
apostles themselves -- he	laid	forth the great cleric	8, 367/ 15
longed specially to be	laid	by her husband --	8, 371/ 16
faith is the foundation	laid	of the apostles and	8, 402/ 25
faith before your face	laid	together . . . which he draweth	8, 405/ 27
now that I have	laid	, in effect, all his	8, 405/ 32
hath committed shall be	laid	to his charge. Judgment	8, 433/ 13
mean not so, he	laid	those words nothing to	8, 444/ 29
the mercy that is	laid	up for them in	8, 496/ 17
the mercy that is	laid	up for them in	8, 499/ 24
the mercy that is	laid	up for them in	8, 501/ 10
places brought forth and	laid	together, be now so	8, 502/ 12
And wherefore was it	laid	in his neck? Lest	8, 523/ 37
and saith . . . Tyndale God	laid	so sore a weight	8, 528/ 25
told you before, he	laid	for a foundation . . . that	8, 531/ 5
is this but barely	laid	forth for the order	8, 532/ 17
best knew his thought,	laid	his sins so sore	8, 539/ 26
of his merry mock,	laid	all his matter in	8, 559/ 36
the law" and mercy "	laid	up for them" in	8, 565/ 22
sins none shall be	laid	to his charge. He	8, 569/ 5
that if they have	lain	all this while lurking	8, 387/ 26

that hath in sin	lain	full long dead. But	8, 417/ 21
ghostly fathers, have yet	lain	long therein . . . and for	8, 468/ 8
elect church" -- hath	lain	all this while asleep	8, 493/ 8
of Egypt. Why a	lamb	? Why a kid? Why	8, 328/ 36
For the Greek is	lambano	, and the Latin is	8, 237/ 28
Friar Huessgen, and Friar	Lambert	have so sore set	8, 211/ 31
Otho, Friar Huessgen, Friar	Lambert	, and Tyndale, be the	8, 223/ 9
Huessgen, Zwingli, Tyndale, and	Lambert	had never known it	8, 316/ 28
the priest, and Friar	Lambert	. For as for Zwingli	8, 437/ 21
before, against Arius, Otho,	Lambert	, Luther, and Wycliffe, Zwingli	8, 480/ 4
as Arius, Wycliffe, Luther,	Lambert	, Huessgen, Hus, and Tyndale	8, 481/ 30
needs follow that Luther,	Lambert	, Zwingli, Huessgen, and Tyndale	8, 484/ 5
and as many Friar	Lamberts	too. Now that I	8, 232/ 22
told you but a	lame	tale. For he telleth	8, 170/ 31
is so blind and	lame	, and lacketh so many	8, 333/ 29
Christ -- then he	lamenteth	the miserable servitude of	8, 190/ 23
twain to come to	land	with her; whereof we	8, 190/ 8
part of the firm	land	and continent, discovered and	8, 190/ 11
a man getteth to	land	and saveth himself after	8, 212/ 18
he laboreth himself to	land	. But Luther and Tyndale	8, 212/ 27
shalt dwell in the	land	that belonged unto them	8, 349/ 2
fell to their lords'	lands	. So that they that	8, 482/ 31
bawdy beggar of Billiter	Lane	. Fie, for shame! He	8, 152/ 27
divers corners and luskis'	lanes	, and comforted them in	8, 13/ 11
Service in the old	language	, which after the change	8, 160/ 26
these words in our	language	or that have used	8, 166/ 22
the leastwise in some	language	. . . than when he calleth	8, 182/ 7
known, neither in one	language	nor other. And so	8, 182/ 9
Church used in their	language	presbyteros. But as for	8, 183/ 19
hitherto misused their own	language	in calling the thing	8, 211/ 6
every word, of every	language	, out of Albert's De	8, 211/ 30
part both our English	language	hath and the French	8, 229/ 25
article, if the Latin	language	had it, appear open	8, 230/ 5
have it in my	language	, and yet understand it	8, 389/ 26
words, and had opprobrious	language	against him -- and	8, 548/ 35
of speaking in diverse	languages	. For if he shall	8, 235/ 7
he take the lightsome	lantern	of good example . . . by	8, 180/ 1
the way by the	lantern	. This way useth Tyndale	8, 424/ 31
somewhat the more at	large	, for the manifestation of	8, 70/ 5
Christ among them more	large	than was written in	8, 154/ 37
and them . . . and at	large	they declare the diverse	8, 164/ 15
common, and signify as	large	and as many things	8, 168/ 32
walk and wander at	large	and never meet with	8, 200/ 2
generally and confuse at	large	, but some special thing	8, 232/ 26
have I before, at	large	, opened you the lacks	8, 351/ 2
hath left us at	large	to guess and aread	8, 391/ 22
members breaketh out at	large	-- then forthwith, for	8, 454/ 22
and runneth out at	large	. And then again if	8, 455/ 29
yet run loose at	large	after the devil. These	8, 458/ 21
book with so great,	large	letters as we can	8, 492/ 20

by Scripture anything more	largely	than he shall do	8, 265/ 35
well said and very	largely	. . . and lacketh nothing now	8, 273/ 26
be as well and	largely	proved. Which when he	8, 273/ 27
when he shall so	largely	prove me by plain	8, 273/ 28
of charity, the more	largely	increased, toward our neighbors	8, 409/ 3
after his fall some	larger	promise and revelation of	8, 155/ 3
Martin Luther laid and	lashed	out against the King's	8, 363/ 22
that now at the	last	, in his answer to	8, 3/ 16
a meet end at	last	and was burned in	8, 7/ 23
himself given over at	last	for shame -- as	8, 16/ 5
more, with which at	last	he was taken. And	8, 16/ 27
he was delivered at	last	unto the secular hands	8, 20/ 34
Truth, and bringeth at	last	always the truth to	8, 22/ 6
weary all writers at	last	with endless and importunate	8, 26/ 12
less, they fall at	last	to bear the greater	8, 26/ 24
to this, at the	last	, be they driven themselves	8, 28/ 21
of John) at his	Last	Supper, when he took	8, 43/ 7
his disciples in his	Last	Supper! But, now, they	8, 43/ 26
search found out at	last	that monks, friars, and	8, 50/ 9
holy "spiritual" man at	last	, I wist well, would	8, 75/ 20
and blustereth out at	last	his abominable blasphemy against	8, 75/ 24
these. And now at	last	he teacheth us that	8, 117/ 31
too . . . and at the	last	, by the Godhead of	8, 117/ 35
while, yet at the	last	the terror and fear	8, 128/ 30
our Savior at his	Last	Supper -- which words	8, 129/ 28
Tyndale Mark at the	last	the practice of our	8, 135/ 4
treasure in store), and	last	of all, with the	8, 135/ 8
to show themselves at	last	, and to fall into	8, 139/ 17
he doth at the	last	confess himself that he	8, 144/ 10
he remembereth himself at	last	and addeth unto this	8, 145/ 2
shifts . . . and at the	last	he shall be fain	8, 151/ 19
eight hundred years now	last	past (because they preached	8, 151/ 25
and I come at	last	to some point. For	8, 151/ 34
hundred years at the	last	, our Lord hath broken	8, 158/ 20
will, I ween, at	last	deny even Christ and	8, 158/ 24
that he hath at	last	found out "elder." He	8, 181/ 27
within this forty years	last	past than was new-found	8, 190/ 12
they are fallen at	last	to run out of	8, 191/ 12
the thief got at	last	, that hung on the	8, 215/ 27
the truth come at	last	unto an evil death	8, 220/ 28
did in the chapter	last	before, in which I	8, 254/ 4
will find them at	last	and say that his	8, 261/ 31
of eight hundred years	last	past . . . which true sense	8, 279/ 3
shall not let at	last	to say he did	8, 287/ 22
the Evangelist in the	last	chapter of his Gospel	8, 310/ 5
thing rather than the	Last	Supper of Christ, his	8, 312/ 4
so far . . . that at	last	he found that whether	8, 318/ 9
within this seven years	last	past. The lack whereof	8, 319/ 38
never make good, at	last	he waxeth angry. And	8, 326/ 6
do, Matthew in the	last	-- where Christ commanded	8, 332/ 18

God hath made his	last	and everlasting testament, . . . and	8, 335/ 27
more, if the world	last	so long. Now have	8, 339/ 3
word of God shall	last	forever, and that there	8, 339/ 12
as the world shall	last	. For so long shall	8, 344/ 33
since this is his	last	book -- and the	8, 347/ 8
still . . . until at the	last	, God caused him to	8, 358/ 3
shame. For Tyndale at	last	, after long looking on	8, 364/ 6
to what point at	last	this heresy bringeth these	8, 366/ 25
this eight hundred years	last	past, in which they	8, 367/ 2
before eight hundred years	last	past, ever said that	8, 367/ 7
And afterward, in the	last	chapter of the same	8, 371/ 31
thing which was the	last	that ever she desired	8, 373/ 9
John himself in his	last	chapter of the Gospel	8, 374/ 12
this eight hundred years	last	past unto Luther's days	8, 387/ 1
yet so low at	last	that God shall reject	8, 429/ 30
she said at the	last	that there was once	8, 446/ 22
as I have now	last	declared you. And therefore	8, 448/ 30
turn a man at	last	from God unto himself	8, 469/ 17
beguile him at the	last	. Now say I, then	8, 469/ 37
in Switzerland, even this	last	year, Zwingli set his	8, 482/ 35
abominable . . . but only those	last	sins, in which he	8, 494/ 30
this point at the	last	: that their deeds be	8, 494/ 32
long, foolish variance, at	last	, maugre his teeth, against	8, 494/ 37
for fear, and at	last	, with much work, rising	8, 495/ 28
except only, peradventure, the	last	repentance before the death	8, 522/ 5
the first to the	last	, came only of God	8, 527/ 34
because they die at	last	impenitent. And also, this	8, 532/ 21
she found it at	last	again. Now, Tyndale is	8, 533/ 35
neither . . . he cometh at	last	unto another step, and	8, 546/ 35
possible. And yet at	last	he cometh so near	8, 547/ 11
have come at the	last	, when fear, sorrow, and	8, 547/ 23
not only Tyndale's words	last	above-rehearsed . . . but over that	8, 549/ 27
even in the very	last	end thereof, where he	8, 559/ 21
even in the very	last	end of his chapter	8, 559/ 32
significations . . . among which at	last	he bethought him upon	8, 560/ 30
-- of these two	last	significations hath he done	8, 561/ 15
first of his two	last	, if he will say	8, 561/ 20
what wise end at	last	he bringeth all his	8, 562/ 2
cometh he forth at	last	with his chapter which	8, 565/ 17
God which liveth and	lasteth	ever." He allegeth also	8, 94/ 33
God which liveth and	lasteth	ever," what meaneth he	8, 96/ 25
God, that liveth and	lasteth	ever) we be born	8, 96/ 27
long as the world	lasteth	. And because our Savior	8, 258/ 7
long as your life	lasteth	you can never be	8, 413/ 7
as long as it	lasteth	and endureth in them	8, 439/ 22
had some years of	late	plenteous of evil books	8, 2/ 3
King's Highness and the	late	Lord Cardinal, and the	8, 8/ 24
others . . . and namely of	late	, in Switzerland, upon Zwingli	8, 9/ 31
since at London, of	late	, Richard Bayfield, late a	8, 16/ 17
of late, Richard Bayfield,	late	a monk and a	8, 16/ 18

chief heads of them,	late	monks and friars, and	8, 41/ 2
were clean from any	late	commixion and carnal knowledge	8, 73/ 2
no small question of	late	days, whether it were	8, 116/ 15
as Lollards did of	late	, that put a pig	8, 121/ 4
heretics here now, of	late	years, make doubts upon	8, 293/ 12
miracle brought Berquin of	late	, at Paris.) This thing	8, 340/ 29
some prohibited here of	late	. . . of which one was	8, 358/ 1
the popes have of	late	feigned themselves for their	8, 373/ 34
because he began so	late	, he would do the	8, 409/ 27
Bayfield (another heretic, and	lately	burned in Smithfield) told	8, 7/ 22
which he fetched out	lately	of a good friar's	8, 110/ 7
time, and some of	later	days, not long before	8, 180/ 29
faster because he began	later	, and took the more	8, 409/ 24
old profession. Never the	later	, many temptations go over	8, 489/ 11
Besides the books of	Latin	, French, and Deutsch, in	8, 6/ 1
in English and in	Latin	, declared his most Catholic	8, 27/ 1
they administer in the	Latin	tongue. So are they	8, 92/ 6
children be christened in	Latin	. For which only cause	8, 92/ 15
England been christened in	Latin	. . . there was never child	8, 92/ 20
a word called in	Latin	sacerdos, in Greek hiererus	8, 111/ 15
for conclusion, both the	Latin	Church and the Greek	8, 131/ 10
words, showeth that the	Latin	text and the Greek	8, 143/ 29
the words in the	Latin	text and the Greek	8, 143/ 30
now do understand the	Latin	tongue do little yet	8, 161/ 6
remain still untranslated into	Latin	. . . men use them with	8, 161/ 9
this word ecclesia in	Latin	. . . because that the clergy	8, 163/ 18
were taken out of	Latin	, French, or Spanish, and	8, 166/ 27
is out of the	Latin	. And yet I deny	8, 166/ 36
and which was in	Latin	called contio. And yet	8, 170/ 24
And yet took the	Latin	Church the Greek word	8, 170/ 25
which signified among the	Latin	paynims both the congregation	8, 170/ 28
is a word of	Latin	, and signifieth a sort	8, 171/ 18
like Tyndale's. For the	Latin	tongue had no Latin	8, 176/ 28
Latin tongue had no	Latin	word before used for	8, 176/ 28
translation gave it a	Latin	word. But we had	8, 176/ 30
of "congregation" in his	Latin	translation, he had not	8, 177/ 1
called sometimes senior in	Latin	. But this thing that	8, 181/ 36
called presbyter, and the	Latin	Church also, and sometimes	8, 182/ 2
Greek Church nor the	Latin	, nor the English neither	8, 182/ 4
condemneth their own old	Latin	text of heresy also	8, 182/ 13
the old translation in	Latin	, read in the church	8, 183/ 6
standeth it in the	Latin	text: "Seniores qui in	8, 183/ 12
elder in the old	Latin	translation? I find there	8, 183/ 18
saith is the old	Latin	translation -- he were	8, 183/ 20
his eyes upon the	Latin	Book ere he find	8, 183/ 21
birth," as though this	Latin	word seniores, or natu	8, 183/ 27
word be in that	Latin	Book, and that he	8, 183/ 30
that he make English	Latin	and Latin English. But	8, 183/ 30
make English Latin and	Latin	English. But now --	8, 183/ 30
be not in the	Latin	translation, yet since that	8, 183/ 36

translation, yet since that	Latin	word is there that	8, 184/ 1
there that signifieth in	Latin	the same thing that	8, 184/ 2
Greeks . . . whereas seniores in	Latin	signifieth but their age	8, 184/ 16
content to join the	Latin	conjunction with the Greek	8, 184/ 23
then -- when the	Latin	Church had no Latin	8, 184/ 30
Latin Church had no	Latin	word for the Christian	8, 184/ 30
which of all the	Latin	words seemed to him	8, 184/ 32
man would translate a	Latin	chronicle into English, in	8, 186/ 1
or the interpreter this	Latin	word sacerdos, but always	8, 187/ 2
he translated out of	Latin	-- I ask him	8, 187/ 17
word presbyteri nor the	Latin	word seniores signifieth in	8, 187/ 20
Greek or seniores in	Latin	. . . it was Tyndale's part	8, 187/ 33
a priest," as the	Latin	is, but "of priesthood	8, 192/ 7
place in Greek or	Latin	speaketh of good hope	8, 199/ 33
again! Now, though this	Latin	word caritas was a	8, 200/ 20
it had signified in	Latin	at that time, among	8, 200/ 21
that caritas in the	Latin	tongue was used to	8, 200/ 30
charity"; and where the	Latin	text was caritas, and	8, 201/ 28
as far from the	Latin	word confessio . . . and yet	8, 207/ 4
Greek word and the	Latin	do signify an opening	8, 207/ 6
charge . . . and where this	Latin	word agnosco or agnitio	8, 207/ 17
if they talked in	Latin	. As where we say	8, 207/ 18
Greek word nor the	Latin	-- and least of	8, 207/ 23
drawn out of the	Latin	, and then will ask	8, 207/ 30
in "penance" of the	Latin	word paenitentia, which the	8, 211/ 33
I have of Greek,	Latin	, and of our own	8, 218/ 20
shall understand that the	Latin	tongue lacketh one certain	8, 229/ 23
like doth in the	Latin	tongue leave oftentimes the	8, 230/ 3
that article, if the	Latin	language had it, appear	8, 230/ 5
impossible. And in the	Latin	tongue this thing is	8, 231/ 22
of man." In the	Latin	they be thus: "Ego	8, 232/ 34
the article (as the	Latin	hath none), then is	8, 232/ 36
English as though the	Latin	were "Ego nullum testimonium	8, 232/ 38
yet not contraried the	Latin	. Ye shall therefore understand	8, 233/ 7
they lie in the	Latin	in this wise --	8, 234/ 30
Greek and in the	Latin	it doth well enough	8, 236/ 8
is lambano, and the	Latin	is capio or accipio	8, 237/ 29
the Greek and the	Latin	signifieth taking, and not	8, 237/ 29
it be christened in	Latin	; or a man to	8, 289/ 27
the writing of a	Latin	book at my bidding	8, 302/ 7
confirmed themselves to the	Latins	and to the See	8, 131/ 8
among the Greeks and	Latins	christened, to signify the	8, 170/ 19
age. For among the	Latins	, senior signified none other	8, 184/ 25
brought in by the	Latins	), men were, I ween	8, 207/ 35
elect preachers, in these	latter	days of this blind	8, 62/ 21
that now, in these	latter	days, the devil hath	8, 119/ 32
some at their very	latter	end, when cold fear	8, 516/ 36
even in the "very	latter	end, when the cold	8, 517/ 21
faith now in the	latter	parts of his time	8, 557/ 15
fasting days too, with	laud	and thank given "to	8, 62/ 20

marry, now God hath (	laud	and thank be to	8, 139/ 15
by the commandment and	laudable	custom of the church	8, 62/ 36
worthy to be loved,	lauded	, and honored of us	8, 50/ 28
'younger brethren' to	laugh	them to scorn, to	8, 58/ 13
could not forbear to	laugh	at it. Tyndale Judge	8, 134/ 19
faith he maketh me	laugh	; and so, I ween	8, 178/ 30
more gave me to	laugh	at his high, solemn	8, 180/ 14
himself, then shall ye	laugh	to see that he	8, 224/ 25
yet wit enough to	laugh	thereat, and to eat	8, 286/ 27
heathen men that would	laugh	some such things to	8, 291/ 36
will well and merrily	laugh	thereat and say, "No	8, 406/ 4
him how will he	laugh	at the fire of	8, 406/ 7
every boy in school	laugheth	it to scorn, and	8, 87/ 9
taketh for trifles, and	laugheth	such blessing and crossing	8, 127/ 30
playeth therewith and so	laugheth	thereat, he laugheth but	8, 197/ 37
so laugheth thereat, he	laugheth	but from the lips	8, 197/ 37
Saint Paul . . . and Tyndale	laugheth	his words to scorn	8, 253/ 27
is, who can forbear	laughing	when he seeth the	8, 42/ 24
part of Christ's new	law	and testament! And who	8, 5/ 22
religion approved by the	law	, he said availeth not	8, 15/ 3
prince . . . to make any	law	or statute for the	8, 15/ 18
other crime, by which	law	any man should suffer	8, 15/ 19
know well, by the	law	of God or man	8, 18/ 30
inward hatred, of the	law	; whereof must after follow	8, 30/ 18
be, bound by any	law	made by men: Tyndale	8, 31/ 17
his faith nor the	law	of God -- till	8, 31/ 19
his faith nor the	law	of God." And yet	8, 31/ 33
any prince make a	law	against Tyndale's heresies, in	8, 32/ 12
offended): yet, for any	law	or commandment either of	8, 32/ 21
man must for no	law	nor commandment pray to	8, 32/ 27
prince would by any	law	or commandment compel his	8, 32/ 31
true repentance toward God's	law	, a fast faith in	8, 40/ 6
judge to be the	law	of God which is	8, 43/ 17
they persecute the true	law	of God and them	8, 43/ 19
well seen in the	Law	, never the commandment. so	8, 46/ 3
well seen in the	Law	, never so sore studied	8, 46/ 23
false. And in men's	law	, to let them beat	8, 59/ 27
wrong, and no lawful	law	, but plain tyranny. Tyndale	8, 59/ 29
commanded in the Old	Law	while they ministered in	8, 60/ 29
fasted, first for the	Law	, and after for the	8, 66/ 2
repenting in the Old	Law	and the New, and	8, 70/ 34
alleged in the New	Law	and also because the	8, 71/ 2
bread whereof by the	Law	he should not, and	8, 72/ 23
that in the Old	Law	this was less matter	8, 80/ 9
for that was the	law	that was all in	8, 80/ 10
But now, in the	Law	of Light, in which	8, 80/ 11
ceremonies of the Old	Law	, this seven-year seventeen times	8, 80/ 18
me to the New	Law	, and to those sacraments	8, 80/ 19
sacraments of the New	Law	in respect of the	8, 98/ 35
sacraments of the Old	Law	-- between which two	8, 98/ 35

sacraments of the Old	Law	had God, by his	8, 99/ 7
sacraments of the New	Law	, for the preeminence over	8, 99/ 10
sacrifices in the Old	Law	, because they understood them	8, 109/ 15
priests in the Old	Law	offered sacrifices for the	8, 111/ 25
hath in his New	Law	instituted one only sacrifice	8, 111/ 29
that in the Old	Law	, men had been wont	8, 113/ 7
wit, and about the	law	of God maketh him	8, 120/ 11
wit, and about the	law	of God maketh him	8, 120/ 25
not captivated unto the	law	of God, as we	8, 120/ 29
further bound to the	law	but as the cause	8, 120/ 30
the cause of the	law	, sought out by themselves	8, 120/ 31
that they give the	law	some cause that may	8, 120/ 33
have given to the	law	and commandment of vows	8, 120/ 34
wonderful imaginations" about the	law	of God; which thing	8, 121/ 18
have studied about the	law	of God. But, marry	8, 121/ 23
rewards, and beguileth the	law	with cautels and subtleties	8, 124/ 7
well, and fulfill the	law	of God in doing	8, 124/ 16
the knowledge of his	law	to which he will	8, 132/ 16
God hath written his	law	with his Holy Spirit	8, 145/ 7
that there is a	law	made by "the Church	8, 145/ 17
Realm" hath made a	law	that heretics shall be	8, 145/ 20
word of doctrine, the	law	of God, and the	8, 147/ 16
saith that "of the	law	of God we think	8, 148/ 15
man may fulfill the	law	of God of his	8, 148/ 21
the keeping of the	law	. But this cannot Tyndale	8, 148/ 24
many ages before the	Law	was written -- and	8, 154/ 35
was written in their	law	. . . which went from hand	8, 155/ 1
used in the Old	Law	but the New too	8, 162/ 5
the breaking of God's	law	with their evil living	8, 173/ 26
causing him and his	law	to be dishonorably spoken	8, 173/ 27
bound still, to the	law	made by God and	8, 248/ 20
to give his New	Law	by books, but specially	8, 256/ 33
perfection of their Old	Law	-- they might have	8, 262/ 24
were unwritten were no	law	; and when he had	8, 290/ 17
ceremonies of the Old	Law	were by God provided	8, 298/ 1
by him, before the	Law	written . . . and in that	8, 299/ 22
to trust in the	Law	and the works of	8, 299/ 26
the works of the	Law	alone . . . leaving off this	8, 299/ 27
which was of the	Law	, sacraments, and ceremonies, and	8, 299/ 28
the works of the	Law	; whereas if they had	8, 299/ 31
both works of the	Law	and the ceremonies, too	8, 299/ 32
faith purely, and the	law	of love undefiled --	8, 307/ 19
God in the Old	Law	in a strange perplexity	8, 308/ 20
the faith and the	law	of love undefiled," there	8, 308/ 28
then, therewith, keep the	law	of love after Luther's	8, 308/ 32
observance of the Old	Law	, did, as lord of	8, 321/ 12
our own realm no	law	bindeth that is unwritten	8, 324/ 11
alone in the Old	Law	, with faith and good	8, 325/ 10
And in the New	Law	, now, it is nothing	8, 325/ 11
the works of their	law	, without faith and justice	8, 326/ 22

still after the New	Law	promulgated and spread about	8, 326/ 24
such time as the	Law	was given first to	8, 327/ 10
I shall give my	law	in their bowels . . . and	8, 331/ 13
writing of his New	Law	. . . because we shall not	8, 331/ 17
shall write the New	Law	-- the right faith	8, 331/ 34
other commandments of the	Law	. Was not the authority	8, 343/ 34
Moses (that gave the	Law	), and were the rulers	8, 351/ 38
nor to set God's	law	aside for men's traditions	8, 352/ 9
and according to the	law	of God, we should	8, 352/ 27
precepts written in the	Law	, but also their other	8, 353/ 14
Moses" the doctrine and	law	of Moses. And then	8, 353/ 28
burdens of the Old	Law	. . . with which Saint Peter	8, 353/ 30
own traditions beside Moses'	law	. . . in that Christ said	8, 354/ 5
the burdens of the	Law	, but our Lord himself	8, 354/ 9
Pharisees themselves, beside the	Law	; which things our Savior	8, 354/ 15
concerning them and the	Law	too. Now, there is	8, 354/ 22
indeed), but of the	law	of Moses . . . and set	8, 355/ 21
is written in the	law	of Moses, I warn	8, 355/ 25
the learning of the	law	of God, and saith	8, 356/ 20
when they teach the	law	of God, hear them	8, 356/ 22
preach anything but the	law	of God only." And	8, 356/ 28
to make such a	law	. If Friar Barnes find	8, 357/ 25
Friar Barnes find any	law	made of such matter	8, 357/ 26
There is indeed a	law	made, both by the	8, 357/ 27
And I ween that	law	be not against God's	8, 357/ 30
be not against God's	law	, nor against reason neither	8, 357/ 30
neither . . . except either God's	law	or good reason should	8, 357/ 31
faith, is very God's	law	, whether it be written	8, 359/ 4
the Scripture," but ". . . God's	law	," he saith, wherein is	8, 359/ 6
Church must neither make	law	nor statute, nor nothing	8, 359/ 36
against making of any	law	, this text serveth Friar	8, 360/ 9
never made by any	law	written, and yet observed	8, 367/ 12
-- first by the	law	of nature, and after	8, 375/ 8
and after in the	law	written (the Old Law	8, 375/ 9
law written (the Old	Law	, with a cause annexed	8, 375/ 9
rehearsed, in the New	Law	, the fifteenth of the	8, 375/ 11
our hearts toward the	law	of God, on our	8, 419/ 15
our hearts toward the	law	of God, on our	8, 444/ 34
our hearts toward the	law	of God, and on	8, 445/ 25
our hearts to the	law	of God, and unto	8, 446/ 8
our hearts toward the	law	of God" that even	8, 447/ 1
yet profess they the	law	of God still with	8, 447/ 3
their profession toward the	law	of God. And when	8, 447/ 34
the love of the	law	, and be sorry that	8, 451/ 20
their heart to the	law	of God" breaketh out	8, 456/ 31
and purpose toward the	law	of God . . . and in	8, 458/ 19
and consent unto the	law	of God . . . but they	8, 485/ 17
and consent unto the	law	of God," but that	8, 486/ 33
and consent to the	law	of God" is not	8, 487/ 34
his heart, and the	law	as a right hangman	8, 489/ 12

his heart, and the	law	his "right hangman," tormenting	8, 491/ 25
his love to the	law	of God . . . but though	8, 492/ 29
the love to God's	law	, and suffereth him not	8, 493/ 22
their loves to the	law	of God alike changeable	8, 494/ 34
own damnation in the	law	and also the mercy	8, 496/ 17
own damnation in the	law	and also the mercy	8, 499/ 23
their damnation in the	law	, and also the mercy	8, 501/ 9
the love of his	law	, and for the regard	8, 512/ 4
should need none other	law	. And this said he	8, 514/ 8
of God, and no	law	to let them; when	8, 514/ 12
the yoke of the	law	, nor the love to	8, 533/ 15
the love to the	law	of God. And therefore	8, 533/ 15
nor love to the	Law	, no more than a	8, 533/ 24
nor love to his	law	. Is not this well	8, 534/ 13
faithful love of God's	law	, in his "horrible deeds	8, 534/ 25
his love unto the	law	of God . . . very fain	8, 535/ 4
unto sin against the	law	of God. Proof layeth	8, 536/ 1
the love of the	law	of God . . . but was	8, 536/ 21
and despising of God's	law	may be called malice	8, 538/ 25
the yoke of God's	law	both from love and	8, 538/ 26
of love toward the	law	of God . . . God here	8, 539/ 20
deeds despise both his	law	and himself too. And	8, 539/ 22
his love to the	law	of God, in the	8, 539/ 23
he despised both the	law	of God and God	8, 539/ 24
sinfully despised both God's	law	and God himself therewith	8, 540/ 26
of love toward the	law	of God." And yet	8, 546/ 34
God hath written his	law	with his Holy Spirit	8, 560/ 35
God hath written his	law	. . . and given them a	8, 562/ 6
he speaketh of the	law	written by the Spirit	8, 562/ 26
heart . . . now, since that	law	so written there is	8, 562/ 27
their "damnation in the	law	" and mercy "laid up	8, 565/ 21
God hath written his	law	with his Holy Spirit	8, 567/ 24
devil hath written his	law	. . . or else (which were	8, 571/ 28
of chastity be not	lawful	nor can bind no	8, 7/ 1
that it is not	lawful	neither for the king	8, 15/ 17
that it is not	lawful	to lie for nothing	8, 19/ 10
to obey their governors'	lawful	commandments . . . and then holily	8, 30/ 6
avow for good and	lawful	matrimony. If Tyndale grant	8, 45/ 4
here Saint Paul atwas	lawful	for a friar to	8, 45/ 16
filthy lechery good and	lawful	wedlock. And thus, lo	8, 50/ 12
that it is not	lawful	to love and serve	8, 51/ 1
whatsoever cause it is	lawful	for us to love	8, 51/ 19
selfsame cause it is	lawful	for us to serve	8, 51/ 20
which it is not	lawful	to serve him --	8, 51/ 23
God's benefits it is	lawful	for us to serve	8, 51/ 24
that if it be	lawful	for us to serve	8, 51/ 26
received, it is also	lawful	for us to serve	8, 51/ 28
whether it be not	lawful	to serve God with	8, 53/ 30
with which it is	lawful	for us for such	8, 54/ 10
utter wrong, and no	lawful	law, but plain tyranny	8, 59/ 29

for honest wedlock and	lawful	matrimony. Tyndale Judge whether	8, 131/ 21
about for good and	lawful	matrimony, that they have	8, 139/ 20
solemnly for good and	lawful	matrimony: I nothing fear	8, 140/ 23
albeit that it be	lawful	to any man to	8, 177/ 23
and yet it is,	lawful	enough (so that Tyndale	8, 211/ 9
whoso holdeth it for	lawful	holdeth a heresy; ergo	8, 242/ 28
it is not now	lawful	to do any of	8, 248/ 25
held for good and	lawful	that such persons as	8, 249/ 15
say it were not	lawful	for any man to	8, 261/ 12
man to think it	lawful	, till now . . . nor yet	8, 266/ 9
be noyful and not	lawful	unto them. For but	8, 298/ 14
nature could never be	lawful	, neither to priest nor	8, 306/ 6
and obey their master's	lawful	commandments that if they	8, 354/ 25
them that believed it	lawful	for a monk or	8, 395/ 5
not, that it is	lawful	for monks and friars	8, 403/ 25
nun, and defend for	lawful	matrimony their filthy life	8, 495/ 7
woo and wed and	lawfully	live in lechery. That	8, 7/ 17
forfeited his safe-conduct, and	lawfully	might be burned for	8, 9/ 37
Scripture . . . every man may	lawfully	break it without any	8, 15/ 15
faith that friars may	lawfully	wed nuns . . . and that	8, 32/ 5
preacheth that men may	lawfully	go to lechery --	8, 41/ 21
for all their vow,	lawfully	run out of religion	8, 50/ 11
whether we may not	lawfully	for the same intent	8, 53/ 26
that a man may	lawfully	love God and serve	8, 53/ 37
me that if we	lawfully	may (as Tyndale will	8, 54/ 3
heaven: we may then	lawfully	with like respect, purpose	8, 54/ 7
monks and friars may	lawfully	lie with nuns and	8, 121/ 1
therewith that I may	lawfully	choose whether I will	8, 313/ 34
works: a man may	lawfully	do them for God's	8, 325/ 18
friars may well and	lawfully	wed nuns; and a	8, 418/ 1
God and necessity is "	lawless	"; and all this he	8, 189/ 30
commandments, but set my	laws	at naught, despise my	8, 5/ 7
said that all such	laws	be contrary to the	8, 15/ 20
and peril of his	laws	-- let us yet	8, 29/ 28
say therewith that the	laws	and precepts of their	8, 29/ 31
they can beguile the	laws	and precepts of their	8, 29/ 37
name call they the	laws	), what effect ween ye	8, 30/ 8
bound to obey the	laws	and precepts of their	8, 30/ 12
prince's proclamation and the	laws	of the realm, nor	8, 38/ 4
judgeth he all other	laws	of God and understandeth	8, 56/ 20
understandeth he in the	laws	of man which are	8, 56/ 22
sort "judgeth all the	laws	of God, and understand	8, 59/ 21
understand they all the	laws	of man, which are	8, 59/ 22
And so throughout all	laws	, and even likewise in	8, 75/ 10
two kinds of the	laws	themselves; and that is	8, 99/ 1
muse much upon the	laws	of God, nor greatly	8, 121/ 20
the life of all	laws	, and wherefore all laws	8, 124/ 9
laws, and wherefore all	laws	are made, is not	8, 124/ 9
therefore in all inferior	laws	, and in all worldly	8, 124/ 10
and life of all	laws	," so well and wisely	8, 124/ 24

be not in "inferior	laws	" and "worldly ordinances" so	8, 124/ 27
doth, "beguileth" not the	laws	with "cautels and subtleties	8, 124/ 31
so forth, in all	laws	. More Tyndale, I think	8, 125/ 19
and made many good	laws	against them. Tyndale Mark	8, 136/ 24
his promises and his	laws	long and many ages	8, 154/ 35
affirm that all the	laws	of England be written	8, 290/ 16
realm of England any	laws	that be not written	8, 290/ 19
are unwritten are no	laws	! But now in my	8, 290/ 24
this is of the	laws	of England: Men have	8, 294/ 31
so forth showed what	laws	they had made . . . declaring	8, 322/ 10
might break all the	laws	that the whole Church	8, 351/ 25
obedience unto any precepts,	laws	, or traditions of men	8, 353/ 2
nor contraried not the	laws	and commandments of God	8, 354/ 17
with them against the	laws	of the Church, and	8, 355/ 7
their purpose against the	laws	of Christ's church . . . but	8, 355/ 14
make plainly for the	laws	, against their purpose: I	8, 355/ 15
concerning any forbidding of	laws	to be made by	8, 363/ 12
that Moses received the	laws	and ceremonies in writing	8, 365/ 2
prohibited by all the	laws	, and by the apostles	8, 375/ 15
blasphemy . . . so, by temporal	laws	and bodily punishment, to	8, 482/ 6
their kindness, all their	laws	, and his own profit	8, 489/ 5
kindness, and all their	laws	, and all the wisdoms	8, 491/ 15
submit ourselves unto his	laws	, to walk in them	8, 496/ 20
submit ourselves unto his	laws	, to walk in them	8, 501/ 14
submit ourselves to his	laws	, to walk in them	8, 510/ 31
submit ourselves to his	laws	," whereas of truth, without	8, 510/ 36
submit themselves to his	laws	"; but yet saith he	8, 511/ 6
to walk in God's	laws	; and also where he	8, 511/ 32
fain take away all	laws	, and leave nothing but	8, 514/ 10
his love unto the	laws	of God, no more	8, 529/ 9
his love unto the	laws	of God, no more	8, 533/ 20
submit" themselves "to his	laws	, to walk in them	8, 565/ 23
to walk in his	laws	. But before their feeling	8, 566/ 24
heresies, if we would	lay	his heresies and his	8, 10/ 1
not my tale to	lay	a lie so highly	8, 19/ 12
therein, had forborne to	lay	the disobedience to his	8, 22/ 14
he heareth Tyndale here	lay	against them the words	8, 43/ 24
In these words I	lay	no fault. But albeit	8, 50/ 25
content that we may	lay	forth in that behalf	8, 134/ 6
so mad, one that	lay	sore sick could not	8, 134/ 19
bold beastly preachers that	lay	friars and nuns abed	8, 139/ 28
disprove all that I	lay	against him in the	8, 143/ 28
that the preachers now	lay	thereto the old holy	8, 149/ 19
say that therein they	lay	but God's word; for	8, 149/ 20
God's word; for they	lay	them for the better	8, 149/ 20
prophet, I might here	lay	them both well for	8, 180/ 21
What availeth it to	lay	manifest Holy Scripture to	8, 192/ 18
all that he can	lay	against me: that of	8, 196/ 3
the thing that I	lay	to his charge he	8, 199/ 25
such holy works, or	lay	any such burden upon	8, 209/ 9

the true preacher would	lay	thereto the consent of	8, 266/ 31
a thousand Cyprians, I	lay	for me the plain	8, 266/ 36
of God, that I	lay	for me, liveth, and	8, 267/ 6
well enough that I	lay	this against him, in	8, 271/ 6
the rich glutton that	lay	in hell and would	8, 274/ 33
live. For whereas they	lay	for a prohibition the	8, 278/ 4
diminish -- they that	lay	that text for a	8, 278/ 7
besides that as there	lay	more promises in the	8, 282/ 20
proof whereof I may	lay	, and so did in	8, 292/ 14
in preaching, or to	lay	a hand upon a	8, 296/ 27
confirmation of their doctrine,	lay	their hands upon sick	8, 308/ 10
would tell them why	lay	their hands more than	8, 308/ 13
he would they should	lay	their hands upon some	8, 328/ 9
the contrary . . . I will	lay	forth, for authority against	8, 329/ 10
make me ashamed to	lay	it forth again. For	8, 332/ 25
is not ashamed to	lay	those words for this	8, 343/ 2
left them out. Now	lay	some folk for this	8, 348/ 22
bind unportable burdens and	lay	them upon other men's	8, 351/ 21
bind importable burdens and	lay	them on other folk's	8, 353/ 18
that they bind and	lay	on your shoulder be	8, 353/ 22
burdens and importable, and	lay	them on other men's	8, 354/ 6
Pharisees did bind and	lay	on men's shoulders the	8, 354/ 8
farther defense, let him	lay	it forth! There is	8, 357/ 20
I say, these heretics	lay	forth for their part	8, 363/ 7
the time that she	lay	dying, being then far	8, 371/ 16
place where her husband	lay	. . . showed unto Saint Augustine	8, 371/ 17
he needeth not to	lay	forth any text of	8, 379/ 17
purpose), men might peradventure	lay	a block or twain	8, 419/ 36
I do not now	lay	to them the time	8, 449/ 13
at his will, that	lay	with every man beside	8, 454/ 9
sleep, or one that	lay	in a trance; and	8, 492/ 28
and an occasion to	lay	the weight of their	8, 502/ 1
were he likely to	lay	the default in his	8, 524/ 35
sleep. Tyndale of likelihood	lay	near him and heard	8, 533/ 4
therein no more but	lay	lack and oversight in	8, 545/ 30
' saints' whom thou	layest	for thee be dead	8, 267/ 5
as himself liketh . . . and	layeth	nothing spoken against his	8, 7/ 30
of his which he	layeth	forth for a rule	8, 31/ 23
health; and thereof he	layeth	example of David and	8, 60/ 34
these places that he	layeth	, prove it nothing at	8, 96/ 8
enough for God? Yet	layeth	he another incommodity: that	8, 109/ 25
error again. For he	layeth	it to the charge	8, 123/ 1
proof of this he	layeth	many places of Saint	8, 144/ 37
any reason that Tyndale	layeth	against it. And finally	8, 179/ 3
reproved . . . by which he	layeth	unto me the thing	8, 182/ 30
himself. And yet he	layeth	like texts three or	8, 183/ 23
example. For whereas he	layeth	two places of the	8, 185/ 11
like as a man	layeth	his hand on a	8, 197/ 34
which thing since he	layeth	so often for his	8, 198/ 30
thing that no man	layeth	to his charge; and	8, 199/ 25

patiently all that God	layeth	on my back. More	8, 208/ 28
word is true, and	layeth	therefor the seventeenth of	8, 242/ 14
country, as a man	layeth	his hand upon a	8, 253/ 28
the scripture that he	layeth	therefor is far off	8, 306/ 34
before! And where he	layeth	that the slackness of	8, 319/ 30
any reason that he	layeth	forth therefor. For whereas	8, 326/ 16
so done indeed . . . but	layeth	us only the causes	8, 338/ 12
them Friar Barnes . . . that	layeth	for that purpose the	8, 351/ 16
left it out. Yet	layeth	Friar Barnes another text	8, 359/ 23
of himself . . . Tyndale so	layeth	them forth that he	8, 444/ 12
every mischief that he	layeth	against the known, Catholic	8, 484/ 32
and how sore he	layeth	their sins to their	8, 490/ 26
I say, the man	layeth	the Scripture very far	8, 498/ 32
But this point he	layeth	so openly in many	8, 519/ 32
law of God. Proof	layeth	he none in this	8, 536/ 1
be a congregation unknown,	layeth	his miry hands upon	8, 573/ 3
Catholic people -- clergy,	layfolk	, and all -- which	8, 479/ 37
nothing, and that the	laying	of the apostles' hands	8, 84/ 20
book of Obedience, the	laying	of the bishop's hand	8, 127/ 32
he resembleth to the	laying	of a man's hand	8, 127/ 34
the sensible sign of	laying	the Apostle's hands upon	8, 192/ 3
hath brought himself with	laying	this article whereby he	8, 286/ 1
Master More, with the	laying	of such a slender	8, 291/ 7
saying that being a	layman	, I should leave it	8, 25/ 20
the office of a	layman	, or a laywoman, appointed	8, 219/ 11
neither to priest nor	layman	. But the Church both	8, 306/ 6
of Christ, priests and	laymen	both, call "satisfaction" --	8, 65/ 14
changed . . . and rather than	laymen	should have any such	8, 164/ 24
Christian priests and Christian	laypeople	. . . but open, cast-out heretics	8, 146/ 32
Christian realms -- clergy,	laypeople	, and all -- be	8, 165/ 22
other segregated from the	laypeople	by the Sacrament of	8, 189/ 10
that the common Catholic	laypeople	have yet unto this	8, 477/ 35
to salvation. Howbeit, every	layperson	, he said, might as	8, 14/ 15
God's word, and no	laypersons	. More Lo, Tyndale here	8, 185/ 22
a layman, or a	laywoman	, appointed by the people	8, 219/ 11
hell and would have	Lazarus	sent into his father's	8, 274/ 34
this point of Abraham,	Lazarus	, and the rich glutton	8, 342/ 15
that though that same	Lazarus	was not raised by	8, 342/ 16
-- yet was another	Lazarus	raised afterward by Christ	8, 342/ 17
the very truth and	lead	them into all truth	8, 44/ 4
Holy Scripture seem to	lead	them to it . . . when	8, 99/ 15
teach them allthing and	lead	them into every truth	8, 106/ 37
church all things and	lead	them into all truth	8, 107/ 31
men's manners, and so	lead	the reader more than	8, 108/ 1
us a reason, and	lead	us in light, and	8, 117/ 2
instruct his church and	lead	it into every truth	8, 132/ 5
it, and always shall	lead	it, into every necessary	8, 133/ 3
very broad way to	lead	men to hell: so	8, 141/ 1
of the matter so	lead	him to it) into	8, 186/ 11
church all things, and	lead	them into every truth	8, 258/ 10

any damnable untruth . . . but	lead	them into the truth	8, 258/ 14
all truth," but ". . . shall	lead	you into all truth	8, 258/ 16
an evil spirit, would	lead	you still in a	8, 268/ 37
them all truth, and	lead	them into every truth	8, 285/ 33
his church, and to "	lead	" them "into every truth	8, 331/ 9
teach" his church and "	lead	" them "into every truth	8, 331/ 22
and teach them and	lead	them into every truth	8, 331/ 25
teach you allthing, and	lead	you into every truth	8, 331/ 37
to teach it and	lead	it into every truth	8, 350/ 29
that he longeth to	lead	us in darkness, and	8, 390/ 36
with his church, to	lead	it so, by his	8, 396/ 18
a false teacher would	lead	men out of the	8, 396/ 22
and teach it and	lead	it into every truth	8, 465/ 26
and inform it, and	lead	it into every truth	8, 476/ 9
church all truth and	lead	it thereunto. And therefore	8, 483/ 34
him to help to	lead	them in the way	8, 505/ 7
before them), God would	lead	them and go forth	8, 505/ 24
corn with biting, and	lead	them out by the	8, 514/ 34
Tyndale ever laboreth to	lead	us a mile from	8, 550/ 16
in necessity Moses, the	leader	of the people under	8, 72/ 30
take Moses for no	leader	of the children of	8, 234/ 6
to have been their	leader	in any manner wise	8, 234/ 7
as he was their	leader	indeed. But if he	8, 234/ 8
not Moses for the	leader	of the children of	8, 234/ 9
have been any manner	leader	of them . . . but he	8, 234/ 11
he was their only	leader	, or their chief leader	8, 234/ 11
leader, or their chief	leader	. . . meaning that though he	8, 234/ 12
though he were a	leader	, yet God was the	8, 234/ 12
yet God was the	leader	, that is to wit	8, 234/ 13
to wit, the chief	leader	. Now, if any yet	8, 234/ 13
ignorance wherein the blind	leaders	, the false, popish preachers	8, 267/ 36
Ecclesiasticae hierarchiae, of the	leaders	and masters of the	8, 368/ 23
sought out by themselves,	leadeth	them to and from	8, 120/ 31
his church, and always	leadeth	it, and always shall	8, 133/ 3
very strait path that	leadeth	folk to heaven. In	8, 141/ 3
them the way, and	leadeth	them clean awry: ye	8, 223/ 32
the Spirit of God	leadeth	us, and planteth it	8, 258/ 18
Spirit of God, which	leadeth	the Church into every	8, 284/ 12
Spirit of God that	leadeth	the Church into the	8, 295/ 27
of the truth . . . and	leadeth	every well-willing person apart	8, 295/ 28
the Church from error,	leading	into every truth . . . as	8, 225/ 22
their virtuous diligence with	leading	them secretly into the	8, 247/ 21
by God's promise, and	leading	them into all truth	8, 248/ 15
should teach us by	leading	us into every truth	8, 258/ 29
governing the Church, and	leading	it into all truth	8, 376/ 5
house of God" by	leading	them into the consent	8, 398/ 7
whole process half a	leaf	together, nor, almost, half	8, 566/ 12
God that he boldly	lean	in such things to	8, 61/ 6
wit; but let us	lean	therein unto the judgment	8, 61/ 7
as it seemeth, doth	lean	unto the old natural	8, 63/ 35

Christ's Catholic Church and	lean	to the doctrine of	8, 287/ 3
list so precisely to	lean	to "Scripture only" that	8, 376/ 32
in removing an obstinate	leaning	to the one side	8, 507/ 7
his shins ere he	leapt	over it. But letting	8, 419/ 37
the wantons will not	learn	yet, but bite and	8, 59/ 14
good spirit in him . . .	learn	at the leastwise one	8, 73/ 4
Turks and Saracens would	learn	of Tyndale to mock	8, 109/ 33
they come not to	learn	the Christian faith but	8, 123/ 17
to pray, but to	learn	"how and what to	8, 144/ 23
school with Tyndale to	learn	English, and else not	8, 186/ 27
school with Tyndale to	learn	English . . . is a very	8, 211/ 13
they list not to	learn	and leave off, but	8, 219/ 34
were so wise to	learn	this lesson of Tyndale	8, 263/ 14
allow them therein, and	learn	to live thereafter. But	8, 352/ 28
whom we may surely	learn	the true faith and	8, 387/ 20
that every man should	learn	the truth which the	8, 465/ 32
church, therefore, must Tyndale	learn	those articles, or else	8, 476/ 10
at variance . . . he must	learn	the truth of the	8, 479/ 16
cold. And thus we	learn	and feel that there	8, 485/ 15
we need not to	learn	of Tyndale neither --	8, 486/ 16
that men by temptations	learn	to find and feel	8, 486/ 17
and would have us	learn	such hard lessons as	8, 490/ 36
is more easy to	learn	upon. And therefore we	8, 491/ 7
he would have us	learn	. . . or whether that (since	8, 492/ 19
willing to hear and	learn	the truth, and upon	8, 505/ 17
them that will, not	learn	, but rend all good	8, 515/ 2
a maid; yea, and	learn	to dance, too, after	8, 515/ 10
good thing will they	learn	without biting and beating	8, 515/ 25
heat of their appetites,	learn	and consent unto the	8, 516/ 37
at some times not	learn	nor hearken to the	8, 517/ 4
us, whereby we should	learn	of him which is	8, 566/ 9
he might have a	learned	man then present assigned	8, 9/ 22
after these books well	learned	, we be meet for	8, 10/ 13
and heresies, whereof he	learned	the great part of	8, 15/ 34
unknown church, that he	learned	of Luther and Tyndale	8, 24/ 15
Frith was born . . . had	learned	within a little as	8, 34/ 17
than are the faithful	learned	folk in the defense	8, 35/ 35
as are not groundly	learned	, to cast out the	8, 37/ 19
better men and better	learned	also than myself . . . but	8, 38/ 34
now, they that be	learned	and know the place	8, 43/ 27
since that they had	learned	by Scripture that the	8, 74/ 9
such English children as	learned	their grammar in their	8, 92/ 24
he is very poorly	learned	; and if he know	8, 93/ 33
us; which doctrine they	learned	of Aristotle. More In	8, 94/ 9
clergy (which doctrine he	learned	of the devil!), who	8, 94/ 12
labor, of whom he	learned	it in his book	8, 113/ 15
seen more since and	learned	better. Howbeit, he is	8, 115/ 11
always those that were	learned	or good men among	8, 131/ 2
heresies as he had	learned	of Luther and intended	8, 142/ 14
virtuous and especially well	learned	men of either university	8, 177/ 36

should seem to have	learned	the knowledge of his	8, 181/ 21
and mine, be he	learned	, be he not learned	8, 203/ 33
learned, be he not	learned	, that readeth them, if	8, 203/ 34
make it open, to	learned	and unlearned both, that	8, 218/ 30
I have done, both	learned	and unlearned folk perceive	8, 220/ 6
men, and very well	learned	, were for lack of	8, 231/ 25
what sacrifice were they	learned	to love their neighbor	8, 277/ 35
the apostles' tradition was	learned	the manner of Consecration	8, 316/ 7
was not yet fully	learned	, did yet at that	8, 329/ 26
things that thou hast	learned	, and that are betaken	8, 359/ 26
of whom thou hast	learned	them, and that from	8, 359/ 27
things that they have	learned	and that be committed	8, 360/ 3
things that he hath	learned	of him, and that	8, 360/ 6
and that he hath	learned	in Scripture -- joining	8, 360/ 7
Christ, which he had	learned	of Saint Paul. And	8, 360/ 8
things that thou hast	learned	either in Scripture or	8, 360/ 13
albeit he have been	learned	in Scripture from his	8, 360/ 24
faith that Timothy had	learned	, as these heretics do	8, 360/ 29
of whom" he had	learned	them; of a true	8, 360/ 32
faith that we have	learned	. . . stand fast and remember	8, 360/ 35
of whom we have	learned	it -- of Christ	8, 360/ 36
that he had been	learned	therein from his childhood	8, 361/ 11
traditions that ye have	learned	, be it by my	8, 369/ 9
by which church Tyndale	learned	to know which is	8, 380/ 39
might there be surely	learned	and known: then I	8, 387/ 4
if I be well	learned	, and the false preacher	8, 389/ 27
false preacher as well	learned	as I? Though he	8, 389/ 27
not able, nor every	learned	man neither, surely to	8, 396/ 11
also be we well	learned	here, by the prophet	8, 433/ 31
Saint John, that any	learned	man which advisedly readeth	8, 448/ 26
too; wherein among all	learned	men that hear us	8, 459/ 19
cannot say that he	learned	it of any unknown	8, 476/ 24
faith but it be	learned	of this church, or	8, 477/ 18
the truth can be	learned	. Also, to say that	8, 477/ 22
Tyndale could not have	learned	the truth of that	8, 478/ 26
man but if he	learned	it by credence given	8, 478/ 27
it be first commonly	learned	of the same church	8, 478/ 36
the wisdom that he	learned	of them, and all	8, 491/ 10
the wisdoms that he	learned	of them, and all	8, 491/ 16
truth, as every man	learned	well knoweth. But now	8, 513/ 20
reason, among many like,	learned	Tyndale of his master	8, 514/ 5
dependents thereupon, which every	learned	man may soon find	8, 531/ 26
damned . . . but have here	learned	of Tyndale, now, that	8, 566/ 34
any good spirit he	learneth	no further in these	8, 72/ 29
of those articles, and	learneth	which they be, only	8, 476/ 19
needs confess that he	learneth	to know those articles	8, 476/ 26
readeth that hath either	learning	or any natural wit	8, 7/ 32
And Bilney, that had	learning	, and had been accustomed	8, 25/ 5
Surely, first, as touching	learning	, if that these matters	8, 25/ 23
of more erudition and	learning	. But, now, the matters	8, 25/ 27

my poor wit and	learning	, with opening to his	8, 27/ 20
bestow his wit and	learning	, such as it is	8, 34/ 35
is Frith's wit and	learning	nothing but Tyndale's instrument	8, 34/ 36
-- than in the	learning	what may well be	8, 36/ 32
and had as much	learning	as these men have	8, 50/ 17
the lack of such	learning	can be laid to	8, 93/ 8
them that have either	learning	or wit. If this	8, 95/ 30
that have wit and	learning	do already find his	8, 133/ 21
showeth both lack of	learning	and more lack of	8, 144/ 9
convict me clearly by	learning	and reason doubly confirmed	8, 167/ 33
that he both lacketh	learning	and reason and shamefully	8, 167/ 35
perceive with how little	learning	and less wit, and	8, 174/ 29
shall trust both his	learning	the less and his	8, 204/ 1
had great wit and	learning	both, yet must the	8, 204/ 4
them: as beauty, strength,	learning	, or wit. Gratia gratum	8, 204/ 25
albeit that the more	learning	the reader hath, the	8, 218/ 26
hath wit and no	learning	at all shall clearly	8, 218/ 28
insight of any substantial	learning	nor yet any proof	8, 218/ 32
hath indeed more good	learning	in the Scripture of	8, 232/ 20
obtain his virtue and	learning	. But what winneth Tyndale	8, 272/ 10
man, though he lack	learning	to assoil his fond	8, 286/ 26
Tyndale feeleth neither faith,	learning	, reason, wit, nor grace	8, 314/ 23
is "contrary to the	learning	of Saint Paul everywhere	8, 326/ 18
Moses" is understood the	learning	of the law of	8, 356/ 20
excellent, high wit and	learning	, far surmounting the capacity	8, 418/ 21
hope, charity, continence, piety,	learning	, wisdom . . . or anything in	8, 503/ 25
piety-ful affection or chastity,	learning	, justice, wisdom, or any	8, 503/ 35
reason too, and much	learning	joined unto them both	8, 512/ 29
his, and as for	learning	, hath utterly none at	8, 512/ 31
the one with no	learning	and no great wit	8, 512/ 33
with much wit and	learning	lacketh the will to	8, 512/ 35
swine that receive no	learning	but to defile it	8, 514/ 22
that rend all good	learning	with their teeth. More	8, 514/ 23
that rend all good	learning	with their teeth --	8, 514/ 37
but rend all good	learning	with their teeth? And	8, 515/ 2
from tearing of good	learning	with their dogs' teeth	8, 515/ 5
sometimes so well to	learning	that they can stand	8, 515/ 9
well seeth that any	learning	hath . . . for then disputed	8, 551/ 4
infallible, or at the	least	inculpable, were there Scripture	8, 34/ 23
itself sufficient for the	least	sin, but the Passion	8, 90/ 17
and less wit, and	least	truth, Tyndale hath translated	8, 174/ 30
nine hundred at the	least	should be no priests	8, 196/ 6
nine hundred at the	least	were no priests at	8, 196/ 16
the Latin -- and	least	of all for the	8, 207/ 23
willingly . . . or at the	least	he doth them not	8, 215/ 11
some one at the	least	, in all this long	8, 249/ 35
their fellows at the	least	. For where he saith	8, 250/ 10
miracle written at the	least	. But there is not	8, 256/ 22
one miracle at the	least	. But, now, since God	8, 256/ 33
not . . . yet at the	least	it hurt him not	8, 284/ 10

and the sacraments were	least	likely to be mocked	8, 292/ 3
is not worth the	least	feather of a wild	8, 300/ 16
or would, at the	least	, that other men should	8, 330/ 30
all that with the	least	word of his mouth	8, 338/ 24
shall not thereof the	least	letter be lost --	8, 339/ 13
coming, and at the	least	before any word of	8, 342/ 30
and such as are	least	understood. And therefore in	8, 362/ 22
the Baptist that the	least	in heaven was greater	8, 464/ 17
which side he seeth	least	part of his wit	8, 510/ 26
life, yet at the	least	it lost for the	8, 535/ 33
with him at the	least	. Now, then, when David	8, 536/ 5
thereof, where he weeneth	least	-- where he weeneth	8, 559/ 21
therein, or at the	least	(for proved hath he	8, 560/ 12
great folly at the	least	, or else a lie	8, 566/ 13
despise my judgments, and	leave	those things undone that	8, 5/ 7
that the Cardinal should	leave	the chancellorship to me	8, 8/ 26
I am sure, have	leave	to depart safe, according	8, 9/ 34
leisure would give him	leave	, and as he could	8, 14/ 8
were not likely to	leave	and believe him at	8, 19/ 2
as he would fain	leave	an opinion among the	8, 21/ 9
a layman, I should	leave	it to the clergy	8, 25/ 20
Holy Scripture, I should	leave	the matter wholly unto	8, 25/ 22
but rather die than	leave	it. Now knoweth he	8, 30/ 29
books, and rather than	leave	them, die in the	8, 31/ 11
man, that I shall	leave	Tyndale never a dark	8, 34/ 3
now. Howbeit, I shall	leave	young Father Frith in	8, 34/ 18
tail that I shall	leave	him (if he have	8, 34/ 30
when he took his	leave	of his disciples, warned	8, 43/ 8
to do" . . . they "never	leave	searching till they come	8, 47/ 17
deep secrets, and never	leave	searching till he come	8, 48/ 5
too (which now they	leave	and fall all to	8, 53/ 31
For if a man	leave	these ways and boldly	8, 61/ 15
in Almaine done already:	leave	off their devotion to	8, 70/ 9
were as good to	leave	the sacraments unadministered unto	8, 82/ 9
the sacraments themselves, and	leave	them void of all	8, 104/ 11
fellows -- that would	leave	the sacraments, by their	8, 104/ 31
would they have us	leave	off for the only	8, 113/ 18
he would seem to	leave	, he handleth yet in	8, 119/ 1
to love and to	leave	nothing unsought to win	8, 122/ 28
while we have Luther's	leave	already, to warrant that	8, 123/ 10
cause his church to	leave	good, virtuous things undone	8, 132/ 20
such error not only	leave	the good undone, but	8, 132/ 30
done of Tyndale to	leave	reasoning and fall a-scolding	8, 152/ 26
of some and to	leave	some in doubt? In	8, 154/ 24
I shall by his	leave	be bold to deny	8, 156/ 37
left uncalled and had	leave	to bide at home	8, 187/ 31
made him falsely to	leave	out those words which	8, 191/ 4
purpose? Should he therefore	leave	out "charity" where it	8, 198/ 26
all. Who biddeth him	leave	all such words out	8, 199/ 23
that Tyndale give us	leave	) to call anything in	8, 211/ 10

not to learn and	leave	off, but long to	8, 219/ 34
enough -- let him	leave	his sermon hardly for	8, 221/ 25
in the Latin tongue	leave	oftentimes the sentence obscure	8, 230/ 3
hath done wrong to	leave	it out when he	8, 237/ 19
in that God would	leave	all those congregations void	8, 245/ 28
if they repent, and	leave	their heresies, and do	8, 248/ 2
what he list . . . they	leave	no man at liberty	8, 248/ 31
Nay, sir, and ye	leave	these things unwritten, then	8, 263/ 15
list, and will never	leave	his church destitute of	8, 264/ 21
he may command to	leave	undone some things that	8, 283/ 21
we be bound to	leave	them undone. And this	8, 283/ 23
that he will not	leave	them, but be with	8, 285/ 35
man which list to	leave	the faith of Christ's	8, 287/ 2
will mock, and yet	leave	out somewhat lest they	8, 292/ 12
men may do and	leave	undone as they list	8, 296/ 32
sin they might not	leave	undone were sin as	8, 298/ 29
the significations, but would	leave	them to be showed	8, 302/ 1
it: ye must needs	leave	it undone and bid	8, 307/ 29
might I now well	leave	, ye see well, as	8, 309/ 15
so. Let us, therefore,	leave	disputing upon the word	8, 311/ 32
he left and would	leave	some things -- and	8, 312/ 28
a "perilous case" to	leave	the water out, I	8, 317/ 24
doubt nor peril to	leave	it out . . . there was	8, 317/ 25
hundred years that durst	leave	it out . . . nor otherwise	8, 318/ 26
Moses to deliver and	leave	to the people many	8, 319/ 18
for true -- nor	leave	out the water boldly	8, 319/ 28
not yet they shall	leave	the sacraments unserved which	8, 327/ 28
might at that time	leave	all such undone . . . and	8, 329/ 32
I were loath to	leave	untouched anything that Tyndale	8, 330/ 27
love compelled them to	leave	nothing unwritten that should	8, 333/ 12
drove the apostles to	leave	nothing unwritten -- he	8, 335/ 21
that they shall neither	leave	undone any of those	8, 349/ 11
charity compelling them to	leave	nothing unwritten. And besides	8, 351/ 4
them in credence . . . then	leave	off such things and	8, 352/ 30
For they will themselves	leave	them all undone, and	8, 353/ 24
so doth Tyndale wisely	leave	it out. And surely	8, 364/ 16
say that they did	leave	divers things unwritten . . . and	8, 379/ 29
church, that I shall	leave	Tyndale never a church	8, 382/ 19
whom God promised to	leave	his Holy Spirit . . . and	8, 396/ 37
in the dark, and	leave	us without any plain	8, 405/ 30
whoa and gave us	leave	to believe him no	8, 407/ 29
that he would fain	leave	himself some starting hole	8, 416/ 2
goodness not always utterly	leave	him for his unkindness	8, 423/ 6
never will I purposely	leave	his part any more	8, 436/ 22
might by God's help	leave	it undone if they	8, 455/ 22
his grace till man	leave	of his hold by	8, 455/ 23
Holy Father the Pope's	leave	, so that I shall	8, 457/ 23
that were in error	leave	his error at the	8, 469/ 24
again to God, but	leave	him still to the	8, 469/ 29
yet would he not	leave	him so by his	8, 469/ 35

since he will not	leave	off when his doctrine	8, 470/ 11
bring us or never	leave	us. Therefore conclude I	8, 476/ 2
or Quating; let us	leave	, I say, this good	8, 491/ 20
Tyndale himself we must	leave	Luther lying still asleep	8, 493/ 17
lust, will not yet	leave	his lechery, but lie	8, 495/ 7
with them, and never	leave	them nor forsake them	8, 505/ 25
away all laws, and	leave	nothing but sermons. And	8, 514/ 10
God will give him	leave	to do it, and	8, 529/ 27
as to give us	leave	in like wise to	8, 537/ 19
whose sin shall he	leave	unexcused, except peradventure the	8, 543/ 2
-- that first willfully	leave	and forsake the Catholic	8, 561/ 26
impugn ours: I shall	leave	him, for his part	8, 572/ 35
down too, and so	leave	no church at all	8, 573/ 5
sacrament of mustard seed,	leaven	, a net, keys, bread	8, 85/ 4
good a sacrament of	leaven	, of keys, of mustard	8, 85/ 37
bring forth fruit and	leaves	, and that the will	8, 518/ 36
to do, he never	leaveth	searching till he come	8, 46/ 8
to do, he never	leaveth	searching till he come	8, 49/ 8
And now, since he	leaveth	but them twain --	8, 91/ 34
that blessed sacrament, he	leaveth	little doubt to them	8, 95/ 29
well see that he	leaveth	them as fruitless as	8, 119/ 2
little sophistry. For he	leaveth	us in doubt what	8, 130/ 22
marvel wherefore he now	leaveth	out, saving that he	8, 133/ 34
in. For else why	leaveth	he clean out the	8, 134/ 1
other men's faults and	leaveth	his own unmarked . . . which	8, 138/ 20
hath all done, he	leaveth	out one of the	8, 144/ 20
world. This signification Tyndale	leaveth	out clean, because it	8, 146/ 6
these words that he	leaveth	out: "Noli negligere gratiam	8, 191/ 25
to his charge he	leaveth	ever unanswered. For go	8, 199/ 26
of hell . . . but he	leaveth	ordinarily some temporal pain	8, 209/ 33
the lack of life	leaveth	him no time to	8, 215/ 20
faith in writing: he	leaveth	off now his part	8, 290/ 11
fellows have, and yet	leaveth	out some as great	8, 291/ 20
own tale -- he	leaveth	out here all such	8, 292/ 6
Dialogue (which Tyndale here	leaveth	out), that not only	8, 292/ 15
that purpose, which he	leaveth	out here . . . ye may	8, 347/ 12
the one part. Yet	leaveth	he us, after this	8, 392/ 34
yet again therefrom. He	leaveth	us also in doubt	8, 393/ 1
ever he saith, he	leaveth	it in doubt whether	8, 393/ 10
Notwithstanding, yet the Spirit	leaveth	us not, but rebuketh	8, 419/ 23
Notwithstanding, yet the Spirit	leaveth	us not, but rebuketh	8, 445/ 4
elects himself meaneth, Tyndale	leaveth	undeclared . . . and will we	8, 498/ 1
-- so that he	leaveth	it by those words	8, 499/ 3
withdraweth his hand, and	leaveth	them unto their own	8, 522/ 10
withdraweth his hand and	leaveth	them to their own	8, 523/ 7
deserve it . . . he never	leaveth	good man without so	8, 526/ 36
their fault, and then	leaveth	them no power to	8, 528/ 10
almost, as spoken of,	leaveth	off his own part	8, 572/ 34
virtuous works. But now,	leaving	other men to do	8, 36/ 18
and of Moses, also,	leaving	the children, contrary to	8, 72/ 24

condition, spiritual and temporal,	leaving	almost none untouched; by	8, 177/ 8
of ripe sins --	leaving	Tyndale in his vengeable	8, 181/ 2
at all. And therefore	leaving	that point in question	8, 197/ 1
answer once . . . and not,	leaving	this untouched, walk and	8, 200/ 2
they be. Once in	leaving	out the article "the	8, 237/ 26
as though that God,	leaving	his only Scripture therein	8, 253/ 35
of the Law alone . . .	leaving	off this point of	8, 299/ 27
of Saint John for	leaving	out the Consecration at	8, 334/ 8
served him well in	leaving	out all these. But	8, 364/ 17
he dare believe in	leaving	a thing undone that	8, 375/ 18
-- that shall we,	leaving	all their expositions (which	8, 432/ 1
of amendment, and of	leaving	of their lecherous love	8, 521/ 26
prevent we him in	leaving	. For since God seeth	8, 525/ 19
find a better. But	leaving	that gloss, as I	8, 555/ 3
when he seeth the	lecherous	fleshly love of those	8, 42/ 24
wonderful devices of lewd,	lecherous	living, that these new	8, 122/ 20
taken in their lewd,	lecherous	love; nor be not	8, 124/ 26
of leaving of their	lecherous	love, even lying by	8, 521/ 27
and lawfully live in	lechery	. That work hath no	8, 7/ 17
carrion, and live in	lechery	with a nun under	8, 40/ 31
may lawfully go to	lechery	-- he maketh commonly	8, 41/ 21
fall to such filthy	lechery	-- till he can	8, 42/ 27
for shameful and filthy	lechery	the fleshly coupling together	8, 45/ 2
go by their filthy	lechery	and holily speaketh of	8, 48/ 15
and call their filthy	lechery	good and lawful wedlock	8, 50/ 12
as he forbiddeth us	lechery	upon pain of damnation	8, 61/ 30
eating, drinking, and honest-liking	lechery	, "from the bondage and	8, 62/ 25
that from their filthy	lechery	go so boldly not	8, 73/ 7
manner marriage plain incestuous	lechery	, and to damn Tyndale's	8, 108/ 9
in open, shameful, incestuous	lechery	, and call it matrimony	8, 119/ 16
nuns and live in	lechery	, and call it wedlock	8, 121/ 2
good they lived in	lechery	as in such bitched	8, 121/ 15
friars may live in	lechery	with nuns, and never	8, 121/ 28
teaching. For against their	lechery	his living disputed with	8, 121/ 34
religion and living in	lechery	take upon themselves to	8, 130/ 3
teach heresy, and show	lechery	. . . to turn the world	8, 130/ 11
shame avow their filthy	lechery	for honest wedlock and	8, 131/ 20
and teach their shameless	lechery	boldly about for good	8, 139/ 19
wedlock, their very sinful	lechery	-- that they themselves	8, 140/ 20
teach and allow their	lechery	and avow it solemnly	8, 140/ 23
lie lusing together in	lechery	. Now, to resist this	8, 180/ 4
a mum against Luther's	lechery	. Now, whereas Judas and	8, 180/ 18
sacraments evil and Luther's	lechery	good . . . and so not	8, 227/ 16
expositions call it abominable	lechery	-- he must needs	8, 250/ 9
marry than to forbear	lechery	. . . and considereth not that	8, 261/ 21
lewd, lousy lover in	lechery	loveth himself . . . and is	8, 261/ 33
faith, and to praise	lechery	between friars and nuns	8, 337/ 20
nuns living together in	lechery	and preaching their whoredom	8, 358/ 36
nuns and live in	lechery	. . . and in despite of	8, 423/ 18
apostasy, and living in	lechery	under pretense of matrimony	8, 437/ 26

and tempt him to	lechery	and manslaughter both . . . while	8, 444/ 18
if he trust in	lechery	, with wedding of a	8, 483/ 23
nuns and living in	lechery	, profaning of churches, polluting	8, 484/ 19
friars die in their	lechery	. . . or he that, after	8, 488/ 16
agree that Friar Luther's	lechery	with his nun is	8, 493/ 14
of covetousness, some of	lechery	, or such other ribaldrous	8, 494/ 12
not yet leave his	lechery	, but lie still with	8, 495/ 7
wise, David, lying in	lechery	, lost neither faith to	8, 534/ 13
say that all his	lechery	and his manslaughter too	8, 534/ 35
be "fallen asleep" in	lechery	, theft, sacrilege, incest, and	8, 570/ 23
and be not so	led	with a few painted	8, 42/ 33
poor simple soul be	led	to think that all	8, 43/ 22
began. And he is	led	thereto by two special	8, 87/ 1
this mind they were	led	by the words of	8, 98/ 33
hath the Holy Ghost	led	the Church all this	8, 108/ 3
suffered them to be	led	into damnable untruth. Then	8, 132/ 24
would ere this have	led	his church into the	8, 260/ 24
false, popish preachers, have	led	them wrong all this	8, 267/ 37
dispicions to be rather	led	out of the truth	8, 268/ 14
Christ's belief, were not	led	by the Scripture, but	8, 281/ 12
by a fair word	led	out of your way	8, 300/ 18
and by which was	led	as a captive in	8, 372/ 17
that a man being	led	of ignorance, by the	8, 405/ 12
those blind heretics had	led	him in darkness before	8, 468/ 31
the man's hand that	led	him. And such slack	8, 526/ 26
And the Dirge is	left	out clean . . . lest a	8, 10/ 22
Divine Service may be	left	unsaid without any sin	8, 15/ 10
of which there was	left	unsought no devilish invention	8, 17/ 36
other, "Whether the Apostles	Left	Anything Unwritten Necessary to	8, 33/ 27
as Moses for necessity	left	the children of Israel	8, 60/ 6
away . . . folk were only	left	to their own liberty	8, 63/ 8
as good to have	left	it unchristened, and never	8, 82/ 29
no wise have it	left	. But Tyndale amendeth the	8, 88/ 24
he would have them	left	. As though the devotion	8, 109/ 9
of the Charterhouse and	left	fish and fell to	8, 125/ 12
them, lest aught be	left	out. More The ceremonies	8, 126/ 21
For if the priest	left	off his stole . . . folk	8, 127/ 11
their frantic sects, have	left	off a piece of	8, 138/ 27
which yet he hath	left	out one signification or	8, 145/ 12
Tyndale hath either clean	left	out, or else put	8, 145/ 30
none of God's words	left	unwritten . . . and therefore after	8, 151/ 31
of them be yet	left	unwritten . . . then say I	8, 154/ 2
evangelists and apostles, and	left	none unwritten, to the	8, 154/ 18
written and suffer some	left	unwritten . . . to make men	8, 154/ 23
and some to be	left	unwritten. But this will	8, 154/ 29
if he should have	left	some unwritten, it would	8, 155/ 8
and therefore God hath	left	none unwritten: we see	8, 155/ 11
as good why he	left	some unwritten. But neither	8, 156/ 20
the reckoning why he	left	some unwritten. To this	8, 156/ 22
man that heard him	left	to bear us witness	8, 157/ 36

the true preaching was	left	and gone eight hundred	8, 158/ 15
upon to have them	left	off . . . and bear us	8, 158/ 31
and Italy -- then	left	they still the Service	8, 160/ 25
also Tyndale hath here	left	out. The Second Chapter	8, 163/ 12
presbyteros or seniores, been	left	uncalled and had leave	8, 187/ 30
sacraments -- yet he	left	many of the ceremonies	8, 193/ 27
and "Whether the Apostles	Left	Aught Unwritten That Is	8, 222/ 7
tongue this thing is	left	in doubt, for lack	8, 231/ 22
English translation not have	left	out that article "the	8, 233/ 20
he hath not only	left	out, but clean excluded	8, 233/ 23
of man," though he	left	out "the," yet he	8, 233/ 25
he hath done --	left	it quite out, as	8, 236/ 37
of all since he	left	it out maliciously, for	8, 237/ 21
were in their stead	left	for the apostle that	8, 244/ 11
Scripture . . . since God hath	left	his miracles for a	8, 245/ 22
small soever it be	left	. And therefore we say	8, 251/ 8
him. Whether the Apostles	Left	Aught Unwritten That Is	8, 253/ 1
God hath taught and	left	some part of his	8, 263/ 6
they cannot be, nor	left	they shall not be	8, 263/ 12
prove that the apostles	left	no necessary thing unwritten	8, 270/ 31
there were no more	left	that believed right but	8, 272/ 6
the remnant which were	left	were as few as	8, 272/ 24
wonder where Tyndale had	left	his wit when he	8, 283/ 25
the apostles wrote, and	left	in writing, everything that	8, 290/ 4
say, that the apostles	left	all such necessary points	8, 290/ 10
asketh us why they	left	ought unwritten -- as	8, 290/ 11
and why the apostles	left	ought unwritten, he might	8, 290/ 13
you, should they be	left	unwritten?" -- and then	8, 290/ 20
to say, but had	left	off with shame enough	8, 291/ 11
some necessary things and	left	some necessary things unwritten	8, 291/ 18
his present babbling, and	left	him only to those	8, 291/ 26
confess that the apostles	left	anything unwritten, nor that	8, 293/ 22
declared it . . . that they	left	no such doubt therein	8, 293/ 26
that the apostles have	left	no necessary thing unwritten	8, 294/ 34
if they had not	left	off the force and	8, 299/ 31
prove that the apostles	left	no necessary thing unwritten	8, 304/ 25
followeth that the apostles	left	no necessary thing unwritten	8, 304/ 29
that the apostles have	left	written in Scripture all	8, 309/ 10
that the apostles have	left	written, in Holy Scripture	8, 309/ 18
if any of them	left	unwritten any point necessary	8, 310/ 29
ween that Saint John	left	not unwritten any necessary	8, 311/ 11
necessary things than one	left	out in Saint John	8, 311/ 35
say himself that he	left	and would leave some	8, 312/ 27
case if it were	left	out! For either it	8, 317/ 11
may be as well	left	out as put in	8, 318/ 24
thereof we should have	left	the day that God	8, 320/ 31
kept and yet have	left	the superstition thereof that	8, 320/ 33
other virtue, which they	left	off and rought not	8, 326/ 35
by night? Why none	left	till the morrow, but	8, 329/ 3
not without our fruit	left	such things unknown unto	8, 330/ 6

taught by mouth, and	left	it with the people	8, 332/ 6
by Tradition, as God	left	it with them; which	8, 332/ 7
that if it were	left	out should hurt the	8, 333/ 13
where themselves preached, and	left	it there. And this	8, 334/ 4
Scripture. For else they	left	us in danger to	8, 334/ 28
which if I had	left	untouched, Tyndale would have	8, 335/ 18
I had dissembled, and	left	unanswered his chief reason	8, 335/ 19
say "The apostles have	left	allthing in writing," and	8, 336/ 1
naught, but every heretic	left	at liberty to say	8, 341/ 13
some wit when he	left	those words out. And	8, 347/ 35
serve, and therefore he	left	them out. Now lay	8, 348/ 21
but whether the apostles	left	every necessary thing in	8, 350/ 31
ergo, the apostles have	left	no necessary thing unwritten	8, 350/ 37
him; and therefore he	left	it out. Yet are	8, 351/ 15
that the apostles have	left	all necessary things in	8, 359/ 19
not serve, and therefore	left	it out. Yet layeth	8, 359/ 22
some guess why he	left	the remnant out. For	8, 359/ 34
perceived, and therefore he	left	it out. And Barnes	8, 361/ 35
in a little and	left	the remnant out. Yet	8, 361/ 36
perceived, and therefore he	left	it out. Tyndale saw	8, 363/ 20
near it . . . and therefore	left	out all that his	8, 363/ 32
therewith, when Tyndale hath	left	it off for shame	8, 364/ 5
that he had not	left	out also all that	8, 364/ 18
comforter, if we were	left	so comfortless that we	8, 376/ 8
there is not now	left	us any sacrifice for	8, 377/ 25
been better to have	left	altogether unwritten and never	8, 382/ 4
other, "Whether the Apostles	Left	Anything Unwritten, Necessary to	8, 382/ 13
that God had then	left	every man perplexed, in	8, 388/ 5
not expressed, but hath	left	us at large to	8, 391/ 22
by God provided and	left	some such surety as	8, 396/ 16
Holy Spirit sent and	left	perpetually with his church	8, 396/ 18
-- "Whether the Apostles	Left	Anything Unwritten That Were	8, 404/ 36
thee, because thou hast	left	off thy first charity	8, 429/ 20
that it may be	left	off again and lost	8, 430/ 36
his goodness and wisdom	left	one bridle bound about	8, 450/ 15
mind, they should have	left	in heresy many a	8, 469/ 4
that the apostles have	left	nothing unwritten the belief	8, 472/ 30
that the apostles have	left	nothing unwritten which men	8, 473/ 10
so many that they	left	the Church for the	8, 478/ 9
reprobated and rejected and	left	unchosen, and kept from	8, 499/ 37
until his lust have	left	him. As though God's	8, 520/ 34
worse was. Yet God	left	him not there, but	8, 528/ 30
Thomas of India, which	left	not his diffidence and	8, 532/ 30
his hundred sheep, and	left	the remnant and sought	8, 533/ 32
as I there showed,	left	out the chief significations	8, 561/ 16
prove that "the apostles	left	nothing unwritten that were	8, 562/ 35
for him to have	left	that matter untouched. For	8, 563/ 1
and his heresies . . . and	left	the matter not unproved	8, 572/ 30
him that hath one	leg	shorter than another to	8, 386/ 7
whole conveyance and his	legerdemain	-- but as I	8, 487/ 12

the man from the	legion	of devils, and therefore	8, 422/ 36
lacketh he both his	legs	, for all that, and	8, 333/ 31
guide) he shall by	leisure	work her and win	8, 7/ 10
had always, as his	leisure	would give him leave	8, 14/ 8
declare at his further	leisure	; for methinketh he meaneth	8, 31/ 28
is long, and my	leisure	seldom and short, I	8, 33/ 17
willing) at my next	leisure	go further in his	8, 33/ 29
thereto. For as for	leisure	, shall not, I trust	8, 36/ 20
after so long a	leisure	allege it again so	8, 110/ 1
how wisely, by long	leisure	and warning, too, Tyndale	8, 182/ 10
he hath by longer	leisure	amended it and made	8, 182/ 28
burned up after, at	leisure	. Such folk, I suppose	8, 357/ 35
Sometimes he showeth it	leisurely	, suffering his flock to	8, 247/ 16
the love of his	leman	as hope of reward	8, 199/ 28
Luther also, and his	leman	with him, too; and	8, 221/ 27
tradition of Martin Luther's	leman	. . . as frame himself a	8, 260/ 30
for Luther and his	leman	-- and I doubt	8, 261/ 30
still asleep with his	leman	, and return again to	8, 493/ 18
fond fellows and their	lemans	, were like to King	8, 137/ 28
even lying by their	lemans'	sides, and think they	8, 521/ 27
such obstinate untruth at	length	to pass unpunished . . . but	8, 22/ 7
shall not fail at	length	to contend and strive	8, 28/ 25
fall and ruin at	length	of many schismatical sects	8, 28/ 37
lose the fruit at	length	for lack of such	8, 93/ 4
to work wonders at	length	. For he maketh as	8, 137/ 24
this chapter at great	length	declareth for his excuse	8, 181/ 16
there should peradventure at	length	fewer have been burned	8, 319/ 36
his hair grow in	length	, or a woman to	8, 369/ 31
following, at a long	length	very scantly perceive . . . except	8, 390/ 31
but every man at	length	brought unto peace and	8, 406/ 30
little and little, at	length	bring the people of	8, 448/ 23
and yet shall at	length	, with help of God's	8, 468/ 28
by plain words at	length	he saith the same	8, 547/ 12
there is now the	Lent	all turned into Shrovetide	8, 62/ 28
speak of fasting the	Lent	or other holy vigils	8, 253/ 8
the foolish fast of	Lent	. And thus living, and	8, 572/ 14
have we the holy	Lenten	fast . . . which these brothels	8, 365/ 34
in despite of the	Lenten	fast, eat flesh upon	8, 423/ 18
as Saint Gregory, Saint	Leo	, and others) as by	8, 278/ 26
by the Church. Saint	Leo	(also a holy man	8, 369/ 39
testament! And who shall	less	set by his commandments	8, 5/ 22
the people set the	less	by his preaching, determined	8, 7/ 5
before infected with the	less	, they fall at last	8, 26/ 24
Tyndale himself would no	less	were done for the	8, 31/ 8
and grace) a little	less	delight and liking in	8, 34/ 31
mind and make it	less	quiet than if the	8, 71/ 11
all that is much	less	than right naught. We	8, 72/ 2
Old Law this was	less	matter, for that was	8, 80/ 9
Penance he setteth at	less	than naught; for he	8, 87/ 35
at the leastwise no	less	than if a lord	8, 98/ 10

and that is no	less	than between figures, images	8, 99/ 1
giveth to the sacraments	less	force and efficacy than	8, 104/ 28
were they all much	less	infidels than Tyndale is	8, 110/ 11
bundle. For he believeth	less	than the one . . . and	8, 115/ 35
would have folk set	less	thereby and have less	8, 116/ 11
less thereby and have	less	reverence thereunto, "It were	8, 116/ 11
and they set somewhat	less	thereby than by a	8, 125/ 35
that God shall much	less	suffer his church to	8, 132/ 27
signifieth sometimes a much	less	number: that is to	8, 145/ 21
neither more sure nor	less	. For as well did	8, 155/ 12
believe him with any	less	. . . understandeth nothing what the	8, 158/ 8
either cause it the	less	to rebel . . . or else	8, 159/ 33
the more tame and	less	rebellious, and far the	8, 160/ 6
more ruffling, and in	less	moderation and soberness, than	8, 161/ 35
how little learning and	less	wit, and least truth	8, 174/ 30
whether this be of	less	virtue than the other	8, 194/ 10
the matter of much	less	necessity. Howbeit, because I	8, 194/ 16
both his learning the	less	and his wit the	8, 204/ 1
and set much the	less	by sin: he forgiveth	8, 209/ 29
that he require no	less	than hearty repentance of	8, 215/ 14
or to be the	less	while there, by that	8, 288/ 13
forbore this where was	less	cause to fear, and	8, 292/ 22
Saint Peter in writing	less	than Saint Paul; nor	8, 334/ 7
to reveal. And much	less	he meaneth to put	8, 348/ 10
yet in this matter	less	to the purpose than	8, 348/ 26
equal authority. And no	less	is it ratified of	8, 368/ 32
It is a much	less	thing, also, to believe	8, 375/ 4
unwritten, but also believeth	less	of the Scripture than	8, 380/ 26
believe the Church the	less	in the remnant that	8, 381/ 8
believe the Church the	less	in all that it	8, 381/ 9
and worthy, for much	less	; and such that themselves	8, 397/ 9
to make folk the	less	afraid to draw toward	8, 404/ 26
saved; neither yet the	less	though she had had	8, 405/ 18
yet be never the	less	saved, though the contrary	8, 405/ 20
after this life, some	less	while some longer, and	8, 406/ 29
I would have done	less	good" . . . yet had he	8, 409/ 27
purgatory punish him the	less	-- he is a	8, 416/ 11
some more and some	less	. For it is written	8, 419/ 7
some more and some	less	. For it is written	8, 443/ 20
and such as far	less	were deadly and damnable	8, 448/ 5
a great deal the	less	labor and business in	8, 460/ 27
that there is any	less	peril in not believing	8, 462/ 37
saved; neither yet the	less	though she had had	8, 467/ 2
yet be never the	less	saved; no, though the	8, 467/ 4
maketh it much the	less	, by resembling and likening	8, 490/ 28
God little wit and	less	grace, in making of	8, 506/ 24
-- and the far	less	boldness presuming upon the	8, 523/ 13
why he setteth to	less	strength of his hand	8, 525/ 34
holdeth him yet somewhat	less	, till with less on	8, 526/ 20
somewhat less, till with	less	on the one side	8, 526/ 20

the one side and	less	on the other, the	8, 526/ 20
fear, he fall the	less	to sin. This tale	8, 529/ 31
God can do no	less	, of very right and	8, 529/ 37
by my sheath! --	less	like than Paul's steeple	8, 534/ 14
he repented alike upon	less	occasion, yet he should	8, 536/ 31
so may theirs be	less	grievous than the sins	8, 543/ 15
one of themselves also	less	than another of his	8, 543/ 16
an apostle, or else	less	witted than a very	8, 565/ 15
yet the second much	less	than the first. For	8, 567/ 22
his false faith, the	less	faith have they, and	8, 570/ 35
part, and peradventure the	less	part . . . and Tyndale's elects	8, 571/ 18
wise to learn this	lesson	of Tyndale and say	8, 263/ 14
children, teach us our	lesson	as a good master	8, 491/ 3
not teach us our	lesson	in a small, ragged	8, 491/ 4
hand, look upon our	lesson	that Master Tyndale teacheth	8, 492/ 17
us learn such hard	lessons	as we never heard	8, 490/ 36
was . . . Burt by his	letter	advised Constantine, if he	8, 18/ 18
ye hear his very	letter	itself. Lo, in these	8, 18/ 20
I rehearse you his	letter	because ye should see	8, 19/ 13
half. Then upon the	letter	raise they many great	8, 156/ 9
either by word or	letter	" -- to this doth	8, 323/ 18
not thereof the least	letter	be lost -- yet	8, 339/ 13
their doctrine in their	letter	that I spoke of	8, 346/ 14
he let go the	letter	. Saint Paul also to	8, 374/ 24
can scant perceive one	letter	from another . . . but let	8, 491/ 5
in a fair, great	letter	of some text hand	8, 491/ 6
murder, and write the	letter	, and send the man	8, 533/ 10
wrote the traitorous deadly	letter	, and delivered that innocent	8, 536/ 17
so found they certain	letters	secretly conveyed in his	8, 13/ 22
sea. And upon those	letters	found . . . he was with	8, 13/ 24
he was with his	letters	brought before the Most	8, 13/ 25
that one of the	letters	I fortun'd to intercept	8, 18/ 1
in parchment with golden	letters	and Christ's own hand	8, 258/ 20
writing thereupon and his	letters	patent under his great	8, 284/ 21
either by mouth or	letters	." And then that none	8, 324/ 6
those epistles were no	letters	. Nor Tyndale hath not	8, 339/ 18
word or by my	letters	": "Of this truly it	8, 369/ 10
lively voice, not by	letters	all only. For as	8, 369/ 13
with so great, large	letters	as we can spell	8, 492/ 20
his card upon those	letters	in his crossrow. For	8, 557/ 20
would wink at these	letters	like a wanton lad	8, 557/ 25
the remembrance thereof . . . he	letteth	go by their filthy	8, 48/ 15
so stiffly that he	letteth	not with open blasphemy	8, 81/ 34
wherefore, which Tyndale here	letteth	slip. But I would	8, 169/ 23
as among heretics --	letteth	neither sharply to rebuke	8, 191/ 19
upon him. And Tyndale	letteth	not to tell him	8, 192/ 23
sacraments besides -- what	letteth	the other sacraments to	8, 304/ 36
again that the Scripture	letteth	not to speak of	8, 331/ 11
proved false that it	letteth	my conclusion nothing at	8, 443/ 12
of God? But what	letteth	that that a man	8, 503/ 11

reason -- and therefore	letteth	grace go by, and	8, 512/ 36
of his lust . . . but	letteth	him sleep in his	8, 520/ 34
after his customable fashion,	letting	the belief go by	8, 107/ 36
such fashion; and therefore	letting	all such high process	8, 180/ 35
effect of the sacrament,	letting	the grace go by	8, 297/ 25
Moses in writing. But	letting	Tyndale with his folly	8, 299/ 20
heaven too. But now	letting	these points pass, as	8, 325/ 20
leapt over it. But	letting	that part pass, let	8, 419/ 38
in good folk. But	letting	such disputations pass, this	8, 421/ 22
of the devil. For	letting	pass over Judas, that	8, 437/ 17
he hath rehearsed. For	letting	, as I say, the	8, 561/ 13
unleavened bread? Why wild	lettuce	? I know well God	8, 329/ 5
Jews sent priests and	Levites	from Jerusalem to ask	8, 230/ 14
the twenty-sixth chapter of	Leviticus	, where he speaketh in	8, 5/ 5
in Exodus, Numbers, and	Leviticus	, before others, or what	8, 79/ 30
kinds, as appeareth in	Leviticus	and Numbers and other	8, 111/ 27
mowing sermon! And as	lewd	sermons as they make	8, 41/ 9
Frap preacheth in a	lewd	sport, but Father Tyndale	8, 41/ 18
say it is a	lewd	and a knavish railing	8, 76/ 5
was Tyndale's master, as	lewd	as he is, played	8, 88/ 19
Hutchins, and such other	lewd	fellows -- that would	8, 104/ 30
the Mass . . . hath a	lewd	, beastly mind against the	8, 111/ 5
and wonderful devices of	lewd	, lecherous living, that these	8, 122/ 20
fervently taken in their	lewd	, lecherous love; nor be	8, 124/ 26
unto of such a	lewd	fellow since he was	8, 152/ 23
of "church" to any	lewd	thing that he list	8, 167/ 31
made the example by	lewd	Luther and his lewd	8, 203/ 17
lewd Luther and his	lewd	lady's grace. And when	8, 203/ 17
matter; nor at every	lewd	fellow's blasphemy . . . to bring	8, 206/ 30
her with such a	lewd	, lousy love as the	8, 261/ 32
lousy love as the	lewd	, lousy lover in lechery	8, 261/ 33
day . . . but that any	lewd	, lither losel that list	8, 354/ 36
then say he did	lewdly	, as they might well	8, 127/ 12
envenomed the hearts of	lewdly	disposed persons . . . that men	8, 177/ 28
Tyndale and Luther list	lewdly	to rail with those	8, 337/ 36
to be moved unto	lewdness	at the first sight	8, 537/ 27
showeth himself a false	liar	in his rehearsal of	8, 7/ 35
a fool and a	liar	both, if the book	8, 374/ 8
devil, that is a	liar	himself and father of	8, 416/ 37
we make him a	liar	and his word is	8, 419/ 10
we make him a	liar	, and his word is	8, 443/ 23
men," " the church of	liars	," and "a church of	8, 166/ 11
men," "the church of	liars	," and "a church of	8, 167/ 22
father of all such	liars	. Tyndale The church is	8, 416/ 37
only of God's own	liberal	goodness, in that it	8, 53/ 12
So that his own	liberal	goodness worketh our salvation	8, 105/ 16
were it for the	liberal	goodness of God, that	8, 400/ 9
of itself, without the	liberal	goodness of God. For	8, 401/ 19
reward but of God's	liberal	goodness -- yet is	8, 401/ 33
due love to the	liberal	help of his neighbor's	8, 491/ 34

anything diminish the free,	liberal	mind of the giver	8, 503/ 20
gift of another man's	liberal	offer. Now, if Tyndale	8, 504/ 14
be taught that "evangelical	liberty	" that they may run	8, 7/ 15
the article against the	liberty	of man's free will	8, 16/ 6
the name of Christian	liberty	to run into the	8, 21/ 21
bodily punishment, their evangelical	liberty	should serve them sufficiently	8, 30/ 2
gospel, at their "evangelical	liberty	" secretly to do what	8, 32/ 19
that we were at	liberty	to construe and interpret	8, 60/ 23
way into the Christian	liberty	" of eating, drinking, and	8, 62/ 24
left to their own	liberty	, and private, secret conscience	8, 63/ 8
devilish preachers of fleshly	liberty	? "Go and assemble," saith	8, 67/ 30
imprisonment and restraint of	liberty	, if the fire burn	8, 101/ 36
and in manner angelical	liberty	to do what they	8, 120/ 33
in such a spiritual	liberty	that monks and friars	8, 121/ 1
in such a heavenly	liberty	. . . but make ourselves "wonderful	8, 121/ 17
have with their new	liberty	made themselves wonderful imaginations	8, 121/ 25
Tyndale be at his	liberty	to call a "church	8, 167/ 14
translation at much more	liberty	than in Holy Scripture	8, 185/ 32
destiny. And so, pretending	liberty	, they put all in	8, 206/ 3
he preacheth against the	liberty	of man's free will	8, 218/ 2
God is at his	liberty	still, and ever still	8, 248/ 10
all that, at his	liberty	still in the governance	8, 248/ 27
preaching of their evangelical	liberty	. For then whereas they	8, 248/ 30
every man is at	liberty	to eat what he	8, 248/ 31
leave no man at	liberty	to eat a poor	8, 248/ 31
wed harlots at their	liberty	. Now, if Tyndale will	8, 249/ 16
God is at his	liberty	to reveal a thing	8, 249/ 18
give us the like	liberty	that himself will take	8, 257/ 35
be at their angelical	liberty	to believe which way	8, 287/ 24
men be at their	liberty	in all such manner	8, 309/ 24
may think themselves at	liberty	to believe it or	8, 313/ 18
himself at the same	liberty	to keep for his	8, 322/ 34
every heretic left at	liberty	to say nay to	8, 341/ 13
the matter of the	liberty	of man's will and	8, 362/ 22
yet at as much	liberty	to teach his Church	8, 378/ 25
that we be at	liberty	to believe as we	8, 463/ 27
And why at more	liberty	of believing God in	8, 463/ 28
have us yet at	liberty	in believing him, because	8, 463/ 32
himself would be at	liberty	to tell us for	8, 463/ 33
may believe at their	liberty	, if they list, that	8, 472/ 25
into an unclean, shameful	liberty	of friars to wed	8, 515/ 22
restrained of our evangelical	liberty	. . . he bethinketh himself better	8, 563/ 10
be bold with Tyndale's	license	, while we have Luther's	8, 123/ 10
sin past, but a	license	, almost, also of all	8, 495/ 37
we either commanded or	licensed	nothing to believe but	8, 379/ 10
make him strong to	lie	loud and forswear himself	8, 19/ 1
all one with a	lie	to save a young	8, 19/ 8
is not lawful to	lie	for nothing: yet I	8, 19/ 11
tale to lay a	lie	so highly to any	8, 19/ 12
out of religion and	lie	together when they list	8, 50/ 11

And then if this	lie	be true . . . there is	8, 92/ 21
no wise will he	lie	, for that were poetry	8, 93/ 11
contrary. Whereupon, if Tyndale's	lie	be true, there must	8, 107/ 16
is not ashamed to	lie	so shamefully? For he	8, 109/ 22
Tyndale but a shameless	lie	, whereof every man well	8, 114/ 30
and friars may lawfully	lie	with nuns and live	8, 121/ 1
If Tyndale did not	lie	now (as, blessed be	8, 135/ 24
policy Hushai made a	lie	; and therein Tyndale overmatcheth	8, 138/ 5
howsoever Tyndale list to	lie	. Then goeth he further	8, 147/ 20
do not err or	lie	after such fashion as	8, 175/ 20
Cate Calate, his nun,	lie	lusing together in lechery	8, 180/ 4
I would call a	lie	. . . saving that it is	8, 183/ 8
is more than a	lie	by a syllable. Tyndale	8, 183/ 8
off, but long to	lie	still in their false	8, 219/ 34
words. And where they	lie	in the Latin in	8, 234/ 30
Dialogue: that if his	lie	were true, then should	8, 244/ 32
desire that she shall	lie	with him but when	8, 261/ 34
content that himself shall	lie	with her. This that	8, 261/ 35
may there yet, peradventure,	lie	more promises unperceived yet	8, 282/ 21
Now maketh he another	lie	. . . where he saith that	8, 305/ 36
it is a foolish	lie	. But if he say	8, 306/ 1
it a very malicious	lie	. For it is not	8, 306/ 4
or else it shall	lie	unmade for me!" When	8, 308/ 7
but that there may	lie	yet therein, for all	8, 336/ 27
not to rise may	lie	still in his bed	8, 354/ 36
the Father, which cannot	lie	, hath so promised and	8, 390/ 18
the Father, which cannot	lie	, hath so promised and	8, 399/ 32
Tyndale and Luther both	lie	loud in both the	8, 400/ 32
do believe, if they	lie	not, that it is	8, 403/ 25
redemptio . . . and the wretches	lie	there now blaspheming God	8, 438/ 6
the while that I	lie	bassing with Bess, and	8, 457/ 26
dare say that I	lie	. . . let Tyndale, as I	8, 478/ 1
that he must either	lie	tumbling still therein like	8, 479/ 6
false thoughts that here	lie	hidden; our almost no	8, 485/ 8
not utterly quenched, but	lie	hidden, as all things	8, 489/ 8
God . . . but though they	lie	hidden, yet they continue	8, 492/ 30
their bridebed, if they	lie	still and sleep yet	8, 493/ 12
leave his lechery, but	lie	still with the nun	8, 495/ 7
no man, if Tyndale's	lie	be true, neither in	8, 511/ 7
let him revoke his	lie	and call it back	8, 513/ 5
them couch-quail, till they	lie	still and hearken what	8, 515/ 6
he, if he would,	lie	still in sin when	8, 518/ 21
and made them not	lie	still in sin like	8, 518/ 27
their lusts played out,	lie	then waking, and have	8, 521/ 25
so. Now might he	lie	, by possibility, though his	8, 536/ 2
thee, and he shall	lie	with them in the	8, 539/ 14
master and he there	lie	together and jumble till	8, 552/ 35
least, or else a	lie	and a half. Consider	8, 566/ 13
the Father, which cannot	lie	, hath so promised and	8, 567/ 35
point that if he	lied	not (as he doth	8, 108/ 16

and that the preacher	lied	. Thus turned they sermons	8, 126/ 8
went that they had	lied	and feigned such fables	8, 244/ 4
church, which of us	lied	, ere ever we came	8, 389/ 32
salt, and had "as	lief	be smeared with unhallowed	8, 57/ 32
thereof; he had as	lief	be smeared with unhallowed	8, 75/ 16
that he had as	lief	"sand as holy salt	8, 81/ 35
' I had as	lief	a-drunken water" -- surely	8, 121/ 11
daughter, I had as	lief	he bore them both	8, 202/ 10
then had I as	lief	that he said the	8, 214/ 38
all Christian people, had	liefer	his epistle had never	8, 6/ 29
as Charterhouse monks had	liefer	die than eat flesh	8, 124/ 36
But yet had I	liefer	that men would keep	8, 125/ 23
lies. Tyndale He had	liefer	that the bishops should	8, 127/ 18
and said he had	liefer	go some other way	8, 152/ 12
good love, he had	liefer	translate it by the	8, 199/ 36
unto him, "I had	liefer	thou were cold, that	8, 526/ 11
penance (which he had	liefer	sustain) to purge and	8, 540/ 4
more full of false	lies	. And surely Frith's prologue	8, 8/ 16
is nothing else but	lies	; but I rehearse you	8, 19/ 13
with his open, shameless	lies	put in and mingled	8, 35/ 5
ground to build his	lies	upon. For by this	8, 60/ 22
this, he mingleth his	lies	therewith, saying that Christian	8, 109/ 16
but a fardelful of	lies	; and that wotteth Tyndale	8, 124/ 13
is another fardelful of	lies	; and that he wotteth	8, 127/ 10
Tyndale is in these	lies	. Tyndale He had liefer	8, 127/ 16
their understanding to believe	lies	; and inasmuch as the	8, 129/ 20
understanding to believe Luther's	lies	. And therefore those that	8, 129/ 35
how they establish their	lies	, first with falsifying the	8, 135/ 6
true faith believed false	lies	, and so have been	8, 135/ 22
theft, falsehood, and damnable	lies	; and to gather them	8, 138/ 12
honor to God." Those	lies	come in by lumps	8, 148/ 33
but ween that my	lies	were true -- yet	8, 175/ 18
first go prove his	lies	true, and then come	8, 221/ 26
of themselves dark with	lies	, and receive all their	8, 226/ 36
hearts be cleansed from	lies	and false opinions and	8, 227/ 11
heresies and false, blasphemous	lies	, and think (if they	8, 227/ 14
but here be two	lies	long and loud enough	8, 305/ 12
even so from all	lies	and error noisome and	8, 402/ 24
delivereth them not from	lies	-- besides that they	8, 403/ 24
hell, no devil, no	lies	, none error prevail." For	8, 410/ 1
hell, no devil, no	lies	, nor none error prevail	8, 410/ 15
hell, no devil, no	lies	, no error prevail), for	8, 412/ 37
to wit, untruth and	lies	. Surely this is a	8, 463/ 35
lose it utterly, believing	lies	and heresies . . . and fall	8, 487/ 4
Tyndale that all his	lies	were true that he	8, 567/ 16
which the poor wretch	lieth	now in hell and	8, 21/ 34
with her openly and	lieth	with her nightly in	8, 48/ 3
that the authority thereof	lieth	not in every man's	8, 61/ 1
is either deceived or	lieth	. Now followeth it also	8, 82/ 23
I fear that he	lieth	. If a great, fervent	8, 90/ 26

him. While that friar	lieth	with his nun, and	8, 90/ 37
well know that he	lieth	when they read it	8, 109/ 23
God be thanked, he	lieth	) -- how believeth then	8, 123/ 29
that the question much	lieth	whether Tyndale and his	8, 134/ 4
goeth he further and	lieth	on lustily, saying that	8, 147/ 21
and wotteth well he	lieth	. Now, touching the mercy	8, 148/ 5
to do, for therein	lieth	all the store of	8, 157/ 5
heaven and the devil	lieth	in hell never hereafter	8, 226/ 1
God written, the question	lieth	between us not upon	8, 249/ 28
Passion, as Tyndale plainly	lieth	. And therefore since he	8, 399/ 25
much as in them	lieth	, crucify again the Son	8, 431/ 10
and thralldom that he	lieth	in all the while	8, 455/ 2
the while that he	lieth	prostrate under the devil's	8, 455/ 2
neck . . . where that faggot	lieth	so surely bound on	8, 484/ 33
a man sleepeth, or	lieth	in a trance. And	8, 489/ 9
feeling faith which so	lieth	hidden in his heart	8, 492/ 34
it not because he	lieth	asleep, keepeth in him	8, 493/ 21
example: A man that	lieth	asleep loseth not his	8, 534/ 11
do them, because he	lieth	asleep; nor in all	8, 565/ 36
forswear to save his	life	, I had heard, he	8, 12/ 25
them, and his holy	life	well declareth them . . . when	8, 16/ 29
might have saved his	life	. And so he gave	8, 20/ 5
been in despair of	life	. . . it well appeareth he	8, 20/ 10
it might save their	life	, their sects so desperate	8, 25/ 1
if God give me	life	and grace thereto. For	8, 36/ 20
is Bonaventure of the	Life	of Christ, Gerson of	8, 36/ 30
pith, the quick, the	life	, the spirit, the marrow	8, 46/ 9
pith, the quick, the	life	, the spirit, the marrow	8, 47/ 18
pith, the quick, the	life	, the spirit, the marrow	8, 48/ 6
pith, the quick, the	life	, the spirit, the marrow	8, 49/ 9
day in a long	life	a double martyrdom (according	8, 53/ 7
evil in during his	life	.'" Doth it not	8, 66/ 11
given their pain the	life	that maketh it quick	8, 66/ 33
and kind of clean	life	. And when he showeth	8, 81/ 9
the truth, and the	life	")? Thus may ye see	8, 97/ 8
certain strength of spiritual	life	infused into that corporeal	8, 100/ 25
repentance of the evil	life	past, with faith and	8, 100/ 35
to put his own	life	in pain and peril	8, 123/ 9
the spirit and the	life	of all laws, and	8, 124/ 8
neighbor, the "spirit and	life	of all laws," so	8, 124/ 24
never heard in his	life	man nor woman say	8, 148/ 34
doctors that spent their	life	in the study of	8, 149/ 23
the days of his	life	. For of poetry though	8, 175/ 31
that mind in my	life	to have holy saints'	8, 177/ 12
henceforth live a new	life	." More Here seemeth a	8, 212/ 4
that the lack of	life	leaveth him no time	8, 215/ 20
in all their whole	life	. And then were there	8, 215/ 23
and through belief have	life	." And in the second	8, 333/ 8
of the Book of	Life	, and of the Holy	8, 348/ 6
my praise and my	life	, the God of my	8, 371/ 33

brought me into this	life	, I cannot tell how	8, 373/ 1
were in this transitory	life	my father and mother	8, 373/ 3
purgatory after this present	life	, or that put any	8, 394/ 13
through all a man's	life	. And when it was	8, 395/ 10
yet catcheth heat and	life	again, if it be	8, 397/ 34
that is animated, hath	life	spiritual, and is inspired	8, 398/ 5
and knowledge is everlasting	life	; and by this we	8, 402/ 19
translated from death to	life	, and from the wrath	8, 402/ 21
he calleth it "everlasting	life	" to come to the	8, 402/ 32
and knowledge is everlasting	life	." But all faithful folk	8, 403/ 16
be far from everlasting	life	. For besides that abominable	8, 403/ 19
were punished after this	life	, some less while some	8, 406/ 29
death, for you have	life	in you, and as	8, 413/ 7
as long as your	life	lasteth you can never	8, 413/ 7
it and give it	life	, which therefore, he saith	8, 417/ 16
astonied and lacketh both	life	and feeling . . . which yet	8, 417/ 18
cast away, receiveth after	life	and feeling again . . . as	8, 417/ 19
of Christ's church take	life	again, that hath in	8, 417/ 21
in the commandments of	life	, and do nothing that	8, 433/ 11
no manqueller hath everlasting	life	abiding in him." Lo	8, 435/ 3
therefore hath not "everlasting	life	" abiding in him. Which	8, 435/ 7
the entry into everlasting	life	, which shall be perfected	8, 435/ 10
third is himself everlasting	life	, of his own omnipotent	8, 435/ 12
he the seed of	life	never so strong and	8, 435/ 13
brother, he loseth that	life	by the committing of	8, 435/ 15
and hath not everlasting	life	nor the seed of	8, 435/ 21
lose the seed of	life	; but ever is he	8, 435/ 28
that seed of everlasting	life	, preserved from all falling	8, 435/ 29
cold after in his	life	. For surely after Tyndale's	8, 440/ 9
mercy and restored to	life	, if he committed in	8, 456/ 7
lawful matrimony their filthy	life	that is before God	8, 495/ 8
almost in despair of	life	for fear of hanging	8, 496/ 31
means, after this transitory	life	, into the perpetual bliss	8, 505/ 29
time of this present	life	. . . and in the life	8, 509/ 7
life . . . and in the	life	to come, then turned	8, 509/ 8
deadly heresies into the	life	of faith . . . and some	8, 517/ 17
the one of everlasting	life	, the other of eternal	8, 522/ 2
all the while the	life	, yet at the least	8, 535/ 33
is to say, the	life	of their faith --	8, 542/ 12
still for the everlasting	life	." And finally -- to	8, 543/ 33
perjury, still all his	life	, and so finally died	8, 556/ 4
Peter had continued his	life	, and died, in this	8, 556/ 10
no time in his	life	his faith that Tyndale	8, 556/ 10
that will save his	life	in this world shall	8, 556/ 18
the pleasures of their	life	, and also rather die	8, 556/ 25
purgatory, nor in this	life	neither (for so far	8, 567/ 1
in the commandments of	life	, and do no unrighteous	8, 569/ 4
he shall live in	life	, and shall not die	8, 569/ 5
he shall live in	life	." Then, since God at	8, 569/ 6
if he listed to	lift	up his head and	8, 188/ 20

alone. And if God	lift	them up, as many	8, 454/ 31
minds rise and be	lifted	up aloft in devotion	8, 159/ 3
always the truth to	light	, would not suffer such	8, 22/ 7
that it came to	light	by the very provision	8, 22/ 22
of hell, into the	light	, where his eyes dazed	8, 33/ 36
the grace of that	light	"which illumineth every man	8, 34/ 1
little in his own	light	. I pray God heartily	8, 34/ 33
are the children of	light	in their kind. And	8, 35/ 31
of our Lord, the	light	of his Spirit to	8, 40/ 5
prayeth holily for the	light	of the Spirit to	8, 40/ 20
saluteth us with "the	light	of the Spirit" and	8, 42/ 4
eyes and given them	light	by which they have	8, 62/ 23
own sins at so	light	, after his great kindness	8, 66/ 30
words of "grace" and "	light	" and "faith" and "fervent	8, 75/ 23
that will give more	light	, and, finally, why any	8, 79/ 1
in the Law of	Light	, in which the veil	8, 80/ 11
at the coming of	light	, or as thou cast	8, 89/ 11
and lead us in	light	, and we will follow	8, 117/ 2
Tyndale setteth at so	light	! Wherein many a man	8, 129/ 2
and to stop the	light	, and to keep all	8, 138/ 14
guide, and doctrine thy	light	, to judge with. Amen	8, 138/ 35
up Cerberus into the	light	. But now let us	8, 147/ 13
of God, which openeth	light	unto the world." These	8, 179/ 15
God in opening his	light	unto the world . . . except	8, 179/ 36
and for opening of	light	unto the world, he	8, 180/ 1
firebrand of that helly	light	, and that so thoroughly	8, 180/ 8
if that we lacked	light	), God continueth his grace	8, 204/ 36
forgiven is not so	light	a thing as Tyndale	8, 214/ 13
sconce of a dim	light	to make men ween	8, 223/ 31
and receiveth all her	light	of the sun: even	8, 226/ 34
his truth or his	light	of man, but man	8, 227/ 7
true that by the	light	of God, as Tyndale	8, 227/ 10
hell . . . from which the	light	of God's own glorious	8, 227/ 20
that came to give	light	into the dark air	8, 227/ 21
English tongue, give great	light	unto the sentence; and	8, 230/ 1
the heart such a	light	of understanding that he	8, 239/ 5
and shall make the	light	of the doctrine shine	8, 251/ 15
now clearly see the	light	of truth . . . which hath	8, 267/ 35
conclude: he must go	light	a candle and seek	8, 345/ 8
Jews had much open	light	and knowledge in some	8, 365/ 11
stand still in his	light	: "Nisi quis renatus fuerit	8, 377/ 6
stand still in his	light	the words of the	8, 377/ 22
also stand in his	light	these words of the	8, 377/ 28
give his matter more	light	, had showed us, as	8, 392/ 21
bring him into the	light	that his eyes shall	8, 393/ 27
look thereon in the	light	, and see whether it	8, 405/ 36
well therewith that the	light	of his faithful, lively	8, 429/ 27
his candlestick, whereof the	light	shall be worn out	8, 429/ 31
belief. Another, that the	light	of miracles shall never	8, 478/ 14
can there be between	light	and darkness, between Christ	8, 488/ 3

speak nothing of the	light	, and yet mean we	8, 510/ 11
it than see without	light	. Since it were hard	8, 525/ 25
never saw in the	light	. But we must here	8, 530/ 27
because they be so	light	and so frail to	8, 531/ 1
fire is not so	lightly	quenched that folk should	8, 288/ 29
suppose that no man	lightly	knoweth the cause why	8, 368/ 1
no good man can	lightly	fall into that thought	8, 524/ 7
good works, against the	lightness	of such as fall	8, 217/ 13
but mock," because their	lightness	giveth occasion and conjecture	8, 217/ 14
nature as by the	lightness	, frailty, and feebleness of	8, 530/ 33
from the Father of	lights	." And Saint Paul saith	8, 503/ 28
you that matter so	lightsome	, and so clear to	8, 34/ 3
signification thereof. Surely as	lightsome	as it is, and	8, 80/ 14
papists, but the lively,	lightsome	Lutherans. For they, pardie	8, 112/ 29
changed into clear and	lightsome	knowledge; of which faith	8, 141/ 7
world, he take the	lightsome	lantern of good example	8, 180/ 1
examples are no more	lightsome	than unlike the matter	8, 386/ 15
open, inevitable, and invincible	lightsomeness	inspired into the soul	8, 508/ 25
therein as did a	like-learned	priest that throughout all	8, 174/ 26
sacraments if it had	liked	him. But as the	8, 81/ 26
her once . . . I then	liked	her so well that	8, 457/ 12
sleep . . . but when he	liked	her and longed for	8, 536/ 8
so good folk, of	likelihood	, that he could not	8, 14/ 3
The man meant by	likelihood	that it was good	8, 14/ 22
-- and that, of	likelihood	, the rather because God	8, 25/ 6
lack of grace, by	likelihood	, for we see well	8, 50/ 16
he would not of	likelihood	have told it for	8, 70/ 19
priest's ear. But by	likelihood	he meaneth that if	8, 88/ 27
that we see no	likelihood	how that bodily water	8, 101/ 20
jesteth so . . . believeth of	likelihood	that there is no	8, 115/ 1
I have one good	likelihood	that I do not	8, 175/ 20
I favor him of	likelihood	for making of his	8, 176/ 13
elder." He hath of	likelihood	ridden many miles to	8, 181/ 28
He beginneth now, by	likelihood	, to look toward wedding	8, 190/ 29
Good son" -- by	likelihood	because he was but	8, 192/ 24
Scripture made they of	likelihood	that took upon them	8, 259/ 29
things, and therefore of	likelihood	necessary -- that they	8, 312/ 29
And then for some	likelihood	toward a proof of	8, 329/ 10
loved him somewhat, of	likelihood	, and would have been	8, 422/ 37
serve it" . . . meaning, of	likelihood	, that the sin shall	8, 454/ 13
make no cross, of	likelihood	, neither on their forehead	8, 456/ 36
such pretty plays, of	likelihood	, as children be wont	8, 491/ 18
nun drank well, of	likelihood	, ere they went to	8, 493/ 11
is the thing, of	likelihood	, that is called the	8, 526/ 27
his sleep. Tyndale of	likelihood	lay near him and	8, 533/ 4
that he thought, of	likelihood	, he never should --	8, 546/ 10
there is as great	likelihood	, and some deal more	8, 549/ 7
the right belief, of	likelihood	, as much as he	8, 549/ 16
he believeth of these	likelihoods	that he was elect	8, 537/ 8
so well upon good	likelihoods	, that he should not	8, 537/ 16

to believe upon good	likelihoods	that David consented to	8, 537/ 20
already . . . it is well	likely	now that (but if	8, 7/ 9
heresy . . . yet is it	likely	that he refused the	8, 13/ 33
he had been yet	likely	to have had favor	8, 18/ 9
well I were not	likely	to leave and believe	8, 19/ 2
in time, he is	likely	to find him, when	8, 21/ 35
-- he is well	likely	to break the commandment	8, 61/ 16
were at that time	likely	to be letted with	8, 71/ 16
yet is it well	likely	that God gave an	8, 103/ 1
which he is most	likely	to do), babble on	8, 135/ 34
believe him well is	likely	to lose all the	8, 141/ 9
his wrath and indignation	likely	to fall upon us	8, 148/ 11
to whom it is	likely	that God made after	8, 155/ 2
finally, which is most	likely	, would willingly make the	8, 169/ 9
he hath, were very	likely	to spy it . . . namely	8, 175/ 23
that I see them	likely	in these days so	8, 178/ 17
the wickedness thereof were	likely	to ascend up into	8, 179/ 20
to make this matter	likely	, he is fain to	8, 189/ 34
taken away, men were	likely	to make little force	8, 210/ 15
witness of man, is	likely	to be one of	8, 240/ 25
not the people well	likely	with such doubtful dispicions	8, 268/ 14
scripture in this case	likely	to stay the people	8, 269/ 8
unlearned it shall be	likely	full oft that in	8, 269/ 14
the sacraments were least	likely	to be mocked among	8, 292/ 3
that it was well	likely	that of Saint Paul	8, 315/ 5
and it is very	likely	that Saint Peter, albeit	8, 329/ 26
and is yet as	likely	to keep it as	8, 339/ 2
then was it well	likely	that he did enough	8, 444/ 16
obeyed . . . it is very	likely	that he never should	8, 469/ 8
it appear fair and	likely	. . . because he can neither	8, 488/ 26
so that he is	likely	a great while to	8, 489/ 15
some hereafter, show most	likely	that he should mean	8, 498/ 9
perilous . . . then is it	likely	that he would of	8, 506/ 6
not so very a	likely	manner: that God would	8, 524/ 4
himself -- were not	likely	after his repentance and	8, 524/ 14
since he were not	likely	to reckon that God	8, 524/ 15
so reckon, he were	likely	to reckon that he	8, 524/ 17
he after his repentance	likely	to fear that he	8, 524/ 19
such pride that was	likely	to rise of his	8, 524/ 22
And thus were he	likely	to lay the default	8, 524/ 35
he were, I say,	likely	not to take that	8, 525/ 8
the man were not	likely	to take that kind	8, 525/ 10
-- it were not	likely	that God would do	8, 525/ 11
though his tale were	likely	. But yet am I	8, 536/ 3
if his tale be	likely	, let him be believed	8, 536/ 3
more but it is	likely	yes. And therefore let	8, 536/ 24
ever he seeth himself	likely	to be driven from	8, 546/ 25
man would ween were	likely	to be true, and	8, 565/ 13
our Savior Christ to	liken	and compare them in	8, 76/ 6
it liketh him to	liken	me to Balaam, Pharaoh	8, 220/ 33

well likened as to	liken	the Matins that men	8, 277/ 6
is almost as well	likened	as to liken the	8, 277/ 6
Is not this well	likened	?Yes, by my sheath	8, 534/ 14
the color of the	likeness	of false gods and	8, 175/ 2
had such resemblance and	likeness	that they were therefore	8, 297/ 10
apostle Paul where he	likeneth	the baptism to a	8, 81/ 5
less, by resembling and	likening	them to a good	8, 490/ 29
his books, and the	likers	of them with them	8, 220/ 4
parties speak as himself	liketh	. . . and layeth nothing spoken	8, 7/ 30
of that. For he	liketh	not their judgment . . . but	8, 47/ 6
the other. Now it	liketh	him to forget that	8, 198/ 29
such words as himself	liketh	. And now he pleaseth	8, 203/ 1
Tyndale, therefore, whereas it	liketh	him to liken me	8, 220/ 32
thereto. More And this	liketh	me very well; and	8, 227/ 2
a certain whom he	liketh	. And when he chooseth	8, 566/ 19
the pot"), our Lord	likewise	againward, to revenge it	8, 2/ 19
-- then, after that,	likewise	as the false preachers	8, 12/ 13
to need it. And	likewise	would I counsel every	8, 37/ 17
grant and agree that	likewise	may we with like	8, 54/ 18
three nights. And I	likewise	will fast with my	8, 67/ 33
without meat. Tyndale And	likewise	of the holy day	8, 73/ 14
all laws, and even	likewise	in all ceremonies and	8, 75/ 10
that Holy Order . . . and	likewise	the deacons by the	8, 84/ 17
the woman her husband	likewise	-- as all manner	8, 84/ 35
worse, then, thus: that	likewise	as if a priest	8, 95/ 17
lord's ordinance. And so,	likewise	, though it were true	8, 98/ 19
of that health. And	likewise	where the woman was	8, 103/ 3
whereof his book treateth:	likewise	as they that have	8, 133/ 20
and maintained heretics . . . so,	likewise	, good lords, princes, and	8, 136/ 18
and his folk. But	likewise	as Tyndale's whole story	8, 137/ 34
be suffered to preach;	likewise	as a parliament representeth	8, 145/ 18
stories and Collects. But	likewise	as in some words	8, 161/ 8
Wherefore it followeth that	likewise	as the paynims, worshippers	8, 173/ 2
call it an "elder"	likewise	. More See the sincerity	8, 182/ 15
need to fear. For	likewise	as from the shot	8, 187/ 5
used about the consecration;	likewise	as in Matrimony and	8, 197/ 21
is false also. For	likewise	as he granteth that	8, 198/ 5
God was the Word" . . .	likewise	as I would in	8, 236/ 18
places of Scripture. And	likewise	in the fifteenth chapter	8, 239/ 33
on the other side,	likewise	as this argument or	8, 242/ 24
of the other. But	likewise	as if I see	8, 242/ 31
done ever since. For	likewise	as when he sent	8, 243/ 33
most blessed Lady. But	likewise	as he speaketh here	8, 286/ 3
make it seem. For	likewise	as, though a sophist	8, 286/ 23
fear of purgatory. For	likewise	as, though the Sacrament	8, 288/ 31
the Scripture itself. For	likewise	as it saith plainly	8, 293/ 17
then so might he	likewise	give us if it	8, 302/ 16
church) -- we may	likewise	, I say, observe them	8, 302/ 25
those words out. And	likewise	he saw that it	8, 347/ 36
Thou shalt not do	likewise	to the Lord thy	8, 349/ 6

the Holy Ghost. And	likewise	as in Christ and	8, 368/ 30
expoundeth the same place	likewise	and saith: "Forasmuch as	8, 369/ 25
never be dead; and	likewise	, as long as ye	8, 413/ 8
a long process, that	likewise	as he which lacketh	8, 430/ 12
lose their goodness. And	likewise	as before, while they	8, 434/ 17
nothing at all. For	likewise	as it is made	8, 435/ 38
into a devil. But	likewise	as that case can	8, 436/ 4
is much like. For	likewise	as while a man	8, 440/ 11
him from sin. But	likewise	as the broach-turner that	8, 440/ 14
saith he, because that	likewise	as in all other	8, 467/ 13
grant that it is	likewise	of every other like	8, 475/ 19
shall be saved. And	likewise	some good, faithful folk	8, 517/ 13
-- so fareth it	likewise	in the trances and	8, 521/ 7
little less delight and	liking	in himself than he	8, 34/ 31
this folly by the	liking	of their own lust	8, 63/ 18
heretic or to the	liking	his own wit. But	8, 287/ 4
their own lust and	liking	-- let him for	8, 453/ 36
than so to stand	liking	thysself well enough in	8, 526/ 13
and lacketh so many	limbs	-- and yet hath	8, 333/ 30
hell, purgatory, paradise, and	limbus	patrum. And it will	8, 365/ 9
a place as was	limbus	patrum -- though out	8, 406/ 19
butterfly fallen on a	lime	twig, which the more	8, 297/ 4
so to search and	limit	the cause of God's	8, 55/ 7
whereof the profit is	limited	and apportioned after such	8, 195/ 7
by a little straighter	line	than Luther draweth his	8, 262/ 22
nor, almost, half a	line	, without one great folly	8, 566/ 13
there had been certain	linen	cloths pilfered away that	8, 13/ 18
he could break any	link	thereof. Whereabout forasmuch as	8, 223/ 13
protection. Let neither the	lion	nor the dragon, neither	8, 372/ 24
laugheth but from the	lips	forward, and girneth as	8, 198/ 1
himself of the only	liquor	of the grape --	8, 317/ 31
and scorn, saying that "	Lira	delirat, " yet he shall	8, 232/ 18
Nicholas de Lyra, saying, "	Lira	delirat." But it is	8, 272/ 8
a while, till he	list	himself to take them	8, 8/ 28
to do what they	list	themselves, where no peace	8, 32/ 20
lie together when they	list	, and call their filthy	8, 50/ 12
use it as himself	list	, which never listed to	8, 73/ 31
them . . . but if he	list	to belie them. But	8, 77/ 19
without; and if God	list	not to make Tyndale	8, 79/ 3
then believe as he	list	who shall let him	8, 79/ 7
then do what we	list	. For, hoping sure in	8, 90/ 3
that friars when they	list	may wed nuns notwithstanding	8, 108/ 4
to do what they	list	. . . so that they give	8, 120/ 33
time too, howsoever Tyndale	list	to lie. Then goeth	8, 147/ 20
a "church" what him	list	. For never said I	8, 167/ 15
and yet, and he	list	, he may set to	8, 167/ 22
lewd thing that he	list	; but this is not	8, 167/ 31
governors. Now, if we	list	, we may yet excuse	8, 184/ 28
pleasure, if all England	list	now to go to	8, 186/ 26
young. But howsoever Tyndale	list	to trifle . . . these places	8, 192/ 25

of vice, as him	list	to use them; and	8, 204/ 24
but heretics, if they	list	not to learn and	8, 219/ 33
thereof; whom though Tyndale	list	to set at so	8, 232/ 17
manners, such as himself	list	for to devise . . . whereof	8, 248/ 13
to eat what he	list	. . . they leave no man	8, 248/ 31
and take what he	list	, not of the tradition	8, 260/ 29
do them whensoever he	list	, and will never leave	8, 264/ 20
will also, when they	list	, deny for Holy Scripture	8, 265/ 15
what change that God	list	to command? God's word	8, 280/ 26
believe them, whensoever he	list	? And when he so	8, 283/ 17
mislead that man which	list	to leave the faith	8, 287/ 2
believe which way they	list	. But now come we	8, 287/ 24
leave undone as they	list	. Nor if it were	8, 296/ 33
believe it as they	list	, as a thing of	8, 313/ 18
to say when he	list	. . . if he may make	8, 313/ 29
homely handled howsoever men	list	. Devise once some signification	8, 319/ 12
and break as they	list	-- he appointed them	8, 321/ 16
tenth day when we	list	-- I ween that	8, 321/ 25
day which day he	list	himself, and need not	8, 322/ 35
and may, if he	list	, do and show also	8, 337/ 31
though Tyndale and Luther	list	lewdly to rail with	8, 337/ 36
thing reveal if him	list	; nor saith not that	8, 348/ 11
lewd, lither losel that	list	not to rise may	8, 354/ 36
Scripture, and when they	list	they also deny the	8, 358/ 30
it which way he	list	, that may have any	8, 363/ 10
And it will, whoso	list	to look therefor, well	8, 365/ 10
apostles? And if Tyndale	list	so precisely to lean	8, 376/ 32
we can . . . yet whoso	list	to hold that heresy	8, 378/ 3
man but what he	list	himself. For he will	8, 381/ 29
may well perceive, that	list	to look on them	8, 387/ 36
all such as him	list	, do they what they	8, 402/ 3
do they what they	list	, only because him list	8, 402/ 3
list, only because him	list	. . . and that himself so	8, 402/ 3
no more than they	list	. . . and the remnant but	8, 415/ 27
remnant but as they	list	, since they draw them	8, 415/ 27
to what sense they	list	, against all the old	8, 415/ 28
out in their members,"	list	to carry them. For	8, 450/ 31
could he, if he	list	, bring us all thither	8, 463/ 10
to believe as we	list	. . . so that there be	8, 463/ 27
other tales that him	list	to tell us --	8, 463/ 31
deny it if he	list	, if his wit have	8, 464/ 21
their liberty, if they	list	, that she had more	8, 472/ 25
own, only because God	list	not to make them	8, 500/ 2
faith if that him	list	-- yet I say	8, 507/ 22
may do what he	list	and sin at his	8, 529/ 26
their sin what him	list	. . . which though the occasions	8, 543/ 13
but "amazing," if he	list	, or "astonying," "upon great	8, 552/ 29
them live as they	list	and make merry, and	8, 556/ 22
himself list, which never	listed	to use it but	8, 73/ 31
for. For if he	listed	to lift up his	8, 188/ 20

promise you. If me	listed	here to trifle as	8, 192/ 33
too -- though he	listed	not to do so	8, 275/ 7
well, but that he	listeth	to rail. As for	8, 149/ 8
knoweth, but that he	listeth	to play his part	8, 350/ 19
goodness of God, that	listeth	so highly to reward	8, 400/ 9
and that himself so	listeth	for none other cause	8, 402/ 4
visors that every man	listing	to look thereon shall	8, 33/ 14
set in without the	litany	, lest folk should pray	8, 10/ 21
also in the plain,	literal	sense rob out the	8, 163/ 1
but that any lewd,	lither	losel that list not	8, 354/ 36
bodies. And surely no	little	cause there is to	8, 2/ 8
the one is no	little	cause and occasion of	8, 2/ 10
works at naught, and	little	force the danger of	8, 5/ 25
faith, to me no	little	wonder; for never was	8, 6/ 21
of Scripture in a	little	book; so that after	8, 10/ 12
sprung up, in these	little	books before. For the	8, 10/ 16
rehearse his heresies needeth	little	; the books that he	8, 16/ 28
can in that point	little	take effect. And yet	8, 21/ 15
had learned within a	little	as much as Father	8, 34/ 17
wit and grace) a	little	less delight and liking	8, 34/ 30
to stand not a	little	in his own light	8, 34/ 32
be good men, set	little	by his holy salutation	8, 40/ 22
by the sleeve a	little	, and ask him whether	8, 47/ 31
wade with him a	little	further, and join thereunto	8, 51/ 26
Luther and Tyndale a	little	to retreat since and	8, 55/ 32
then as younger brethren,	little	babes untaught, and give	8, 59/ 12
at all. And afterward,	little	and little, they shall	8, 62/ 17
And afterward, little and	little	, they shall, when they	8, 62/ 17
covereth his cup a	little	and shadoweth the color	8, 75/ 30
and all which he	little	setteth by, and saith	8, 80/ 3
as thou cast a	little	blood or milk into	8, 89/ 12
a man have so	little	care for his sin	8, 89/ 30
he shall force full	little	how soon he fall	8, 89/ 32
and then repent a	little	and run to the	8, 90/ 1
we cast but a	little	blood into the main	8, 90/ 4
that set not so	little	by their sin but	8, 90/ 19
calleth he repenting: a	little	, short sorrow, or a	8, 90/ 24
a long? If a	little	, pretty sorrow and very	8, 90/ 25
long: then force I	little	of his heresy. For	8, 90/ 28
it casting of a	little	milk into the main	8, 91/ 5
blessed sacrament, he leaveth	little	doubt to them that	8, 95/ 29
still. Howbeit, that is	little	marvel. For indeed he	8, 110/ 12
and easily and think	little	on them . . . nor need	8, 121/ 21
while. But after a	little	use thereof, the pleasure	8, 125/ 34
and their fellows set	little	by the Sign of	8, 128/ 2
that they set so	little	by an image of	8, 128/ 4
the fiend. And I	little	doubt but as Tyndale	8, 129/ 5
blessing too. For as	little	as Tyndale setteth by	8, 129/ 7
here useth he a	little	sophistry. For he leaveth	8, 130/ 22
cardinals . . . then speaketh he	little	to the purpose. For	8, 130/ 24

a long tale of	little	weight: that this word	8, 144/ 18
that, though it be "	little	known among the common	8, 144/ 34
us first consider a	little	his first signification, where	8, 147/ 14
the Latin tongue do	little	yet understand the sentence	8, 161/ 6
this word ecclesia is	little	worth . . . since it proceedeth	8, 169/ 34
may also perceive how	little	it maketh for his	8, 170/ 34
now perceive with how	little	learning and less wit	8, 174/ 29
poetry," verily I can	little	else, and yet not	8, 175/ 28
there should have come	little	good . . . yet could there	8, 175/ 32
for lack of a	little	salt. I have not	8, 176/ 15
be strong enough and	little	need me to defend	8, 178/ 36
that needeth now as	little	; for Tyndale hath proved	8, 179/ 1
it himself. And so	little	defense sufficeth for any	8, 179/ 3
fearful charge, is so	little	afraid . . . that I call	8, 180/ 6
so strange and so	little	known that it is	8, 181/ 29
hearing; for with a	little	honey he mingleth so	8, 186/ 34
and look up a	little	, he should soon see	8, 188/ 21
Tyndale, that forceth so	little	so manifestly to mock	8, 192/ 19
ye see to how	little	purpose this reason serveth	8, 201/ 13
favor there is but	little	grace." I can say	8, 202/ 24
some grace there is	little	goodness -- as when	8, 202/ 25
himself ever found no	little	spiritual profit and soul-comfort	8, 206/ 36
were likely to make	little	force how boldly they	8, 210/ 15
manner, his words be	little	to purpose. For if	8, 214/ 35
whereas I, by such	little	knowledge as I have	8, 218/ 19
faith, forceth me but	little	; for so hath every	8, 219/ 24
Tyndale setteth not a	little	by this chapter and	8, 240/ 35
handled, I will a	little	stick the longer therein	8, 240/ 36
the leastwise for their	little	, pretty, small falsehoods, some	8, 245/ 2
pretty, small falsehoods, some	little	, pretty, small miracles to	8, 245/ 2
fall therefrom, and how	little	and small soever it	8, 251/ 7
out thereof by a	little	straighter line than Luther	8, 262/ 22
spiritual revelations, it maketh	little	to the purpose; if	8, 272/ 38
when all was too	little	, and that they fell	8, 275/ 8
miracles, and setteth so	little	by God's word unwritten	8, 280/ 11
part there is so	little	pith . . . and that he	8, 290/ 7
I will yet a	little	examine his words better	8, 296/ 1
to forget them or	little	to force of them	8, 299/ 2
But when they began	little	and little to fall	8, 299/ 25
they began little and	little	to fall from that	8, 299/ 26
sort which set so	little	by that blessed sacrament	8, 319/ 9
mouth were things of	little	weight, and not worth	8, 325/ 28
Tyndale . . . should have gotten	little	thank. And as I	8, 328/ 24
whereas he now maketh	little	ado of Christ's word	8, 332/ 32
are to Tyndale very	little	worth. But then saith	8, 339/ 25
thing undoubtedly not a	little	confirmed the faith, and	8, 340/ 30
us a tale to	little	purpose. For surely, so	8, 341/ 2
Scripture. More I had	little	went that Tyndale would	8, 342/ 14
heard already; wherein how	little	pith there is, every	8, 347/ 7
him . . . took in a	little	and left the remnant	8, 361/ 36

now proved him as	little	to prove his purpose	8, 364/ 20
you before that the	little	child believeth, and that	8, 370/ 13
sixth of almost as	little	. . . and that of the	8, 388/ 24
somewhat opened and a	little	more clearly declared than	8, 390/ 32
-- let us a	little	examine the parts of	8, 391/ 2
the tree of faith	little	better. For what good	8, 400/ 30
faith stand us in	little	stead, but greatly aggrieve	8, 402/ 14
place), I shall a	little	examine this faith of	8, 405/ 35
false or else of	little	effect. For if he	8, 413/ 30
or else he speaketh	little	to the purpose), men	8, 419/ 36
and some others so	little	set by, and so	8, 441/ 17
God." And saith also, "	Little	children, let no man	8, 441/ 26
will I consider a	little	his further progress in	8, 443/ 16
then that he should,	little	and little, at length	8, 448/ 23
he should, little and	little	, at length bring the	8, 448/ 23
see well, followeth no	little	occasion of bold setting	8, 450/ 5
first here for a	little	while with a little	8, 454/ 25
little while with a	little	filthy pleasure, and after	8, 454/ 26
Tyndale's words written a	little	before, if they were	8, 455/ 5
see, the promises as	little	as the other. But	8, 466/ 22
Barnes too. For I	little	doubt if they did	8, 483/ 18
at all, and as	little	love, even then, haply	8, 485/ 9
his tale is to	little	purpose. For if by	8, 486/ 34
them to a good	little	child, as though their	8, 490/ 29
heresies . . . and not a	little	child, but a great	8, 491/ 30
for example taken no	little	, pretty sins, but great	8, 492/ 10
taken for example no	little	, pretty boy, but an	8, 492/ 12
forget themselves (as his	little	good child doth at	8, 492/ 26
again like a good	little	boy, and heard his	8, 496/ 34
God's elect unto the	little	boy . . . he should have	8, 497/ 5
the example of his	little	child that his little	8, 497/ 6
little child that his	little	child sometimes, when he	8, 497/ 6
he hath played the	little	young truant, for all	8, 497/ 7
here for his elects	little	maketh for his purpose	8, 498/ 13
read . . . and after a	little	spark of our faith	8, 500/ 22
the gift of God	little	wit and less grace	8, 506/ 24
at all, after a	little	penance in this world	8, 516/ 19
ye see that as	little	he saith to purpose	8, 518/ 3
a tale of very	little	effect. For this tale	8, 521/ 15
feebleth him faint and	little	well willing to go	8, 526/ 16
properly preached here to	little	purpose, since it serveth	8, 527/ 17
him down . . . and a	little	wind able enough to	8, 530/ 35
still, and peradventure a	little	too much, too. But	8, 534/ 31
bind a man to	live	chaste, nor let a	8, 5/ 28
and wed and lawfully	live	in lechery. That work	8, 7/ 17
found it unlawful to	live	in chastity, and ran	8, 7/ 20
false, unlawful way to	live	by . . . wherein he made	8, 7/ 21
nothing finding there to	live	upon . . . be yet sustained	8, 11/ 26
alone than let him	live	and draw many others	8, 17/ 31
give us that here	live	, in this wretched world	8, 39/ 5

flesh and carrion, and	live	in lechery with a	8, 40/ 31
devilishly that any man	live	beside: we may well	8, 42/ 11
friars may no more	live	without nuns than David	8, 73/ 11
shall say while they	live	. . . every man may soon	8, 86/ 10
or "This-wise will I	live	to make amends with	8, 89/ 15
living; these shameless heretics	live	in open, shameful, incestuous	8, 119/ 15
lie with nuns and	live	in lechery, and call	8, 121/ 2
imagination that friars may	live	in lechery with nuns	8, 121/ 28
thanked, we see many	live	to very great age	8, 125/ 8
power and strength to	live	godly." Why saith Tyndale	8, 147/ 18
hath promised perpetually to	live	chaste . . . he will none	8, 190/ 31
I wittingly while I	live	defend the thing that	8, 197/ 7
forgiven you; and henceforth	live	a new life." More	8, 212/ 4
me, liveth, and shall	live	forever! And the church	8, 267/ 6
trumpet, and ever after	live	with the Lord in	8, 267/ 13
shall find while they	live	. For whereas they lay	8, 278/ 3
surely too mad to	live	. Now seeth Tyndale this	8, 278/ 8
never shall while they	live	, be able to withstand	8, 295/ 18
me though he should	live	as many years as	8, 302/ 11
therein, and learn to	live	thereafter. But on the	8, 352/ 28
men, both religious that	live	here in earth and	8, 382/ 24
such estate as children	live	in that die unbaptized	8, 406/ 22
and wed nuns and	live	in lechery . . . and in	8, 423/ 18
and righteously: he shall	live	, and shall not die	8, 432/ 7
hath done shall he	live	. Is it my will	8, 432/ 9
from his ways and	live	? But truly, if the	8, 432/ 11
to work, shall he	live	? Of all the righteousness	8, 432/ 14
the righteous man cannot	live	through his righteousness, in	8, 432/ 27
man that he shall	live	, and he then, trusting	8, 433/ 4
is unright: he shall	live	, and shall not die	8, 433/ 12
and therefore shall he	live	and not die." Lo	8, 433/ 15
fast always and ever	live	in fear of falling	8, 437/ 11
falsely, believe right and	live	wrong, believe well and	8, 487/ 1
hope, and love, and	live	chaste, and do alms	8, 510/ 7
shall not, I trust,	live	all alone . . . but shall	8, 513/ 11
taught how they should	live	-- yea, and so	8, 513/ 23
well -- and yet	live	themselves full naught. We	8, 513/ 24
taught how he should	live	. And that he was	8, 513/ 28
vices in which they	live	themselves. So that though	8, 513/ 39
as long as they	live	in this world here	8, 520/ 3
me the grace to	live	more holily, than this	8, 523/ 24
he hath seen here	live	well, and believe well	8, 537/ 12
he will let them	live	as they list and	8, 556/ 22
thing -- he shall	live	in life, and shall	8, 569/ 4
and righteously he shall	live	in life." Then, since	8, 569/ 6
the sea, and there	lived	by the joiners' craft	8, 14/ 7
his means while he	lived	, into any such errors	8, 24/ 31
which good folk have	lived	now this fifteen hundred	8, 38/ 12
and after that, they	lived	well and spiritually, and	8, 46/ 35
were as good they	lived	in lechery as in	8, 121/ 14

penance. And therefore he	lived	solitary, saving that his	8, 122/ 10
to be visited. He	lived	in holy, vowed chastity	8, 122/ 12
done though he had	lived	twice as long as	8, 122/ 14
long as Luther. He	lived	in poor and painful	8, 122/ 15
and painful apparel. He	lived	in watch and prayers	8, 122/ 15
long as ever they	lived	. For I trust that	8, 150/ 31
his writing while himself	lived	, nor no man offended	8, 153/ 1
own time while he	lived	here on earth, God	8, 240/ 3
of whom such as	lived	and remained after their	8, 244/ 11
as long as he	lived	, was found yet long	8, 273/ 2
never so well, and	lived	he never so well	8, 288/ 19
signification be known: then	lived	the Chosen People of	8, 308/ 19
and works that they	lived	and died in, as	8, 338/ 30
been, haply, to have	lived	longer and after died	8, 358/ 6
Blessed Lady while she	lived	here, and our Savior	8, 392/ 8
well taught and yet	lived	naught. But this wise	8, 514/ 4
saying that he had	lived	well and followed the	8, 528/ 27
had in such state	lived	and died . . . his faith	8, 556/ 29
forth," he saith, "quick,	lively	waters out of Jerusalem	8, 100/ 15
this water "quick" and "	lively	" . . . but for the difference	8, 100/ 22
but also a quick,	lively	, working medicine, means, and	8, 100/ 27
popish papists, but the	lively	, lightsome Lutherans. For they	8, 112/ 28
is to say, with	lively	voice, not by letters	8, 369/ 12
is out of the	lively	works of charity, and	8, 412/ 23
deadly sin, together. But	lively	faith -- that is	8, 423/ 26
light of his faithful,	lively	works shine bright before	8, 429/ 27
of good faith, and	lively	faith, that worketh with	8, 430/ 32
whether he meant thereby	lively	faith, grace, or the	8, 435/ 9
John took it for	lively	faith, grace, or the	8, 439/ 33
those horrible deeds, their	lively	feeling faith (which cannot	8, 456/ 19
had it before right	lively	. And yet of such	8, 517/ 15
surely as for the	lively	faith that worketh, as	8, 534/ 32
thereof but that his	lively	faith failed for the	8, 552/ 7
wit, after that thy	lively	faith fallen and failing	8, 558/ 1
faithful men, and good	livers	. . . for whom both quick	8, 338/ 27
this badge" (or "this	livery	gown") "of mine; and	8, 98/ 11
within my doors." This	livery	gown giveth him neither	8, 98/ 15
any nature of the	livery	, but by his lord's	8, 98/ 17
as it were, the	livery	gown whereof I gave	8, 101/ 8
the grace as the	livery	gown, whereof I did	8, 104/ 22
histories written of their	lives	, and miracles showed for	8, 46/ 37
have in holy saints'	lives	so many examples that	8, 64/ 36
the loss of our	lives	. More Here Tyndale followeth	8, 122/ 29
them in all their	lives	never read the gospel	8, 310/ 25
divers times in their	lives	restored again to the	8, 494/ 27
the remnant of their	lives	, saving that the one	8, 494/ 35
thank referred -- which	liveth	and reigneth in eternal	8, 39/ 2
marriage and religion both,	liveth	with her openly and	8, 48/ 2
conclusion true while he	liveth	. Of the Sacrament of	8, 86/ 27
word of God which	liveth	and lasteth ever." He	8, 94/ 32

word of God which	liveth	and lasteth ever," what	8, 96/ 25
word of God, that	liveth	and lasteth ever) we	8, 96/ 26
the worse while he	liveth	after. Besides that he	8, 204/ 2
of purpose while he	liveth	. And if he mean	8, 214/ 34
long as ever he	liveth	. . . or though he cease	8, 215/ 5
long as ever he	liveth	, never willingly and of	8, 215/ 6
could, nor while God	liveth	in heaven and the	8, 226/ 1
shall never while he	liveth	wade out thereof. But	8, 235/ 1
and is baptized and	liveth	well after, or doth	8, 243/ 16
devilish doctrine while he	liveth	, and take all the	8, 252/ 36
I lay for me,	liveth	, and shall live forever	8, 267/ 6
never prove while he	liveth	. And yet the better	8, 277/ 37
never show while he	liveth	. For I wot well	8, 278/ 24
find one while he	liveth	, among them all, in	8, 326/ 29
will never while he	liveth	either tell or bid	8, 335/ 11
he prove while he	liveth	, neither himself nor no	8, 364/ 27
be able, while he	liveth	, so well to prove	8, 377/ 4
never avoid while he	liveth	: that God had then	8, 388/ 5
never prove while he	liveth	, but that a man	8, 411/ 14
that the widow "which	liveth	in delices is dead	8, 412/ 25
dead even while she	liveth	." But, now, if he	8, 412/ 25
as long as he	liveth	, with all the shifts	8, 484/ 34
God's mercy while he	liveth	, waiting upon him to	8, 519/ 10
can never while he	liveth	avoid it but that	8, 552/ 16
man is there anywhere	living	more studious and busy	8, 11/ 6
their writing and their	living	showeth. For the captains	8, 11/ 11
martyrs" . . . when that their	living	is openly naught, their	8, 24/ 36
be most religious in	living	, but also against all	8, 26/ 9
and now apostates and	living	with harlots under the	8, 41/ 2
a base, foul, fleshly	living	. But Tyndale hath a	8, 48/ 10
himself (which is the	living	word of God, that	8, 96/ 26
all manner of godly	living	. More With these gay	8, 112/ 8
all manner of good	living	," that we need now	8, 112/ 16
all manner of godly	living	. Howbeit, when Tyndale saith	8, 112/ 24
fasting, and all godly	living	-- he meaneth none	8, 112/ 27
fasting, and much godly	living	, every man and woman	8, 112/ 31
of holiness in their	living	; these shameless heretics live	8, 119/ 15
theirs, both with his	living	and his teaching. For	8, 121/ 34
against their lechery his	living	disputed with chastity; and	8, 121/ 34
himself and his own	living	-- for their institution	8, 122/ 8
devices of lewd, lecherous	living	, that these new "spiritual	8, 122/ 21
out of religion and	living	in lechery take upon	8, 130/ 3
And then had their	living	such a pretense of	8, 139/ 8
and wretchedness of their	living	. And in his epistle	8, 150/ 1
law with their evil	living	, they took away the	8, 173/ 26
some were naught of	living	. And among them should	8, 272/ 28
the Son of the	Living	God, that art come	8, 329/ 18
Catholic faith, and holy	living	, and reverent handling of	8, 337/ 4
honest and more virtuous	living	. . . but have divided themselves	8, 358/ 33
of friars and nuns	living	together in lechery and	8, 358/ 36

the perfection of virtuous	living	, but also in disputation	8, 361/ 20
and saints that are	living	in heaven. Thus endeth	8, 382/ 25
or knowledge of virtuous	living	. For if he say	8, 388/ 8
of faith in their	living	. " I cannot be thereby	8, 397/ 3
the Son of the	Living	God, that art come	8, 404/ 4
the Son of the	Living	God, that art come	8, 404/ 13
the Son of the	Living	God, was come into	8, 406/ 11
the Son of the	Living	God . . . did confess the	8, 408/ 9
the Son of the	Living	God, it cannot be	8, 414/ 26
-- and that the	living	faith, too -- that	8, 429/ 26
out in apostasy, and	living	in lechery under pretense	8, 437/ 26
fall to shameful, vicious	living	, for his good education	8, 438/ 31
the bad, though the	living	be diverse. If Tyndale	8, 477/ 28
-- which, whatsoever their	living	be (among whom undoubtedly	8, 479/ 38
wedding of nuns and	living	in lechery, profaning of	8, 484/ 19
pith of a man's	living	. More This chapter dependeth	8, 496/ 25
pith of a man's	living	. More Now trust I	8, 501/ 19
pith of a man's	living	. More Here ye see	8, 511/ 18
pith of a man's	living	. For if this be	8, 513/ 17
pith of a man's	living	standeth not in only	8, 513/ 22
yet was his own	living	not very good, while	8, 513/ 33
that though to good	living	, good teaching be necessary	8, 514/ 1
the pith of good	living	, as Tyndale saith it	8, 514/ 3
the pith of man's	living	standeth altogether in teaching	8, 514/ 19
the pith of good	living	in good teaching. For	8, 515/ 1
the pith of good	living	standeth not all in	8, 515/ 24
the pith of good	living	standeth not in teaching	8, 515/ 27
the pith of good	living	only standeth; that is	8, 515/ 35
surety of high, holy	living	or faith . . . which many	8, 523/ 14
of his name, his	living	, his death, his doctrine	8, 549/ 21
doctrine in manner of	living	, Tyndale taketh for a	8, 564/ 28
of Lent. And thus	living	, and therewith believing these	8, 572/ 15
sect, and consider their	livings	, and look upon Friar	8, 40/ 29
everlasting. And this is,	lo	, Sir Thomas Hitton, the	8, 16/ 1
his very letter itself.	Lo	, in these words he	8, 18/ 21
confusion of all tyrants."	Lo	, here have ye heard	8, 18/ 35
observe. As for example,	lo	, whereas God hath in	8, 49/ 30
lawful wedlock. And thus,	lo	, good reader, these new	8, 50/ 13
and so forth. More	Lo	, this is very lovingly	8, 56/ 2
sinfully set a-work!" And	lo	, thus hath Tyndale cunningly	8, 59/ 5
the God of heaven."	Lo	, this fast was not	8, 67/ 17
garments," and so forth.	Lo	, here the prophet exhorteth	8, 68/ 28
shall reward thee openly."	Lo	, doth not our Lord	8, 69/ 34
and so forth. More	Lo	, good Christian reader, this	8, 75/ 20
would no men neither.	Lo	, thus ye see to	8, 83/ 9
is a sure argument! "	Lo	, because Saint James giveth	8, 87/ 20
he saith) superstitious. And	lo	, thus first ye see	8, 92/ 19
can give a reason."	Lo	what a high reason	8, 109/ 28
Death, Resurrection, and all?	Lo	, thus ye see, good	8, 110/ 30
and vanished quite away.	Lo	what a force and	8, 129/ 1

much to be marked,	lo	-- that Tyndale cannot	8, 135/ 10
Jesus our Lord. More	Lo	, now ye have heard	8, 145/ 11
come in by lumps,	lo	! I dare say he	8, 148/ 33
Scripture, prove me farther,	lo	; and for the proof	8, 157/ 22
ye see Tyndale's truth,	lo	! Did Saint Paul say	8, 173/ 31
had he hit me,	lo	, save for lack of	8, 176/ 14
-- then might I,	lo	, if I had Tyndale's	8, 180/ 31
always he setteth thereto, "	Lo	, here is presbyteros called	8, 183/ 25
and no laypersons. More	Lo	, Tyndale here showed himself	8, 185/ 24
is a great sin,	lo	: that ever any man	8, 208/ 18
Penance is no sacrament.	Lo	, this being the only	8, 219/ 15
before the Congregation. More	Lo	, he that readeth this	8, 224/ 20
Scripture into English?" --	lo	, to this question, if	8, 230/ 27
be asked him thus,	lo	-- "Is not a	8, 230/ 29
-- to this question,	lo	, if he will answer	8, 230/ 30
be asked him thus,	lo	, by the negative --	8, 231/ 1
them." And this thing,	lo	, though it be no	8, 231/ 8
of these things . . . and	lo	, I will send the	8, 238/ 24
power from on high."	Lo	, here ye may see	8, 238/ 27
then shall Tyndale say,	lo	, the thing that I	8, 255/ 17
they preach them. More	Lo	, sir, here ye see	8, 259/ 8
that is written? More	Lo	, here is his first	8, 262/ 15
wed a nun! And	lo	, thus ye see, good	8, 279/ 8
all their miracles. More	Lo	, this is all the	8, 279/ 35
is a substantial shorer,	lo	, and very surely set	8, 283/ 6
things they wrote. More	Lo	, here ye see that	8, 293/ 2
Such peril is it,	lo	, to fall from the	8, 293/ 15
if need be. More	Lo	, good readers, here ye	8, 307/ 24
it. For our Savior,	lo	, as witnesseth Saint John	8, 312/ 22
teach you all truth."	Lo	, here ye hear our	8, 312/ 27
watered with men's traditions.	Lo	, so was he bewrapped	8, 318/ 15
many as they have."	Lo	the great fault that	8, 319/ 26
it in their hearts."	Lo	, here he telleth what	8, 331/ 16
hurt the soul. More	Lo	, now have ye heard	8, 333/ 15
ever to endure . . . More . . .	lo	, now have we heard	8, 338/ 10
is a pretty point,	lo	! For now may ye	8, 341/ 7
the pleasure of God: "	lo	, "saith Barnes, "these words	8, 356/ 26
in alms, and then,	lo	, are ye all clean	8, 401/ 7
built his congregation. More	Lo	what a praise he	8, 402/ 30
written in the Gospel."	Lo	, here have I, well-beloved	8, 405/ 21
of Christ's church. More	Lo	, these words of Tyndale	8, 410/ 11
of Christ's church. More	Lo	, here be lusty, high	8, 413/ 30
a new battle. More	Lo	, now ye have heard	8, 419/ 29
Christ's church sinneth not.	Lo	, thus he proveth it	8, 419/ 39
have him in derision."	Lo	, sirs, whereas Tyndale speaketh	8, 431/ 12
prophet Ezekiel, whose words,	lo	, be these, in the	8, 432/ 3
those shall he die."	Lo	, sirs, here is more	8, 432/ 17
live and not die."	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 433/ 16
life abiding in him."	Lo	, good reader, whereas he	8, 435/ 4
dwelleth in me." More	Lo	, now ye hear his	8, 443/ 27

a new battle. More	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 445/ 10
thither with mine heart,	lo	. Nor I would not	8, 457/ 10
yet after all this,	lo	, when all the rage	8, 457/ 16
they never so great.	Lo	, thus he saith . . . Tyndale	8, 466/ 26
he writeth here himself.	Lo	, thus he saith . . . Tyndale	8, 480/ 18
in their own works . . .	Lo	, what a peril here	8, 483/ 21
abusing themselves, they declare,	lo	, very clearly, that they	8, 484/ 23
in which ye see,	lo	, to what pleasant pass	8, 484/ 27
wrong, they "cannot forgive,"	lo	, and when men take	8, 490/ 23
angry, so they be,	lo	. Lo how angry Tyndale	8, 490/ 24
so they be, lo.	Lo	how angry Tyndale is	8, 490/ 25
Satan. And this is,	lo	, the conclusion of Tyndale	8, 496/ 5
chosen you twelve, and	lo	, one of you is	8, 498/ 30
Christ. More These words,	lo	, good reader, expound very	8, 515/ 33
blinded their wits. More	Lo	, good readers, here ye	8, 517/ 2
they should be proud.	Lo	, Saint Paul, though God	8, 523/ 34
which he eateth. More	Lo	, good readers, here ye	8, 529/ 17
he is asleep. More	Lo	, because he was all	8, 533/ 23
Israel and this sun."	Lo	, good readers, here see	8, 539/ 17
not in their heart.	Lo	, thus he saith . . . Tyndale	8, 544/ 28
the mean season. More	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 547/ 27
the Corinthians that one	loaf	is made of many	8, 296/ 13
albeit that Tyndale be	loath	to hear thereof, because	8, 64/ 9
that he is most	loath	to let you see	8, 65/ 6
us. But I were	loath	that he deceived us	8, 214/ 10
and convicted, they be	loath	to seem to flee	8, 227/ 36
be he never so	loath	to come to it	8, 264/ 23
because I would be	loath	that Tyndale might say	8, 295/ 36
hath proved. I were	loath	to leave untouched anything	8, 330/ 27
I would be very	loath	to mistake him, or	8, 412/ 1
that he would be	loath	to be understood --	8, 428/ 2
sin, and is peradventure	loath	to be brought thereto	8, 451/ 36
folk, that were full	loath	to fight with them	8, 483/ 2
be he never so	loath	, confess and grant us	8, 555/ 36
robbed the churches: then	lodge	they, for more despite	8, 163/ 7
Luther's loving manner, in	lodging	lovers -- friars and	8, 308/ 33
well, when all her	loins	be open. For he	8, 519/ 20
and they will . . . as	Lollards	did of late, that	8, 121/ 3
to break, and as	Lollards	to eat flesh; and	8, 365/ 35
found this word senatus	Londinensis	, he should not translate	8, 186/ 9
Cuthbert, then bishop of	London	, and me: that it	8, 8/ 25
my said lord of	London	, for a while, till	8, 8/ 28
here burned since at	London	, of late, Richard Bayfield	8, 16/ 17
of heresy, both in	London	and in other shires	8, 18/ 17
out of Norwich to	London	, that he had not	8, 22/ 30
' the church of	London	, ' meaning not the	8, 144/ 31
as he there putteth	London	for his example. And	8, 146/ 12
' the church of	London	, ' meaning not the	8, 146/ 25
of "the church of	London	, " where all the whole	8, 147/ 4
of something done in	London	-- if he found	8, 186/ 2

which the aldermen of	London	be known; but he	8, 186/ 7
More, Knight. Printed at	London	by William Rastell. 1533	8, 384/ 11
shameless heretics have of	long	while neither letted nor	8, 3/ 6
Thomas the Martyr." A	long	work would it be	8, 10/ 29
be, ere it be	long	, for his falling again	8, 17/ 22
grace, who I pray	long	to preserve you and	8, 18/ 33
cannot the one sort	long	dwelt with the other	8, 28/ 24
never shall the country	long	abide without debate and	8, 28/ 27
because the matter is	long	, and my leisure seldom	8, 33/ 17
love the truth and	long	for the redemption of	8, 40/ 9
devil, together -- so	long	ensearched the cause of	8, 50/ 7
that they have with	long	search found out at	8, 50/ 9
his benefits which we	long	and hope to receive	8, 51/ 28
every day in a	long	life a double martyrdom	8, 53/ 7
great sorrow and a	long	? If a little, pretty	8, 90/ 24
but kept and continued	long	: then force I little	8, 90/ 28
ye see that as	long	as ever any children	8, 92/ 19
would not after so	long	a leisure allege it	8, 110/ 1
would here make a	long	work to rehearse many	8, 113/ 28
that the flour with	long	lying in water was	8, 116/ 16
out again betimes. This	long	digression have I made	8, 119/ 37
had lived twice as	long	as Luther. He lived	8, 122/ 14
one to preach as	long	as it please him	8, 126/ 11
hath so narrowly so	long	pried upon them, with	8, 126/ 31
at all. For so	long	, saith Tyndale, all hath	8, 135/ 17
-- it were too	long	a work, and as	8, 143/ 23
he telleth us a	long	tale of little weight	8, 144/ 17
God's word unwritten as	long	as ever they lived	8, 150/ 31
Church useth and so	long	hath used, or ceremony	8, 154/ 4
promises and his laws	long	and many ages before	8, 154/ 35
hundred is a very	long	"now." But yet consider	8, 158/ 14
our days . . . be now	long	ago rewarded in heaven	8, 159/ 1
many good men so	long	suffered so, if the	8, 160/ 27
so forth, a great,	long	tale; with such circumstances	8, 165/ 5
I have been "so	long	used" in my "figures	8, 175/ 9
by reason of a	long	custom" believe myself that	8, 175/ 10
darling," of all this	long	while for translating of	8, 176/ 11
hath, after diligent and	long	consideration had therein, been	8, 178/ 2
of later days, not	long	before Luther. And when	8, 180/ 29
spied my fault since,	long	ere M. More told	8, 181/ 12
folly. For in his	long	babbling he hath never	8, 181/ 18
see how wisely, by	long	leisure and warning, too	8, 182/ 9
commonly known and so	long	? Why doth he not	8, 186/ 20
or profane) was and	long	had been commonly known	8, 187/ 35
it should have been	long	ere I would have	8, 188/ 8
out their wits so	long	about wrangling heresies that	8, 191/ 11
nor any man in	long	time after; for they	8, 192/ 31
and so hath signified	long	before our days . . . Tyndale	8, 200/ 36
and of purpose as	long	as he so repenteth	8, 214/ 32
so no more as	long	as he doth so	8, 215/ 1

cease to repent as	long	as ever he liveth	8, 215/ 4
repent, shall yet, as	long	as ever he liveth	8, 215/ 5
calleth "purpose" -- how	long	time serveth, after his	8, 216/ 25
is in the mind	long	continued, and done of	8, 216/ 28
he never purposed himself	long	before upon it. As	8, 216/ 33
and leave off, but	long	to lie still in	8, 219/ 34
rabble of heretics have	long	labored of old . . . and	8, 223/ 14
same faith succeeded him	long	ere writing began, was	8, 225/ 1
needless and also too	long	for this present book	8, 235/ 11
least, in all this	long	while, should have been	8, 249/ 35
shall never fail as	long	as the world lasteth	8, 258/ 7
not suffer the wretch	long	, but shall shorten his	8, 270/ 21
writing, I ween, as	long	as he lived, was	8, 273/ 2
lived, was found yet	long	after Adam's days. For	8, 273/ 2
writing in the world	long	ere Abraham -- yea	8, 273/ 8
-- he tarried not	long	, but came himself to	8, 275/ 11
doctors of all that	long	time before . . . did construe	8, 279/ 6
that shall come so	long	after . . . is a great	8, 281/ 6
and when he had	long	wrestled therewith and could	8, 290/ 18
sort of them, had	long	labored against the blessed	8, 297/ 14
here be two lies	long	and loud enough. For	8, 305/ 12
he forth with a	long	babblery, part to no	8, 323/ 30
where Tyndale telleth a	long	tale that Saint Paul	8, 327/ 18
a great deal too	long	. For then it should	8, 335/ 37
the world last so	long	. Now have they been	8, 339/ 3
they been kept so	long	either by man, or	8, 339/ 4
spoken by Abraham peradventure	long	before Christ's coming, and	8, 342/ 30
of the Church as	long	as the world shall	8, 344/ 32
shall last. For so	long	shall the Church endure	8, 344/ 33
the governors thereof, as	long	as it swerveth not	8, 345/ 1
instituted afterward, which was	long	after Moses' days instituted	8, 349/ 31
not have been so	long	, saving that both Friar	8, 355/ 6
I shall not need	long	to tarry you for	8, 355/ 16
ere they be suffered	long	to go forward, to	8, 357/ 37
that Saint Peter, being	long	at school with Christ	8, 362/ 31
Tyndale at last, after	long	looking on it . . . espied	8, 364/ 6
of the Altar . . . and	long	was it used after	8, 375/ 32
Rosseus, an Englishman, hath	long	ago proved that point	8, 380/ 3
hereafter following, at a	long	length very scantly perceive	8, 390/ 31
Christian nations have now	long	taken him . . . is no	8, 398/ 2
never so sick, as	long	as they be conformable	8, 398/ 9
virtue because thou hast	long	sat still in sin	8, 409/ 22
prevail against faith, as	long	as the faith prevaiileth	8, 413/ 3
in you, and as	long	as your life lasteth	8, 413/ 7
dead; and likewise, as	long	as ye keep the	8, 413/ 8
false heretics . . . nor as	long	as ye stand still	8, 413/ 9
in sin lain full	long	dead. But now is	8, 417/ 21
still in hell as	long	as God dwelleth in	8, 422/ 1
is very true, as	long	as man will cleave	8, 422/ 11
to continue such as	long	as the man will	8, 422/ 26

Paul effectually, by a	long	process, that likewise as	8, 430/ 11
saith not, ' . . . as	long	as he hath it'	8, 435/ 33
truth it is as	long	as it lasteth and	8, 439/ 22
still, and that as	long	as the man keepeth	8, 439/ 32
and cleaveth thereunto, so	long	he cannot sin deadly	8, 439/ 34
cannot sin deadly as	long	as he keepeth it	8, 440/ 20
cold," meaning thereby, as	long	as he keepeth him	8, 440/ 25
deadly," meaning thereby, as	long	as he keepeth it	8, 440/ 27
feeling of nuns, of	long	purpose, and still persevere	8, 442/ 39
her riddle herself . . . after	long	request, she said at	8, 446/ 21
which he grasped and	long	felt about, here and	8, 448/ 12
Christian readers, make no	long	work about this chapter	8, 460/ 20
fathers, have yet lain	long	therein . . . and for all	8, 468/ 8
the promises . . . and as	long	hath been known, and	8, 472/ 7
he shall not very	long	endure ere Christ shall	8, 478/ 21
Tyndale himself hath longed	long	, and yet ever looketh	8, 483/ 12
his shoulder that as	long	as he liveth, with	8, 484/ 34
when he hath fearless	long	continued . . . he waxeth forceless	8, 487/ 17
for this once his	long	childish example of his	8, 491/ 8
oftentimes doth deliberately, with	long	device and study bestowed	8, 493/ 30
Tyndale, after all his	long	, foolish variance, at last	8, 494/ 37
this matter more at	long	with Tyndale when I	8, 502/ 7
not need to seek	long	for example, since no	8, 513/ 25
was with him so	long	, that if he had	8, 513/ 27
be patient, and suffer	long	to win his brother	8, 516/ 34
like mercy still, as	long	as they live in	8, 520/ 3
wisdom of Abigail. How	long	slumbered he -- or	8, 529/ 3
Now, in all that	long	time from the adultery	8, 529/ 7
be the elects, as	long	as they do so	8, 532/ 20
ye have heard . . . How	long	slumbered he -- or	8, 532/ 38
here in a very	long	slumber and a very	8, 533/ 2
Now, in all that	long	time from the adultery	8, 533/ 18
David, in all this	long	while between the first	8, 534/ 9
point of all that	long	while in which he	8, 535/ 6
great occasion of a	long	, weary way, with a	8, 552/ 32
a short repentance after	long	lying in sin, saying	8, 567/ 2
wot well, many times	long	between. In all which	8, 570/ 16
only, with all his	long	process, uttered and taught	8, 572/ 29
so but lurdans that	longed	to make gauds of	8, 321/ 26
would be buried --	longed	specially to be laid	8, 371/ 15
dressed with spices, nor	longed	for a sumptuous sepulchre	8, 372/ 10
that Tyndale himself hath	longed	long, and yet ever	8, 483/ 12
that he so sore	longed	to convert, "Jerusalem, Jerusalem	8, 509/ 28
he liked her and	longed	for her, and stood	8, 536/ 8
still altogether by me	longer	than methinketh convenient. I	8, 33/ 19
I been therein the	longer	, and have spoken of	8, 70/ 4
he would either no	longer	dwell here with his	8, 157/ 37
that he hath by	longer	leisure amended it and	8, 182/ 28
in state of grace	longer	than the lack of	8, 215/ 18
a little stick the	longer	therein, to the intent	8, 241/ 1

haply, to have lived	longer	and after died in	8, 358/ 6
some less while some	longer	, and yet none everlastingly	8, 406/ 29
hundred thousand thousand times,	longer	. This taketh Tyndale for	8, 516/ 23
forbear . . . but not much	longer	than till they wax	8, 521/ 5
for this once no	longer	debate about a word	8, 552/ 24
in all their pilgrimage	longeth	for and sigheth. Good	8, 373/ 7
goeth . . . and that he	longeth	to lead us in	8, 390/ 36
here allegeth, because he	longeth	always to make a	8, 523/ 10
borne in hand . . . and	longing	therefore to read their	8, 26/ 21
but of love and	longing	for his substance; and	8, 494/ 9
let us yet further	look	and consider in what	8, 29/ 28
every man listing to	look	thereon shall plainly perceive	8, 33/ 15
the neighbor . . . if men	look	on the love that	8, 40/ 28
consider their livings, and	look	upon Friar Luther, the	8, 40/ 29
fowl feet also . . . and	look	well whither he walketh	8, 42/ 35
meanwhile, and stand and	look	upon, sure and safe	8, 58/ 32
shall send him to	look	better upon the good	8, 65/ 1
will no good man	look	that we should now	8, 119/ 4
members, will he not	look	for . . . but will pour	8, 125/ 2
so blind, he biddeth	look	and "mark" that all	8, 137/ 1
time to awake and	look	, every man with his	8, 139/ 3
desire the reader to	look	upon the place himself	8, 169/ 11
shameless, they should never	look	any man in the	8, 173/ 9
of his sleep, to	look	upon" us "and to	8, 179/ 11
up his head and	look	up a little, he	8, 188/ 20
now, by likelihood, to	look	toward wedding; he speaketh	8, 190/ 29
were so mad to	look	that Tyndale were able	8, 195/ 2
would make the reader	look	aside, that himself might	8, 201/ 21
foul with himself, to	look	if he could break	8, 223/ 13
exposition of Scripture he	look	to be believed, that	8, 250/ 7
be not ashamed to	look	folk in the face	8, 265/ 31
own scholar may not	look	to be believed) --	8, 273/ 29
sick soul may once	look	up better . . . lest he	8, 289/ 33
after, and the Jews	look	for it yet . . . and	8, 299/ 23
upon the word, and	look	upon the deed, and	8, 311/ 33
And if a man	look	further in the book	8, 311/ 36
testimonium perhibent de me" ("	Look	you in the scriptures	8, 347/ 15
the Apocalypse. For whoso	look	in the place, and	8, 348/ 27
will, whoso list to	look	therefor, well be perceived	8, 365/ 10
and he may not	look	of reason that we	8, 379/ 6
perceive, that list to	look	on them both and	8, 387/ 37
eyes shall daze to	look	thereon. But in the	8, 393/ 27
the false? "Let him	look	on the Scripture," saith	8, 396/ 6
other shift but to	look	whether he might make	8, 397/ 23
his, that ye may	look	thereon in the light	8, 405/ 36
No sinners if thou	look	unto the profession of	8, 419/ 14
are we if thou	look	unto the frailty of	8, 419/ 18
No sinners if thou	look	unto the profession of	8, 444/ 33
are we, if thou	look	unto the frailty of	8, 444/ 38
no sinners if thou	look	upon the profession of	8, 445/ 24

are we, if thou	look	to the frailty of	8, 445/ 28
no sinners if thou	look	to the profession of	8, 446/ 7
no sinners if thou	look	to the profession of	8, 446/ 37
members." For if he	look	for any help of	8, 453/ 31
let him for answer	look	how Saint Augustine mocketh	8, 454/ 1
will to the contrary	look	to be believed of	8, 463/ 22
deny that . . . let him	look	in the works of	8, 477/ 29
ever heard nor never	look	to hear any very	8, 489/ 30
a great text hand,	look	upon our lesson that	8, 492/ 17
therefore let not Tyndale	look	to bring us in	8, 510/ 13
Order of Election" . . . I	look	always that he should	8, 521/ 31
And always while I	look	for this . . . Tyndale, besides	8, 522/ 3
his own fault and	look	better to his feet	8, 526/ 25
trusting, because we cannot	look	into the man's breast	8, 547/ 2
man could make him	look	up -- yet shall	8, 557/ 26
In all which whoso	look	it through, and mine	8, 566/ 11
they confessed that he	looked	upon a bill and	8, 23/ 1
that I have purposely	looked	for them in all	8, 196/ 37
prophet whom the Jews	looked	for. And therefore I	8, 233/ 18
a thing believed and	looked	for before; nor of	8, 465/ 16
his eyes . . . and he	looked	upon himself, and considered	8, 517/ 32
the woman as he	looked	out at his window	8, 530/ 23
and stood still and	looked	on her, and kindled	8, 536/ 8
upon his own sin,	looked	also upon the great	8, 548/ 24
of wives: he that	looketh	on this and then	8, 41/ 3
and then blesseth, and	looketh	holily and preacheth ribaldry	8, 41/ 15
searcheth the cause and	looketh	on the benefits of	8, 48/ 19
searcheth the cause and	looketh	on the benefits of	8, 50/ 23
of the world . . . he	looketh	on the benefits which	8, 54/ 31
for the keeping, and	looketh	ever with a pair	8, 126/ 20
in the end he	looketh	so much to me	8, 220/ 20
more, too, than he	looketh	for. For I say	8, 242/ 17
-- by what reason	looketh	Tyndale now that we	8, 429/ 4
long, and yet ever	looketh	for, that as the	8, 483/ 12
him, standeth still and	looketh	on them . . . and after	8, 491/ 17
it plainly seeth and	looketh	upon . . . or as the	8, 507/ 14
I warrant, when he	looketh	in his card upon	8, 557/ 20
proveth, but telleth, and	looketh	that for the worship	8, 566/ 6
and in some places,	looking	for no lucre, cast	8, 11/ 34
say that with better	looking	thereon, he hath now	8, 313/ 24
at last, after long	looking	on it . . . espied well	8, 364/ 6
a terrible expectation and	looking	for of judgment, and	8, 377/ 26
repentance had, with the	looking	upon his own sin	8, 548/ 24
God and yet run	loose	at large after the	8, 458/ 21
ere the gun were	loosed	, made a step aside	8, 187/ 7
than keep it so	loosely	as they do. But	8, 125/ 24
that keep it so	loosely	. . . be neither afeard, I	8, 125/ 24
Sir Thomas More, Knight	Lord	Chancellor of England The	8, 1/ 3
the Christian Reader Our	Lord	send us now some	8, 2/ 2
For since that our	Lord	of his especial providence	8, 2/ 11

in the pot"), our	Lord	likewise againward, to revenge	8, 2/ 19
the majesty of our	Lord	God than, all the	8, 4/ 31
these pestilent books, our	Lord	sendeth us some lack	8, 4/ 36
Highness and the late	Lord	Cardinal, and the Reverend	8, 8/ 24
Durham to my said	lord	of London, for a	8, 8/ 27
comforted them in the	Lord	to stand stiff with	8, 13/ 12
so good and gracious	Lord	unto him that he	8, 22/ 24
and trust that our	Lord	, whose high goodness gave	8, 24/ 23
I heartily beseech our	Lord	-- without the adspiration	8, 38/ 37
The grace of our	Lord	, the light of his	8, 40/ 5
your vows to our	Lord	"); and whereas our Blessed	8, 49/ 33
knoweth that man is	lord	over all other creatures	8, 59/ 35
make strong in the	Lord	the weak consciences of	8, 62/ 18
thank given "to the	Lord	that by his elect	8, 62/ 20
be judged of our	Lord	." And surely if we	8, 65/ 31
low down; and our	Lord	said to Elijah the	8, 66/ 8
Know ye that our	Lord	shall hear your prayers	8, 67/ 21
they might provoke our	Lord	to pity them and	8, 68/ 1
therefore now, saith the	Lord	, turn to me with	8, 68/ 26
commended them to the	Lord	in whom they believed	8, 69/ 17
Lo, doth not our	Lord	here promise to reward	8, 69/ 34
Man is master and	lord	even over the Sabbath	8, 73/ 30
such wise master and	lord	of the Sabbath day	8, 73/ 32
Jews that himself was	lord	of the Sabbath day	8, 74/ 7
profit, and no man	lord	thereof but only God	8, 74/ 10
let him! When our	Lord	in the Old Testament	8, 79/ 8
sanctifying, and sacrifice, our	Lord	chose those outward signs	8, 79/ 28
of burying with our	Lord	in his sepulchre, and	8, 81/ 6
rising again with our	Lord	in his resurrection into	8, 81/ 8
that to provoke our	Lord	to mercy the more	8, 90/ 6
less than if a	lord	would say to a	8, 98/ 10
Sacrament of Baptism our	Lord	saith also, "I shall	8, 100/ 1
And whereto would our	Lord	by the mouth of	8, 100/ 8
think otherwise. When our	Lord	healed Naaman the Syrian	8, 102/ 28
and Blood of our	Lord	is not only received	8, 108/ 24
holy Body of our	Lord	in such wise as	8, 114/ 27
and Blood of our	Lord	, to turn it to	8, 115/ 18
and blood of our	Lord	is in that sacrament	8, 115/ 23
three. God is good	Lord	which maketh this blasphemous	8, 118/ 1
And I beseech our	Lord	to give him grace	8, 129/ 9
follow that, albeit our	Lord	doth suffer his church	8, 132/ 12
good man: that either	lord	, king, or emperor meddleth	8, 136/ 13
Herewith, farewell in the	Lord	Jesus Christ, whose Spirit	8, 138/ 34
me bold in our	Lord	that ye be so	8, 140/ 25
heaven. In which our	Lord	, for his painful Passion	8, 141/ 3
the Mass, whereof, our	Lord	be thanked, the maker	8, 142/ 23
in Christ Jesus our	Lord	. More Lo, now ye	8, 145/ 9
the mercy of our	Lord	-- who can speak	8, 148/ 6
at the last, our	Lord	hath broken his promise	8, 158/ 20
flesh" with which our	Lord	suffered the angel of	8, 159/ 19

did not then our	Lord	, I say, make him	8, 159/ 24
the reader, in our	Lord	God, that he shall	8, 190/ 35
the grace of our	Lord	." In speaking whereof --	8, 203/ 7
good authorities appeareth, our	Lord	doth ordinarily . . . not forbarring	8, 210/ 2
again to God, our	Lord	hath of his goodness	8, 212/ 12
again after sin: "The	Lord	saith, Return to me	8, 214/ 20
and return to your	Lord	God. For he is	8, 214/ 23
words spoken by our	Lord	be, as Tyndale hath	8, 232/ 33
calleth God always "the	Lord	," and not "a lord	8, 236/ 3
Lord," and not "a	lord	" nor "that lord." And	8, 236/ 3
a lord" nor "that	lord	." And therefore I marvel	8, 236/ 3
for him; which, our	Lord	be thanked, he suffereth	8, 250/ 29
Thou shalt honor thy	Lord	God" . . . he might, and	8, 259/ 18
which honorable service our	Lord	sent him shame and	8, 259/ 33
the day of the	Lord	awake at the blast	8, 267/ 12
after live with the	Lord	in his reign. And	8, 267/ 13
and highly thanketh the	Lord	, that hath by his	8, 267/ 33
the love of the	Lord	the Father and his	8, 268/ 22
blessed Spirit of the	Lord	, that hath prayed for	8, 268/ 29
and his apostles: our	Lord	sendeth and ever hath	8, 275/ 22
say, "Tell me, good	Lord	, wherefore, and what thou	8, 307/ 34
tell me this, good	Lord	, ere thou go, for	8, 307/ 36
holy housel, "As our	Lord	hath delivered it to	8, 314/ 25
wit, he himself, was "	lord	of the Sabbath day	8, 320/ 19
as he said himself)	lord	even over the Sabbath	8, 321/ 7
Old Law, did, as	lord	of the Sabbath day	8, 321/ 12
in which, as my	Lord	of Rochester said, it	8, 323/ 24
the Reverend Father my	Lord	Bishop of Rochester, he	8, 324/ 15
Tell me first, good	Lord	, why may I not	8, 328/ 16
Tyndale hath answered my	Lord	of Rochester, unto the	8, 330/ 20
write his Gospel --	Lord	God, how solemnly Tyndale	8, 332/ 30
and said, "When the	Lord	thy God shall have	8, 348/ 36
do likewise to the	Lord	thy God. For they	8, 349/ 7
the abominations that our	Lord	hateth -- offering their	8, 349/ 8
the Law, but our	Lord	himself. And which, at	8, 354/ 9
then have died, our	Lord	knoweth; whereas now we	8, 358/ 7
But when that my	Lord	of Rochester in the	8, 367/ 10
too, of whom my	Lord	of Rochester hath gathered	8, 367/ 28
his mother unto our	Lord	, among many other words	8, 371/ 32
this wise: "I, good	Lord	that art my praise	8, 371/ 33
Hear me graciously, good	Lord	. . . for that Medicine of	8, 371/ 36
us. I know, good	Lord	, that she did works	8, 372/ 2
debtors. Forgive thou, good	Lord	, her debts to her	8, 372/ 3
Health. Forgive her, good	Lord	, forgive her, I beseech	8, 372/ 5
And I believe, good	Lord	, that thou hast done	8, 372/ 7
thee too. Inspire, good	Lord	my God, inspire thy	8, 372/ 33
for and sigheth. Good	Lord	, grant this: that the	8, 373/ 8
Weeneth Tyndale that our	Lord	had the cure of	8, 376/ 29
which holy doctors our	Lord	hath showed many a	8, 389/ 11
perceived what a mighty	lord	he was, and of	8, 422/ 35

my will, saith the	Lord	God, that the wicked	8, 432/ 10
And this sentence our	Lord	hath set so sure	8, 432/ 22
I say, that our	Lord	will not that these	8, 432/ 35
pardon), yet hath our	Lord	of his goodness and	8, 450/ 14
it away -- our	Lord	again showed him that	8, 453/ 6
her at all, good	Lord	, saving that upon the	8, 457/ 11
off thy yoke, good	Lord	, but I will carry	8, 457/ 14
I repent it, good	Lord	, and be sorry therefor	8, 457/ 19
thou must needs, good	Lord	, forthwith, at the first	8, 457/ 21
this good mind, good	Lord	, will I keep still	8, 457/ 25
I thank thee, good	Lord	, the seed of thy	8, 457/ 35
thank be thine, good	Lord	, I do never sin	8, 458/ 2
and by that our	Lord	hath received them to	8, 475/ 1
is once come . . . our	Lord	be thanked, he shall	8, 478/ 20
the world as a	Lord	and God indifferent, without	8, 499/ 19
with God -- our	Lord	would not call upon	8, 503/ 3
own good will . . . our	Lord	saith himself unto the	8, 509/ 27
doubteth but that our	Lord	, if he would have	8, 509/ 32
very mercy that our	Lord	ordinarily useth. But this	8, 516/ 25
have I done, good	Lord	, of mine own strength	8, 523/ 21
thank thee thereof, good	Lord	, that I am such	8, 523/ 22
therefore thus saith our	Lord	: Behold, I shall raise	8, 539/ 11
said unto him, "Our	Lord	hath translated thy sin	8, 539/ 35
them; as witnesseth our	Lord	by the mouth of	8, 543/ 8
By my faith, good	Lord	, I was afeard and	8, 544/ 18
Altar, and ask our	Lord	mercy therefor -- both	8, 548/ 27
in Christ Jesus our	Lord	." All his other significations	8, 561/ 2
in Christ Jesus our	Lord	": he first moveth a	8, 562/ 7
in Christ Jesus our	Lord	," afterward, in the second	8, 567/ 26
livery, but by his	lord's	ordinance. And so, likewise	8, 98/ 18
servant's finding in the	lord's	household . . . is not the	8, 104/ 23
worshipful jest of our	Lord's	holy Body being in	8, 114/ 35
show or preach the	Lord's	death. They say not	8, 116/ 31
thereby to preach the	Lord's	death," yet he will	8, 117/ 10
make) -- if this	lord's	servants were so wise	8, 263/ 14
been, specially called "our	Lord's	day." Whereof to say	8, 321/ 23
not have such a	lordly	mind as Tyndale here	8, 321/ 14
the Sunday neither of	lordly	mind, pleasure, nor necessity	8, 322/ 17
great presence of his	lords	spiritual and temporal . . . gave	8, 27/ 5
earth, and the great	lords	and high officers, to	8, 136/ 8
since that, as evil	lords	, princes, and emperors have	8, 136/ 17
heretics . . . so, likewise, good	lords	, princes, and emperors have	8, 136/ 18
all emperors, kings, princes,	lords	, and prelates, and every	8, 137/ 2
King's Grace, with the	lords	of his honorable Council	8, 143/ 4
great matter! We be	lords	over the Sabbath day	8, 320/ 6
saith that we be	lords	of the Sabbath day	8, 320/ 21
men were not the	lords	of the Sabbath day	8, 321/ 3
we be now the	lords	, and able to change	8, 321/ 24
that "we" be such	lords	over it that "we	8, 322/ 28
brethren, thy children my	lords	, whom both with word	8, 372/ 34

and fell to their	lords'	lands. So that they	8, 482/ 31
as well by his	Lordship	as by the Reverend	8, 13/ 27
cold water shall not	lose	his reward, and where	8, 52/ 26
that the child should	lose	the fruit at length	8, 93/ 4
cannot make the baptism	lose	its fruit. And if	8, 93/ 31
man to hell, and	lose	the reward of faith	8, 106/ 26
well is likely to	lose	all the fruit. Thus	8, 141/ 9
again to sin do	lose	the fruit of their	8, 212/ 14
other fault made it	lose	the fruit. And therefore	8, 327/ 16
and that he cannot	lose	that faith nor that	8, 417/ 26
they might afterward haply	lose	more of their hogs	8, 423/ 3
have the faith and	lose	it; and that can	8, 430/ 23
and by their evildoing	lose	their goodness. And likewise	8, 434/ 17
to deadly sin, then	lose	they the seed of	8, 434/ 21
may sin deadly and	lose	the seed of God	8, 435/ 25
God. For he cannot	lose	it but by sin	8, 435/ 25
do deadly sin and	lose	the seed of life	8, 435/ 28
he could never after	lose	that seed, by the	8, 440/ 33
saith he can never	lose	after . . . and that therefore	8, 455/ 36
saved, and yet they	lose	the fruit of that	8, 465/ 21
and so should Tyndale	lose	no more labor about	8, 470/ 19
let him alone and	lose	no labor in turning	8, 470/ 35
the true belief, and	lose	it utterly, believing lies	8, 487/ 4
a true member may	lose	all hope and fall	8, 487/ 32
at any time after	lose	it nor fall away	8, 489/ 39
he were worthy to	lose	it -- if there	8, 503/ 1
frowardness, sloth, or negligence	lose	and forgo the gift	8, 503/ 14
in this world, shall	lose	it; and whoso shall	8, 543/ 31
it; and whoso shall	lose	his soul in this	8, 543/ 32
in this world shall	lose	it." The most part	8, 556/ 18
they might hap to	lose	a whole day in	8, 572/ 12
that any lewd, lither	losel	that list not to	8, 354/ 36
and nuns that these	losels	now do boldly put	8, 45/ 3
of his brother, he	loseth	that life by the	8, 435/ 15
every truth; but he	loseth	yet the fruit of	8, 465/ 27
more than a man	loseth	his wits when he	8, 529/ 10
more than a man	loseth	his wits while he	8, 533/ 20
more than a man	loseth	his wits when he	8, 533/ 25
man that lieth asleep	loseth	not his wits; and	8, 534/ 12
love, and yet utterly	loseth	him, by Tyndale's doctrine	8, 535/ 28
tale. What calleth he	losing	of faith or love	8, 533/ 28
they sin not in	losing	of their faith, I	8, 544/ 19
amended, and with the	loss	of his body the	8, 17/ 28
truth, though with the	loss	of our lives. More	8, 122/ 29
believe under pain of	loss	of my soul anything	8, 262/ 11
upon pain of the	loss	of their souls --	8, 262/ 29
upon the pain of	loss	of our souls to	8, 262/ 30
unto Saint Peter of	loss	of heaven but if	8, 375/ 28
hell, but from the	loss	of heaven; from which	8, 406/ 17
forgive. In sickness, in	loss	of goods, and in	8, 485/ 12

of rebuke, and of	loss	of his father's love	8, 489/ 16
defendeth David against the	loss	of love, and yet	8, 535/ 28
vile death, and the	loss	of whom they so	8, 541/ 9
but the lack and	loss	of the faith, that	8, 542/ 27
all his good works	lost	. And yet glorieth Tyndale	8, 25/ 7
already concerning purgatory clearly	lost	the field . . . and all	8, 34/ 21
very treacle were well	lost	, so that all venom	8, 36/ 34
and poison were utterly	lost	therewith. And better were	8, 36/ 35
right-savored taste; and never	lost	any of those heretics	8, 44/ 23
fever that they clean	lost	their taste . . . and then	8, 44/ 26
saved but had utterly	lost	heaven by the sin	8, 76/ 30
not the time well	lost	that were spent upon	8, 84/ 23
his deed-doing, and hath	lost	his part in Christ's	8, 89/ 17
of the baptism is	lost	even at the font	8, 93/ 10
of the Mass were	lost	, and that child not	8, 127/ 7
-- Tyndale here had	lost	it me every penny	8, 178/ 28
is that they have	lost	their juggling terms. For	8, 204/ 10
thanked, they have not	lost	these terms yet, and	8, 204/ 15
But Tyndale hath indeed	lost	them, from whose heart	8, 204/ 18
the signification were once	lost	. . . we must of necessity	8, 307/ 15
not for . . . and thereby	lost	the fruit of their	8, 326/ 36
Books, much thereof is	lost	. . . but if he will	8, 334/ 16
others wrote, good part	lost	; and of that writing	8, 334/ 32
the least letter be	lost	-- yet is that	8, 339/ 14
Saint Paul's epistles be	lost	, or such as be	8, 339/ 16
or such as be	lost	was no Scripture, or	8, 339/ 17
writing there is part	lost	. Ye see also that	8, 373/ 32
book had not been	lost	. And undoubtedly God would	8, 374/ 9
suffered it to be	lost	if he could not	8, 374/ 9
because the epistle is	lost	. But God is not	8, 374/ 23
But God is not	lost	, that preserveth still the	8, 374/ 23
the church," and thereby	lost	and spilled all his	8, 399/ 26
a matter almost a	lost	labor to rehearse. And	8, 429/ 12
left off again and	lost	, as appeareth by the	8, 430/ 36
it not of necessity	lost	at all in no	8, 486/ 35
of God" is not	lost	by a true member	8, 487/ 35
neither is his faith	lost	in all that while	8, 492/ 29
then if our belief	lost	its merit (as that	8, 508/ 4
merit of our belief	lost	in like wise if	8, 508/ 7
him, he had not	lost	his faith, nor yet	8, 529/ 9
him, he had not	lost	his faith nor his	8, 533/ 19
all this while he	lost	neither faith nor love	8, 533/ 24
that Tyndale had either	lost	his wits or else	8, 533/ 26
Gospel, that a man	lost	one of his hundred	8, 533/ 31
remnant and sought the	lost	sheep, and found it	8, 533/ 33
that the woman had	lost	her money, though by	8, 533/ 34
that therefore he never	lost	it because he findeth	8, 534/ 2
found till it be	lost	" -- saving that of	8, 534/ 4
thing ere it be	lost	"; and so they praise	8, 534/ 5
a thing may be	lost	indeed for a season	8, 534/ 7

rebuke of Nathan, never	lost	neither faith nor love	8, 534/ 10
David, lying in lechery,	lost	neither faith to God	8, 534/ 13
with Tyndale that he	lost	it not in all	8, 534/ 29
of faith had he	lost	for that while in	8, 534/ 34
defend it that he	lost	not that love in	8, 535/ 5
that while, though not	lost	, yet carried away clean	8, 535/ 20
at the least it	lost	for the while the	8, 535/ 33
that the apostles never	lost	their faith. Which if	8, 541/ 34
more but that they	lost	the sufficient faith --	8, 542/ 12
as were elect) never	lost	their faith at all	8, 542/ 14
telleth us that they	lost	it not, and ever	8, 542/ 16
proveth us that they	lost	it. And by the	8, 542/ 16
from their faith, and	lost	it, and all through	8, 542/ 37
you -- that they	lost	their faith indeed --	8, 544/ 22
first he saith they	lost	never the faith, because	8, 547/ 9
he saith they never	lost	at no time . . . and	8, 549/ 32
they believed not, they	lost	not their belief, because	8, 549/ 34
And yet if he	lost	the belief thereof, it	8, 554/ 13
him strong to lie	loud	and forswear himself if	8, 19/ 1
heretics, cry out as	loud	as we, and louder	8, 161/ 30
If the choir be	loud	-- then they "cry	8, 162/ 15
two lies long and	loud	enough. For first, where	8, 305/ 12
and Luther both lie	loud	in both the points	8, 400/ 32
loud as we, and	louder	too; for ye cry	8, 161/ 30
with such a lewd,	lousy	love as the lewd	8, 261/ 32
love as the lewd,	lousy	lover in lechery loveth	8, 261/ 33
blessed apostles even unto	lousy	Luther's days. And yet	8, 520/ 23
saying that the priests	love	to reign in men's	8, 12/ 9
our Savior Christ, fervent	love	toward thy neighbor after	8, 40/ 7
and with all that	love	the truth and long	8, 40/ 9
so holily for the	love	of the neighbor . . . if	8, 40/ 27
men look on the	love	that is used among	8, 40/ 28
he speaketh of "fervent	love	. . . after the example of	8, 42/ 22
seeth the lecherous fleshly	love	of those friars and	8, 42/ 24
holy prayer of fervent	love	here in his prologue	8, 42/ 28
and holily speaketh of "	love	." Tyndale Take an example	8, 48/ 16
in the great commandment, "	Love	God with all thine	8, 48/ 18
God, and so conceiveth	love	in his heart. More	8, 48/ 20
in the great commandment, "	Love	God with all thine	8, 50/ 22
God, and so conceiveth	love	in his heart. In	8, 50/ 24
other causes of our	love	toward God than Tyndale	8, 50/ 26
is a cause of	love	indeed both reasonable of	8, 50/ 31
that this consideration of	love	affirmed by Tyndale doth	8, 50/ 34
is not lawful to	love	and serve God neither	8, 51/ 1
calling this manner of	love	and service servile bond	8, 51/ 3
a cause of our	love	toward God; and surely	8, 51/ 9
have more causes of	love	, honor, and service joined	8, 51/ 13
I join service with	love	, whereas he speaketh not	8, 51/ 16
of service but of	love	only. But I have	8, 51/ 17
bold to join our	love	and service toward God	8, 51/ 17

lawful for us to	love	God, for the selfsame	8, 51/ 20
agreeth that we may	love	him for his benefits	8, 51/ 21
say that we may	love	for some cause for	8, 51/ 22
a good cause of	love	, so is the belief	8, 51/ 31
a great cause of	love	toward him. Then, if	8, 51/ 33
fall all to lusty	love	) with intent to get	8, 53/ 31
a man may lawfully	love	God and serve him	8, 54/ 1
may serve God with	love	, intending thereby to please	8, 54/ 17
he is commanded to	love	his neighbor as himself	8, 55/ 36
such a spirit of	love	. And yet were it	8, 56/ 6
in reason bound to	love	another as well as	8, 56/ 9
they may serve to	love	him right well. Tyndale	8, 56/ 10
him and with all	love	and patience draweth him	8, 56/ 14
master this manner of	love	, this forbearing, and this	8, 56/ 24
own words here, '	love	out of your hearts'	8, 58/ 1
forbear them with all	love	and patience,' and	8, 58/ 5
the great commandment of	love	, and by himself and	8, 59/ 6
the great commandment of	love	, and hath so spiritually	8, 59/ 18
by this commandment of	love	in such a wise	8, 59/ 20
understand that for the	love	that they bear to	8, 59/ 24
and delighteth in the	love	of man's heart, when	8, 71/ 35
outwardly, to let the	love	of his heart so	8, 71/ 37
and "faith" and "fervent	love	" -- he bloweth and	8, 75/ 23
in peace and Christian	love	with all people, or	8, 82/ 14
to obey. If we	love	God -- we have	8, 89/ 20
have a commandment to	love	our neighbor also, as	8, 89/ 20
hope of salvation with	love	and charity toward God	8, 101/ 1
also commandeth us to	love	and to leave nothing	8, 122/ 28
as a token of	love	to God if a	8, 123/ 3
token is it of	love	to God, for all	8, 123/ 5
of good and ordinate	love	to God, and for	8, 123/ 11
For though we should	love	infidels to make them	8, 123/ 13
we not bound to	love	them above the household	8, 123/ 15
subtleties. And because the	love	of God and his	8, 124/ 8
For they have the	love	of God and their	8, 124/ 24
in their lewd, lecherous	love	; nor be not in	8, 124/ 26
he may well have	love	, but he cannot have	8, 137/ 17
never trust his false	love	lacking charity. For surely	8, 137/ 19
senior," and "charity" into "	love	, " and "grace" into "favor	8, 143/ 11
those idols for the	love	and honor that they	8, 172/ 33
in his fond fashion	love	God and the devil	8, 174/ 18
as he that would	love	neither nother. And if	8, 174/ 19
Translating of Caritas into "	Love	" Rather Than into "Charity	8, 198/ 21
speech divers significations: sometimes	love	, sometimes mercy, sometimes patience	8, 198/ 25
For since this word "	love	, " that he setteth in	8, 198/ 32
put the indifferent word "	love	" in the place of	8, 198/ 35
mercy nor patience, but	love	. . . and then the word	8, 199/ 1
that it meant good	love	, which is expressed by	8, 199/ 2
must needs interpret it "	love	" and not "charity"; as	8, 199/ 5
he used this word "	love	" in such places as	8, 199/ 6

I say that every "	love	" is not charity, but	8, 199/ 10
charity, but only such	love	as is good and	8, 199/ 11
put in this word "	love	"? He answereth the thing	8, 199/ 24
hope of getting the	love	of his leman as	8, 199/ 28
as "charity" signifieth no	love	but a good, godly	8, 199/ 31
but a good, godly	love	), then were he an	8, 199/ 32
Scripture speaketh of good	love	, he had liefer translate	8, 199/ 36
it by the word "	love	," that is indifferent to	8, 199/ 37
charity," that signifieth no	love	but good. This is	8, 199/ 38
more than a godly	love	. And we may say	8, 200/ 7
Greek word agape signify	love	indifferently, good and bad	8, 200/ 14
word "charity" signifieth no	love	but good. And therefore	8, 200/ 15
as agape signifieth good	love	, why should Tyndale, translating	8, 200/ 16
rather take this word "	love	" -- that signifieth no	8, 200/ 17
signifieth no more good	love	than bad -- rather	8, 200/ 17
charity," that signifieth no	love	but good? This I	8, 200/ 18
among them, an evil	love	and a naughty --	8, 200/ 22
among us any other	love	than good; not even	8, 200/ 23
yet rather pity than	love	. And therefore Tyndale must	8, 200/ 26
used to signify evil	love	. And I say to	8, 200/ 30
infidels an evil, wanton	love	-- yea, though it	8, 200/ 33
them, signified none other	love	but naughty -- yet	8, 200/ 34
Charity your neighbor," but "	Love	God," and "Love your	8, 201/ 17
but "Love God," and "	Love	your neighbor." More This	8, 201/ 18
he hath this word "	love	" in his translation in	8, 201/ 23
to use this word "	love	" than this word "charity	8, 201/ 26
than this indifferent word "	love	." This was the fault	8, 201/ 29
him not to say "	Love	thy neighbor"; nor I	8, 201/ 31
a man ought to "	love	" his neighbor's wife or	8, 202/ 2
word "ought to "	love	." But else if	8, 202/ 8
fall too far in "	love	," namely since he saith	8, 202/ 11
to use this word "	love	"? He maketh as though	8, 202/ 14
-- I should surely	love	him again, and of	8, 217/ 23
him again, and of	love	prepare myself unto his	8, 217/ 23
move a man to	love	God again, when he	8, 217/ 26
when he believeth the	love	that God hath to	8, 217/ 27
things that of very	love	God hath done for	8, 217/ 28
man which believeth this	love	doth so love God	8, 217/ 29
this love doth so	love	God again that of	8, 217/ 30
God again that of	love	he prepareth himself unto	8, 217/ 30
a man can of	love	prepare himself to the	8, 218/ 4
Scripture. The Scripture saith, "	Love	thy neighbor as thyself	8, 258/ 35
Verily in this commandment "	Love	thy neighbor as thyself	8, 259/ 3
because the Scripture saith, "	Love	thy neighbor as thyself	8, 259/ 12
because a woman must	love	her neighbor as herself	8, 259/ 23
speaketh of here -- "	Love	thy neighbor as thyself	8, 261/ 26
such a lewd, lousy	love	as the lewd, lousy	8, 261/ 32
Dear brethren, in the	love	of the Lord the	8, 268/ 21
God, that men should	love	God above all things	8, 277/ 34
were they learned to	love	their neighbor? This is	8, 277/ 35

him and us, with	love	and concord among ourselves	8, 278/ 34
be made one in	love	and concord, and, as	8, 296/ 15
and the law of	love	undefiled -- which are	8, 307/ 19
and the law of	love	undefiled," there is no	8, 308/ 28
keep the law of	love	after Luther's loving manner	8, 308/ 33
yet if faith and	love	be, as Tyndale here	8, 309/ 1
answer that this precept "	Love	thy neighbor as thyself	8, 333/ 2
manifest that the same	love	compelled them to leave	8, 333/ 11
deduction upon this commandment "	Love	God above allthing, and	8, 333/ 20
me, in faith and	love	in Christ Jesus." He	8, 360/ 19
of God unto his	love	and favor. And this	8, 402/ 22
faith, that worketh with	love	. If he find any	8, 430/ 33
would fall from the	love	of God into malice	8, 436/ 3
his wife for very	love	, can never fall to	8, 439/ 1
fall to adultery, the	love	that he hath to	8, 439/ 2
beguile him, for the	love	that he beareth to	8, 439/ 3
come together for great	love	can fall to adultery	8, 439/ 20
to adultery, because the	love	which is in each	8, 439/ 21
so far fall in	love	with some other that	8, 439/ 23
other that the hot	love	which they had between	8, 439/ 24
faith, none hope, no	love	of God and their	8, 441/ 19
their profession to the	love	of the law, and	8, 451/ 19
of obedience to the	love	of God, and that	8, 455/ 16
grieveth him for the	love	and reverence that he	8, 456/ 10
obedient children, though they	love	their father's commandments, yet	8, 460/ 12
whom they ought to	love	as themselves) to slay	8, 481/ 9
all, and as little	love	, even then, haply, when	8, 485/ 9
him of ours, then	love	is cold. And thus	8, 485/ 14
not utterly, neither our	love	and consent unto the	8, 485/ 17
not utterly, nor our	love	and consent unto the	8, 486/ 32
where he saith that "	love	and consent to the	8, 487/ 34
wot not whether Tyndale's	love	remain or no . . . but	8, 487/ 36
his promises, and the	love	that he hath again	8, 489/ 7
loss of his father's	love	, and of punishment, wrestle	8, 489/ 17
help their neighbor, their "	love	is cold"; and they	8, 490/ 22
them, and all his	love	to them and to	8, 491/ 10
or lack of due	love	to the liberal help	8, 491/ 33
that while, nor his	love	to the law of	8, 492/ 29
him still yet the	love	to God's law, and	8, 493/ 22
his person, but of	love	and longing for his	8, 494/ 9
affection toward himself, his	love	is not utterly quenched	8, 494/ 19
see his mercy, we	love	him again, and choose	8, 496/ 19
see his mercy, we	love	him again, and choose	8, 501/ 13
the act of our	love	toward God as he	8, 501/ 31
believe, and hope, and	love	, and live chaste, and	8, 510/ 7
see his mercy, we	love	him again, and choose	8, 510/ 30
the sight thereof . . . they "	love	" God, and "choose" him	8, 511/ 5
God do not yet	love	God in such wise	8, 511/ 36
forbear sin for the	love	of his law, and	8, 512/ 4
so, forsooth, that neither	love	of God nor desire	8, 512/ 9

entitled "The Remedy of	Love	. " Where he declareth after	8, 521/ 23
leaving of their lecherous	love	, even lying by their	8, 521/ 27
faith, nor yet his	love	unto the laws of	8, 529/ 9
no more faith or	love	unto God than a	8, 529/ 14
the law, nor the	love	to the law of	8, 533/ 15
his faith nor his	love	unto the laws of	8, 533/ 19
lost neither faith nor	love	to the Law, no	8, 533/ 24
losing of faith or	love	? Nothing but such departing	8, 533/ 28
lost neither faith nor	love	? He proveth it us	8, 534/ 10
faith to God nor	love	to his law. Is	8, 534/ 13
David against the faithful	love	of God's law, in	8, 534/ 25
Saint Paul saith, by	love	-- that kind of	8, 534/ 34
too was wrought by	love	, because all that ever	8, 534/ 36
was done for the	love	that he bore to	8, 534/ 37
yet as touching his	love	unto the law of	8, 535/ 4
he lost not that	love	in no point of	8, 535/ 6
against the loss of	love	, and yet utterly loseth	8, 535/ 28
never fall from the	love	of the law of	8, 536/ 21
no more faith or	love	unto God than a	8, 538/ 1
it was all for	love	. Else, if he agree	8, 538/ 24
God's law both from	love	and dread, as I	8, 538/ 27
off the yoke of	love	toward the law of	8, 539/ 20
then keep still his	love	to the law of	8, 539/ 23
off the yoke of	love	toward the love of	8, 540/ 22
of love toward the	love	of God, and therefore	8, 540/ 22
neck the yoke of	love	toward the law of	8, 546/ 33
it wrought not by	love	; but if his belief	8, 552/ 8
faith that hath the	love	therewith, by reason whereof	8, 555/ 17
then wrought well with	love	. If he say yea	8, 555/ 29
had well wrought with	love	, and done a good	8, 555/ 35
did not believe with	love	that wrought well. Now	8, 555/ 37
his belief with well-working	love	-- failed him? If	8, 556/ 12
folk with a well-working	love	, eternally damned in hell	8, 556/ 14
they believe right and	love	God also, so far	8, 556/ 21
no lust to do . . .	love	him not yet so	8, 556/ 23
sufficiently as for the	love	that they bear him	8, 556/ 24
faith well working by	love	had failed him. Then	8, 556/ 30
bound to believe, and	love	God and his neighbors	8, 568/ 12
he shall never after	love	God nor his neighbor	8, 568/ 25
and very belief and	love	, he needs must have	8, 568/ 27
repent and believe and	love	: to that I answer	8, 568/ 30
itself worthy to be	loved	, lauded, and honored of	8, 50/ 28
be worthy to be	loved	of us, and worshipped	8, 51/ 11
say that Saint Peter	loved	him well . . . and yet	8, 217/ 32
of devils, and therefore	loved	him somewhat, of likelihood	8, 422/ 37
whom they so greatly	loved	that their hearts would	8, 541/ 9
against Christ, but also	loved	him, too, saving not	8, 556/ 7
as the lewd, lousy	lover	in lechery loveth himself	8, 261/ 33
loving manner, in lodging	lovers	-- friars and nuns	8, 308/ 33
clerkly, how some wanton	lovers	, after their rages past	8, 521/ 25

is common to all	loves	. More Yet he is	8, 200/ 10
their faiths and their	loves	to the law of	8, 494/ 34
in And therefore he	loveth	him out of his	8, 56/ 12
in justice, which he	loveth	to see man follow	8, 72/ 14
He believeth that he	loveth	God because he is	8, 122/ 26
He supposeth that he	loveth	his neighbor as much	8, 123/ 36
there -- because he	loveth	her with such a	8, 261/ 32
lousy lover in lechery	loveth	himself . . . and is so	8, 261/ 33
God for Christ's sake	loveth	them and will be	8, 390/ 12
eateth, drinketh, walketh, believeth,	loveth	, and altogether; and when	8, 421/ 12
God; nor he that	loveth	not his brother." And	8, 435/ 1
be sure that God	loveth	them, and that they	8, 447/ 22
taught nurture and wisdom	loveth	his father and all	8, 488/ 31
him that his father	loveth	him, and that all	8, 488/ 32
his father's promises, and	loveth	all his commandments, and	8, 488/ 36
choosing by which man	loveth	and chooseth God putteth	8, 511/ 21
of God, then he	loveth	and chooseth God, and	8, 511/ 31
God for Christ's sake	loveth	them and will be	8, 563/ 26
God for Christ's sake	loveth	them, and will be	8, 567/ 29
the great commandment of	loving	of God . . . there can	8, 48/ 22
books, in what lowly,	loving	fashion they serve and	8, 56/ 27
only mark these holy,	loving	words that he writeth	8, 57/ 2
charitying" but to the "	loving	" of his neighbor's wife	8, 202/ 8
neighbor's wife, or the "	loving	" of his neighbor's daughter	8, 202/ 9
of love after Luther's	loving	manner, in lodging lovers	8, 308/ 33
of faith than believing,	loving	, and working . . . the selfsame	8, 430/ 35
see that Tyndale in	loving	and choosing by which	8, 511/ 20
prayer; and that his	loving	belief so came to	8, 557/ 11
Lo, this is very	lovingly	spoken, and he saith	8, 56/ 2
as ye see, so	lovingly	put in ure that	8, 59/ 7
friars and nuns --	lovingly	together, then we shall	8, 308/ 34
went hanging his head	low	down; and our Lord	8, 66/ 8
tarry, fall yet so	low	at last that God	8, 429/ 30
to whose roaring and	lowing	no good Christian man	8, 78/ 18
their books, in what	lowly	, loving fashion they serve	8, 56/ 27
the rebuke thereof, and	lowly	submit themselves to such	8, 208/ 5
pride the proud angel	Lucifer	, that for the same	8, 268/ 26
unto the devil . . . as	Lucifer	by turning to himself	8, 558/ 37
sat, should have like	luck	. Now is this a	8, 483/ 20
places, looking for no	lucre	, cast them abroad by	8, 11/ 34
other -- for the	lucre	that should come thereof	8, 178/ 23
he speaketh of my "	lucre	," in good faith he	8, 178/ 30
have not so much	lucre	thereby that I stand	8, 178/ 32
peril of choking with	lucre	as Tyndale standeth in	8, 178/ 33
man, that preacheth for	lucre	or other worldly affections	8, 356/ 18
feigned themselves for their	lucre	-- as the Mass	8, 373/ 34
fasting." The holy evangelist	Luke	, in the fourteenth chapter	8, 69/ 14
Christ's garment, whereof Saint	Luke	speaketh in the eighth	8, 103/ 4
of Christ. And also	Luke	himself useth for a	8, 168/ 4
his purpose that Saint	Luke	, whereof Tyndale so boasteth	8, 170/ 35

Tyndale have had Saint	Luke	tell the tale but	8, 171/ 7
twenty-fourth chapter of Saint	Luke	-- when he had	8, 238/ 16
Of Confirmation writeth Saint	Luke	in the Acts plainly	8, 295/ 9
gloss together. Christ saith (	Luke	22), "Simon, Simon, Satan	8, 553/ 11
but, as it were,	lukewarm	. . . weening, therefore, since he	8, 526/ 4
hot than from the	lukewarm	. And therefore saith the	8, 526/ 10
well enough in a	lukewarm	, without growing into greater	8, 526/ 13
lies come in by	lumps	, lo! I dare say	8, 148/ 33
will say so but	lurdans	that longed to make	8, 321/ 26
he may lusk and	lurk	in the dark; out	8, 393/ 26
any privy heretics to	lurk	in this body, yet	8, 398/ 17
church . . . but they have	lurked	there, a few faithful	8, 387/ 22
fire . . . that lying and	lurking	among the dry, fruitless	8, 36/ 14
lain all this while	lurking	therein, they have been	8, 387/ 26
in, where he may	lusk	and lurk in the	8, 393/ 26
which, notwithstanding that the	lusk	hath oftentimes played out	8, 495/ 6
Calate, his nun, lie	lusing	together in lechery. Now	8, 180/ 4
played out all their	luskish	lusts . . . then they awake	8, 521/ 10
because that after the	lusk	have played out all	8, 494/ 23
in divers corners and	lusk	lanes, and comforted them	8, 13/ 11
liking of their own	lust	, in favor whereof they	8, 63/ 18
ease of heart nor	lust	of body that their	8, 71/ 15
that may serve their	lust	, as they have given	8, 120/ 34
Then was all their	lust	laid upon preaching, especially	8, 126/ 3
fire of foul, filthy	lust	, and after this world	8, 261/ 23
except such beasts as	lust	to see it so	8, 266/ 13
the devil and the	lust	of the flesh. Which	8, 452/ 18
pleasure at their own	lust	and liking -- let	8, 453/ 36
and fulfilling of his	lust	as it were a	8, 492/ 27
affection and very beastly	lust	. . . and also that the	8, 494/ 8
oftentimes played out his	lust	, will not yet leave	8, 495/ 6
fleshly desire and beastly	lust	and devilish appetite, accomplisheth	8, 512/ 25
him out of his	lust	. . . but letteth him sleep	8, 520/ 33
him sleep in his	lust	until his lust have	8, 520/ 34
his lust until his	lust	have left him. As	8, 520/ 34
the rage of the	lust	. And when the wit	8, 535/ 20
fulfilled his foul fleshly	lust	, when he sent for	8, 536/ 13
that they have no	lust	to do . . . love him	8, 556/ 23
if they speak out	lustily	, that every man may	8, 88/ 28
further and lieth on	lustily	, saying that of Christ's	8, 147/ 21
thereto. More This is	lustily	said of Tyndale, and	8, 166/ 13
from intemperance and foul	lust	also, this was a	8, 64/ 1
and taming of bodily	lust	. For they fasted here	8, 69/ 20
all motions of fleshly	lust	that else might trouble	8, 71/ 9
sacrifice and kill the	lust	and appetites of his	8, 112/ 7
sacrifice and kill the	lust	and appetites of his	8, 112/ 14
sacrifice full well the	lust	and appetites of our	8, 112/ 22
kill and sacrifice the	lust	of our flesh with	8, 112/ 27
and sacrifice their fleshly	lust	with prayer, fasting, and	8, 112/ 30
and sacrifice" our fleshly	lust	. . . lest we should have	8, 113/ 5

again, and kill the	lusts	of our flesh with	8, 208/ 26
together, in killing the	lusts	of their flesh, in	8, 208/ 32
the killing of fleshly	lusts	, or any such other	8, 277/ 25
played out all his	lusts	, or been warned in	8, 489/ 10
child than, after his	lusts	played out, Tyndale's tragical	8, 491/ 23
played out all their	lusts	, then they repent again	8, 494/ 23
truth for rage of	lusts	. . . which, when lusts abate	8, 516/ 33
of lusts . . . which, when	lusts	abate, come and obey	8, 516/ 33
the wild rages of	lusts	that blinded their wits	8, 516/ 39
and fall asleep in	lusts	for a season. But	8, 518/ 10
fallen asleep in his	lusts	, " as he calleth it	8, 520/ 29
sleep still in his	lusts	, and the devil rock	8, 520/ 31
out all their luskish	lusts	. . . then they awake. And	8, 521/ 10
sleeps in sinful fleshly	lusts	, into which folk fall	8, 521/ 18
rages past and their	lusts	played out, lie then	8, 521/ 25
have "played out their	lusts	"; yea, and sometimes, too	8, 570/ 2
and fall all to	lusty	love) with intent to	8, 53/ 31
this only for young	lusty	folk for taming of	8, 68/ 6
More Lo, here be	lusty	, high words either false	8, 413/ 30
then rise up like	lusty	galliards again, and fight	8, 447/ 37
years -- what by	Luther	himself and by his	8, 5/ 32
ye a book of	Luther	translated into English in	8, 8/ 13
Dialogue, that I belie	Luther	. But when I shall	8, 16/ 7
the book of Martin	Luther	wherein he teacheth men	8, 21/ 20
that he learned of	Luther	and Tyndale . . . was the	8, 24/ 16
Tyndale answereth me for	Luther	that I say untruly	8, 31/ 17
salutation; and so doth	Luther	too, and so doth	8, 40/ 13
and look upon Friar	Luther	, the very father of	8, 40/ 30
such others . . . and now	Luther	, and Tyndale, and Friar	8, 44/ 20
this new faith of	Luther	, Tyndale, and Friar Huessgen	8, 44/ 31
savor the doctrine of	Luther	, Friar Huessgen, and him	8, 46/ 14
friar and the nun,	Luther	and his wife, Tyndale's	8, 47/ 25
high spiritual faith. For	Luther	, ye wot well, if	8, 47/ 26
spiritual doctor Master Martin	Luther	himself, being specially born	8, 47/ 32
as Tyndale is, or	Luther	either, and take Friar	8, 48/ 28
as Tyndale is, and	Luther	, and Friar Huessgen . . . so	8, 49/ 14
men" have now --	Luther	, Tyndale, and Friar Huessgen	8, 50/ 6
Spirit of God as	Luther	is, and Tyndale, and	8, 50/ 20
confound both Tyndale and	Luther	, and all their whole	8, 50/ 36
we tell Tyndale and	Luther	all this, yet fare	8, 53/ 20
of his works and	Luther	his master's too. But	8, 55/ 13
and that hath made	Luther	and Tyndale a little	8, 55/ 32
spirituals, but such as	Luther	is, and Friar Huessgen	8, 57/ 29
ease, as Tyndale and	Luther	would make us ween	8, 67/ 1
Tyndale and his master	Luther	with all their scholars	8, 70/ 3
a tyrant, albeit that	Luther	and Tyndale would have	8, 71/ 28
may say to him.	Luther	yet, in his book	8, 86/ 11
the false foundation whereupon	Luther	and Tyndale have built	8, 87/ 6
did so press upon	Luther	that he was fain	8, 87/ 27
gear groweth with Tyndale.	Luther	yet, that was Tyndale's	8, 88/ 19

as Tyndale doth. For	Luther	, albeit he would make	8, 88/ 21
Go me to Martin	Luther	, the first master of	8, 90/ 35
hath Tyndale taken of	Luther	, which giveth to the	8, 97/ 24
these new men --	Luther	, Friar Huessgen, and Hutchins	8, 104/ 30
right solemn reason! And	Luther	, indeed, maketh a much	8, 109/ 35
as ye see by	Luther	himself and his holy	8, 112/ 29
I shall allege him	Luther	, his own master . . . which	8, 113/ 30
twice as long as	Luther	. He lived in poor	8, 122/ 15
Tyndale followeth his master	Luther	, that would have all	8, 122/ 31
his book after, that	Luther	hath eaten up his	8, 122/ 33
marvel though Tyndale and	Luther	and Friar Huessgen and	8, 128/ 2
Cross itself -- whereof	Luther	writeth that if he	8, 128/ 5
such things as now	Luther	and Tyndale and Friar	8, 129/ 32
damned the church of	Luther	and Tyndale and Friar	8, 131/ 17
that must be, as	Luther	saith, evident, open, and	8, 133/ 9
David; as though Friar	Luther	and his wife, with	8, 137/ 28
Tyndale's heresies, as Friar	Luther	and Friar Huessgen, and	8, 138/ 26
he had learned of	Luther	and intended to send	8, 142/ 14
for a witness against	Luther	and Tyndale even in	8, 152/ 17
much to deny: as	Luther	doth the Epistle of	8, 155/ 29
as Tyndale is and	Luther	, that be so contentious	8, 155/ 33
this say not only	Luther	, Tyndale, and Zwingli, with	8, 156/ 11
he doth, for both	Luther	and he, and Friar	8, 156/ 33
he hath been with	Luther	-- and was, too	8, 171/ 31
the malicious heresies that	Luther	began to bring forth	8, 171/ 33
of holy matrimony Friar	Luther	and Cate Calate, his	8, 180/ 3
days, not long before	Luther	. And when I had	8, 180/ 29
by such as Friar	Luther	is, that is run	8, 190/ 19
rather will do as	Luther	hath done: wed a	8, 190/ 32
other . . . but such as	Luther	is, and Friar Huessgen	8, 191/ 10
do the like, and	Luther	too -- they should	8, 197/ 11
worse to worse, as	Luther	hath against his own	8, 197/ 15
the example by lewd	Luther	and his lewd lady's	8, 203/ 17
young jugglers, his scholars	Luther	, Huessgen, and Tyndale, to	8, 205/ 34
of Priapus that Friar	Luther	beareth about to gather	8, 206/ 20
for this once, holy	Luther	and his holy nun	8, 208/ 31
matter. For this grieveth	Luther	and him: that by	8, 211/ 16
significandi . . . because that Friar	Luther	, Friar Huessgen, and Friar	8, 211/ 30
Which words of his,	Luther	in his book of	8, 212/ 19
himself to land. But	Luther	and Tyndale would have	8, 212/ 27
and preach; and Friar	Luther	also, and his leman	8, 221/ 27
Saint Augustine declareth, and	Luther	himself confesseth, and the	8, 225/ 17
erudite, famous book against	Luther	, out of which I	8, 225/ 30
Christ himself that neither	Luther	, Tyndale, nor Huessgen, nor	8, 225/ 35
of God than hath	Luther	and Hutchins, and five	8, 232/ 21
as touching Tyndale and	Luther	and Friar Huessgen, this	8, 247/ 36
to perceive it as	Luther	and he now so	8, 249/ 36
with reason think that	Luther	and he, and Friar	8, 250/ 3
did, or else must	Luther	or Friar Huessgen, or	8, 250/ 9
understanding that Tyndale and	Luther	giveth to them --	8, 250/ 21

For his master Martin	Luther	, when Erasmus laid against	8, 255/ 30
bid Tyndale here, or	Luther	himself, prove us every	8, 256/ 1
false which his master	Luther	and himself too have	8, 257/ 24
some better color for	Luther	and his leman --	8, 261/ 30
little straighter line than	Luther	draweth his. And when	8, 262/ 22
as the false prophet	Luther	saith himself -- "I	8, 266/ 34
and every man (saith	Luther	) for his own soul	8, 268/ 7
his time, and that	Luther	is his very foregoer	8, 270/ 12
together against Tyndale and	Luther	and Friar Huessgen and	8, 278/ 30
not bread still, as	Luther	saith, or to think	8, 278/ 36
to worship it, as	Luther	, Huessgen, and Tyndale say	8, 279/ 1
for he believeth with	Luther	that all souls sleep	8, 287/ 9
he doth. For when	Luther	and he, and all	8, 297/ 13
much more heretic than	Luther	is himself in his	8, 300/ 37
his own master Martin	Luther	(if the work of	8, 305/ 28
them as Tyndale and	Luther	say . . . that faith alone	8, 308/ 25
faith and believe with	Luther	that there needeth no	8, 308/ 31
false faith agreeing with	Luther	, Huessgen, or Zwingli. And	8, 312/ 8
the more boldly, as	Luther	biddeth in Babylonica --	8, 316/ 23
apostles forth. And if	Luther	, Friar Huessgen, Zwingli, Tyndale	8, 316/ 28
right. For proof whereof:	Luther	himself -- casting away	8, 316/ 33
tradition of the Church,	Luther	could never tell how	8, 316/ 37
that the way that	Luther	deviseth is insufficient and	8, 317/ 1
read both Rosseus and	Luther	in those places; and	8, 317/ 3
be done or undone.	Luther	was himself also so	8, 318/ 5
the contrary, till now	Luther	and Tyndale and such	8, 319/ 8
sacraments nor ceremonies that	Luther	and he reprove. And	8, 326/ 9
Antichrist (though Tyndale and	Luther	list lewdly to rail	8, 337/ 36
false. Tyndale's master Martin	Luther	and all the sects	8, 341/ 20
diverse senses, expounded . . . though	Luther	and Tyndale will have	8, 354/ 1
that his master Martin	Luther	laid and lashed out	8, 363/ 22
knoweth -- nothing that	Luther	laid anything prove the	8, 363/ 26
seeing his master Martin	Luther	in that point by	8, 363/ 30
in his book against	Luther	; all which, save Origen	8, 367/ 30
after his master Martin	Luther	, that as often as	8, 377/ 11
proved that point unto	Luther	. . . and that so clearly	8, 380/ 4
that, as Tyndale knoweth,	Luther	was never able to	8, 380/ 5
hath Tyndale taken of	Luther	. . . when he and all	8, 400/ 27
worth? But Tyndale and	Luther	both lie loud in	8, 400/ 32
For this faith hath	Luther	and Friar Huessgen both	8, 403/ 18
like. As of Friar	Luther	, Friar Huessgen, Otho the	8, 437/ 20
the world seeth Friar	Luther	do, in wedding of	8, 442/ 24
Tyndale agreeth that both	Luther	and himself, and all	8, 448/ 33
be not deadly in	Luther	or him, or any	8, 449/ 1
his pardon after . . . but	Luther	and he, and such	8, 449/ 26
Tyndale telleth us that	Luther	and he and such	8, 452/ 21
how he can help	Luther	and himself and other	8, 453/ 25
such holy folk as	Luther	is and himself: I	8, 456/ 12
such erroneous wise as	Luther	and Tyndale teach them	8, 460/ 32
some too short, as	Luther	, Huessgen, and Tyndale do	8, 468/ 23

plainly, after his master	Luther	, as ye have heard	8, 472/ 29
nay but that, against	Luther	and him, those holy	8, 477/ 33
against Arius, Otho, Lambert,	Luther	, and Wycliffe, Zwingli, Hutten	8, 480/ 4
heretics as Arius, Wycliffe,	Luther	, Lambert, Huessgen, Hus, and	8, 481/ 30
it needs follow that	Luther	, Lambert, Zwingli, Huessgen, and	8, 484/ 5
and incest as Friar	Luther	doth with his nun	8, 492/ 7
his own master Martin	Luther	, not only a true	8, 493/ 7
himself we must leave	Luther	lying still asleep with	8, 493/ 17
nor his master Martin	Luther	, which, notwithstanding that the	8, 495/ 5
whereby he laboreth, after	Luther	, under color and pretext	8, 497/ 22
Tyndale of his master	Luther	. . . which at Worms, in	8, 514/ 6
For heretics such as	Luther	is, and Zwingli, and	8, 561/ 25
as Tyndale's master Martin	Luther	saith), evidently and plainly	8, 562/ 38
priest . . . and, falling to	Luther's	sect, and after that	8, 13/ 6
shall let you see	Luther's	own words in that	8, 16/ 8
Dialogue, did say that	Luther's	books be seditious, as	8, 31/ 13
fifteen hundred years before	Luther's	days and his, that	8, 45/ 15
of Christ's church unto	Luther's	days and his; or	8, 46/ 19
words that according to	Luther's	babbling in his book	8, 111/ 8
belief; and this is	Luther's	labor, of whom he	8, 113/ 14
he is plainly of	Luther's	heresy that the Sacrament	8, 116/ 2
in my Dialogue rehearse	Luther's	heresies, and among others	8, 116/ 4
in his Answer affirmeth	Luther's	heresy for good and	8, 116/ 5
saith (in defense of	Luther's	heresy), because he would	8, 116/ 10
license, while we have	Luther's	leave already, to warrant	8, 123/ 10
of Tyndale's church and	Luther's	and Friar Huessgen's. For	8, 124/ 23
from their cloisters into	Luther's	church -- as Otho	8, 125/ 11
do the friars of	Luther's	church, that let not	8, 125/ 27
doth Tyndale's church and	Luther's	sit at home in	8, 126/ 14
our understanding to believe	Luther's	lies. And therefore those	8, 129/ 35
is some chieftain of	Luther's	counsel, which he meaneth	8, 137/ 30
good or bad before	Luther's	days, that anything hath	8, 140/ 4
books, in setting forth	Luther's	pestilent heresies, so envenomed	8, 177/ 28
as a mum against	Luther's	lechery. Now, whereas Judas	8, 180/ 18
we say "Tyndale's faith," "	Luther's	faith," "Friar Huessgen's faith	8, 199/ 16
words of Tyndale with	Luther's	holy doctrine which he	8, 218/ 2
church . . . and set forth	Luther's	heresy that the church	8, 219/ 3
intended to set forth	Luther's	heresy teaching that priesthood	8, 219/ 10
he would set forth	Luther's	heresy teaching that Penance	8, 219/ 13
professed heresies . . . and that	Luther's	church and all the	8, 223/ 6
Christ's sacraments evil and	Luther's	lechery good . . . and so	8, 227/ 16
the tradition of Martin	Luther's	leman . . . as frame himself	8, 260/ 30
Scripture (without which, by	Luther's	own rule, Luther's own	8, 273/ 29
by Luther's own rule,	Luther's	own scholar may not	8, 273/ 29
law of love after	Luther's	loving manner, in lodging	8, 308/ 33
insufficient and uncertain by	Luther's	own rule. And I	8, 317/ 2
when, being himself but	Luther's	scholar, he seeth his	8, 317/ 5
years last past unto	Luther's	days, nor yet unto	8, 387/ 1
right belief before holy	Luther's	days and his own	8, 394/ 25
not agree that Friar	Luther's	lechery with his nun	8, 493/ 13

the false delight of	Luther's	and Tyndale's books, fall	8, 517/ 28
apostles even unto lousy	Luther's	days. And yet, notwithstanding	8, 520/ 23
now in Almaine the	Lutherans	. . . and after that, the	8, 28/ 33
appeared by the uplandish	Lutherans	in Almaine which, measuring	8, 55/ 25
but the lively, lightsome	Lutherans	. For they, pardie, as	8, 112/ 29
for, that as the	Lutherans	and Zwinglians have begun	8, 483/ 13
shall then send no	Luthers	, nor no Tyndales, nor	8, 336/ 35
spirit of error and	lying	hath taken his wretched	8, 15/ 35
a fair fire . . . that	lying	and lurking among the	8, 36/ 14
the flour with long	lying	in water was turned	8, 116/ 16
of Tyndale's fashion in	lying	, and also in giving	8, 150/ 4
nothing but feigning and	lying	-- then is he	8, 176/ 2
we must leave Luther	lying	still asleep with his	8, 493/ 17
their lecherous love, even	lying	by their lemans' sides	8, 521/ 27
in like wise, David,	lying	in lechery, lost neither	8, 534/ 12
short repentance after long	lying	in sin, saying once	8, 567/ 2
well-learned man Nicholas de	Lyra	gave him warning thereof	8, 232/ 16
cunning man Nicholas de	Lyra	, saying, "Lira delirat." But	8, 272/ 8
the Book of the	Maccabees	, because it maketh against	8, 155/ 27
deny the Book of	Maccabees	because it proveth purgatory	8, 265/ 17
he playeth by the	Maccabees	, and his master by	8, 346/ 29
in the Book of	Maccabees	, yet, that thing well	8, 365/ 33
was no man so	mad	to tell Tyndale, no	8, 8/ 30
sober; make him stark	mad	, and bid him be	8, 29/ 21
and be not so	mad	, I warrant you, but	8, 30/ 10
any man were so	mad	to do . . . and then	8, 33/ 1
dare not in such	mad	matters meddle with the	8, 41/ 23
and mows, and maketh	mad	, apish jesting against the	8, 41/ 33
shameless, ' ' stark	mad	, ' and ' faithless	8, 58/ 20
it were indeed a	mad	thing to think that	8, 70/ 27
Is not here a	mad	doctrine of him that	8, 90/ 10
of, and a thousand	mad	questions more. But to	8, 102/ 20
any man were so	mad	to doubt whether there	8, 119/ 7
hear any man so	mad	to say nay. And	8, 119/ 9
their days; and, most	mad	of all, in denying	8, 119/ 28
very deed a very	mad	man's dream. Tyndale And	8, 133/ 26
see any man so	mad	, one that lay sore	8, 134/ 18
This man is too	mad	to talk with! God's	8, 148/ 7
trust that Tyndale, as	mad	as he is, is	8, 150/ 32
is not yet so	mad	. . . as to think that	8, 150/ 32
he would be so	mad	to say nay, ye	8, 153/ 33
and feigned, and men's	mad	inventions, that they believe	8, 154/ 22
was, I ween, so	mad	to mean only the	8, 163/ 30
if I were so	mad	to look that Tyndale	8, 195/ 2
such as are so	mad	already to take those	8, 219/ 32
would make them so	mad	as to believe that	8, 223/ 23
never man was so	mad	to make this objection	8, 224/ 24
be much more than	mad	especially but if some	8, 250/ 28
you afterward, surely too	mad	to live. Now seeth	8, 278/ 8
will not be so	mad	to grant him that	8, 283/ 12

who would be so	mad	to think that God	8, 283/ 14
men make us so	mad	as to take them	8, 297/ 22
will not be so	mad	to say that God	8, 298/ 3
friar made the fool	mad	outright, and brought him	8, 301/ 16
I wonder what the	mad	man meaneth, to speak	8, 304/ 13
Is not here another	mad	reason? His purpose is	8, 304/ 24
hath made this man	mad	; he would else never	8, 308/ 16
Is any man so	mad	to believe him therein	8, 336/ 13
man, I think, so	mad	-- when he doubteth	8, 354/ 23
doubteth) cannot be so	mad	to think that neither	8, 354/ 32
Church to fall so	mad	as to make such	8, 357/ 25
would make us so	mad	to believe that friars	8, 381/ 33
I were waxen so	mad	to grant him that	8, 390/ 2
that we were two	mad	fools and false heretics	8, 390/ 4
miracle wrought upon the	mad	man (out of whom	8, 422/ 32
if men were so	mad	to believe one heretic	8, 427/ 1
were much more than	mad	. And, sirs, thus meaneth	8, 440/ 35
if he be so	mad	to think that God	8, 463/ 30
many have been) so	mad	to believe that there	8, 464/ 5
Tyndale is not so	mad	, I suppose, as to	8, 533/ 36
there ever anywhere so	mad	to say, that the	8, 550/ 18
very shame be so	mad	to do; or else	8, 551/ 6
in the head of	mad	Collins as in the	8, 553/ 22
in the head of	mad	Collins as in the	8, 559/ 5
mate) that made Collins	mad	hath sucked out the	8, 559/ 8
as we do . . . what	madder	thing unto heathen people	8, 290/ 33
as we do . . . what	madder	thing unto the heathen	8, 292/ 34
Confutation of Tyndale's Answer	Made	by Sir Thomas More	8, 1/ 2
by his hearty prayer	made	unto God kept that	8, 2/ 34
your adversaries, and be	made	subjects unto them that	8, 5/ 14
and that no vow	made	to God can bind	8, 5/ 27
there be so many	made	within these few years	8, 5/ 31
innumerable sort . . . there are	made	in the English tongue	8, 6/ 2
for never was there	made	a more foolish, frantic	8, 6/ 21
men's vows and promises	made	of chastity be not	8, 6/ 35
live by . . . wherein he	made	so many changes that	8, 7/ 22
told unto me, he	made	a meet end at	8, 7/ 23
book the heretic, that	made	it as a communication	8, 7/ 28
Then have we Jonah	made	out by Tyndale --	8, 8/ 3
sort as Tyndale never	made	a more foolish, nor	8, 8/ 15
had went to have	made	a special show of	8, 8/ 20
knew the privy practice	made	between the King's Highness	8, 8/ 23
all . . . were translated and	made	in this manner by	8, 10/ 18
that when they have	made	the devil reign in	8, 12/ 10
and say they have	made	a martyr . . . when their	8, 12/ 20
virtue. As for confession	made	to a priest, he	8, 14/ 35
that Necton had once	made	Burt of his counsel	8, 18/ 10
frantic, as ever heretic	made	any since Christ was	8, 21/ 26
him upon his abjuration,	made	in sundry secret corners	8, 22/ 12
this. He labored and	made	great instance certain days	8, 23/ 23

bread. Wherein the chancellor	made	a while great sticking	8, 23/ 26
scriptures wrested awry, and	made	to minister them matter	8, 26/ 6
what business they have	made	, what destruction and manslaughter	8, 28/ 34
bound by any law	made	by men: Tyndale answereth	8, 31/ 17
day or holy day	made	by the Church . . . and	8, 32/ 6
his other false books	made	for the maintenance of	8, 32/ 25
I answer Tyndale's preface	made	before his Answer to	8, 33/ 21
which thing hath hitherto	made	him for to stand	8, 34/ 32
books so many daily	made	by so many idle	8, 35/ 23
their books nor anything	made	against them neither, but	8, 37/ 23
shall, be many better	made	than mine -- and	8, 38/ 31
hath our Savior both	made	in the Gospel and	8, 44/ 5
pride, envy, and malice	made	them set naught by	8, 44/ 25
to keep his vow	made	of chastity -- when	8, 47/ 35
her his wife, and	made	her his harlot, and	8, 48/ 1
since; and that hath	made	Luther and Tyndale a	8, 55/ 32
and they his servants	made	to be at his	8, 59/ 36
governor of people is	made	for the people, and	8, 74/ 11
earth since man was	made	of earth and not	8, 78/ 34
that the bread is	made	one of many grains	8, 81/ 9
corns, and the wine	made	one of many grapes	8, 81/ 10
Christian people that are	made	participant of that holy	8, 81/ 13
many men to be	made	as one, and in	8, 81/ 16
which he might have	made	the outward signs of	8, 81/ 25
and whereof he hath	made	no man of his	8, 81/ 29
we, "that God hath	made	you a promise that	8, 86/ 5
promise that he never	made	promise, nor never none	8, 86/ 6
in great anger and	made	a great vow that	8, 86/ 21
there was no promise	made	by God." Which argument	8, 87/ 8
testament which God hath	made	in Christ's blood --	8, 89/ 10
promise"; what had this	made	for the matter? How	8, 97/ 12
corrupt, and I have	made	the Christendom which thou	8, 97/ 17
his power whereby he	made	them meet to work	8, 98/ 31
fire and he be	made	one person, as the	8, 102/ 17
might the world be	made	when there was nothing	8, 102/ 19
the water itself was	made	an instrument of that	8, 103/ 2
did spit thereupon and	made	thereof a plaster, and	8, 103/ 12
the selfsame goodness that	made	him to make the	8, 105/ 15
give it without he	made	a promise. And so	8, 106/ 6
in sacraments where Christ	made	none; but he maketh	8, 106/ 16
maketh promises that Christ	made	never such! For Christ	8, 106/ 17
Finally, where Christ hath	made	a promise, one of	8, 106/ 31
most solemn, most assuredly	made	, and thereto most fruitful	8, 106/ 32
necessary, that ever he	made	. . . that is to wit	8, 106/ 33
saving only Christ's promises	made	to man, he teacheth	8, 108/ 13
to break their promise	made	to God . . . and so	8, 108/ 14
had broken his promise	made	to his church; besides	8, 108/ 16
words in his book	made	against me -- whereof	8, 115/ 13
long digression have I	made	you . . . to let you	8, 119/ 37
with their new liberty	made	themselves wonderful imaginations to	8, 121/ 25

wonder of the world	made	them an imagination that	8, 121/ 28
wherefore all laws are	made	, is not written in	8, 124/ 9
and a clog, and	made	him his ape to	8, 126/ 34
Sign of the Cross	made	by a man's hand	8, 128/ 3
of the Cross is	made	upon a man, either	8, 128/ 8
in his second oration	made	against the great emperor	8, 128/ 19
which only sign so	made	with the wagging (as	8, 128/ 33
to break their promise	made	to God, and contrary	8, 131/ 18
both punished them and	made	many good laws against	8, 136/ 24
weeneth that he hath	made	men so wise, and	8, 136/ 33
weeneth that he hath	made	men so blind, he	8, 136/ 35
that for policy Hushai	made	a lie; and therein	8, 138/ 5
and contrary pretenses are	made	-- and all to	8, 138/ 11
the man were not	made	a marker of chases	8, 138/ 17
of their holy vows	made	before to God; and	8, 140/ 12
confess himself that he	made	the changes for the	8, 144/ 10
there is a law	made	by "the Church" that	8, 145/ 17
that "the Realm" hath	made	a law that heretics	8, 145/ 20
since. Now, if this	made	Tyndale bold to set	8, 152/ 31
is likely that God	made	after his fall some	8, 155/ 2
again than we find	made	unto him written in	8, 155/ 4
unwritten, it would have	made	doubts and debates and	8, 155/ 9
they have among them	made	great boast a great	8, 157/ 2
that notwithstanding his promise	made	unto his church in	8, 157/ 32
that Tyndale's master hath	made	a "church" to signify	8, 163/ 10
Christian realms is commonly	made	of Christian people. But	8, 167/ 2
tongue, into which Tyndale	made	his translation. This was	8, 167/ 11
mind . . . the book being	made	by another man, though	8, 177/ 16
spiritual fashion . . . that they	made	me much to marvel	8, 179/ 18
then Tyndale's terrible exorcism	made	me not much to	8, 180/ 12
hell quick if he	made	so much as a	8, 180/ 17
works which I since	made	, and call it an	8, 181/ 13
now amended it and	made	it "elders." Here hath	8, 181/ 26
leisure amended it and	made	it worse! So that	8, 182/ 28
in which were mention	made	of something done in	8, 186/ 2
the gun were loosed,	made	a step aside fifteen	8, 187/ 7
that Saint Paul had	made	a young man bishop	8, 189/ 27
and the devil hath	made	him falsely to leave	8, 191/ 4
if he be first	made	priest . . . and priest is	8, 193/ 30
priest is there none	made	but the ceremonies of	8, 193/ 31
there is no priest	made	unshaven and unanointed. For	8, 193/ 38
cometh, how it is	made	, and why he selleth	8, 194/ 9
ordinance, whereby it is	made	a means of purging	8, 194/ 32
and whereof it is	made	. What is that any	8, 195/ 11
grapes the wine was	made	that Christ at his	8, 195/ 12
reply to his Answer	made	unto my Dialogue --	8, 197/ 3
enough, he should have	made	the example by lewd	8, 203/ 16
gotten, he should have	made	it more plain and	8, 203/ 19
there granted to be	made	Master of Art. And	8, 203/ 20
the thing should be	made	open and plain, but	8, 205/ 24

confession" they juggled, and	made	the people, as oft	8, 206/ 10
confession is the willingly	made	declaration of our sin	8, 207/ 24
are so suppld and	made	humble in heart that	8, 208/ 2
preacheth that Christ hath	made	full satisfaction for our	8, 208/ 15
preacheth that Christ hath	made	full satisfaction for our	8, 208/ 19
gift, and have been	made	partners of the Holy	8, 212/ 36
writing showeth that he	made	his translation to the	8, 219/ 20
him God. And I	made	my book to good	8, 219/ 27
his defense, that he	made	such changes for the	8, 220/ 1
as the Greek article	made	the word "prophet," in	8, 233/ 16
the Greek article and	made	it thus, "I take	8, 234/ 1
works which his Father	made	him work as also	8, 239/ 29
God whereby allthing is	made	: the Son of God	8, 243/ 10
as he was . . . God	made	him do miracles, more	8, 243/ 35
still, to the law	made	by God and his	8, 248/ 20
at Jerusalem, which they	made	and sent out in	8, 248/ 21
glittering thereof would have	made	every man's eyes so	8, 252/ 32
with a several miracle	made	among one people --	8, 255/ 19
their deduction allowed? Uzzah	made	as good deduction as	8, 259/ 16
Such deductions upon Scripture	made	they of likelihood that	8, 259/ 28
marry though himself have	made	unto God a contrary	8, 261/ 13
God hath by him	made	them now so plainly	8, 268/ 1
you false: whereas I	made	yourselves judges of the	8, 269/ 3
heretics . . . he hath ever	made	his true preachers to	8, 270/ 3
Adam printed books, and	made	glasses, and shot guns	8, 273/ 6
before the world was	made	. And though it were	8, 273/ 16
false doctrine that they	made	the better-believing folk the	8, 275/ 10
The testament which God	made	with Noah, that he	8, 276/ 10
rainbow. And the appointment	made	between him and Abraham	8, 276/ 12
Which rainbow whether God	made	new, to make men	8, 276/ 24
the other . . . God either	made	it or appointed it	8, 276/ 32
works that have been	made	, as well by old	8, 278/ 25
was, that the Scripture	made	mention of him --	8, 280/ 4
certain other strong posts	made	of rotten reeds. One	8, 282/ 2
contrary to the declaration	made	by Christ and his	8, 293/ 13
and all that are	made	mention of in the	8, 294/ 7
of which mention is	made	that they were delivered	8, 294/ 10
as no mention is	made	of them as well	8, 294/ 16
that one loaf is	made	of many grains of	8, 296/ 13
many in person, be	made	one in love and	8, 296/ 15
and, as it were,	made	all one body in	8, 296/ 16
Paul would not have	made	so serious and earnest	8, 296/ 30
put over), the friar	made	the fool mad outright	8, 301/ 16
and all that are	made	mention of in the	8, 301/ 25
of which mention is	made	that they were delivered	8, 303/ 4
as no mention is	made	of them as well	8, 303/ 11
of which mention is	made	that they were delivered	8, 303/ 23
there is no mention	made	of their delivery by	8, 303/ 27
significations whereof "mention is	made	that they were delivered	8, 303/ 36
there is no mention	made	that any of these	8, 304/ 4

often showed, mention is	made	of them by the	8, 304/ 8
wedded men have been	made	priests and kept still	8, 306/ 9
marriage after the promise	made	-- not by reason	8, 306/ 15
reason of the promise	made	unto God and broken	8, 306/ 17
wilt have the tabernacle	made	of this manner, or	8, 308/ 6
Surely the devil hath	made	this man mad; he	8, 308/ 16
John's whole book was	made	not only of Christ's	8, 311/ 18
he seeth his master	made	a fool therein already	8, 317/ 5
were in or out	made	no matter, because, he	8, 318/ 10
there was no mention	made	thereof in the writing	8, 318/ 36
without any mention thereof	made	in Scripture, and yet	8, 319/ 6
which, as God, had	made	and ordained the Sabbath	8, 321/ 8
and say the Church	made	it, and the Church	8, 321/ 32
the Church, as it	made	it, so it may	8, 321/ 33
wit, that as it	made	it by the Spirit	8, 321/ 34
say that as God	made	it, so himself may	8, 321/ 36
what laws they had	made	. . . declaring thereby that though	8, 322/ 10
thereby that though themselves	made	them, yet made they	8, 322/ 11
themselves made them, yet	made	they them not without	8, 322/ 11
a change once so	made	and established by our	8, 322/ 18
this change hath he	made	, I say, from Saturday	8, 322/ 24
whole reason that he	made	before for the contrary	8, 325/ 24
that some other fault	made	it lose the fruit	8, 327/ 16
show him that God	made	no promise that he	8, 331/ 6
cause it to be	made	all in Books . . . but	8, 331/ 7
obeyed, he should have	made	his apostles write it	8, 335/ 6
Now, sir, God hath	made	his last and everlasting	8, 335/ 27
confirmed the faith, and	made	the Church boldly conclude	8, 340/ 30
that the general councils	made	their determinations by Scripture	8, 341/ 8
in Christian men's hearts,	made	the people able to	8, 341/ 32
any determinate end be	made	, though all Christendom should	8, 343/ 17
what figure syllogism is	made	! More I would fain	8, 344/ 13
figure the syllogism is	made	which he saith I	8, 345/ 7
what figure it is	made	-- he shall find	8, 345/ 19
the same mode, have	made	another syllogism. Now knitteth	8, 345/ 22
there were no mention	made	in Scripture, where the	8, 352/ 14
is no such statute	made	, nor no such thing	8, 357/ 1
is also no statute	made	by the Church to	8, 357/ 22
Barnes find any law	made	of such matter, let	8, 357/ 26
is indeed a law	made	, both by the Church	8, 357/ 27
of laws to be	made	by the Church nor	8, 363/ 12
and which were never	made	by any law written	8, 367/ 12
Trinity, when he had	made	mention of the apostles	8, 369/ 4
those prayers which we	made	unto thee when the	8, 371/ 27
which the obligation that	made	against us was canceled	8, 372/ 16
Mass should commemoration be	made	for them that be	8, 373/ 15
church for whom he	made	his apostles? And if	8, 376/ 31
gift, and have been	made	partakers of the Holy	8, 377/ 30
by his apostles; and	made	the Church agree therein	8, 380/ 29
that Friar Barnes deviseth.	Made	by Sir Thomas More	8, 384/ 10

but a plain proclamation,	made	by his own mouth	8, 386/ 20
Dialogue, whereunto Tyndale hath	made	so bare answer that	8, 387/ 34
true by Christ's promise	made	unto his apostles, as	8, 388/ 36
be born anew, and	made	the sons of God	8, 402/ 20
a praise he hath	made	you of this faith	8, 402/ 30
that was no promise	made	unto us. And yet	8, 407/ 3
God hath revealed and	made	open to be believed	8, 407/ 27
Christ's Passion when he	made	that confession. Tyndale That	8, 408/ 28
not by this knowledge	made	a man of Christ's	8, 416/ 34
so short, he is	made	thereby a man of	8, 416/ 36
his only goodness hath	made	and given them thereunto	8, 422/ 8
gift, and have been	made	partakers of the Holy	8, 431/ 7
the reason that is	made	against me upon other	8, 435/ 36
likewise as it is	made	against a man once	8, 436/ 1
may as well be	made	of any angel in	8, 436/ 2
knowledge, by his promise	made	unto them with his	8, 436/ 33
find no such promise	made	unto him, that when	8, 436/ 36
through penance, and be	made	the children of God	8, 437/ 7
holy vows and promise	made	to God, and running	8, 437/ 25
and when he had	made	us once this argument	8, 440/ 7
of the devil be	made	manifest and open. For	8, 442/ 8
God, though he have	made	a true, faithful promise	8, 450/ 10
be by sorrowful repentance	made	partner of pardon and	8, 456/ 7
it is no promise	made	unto us; nor that	8, 462/ 35
not that ever he	made	any promise to man	8, 464/ 9
the promises of God	made	unto mankind; for so	8, 464/ 11
and not a promise	made	-- and especially since	8, 464/ 19
Concerning yet the promises	made	to man . . . let us	8, 464/ 25
him in his promise	made	unto Abraham that of	8, 465/ 1
he believeth Christ's promise	made	unto his church here	8, 465/ 24
all that resist it . . .	made	Tyndale surely to know	8, 470/ 16
residence and inspiration, was	made	. To this point is	8, 477/ 11
that thing hath himself	made	impossible to serve him	8, 477/ 24
trust of Christ's promise	made	thereto, that himself and	8, 478/ 38
before the world was	made	, and which election therefore	8, 498/ 22
before the world were	made	-- so that he	8, 499/ 3
of his fond answers	made	unto the third and	8, 502/ 8
conclusion to this antecedent	made	of this reason, and	8, 506/ 34
his argument is all	made	up -- ye shall	8, 507/ 3
scriptures against the marriages	made	between friars and nuns	8, 508/ 37
will be perfected and	made	up . . . and, instead of	8, 509/ 4
of God's grace, and	made	them not lie still	8, 518/ 27
and that thou hast	made	me better, and given	8, 523/ 23
that thou mightest be	made	hot" . . . as though he	8, 526/ 12
as we, and we	made	their matches in that	8, 538/ 7
man's sheep, and thereby	made	him give sentence, unawares	8, 539/ 2
repentance and his confession	made	, he said unto him	8, 539/ 34
before the world was	made	; and had once the	8, 549/ 15
he saw well!) have	made	his quick, merry scoff	8, 553/ 31
to his several answers	made	unto the chapters of	8, 553/ 34

or his mate) that	made	Collins mad hath sucked	8, 559/ 7
that that change hath	made	every man well perceive	8, 559/ 28
whether before the world	made	, or after themselves born	8, 566/ 20
true that he hath	made	in all this whole	8, 567/ 16
the Turks. But as	madly	as he mocketh it	8, 123/ 4
and handle it so	madly	. For when they make	8, 304/ 14
Is not this a	madly	concluded argument? And yet	8, 304/ 30
cometh out of a	madman's	mouth. For by this	8, 262/ 18
such as now these	madmen	affirm to be well-seasoned	8, 45/ 1
there was so great	madness	to believe as these	8, 119/ 11
reader hath, the more	madness	he shall perceive in	8, 218/ 26
deed of Saint Mary	Magdalene	-- though she could	8, 527/ 31
new frantic book, and	magnifieth	much himself therewith, when	8, 364/ 5
whereas he so highly	magnifieth	the belief of God's	8, 466/ 20
custom to declare and	magnify	his truth from the	8, 245/ 29
very godly, for the	magnifying	of the great mercy	8, 89/ 27
merrily . . . and then the	maid	put on his biggin	8, 496/ 36
them prettily, like a	maid	; yea, and learn to	8, 515/ 10
that would command her	maid	upon pain of beating	8, 525/ 26
would many an honest	maiden	be ashamed to fast	8, 63/ 14
word . . . or meet a	maiden	suddenly and so deflower	8, 216/ 34
she ravished the man's	maidenhood	and deflowered him by	8, 216/ 36
will fast with my	maidens	." Would she that they	8, 67/ 33
devout fasting and her	maidens'	and her own . . . they	8, 68/ 1
and Canterbury slew at	Maidstone	. Of this man they	8, 12/ 27
or milk into the	main	sea. Insomuch that whoever	8, 89/ 12
little blood into the	main	sea. But he that	8, 90/ 4
little milk into the	main	sea. Of the Sacrament	8, 91/ 5
open audience of a	main	multitude, to dispute with	8, 266/ 24
his ring in the	main	sea, though he find	8, 534/ 1
it seemeth, disposed to	maintain	and set forth his	8, 122/ 36
Church at naught, to	maintain	his part as well	8, 378/ 6
well as we both	maintain	ours. And therefore, I	8, 378/ 6
consider how he may	maintain	his meaning, and what	8, 448/ 31
This would not yet	maintain	his matter. For though	8, 451/ 1
But they which maliciously	maintain	opinions against the Scripture	8, 480/ 20
for example, they that	maintain	that friars may wed	8, 480/ 21
to stand thereby and	maintain	it. And so speaketh	8, 480/ 27
be yet sustained and	maintained	with money sent them	8, 11/ 26
yet hath God always	maintained	and continued his true	8, 28/ 36
emperors have helped and	maintained	heretics . . . so, likewise, good	8, 136/ 17
and punishers God hath	maintained	and favored; and good	8, 136/ 21
subdue them. And their	maintainers	have vanished away with	8, 136/ 19
than the deed doing)	maintaineth	in his book their	8, 43/ 5
Scripture well and clearly	maintaineth	our deducing thereof. And	8, 258/ 24
effectually desireth than the	maintenance	of the true Catholic	8, 26/ 31
falsely translated for the	maintenance	of many pestilent heresies	8, 30/ 36
were done for the	maintenance	of his false translation	8, 31/ 8
translation of Scripture for	maintenance	of these heresies. And	8, 32/ 11
books made for the	maintenance	of his manifold false	8, 32/ 26

of God unto the	maintenance	of abominable sin and	8, 41/ 26
meddleth anything for the	maintenance	of the faith, or	8, 136/ 13
it that in the	maintenance	of one false folly	8, 174/ 32
into the color and	maintenance	of their own fond	8, 178/ 5
endure pain for the	maintenance	of his false, devilish	8, 220/ 25
out maliciously, for the	maintenance	of his heresy by	8, 237/ 22
greatly tending to the	maintenance	of the faith. And	8, 357/ 16
word seniores, and natu	maiores	; and always he setteth	8, 183/ 25
word seniores, or natu	maiores	, were this English word	8, 183/ 27
the other place into	maiores	natu); but saith that	8, 184/ 14
incomparably more offend the	majesty	of our Lord God	8, 4/ 31
the searcher of the	majesty	shall be oppressed of	8, 48/ 33
Church and the mighty	majesty	of God . . . so be	8, 471/ 16
worse than idolatry to	make	men ween they serve	8, 3/ 32
the paynims did --	make	an idol "God" --	8, 3/ 38
all evil, and thereby	make	God not a vain	8, 4/ 1
of infidelity than to	make	books of heresies, and	8, 4/ 3
were almost enough to	make	a book; and of	8, 5/ 35
-- then would they	make	us violate the Sacrament	8, 11/ 19
other intent but to	make	them sit and seek	8, 11/ 28
or the general council	make	, beside that that is	8, 15/ 14
other Christian prince . . . to	make	any law or statute	8, 15/ 18
he meant I cannot	make	you sure -- whether	8, 16/ 31
himself with "faith," and	make	him strong to lie	8, 19/ 1
the means he could	make	, and labored to make	8, 21/ 4
make, and labored to	make	every man ween that	8, 21/ 5
as he could, to	make	the people ween that	8, 21/ 31
itself alone must needs	make	them sure that he	8, 23/ 21
oftentimes rather serve to	make	others beware that are	8, 27/ 25
to death. And yet	make	they semblance as though	8, 28/ 1
be seditious? Surely, to	make	men heretics and then	8, 29/ 17
with reason . . . as to	make	a man drunk, and	8, 29/ 20
bid him be sober;	make	him stark mad, and	8, 29/ 20
him be well advised;	make	him a stark thief	8, 29/ 21
their conscience, and inwardly	make	them, in their souls	8, 30/ 4
therefore if any prince	make	a law against Tyndale's	8, 32/ 11
they may, labor to	make	so dark that by	8, 33/ 32
cometh into this world,"	make	you that matter so	8, 34/ 2
Wherein I trust to	make	every child perceive his	8, 35/ 4
bewitch you wilily, to	make	you delight in those	8, 38/ 19
upon a stool and	make	a mowing sermon! And	8, 41/ 8
lewd sermons as they	make	in such naughty games	8, 41/ 9
taken from them, they	make	them widows, and so	8, 42/ 20
that spiritual men should	make	of to the Corinthians	8, 45/ 35
evidently commanded that whoso	make	a vow shall perform	8, 49/ 32
as much as to	make	ourselves Christ, and to	8, 52/ 14
from the field and	make	as ye came not	8, 58/ 37
truth laboreth he to	make	a false ground to	8, 60/ 21
suffered, amend also and	make	strong in the Lord	8, 62/ 18
their sick brethren, and	make	them break all the	8, 62/ 19

Tyndale and Luther would	make	us ween. For that	8, 67/ 2
were the way to	make	men wanton and wax	8, 67/ 2
saith, "When ye fast,	make	not yourselves sad like	8, 69/ 27
trouble the mind and	make	it less quiet than	8, 71/ 11
man's free will would	make	us ween that God	8, 71/ 31
too. But yet to	make	them the more bold	8, 73/ 26
the holy day and	make	working day thereof: this	8, 74/ 28
knowledge whereof Tyndale would	make	seem a sufficient cause	8, 76/ 23
edify his soul and	make	it better. For as	8, 78/ 4
because God will not	make	him so secret of	8, 78/ 29
God list not to	make	Tyndale an answer and	8, 79/ 4
Christ . . . so will I	make	a sacrament of mustard	8, 85/ 3
he helpeth them to	make	their marriage honorable, and	8, 85/ 19
and saith he can	make	as good a sacrament	8, 85/ 37
grace get out, pardie,	make	it of a sack	8, 86/ 2
nor never none would	make	, but he would first	8, 86/ 6
the world can never	make	it good. His other	8, 87/ 10
Luther, albeit he would	make	every man, and every	8, 88/ 22
whoever goeth about to	make	satisfaction for his sins	8, 89/ 13
will I live to	make	amends with," or "This	8, 89/ 15
we have offended , to	make	amends; or if we	8, 89/ 22
boasteth mercy but to	make	a man have so	8, 89/ 30
sorry and sit and	make	merry, and then sin	8, 90/ 1
it but if they	make	a mock at Saint	8, 91/ 28
baptizing they purpose to	make	the child Christian, and	8, 93/ 30
all their lack cannot	make	the baptism lose its	8, 93/ 31
his words . . . Tyndale They	make	us believe that the	8, 94/ 8
-- yet God can	make	the fire, which is	8, 101/ 21
their solutions that they	make	thereto. For some of	8, 101/ 32
there was nothing to	make	it of, and a	8, 102/ 20
may by his power	make	the water in the	8, 102/ 21
himself, but could also	make	the very dirt of	8, 103/ 18
but that God may	make	the bodily, corporeal water	8, 104/ 3
of those heretics, which	make	the sacraments, as they	8, 104/ 34
that made him to	make	the promise. So that	8, 105/ 15
him somewhat, as they	make	it unawares, he would	8, 105/ 21
it were now to	make	, take a better advisement	8, 105/ 22
he determined also to	make	a promise . . . yet never	8, 106/ 5
He saith that we	make	promises in sacraments where	8, 106/ 15
for it; Tyndale would	make	us ween we need	8, 106/ 18
believeth shrewdly, and would	make	them serve us only	8, 108/ 18
jest and rail and	make	mocks at the Mass	8, 108/ 32
but much hurt, and	make	men superstitious . . . because, as	8, 109/ 7
by his own commandment	make	his Chosen People of	8, 109/ 13
forth but for to	make	mocks at them. But	8, 110/ 13
as himself is should	make	mocks thereat as he	8, 110/ 32
in his heart to	make	such mocks upon the	8, 111/ 4
eyes . . . that he would	make	us to reckon ourselves	8, 112/ 11
so that he may	make	us to believe that	8, 113/ 11
because it would here	make	a long work to	8, 113/ 28

doth at the Mass	make	none offering of that	8, 114/ 3
good men sufficeth to	make	their hearts abhor his	8, 120/ 1
either reason or authority	make	them savor the truth	8, 120/ 5
a heavenly liberty . . . but	make	ourselves "wonderful imaginations" about	8, 121/ 17
should love infidels to	make	them faithful, and be	8, 123/ 13
serve him and to	make	him sport, with mocking	8, 126/ 35
contrary to all honesty	make	mocks of their vows	8, 131/ 19
Holy Spirit . . . Tyndale would	make	you believe that they	8, 131/ 29
Scripture that they would	make	the Scripture seem to	8, 132/ 37
to the places, to	make	right mean-learned folk, and	8, 133/ 23
by his high wisdom	make	as though he were	8, 137/ 32
so scatter them and	make	them to be taken	8, 137/ 33
falsely taken, seemed to	make	for them. And then	8, 139/ 8
this matter. For I	make	me bold in our	8, 140/ 25
he set therewith to	make	it seem solemn; but	8, 140/ 34
things that might well	make	every man perceive that	8, 143/ 19
as it must needs	make	it clear that though	8, 143/ 35
he went about to	make	everything very open and	8, 144/ 16
doth where he would	make	men ween that good	8, 150/ 7
fall. Now will he	make	many shifts . . . and at	8, 151/ 19
some left unwritten . . . to	make	men sure of some	8, 154/ 24
only promise. And here	make	they upon the writing	8, 156/ 7
up that tower . . . and	make	it very strong and	8, 157/ 3
good stuff as would	make	a tile-pin to fence	8, 157/ 8
hereafter -- they shall	make	poor paper walls. But	8, 157/ 9
our Lord, I say,	make	him answer in this	8, 159/ 25
tame it, but also	make	the rebellion thereof so	8, 159/ 27
captains of his heresies,	make	it, as Christ said	8, 162/ 32
a hallowed church they	make	a stinking stews. And	8, 163/ 9
setting of the circumstance	make	all well enough --	8, 164/ 35
device . . . that he may	make	men perceive what he	8, 165/ 1
might, as I say,	make	any word understood as	8, 165/ 6
translated it first to	make	the English reader to	8, 165/ 9
Church. These circumstances indeed	make	men to perceive and	8, 165/ 27
most likely, would willingly	make	the reader to take	8, 169/ 10
set in "image" . . . to	make	the reader ween that	8, 173/ 13
the worse kind, to	make	men ween it were	8, 174/ 13
the better kind to	make	men ween it worse	8, 174/ 14
his holy saints, to	make	them seem idols --	8, 174/ 16
gods and devils to	make	the Scripture seem to	8, 175/ 3
can, I assure you,	make	as much poetry upon	8, 176/ 2
thing could not yet	make	any man see that	8, 177/ 15
as to prove and	make	the people perceive that	8, 178/ 38
charm the reader, and	make	him ween he were	8, 180/ 16
God amend him and	make	him a good man	8, 181/ 3
mastery for him to	make	proper solutions if himself	8, 182/ 18
solutions if himself may	make	the objections such as	8, 182/ 18
he saith that I	make	it heresy to call	8, 182/ 20
Book, and that he	make	English Latin and Latin	8, 183/ 30
he with his translation	make	us an English vocabulary	8, 186/ 23

heresy . . . wherewith he would	make	men ween that Holy	8, 188/ 12
as Tyndale doth, to	make	priesthood seem none holy	8, 189/ 16
baptisma into "washing," to	make	men ween it were	8, 189/ 19
Christ. And for to	make	this matter likely, he	8, 189/ 34
of God! Tyndale may	make	himself sure that since	8, 190/ 2
wed a nun and	make	her a whore. Then	8, 190/ 33
whom he should after	make	priests. And these texts	8, 192/ 9
he is fain to	make	a shameful shameless shift	8, 192/ 11
unanointed. For if they	make	any at Wittenberg by	8, 193/ 38
as they do, nor	make	so shameless glosses of	8, 197/ 12
and maketh him to	make	a mock thereat and	8, 197/ 33
For else he should	make	a gay confusion, if	8, 201/ 5
the Holy Ghost . . . and	make	men ween that they	8, 201/ 11
by which he would	make	the reader look aside	8, 201/ 20
doctors-preachers were wont to	make	many divisions, distinctions, and	8, 204/ 11
man whereof he may	make	a matter of virtue	8, 204/ 23
grace taken away, to	make	men believe that there	8, 206/ 1
this word "penance" they	make	the people understand holy	8, 208/ 12
with which they must	make	satisfaction to Godward for	8, 208/ 14
the mortal offense, might	make	men wax the worse	8, 209/ 29
men were likely to	make	little force how boldly	8, 210/ 15
shrive myself unto , and	make	amends if I have	8, 210/ 22
saith maliciously -- to	make	us withdraw our duty	8, 210/ 28
upon. And therefore, to	make	a change of the	8, 211/ 11
if Tyndale ween to	make	the matter more easy	8, 215/ 28
after his reckoning, to	make	it done of purpose	8, 216/ 25
aggrieve the sin and	make	it more weighty (as	8, 216/ 27
his defense -- to	make	it open, to learned	8, 218/ 30
heresies. For, saving to	make	this appear, I needed	8, 218/ 35
none other but to	make	the people perceive that	8, 218/ 37
to the intent to	make	a change in the	8, 218/ 39
then needed I to	make	none answer, since his	8, 219/ 20
not beguile them and	make	them ween the thing	8, 219/ 30
at all, saving to	make	, as I have done	8, 220/ 5
be members!), but would	make	them so mad as	8, 223/ 23
a dim light to	make	men ween he would	8, 223/ 32
was so mad to	make	this objection to Tyndale	8, 224/ 25
frame the doubt and	make	the objection . . . as though	8, 226/ 24
wise that he would	make	men ween that wheresoever	8, 227/ 30
of man's witness might	make	ought true, then were	8, 228/ 35
of John . . . he would	make	it seem that there	8, 229/ 4
with whom Tyndale may	make	a match!), I shall	8, 229/ 14
perceive that for to	make	his heresy seem proved	8, 229/ 22
Testament into English, to	make	his false heresies seem	8, 230/ 34
Testament into English, to	make	his false heresies seem	8, 231/ 2
that though I cannot	make	him by no means	8, 231/ 10
but of malice, to	make	it seem that Christ	8, 233/ 30
should in his translating	make	any change in the	8, 235/ 4
by which he would	make	it seem that Christ	8, 237/ 23
and false understanding to	make	men ween that God	8, 239/ 25

intent that I may	make	you the better and	8, 241/ 1
God" . . . and would thereby	make	us ween that men's	8, 241/ 6
without) -- lest Tyndale	make	us here some sophistication	8, 243/ 8
that it serveth to	make	known or believed among	8, 243/ 14
unto his word should	make	us perceive that it	8, 243/ 22
with wonderful works, to	make	his word perceived for	8, 243/ 28
by which he would	make	us believe that all	8, 245/ 33
so I pray God	make	them. Now, if Tyndale	8, 248/ 4
apostles, to show and	make	proof that his Catholic	8, 251/ 4
therein doth and shall	make	the light of the	8, 251/ 15
and that he can	make	as good a sacrament	8, 253/ 31
which word he may	make	an argument when it	8, 257/ 32
the devil's doctors, can	make	) -- if this lord's	8, 263/ 13
first sight . . . I shall	make	it clearer. When Tyndale	8, 264/ 37
the true preacher shall	make	the false prophet ashamed	8, 265/ 27
or that he shall	make	the people perceive their	8, 265/ 28
by the authentic writing	make	the people perceive the	8, 265/ 34
dare, and so doth,	make	them all his judges	8, 268/ 2
meekness, and not to	make	himself as great a	8, 268/ 24
unto you . . . which thereby	make	you believe that our	8, 268/ 25
a wrong way, and	make	you misunderstand the Scripture	8, 269/ 1
all the people suddenly	make	him see. What saith	8, 269/ 7
and his Baptist, to	make	ready his way in	8, 270/ 13
easy for Tyndale to	make	a mock upon his	8, 272/ 9
Scripture that they would	make	it say that friars	8, 272/ 22
in the faith, and	make	his church known . . . that	8, 272/ 30
their spiteful dealing, and	make	them be burned therefor	8, 275/ 28
God made new, to	make	men sure of his	8, 276/ 24
natural reasons that men	make	now therefor, never a	8, 276/ 30
the worse should he	make	his matter. For if	8, 277/ 38
before, and in works	make	what change that God	8, 280/ 26
-- hath therefore, to	make	it stand the surer	8, 281/ 37
apparent soever a heretic	make	it seem. For likewise	8, 286/ 21
and one and twain	make	three," that simple, unlearned	8, 286/ 25
now, of late years,	make	doubts upon the writing	8, 293/ 12
notwithstanding that the Scripture	make	mention of them . . . and	8, 297/ 20
would the wise men	make	us so mad as	8, 297/ 22
cheek or the other,	make	what skift he can	8, 298/ 24
also, ere ever he	make	his conclusion follow and	8, 302/ 13
I am sure, never	make	one good answer. Tyndale	8, 302/ 37
madly. For when they	make	mention of them --	8, 304/ 15
the Catholic Church, to	make	men believe that the	8, 306/ 2
proof, I might here	make	an end . . . saving that	8, 309/ 29
his doctrine . . . and would	make	us ween that Saint	8, 311/ 10
or Tyndale, that would	make	you ween that whatsoever	8, 311/ 27
list . . . if he may	make	us ween in the	8, 313/ 30
of by writing, to	make	them use themselves thereafter	8, 315/ 18
I fear me will	make	more burned within this	8, 320/ 1
see need . . . or may	make	every tenth day holy	8, 320/ 8
cause why. We may	make	two every week if	8, 320/ 9

day they would, and	make	and break as they	8, 321/ 16
lurdans that longed to	make	gauds of God's Passion	8, 321/ 26
of God's Passion, or	make	him honored selder than	8, 321/ 27
that though the Church	make	the ordinance, yet the	8, 322/ 8
whole Catholic Church neither	make	without God nor break	8, 322/ 13
we" may change and	make	our Sabbath day as	8, 322/ 29
is necessary . . . he would	make	men believe that coming	8, 323/ 8
all, so might he	make	faith nothing because the	8, 325/ 7
that he can never	make	good, at last he	8, 326/ 5
answered it as to	make	me ashamed to lay	8, 332/ 24
preach -- he would	make	much ado of his	8, 332/ 32
For he shall never	make	it strong, neither by	8, 336/ 6
ungracious mind -- to	make	every simple person bold	8, 336/ 16
it matrimony, and thus	make	mocks of Holy Scripture	8, 337/ 21
determined -- as stories	make	mention. More Let Tyndale	8, 339/ 30
the tale again. I	make	myself very sure that	8, 339/ 33
he findeth that I	make	that conclusion . . . with which	8, 344/ 16
I be bold to	make	the conclusion of his	8, 345/ 33
what proof he can	make	for his own part	8, 347/ 6
till another may better	make	for their own purpose	8, 354/ 2
will not let to	make	fifteen. But, though those	8, 354/ 2
those words of Christ	make	not only nothing for	8, 355/ 13
Christ's church . . . but also	make	plainly for the laws	8, 355/ 15
words of Christ nothing	make	against our principal purpose	8, 355/ 17
all the Church to	make	a statute. And because	8, 356/ 30
so mad as to	make	such a law. If	8, 357/ 25
the Church must neither	make	law nor statute, nor	8, 359/ 36
the most part would	make	so much against him	8, 361/ 36
not blind you and	make	you ween that all	8, 367/ 20
of Saint Paul . . . may	make	the hearers ashamed to	8, 369/ 36
his own instruction, to	make	them keep them obediently	8, 370/ 7
I cannot tell how.	Make	them remember with a	8, 373/ 2
in his church to	make	the Church and the	8, 381/ 12
hundred heresies, he would	make	us so mad to	8, 381/ 32
the world," and would	make	him far overseen where	8, 387/ 8
the surety whereof might	make	me sure that he	8, 389/ 22
as we can and	make	the best of his	8, 392/ 23
repentant" sinners that they	make	the elect church of	8, 395/ 35
look whether he might	make	the Catholic, known church	8, 397/ 24
naught worth, and thereby	make	they the tree of	8, 400/ 30
that fear, and to	make	men believe at the	8, 404/ 22
sufficeth for him to	make	folk the less afeard	8, 404/ 26
more than he may	make	good. For he saith	8, 407/ 17
these did Saint Peter	make	any mention in his	8, 414/ 14
have not sinned, we	make	him a liar and	8, 419/ 10
affirmeth, where he would	make	us ween that because	8, 420/ 35
also . . . and then would	make	us ween, with such	8, 421/ 8
cannot conceive, since I	make	myself sure that he	8, 422/ 21
doctors used always to	make	open and expound the	8, 424/ 22
by which he would	make	us believe that Saint	8, 425/ 8

all clean against him),	make	him open and evident	8, 432/ 2
another man, and also	make	restitution of stolen goods	8, 433/ 10
malicious will that may	make	any deed of his	8, 436/ 10
Saint John's epistle before,	make	us to perceive surely	8, 438/ 9
in Holy Scripture, to	make	cavillations and seek out	8, 438/ 22
thereby as he would	make	us ween that Saint	8, 439/ 37
if he would first	make	me this argument: "He	8, 440/ 4
meaneth Tyndale . . . and would	make	us all so wise	8, 440/ 36
such heretics as would	make	us ween that some	8, 441/ 15
should beguile us and	make	us ween that with	8, 441/ 23
-- whereas Tyndale would	make	us ween that himself	8, 442/ 13
have not sinned, we	make	him a liar, and	8, 443/ 22
in the neck, and	make	him stoop, and beat	8, 444/ 24
by which he would	make	it seem that Saint	8, 445/ 16
plenty this promise would	make	of all kind of	8, 450/ 9
if they so boldly	make	themselves sure thereof before	8, 450/ 20
the temptation shall also	make	you a way to	8, 452/ 37
the sin, but to	make	the sin to serve	8, 453/ 35
battle" -- these words	make	nothing to the purpose	8, 454/ 30
they be not), would	make	more for the proof	8, 455/ 6
they were true, would	make	indeed somewhat for their	8, 455/ 11
members of God, and	make	them, as Saint Paul	8, 456/ 33
their hearts -- they	make	no cross, of likelihood	8, 456/ 36
shall, good Christian readers,	make	no long work about	8, 460/ 20
since no man can	make	a promise but if	8, 465/ 6
did in so commanding	make	a faithful promise --	8, 466/ 7
proof whereof he would	make	this conclusion serve --	8, 471/ 8
so great labor to	make	men ween that nothing	8, 473/ 33
winter after. If Tyndale	make	us many questions of	8, 474/ 23
with this same chapter	make	an end of all	8, 479/ 24
darkness, and laboreth to	make	it unknown . . . because he	8, 479/ 29
hath none such as	make	no matter to salvation	8, 480/ 37
blind zeal of them	make	sects, breaking the unity	8, 481/ 7
fallen from Christ and	make	an idol of their	8, 481/ 10
good reader, consider who	make	sects, that is to	8, 481/ 15
corps of Christendom, and	make	new, fond sects of	8, 481/ 34
their own works, and	make	idols of their own	8, 483/ 36
of the Church, and	make	sundry sects, and kill	8, 484/ 1
own vain inventions and	make	idols of their own	8, 484/ 9
setting forth whereof, to	make	it appear fair and	8, 488/ 26
while he pretendeth to	make	this chapter of faith	8, 489/ 33
-- and yet would	make	us believe that neither	8, 489/ 34
whereas he should, to	make	us clearly behold it	8, 490/ 15
horrible deeds as would	make	the readers abhor the	8, 490/ 18
leastwise, since he will	make	us all young children	8, 491/ 2
to beguile us and	make	us read false. Ye	8, 492/ 22
God list not to	make	them see. And that	8, 500/ 3
the Scripture itself cannot	make	men believe the Scripture	8, 500/ 8
yet unbegotten can nothing	make	nor mar; whereas in	8, 504/ 8
would here labor to	make	us beetle-blind with his	8, 504/ 15

thing . . . they may then	make	themselves sure that God	8, 504/ 22
those things that most	make	toward the moving and	8, 505/ 19
would rather hinder, and	make	them ascribe the faith	8, 506/ 1
not meaning, though we	make	no mention of grace	8, 510/ 8
belief and faith . . . and	make	us ween it were	8, 510/ 16
and chastise them and	make	them couch-quail, till they	8, 515/ 6
pope-holy," and saith they	make	themselves a "righteousness of	8, 516/ 10
damnation, he laboreth to	make	us ween that the	8, 518/ 31
their own strength, to	make	them feel that there	8, 522/ 11
he longeth always to	make	a glance against all	8, 523/ 11
of their virtue, and	make	themselves sure of their	8, 523/ 28
which purpose he would	make	it seem that God	8, 528/ 8
another way, and would	make	us believe that they	8, 529/ 33
for which Tyndale will	make	us ween that the	8, 531/ 17
to . . . he should soon	make	every wise man see	8, 531/ 28
he shall else never	make	me believe that David	8, 533/ 7
with his bare word	make	us ween the contrary	8, 537/ 22
yet shall Tyndale never	make	it good but that	8, 543/ 17
us false heresies . . . and	make	us ween that upon	8, 544/ 13
yet would he now	make	us ween that though	8, 547/ 14
Tyndale of this doctrine	make	us sure? The Gospel	8, 548/ 5
he went about to	make	his bargain, and betray	8, 548/ 14
the selfsame sorrow would	make	men ween it was	8, 551/ 30
his purpose proved, and	make	men ween all were	8, 553/ 27
-- I trust to	make	you then see that	8, 554/ 25
as they list and	make	merry, and bind them	8, 556/ 22
E -- doth now	make	it true that his	8, 557/ 15
that no man could	make	him look up --	8, 557/ 26
converted, confirm thou and	make	strong thy brethren." As	8, 557/ 32
again to thyself" . . . to	make	it agree with his	8, 558/ 24
see that Tyndale, to	make	the Gospel seem to	8, 559/ 1
rather seemeth greatly to	make	against it. Then goeth	8, 562/ 33
deeds" as must needs	make	them be taken for	8, 564/ 19
fail them . . . they may	make	themselves sure, you see	8, 567/ 7
again the pledge, and	make	restitution of the robbery	8, 569/ 2
no name of the	maker	, but some ween it	8, 7/ 18
Lord be thanked, the	maker	is graciously turned again	8, 142/ 24
these books . . . whereof the	makers	have such mischievous mind	8, 27/ 36
the principal authors and	makers	of the change; but	8, 321/ 5
name of "faith," and	maketh	men serve the devil	8, 3/ 29
his chaplains and himself . . .	maketh	all the parties speak	8, 7/ 29
the matter . . . wherein he	maketh	the other party sometimes	8, 7/ 36
of whose burning Tyndale	maketh	boast. Wherefore since Tyndale	8, 16/ 2
railing that he consequently	maketh	upon princes . . . and shall	8, 31/ 21
to lechery -- he	maketh	commonly some fond texts	8, 41/ 22
mocks and mows, and	maketh	mad, apish jesting against	8, 41/ 33
see well that Tyndale	maketh	but mocks of all	8, 64/ 38
pain the life that	maketh	it quick and available	8, 66/ 34
like the devil's ape	maketh	mocks and mows at	8, 75/ 26
be perceived. For he	maketh	here as though he	8, 75/ 33

his preface here he	maketh	as though he cared	8, 77/ 28
no worse than he	maketh	for here in his	8, 83/ 11
one authority; but he	maketh	them both alike when	8, 84/ 26
for his sin, and	maketh	himself so sure of	8, 89/ 31
and pain of Christ	maketh	our penance available, to	8, 90/ 18
hand that the clergy	maketh	us believe that the	8, 94/ 2
of the hope. Now	maketh	me Tyndale the sacraments	8, 105/ 36
and the promise he	maketh	the cause of the	8, 105/ 37
a wise process Tyndale	maketh	us. But would God	8, 106/ 12
made none; but he	maketh	promises that Christ made	8, 106/ 16
reason! And Luther, indeed,	maketh	a much like; so	8, 109/ 35
cover his infidelity, he	maketh	here a color as	8, 114/ 19
knoweth that where he	maketh	after as though they	8, 114/ 23
is good Lord which	maketh	this blasphemous fool speak	8, 118/ 1
the law of God	maketh	him wonderful imaginations . . . unto	8, 120/ 11
the law of God	maketh	him wonderful imaginations . . . unto	8, 120/ 25
ceremonies and sacraments Tyndale	maketh	his mockingstock; but let	8, 126/ 23
in this place he	maketh	a manner of motion	8, 137/ 23
at length. For he	maketh	as though the princes	8, 137/ 25
significations. And then he	maketh	as though he would	8, 144/ 19
we see that this	maketh	neither more sure nor	8, 155/ 11
the Maccabees, because it	maketh	against their purpose concerning	8, 155/ 27
world's end. This man	maketh	high boast of Christ's	8, 158/ 21
of which point Tyndale	maketh	much ado, and many	8, 160/ 16
perceive how little it	maketh	for his purpose that	8, 170/ 34
the matter? But that	maketh	nothing for his purpose	8, 171/ 8
his reason which he	maketh	against them doth openly	8, 173/ 15
in good faith he	maketh	me laugh; and so	8, 178/ 30
so, I ween, he	maketh	many more too, that	8, 178/ 31
new evangelist, too, that	maketh	with his false translation	8, 180/ 23
And in that he	maketh	heresy of it to	8, 182/ 12
fast asleep as he	maketh	for. For if he	8, 188/ 20
see what construction he	maketh	! Saint Paul saith plainly	8, 192/ 21
nor anointed -- he	maketh	a worshipful reason. For	8, 193/ 22
and . More Tyndale here	maketh	a tale, as though	8, 196/ 12
not the things that	maketh	them priests, and good	8, 196/ 27
false. And whereas he	maketh	as though they were	8, 196/ 34
to hear thereof, and	maketh	him to make a	8, 197/ 33
But all this business	maketh	he for hatred and	8, 198/ 14
Than into "Charity" Here	maketh	Tyndale a great process	8, 198/ 23
question standeth. For he	maketh	as though I reprov'd	8, 201/ 22
this word "love"? He	maketh	as though I forbade	8, 202/ 14
complain. The sickness that	maketh	them so impatient is	8, 204/ 9
and which addeth and	maketh	more abound, and with	8, 205/ 19
ear; whereof the Scripture	maketh	no mention. No, it	8, 206/ 12
which regenerateth us and	maketh	us new creatures, doth	8, 213/ 35
and patcheth up, and	maketh	much work to cure	8, 214/ 7
a thing as Tyndale	maketh	it, but that the	8, 214/ 14
blessed sacraments, and thereby	maketh	their bodies be burned	8, 218/ 11
the faith, and faith	maketh	the Congregation: therefore is	8, 224/ 17

nor the English, and	maketh	himself as though he	8, 230/ 10
record of man." He	maketh	his English as though	8, 232/ 38
the doubt away and	maketh	the matter open which	8, 236/ 14
Saint John; which Tyndale	maketh	as though Christ rejected	8, 238/ 2
of our Savior and	maketh	him say "I receive	8, 238/ 3
unanimous in domo" ("which	maketh	his flock of one	8, 247/ 23
is without sin, and	maketh	nothing against the credence	8, 247/ 25
have one; and thereby	maketh	Saint Paul false in	8, 261/ 8
tongues of heretics and	maketh	them there speak most	8, 263/ 36
of spiritual revelations, it	maketh	little to the purpose	8, 272/ 38
worketh sometimes where he	maketh	an image to speak	8, 275/ 27
eyes? More Here Tyndale	maketh	his conclusion that since	8, 281/ 29
concord and agreement which "	maketh	all the house of	8, 284/ 15
wilt say. More He	maketh	men answer as it	8, 287/ 35
wise, in that it	maketh	a man to be	8, 288/ 12
there, by that it	maketh	him do penance and	8, 288/ 13
hurt altogether (for it	maketh	, he saith, the audience	8, 297/ 33
any reason that he	maketh	to the contrary. But	8, 302/ 29
it for him. Now	maketh	he another lie . . . where	8, 305/ 36
almost everything that he	maketh	, sometimes the chapters, sometimes	8, 306/ 37
thing is there that	maketh	Tyndale in this point	8, 317/ 33
the truth . . . yet he	maketh	himself sure that it	8, 318/ 2
so substantial . . . that it	maketh	in his mind no	8, 318/ 3
without it. More Tyndale	maketh	the change of the	8, 320/ 16
but rather, as he	maketh	circumcision nothing because the	8, 325/ 6
be altogether. But he	maketh	Saint Paul's words to	8, 325/ 8
written in Books. He	maketh	us no promise that	8, 331/ 19
And whereas he now	maketh	little ado of Christ's	8, 332/ 31
see what answer he	maketh	, and what he bringeth	8, 332/ 34
not mine, for himself	maketh	that conclusion and not	8, 345/ 9
in what figure he	maketh	that, let him tell	8, 345/ 24
place in which he	maketh	a special title for	8, 347/ 9
that the whole Church	maketh	, beside the express precepts	8, 351/ 26
feigneth that the Church	maketh	some "openly and directly	8, 356/ 32
a sermon that he	maketh	in the fast at	8, 370/ 1
by his Spirit which	maketh	men of one mind	8, 380/ 29
by this way he	maketh	our Savior Christ, that	8, 387/ 6
things and many others	maketh	us sure that the	8, 389/ 12
the other false?" "It	maketh	no matter," saith he	8, 396/ 35
Spirit of God that "	maketh	them of one faith	8, 398/ 6
the satisfaction of Christ	maketh	worthy, without which we	8, 409/ 9
Tyndale For this knowledge	maketh	me a man of	8, 416/ 17
knowledge of this faith	maketh	Tyndale a man of	8, 416/ 25
in that epistle nothing	maketh	in this world for	8, 434/ 11
is the thing that	maketh	the same horrible deeds	8, 448/ 37
her will! Now, Tyndale	maketh	here a like boast	8, 454/ 10
own words proved you,	maketh	mocks and mows at	8, 466/ 16
And then since he	maketh	this point the ground	8, 468/ 14
efficacy of grace, and	maketh	it not only a	8, 475/ 5
himself. . . . or such as	maketh	no matter unto the	8, 480/ 28

all the matter and	maketh	it much the less	8, 490/ 28
beareth unto them, and	maketh	them see both their	8, 496/ 16
for his elects little	maketh	for his purpose concerning	8, 498/ 13
and saith that God "	maketh	his elects see both	8, 499/ 22
these words that "God	maketh	his elects see . . . his	8, 499/ 28
here that God always	maketh	the elects to see	8, 499/ 34
hath said that "God	maketh	his elects see their	8, 501/ 8
the reason that Tyndale	maketh	us against the endeavor	8, 506/ 18
he saith that God	maketh	them to see his	8, 511/ 3
trust into presumption, and	maketh	men the more bold	8, 512/ 8
toward us. For Tyndale	maketh	as though it were	8, 516/ 18
without resistance. More Here	maketh	Tyndale as though he	8, 518/ 14
of theirs. More Tyndale	maketh	these words for a	8, 522/ 15
ye may bear, but	maketh	with the temptation a	8, 531/ 36
whose salvation yet he	maketh	not himself so sure	8, 537/ 14
and expert as he	maketh	himself of their feeling	8, 538/ 5
him -- all this	maketh	to Tyndale's purpose in	8, 545/ 18
with for one piece,	maketh	us sure of the	8, 548/ 6
and therefore mocketh, and	maketh	a gay game, that	8, 554/ 6
putteth out "converted," and	maketh	our Savior say, "When	8, 558/ 14
you. And therefore he	maketh	the title of this	8, 560/ 26
which words only, Tyndale	maketh	all his matter, and	8, 562/ 29
Tyndale's not only nothing	maketh	for his purpose, but	8, 562/ 32
great conclusion whereof he	maketh	this chapter is such	8, 565/ 5
and teacheth them, and	maketh	them see their "damnation	8, 565/ 21
the things that God	maketh	him see, and his	8, 565/ 26
twain such as nothing	maketh	for his matter, but	8, 571/ 10
understanding of Saint Paul . . .	making	them, among many other	8, 6/ 9
and study about the	making	of their ungracious books	8, 36/ 1
laid upon Timothy in	making	him priest, he received	8, 84/ 15
matrimony of his own	making	, that was neither any	8, 86/ 23
never of Saint James'	making	, nor nothing had in	8, 87/ 28
that it hath in	making	clean the soul by	8, 100/ 9
of this word "church,"	making	them understand thereby nothing	8, 163/ 20
prayer and preaching, and	making	of good ordinances delivered	8, 170/ 15
of God . . . most maliciously	making	the Blessed Word of	8, 175/ 35
him of likelihood for	making	of his book of	8, 176/ 14
upon Timothy in the	making	of him priest . . . and	8, 192/ 4
are used in the	making	. . . though they be not	8, 193/ 32
the oil in the	making	of a priest is	8, 194/ 14
he forgetteth himself . . . and,	making	me another holy sermon	8, 220/ 21
themselves in the dark . . .	making	as though they were	8, 227/ 37
falsely now translate him . . .	making	it seem that, by	8, 232/ 8
thereto and amend it,	making	it "I receive not	8, 233/ 26
shamefully their confusion . . . and,	making	then as though their	8, 253/ 18
as they were not	making	of sermons. And yet	8, 255/ 24
for false. As for	making	the false prophets ashamed	8, 265/ 28
God taught Moses the	making	of the tabernacle, the	8, 308/ 3
cause of his own	making	. As here, he guesseth	8, 317/ 36
sylogism of his own	making	. And in what figure	8, 345/ 24

Paul. And therefore against	making	of any law, this	8, 360/ 9
shameless with ungracious company,	making	a shameful sect thereof	8, 437/ 29
net of his own	making	. . . that he must either	8, 479/ 5
of the faith, by	making	of sects and sowing	8, 484/ 10
his royal railing of "	making	sects," "breaking of unity	8, 484/ 29
and less grace, in	making	of that feeble and	8, 506/ 25
one word standeth the	making	and marring of all	8, 558/ 10
that he was too	malapert	, to meddle with that	8, 259/ 22
were a sort of	malapert	, foolish knaves? And this	8, 263/ 17
zeal so smiteth off	Malchus'	ear that God setteth	8, 36/ 8
he laboreth to bring	maledictions	upon Jerusalem, that is	8, 180/ 25
Nabal, and all the	males	of his house, so	8, 529/ 1
of evil will or	malice	, but of devotion and	8, 3/ 1
his grace again, the	malice	of the man's will	8, 9/ 28
shame, or else of	malice	do dissemble them to	8, 25/ 3
to his people the	malice	and poison of those	8, 27/ 21
through pride, envy, and	malice	made them set naught	8, 44/ 25
and, as it seemeth,	malice	to men's souls; and	8, 70/ 6
him, he keepeth his	malice	in and will not	8, 124/ 3
spectacles of pride and	malice	, that the devil hath	8, 126/ 32
these matters full of	malice	and very void of	8, 133/ 22
another by his own	malice	lack the grace to	8, 155/ 23
wise and of like	malice	hath he translated "idols	8, 175/ 1
hath of his blind	malice	brought into this realm	8, 175/ 33
like heresies and like	malice	bring him to like	8, 180/ 33
fair virtues in himself:	malice	, ignorance, error, and folly	8, 181/ 17
it of very cankered	malice	, by which he setteth	8, 188/ 10
also mistranslated of like	malice	: ecclesia. For if he	8, 188/ 22
therein both the false	malice	of the man and	8, 191/ 1
all . . . and for the	malice	that he beareth to	8, 198/ 16
he shall perceive also	malice	, hatred, and envy so	8, 204/ 3
and done of pure	malice	, and such other things	8, 216/ 28
in "falsehood," mine "obstinate	malice	against the truth" . . . he	8, 220/ 23
meanwhile that his own	malice	is against the truth	8, 220/ 24
of ignorance but of	malice	, to make it seem	8, 233/ 30
set in an obstinate	malice	that he will to	8, 244/ 26
devil, by their deadly	malice	, drown them utterly with	8, 249/ 5
is filled up with	malice	, falsehood, and folly. First	8, 294/ 24
as were obdurate in	malice	, as were some Pharisees	8, 342/ 23
considered, is powdered with	malice	toward all good men	8, 382/ 23
out for their obstinate	malice	, nor of willfulness departing	8, 386/ 28
by his own default,	malice	, or negligence, either at	8, 411/ 15
of pride, envy, and	malice	, blown into their hearts	8, 411/ 19
or charity either, by	malice	or negligence first fall	8, 421/ 35
sin be committed of	malice	, weakness, or frailty; whereof	8, 423/ 30
never after sin of	malice	or purpose, but that	8, 425/ 19
or frailty, but of	malice	or willingly with a	8, 426/ 12
love of God into	malice	. . . he should be turned	8, 436/ 4
do them not of	malice	nor of purpose, but	8, 442/ 2
of purpose and of	malice	, as the devil doth	8, 457/ 31

wise -- neither of	malice	nor purpose, nor frailty	8, 461/ 32
it of purpose and	malice	, or of infirmity, frailty	8, 461/ 36
it were held of	malice	. . . and that therefore the	8, 462/ 7
it be held of	malice	. We must ask him	8, 462/ 29
that there be no	malice	in us. And why	8, 463/ 27
do it not of	malice	. . . for all that it	8, 464/ 22
undoubted token of invincible	malice	in heresy whensoever himself	8, 469/ 7
repressing of their inemendable	malice	, to follow the example	8, 482/ 2
to finish the infinite	malice	and intolerable trouble of	8, 482/ 7
by their own importunate	malice	, whereby the Catholic people	8, 482/ 15
do them not of	malice	nor of purpose, but	8, 485/ 27
them never of no	malice	-- this is, be	8, 494/ 1
for any despite or	malice	borne to his father	8, 494/ 7
detestable deeds of pure	malice	to any other body	8, 494/ 17
rise, and that the	malice	or sloth of their	8, 518/ 26
take it for no	malice	because it was all	8, 538/ 24
law may be called	malice	, and a malicious casting	8, 538/ 26
whether he bore any	malice	therein, we should never	8, 547/ 2
belief they had no	malice	. And that thing he	8, 547/ 16
have now a few	malicious	, mischievous persons brought into	8, 11/ 3
of hard heart and	malicious	mind incurable, he thought	8, 17/ 30
worshipful . . . so that his	malicious	mind can in that	8, 21/ 15
proudly and with as	malicious	purpose invading them as	8, 29/ 9
well that the false,	malicious	manner that Tyndale hath	8, 30/ 29
more clearly perceive the	malicious	mind of these men	8, 33/ 9
will always be by	malicious	folk laid in good	8, 38/ 17
venomous words and other	malicious	ways, the worst that	8, 58/ 23
one . . . and is as	malicious	as any of them	8, 115/ 35
Christian readers, that this	malicious	man intendeth to turn	8, 118/ 38
of the church, his	malicious	folly is reproved by	8, 136/ 3
I knew well the	malicious	heresies that Luther began	8, 171/ 32
hath done of a	malicious	purpose, to set forth	8, 174/ 36
his translation in such	malicious	and erroneous fashion --	8, 175/ 5
I found no such	malicious	intent with Erasmus my	8, 176/ 16
heresies so sore poisoned	malicious	and newfangled folk . . . that	8, 177/ 33
his church his deadly,	malicious	heresy . . . wherewith he would	8, 188/ 11
is it a very	malicious	, pestilent heresy . . . like as	8, 189/ 17
but only a rash,	malicious	, frantic braid, furnished with	8, 218/ 33
plainly convicted Tyndale of	malicious	falsehood used by him	8, 240/ 28
effectual to prove his	malicious	purpose against the common-received	8, 286/ 18
seemeth, ariseth of heretics'	malicious	subtlety, or, as holy	8, 286/ 38
is it a very	malicious	lie. For it is	8, 306/ 3
all only their own	malicious	suspicion." Now, of truth	8, 356/ 36
him but their own	malicious	suspicion. Nor God, I	8, 357/ 24
hated the church of	malicious	folk") -- which church	8, 382/ 21
there may, through such	malicious	minds as read the	8, 424/ 13
cannot fall into that	malicious	will that may make	8, 436/ 9
no wise, nor no	malicious	purpose. And therefore of	8, 450/ 33
all other points only	malicious	error to be deadly	8, 461/ 33
a rabble of false,	malicious	heretics teaching to the	8, 465/ 36

sin, and from the	malicious	casting off . . . of the	8, 538/ 14
called malice, and a	malicious	casting off of the	8, 538/ 26
Scripture of God . . . most	maliciously	making the Blessed Word	8, 175/ 35
neighbors. But he saith	maliciously	-- to make us	8, 210/ 28
used in the Church,	maliciously	by him changed in	8, 222/ 14
he left it out	maliciously	, for the maintenance of	8, 237/ 22
matters of great weight,	maliciously	to set forth against	8, 357/ 8
sin, and of purpose	maliciously	impugn the known truth	8, 437/ 34
nor hold any error	maliciously	(sinning against the Holy	8, 460/ 10
they hold them not	maliciously	. More I shall, good	8, 460/ 18
his cannot hold it	maliciously	. So that by this	8, 461/ 17
sometimes err, but never	maliciously	-- and that is	8, 461/ 21
err at all, neither	maliciously	nor of frailty. For	8, 461/ 28
so it be not	maliciously	, because that else it	8, 462/ 9
it be not held	maliciously	, is yet deadly sin	8, 462/ 21
if it be held	maliciously	? Then must we further	8, 462/ 24
they hold them not	maliciously	. As now, if some	8, 466/ 30
Tyndale But they which	maliciously	maintain opinions against the	8, 480/ 20
at the leastwise not	maliciously	(for that word into	8, 493/ 1
at the leastwise not	maliciously	. Let every man here	8, 493/ 24
only . . . and had not	maliciously	cast off the yoke	8, 529/ 11
upon this only word "	maliciously	. " Which word how Tyndale	8, 538/ 22
off God's yoke, and	maliciously	, too. This will well	8, 538/ 30
consented to sin, nor	maliciously	cast off the yoke	8, 540/ 22
casteth it not off "	maliciously	" -- trusting, because we	8, 547/ 1
he put once thereto	maliciously	. And yet from that	8, 547/ 4
willingly" -- and set "	maliciously	" thereto -- may after	8, 568/ 10
which after baptism sinneth	maliciously	may for all that	8, 569/ 15
prophet speaketh, "Odivi ecclesiam	malignantium	" ("I have hated the	8, 382/ 21
word of God "Auferte	malum	ex vobismet ipsis" . . . and	8, 357/ 15
he was in a	mammering	whether he would return	8, 9/ 19
by Tyndale the Wicked	Mammon	. . . by which many a	8, 6/ 17
also of the Wicked	Mammon	, saying at his examination	8, 21/ 24
Tyndale himself: his Wicked	Mammon	, his Obedience, and divers	8, 142/ 26
be but inventions of	man	, or as Tyndale saith	8, 4/ 9
nothing worth, nor the	man	never the better for	8, 4/ 15
for them coming toward	man	in heaven? Or what	8, 4/ 17
to believe that a	man	doth wrong to pray	8, 4/ 18
to believe that a	man	may as slightly regard	8, 4/ 20
sin can damn a	man	but only lack of	8, 4/ 24
shall flee where no	man	chaseth you. And if	8, 5/ 15
God can bind a	man	to live chaste, nor	8, 5/ 28
translated by the same	man	. . . we need not doubt	8, 6/ 5
we know by what	man	and for what purpose	8, 6/ 6
by which many a	man	hath been beguiled and	8, 6/ 18
nor can bind no	man	in conscience, but he	8, 7/ 1
he will. And this	man	, considering that when a	8, 7/ 3
considering that when a	man	teacheth one thing and	8, 7/ 3
when any good Christian	man	readeth that hath either	8, 7/ 32
manner things as no	man	would have done that	8, 8/ 1

you? Which while every	man	well seeth there was	8, 8/ 29
seeth there was no	man	so mad to tell	8, 8/ 30
to tell Tyndale, no	man	doubteth but that Tyndale	8, 8/ 30
and then needeth no	man	to doubt what manner	8, 8/ 32
increased, rather than the	man	to be cast away	8, 9/ 1
might have a learned	man	then present assigned unto	8, 9/ 22
to amend, every good	man	will be glad thereof	8, 9/ 25
out clean . . . lest a	man	might hap to pray	8, 10/ 22
virtuous people. Nor no	man	is there anywhere living	8, 11/ 6
may hear that any	man	is brought to burning	8, 12/ 18
have killed the Christian	man	both in body and	8, 12/ 21
at Maidstone. Of this	man	they so highly rejoice	8, 12/ 28
the visage, that every	man	that beheld him took	8, 13/ 17
it needed not. The	man	meant by likelihood that	8, 14/ 22
Testament, but only by	man	. The Mass, he said	8, 14/ 32
held also that no	man	hath any free will	8, 15/ 6
commanded in Scripture . . . every	man	may lawfully break it	8, 15/ 15
by which law any	man	should suffer death. For	8, 15/ 20
Gospel, which will no	man	to die. As touching	8, 15/ 21
away; or, if the	man	were peradventure of hard	8, 17/ 29
amendment. And peradventure the	man	had amended, and stood	8, 17/ 35
of amendment in the	man	. . . Constantine perceived well that	8, 18/ 9
had himself, and a	man	of his also, sold	8, 18/ 16
but even as a	man	armed with faith, go	8, 18/ 28
law of God or	man	. If there be anything	8, 18/ 30
apostolical epistle counseling the	man	to go back with	8, 18/ 36
grace, that though the	man	fled hence for fear	8, 19/ 24
great glory that the	man	did abide still by	8, 20/ 2
and charitable mind the	man	died in. For after	8, 20/ 37
his heresies unto any	man	that asked him any	8, 21/ 3
labored to make every	man	ween that he had	8, 21/ 5
by this dealing every	man	may see that he	8, 21/ 6
there is no good	man	doubteth. Now was his	8, 21/ 12
abjured . . . which was the	man	of whom without name	8, 22/ 1
after found about another	man	, that was conveying them	8, 22/ 19
perceive what devotion the	man	had thereto. And finally	8, 23/ 28
that every good Christian	man	hath great cause to	8, 23/ 32
and angry with any	man	that would help them	8, 25/ 17
and a true Christian	man	, to give a heretic	8, 25/ 31
that a right mean-learned	man	, or almost an unlearned	8, 26/ 1
ungracious writing bringeth any	man	to death. And yet	8, 28/ 1
wretched books murdereth the	man	himself, while he giveth	8, 28/ 5
diabolical sects than a	man	may well rehearse. And	8, 28/ 19
me not if any	man	can reckon a place	8, 28/ 30
as to make a	man	drunk, and bid him	8, 29/ 20
many souls. Now, no	man	doubteth, I think, but	8, 31/ 7
this wise: "A Christian	man	is bound to obey	8, 31/ 18
say that no good	man	may take him well	8, 31/ 30
saith that a Christian	man	is bound to obey	8, 31/ 31
rather please God than	man	." But when Tyndale, that	8, 31/ 37

and rebellion. For every	man	well seeth that Tyndale	8, 32/ 3
nuns . . . and that no	man	is bound to the	8, 32/ 6
Church . . . and that no	man	should pray to any	8, 32/ 7
name the contrary . . . every	man	must keep still Tyndale's	8, 32/ 24
false heresies. And no	man	must for no law	8, 32/ 26
prince. Which if any	man	were so mad to	8, 33/ 1
painted visors that every	man	listing to look thereon	8, 33/ 14
by their wills no	man	should wit what they	8, 33/ 33
light "which illumineth every	man	that cometh into this	8, 34/ 1
so clear to every	man	, that I shall leave	8, 34/ 3
heartily send that young	man	the grace to bestow	8, 34/ 34
I think that no	man	doubteth but that this	8, 35/ 9
faith, wish that never	man	should need to read	8, 36/ 23
be provided that every	man	should be so well	8, 37/ 1
well tempered that no	man	should by distemperance fall	8, 37/ 2
forgotten, nor that every	man	shall use himself so	8, 37/ 6
counsel every good Christian	man	, and especially such as	8, 37/ 18
I would advise any	man	neither to read these	8, 37/ 37
if it mishap any	man	to fall in such	8, 38/ 2
grace no labor of	man	can profit . . . and to	8, 39/ 1
apostolical fashion . . . that a	man	would ween it were	8, 40/ 15
will no good Christian	man	can him thank for	8, 40/ 26
how devilishly that any	man	live beside: we may	8, 42/ 11
us one good, honest	man	-- what speak we	8, 45/ 13
speak we of honest	man	? Let him tell us	8, 45/ 14
that, since every holy	man	before his that "sensual	8, 45/ 19
of God's commandments . . . natural	man	that is not born	8, 45/ 36
virtue, there can no	man	in the meanwhile remember	8, 48/ 12
in many things a	man	may peradventure well and	8, 48/ 25
the spirit of a	man	that were as spiritual	8, 48/ 27
God commandeth the spiritual	man	to do, he never	8, 49/ 8
God by which every	man	is commanded to keep	8, 50/ 8
fault. But albeit a	man	might assign other causes	8, 50/ 25
a good and virtuous	man	alleged and considered before	8, 50/ 33
be rewardable, yet every	man	may find in himself	8, 52/ 35
best that the best	man	may do is yet	8, 52/ 37
his duty, for every	man	is of his duty	8, 53/ 1
best work that any	man	worketh with God's help	8, 53/ 5
they grant that a	man	may lawfully love God	8, 53/ 37
greatest virtue, when a	man	obeyeth only for his	8, 55/ 4
somewhat hard for any	man	upon the other two	8, 56/ 7
in the laws of	man	which are right and	8, 56/ 22
places -- that none	man	should in any wise	8, 57/ 13
pursue and punish any	man	specially for any heresy	8, 57/ 14
he that pursueth any	man	is no spiritual man	8, 57/ 15
man is no spiritual	man	. I let pass here	8, 57/ 15
they say that no	man	can, and therefore they	8, 57/ 34
never so mischievous, no	man	should once chide them	8, 59/ 9
all the laws of	man	, which are right and	8, 59/ 22
and right; but any	man	to chide once any	8, 59/ 28

because he knoweth that	man	is lord over all	8, 59/ 35
or meat itself, that	man	should be in bondage	8, 59/ 37
strange tale, that never	man	had heard before, that	8, 60/ 18
creatures be subjects to	man	and not man to	8, 60/ 19
to man and not	man	to them. But, now	8, 60/ 19
is perilous for any	man	, except certain revelation of	8, 61/ 4
elects, which church no	man	can know, but unto	8, 61/ 11
error. For if a	man	leave these ways and	8, 61/ 15
Tyndale anon, as a	man	spiritual, ensearch the cause	8, 61/ 19
would not that any	man	should do true penance	8, 64/ 10
the flesh . . . for the	man	was in heaviness far	8, 67/ 17
him." I suppose no	man	is of so simple	8, 67/ 23
it is written, "The	man	that fasteth for his	8, 68/ 14
enough and yet the	man	bad enough -- but	8, 68/ 20
fast of a Christian	man	shall have no reward	8, 68/ 23
of a true Christian	man	, but of a heretic	8, 68/ 24
it such as the	man	inwardly delighteth, and in	8, 71/ 36
delighteth to see a	man	so delight in the	8, 72/ 4
would he put unto	man	no pain for sin	8, 72/ 8
he loveth to see	man	follow by fasting and	8, 72/ 14
day is servant unto	man	. . . and therefore when he	8, 73/ 15
day is servant unto	man	, that he may therefore	8, 73/ 27
that the Son of	Man	is master and lord	8, 73/ 30
Sabbath day, nor no	man	else, that he may	8, 73/ 33
use it as his	man	-- though it was	8, 73/ 33
of God instituted for	man	and not man for	8, 73/ 34
for man and not	man	for it; that is	8, 73/ 35
benefit and profit of	man	, as our Savior saith	8, 74/ 1
it not "servant unto	man	," as Tyndale calleth it	8, 74/ 2
man's profit, and no	man	lord thereof but only	8, 74/ 10
yet is there no	man	among the people wont	8, 74/ 12
call the governor his	man	, but himself rather the	8, 74/ 13
himself rather the governor's	man	. The very manhood of	8, 74/ 13
Godhead was ordained for	man	; but yet useth no	8, 74/ 16
yet useth no wise	man	to call Christ his	8, 74/ 16
working day thereof: this	man	hath in my mind	8, 74/ 29
findeth out, a Christian	man	that were either in	8, 75/ 3
reader, this holy "spiritual"	man	at last, I wist	8, 75/ 20
reverence, and that every	man	with those sensible sacraments	8, 76/ 37
lowing no good Christian	man	can without heaviness of	8, 78/ 18
ashes than earth since	man	was made of earth	8, 78/ 33
he, like a spiritual	man	, set all such bodily	8, 79/ 5
Nicodemus that except a	man	were born again of	8, 80/ 25
and all that any	man	could find further therein	8, 81/ 28
more, peradventure, which no	man	hath found yet, and	8, 81/ 29
he hath made no	man	of his counsel; no	8, 81/ 30
the country, as a	man	putteth his hand here	8, 84/ 21
that state if a	man	take his wife as	8, 84/ 34
while they live . . . every	man	may soon see what	8, 86/ 10
shall heal the sick	man	. . . and if he be	8, 87/ 17

' shall heal the	man	." This is a sure	8, 87/ 20
But every good Christian	man	knoweth that such folk	8, 87/ 37
this his holy "spiritual"	man	? Here hath been a	8, 88/ 13
hundred years . . . if every	man	have served Satan all	8, 88/ 15
he would make every	man	, and every woman too	8, 88/ 22
out lustily, that every	man	may hear them, all	8, 88/ 28
but to make a	man	have so little care	8, 89/ 30
would seem a Christian	man	? For as for that	8, 90/ 11
tale to such a	man	shall seem, Got wot	8, 90/ 29
yet never a Christian	man	nor never a Christian	8, 92/ 22
one would say a	man	"doth in his body	8, 96/ 18
will, give unto that	man	the gift of such	8, 97/ 30
and that except a	man	were born again as	8, 98/ 6
actual sin that the	man	hath done, all were	8, 100/ 20
-- albeit that no	man	otherwise thought nor thinketh	8, 100/ 30
of Jordan -- no	man	doubteth but that God	8, 102/ 30
part of the whole	man	, by touching the body	8, 103/ 35
salvation . . . albeit that no	man	denieth but that the	8, 104/ 7
For if that any	man	were of the mind	8, 104/ 12
heaven shall bring a	man	to hell, and lose	8, 106/ 25
Christ's promises made to	man	, he teacheth men again	8, 108/ 13
he himself neither any	man	else wotteth what he	8, 109/ 1
meaneth . . . nor whereof no	man	can give a good	8, 109/ 2
may not such a	man	be bold to say	8, 109/ 21
to write it. What	man	would be so foolish	8, 109/ 24
among us, whereof no	man	can give a reason	8, 109/ 27
hidden mysteries that no	man	could tell but he	8, 110/ 6
Yet would some unwise	man	ween, peradventure, that Tyndale	8, 110/ 34
Surely there needeth no	man	to doubt but he	8, 111/ 3
the end that every	man	may see it the	8, 111/ 7
be priests through him,	man	and woman -- ye	8, 111/ 36
where we offer every	man	for himself the desires	8, 112/ 6
stool" we offer every	man	so sufficiently for himself	8, 112/ 13
much godly living, every	man	and woman wotteth how	8, 112/ 31
of such a scripted	man	not very scripturally spoken	8, 113/ 2
many times, as the	man	is somewhat shameless, that	8, 113/ 23
that, before God, a	man	would ween almost that	8, 113/ 36
he doth. For every	man	well knoweth that where	8, 114/ 23
shameless lie, whereof every	man	well knoweth the contrary	8, 114/ 30
can, I trow, no	man	doubt that heareth what	8, 116/ 19
will follow. More No	man	can desire better knowledge	8, 117/ 5
readers, that this malicious	man	intendeth to turn poor	8, 118/ 38
there will no good	man	look that we should	8, 119/ 4
-- except that any	man	were so mad to	8, 119/ 7
happened to hear any	man	so mad to say	8, 119/ 8
keep every good Christian	man	, and such as hath	8, 119/ 35
at all. Now every	man	well wotteth that Saint	8, 121/ 32
to God if a	man	have a mind for	8, 123/ 3
than such a Christian	man	. Wherein if Tyndale said	8, 123/ 28
worldly purpose. If any	man	have displeased him, he	8, 124/ 2

up like a strong	man	, and beareth it out	8, 124/ 32
preaching, especially because every	man	might preach that would	8, 126/ 4
please him, and no	man	once interrupt him; for	8, 126/ 12
is to wit, a	man	to captivate his wit	8, 126/ 27
him . . . than that another	man	should say "God save	8, 127/ 19
blessing, both where a	man	or woman bless themselves	8, 127/ 24
is made upon a	man	, either by himself or	8, 128/ 9
writeth that when that	man	was fallen from the	8, 128/ 21
light! Wherein many a	man	daily findeth great profit	8, 129/ 2
never called, nor no	man	else, the pope and	8, 130/ 24
part of an honest	man	, when the power and	8, 131/ 28
unto themselves. For no	man	saith that any man	8, 131/ 31
man saith that any	man	is above the word	8, 131/ 31
pity to see any	man	so mad, one that	8, 134/ 18
that grieveth this good	man	: that either lord, king	8, 136/ 12
-- but though a	man	may, as I say	8, 137/ 14
is pity that the	man	were not made a	8, 138/ 17
unmarked . . . which every other	man	marketh well enough. He	8, 138/ 21
awake and see, every	man	with his own eyes	8, 138/ 31
awake and look, every	man	with his own eyes	8, 139/ 3
before this time . . . every	man	was not able to	8, 139/ 5
and their matters every	man	himself with his own	8, 139/ 11
so sightly that every	man	may well and plainly	8, 139/ 21
well verified . . . that every	man	may and must awake	8, 139/ 26
together and call them	man	and wife. This must	8, 139/ 28
wife. This must every	man	judge for abominable heresy	8, 139/ 29
ever any person, either	man	or woman, that hath	8, 140/ 6
he were a holy	man	and therefore hearken to	8, 140/ 31
farther defense. For every	man	well seeth that there	8, 142/ 19
might well make every	man	perceive that he meant	8, 143/ 19
clear that though another	man	translating the Testament, and	8, 143/ 36
perceive how wisely the	man	defendeth the matter --	8, 144/ 8
in one, . . . as a	man	may call ' the	8, 144/ 31
into one . . . as a	man	would say ' the	8, 146/ 24
-- there would no	man	understand thereby the whole	8, 147/ 5
clergy only; nor no	man	, Tyndale except, in speaking	8, 147/ 7
all"; as though no	man	had here heard ever	8, 147/ 23
them. Is not this	man	shameless so boldly to	8, 147/ 26
promised always to every	man	the bliss of heaven	8, 148/ 4
of his mercy? This	man	is too mad to	8, 148/ 7
so great that no	man	can speak enough thereof	8, 148/ 8
mercy to give that	man	a better mind. Yet	8, 148/ 13
a thing which every	man	may do of our	8, 148/ 17
heard he ever any	man	say that any man	8, 148/ 20
man say that any	man	may fulfill the law	8, 148/ 21
and say truth: that	man	hath such power given	8, 148/ 22
their heresy is that	man	toward the keeping of	8, 148/ 25
we "think that no	man	may pray but at	8, 148/ 28
heard in his life	man	nor woman say that	8, 148/ 34
woman say that no	man	may pray but at	8, 148/ 34

a tongue that every	man	understood." As for preaching	8, 149/ 14
We call an "old"	man	, ye wot well, at	8, 151/ 5
time a right honorable	man	, very cunning and yet	8, 152/ 14
that many a good	man	(and among those, Saint	8, 152/ 33
himself lived, nor no	man	offended with him, and	8, 153/ 1
apostles dead, and no	man	that heard him left	8, 157/ 35
the world's end. This	man	maketh high boast of	8, 158/ 21
the prayer of one	man	alone. But when they	8, 159/ 9
fight shall turn the	man	to merit and reward	8, 159/ 28
there many a good	man	and good woman both	8, 161/ 12
as I like the	man	in such things as	8, 161/ 37
that they ween no	man	may pray but at	8, 162/ 23
yet is there no	man	, I suppose, so rude	8, 163/ 25
Christ is every Christian	man	. . . and that the whole	8, 163/ 27
by which word never	man	was, I ween, so	8, 163/ 30
they teach not every	man	his mother tongue, as	8, 164/ 4
naught . . . but that every	man	, woman, and child is	8, 165/ 15
indeed, and that every	man	and woman may consecrate	8, 165/ 17
Tyndale, and like a	man	. But it pleaseth him	8, 166/ 13
meant of, no good	man	will say so --	8, 167/ 19
its contrary . . . as a	man	might say, "This is	8, 167/ 28
oration also that any	man	pronounced among them in	8, 170/ 29
It is to no	man	unknown that all good	8, 171/ 39
-- cometh this good	man	and saith he preached	8, 172/ 5
should never look any	man	in the face for	8, 173/ 9
and bad? For a	man	may say "an image	8, 174/ 5
net believe that no	man	see them, even so	8, 175/ 12
subtly couched that no	man	can spy them." As	8, 175/ 13
were in English, every	man	should then well see	8, 177/ 9
not yet make any	man	see that I were	8, 177/ 15
being made by another	man	, though he were my	8, 177/ 16
be lawful to any	man	to mislike the misuse	8, 177/ 23
amend -- if any	man	would now translate Moria	8, 178/ 10
hunger that the good	man	, as my friend, prayeth	8, 178/ 25
But God forgive the	man	and I do. For	8, 178/ 29
choking (God save the	man	!) with the bones of	8, 178/ 34
make him a good	man	. Against Tyndale's Using This	8, 181/ 4
he would where a	man	were blind of the	8, 181/ 33
plainness of the good	man	. It is no mastery	8, 182/ 17
objections such as no	man	objecteth nor would object	8, 182/ 19
As if percase a	man	would translate a Latin	8, 186/ 1
with the other, a	man	were yet much better	8, 186/ 35
of a gun a	man	were meetly safe that	8, 187/ 6
had made a young	man	bishop because he would	8, 189/ 27
well enough provide a	man	or twain to come	8, 190/ 7
as far as any	man	may perceive, this three	8, 190/ 12
false malice of the	man	and yet the working	8, 191/ 2
not sharply rebuke any	man	that were elder than	8, 191/ 16
which Tyndale exhorteth every	man	to read, and whereof	8, 191/ 35
crieth out that every	man	misconstrueth the Scripture --	8, 192/ 20

his apostles, nor any	man	in long time after	8, 192/ 31
were sprinkled upon a	man	for holy water --	8, 194/ 28
as is to no	man	fully and perfectly known	8, 195/ 8
to curates nor no	man	else, but the curates	8, 195/ 21
he saith every Christian	man	, and every woman too	8, 195/ 33
but like as a	man	layeth his hand on	8, 197/ 34
well that a Christian	man	is not christened at	8, 198/ 7
the thing that no	man	layeth to his charge	8, 199/ 25
Though we say a	man	ought to "love" his	8, 202/ 2
neighbor's daughter, a Christian	man	doth not understand that	8, 202/ 3
this example? Did any	man	forbid him to use	8, 202/ 13
good, as when a	man	"standeth well in his	8, 203/ 4
as God giveth a	man	whereof he may make	8, 204/ 22
them to vice, the	man	is much the worse	8, 204/ 24
grace by which the	man	is acceptable to God	8, 204/ 26
faith, hope, and charity	man	worketh good works --	8, 204/ 29
heaven. Now, forasmuch as	man	can do no good	8, 204/ 31
et abundabit" ("To every	man	that hath, there shall	8, 205/ 5
that God giveth a	man	for the good use	8, 205/ 8
as grace persevering with	man	at his end bringeth	8, 205/ 11
thing. Now, since every	man	perceiveth well that albeit	8, 205/ 16
This high, godly, "spiritual"	man	taketh for none abomination	8, 206/ 16
no wise that any	man	should so repent his	8, 206/ 24
penance; and every good	man	hath in himself ever	8, 206/ 36
understanding . . . as where a	man	saith, "This child hath	8, 207/ 11
before his face, "This	man	will not acknowledge his	8, 207/ 20
unto us by any	man	save ourself. In which	8, 207/ 25
lo: that ever any	man	should take pain for	8, 208/ 18
commandeth Tyndale and every	man	else to be obedient	8, 209/ 3
Passion shall serve every	man	for the satisfaction of	8, 210/ 13
well done that a	man	for his sin willingly	8, 210/ 17
board upon which a	man	getteth to land and	8, 212/ 18
which there was no	man	saved. And when a	8, 212/ 22
saved. And when a	man	breaketh the ship of	8, 212/ 22
altogether -- and the	man	in like case as	8, 212/ 30
after Baptism . . . putteth a	man	in that case that	8, 213/ 6
that is impossible to	man	is not impossible to	8, 213/ 21
deeds with which any	man	is besides his own	8, 213/ 25
very hard for a	man	by penance wrought in	8, 213/ 31
we sustain yet, every	man	for himself, the painful	8, 213/ 37
return to God every	man	consider in what wise	8, 214/ 17
the manner with which	man	should return to God	8, 214/ 19
that he said the	man	which once repenteth will	8, 214/ 38
than hearty repentance of	man	for his reconciliation to	8, 215/ 15
heaviest tidings that ever	man	told. For then he	8, 215/ 17
good always that every	man	were overly bold upon	8, 215/ 26
before . . . as where a	man	sinfully falleth in drunkenness	8, 216/ 8
harm; or whereas one	man	giveth other occasion of	8, 216/ 10
I say, where a	man	hath no will in	8, 216/ 20
it. As if a	man	meet another and kill	8, 216/ 33

occasion to move a	man	to love God again	8, 217/ 26
Tyndale saith: that every	man	which believeth this love	8, 217/ 29
him too. But a	man	that well believed should	8, 217/ 33
free will . . . whereof if	man	have none, as their	8, 218/ 3
be true that a	man	can of love prepare	8, 218/ 4
at all. For every	man	well knoweth that the	8, 218/ 36
the fasting days no	man	need to keep; that	8, 221/ 1
death. What death each	man	shall die, that hangeth	8, 221/ 16
acquitted himself like a	man	and borne me over	8, 224/ 22
shall understand that never	man	was so mad to	8, 224/ 24
solution mocketh also no	man	but himself. I said	8, 224/ 27
and so went from	man	to man, from the	8, 225/ 2
went from man to	man	, from the father to	8, 225/ 2
it, and not of	man	, that writeth it. And	8, 225/ 11
from the word of	man	. . . and shall keep the	8, 225/ 21
taking the word of	man	for the word of	8, 225/ 25
never said, nor no	man	else, as I suppose	8, 227/ 6
or his light of	man	, but man of God	8, 227/ 7
light of man, but	man	of God. And therefore	8, 227/ 7
that to kill a	man	for his money is	8, 228/ 5
truth dependeth not of	man	. It is not true	8, 228/ 15
is not true because	man	so saith or admitteth	8, 228/ 15
all this, while no	man	said the contrary? Tyndale	8, 228/ 18
the contrary? Tyndale . . . but	man	is true because he	8, 228/ 20
receive no witness of	man	." For if the multitude	8, 228/ 35
receive no witness of	man	." To this purpose hath	8, 229/ 7
taketh no witness of	man	, as Tyndale rehearseth, but	8, 229/ 19
his special witness of	man	, but of God. And	8, 229/ 20
when I say "a	man	" or "a horse," it	8, 229/ 31
and appeareth not what	man	or what horse I	8, 229/ 31
this errand to a	man	," he should not wit	8, 229/ 33
should not wit what	man	he should go to	8, 229/ 33
this errand to the	man	," he wotteth well that	8, 229/ 34
mean a certain, special	man	, to him and me	8, 229/ 35
translating into English a	man	very meet. For the	8, 230/ 23
for example, if a	man	should ask Tyndale himself	8, 230/ 25
good, virtuous, and well-learned	man	Nicholas de Lyra gave	8, 232/ 16
take no record of	man	." In the Latin they	8, 232/ 34
take not record of	man	"; and not, as Tyndale	8, 232/ 37
take no record of	man	." He maketh his English	8, 232/ 38
take not record of	man	" and "I take no	8, 233/ 1
take no record of	man	" -- we shall not	8, 233/ 2
receive no record of	man	," the Greek Book hath	8, 233/ 10
not the record of	man	"; whereas with his translating	8, 233/ 21
receive not record of	man	," though he left out	8, 233/ 24
not the record of	man	." But now that he	8, 233/ 26
receive no record of	man	," he hath excluded it	8, 233/ 27
no the record of	man	." And this hath he	8, 233/ 29
all manner witness of	man	in testification and witnessing	8, 233/ 31
not the record of	man	," that yet it were	8, 234/ 1

take no record of	man	" -- of truth, the	8, 234/ 3
not easy for every	man	to perceive . . . and yet	8, 234/ 3
these twain. If a	man	would say in speaking	8, 234/ 5
take you for no	man	," or "I take you	8, 234/ 15
you not for a	man	," and "I take you	8, 234/ 15
you not for the	man	." The two first excludeth	8, 234/ 16
nature and kind of	man	; the third doth but	8, 234/ 17
be some such certain	man	as they mean of	8, 234/ 18
not the record of	man	" -- he should rather	8, 234/ 31
I receive not of	man	." For by so translating	8, 234/ 32
he took not of	man	, but of God . . . and	8, 234/ 35
he would take of	man	no manner record at	8, 234/ 36
of its kind. A	man	may say "The man	8, 235/ 32
man may say "The	man	that we spoke of	8, 235/ 32
was here," or "That	man	that we spoke of	8, 235/ 32
must then say "The	man	was here," and may	8, 235/ 35
may not say "That	man	was here" but if	8, 235/ 35
receive no record of	man	," to change the order	8, 236/ 34
I receive not of	man	." Yea, and since the	8, 236/ 35
all manner witness of	man	-- he should rather	8, 237/ 1
I receive not of	man	"; as himself hath, in	8, 237/ 2
take no record of	man	" and to say "I	8, 237/ 31
receive no record of	man	." For the one signifieth	8, 237/ 31
receive no witness of	man	" -- signifieth that I	8, 237/ 35
receive none because no	man	offereth me none. But	8, 237/ 37
receive no witness of	man	." Now shall I plainly	8, 238/ 4
receiveth no record of	man	; and then may ye	8, 238/ 6
receiveth some record of	man	. . . and that God receiveth	8, 238/ 10
receiveth no record of	man	. For Tyndale cannot say	8, 238/ 11
said "His witness no	man	taketh," meaning very few	8, 238/ 14
receive no witness of	man	. For he said himself	8, 238/ 28
no witness, neither of	man	nor angel, as touching	8, 238/ 36
wherein the will of	man	may, by the labor	8, 239/ 7
I take not of	man	, but I tell you	8, 239/ 13
upon the mouth of	man	. . . for he hath, as	8, 239/ 15
God provided by which	man	should come to faith	8, 239/ 21
no manner witness of	man	, it is clearly proved	8, 239/ 26
his chief record of	man	, because he had greater	8, 239/ 27
had greater record than	man	-- that is to	8, 239/ 28
salvation the witness of	man	also, as ye see	8, 239/ 31
and his testimony no	man	receiveth. Whosoever do receive	8, 240/ 7
but that every true-believing	man	is a witness that	8, 240/ 9
receive no witness of	man	," for the furnishing of	8, 240/ 12
Baptist, that every true-believing	man	, that believeth God's word	8, 240/ 15
I take not of	man	. . . but yet I say	8, 240/ 23
of the good, holy	man	Saint John) "because ye	8, 240/ 24
refusing all witness of	man	, is likely to be	8, 240/ 25
men's will, with offering	man	by the hearing of	8, 241/ 15
without which many a	man	should never have come	8, 241/ 23
without which many a	man	should never have believed	8, 241/ 25

them which none other	man	did . . . they should be	8, 242/ 3
Saint John -- no	man	saith nay to that	8, 242/ 15
is not true because	man	so saith -- so	8, 242/ 22
so great, that no	man	can be ignorant thereof	8, 244/ 24
works such as no	man	else had done, they	8, 246/ 13
say farther that every	man	in the Catholic Church	8, 246/ 36
were in desert, every	man	that was of the	8, 246/ 39
they preach that every	man	is at liberty to	8, 248/ 30
list . . . they leave no	man	at liberty to eat	8, 248/ 31
show us some one	man	, at the leastwise, that	8, 249/ 13
so a-dazed that no	man	should have spied his	8, 252/ 32
the country, as a	man	layeth his hand upon	8, 253/ 28
from unholy writing of	man	): I require the reader	8, 254/ 12
one thing, and every	man	the same in diverse	8, 254/ 19
which I trust every	man	may see that we	8, 258/ 23
well done, whereof no	man	is bound to give	8, 260/ 8
did it . . . nor good	man	believed that any woman	8, 260/ 22
not lawful for any	man	to marry -- Tyndale	8, 261/ 12
Tyndale deduceth that every	man	may marry though himself	8, 261/ 13
well deduce that no	man	may be forbidden to	8, 261/ 15
vow . . . as is the	man	forbidden to marry that	8, 261/ 17
how properly the good	man	proveth it. These are	8, 262/ 9
Gospels were written . . . every	man	might have refused all	8, 262/ 19
Scripture. For if a	man	write certain rules to	8, 263/ 6
Tyndale would have no	man	believe. For the perceiving	8, 266/ 1
could have found any	man	to think it lawful	8, 266/ 9
of whose hand no	man	can take them, as	8, 267/ 8
not was that holy	man	Arius and many another	8, 267/ 14
and many another holy	man	of his sect." Now	8, 267/ 14
must judge" . . . and every	man	(saith Luther) for his	8, 268/ 7
For since this evil	man	, misled with an evil	8, 268/ 37
him some well-known blind	man	, and in the sight	8, 269/ 6
at all. Tyndale Some	man	would ask, How did	8, 270/ 34
Tyndale saith that "some"	man	would ask this question	8, 271/ 5
upon that virtuous cunning	man	Nicholas de Lyra, saying	8, 272/ 8
first from God to	man	, and so forth from	8, 272/ 14
and so forth from	man	to man, come by	8, 272/ 14
forth from man to	man	, come by mouth without	8, 272/ 14
a wit as any	man	had since -- yet	8, 273/ 3
false miracle either by	man	or devil to be	8, 275/ 30
well: I see no	man	write thereof that ever	8, 276/ 28
now therefor, never a	man	have missed it. But	8, 276/ 30
devout fashion used by	man	therein. But this is	8, 277/ 2
unto Abel, or any	man	else, that it should	8, 277/ 24
Deuteronomy) commanding that no	man	shall add nor diminish	8, 278/ 6
down quite, if a	man	say no more but	8, 282/ 19
Old Testament than every	man	well understood, so may	8, 282/ 20
and evident to every	man	that hath any spark	8, 283/ 23
three," that simple, unlearned	man	, though he lack learning	8, 286/ 26
so is every faithful	man	as sure in the	8, 286/ 29

may soon mislead that	man	which list to leave	8, 287/ 2
that it maketh a	man	to be preserved thence	8, 288/ 12
able to discharge a	man	of purgatory . . . yet may	8, 288/ 36
fear it. For no	man	, except revelation, can be	8, 289/ 4
in Latin; or a	man	to shrive himself of	8, 289/ 27
never prove, nor no	man	else, the things that	8, 290/ 7
Christ was God and	man	and died between two	8, 290/ 30
hypocrites. More If a	man	read over these words	8, 294/ 21
parts thereof -- every	man	, almost, in every part	8, 295/ 15
had, the wit of	man	might abuse the Scripture	8, 295/ 34
deed itself justifieth a	man	, which "is the denying	8, 297/ 35
doth . . . so that a	man	would at the first	8, 300/ 28
for a good Christian	man	. But afterward he declareth	8, 300/ 29
by a very virtuous	man	whom God hath of	8, 301/ 4
than wonder what this	man	meaneth. First, it must	8, 303/ 25
proved false. For every	man	seeth that there is	8, 304/ 6
wonder what the mad	man	meaneth, to speak in	8, 304/ 13
them -- the wise	man	may well wit that	8, 304/ 15
bishop to bury any	man	, and though it were	8, 305/ 17
devil hath made this	man	mad; he would else	8, 308/ 16
all. As if a	man	would say, "Christ prayed	8, 311/ 16
or not. If a	man	seek among the other	8, 311/ 34
hath. And if a	man	look further in the	8, 311/ 36
thereto -- that every	man	shall feel with his	8, 314/ 21
Mass"; neither can any	man	gather thereof any strange	8, 314/ 30
the Mass doth any	man	good at all, save	8, 316/ 19
us Christians whereof no	man	wist the meaning. For	8, 317/ 16
was never good Christian	man	that any reverence had	8, 317/ 26
that by him, a	man	might put into the	8, 318/ 11
there was never good	man	yet this fifteen hundred	8, 318/ 25
observe it; nor no	man	ever thought or durst	8, 319/ 7
Christian men whereof "no	man	wist the meaning" --	8, 319/ 17
meaning? Would the wise	man	that if God bid	8, 319/ 20
if God bid a	man	do a thing . . . he	8, 319/ 21
that "the Son of	Man	," that is to wit	8, 320/ 18
therefore, as though every	man	were God Almighty's fellow	8, 320/ 20
but the Son of	Man	, our Savior Christ himself	8, 321/ 6
the Sabbath day for	man	, and not man for	8, 321/ 8
for man, and not	man	for the Sabbath day	8, 321/ 8
and yet nevertheless subdued	man	unto certain order of	8, 321/ 9
and finally, any one	man	is by himself at	8, 322/ 33
heaven -- which every	man	agreeth -- yet meaneth	8, 324/ 32
be bodily works: a	man	may lawfully do them	8, 325/ 17
Paul commandeth that no	man	once speak in the	8, 327/ 6
also defying, a better	man	than the apostles did	8, 327/ 35
hand, nor salute any	man	by the way, nor	8, 328/ 7
to smear a sick	man	with butter as anoint	8, 328/ 20
can Tyndale nor any	man	else prove me by	8, 328/ 27
the words of one	man	whom Tyndale would were	8, 329/ 11
so hard that no	man	understandeth. And finally must	8, 334/ 34

great peril for any	man	to say nay to	8, 335/ 9
he will believe no	man	without plain Scripture, no	8, 336/ 3
without plain Scripture, no	man	without plain Scripture is	8, 336/ 4
to Tyndale? Is any	man	so mad to believe	8, 336/ 13
days (nor, peradventure, every	man	among them, neither) that	8, 336/ 25
so long either by	man	, or by the devil	8, 339/ 4
Tyndale say that either	man	or devil have kept	8, 339/ 5
thereto than needed either	man	or devil. Tyndale proveth	8, 339/ 8
Abraham answered the rich	man	, "They have Moses and	8, 342/ 9
he would have no	man	bound to believe; and	8, 343/ 8
also this, "If any	man	hear not the church	8, 344/ 10
commandment to bind any	man	to believe the apostles	8, 344/ 21
of Christ, "If any	man	hear not the church	8, 344/ 29
a heathen" -- every	man	well wotteth that this	8, 344/ 31
is this: Every Christian	man	refusing to hear, believe	8, 345/ 12
-- being a Christian	man	, and taking upon him	8, 345/ 14
taken as a heathen	man	and a heretic. This	8, 345/ 17
other but that no	man	should believe any church	8, 346/ 1
me"). Which thing no	man	denieth; but we deny	8, 347/ 17
he saith, "If any	man	anything set to these	8, 348/ 2
And also, if any	man	anything diminish of the	8, 348/ 4
meaneth not that no	man	shall never after be	8, 348/ 8
these words that a	man	might break all the	8, 351/ 25
Saint Augustine, as every	man	that will consider his	8, 352/ 34
wise; and never wise	man	would say otherwise. But	8, 353/ 6
there yet either good	man	or wise man that	8, 353/ 8
good man or wise	man	that would agree. For	8, 353/ 8
men's shoulders. For every	man	well wotteth that neither	8, 354/ 7
Now, there is no	man	, I think, so mad	8, 354/ 23
I think no good	man	doubteth) cannot be so	8, 354/ 31
if he be, some	man	may say he is	8, 355/ 4
mercenary and a hired	man	, that preacheth for lucre	8, 356/ 18
both one thing, one	man	to preach, and all	8, 356/ 30
holy Ark, though every	man	might not be so	8, 357/ 5
Church to forbid any	man	to preach the word	8, 357/ 22
Parliament too, that no	man	shall be suffered to	8, 357/ 29
should suffer that one	man	should meddle with another	8, 357/ 32
died a good Christian	man	. And when he wist	8, 358/ 8
in justice, that the	man	of God may be	8, 359/ 31
and say that every	man	and woman may understand	8, 362/ 30
the contrary. For every	man	well wotteth that every	8, 363/ 14
either himself or any	man	else -- for the	8, 364/ 25
neither himself nor no	man	else, the thing that	8, 364/ 27
he not, nor no	man	else, nor never shall	8, 364/ 29
truths which no good	man	can doubt in, whereof	8, 365/ 20
though neither God nor	man	beside that knowledge had	8, 366/ 17
such antiquity that every	man	might well perceive that	8, 367/ 14
appeareth not to every	man	. As, for example, that	8, 367/ 37
I suppose that no	man	lightly knoweth the cause	8, 368/ 1
be contentious, or a	man	to let his hair	8, 369/ 30

Leo (also a holy	man	and a cunning), in	8, 369/ 39
of faith. Let no	man	pull her from thy	8, 372/ 23
forgiven her, whom no	man	is able to pay	8, 372/ 28
as often as a	man	only repent, though he	8, 377/ 12
to prove that any	man	falling to deadly sin	8, 377/ 20
why shall any one	man	be bound to believe	8, 378/ 31
more may any one	man	be bound, neither!" --	8, 378/ 34
I never heard any	man	hitherto deny but that	8, 378/ 35
God may reveal and	man	be bound to believe	8, 378/ 36
grant that any one	man	may be bound thereto	8, 378/ 37
nothing believed of no	man	but what he list	8, 381/ 29
nuns, and that no	man	should worship the Precious	8, 381/ 33
own eye -- every	man	seeth now how foul	8, 382/ 15
now ween that this	man	had a plain, clear	8, 386/ 10
and evident that every	man	must needs agree them	8, 386/ 13
then shall every wise	man	well perceive and see	8, 386/ 18
and outward sight of	man	unknown . . . not so much	8, 387/ 24
had then left every	man	perplexed, in doubt, and	8, 388/ 5
known company, but every	man	may read the Scripture	8, 388/ 9
the Scripture himself: every	man	, he wotteth well, cannot	8, 388/ 10
cannot read, nor every	man	understand it though he	8, 388/ 11
either Christ were no	man	or were also a	8, 392/ 11
in the kind of	man	. For as for to	8, 392/ 15
they, there can no	man	have any surety by	8, 393/ 32
no more than a	man	could by that unknown	8, 393/ 33
Passion, and that every	man	is in a false	8, 394/ 16
also to believe that	man	, by good works wrought	8, 394/ 22
faith alone if a	man	have other virtues too	8, 395/ 27
other side, if a	man	must repent his heresies	8, 396/ 2
how shall an unlearned	man	know which they be	8, 396/ 3
able, nor every learned	man	neither, surely to discern	8, 396/ 11
him, "Whereby shall a	man	know them, and be	8, 396/ 31
whom he willed every	man	to hear and to	8, 397/ 1
that therein can no	man	be deceived. For it	8, 397/ 27
natural body of a	man	. . . and some sore astonied	8, 397/ 32
be it any one	man	or any one country	8, 398/ 15
the counterfeit word of	man	. . . and in the discerning	8, 398/ 27
believed . . . and that no	man	may be surely believed	8, 399/ 2
of warning that no	man	should put a proud	8, 399/ 35
in all that a	man	may do, he doth	8, 400/ 6
For both may a	man	have the right faith	8, 400/ 33
perceive that, though every	man	may well fear that	8, 401/ 28
that he will save	man	without any regard of	8, 402/ 9
well that no good	man	can deny but that	8, 403/ 5
all carnal knowledge of	man	. . . against which faith they	8, 403/ 33
a second faith unto	man	in marriage. But now	8, 403/ 34
reproveth, every good Christian	man	that any care hath	8, 404/ 18
leastwise that so a	man	believe the thing that	8, 404/ 23
that not only no	man	is bound upon damnation	8, 404/ 28
chapter, "How a Christian	Man	Cannot Err, and How	8, 405/ 6

that the very Christian	man	cannot err in anything	8, 405/ 8
he saith that a	man	being led of ignorance	8, 405/ 12
none everlastingly . . . but every	man	at length brought unto	8, 406/ 30
rest, though never no	man	to the bliss of	8, 406/ 31
to serve every Christian	man	now. And therefore let	8, 407/ 8
And therefore let no	man	take any boldness upon	8, 407/ 9
enough now for every	man	to be saved by	8, 407/ 26
prevail." For whatsoever any	man	hath committed . . . if he	8, 410/ 2
for whatsoever sin any	man	hath committed, if he	8, 410/ 16
that "whatsoever sin a	man	have committed, if he	8, 410/ 26
devil might bring a	man	having that faith into	8, 410/ 29
faith shall save any	man	that once getteth up	8, 410/ 33
faith, by bringing a	man	that standeth on it	8, 411/ 1
or else that a	man	may fall from it	8, 411/ 7
of God to every	man	that hath once gotten	8, 411/ 13
liveth, but that a	man	that hath it may	8, 411/ 15
to say, that a	man	which hath that faith	8, 411/ 21
cannot prevail against any	man	that once hath it	8, 411/ 23
ye see that this	man	fareth as one that	8, 411/ 36
meaneth it of every	man	, that hell gates shall	8, 412/ 7
that faith in any	man	-- except he would	8, 412/ 8
would mean that a	man	may fall from that	8, 412/ 8
that faith, because a	man	cannot sin all the	8, 412/ 11
Tyndale to put a	man	in surety of heaven	8, 413/ 2
nor, I trow, no	man	else, but that his	8, 413/ 17
he mean that no	man	may go to salvation	8, 413/ 31
Peter is for every	man	sufficient . . . because that whoso	8, 414/ 25
express words, that a	man	may err without peril	8, 414/ 36
he agreeth that a	man	may believe that Christ	8, 415/ 3
him neither. For a	man	might believe that Christ	8, 415/ 8
besides the belief, any	man	unto salvation should need	8, 415/ 33
knowledge maketh me a	man	of the church. More	8, 416/ 17
The knowledge that a	man	needeth no more articles	8, 416/ 19
faith maketh Tyndale a	man	of the church, as	8, 416/ 25
this knowledge made a	man	of Christ's true church	8, 416/ 34
is made thereby a	man	of the false church	8, 416/ 36
And then if a	man	be none of Christ's	8, 417/ 6
though there were no	man	of "the church" but	8, 417/ 13
and had of any	man	, keepeth in the Spirit	8, 417/ 24
be possible that any	man	sinneth not and yet	8, 418/ 23
holdeth, how that a	man	may have a right	8, 419/ 5
his antecedent, that no	man	having that faith can	8, 420/ 10
More holdeth, that a	man	may have a right	8, 420/ 17
point is that every	man	being born of God	8, 421/ 18
his sin; and the	man	, for all the seed	8, 421/ 26
thereof but that the	man	may keep still his	8, 421/ 34
God in the Christian	man	be meant his grace	8, 422/ 3
grace dwelleth still in	man	, to keep him from	8, 422/ 10
true, as long as	man	will cleave thereunto and	8, 422/ 11
dwelleth in the Christian	man	by any other special	8, 422/ 17

dwelleth with the faithful	man	, I say that the	8, 422/ 25
as long as the	man	will by the applying	8, 422/ 26
I say that the	man	may by the frowardness	8, 422/ 27
wrought upon the mad	man	(out of whom he	8, 422/ 33
saw him deliver the	man	from the legion of	8, 422/ 36
thence. Yet God, when	man	hath put him out	8, 423/ 5
but though if the	man	die ere God come	8, 423/ 7
the free will of	man	let in with his	8, 423/ 10
door, knocking." Howbeit, a	man	may be so froward	8, 423/ 13
may dwell in a	man	, and deadly sin, together	8, 423/ 26
that there is no	man	here (except some special	8, 424/ 37
any sin that any	man	once having the faith	8, 425/ 32
the sin -- that	man	shall never after be	8, 426/ 12
thereof than of the	man	in the moon, as	8, 427/ 8
the moon, as every	man	may soon perceive that	8, 427/ 8
John be these: Every	man	that is born of	8, 427/ 17
as it seemeth, no	man	a member of Christ's	8, 428/ 2
these two states a	man	finally dieth in --	8, 428/ 15
of Saint John, that	man	can never sin deadly	8, 428/ 26
if never any good	man	understood Saint John so	8, 429/ 3
that he calleth every	man	an elect that is	8, 430/ 26
God, that the wicked	man	should die, and not	8, 432/ 10
truly, if the righteous	man	turn himself away from	8, 432/ 12
abominations which the wicked	man	is wont to work	8, 432/ 14
mouth of this holy	man	, promiseth, without any manner	8, 432/ 18
that whensoever the wicked	man	will turn, he shall	8, 432/ 20
wise, whensoever the righteous	man	sin, his former righteousness	8, 432/ 21
righteousness of the righteous	man	shall not save him	8, 432/ 25
Also, whensoever the wicked	man	turn from his wickedness	8, 432/ 26
him. And the righteous	man	cannot live through his	8, 432/ 27
say to a righteous	man	that he shall live	8, 433/ 4
that the same wicked	man	restore the pledge that	8, 433/ 9
he hath of another	man	, and also make restitution	8, 433/ 10
peradventure be that a	man	may go forth in	8, 433/ 32
that cause ought every	man	stand in great fear	8, 433/ 34
the devil. And every	man	that is born of	8, 434/ 31
after he saith, "Every	man	that hateth his brother	8, 435/ 1
true that whensoever a	man	hateth his brother, he	8, 435/ 20
is made against a	man	once born of God	8, 436/ 1
him again that between	man	and angel is there	8, 436/ 26
Godhead. But as for	man	. . . we find no such	8, 436/ 35
given to some certain	man	beside the common, ordinary	8, 437/ 12
can now no good	man	doubt but by the	8, 437/ 25
epistle, counseleth every good	man	to stand still in	8, 438/ 14
after. As though every	man	that would say, "An	8, 438/ 29
words that the young	man	should have a great	8, 438/ 33
one would say, "A	man	that taketh his wife	8, 439/ 1
did put, neither the	man	nor the wife that	8, 439/ 20
as long as the	man	keepeth that "seed of	8, 439/ 32
able to preserve the	man	and to keep out	8, 440/ 3

likewise as while a	man	sitteth by the fire	8, 440/ 11
God is in the	man	, he cannot sin, because	8, 440/ 13
that he would no	man	should beguile us and	8, 441/ 23
he were a good	man	. . . but saith, "By this	8, 441/ 24
Little children, let no	man	beguile you. He that	8, 441/ 27
them. But, now, no	man	doubteth whither of the	8, 442/ 31
saith that because every	man	that once hath the	8, 443/ 6
More holdeth, how a	man	may have a right	8, 443/ 10
it is not the	man	that doth it, but	8, 444/ 10
of an evil Christian	man	. For now see ye	8, 445/ 11
and damnable in another	man	, that were not so	8, 448/ 6
be devised but a	man	might be bold to	8, 448/ 21
John, that any learned	man	which advisedly readeth those	8, 448/ 27
prince would promise every	man	a pardon beforehand that	8, 450/ 6
and ask it . . . no	man	doubteth, I suppose, what	8, 450/ 8
seeth every good Christian	man	well enough that they	8, 451/ 30
For there is no	man	that doth any such	8, 451/ 33
the flesh . . . what good	man	doubteth to be damnable	8, 452/ 20
willingly, but if a	man	"consent to the sin	8, 453/ 18
that lay with every	man	beside at her will	8, 454/ 9
ever so to every	man	. And of which sort	8, 454/ 33
of his grace till	man	leave of his hold	8, 455/ 23
Bernard, as holy a	man	as he was. And	8, 458/ 11
holdeth, how that a	man	may have a right	8, 458/ 28
may be in a	man	, and yet he may	8, 459/ 2
faith. For though a	man	believe, saith he, never	8, 459/ 8
naught. How a Christian	Man	Cannot Err, And How	8, 460/ 5
historical manner, as a	man	may believe a story	8, 461/ 1
be believed of any	man	in this point . . . he	8, 463/ 23
other article . . . when every	man	that any wit hath	8, 464/ 1
made any promise to	man	. And yet in "God's	8, 464/ 9
any gift given to	man	-- Tyndale may distrust	8, 464/ 20
the promises made to	man	. . . let us consider which	8, 464/ 25
may be that a	man	believing the promise that	8, 464/ 31
him, "This is the	man	that in my promise	8, 465/ 3
a tale (since no	man	can make a promise	8, 465/ 5
Christ would that every	man	should learn the truth	8, 465/ 32
on him, while the	man	is forward upon his	8, 467/ 38
is there many a	man	in heaven that hath	8, 468/ 5
but that every wise	man	will in this point	8, 468/ 12
that a right good	man	may be misled by	8, 468/ 19
in heresy many a	man	whom they could not	8, 469/ 4
counsel Titus that the	man	which were a heretic	8, 469/ 12
despair to turn a	man	at last from God	8, 469/ 17
shame if a good	man	should despair to convert	8, 469/ 21
should meet with a	man	of the true, Catholic	8, 469/ 32
about to get the	man	. . . and his own sect	8, 470/ 10
the truth . . . then this	man	that at the first	8, 470/ 15
Tyndale should find a	man	after baptism believe as	8, 470/ 22
say, find such a	man	, he should by his	8, 470/ 30

tale here perceive that	man	forthwith for a desperate	8, 470/ 30
for "tyranny" now, any	man	should lack teaching that	8, 472/ 4
it is to any	man	that himself therein confesseth	8, 472/ 38
-- that to every	man	, at the leastwise, to	8, 473/ 2
is damnable till the	man	that misbelieveth be better	8, 473/ 19
be taught . . . for no	man	shall be saved but	8, 473/ 23
then, nor yet no	man	else till it was	8, 474/ 20
all the promises, no	man	might be saved; but	8, 475/ 11
authority of any one	man	, but if that either	8, 475/ 32
this church . . . nor no	man	hath any true, sure	8, 477/ 18
doctrine of any one	man	, or any few, that	8, 478/ 6
that article of any	man	but if he learned	8, 478/ 27
be had by no	man	but it be first	8, 478/ 36
the opinion of any	man	, but the sure doctrine	8, 483/ 31
against, as though no	man	had ever heard that	8, 485/ 35
of God, and that	man	hath none, nor none	8, 486/ 19
none could have neither	man	nor angel, but by	8, 486/ 20
many places -- that	man	hath no power by	8, 486/ 23
well enough. For a	man	may believe truly and	8, 486/ 37
of their teaching, the	man	falleth into boldness of	8, 487/ 16
things do when a	man	sleepeth, or lieth in	8, 489/ 9
any time faileth any	man	that once hath gotten	8, 489/ 35
them, nor that any	man	which once hath the	8, 489/ 36
elect church" (as every	man	is, by his doctrine	8, 489/ 38
as it were a	man	in his sleep, or	8, 492/ 28
of any good Christian	man	, yet for Tyndale himself	8, 493/ 16
not maliciously. Let every	man	here, against Tyndale's foolish	8, 493/ 25
ween, find no wise	man	in this point agree	8, 493/ 33
device which every wise	man	, ye wot well, must	8, 494/ 2
not hold the good	man	excused of all those	8, 494/ 4
pity, if the poor	man	said once he were	8, 494/ 14
his elects. For every	man	well wotteth that thus	8, 494/ 25
deadly sin in any	man	, were it never so	8, 494/ 29
the free will of	man	, and ascribe allthing to	8, 497/ 23
consider how darkly the	man	walketh in his way	8, 497/ 27
this word "elect" the	man	that is elect for	8, 497/ 29
as I say, the	man	layeth the Scripture very	8, 498/ 31
the free will of	man	concerning any manner of	8, 499/ 32
good endeavor, worketh in	man	the credulity and belief	8, 500/ 14
mind this evil Christian	man	hath in those words	8, 500/ 36
so small that a	man	may not well wit	8, 502/ 4
preventing and foregoing, no	man	can believe: yet if	8, 502/ 33
were nothing in the	man	himself whereby he might	8, 502/ 34
such thing in the	man	whereby he himself might	8, 503/ 2
the good endeavor of	man	should be anything worth	8, 503/ 8
letteth that that a	man	may not by his	8, 503/ 11
and given? If a	man	would give Tyndale a	8, 503/ 16
gift? Now shall every	man	, then, in Tyndale's high	8, 503/ 31
gifts of God, a	man	must therefore sit even	8, 504/ 1
the will of the	man	conformable and toward worketh	8, 504/ 10

the hand of the	man	that wittingly and willingly	8, 504/ 13
against the endeavor of	man	toward the attaining of	8, 506/ 19
is such that a	man	that were beetle-blind indeed	8, 506/ 22
that is a faithful	man	, as he by that	8, 507/ 11
revelation were unto the	man	occasion of belief and	8, 507/ 27
away the merit from	man	. . . forasmuch as he hath	8, 508/ 13
the soul that the	man	must of necessity and	8, 508/ 25
and comfortable will of	man	, and not an inevitable	8, 509/ 11
truth inspired into the	man	whether he will or	8, 509/ 12
thou wouldst not!" No	man	here doubteth but that	8, 509/ 32
had determined to bring	man	to salvation not in	8, 509/ 38
conversion and turning of	man	toward him . . . though man	8, 510/ 1
man toward him . . . though	man	cannot turn unto him	8, 510/ 1
though the will of	man	may nothing do without	8, 510/ 4
let not to say "	man	may do this" and	8, 510/ 6
may do this" and "	man	may do that," as	8, 510/ 6
mention of grace, that	man	can therefore do them	8, 510/ 9
we say that "a	man	may see to thread	8, 510/ 10
too. But though a	man	cannot have any will	8, 510/ 19
And then can no	man	, if Tyndale's lie be	8, 511/ 7
For what can a	man	deserve in believing the	8, 511/ 9
and choosing by which	man	loveth and chooseth God	8, 511/ 20
as Tyndale said before,	man	seeth also of necessity	8, 511/ 23
untrue in both. For	man	neither of necessity seeth	8, 511/ 25
saith that when a	man	seeth the mercy of	8, 511/ 30
against reason. Many a	man	that hath a great	8, 512/ 28
then is there one	man	, at the leastwise, whose	8, 513/ 9
and bear a poor	man	company. And that his	8, 513/ 13
but truth, as every	man	learned well knoweth. But	8, 513/ 20
But now knoweth every	man	very well that all	8, 513/ 21
for example, since no	man	doubteth but that Judas	8, 513/ 25
both to God and	man	. And yet, that we	8, 513/ 35
And therefore a Christian	man	must be patient, and	8, 516/ 34
constancy is in this	man	. Here he saith (and	8, 517/ 2
that the will of	man	doth nothing willingly, but	8, 518/ 31
that the will of	man	is no will at	8, 518/ 35
the tree when a	man	smiteth the tree therewith	8, 519/ 1
must he tell every	man	how he may know	8, 520/ 11
matter so that a	man	may not well wit	8, 520/ 27
God; for no good	man	can lightly fall into	8, 524/ 7
But the better the	man	was before . . . the more	8, 524/ 19
against the nature of	man	.) Or else that in	8, 524/ 32
faileth nor falleth from	man	till man first fail	8, 525/ 8
falleth from man till	man	first fail and fall	8, 525/ 8
And then if the	man	were not likely to	8, 525/ 10
cause . . . which cause the	man	would not after conceive	8, 525/ 12
he it never but	man	withdraweth first his will	8, 525/ 18
in the Apocalypse, some	man	is neither hot nor	8, 526/ 3
on the other, the	man	falleth into the mire	8, 526/ 21
he never leaveth good	man	without so much help	8, 526/ 36

all the good that	man	doth cometh of God	8, 527/ 21
and with him . . . therefore	man	had himself and his	8, 527/ 23
no more than a	man	loseth his wits when	8, 529/ 10
neck. There is no	man	so good but that	8, 529/ 12
God than a sick	man	ofttimes feeleth the taste	8, 529/ 14
churlish answer! And what	man	were there so unreasonable	8, 530/ 18
king or a great	man	had cause enough to	8, 530/ 19
catch her . . . and no	man	greatly to blame but	8, 530/ 25
but either a blind	man	or he that taketh	8, 530/ 26
the king of a	man	, or the sight of	8, 531/ 22
thereupon, which every learned	man	may soon find out	8, 531/ 26
soon make every wise	man	see that in this	8, 531/ 28
I trust, many a	man	in heaven that was	8, 532/ 25
letter, and send the	man	to his death, and	8, 533/ 10
no more than a	man	loseth his wits while	8, 533/ 20
no more than a	man	loseth his wits when	8, 533/ 24
the Gospel, that a	man	lost one of his	8, 533/ 31
say that if a	man	let fall his ring	8, 533/ 36
mastery as no true	man	can. Now, if a	8, 534/ 6
wise by example: A	man	that lieth asleep loseth	8, 534/ 11
wise, so that a	man	doth not wittingly nor	8, 535/ 12
sin . . . but as the	man	was in manner all	8, 535/ 24
For so doth the	man	, ye wot well, in	8, 535/ 34
and delivered that innocent	man	his own death in	8, 536/ 17
should not believe a	man	that would without good	8, 537/ 17
if he kill a	man	in that drunkenness. Nor	8, 537/ 34
not David nor no	man	else that Tyndale saith	8, 537/ 35
saith, "There is no	man	so good but that	8, 537/ 36
God than a sick	man	ofttimes feeleth the taste	8, 538/ 1
parable of the rich	man	that took away the	8, 539/ 1
the impossibility that a	man	should rise again of	8, 541/ 11
collation in which the	man	is not so far	8, 541/ 27
faith, I let no	man	to believe Tyndale, whensoever	8, 544/ 20
And yet is the	man	of so good remembrance	8, 544/ 24
And seeing that a	man	may thereto say, "What	8, 546/ 28
teacheth not, nor no	man	was there ever anywhere	8, 550/ 17
and foolish, as every	man	well seeth that any	8, 551/ 4
though I or any	man	else had any time	8, 552/ 4
overthrow as though no	man	saw it . . . royally triumpheth	8, 553/ 2
so like a pretty	man	. For joy and glory	8, 553/ 4
wanton lad that no	man	could make him look	8, 557/ 26
unto Tyndale that a	man	may be turned to	8, 558/ 28
for turning of a	man	unto himself, but unto	8, 558/ 34
change hath made every	man	well perceive that himself	8, 559/ 28
Church; whereof never no	man	said the contrary. But	8, 562/ 13
riddle, that a Christian	man	"cannot err, and how	8, 564/ 21
strange, and unto every	man	save himself so inopinable	8, 565/ 12
and such as no	man	would ween were likely	8, 565/ 12
a point of a	man	more authorized than an	8, 565/ 15
thing he saith the	man	doth of necessity, because	8, 565/ 24

to every good Christian	man	so open at his	8, 570/ 29
their faith, every good-faithful	man	very well feeleth that	8, 570/ 33
of that book a	man's	soul may be so	8, 8/ 5
the malice of the	man's	will withstand it yet	8, 9/ 29
devil reign in a	man's	conscience, so far forth	8, 12/ 10
against the liberty of	man's	free will . . . wherein he	8, 16/ 6
exact of the poor	man's	purgatory . . . and setting the	8, 24/ 27
effect with that holy	man's	prayer will work; and	8, 24/ 33
of a good, faithful	man's	mouth, and where any	8, 31/ 34
the heavenly reward of	man's	good works cometh only	8, 53/ 12
lieth not in every	man's	head at adventure . . . and	8, 61/ 1
taught to believe that	man's	fasting hath been pleasant	8, 63/ 25
for no desire of	man's	praise or itch of	8, 69/ 35
the taking away of	man's	free will would make	8, 71/ 31
in the love of	man's	heart, when he findeth	8, 71/ 35
to God himself, for	man's	profit, and no man	8, 74/ 10
conjunction between himself and	man's	soul, and the conjunction	8, 85/ 10
ordained of God for	man's	salvation, by which God	8, 94/ 13
a miracle in a	man's	health, and that for	8, 97/ 37
the regard of the	man's	good faith and his	8, 97/ 37
it upon the blind	man's	eyes and so gave	8, 103/ 13
jest in a Christian	man's	mouth! That mouth is	8, 115/ 20
the laying of a	man's	hand upon a boy's	8, 127/ 34
Cross made by a	man's	hand in the air	8, 128/ 3
is open before every	man's	eyes . . . except we would	8, 129/ 34
deed a very mad	man's	dream. Tyndale And against	8, 133/ 26
write this, wherein every	man's	ears that would him	8, 148/ 19
himself to every other	man's	. I would also, because	8, 163/ 32
plain meaning of the	man's	translation. Now seeth he	8, 172/ 15
custom of putting a	man's	hand upon another . . . as	8, 192/ 15
other laid unto a	man's	charge . . . and where this	8, 207/ 17
that she ravished the	man's	maidenhood and deflowered him	8, 216/ 36
against the liberty of	man's	free will . . . whereof if	8, 218/ 3
if he cut a	man's	throat in the open	8, 220/ 13
if the multitude of	man's	witness might make aught	8, 228/ 35
work the way to	man's	salvation not by only	8, 239/ 2
he would, so wrest	man's	will to consent that	8, 239/ 3
for a means of	man's	salvation the witness of	8, 239/ 31
word of God "cleanseth"	man's	soul from false faith	8, 241/ 9
of faith; and besides	man's	own will working with	8, 241/ 17
of God working with	man's	will toward that obedience	8, 241/ 19
truth dependeth not of	man's	word -- we will	8, 242/ 16
would have made every	man's	eyes so a-dazed that	8, 252/ 32
laid against him for	man's	free will the doctrine	8, 255/ 30
other men by that	man's	sudden death . . . that he	8, 259/ 21
so surely engraved in	man's	heart that though he	8, 269/ 20
be of necessity to	man's	soul. For who would	8, 283/ 13
God, and profit to	man's	soul . . . whatsoever Tyndale tell	8, 300/ 13
Christ do discharge every	man's	conscience of obedience unto	8, 353/ 1
the servants in a	man's	household are so bound	8, 354/ 24

should meddle with another	man's	charge, maugre his teeth	8, 357/ 32
of the liberty of	man's	will and predestination, and	8, 362/ 22
all, through all a	man's	life. And when it	8, 395/ 10
regard or respect of	man's	own endeavor to deserve	8, 400/ 25
that plucketh not a	man's	faith from Christ, they	8, 405/ 19
Ghost, that keepeth a	man's	heart from consenting unto	8, 419/ 3
Ghost, that keeps a	man's	heart from consenting to	8, 420/ 15
into the house of	man's	heart again . . . according to	8, 423/ 10
would say, "An honorable	man's	child, and virtuously brought	8, 438/ 29
once had in a	man's	heart doth keep him	8, 441/ 5
sufficient. Whose strength in	man's	feebleness so worketh with	8, 453/ 10
that pluck not a	man's	faith from Christ, they	8, 467/ 3
but also in every	man's	eye . . . that I nothing	8, 468/ 11
his hope of the	man's	change to his sect	8, 469/ 38
after Tyndale, though the	man's	error were but in	8, 470/ 20
And as for every	man's	faith privately -- who	8, 486/ 13
The choice of a	man's	will doth naturally and	8, 496/ 22
the judgment of a	man's	reason, whether he judge	8, 496/ 23
the pith of a	man's	living. More This chapter	8, 496/ 25
Spirit of God, with	man's	own towardness and good	8, 500/ 13
things. The choice of	man's	will doth naturally and	8, 501/ 16
the judgment of a	man's	reason, whether he judge	8, 501/ 17
the pith of a	man's	living. More Now trust	8, 501/ 19
away the work of	man's	free will . . . and yet	8, 501/ 27
seem here to give	man's	will, in manner, like	8, 501/ 30
good endeavor of the	man's	part in willingly conforming	8, 502/ 17
working of faith in	man's	soul, no more than	8, 502/ 23
use of reason. If	man's	will had no more	8, 502/ 26
a gift of another	man's	liberal offer. Now, if	8, 504/ 14
we say not that	man's	endeavor can any good	8, 504/ 19
he teach them that	man's	endeavor toward faith is	8, 505/ 32
it now . . . but that	man's	own will doth somewhat	8, 505/ 34
the good endeavor of	man's	will is this. Tyndale	8, 506/ 27
wise inspired into every	man's	heart that is a	8, 507/ 11
by God working with	man's	will into sure faith	8, 509/ 6
in darkness . . . and because	man's	will can nothing do	8, 510/ 14
therefore tell us that	man's	will can nothing do	8, 510/ 15
tell us, neither, that	man's	will hath no part	8, 510/ 15
to the working of	man's	will concerning charity as	8, 510/ 33
for all this, that	man's	will in these things	8, 511/ 1
For the choice of	man's	will doth naturally and	8, 511/ 15
the judgment of a	man's	reason, whether he judge	8, 511/ 16
the pith of a	man's	living. More Here ye	8, 511/ 18
plain necessity -- that	man's	will can none other	8, 511/ 21
is to wit, every	man's	own experience and express	8, 512/ 19
the pith of a	man's	living. For if this	8, 513/ 17
the pith of a	man's	living standeth not in	8, 513/ 22
that the pith of	man's	living standeth altogether in	8, 514/ 19
of the working of	man's	own will, he putteth	8, 521/ 36
all the merit of	man's	free will . . . but to	8, 523/ 11

faster after on the	man's	hand that led him	8, 526/ 26
one, to glance at	man's	free will . . . as though	8, 527/ 20
of whose goodness cometh	man's	creation and all, and	8, 527/ 21
presumption to call any	man's	good work in any	8, 527/ 25
the sight of another	man's	wife, nor by the	8, 529/ 21
naturally provided sleep for	man's	rest from labor, and	8, 534/ 17
took away the poor	man's	sheep, and thereby made	8, 539/ 1
cannot look into the	man's	breast to see whether	8, 547/ 2
the Spirit, they resist	manfully	first, and a great	8, 457/ 5
gay, goodly tale by	mangling	of his matter and	8, 418/ 25
governor's man. The very	manhood	of our Savior himself	8, 74/ 14
sinner, or else his	manhood	not part of this	8, 392/ 12
Godhead dwelleth with the	manhood	of Christ -- yet	8, 422/ 23
for a thing so	manifest	and clear. Howbeit, I	8, 69/ 11
so plain, open, and	manifest	for the merit of	8, 70/ 1
Holy Orders open and	manifest	places in Holy Scripture	8, 84/ 9
availeth it to lay	manifest	Holy Scripture to Tyndale	8, 192/ 18
same himself in the	manifest	preaching of his Godhood	8, 292/ 19
places. Wherefore it is	manifest	that the same love	8, 333/ 11
confirmed it by many	manifest	miracles, as we find	8, 365/ 29
against a great many	manifest	, plain, and evident, and	8, 434/ 8
of the devil be	manifest	and open by their	8, 441/ 33
the devil be made	manifest	and open. For they	8, 442/ 8
at large, for the	manifestation	of their great blindness	8, 70/ 5
words of Christ, and	manifestly	misturneth the mind and	8, 43/ 29
ye shall see too	manifestly	proved by many plain	8, 65/ 37
" Doth it not	manifestly	appear by these words	8, 66/ 11
have I showed you	manifestly	that he hath a	8, 83/ 17
be, not suspected, but	manifestly	detected and perceived to	8, 143/ 39
rehearseth also part, do	manifestly	reprove Tyndale's heresy, and	8, 192/ 1
forceth so little so	manifestly	to mock it? Tyndale	8, 192/ 19
as I have before	manifestly	declared, both concerning Christ's	8, 222/ 22
and Priesthood, Saint Paul	manifestly	; the one to the	8, 295/ 12
wotteth that this is	manifestly	spoken not of the	8, 344/ 31
the means of such	manifold	effectual warning, with his	8, 27/ 11
the maintenance of his	manifold	false heresies. And no	8, 32/ 26
were fallen already to	manifold	heresies, they now turn	8, 161/ 18
these new Pharisees, these	manifold	sects of heretics, both	8, 275/ 19
prove ours by the	manifold	plain texts of Holy	8, 379/ 36
never sin; which his	manifold	foolish heresies in "ever	8, 460/ 24
some purpose ordained for	mankind	, as the incarnation of	8, 74/ 15
was no better to	mankind	than to the kind	8, 85/ 30
the church of all	mankind	since the earth was	8, 131/ 15
ever anything spoken that	mankind	is redeemed by Christ's	8, 147/ 23
the world to redeem	mankind	must needs be hell	8, 406/ 12
think, peradventure, that all	mankind	were banished unto such	8, 406/ 18
of God made unto	mankind	; for so far go	8, 464/ 11
his "elect church" of	mankind	shall be saved . . . he	8, 464/ 14
believing the promise that	mankind	shall be saved through	8, 464/ 31
the fruit from all	manner	of virtues: I mean	8, 2/ 26

not doubt in what	manner	, when we know by	8, 6/ 6
for his commodity, such	manner	things as no man	8, 8/ 1
man to doubt what	manner	a brain Tyndale hath	8, 8/ 32
be cast away. Which	manner	of Christian zeal and	8, 9/ 2
and made in this	manner	by none other but	8, 10/ 18
his proclamations forbade any	manner	English books printed beyond	8, 10/ 32
ungracious folk -- what	manner	folk, their writing and	8, 11/ 11
everlasting torment, without any	manner	winning, and not without	8, 12/ 3
say Mass after the	manner	of the Church is	8, 14/ 34
break it without any	manner	sin at all, mortal	8, 15/ 15
it seemed by the	manner	of George Constantine, while	8, 17/ 23
not be, in no	manner	wise; the person is	8, 18/ 24
he had held no	manner	opinion at all; nor	8, 21/ 32
the same of every	manner	crime -- theft, murder	8, 28/ 13
and consider in what	manner	and fashion they counsel	8, 29/ 29
well enough, and the	manner	of the people, too	8, 30/ 10
that the false, malicious	manner	that Tyndale hath used	8, 30/ 30
his is, in a	manner	, an introduction into all	8, 33/ 22
of reward . . . calling this	manner	of love and service	8, 51/ 3
should ourselves take no	manner	of benefit thereby: yet	8, 51/ 13
that he hath another	manner	of spirit than such	8, 56/ 5
his spiritual master this	manner	of love, this forbearing	8, 56/ 24
this forbearing, and this	manner	of patience toward the	8, 56/ 25
above-rehearsed, there is no	manner	of doubt but that	8, 70/ 25
pleasure therein, Tyndale, in	manner	, by withdrawing of penance	8, 72/ 16
in reproving the "superstitious"	manner	of them that without	8, 72/ 20
compare them in any	manner	wise unto such scornful	8, 76/ 7
also be in some	manner	wise a means to	8, 77/ 13
blessing of all such	manner	of things; upon all	8, 78/ 12
to a kind and	manner	of rising again with	8, 81/ 7
resurrection into a new	manner	and kind of clean	8, 81/ 8
them was but a	manner	of the country, as	8, 84/ 21
likewise -- as all	manner	of meat hath a	8, 84/ 35
by their wills, no	manner	strength at all. And	8, 104/ 31
deadly sin, and such	manner	marriage plain incestuous lechery	8, 108/ 9
ye plainly see what	manner	of fashion Tyndale teacheth	8, 108/ 11
thereupon marveling on the	manner	thereof, they were told	8, 110/ 20
superstitious blindness. Of that	manner	is Christ a priest	8, 111/ 21
prayer, fasting, and all	manner	of godly living. More	8, 112/ 8
prayer, fasting, and all	manner	of good living," that	8, 112/ 15
prayer, fasting, and all	manner	of godly living. Howbeit	8, 112/ 23
here a fair mocking	manner	in rehearsing of that	8, 114/ 18
was yet, in a	manner	, newly received; and they	8, 119/ 18
an evangelical and in	manner	angelical liberty to do	8, 120/ 32
content with water. This	manner	of penance-doing did Saint	8, 122/ 18
neither the doctrine nor	manner	and guise of the	8, 124/ 21
I hear say, that	manner	is well amended; they	8, 126/ 11
place he maketh a	manner	of motion thereof, showing	8, 137/ 23
translated it in such	manner	of wise as it	8, 142/ 12
our tongue with such	manner	changes . . . and showed also	8, 143/ 18

him in his railing	manner	to call a "multitude	8, 144/ 26
have heard how many	manner	of wise Tyndale teacheth	8, 145/ 11
doctrine -- how many	manner	of wise this word	8, 145/ 27
or the bishop. Which	manner	hath, peradventure, for something	8, 160/ 37
Almaine, there is another	manner	of howling and hallooing	8, 161/ 26
a certain figure, and	manner	of speaking, by which	8, 167/ 27
did not signify every	manner	company or congregation --	8, 170/ 3
it signified no such	manner	of thing among the	8, 170/ 22
telleth you not what	manner	of congregation ecclesia did	8, 170/ 31
it to signify every	manner	of congregation at adventure	8, 170/ 33
it to any special	manner	of congregation . . . the term	8, 171/ 24
For by a like	manner	as he falsely translated	8, 174/ 33
such things, after the	manner	of the disour's part	8, 177/ 18
of Christ's Gospel, what	manner	a thing is it	8, 186/ 16
he would in like	manner	and of like intent	8, 189/ 18
it were no nother	manner	washing when the priest	8, 189/ 20
full holily, and in	manner	conjureth also, the reader	8, 190/ 34
Tyndale And in like	manner	, by this word "penance	8, 208/ 12
God -- let The	manner	how to return to	8, 214/ 17
prophet Joel describeth the	manner	with which man should	8, 214/ 18
mean in the first	manner	, his words be little	8, 214/ 35
mean in the second	manner	, that whoso repenteth once	8, 215/ 3
the truth in such	manner	obstinate that he doth	8, 220/ 24
refuseth and rejecteth all	manner	witness of man in	8, 233/ 31
their leader in any	manner	wise as he was	8, 234/ 7
to have been any	manner	leader of them . . . but	8, 234/ 10
take of man no	manner	record at all; as	8, 234/ 36
in the English that	manner	of speaking may stand	8, 236/ 9
though God refused all	manner	witness of man --	8, 237/ 1
have not always that	manner	strength: all this shall	8, 237/ 14
that God taketh no	manner	witness of man, it	8, 239/ 25
nor meant in that	manner	. . . but that he received	8, 239/ 26
not always in one	manner	. . . but sometimes he showeth	8, 247/ 12
they varied in the	manner	of their doctrine, as	8, 247/ 28
Body -- for which	manner	of things he hath	8, 251/ 2
it was but a	manner	of the country, as	8, 253/ 28
fashion. In the same	manner	, he draweth out of	8, 260/ 33
doth, and all reverent	manner	and devout fashion used	8, 277/ 1
serve God in that	manner	? -- which yet we	8, 277/ 26
not both in one	manner	, but the one by	8, 284/ 28
belief thereof profiteth two	manner	of wise. One wise	8, 288/ 11
a worshipful reason? This	manner	is much like as	8, 290/ 16
forbore to write any	manner	thing for any such	8, 291/ 16
mean of the second	manner	. . . his saying shall be	8, 296/ 21
hands was but a	manner	of men in that	8, 296/ 26
were but such customable	manner	that men may do	8, 296/ 32
Tyndale mean in this	manner	-- as it seemeth	8, 297/ 13
tabernacle made of this	manner	, or else it shall	8, 308/ 6
love after Luther's loving	manner	, in lodging lovers --	8, 308/ 33
liberty in all such	manner	thing to do it	8, 309/ 24

and showed them the	manner	himself before his epistle	8, 315/ 2
tradition was learned the	manner	of Consecration: that answereth	8, 316/ 7
what they will, the	manner	of the Consecration, and	8, 316/ 15
of them devise a	manner	of saying Mass by	8, 316/ 30
his fond fashion a	manner	of consecration, and saying	8, 316/ 34
his church in such	manner	of things . . . that they	8, 322/ 15
hypocrisy, "ceremonies," and "all	manner	of disguising," and many	8, 327/ 20
here he telleth what	manner	of writing he will	8, 331/ 16
at all, in no	manner	thing, unto those things	8, 349/ 19
they seem, in a	manner	, importable; but do not	8, 353/ 23
like wise, after the	manner	that I now do	8, 353/ 36
expoundeth them in another	manner	: that Saint Paul in	8, 362/ 10
should somewhat perceive the	manner	of these men . . . which	8, 362/ 20
the Altar, either the	manner	in the receiving, or	8, 368/ 3
the grave, as the	manner	is there -- I	8, 371/ 28
service -- after which	manner	he first elected and	8, 391/ 11
church of the second	manner	: that is to wit	8, 392/ 26
read them, consider what	manner	things Tyndale meaneth by	8, 394/ 5
mean in the first	manner	, he must then put	8, 411/ 8
mean in the second	manner	-- that is to	8, 411/ 21
heresies more, of such	manner	suit and sort that	8, 418/ 2
by any other special	manner	of dwelling, above such	8, 422/ 17
-- which other special	manner	, if Tyndale mean any	8, 422/ 20
and mean any other	manner	of dwelling by which	8, 422/ 23
apostles used in the	manner	of their words, take	8, 424/ 16
see you in what	manner	Tyndale taketh these words	8, 428/ 28
man, promiseth, without any	manner	exception, that whensoever the	8, 432/ 19
these words after such	manner	as Tyndale expoundeth him	8, 438/ 11
simplicity used in the	manner	of speech in Holy	8, 438/ 21
sin deadly by any	manner	means, but that it	8, 438/ 25
happen otherwise. In such	manner	of wise meant Saint	8, 439/ 8
after deadly, by no	manner	means, because he hath	8, 439/ 17
meaning after the common	manner	of speaking, that it	8, 439/ 31
in such a special	manner	entered into their holy	8, 442/ 15
and expressly in such	manner	as I have now	8, 448/ 30
the death and all	manner	of pain due to	8, 449/ 5
in the doing no	manner	of deadly sin? If	8, 456/ 8
mind, to consider what	manner	a meditation and what	8, 456/ 28
a meditation and what	manner	conflict have they in	8, 456/ 28
needs have some such	manner	of meditation in their	8, 458/ 15
err, even in like	manner	as they often (or	8, 460/ 23
sinning" I have many	manner	wise plainly refelled and	8, 460/ 26
not with a historical	manner	, as a man may	8, 460/ 35
at all, in any	manner	of wise -- neither	8, 461/ 31
concerning the promises, every	manner	of error to be	8, 461/ 35
but because that every	manner	error, though it be	8, 462/ 21
he proveth, that every	manner	error in every article	8, 462/ 26
to consider in what	manner	he handleth it. Tyndale	8, 471/ 25
cold again. Of which	manner	of changes of the	8, 487/ 27
the devil. Tyndale The	Manner	and Order of Our	8, 496/ 11

the time, after the	manner	of any of those	8, 497/ 30
of man concerning any	manner	of devoir of themselves	8, 499/ 32
give man's will, in	manner	, like place in the	8, 501/ 30
other, and in all	manner	of good works, he	8, 501/ 34
taketh utterly away all	manner	of merit from the	8, 501/ 35
-- should be no	manner	help nor furtherance toward	8, 502/ 21
the faith in such	manner	. . . because he will not	8, 508/ 12
this is the ordinary	manner	of the faith given	8, 509/ 10
or not, in such	manner	wise that he cannot	8, 509/ 13
this world in such	manner	appearing unto us as	8, 509/ 19
folk but with some	manner	of towardness and conformity	8, 509/ 26
by faith, without any	manner	working of their wills	8, 511/ 4
same thing, in a	manner	, as for thus far	8, 521/ 21
the reprobates; by which	manner	of handling of the	8, 521/ 33
so very a likely	manner	: that God would, as	8, 524/ 4
borne up thereby, in	manner	, maugre their teeth, which	8, 526/ 33
their fault were, in	manner	, not to suffer them	8, 527/ 8
nor can do any	manner	evil to bring any	8, 527/ 10
it sin, after that	manner	that the motion toward	8, 528/ 11
neither adultery nor such	manner	of manslaughter . . . but be	8, 534/ 21
the man was in	manner	all asleep, so were	8, 535/ 25
all his deeds in	manner	but a dream." Here	8, 535/ 25
their matches in that	manner	wise. But this dare	8, 538/ 7
Almighty God, in this	manner	wise, as followeth . . . "Why	8, 539/ 3
Tyndale And in like	manner	the apostles of Christ	8, 540/ 32
delivered on the same	manner	unto death. Moreover, they	8, 541/ 1
proveth us, after his	manner	, in his before-rehearsed words	8, 544/ 22
which, done in such	manner	as they do them	8, 550/ 28
and in some other	manner	than all other men	8, 550/ 34
which he disputeth; which	manner	of his disputation --	8, 551/ 2
and boasteth highly this	manner	of "feeling faith" that	8, 563/ 32
errors of doctrine in	manner	of living, Tyndale taketh	8, 564/ 28
chapter bring forth any	manner	thing for the proof	8, 565/ 7
which he calleth "The	Manner	and Order of Our	8, 565/ 18
Christ, help!" for the	manner	sake (as it were	8, 567/ 3
after a certain vehement	manner	of speech used in	8, 569/ 28
with railing upon men's	manners	, and so lead the	8, 108/ 1
and mar men's good	manners	, as his doth where	8, 150/ 7
men ween that good	manners	were nothing worth. And	8, 150/ 8
do . . . because of the	manners	and forms of speaking	8, 235/ 6
diverse ages after diverse	manners	, such as himself list	8, 248/ 13
he preached . . . and good	manners	and virtues, and some	8, 324/ 21
tended to virtue, good	manners	, or God's honor. Now	8, 352/ 15
they in conditions and	manners	never so sick, as	8, 398/ 9
his brother is a	manqueller	; and ye know that	8, 435/ 2
ye know that no	manqueller	hath everlasting life abiding	8, 435/ 2
made, what destruction and	manslaughter	they have caused, partly	8, 28/ 34
King David for his	manslaughter	and adultery notwithstanding his	8, 209/ 17
deadly sin . . . neither with	manslaughter	, adultery, nor any suchlike	8, 423/ 28
him from adultery, nor	manslaughter	, nor such other "horrible	8, 441/ 9

horrible deeds," as perjury,	manslaughter	, and adultery, of weakness	8, 444/ 8
him to lechery and	manslaughter	both . . . while he feared	8, 444/ 18
deed, as, for example,	manslaughter	or adultery; and that	8, 445/ 34
rifling, robbery, murder, and	manslaughter	: whoso should then, without	8, 514/ 15
the purpose of much	manslaughter	at an angry word	8, 529/ 20
adultery and thereby to	manslaughter	-- had he not	8, 530/ 22
nor such manner of	manslaughter	. . . but be things of	8, 534/ 21
his lechery and his	manslaughter	too was wrought by	8, 534/ 36
adultery, and after, mischievous	manslaughter	too. "This shall I	8, 535/ 8
their deeds, as adultery,	manslaughter	, not-believing, forsaking, or forswearing	8, 566/ 3
per prophetiam, cum impositione	manuum	presbyteri" ("Neglect not the	8, 191/ 27
in te per impositionem	manuum	mearum" ("I warn thee	8, 191/ 31
sermons do corrupt and	mar	men's good manners, as	8, 150/ 7
can nothing make nor	mar	; whereas in the getting	8, 504/ 9
say "The captain will	march	on tomorrow." But ye	8, 235/ 38
say "That captain will	march	on tomorrow" but if	8, 235/ 39
grant me that every	mare	must have a gander	8, 169/ 1
set solemnly in the	margin	upon those words. But	8, 350/ 7
that we should only	mark	these holy, loving words	8, 57/ 1
holy doctors note and	mark	in the sacraments --	8, 77/ 34
them to have the	mark	and token of circumcision	8, 79/ 26
will, answer this point.	Mark	well and remember that	8, 107/ 34
fail and faint. Tyndale	Mark	at the last the	8, 135/ 4
More Yea marry --	mark	, I pray you. For	8, 135/ 10
laws against them. Tyndale	Mark	whether it were ever	8, 136/ 26
shall scatter theirs. More	Mark	now, good Christian reader	8, 136/ 31
he biddeth look and "	mark	" that all emperors, kings	8, 137/ 1
saith never true. Tyndale	Mark	whether it be not	8, 138/ 9
with him now but	mark	, mark, mark. It is	8, 138/ 17
him now but mark,	mark	, mark. It is pity	8, 138/ 17
now but mark, mark,	mark	. It is pity that	8, 138/ 17
He biddeth the people	mark	that their princes are	8, 138/ 22
if he forget to	mark	it, then is it	8, 189/ 14
of heretics, and no	mark	among them all why	8, 223/ 25
his miracles for a	mark	of his true church	8, 245/ 22
means thereof for a	mark	of his true doctrine	8, 245/ 23
doctrine and the true	mark	and knowledge of Christ's	8, 246/ 26
But in the mean way	mark	me this first: that	8, 254/ 29
would have by the	mark	of miracles his very	8, 270/ 7
James -- and Saint	Mark	in the Gospel, also	8, 295/ 14
will not see the	mark	. For he knoweth very	8, 386/ 24
then seeth he the	mark	, at the leastwise. But	8, 386/ 30
that every wise reader	mark	well and consider the	8, 404/ 10
dwelleth. And by that	mark	we know," saith Saint	8, 442/ 19
he thinketh thereof. But	mark	well, good reader, that	8, 459/ 23
first chapter of Saint	Mark	. For though it be	8, 502/ 31
it in some calendars	marked	. Now, to the intent	8, 12/ 35
is much to be	marked	, lo -- that Tyndale	8, 135/ 10
works, and so straitly	marked	and condemned his errors	8, 153/ 13
Tyndale is a great	marker	; there is nothing with	8, 138/ 16

were not made a	marker	of chases in some	8, 138/ 17
when he sitteth and	marketh	all other men's faults	8, 138/ 19
which every other man	marketh	well enough. He biddeth	8, 138/ 21
had them, and the	marks	of the fardels by	8, 19/ 22
by such clear, open	marks	and tokens show you	8, 399/ 6
would think all were	marred	, and doubt whether he	8, 127/ 5
his poetry, for that	marreth	all his matter. For	8, 151/ 36
let a monk from	marriage	-- all which things	8, 5/ 28
for the solemnization of	marriage	at church, he agreed	8, 14/ 21
in double despite of	marriage	and religion both, liveth	8, 48/ 2
matrimony to express the	marriage	or wedlock that is	8, 85/ 3
is to wit, the	marriage	, which he hath set	8, 85/ 18
them to make their	marriage	honorable, and their bed	8, 85/ 20
sin, and such manner	marriage	plain incestuous lechery, and	8, 108/ 9
prophets that shall forbid	marriage	." And in this text	8, 261/ 3
and say that his	marriage	is grounded there --	8, 261/ 31
chastity. And then doth	marriage	after the promise made	8, 306/ 14
doth. For since the	marriage	is no marriage . . . it	8, 306/ 19
the marriage is no	marriage	. . . it is but whoredom	8, 306/ 20
whoredom . . . since that his	marriage	, being, as it is	8, 306/ 22
faith unto man in	marriage	. But now goeth Tyndale	8, 403/ 34
mouth as praiseth monks' "	marriages	" and mocketh Christ's sacraments	8, 140/ 27
plain scriptures against the	marriages	made between friars and	8, 508/ 37
these new holy, "spiritual"	married	monks and friars . . . saving	8, 121/ 13
profess never to be	married	, but keep perpetual chastity	8, 306/ 13
after whom she never	married	none; whom she like	8, 372/ 30
standeth the making and	marring	of all the whole	8, 558/ 11
life, the spirit, the	marrow	, and very cause why	8, 46/ 10
life, the spirit, the	marrow	, and very cause why	8, 47/ 18
life, the spirit, the	marrow	, and the very cause	8, 48/ 6
life, the spirit, the	marrow	, and the very cause	8, 49/ 10
to play, as Cherrystone,	Marrow	Bone, Buckle Pit, Spurn	8, 491/ 19
law of God. But,	marry	, on the other side	8, 121/ 24
sin, a monk to	marry	a nun; which thing	8, 134/ 16
the sword. More Yea	marry	-- mark, I pray	8, 135/ 10
feigned and false. But	marry	, now God hath (laud	8, 139/ 15
of his own power?	Marry	, this we say, and	8, 148/ 21
he changeth too. But	marry	, he hath added unto	8, 165/ 12
Yes," and say, "Yes,	marry	be they, both the	8, 231/ 6
that a friar may	marry	a nun by the	8, 260/ 34
It is better to	marry	than to burn." Is	8, 261/ 4
for any man to	marry	-- Tyndale deduceth that	8, 261/ 12
that every man may	marry	though himself have made	8, 261/ 13
may be forbidden to	marry	though he have a	8, 261/ 15
as clearly forbidden to	marry	by the scriptures that	8, 261/ 16
the man forbidden to	marry	that hath a wife	8, 261/ 18
it is better to	marry	than to burn --	8, 261/ 20
for a friar to	marry	than to forbear lechery	8, 261/ 21
Whereby know you that?" "	Marry	, "saith he, "for I	8, 324/ 19
by the mouth. But	marry	, Tyndale hath said yet	8, 552/ 12

wit, the book of	Martin	Luther wherein he teacheth	8, 21/ 20
high spiritual doctor Master	Martin	Luther himself, being specially	8, 47/ 32
so? Go me to	Martin	Luther, the first master	8, 90/ 35
purpose. For his master	Martin	Luther, when Erasmus laid	8, 255/ 29
of the tradition of	Martin	Luther's leman . . . as frame	8, 260/ 30
us, and his master	Martin	too, and Friar Huessgen	8, 300/ 13
that his own master	Martin	Luther (if the work	8, 305/ 28
for false. Tyndale's master	Martin	Luther and all the	8, 341/ 20
anything that his master	Martin	Luther laid and lashed	8, 363/ 21
Tyndale, seeing his master	Martin	Luther in that point	8, 363/ 30
teacheth, after his master	Martin	Luther, that as often	8, 377/ 11
Tyndale and his master	Martin	and his fellows, forasmuch	8, 404/ 14
indeed both Tyndale and	Martin	his master, which believe	8, 415/ 25
saith with his master	Martin	in many places --	8, 486/ 23
-- his own master	Martin	Luther, not only a	8, 493/ 6
them . . . nor his master	Martin	Luther, which, notwithstanding that	8, 495/ 5
that (as Tyndale's master	Martin	Luther saith), evidently and	8, 562/ 38
of "Saint Thomas the	Martyr	." A long work would	8, 10/ 28
they have made a	martyr	. . . when their poisoned books	8, 12/ 20
of "Saint Thomas the	Martyr	," in the vigil of	8, 12/ 30
holy doctor and glorious	martyr	Saint Polycarp, the blessed	8, 12/ 32
wholesome heresies this holy	martyr	held. First, ye shall	8, 13/ 4
Hitton, the devil's stinking	martyr	. . . of whose burning Tyndale	8, 16/ 1
that of this holy "	martyr	" Tyndale hath not so	8, 16/ 13
Saint Pamphilus, the blessed	martyr	) found in Origen's doctrine	8, 152/ 34
cunning doctor and blessed	martyr	, thereupon saith that our	8, 318/ 33
by Scripture that a	martyr	may be saved and	8, 377/ 4
calleth them murderers and	martyr-quellers	-- dissembling that the	8, 28/ 4
'hangmen,' '	martyr-quellers	,' and ' Christ-killers'	8, 58/ 21
long life a double	martyrdom	(according to the words	8, 53/ 7
to glory of his "	martyrs	" . . . when that their living	8, 24/ 36
had the apostles, the	martyrs	, the confessors, the holy	8, 44/ 15
in God's hands; and	martyrs	have died for God	8, 221/ 17
souls, did there many	martyrs	stand and shed their	8, 269/ 31
other holy saints and	martyrs	who, as Saint Jerome	8, 314/ 5
all the blood of	martyrs	. And whosoever go to	8, 410/ 6
all the blood of	martyrs	. And whosoever goeth unto	8, 413/ 25
all the blood of	martyrs	-- then Tyndale is	8, 414/ 8
that ye shall not	marvel	though Tyndale were ashamed	8, 16/ 9
And yet shall ye	marvel	that Tyndale was so	8, 16/ 10
his church. And no	marvel	was it though he	8, 24/ 12
Howbeit, that is little	marvel	. For indeed he bringeth	8, 110/ 12
woman wotteth how. I	marvel	yet in what place	8, 112/ 33
which thing much I	marvel	of. For the world	8, 121/ 19
need not much to	marvel	though Tyndale and Luther	8, 128/ 1
twain more, which I	marvel	wherefore he now leaveth	8, 133/ 34
anon. But first, I	marvel	me much that Tyndale	8, 145/ 30
whole Catholic Church, I	marvel	why he saith that	8, 146/ 13
made me much to	marvel	what Tyndale had spied	8, 179/ 18
it is more than	marvel	how that ever he	8, 181/ 30

lord." And therefore I	marvel	why he translated In	8, 236/ 4
upon Scripture? It is	marvel	that he deduceth it	8, 261/ 25
places; and therefore I	marvel	so much the more	8, 317/ 4
he saith . . . Tyndale I	marvel	that he had not	8, 332/ 17
to me more than	marvel	that he is not	8, 343/ 1
unto us. And I	marvel	much by what means	8, 462/ 36
Sacrament . . . and that thereupon	marveling	on the manner thereof	8, 110/ 20
working instruments of these	marvelous	cures. And then I	8, 103/ 28
infected that, except the	marvelous	mercy of God, never	8, 120/ 4
proud in beholding the	marvelous	greatness of his revelations	8, 159/ 21
in doing great and	marvelous	miracles, without which many	8, 241/ 25
them though they be	marvelous	. . . and hath the Spirit	8, 246/ 23
the more, and more	marvelous	, miracles that themselves saw	8, 269/ 35
and sacraments, with daily	marvelous	miracles . . . and neither suffereth	8, 275/ 25
his promise by the	marvelous	new sight thereof, or	8, 276/ 25
Scripture; which is a	marvelous	word in mine ear	8, 415/ 2
and call God's high,	marvelous	works illusions and wonders	8, 415/ 20
Surely this is a	marvelous	tale of Tyndale, in	8, 463/ 36
my mind . . . and a	marvelous	difference that he putteth	8, 463/ 37
though these things be	marvelously	well said, and other	8, 81/ 18
of this place may	marvelously	well be said unto	8, 173/ 35
sacraments and ceremonies, are	marvelously	agreeable unto the superstition	8, 291/ 1
discerneth and forbiddeth the	marvels	that appear in crystal	8, 246/ 20
both rejecteth the superstitious	marvels	and worketh the very-faithful	8, 246/ 25
as for miracles or	marvels	done among the Turks	8, 252/ 12
Moses wrought confounded the	marvels	that were wrought by	8, 337/ 7
Jesus, the son of	Mary	, was that Christ. And	8, 464/ 32
the deed of Saint	Mary	Magdalene -- though she	8, 527/ 31
that is to say,	Mary's	adversaries. Then say I	8, 314/ 8
they dance in a	mask	. And thus yet again	8, 201/ 12
friars that neither say	Mass	nor Matins, nor never	8, 11/ 13
cast off Matins and	Mass	and all divine service	8, 13/ 7
only by man. The	Mass	, he said, should never	8, 14/ 33
said that to say	Mass	after the manner of	8, 14/ 34
the end of the	Mass	, which Bilney full devoutly	8, 23/ 33
whether the priest say	Mass	in his gown or	8, 57/ 31
that the priest say	Mass	in his gown as	8, 75/ 12
the ceremonies of the	Mass	, and by the salt	8, 78/ 11
he seeth that the	Mass	is the special thing	8, 108/ 21
make mocks at the	Mass	, whereof these be his	8, 108/ 32
when he goeth to	Mass	, disguiseth himself with a	8, 108/ 34
were present at the	Mass	. . . and no such ceremony	8, 110/ 17
holy ceremonies of the	Mass	. . . but only mocketh the	8, 110/ 36
the Secrets of the	Mass	aloud . . . and also because	8, 111/ 1
hundred years about the	Mass	. . . hath a lewd, beastly	8, 111/ 5
Sacrament is in the	Mass	no sacrifice, none host	8, 111/ 10
fruit of all the	Mass	. These be his very	8, 111/ 12
holy offering in the	Mass	now, the offering of	8, 111/ 32
the Sacrifice of the	Mass	, we be all God's	8, 112/ 21
holy Canon of the	Mass	, because the Sacrament is	8, 113/ 16

Sacrament is in the	Mass	called, as it is	8, 113/ 17
priest doth at the	Mass	make none offering of	8, 114/ 3
very fruit of the	Mass	in which that blessed	8, 114/ 5
he mocketh at the	Mass	, and would have no	8, 115/ 15
They changed also the	Mass	; and soon after that	8, 126/ 1
the priest should say	Mass	, baptize, or hear confession	8, 127/ 4
the virtue of the	Mass	were lost, and that	8, 127/ 7
the Burying of the	Mass	, whereof, our Lord be	8, 142/ 23
neither Matins, Evensong, nor	Mass	-- nor cometh at	8, 162/ 20
of Christ and say	Mass	as well as any	8, 165/ 18
suffer them to say	Mass	, and crieth out upon	8, 190/ 25
of the priest at	Mass	, and many other observances	8, 193/ 15
he beareth to the	Mass	, which himself never saith	8, 198/ 17
to think that the	Mass	may do men any	8, 221/ 8
of Christ and say	Mass	too. How other men	8, 258/ 38
see that if the	Mass	be so necessary as	8, 259/ 8
the altar and say	Mass	in his stead . . . because	8, 259/ 12
Blessed Sacrament at the	Mass	, to the sign of	8, 277/ 7
knew of this word "	Mass	"; neither can any man	8, 314/ 30
Christ's "supper," and not "	Mass	." More Here goeth Tyndale	8, 314/ 33
never knew this word "	Mass	" -- I believe that	8, 315/ 34
that Englishmen call "the	Mass	" . . . Tyndale hath not proved	8, 315/ 36
yet we know "the	Mass	" too, for all that	8, 316/ 2
I doubt not, said	Mass	many a time and	8, 316/ 4
the apostles in the	Mass	prayed for all Christian	8, 316/ 5
and saying of the	Mass	, that shall serve themselves	8, 316/ 15
sacrament . . . nor that the	Mass	doth any man good	8, 316/ 19
they how they say	Mass	. . . which the more sinful	8, 316/ 20
that how to say	Mass	hath been taught the	8, 316/ 26
a manner of saying	Mass	by himself -- I	8, 316/ 31
holy Canon of the	Mass	-- frameth after his	8, 316/ 34
and saying of the	Mass	, in his book of	8, 316/ 35
to consecrate or say	Mass	. . . and that the way	8, 316/ 38
the church in the	Mass	and in other parts	8, 323/ 36
that women may sing	Mass	, and must in time	8, 333/ 22
consecrate, how to say	Mass	, and what thing to	8, 366/ 6
remember her in his	Mass	. Which thing I write	8, 371/ 20
may see that the	Mass	, and praying for souls	8, 371/ 21
dreadful mysteries of the	Mass	should commemoration be made	8, 373/ 15
lucre -- as the	Mass	and the pains of	8, 373/ 34
that to say the	Mass	with the holy Canon	8, 394/ 20
men were baptized, and	Masses	said and the other	8, 224/ 30
he showeth that almsdeed,	Masses	, and Dirges greatly profit	8, 373/ 12
were ashamed of his	master	. And yet shall ye	8, 16/ 10
his wife, Tyndale's own	master	and mistress, the chief	8, 47/ 25
own high spiritual doctor	Master	Martin Luther himself, being	8, 47/ 32
them before by Tyndale's	master	. . . became all unruly and	8, 55/ 27
Tyndale and his spiritual	master	this manner of love	8, 56/ 24
that he and his	master	writeth elsewhere, and himself	8, 56/ 36
matter . . . or, as your	master	did in Almaine, to	8, 59/ 2

it. Tyndale and his	master	be wont to cry	8, 63/ 28
confound Tyndale and his	master	Luther with all their	8, 70/ 3
Son of Man is	master	and lord even over	8, 73/ 30
is in such wise	master	and lord of the	8, 73/ 32
ever himself or his	master	, either, could say to	8, 86/ 9
yet, that was Tyndale's	master	, as lewd as he	8, 88/ 19
Martin Luther, the first	master	of Tyndale in this	8, 90/ 35
him Luther, his own	master	. . . which in his book	8, 113/ 30
may do as their	master	hath: say the contrary	8, 115/ 8
wine, "God thank you,	Master	Winer, for your good	8, 121/ 10
Here Tyndale followeth his	master	Luther, that would have	8, 122/ 31
and Tyndale with his	master	and his fond fellowship	8, 138/ 1
signification more that Tyndale's	master	hath made a "church	8, 163/ 10
First I say that	Master	More must not needs	8, 168/ 13
argued thus -- "If	Master	More will grant me	8, 168/ 38
granted to be made	Master	of Art. And thus	8, 203/ 21
gave witness with his	Master	in his heart and	8, 228/ 25
that he and his	master	, and all their whole	8, 242/ 12
evil purpose. For his	master	Martin Luther, when Erasmus	8, 255/ 29
be the special inward	master	: he hath provided the	8, 256/ 35
false shrew for his	master	, provided yet wilily somewhat	8, 257/ 21
plainly false which his	master	Luther and himself too	8, 257/ 23
written!": might not the	master	say that his men	8, 263/ 16
you believe that our	master	Christ passed in pride	8, 268/ 26
heathen, for mocking," saith	Master	More. I pray you	8, 290/ 28
a happy hap for	Master	Tyndale -- that it	8, 291/ 6
-- that it happed	Master	More, with the laying	8, 291/ 7
slender cause, to minister	Master	Tyndale so much pleasant	8, 291/ 8
tell us, and his	master	Martin too, and Friar	8, 300/ 13
also that his own	master	Martin Luther (if the	8, 305/ 27
word of Saint John's	master	, our Savior Christ himself	8, 312/ 20
scholar, he seeth his	master	made a fool therein	8, 317/ 5
both concerning Tyndale's great	master	Antichrist (though Tyndale and	8, 337/ 36
knoweth for false. Tyndale's	master	Martin Luther and all	8, 341/ 20
the Maccabees, and his	master	by Saint James' epistle	8, 346/ 30
elsewhere written (by his	master	, or himself, or any	8, 347/ 11
the testament of his	master	, Antichrist. And therefore that	8, 357/ 11
that anything that his	master	Martin Luther laid and	8, 363/ 21
therefore Tyndale, seeing his	master	Martin Luther in that	8, 363/ 30
out all that his	master	had brought in for	8, 363/ 32
Tyndale teacheth, after his	master	Martin Luther, that as	8, 377/ 11
that Tyndale and his	master	Martin and his fellows	8, 404/ 14
Tyndale and Martin his	master	, which believe of Christ's	8, 415/ 25
a false conclusion that	Master	More holdeth, how that	8, 419/ 4
teacheth plainly, after his	master	Luther, as ye have	8, 472/ 29
This doctrine of his	master	and his own hath	8, 473/ 13
principal ground, whereabout his	master	and himself have taken	8, 473/ 32
fair fortune had Tyndale's	master	there, of whom he	8, 483/ 6
he saith with his	master	Martin in many places	8, 486/ 23
about to play the	master	, and set all the	8, 490/ 34

lesson as a good	master	teacheth his young children	8, 491/ 3
to school with his	master	with three stripes for	8, 491/ 21
upon our lesson that	Master	Tyndale teacheth us, and	8, 492/ 17
acquaintance -- his own	master	Martin Luther, not only	8, 493/ 6
in them . . . nor his	master	Martin Luther, which, notwithstanding	8, 495/ 5
doctrine, and before unheard,	Master	Tyndale teacheth us of	8, 498/ 36
that so wise a	master	as our Savior was	8, 513/ 30
learned Tyndale of his	master	Luther . . . which at Worms	8, 514/ 6
and tumble, and his	master	and he there lie	8, 552/ 35
not fail. "Yes," saith	Master	More, "it failed in	8, 553/ 9
and that (as Tyndale's	master	Martin Luther saith), evidently	8, 562/ 37
works and Luther his	master's	too. But God, although	8, 55/ 14
agree them, against his	master's	rule. Howbeit, Tyndale hath	8, 94/ 17
doth Tyndale, after his	master's	doctrine, jest and rail	8, 108/ 31
and set forth his	master's	former error again. For	8, 123/ 1
boy writeth in his	master's	shop . . . but as it	8, 271/ 33
nothing acknown of his	master's	folly, but divineth and	8, 318/ 20
fulfill and obey their	master's	lawful commandments that if	8, 354/ 25
and stayeth at his	master's	whistling, and suffereth his	8, 455/ 33
dance, too, after their	master's	pipe; such an effectual	8, 515/ 11
of theirs should be	mastered	, and they borne up	8, 526/ 33
hugger-mugger, by some shrewd	masters	that keep them for	8, 5/ 37
and under as cunning	masters	, as some of them	8, 25/ 35
used among all the	masters	of that whole holy	8, 40/ 28
of the leaders and	masters	of the Christian faith	8, 368/ 24
have done a great	mastery	, and say they have	8, 12/ 19
man. It is no	mastery	for him to make	8, 182/ 17
can do such a	mastery	as no true man	8, 534/ 6
drew up Cerberus, the	mastiff	of hell, into the	8, 33/ 35
to be able to	match	therewith that he is	8, 226/ 21
Tyndale may make a	match	!), I shall show you	8, 229/ 14
Turks be able to	match	our church in miracles	8, 252/ 6
Rochester, and I --	matched	with Father Frith alone	8, 34/ 13
begin once to be	matches	, they shall not fail	8, 28/ 25
and we made their	matches	in that manner wise	8, 538/ 7
same devil (or his	mate	) that made Collins mad	8, 559/ 7
the very substance of	material	bread and wine; and	8, 15/ 25
neither say Mass nor	Matins	, nor never come at	8, 11/ 13
and Zwingli, cast off	Matins	and Mass and all	8, 13/ 7
at all -- neither	Matins	, Evensong, nor Mass --	8, 162/ 20
as to liken the	Matins	that men sing at	8, 277/ 6
villained the Sacrament of	Matrimony	-- then would they	8, 11/ 18
spoken in English. Of	Matrimony	, whether it were a	8, 14/ 18
for good and lawful	matrimony	. If Tyndale grant that	8, 45/ 4
wit, Confirmation, Penance, Order,	Matrimony	, and Aneling. Tyndale That	8, 83/ 29
them both alike. Of	Matrimony	Tyndale Matrimony, saith he	8, 84/ 28
alike. Of Matrimony Tyndale	Matrimony	, saith he, was ordained	8, 84/ 30
God. If they call	matrimony	a sacrament because the	8, 85/ 1
useth the similitude of	matrimony	to express the marriage	8, 85/ 2
This holy sacrament of	Matrimony	was begun by God	8, 85/ 7

in that coupling of	matrimony	(if they couple in	8, 85/ 16
holy significations saith that	matrimony	is a great sacrament	8, 85/ 36
now saith -- that	matrimony	, whereas Saint Paul saith	8, 86/ 12
that still folk took	matrimony	for a sacrament, and	8, 86/ 18
the world himself a	matrimony	of his own making	8, 86/ 23
lechery, and call it	matrimony	. The old heretics did	8, 119/ 16
honest wedlock and lawful	matrimony	. Tyndale Judge whether their	8, 131/ 21
for good and lawful	matrimony	, that they have thereby	8, 139/ 20
heresy of friars' filthy "	matrimony	" giveth us so plain	8, 139/ 35
for good and lawful	matrimony	: I nothing fear your	8, 140/ 24
a show of holy	matrimony	Friar Luther and Cate	8, 180/ 3
consecration; likewise as in	Matrimony	and Baptism both, be	8, 197/ 21
saith they forbid all	matrimony	, because they forbid the	8, 202/ 17
that Confirmation, Priesthood, and	Matrimony	be holy sacraments --	8, 253/ 23
son." And as for	matrimony	. . . he saith that Saint	8, 253/ 29
Hebrews as plainly. Of	Matrimony	and Priesthood, Saint Paul	8, 295/ 11
work of wedlock in	Matrimony	: therefore the Church taketh	8, 306/ 11
is, both Priesthood and	Matrimony	-- and besides that	8, 306/ 24
nuns and call it	matrimony	, and thus make mocks	8, 337/ 21
their whoredom for honest	matrimony	. These be the things	8, 358/ 37
Extreme Unction, Order, and	Matrimony	. . . but Baptism also, and	8, 414/ 13
lechery under pretense of	matrimony	-- and for their	8, 437/ 27
the parties in faithful	matrimony	, they mean not that	8, 439/ 6
and defend for lawful	matrimony	their filthy life that	8, 495/ 8
his rehearsal of the	matter	. . . wherein he maketh the	8, 7/ 35
that answer is the	matter	of my present book	8, 8/ 10
abjuration. But howsoever the	matter	was . . . Burt by his	8, 18/ 18
Sir, as for the	matter	that ye would have	8, 18/ 23
so far in the	matter	that it may be	8, 18/ 26
no further in the	matter	. . . but even as a	8, 18/ 28
go forth in your	matter	boldly and put them	8, 18/ 29
to meddle with the	matter	. . . saying that being a	8, 25/ 20
I should leave the	matter	wholly unto divines. Surely	8, 25/ 22
made to minister them	matter	unto their jesting, scoffing	8, 26/ 6
And for because the	matter	is long, and my	8, 33/ 17
world," make you that	matter	so lightsome, and so	8, 34/ 3
as earnest as the	matter	is, who can forbear	8, 42/ 23
nor meant any such	matter	. . . or, as your master	8, 59/ 2
for us in this	matter	of fasting; but these	8, 69/ 10
have spoken of this	matter	somewhat the more at	8, 70/ 4
desert . . . he endeth that	matter	with this great, weighty	8, 72/ 25
like Tyndale in this	matter	the worse both for	8, 74/ 35
Law this was less	matter	, for that was the	8, 80/ 9
convenient similitude for the	matter	shall say very well	8, 81/ 3
But Tyndale amendeth the	matter	, and saith it is	8, 88/ 25
of Tyndale in this	matter	, though now his scholar	8, 90/ 36
this is; for this	matter	may be soon eased	8, 92/ 27
shall understand all the	matter	well enough, ye wot	8, 92/ 30
this made for the	matter	? How had this proved	8, 97/ 12
some doctors reckon the	matter	the more easy in	8, 103/ 32

too. Howbeit, in this	matter	, whether that the sacraments	8, 104/ 18
a mile from the	matter	. And how hath the	8, 108/ 2
at all the whole	matter	-- both at the	8, 110/ 28
mockishly of such a	matter	as he doth. For	8, 114/ 22
so meet for the	matter	, and written by so	8, 128/ 15
your judgment in this	matter	. For I make me	8, 140/ 24
the man defendeth the	matter	-- in such wise	8, 144/ 8
First, to induce the	matter	as though he went	8, 144/ 16
weight of all our	matter	dependeth. And that is	8, 145/ 34
it toucheth most the	matter	. For as for that	8, 146/ 7
that marreth all his	matter	. For I say surely	8, 151/ 36
my part in this	matter	more than a thousand	8, 152/ 7
with me in this	matter	, he seemed at the	8, 152/ 10
even in this same	matter	, about the time of	8, 152/ 17
but did in this	matter	like and allow him	8, 153/ 14
Church, so in this	matter	he hath well declared	8, 153/ 18
weight of all the	matter	hangeth, go nearer unto	8, 153/ 31
much proof for this	matter	; for that God was	8, 155/ 5
it ministereth rather much	matter	of doubt and of	8, 155/ 33
understandeth nothing what the	matter	meaneth. Now, yet once	8, 158/ 8
which was all the	matter	that Saint Paul spoke	8, 161/ 4
as then represented the	matter	? But that maketh nothing	8, 171/ 8
was there in this	matter	no cause for me	8, 176/ 36
very meet for the	matter	, of men much like	8, 180/ 27
Tyndale hath amended his	matter	. Tyndale And in that	8, 182/ 10
the circumstance of the	matter	so lead him to	8, 186/ 11
now standeth all the	matter	in this which he	8, 188/ 9
for to make this	matter	likely, he is fain	8, 189/ 34
go far from the	matter	. The truth is that	8, 193/ 5
questions be to the	matter	of much less necessity	8, 194/ 15
Confirmation it is the	matter	of a holy sacrament	8, 194/ 22
any more to the	matter	than from whence the	8, 195/ 11
done in some one	matter	thrice. To the matter	8, 197/ 16
matter thrice. To the	matter	I say, therefore, that	8, 197/ 17
never meet with the	matter	. Tyndale Yet saith he	8, 200/ 3
more proper for the	matter	than this indifferent word	8, 201/ 29
neighbor's daughter. More This	matter	is somewhat amended here	8, 202/ 7
he may make a	matter	of virtue or a	8, 204/ 23
of virtue or a	matter	of vice, as him	8, 204/ 23
with Tyndale for the	matter	; nor at every lewd	8, 206/ 30
more from the very	matter	itself: that is to	8, 207/ 5
thing -- and the	matter	itself meaneth a willingly	8, 207/ 7
of all for the	matter	, since that confessing and	8, 207/ 23
behavior that serveth the	matter	than the property of	8, 207/ 28
folly. But, now, the	matter	standeth not therein at	8, 211/ 14
but because of the	matter	. For this grieveth Luther	8, 211/ 15
ween to make the	matter	more easy because he	8, 215/ 28
to ease all the	matter	by this -- that	8, 215/ 36
he bringeth to the	matter	, after his two years'	8, 218/ 31
therefore, since all the	matter	standeth in this point	8, 221/ 23

Tyndale cometh to the	matter	, the further he fleeth	8, 223/ 29
so show you the	matter	that every child shall	8, 223/ 34
well ripened in the	matter	, may ween that Tyndale	8, 224/ 21
words nothing touching the	matter	for any reproof of	8, 227/ 4
and far from the	matter	, but only to show	8, 227/ 24
and thrown all his	matter	in the mire. Yet	8, 227/ 26
it be no great	matter	. . . yet I have thought	8, 231/ 8
means to write true	matter	, I would have him	8, 231/ 11
But now to the	matter	itself. Ye see that	8, 231/ 13
and then were the	matter	open and plain. For	8, 231/ 29
away and maketh the	matter	open which of the	8, 236/ 14
yet in this great	matter	I would rather in	8, 236/ 16
strength, and then the	matter	showeth that the Greek	8, 237/ 16
their treating of the	matter	, suffereth them with good	8, 247/ 17
Christian reader, unto that	matter	which is undoubtedly one	8, 253/ 3
forasmuch, therefore, as the	matter	of this chapter, wherein	8, 254/ 3
serveth much for our	matter	against Tyndale, that contendeth	8, 258/ 25
then without miracles the	matter	is safe enough . . . and	8, 265/ 5
yourselves judges of the	matter	, I shall now call	8, 269/ 3
sophistical equivocation. For our	matter	is not of "scripture	8, 271/ 32
should he make his	matter	. For if sacraments were	8, 277/ 38
is all his whole	matter	grounded, let him prove	8, 279/ 21
wise temperance of the	matter	: that he saith for	8, 283/ 26
Tyndale so much pleasant	matter	of replication. For if	8, 291/ 8
hath occasion of much	matter	and winneth much worship	8, 291/ 12
and faith of the	matter	, were the writing never	8, 292/ 29
-- be for this	matter	so plain against Tyndale	8, 297/ 1
to speak in this	matter	so solemnly and handle	8, 304/ 14
far off from the	matter	; as I have touched	8, 306/ 35
that it seemeth the	matter	to be gathered by	8, 307/ 2
well, as for this	matter	. . . since I have sufficiently	8, 309/ 15
or believed. In which	matter	, as I say, since	8, 309/ 28
his part in this	matter	besides . . . that ye may	8, 309/ 31
he hath in this	matter	upon which the great	8, 309/ 39
blaspheme her in this	matter	of another fashion . . . as	8, 313/ 15
in his mind no	matter	whether the thing be	8, 318/ 4
so enmeshed in this	matter	, when the King's Highness	8, 318/ 5
or out made no	matter	, because, he said, it	8, 318/ 10
thing impertinent to the	matter	. . . so that by him	8, 318/ 11
Then finisheth he this	matter	with a proper taunt	8, 319/ 23
Sabbath -- a great	matter	! We be lords over	8, 320/ 6
day a very slight	matter	. And because that our	8, 320/ 17
he hath entered a	matter	that he cannot end	8, 326/ 5
shall it hurt the	matter	though I bear a	8, 328/ 19
my purpose in this	matter	. And therefore, since I	8, 330/ 28
God, and of the	matter	, and of the word	8, 339/ 15
special title for the	matter	-- he bringeth in	8, 347/ 9
be yet in this	matter	less to the purpose	8, 348/ 26
their purpose in our	matter	? May Christian men do	8, 350/ 1
well to furnish his	matter	. For first, as for	8, 355/ 22

purpose nothing advance the	matter	. For when Saint Augustine	8, 356/ 15
law made of such	matter	, let him rehearse it	8, 357/ 26
And therefore in the	matter	of the liberty of	8, 362/ 22
and predestination, and the	matter	of faith and good	8, 362/ 23
also, that in the	matter	of good works those	8, 363/ 4
no purpose in this	matter	against the sacraments, or	8, 363/ 24
brought in for the	matter	. Then was there yet	8, 363/ 33
nothing serve for his	matter	. For he saw well	8, 364/ 7
can say in this	matter	-- either himself or	8, 364/ 24
Rochester in the selfsame	matter	that we have now	8, 367/ 10
fathers were in this	matter	of his mind . . . but	8, 367/ 21
rehearsed in the same	matter	in his book against	8, 367/ 30
would, perchance, color this	matter	by certain subtleties, and	8, 369/ 26
that preserveth still the	matter	though he let go	8, 374/ 23
he concludeth all the	matter	at once . . . and that	8, 386/ 12
lightsome than unlike the	matter	that he resembleth them	8, 386/ 15
very far from this	matter	. Yet are there also	8, 392/ 16
therefore, to give his	matter	more light, had showed	8, 392/ 21
the best of his	matter	. . . and then see whether	8, 392/ 24
effect all the whole	matter	and purpose of his	8, 393/ 8
to serve in this	matter	to any substantial purpose	8, 393/ 37
false?" "It maketh no	matter	, "saith he, "though ye	8, 396/ 35
question. For to this	matter	it is enough that	8, 398/ 3
remnant of his goodly	matter	. Tyndale This faith have	8, 399/ 28
then, as though the	matter	were well and sufficiently	8, 413/ 19
no place in this	matter	, in which he reproveth	8, 413/ 34
by mangling of his	matter	and rehearsing him by	8, 418/ 26
plain and clear a	matter	almost a lost labor	8, 429/ 11
nothing pertaining to the	matter	, against a great many	8, 434/ 7
great difference in this	matter	as there is between	8, 436/ 26
knitteth up all his	matter	with a quip against	8, 443/ 5
himself and coloring his	matter	from knowledge. And therefore	8, 445/ 19
he meaneth in this	matter	: whether he mean that	8, 445/ 32
so set forth the	matter	, in this book of	8, 448/ 24
not yet maintain his	matter	. For though that a	8, 451/ 1
remembrance that all his	matter	standeth only in this	8, 460/ 29
own handling of this	matter	, here utterly destroyed and	8, 473/ 14
should in such a	matter	believe the authority of	8, 475/ 31
Tyndale is in this	matter	so caught in a	8, 479/ 5
of all the whole	matter	. For ye will remember	8, 479/ 24
remember that all our	matter	in this book is	8, 479/ 25
destroyed all his whole	matter	. For as touching his	8, 480/ 10
such as maketh no	matter	unto the Scripture . . . He	8, 480/ 28
such as make no	matter	to salvation. For everything	8, 480/ 38
examples anything touch the	matter	. For whereas he should	8, 490/ 14
he diminisheth all the	matter	and maketh it much	8, 490/ 28
and meet for the	matter	, as in whom may	8, 492/ 13
Tyndale much with that	matter	. I would that in	8, 497/ 20
very far from his	matter	. But now taking him	8, 498/ 32
reasons in this great	matter	so small that a	8, 502/ 4

to treat of this	matter	more at long with	8, 502/ 6
is an argument or	matter	of things that appear	8, 509/ 17
once moved of a	matter	, the will, as it	8, 510/ 23
willing, to touch this	matter	more fully -- and	8, 512/ 17
But Tyndale in this	matter	, when he hath told	8, 514/ 18
yet handleth he the	matter	so that a man	8, 520/ 26
of handling of the	matter	, we might clearly perceive	8, 521/ 34
ground of a great	matter	concerning the order of	8, 522/ 15
Tyndale's intent in this	matter	by which he excuseth	8, 528/ 13
goeth forth in his	matter	that he buildeth upon	8, 528/ 23
Against which, if the	matter	were worth the argument	8, 531/ 19
when he broke the	matter	to her, when he	8, 536/ 12
another chapter by like	matter	, if he were so	8, 537/ 25
Tyndale, all the whole	matter	. . . both that David agreed	8, 538/ 29
saith more against his	matter	than we that impugn	8, 541/ 30
first told of the	matter	. But ever cometh Tyndale	8, 546/ 23
a mile from the	matter	. For well ye wot	8, 550/ 16
and not upon the	matter	, which he will not	8, 551/ 5
then, thus handling the	matter	, he is not ashamed	8, 551/ 32
us as for the	matter	. For in those words	8, 552/ 18
and I, in the	matter	. . . we will for this	8, 552/ 24
and boasteth in this	matter	, that he hath in	8, 553/ 3
good reader, feeling his	matter	very faint and feeble	8, 553/ 24
nothing near to the	matter	when the place in	8, 554/ 23
place, to which this	matter	much more appertaineth --	8, 554/ 32
of all the whole	matter	. For whereas our Savior	8, 558/ 11
pith of all the	matter	hangeth. I will not	8, 559/ 3
purpose, all his whole	matter	perverted, and quite overturned	8, 559/ 34
mock, laid all his	matter	in the mire. The	8, 559/ 36
this chapter, another new	matter	: that is to wit	8, 560/ 8
pertinent properly to this	matter	, and reproveth in mine	8, 561/ 14
and whereupon all the	matter	most especially dependeth . . . that	8, 561/ 17
thereabout goeth all his	matter	); and well ye wot	8, 562/ 23
Tyndale maketh all his	matter	, and abhorreth every word	8, 562/ 30
to have left that	matter	untouched. For both is	8, 563/ 1
it belonging to the	matter	of the title! Then	8, 564/ 11
it also toward the	matter	-- that is to	8, 564/ 16
taketh for a small	matter	, because they be no	8, 564/ 28
whereupon all his whole	matter	hangeth . . . and let his	8, 569/ 22
nothing maketh for his	matter	, but utterly clear against	8, 571/ 11
heresies . . . and left the	matter	not unproved only, but	8, 572/ 30
himself hath overthrown his	matter	. . . and shall show you	8, 572/ 36
learning, if that these	matters	were very doubtful and	8, 25/ 23
they might seem thereby	matters	of great doubt and	8, 25/ 25
learning. But, now, the	matters	being so plain, evident	8, 25/ 28
see not hitherto these	matters	handled in such wise	8, 25/ 36
the name of these	matters	utterly put in oblivion	8, 35/ 17
not in such mad	matters	meddle with the very	8, 41/ 23
mocks of all such	matters	, and all their holy	8, 64/ 38
of those reasons in	matters	of the sacraments, which	8, 101/ 18

so bringeth all his	matters	in conclusion to that	8, 108/ 15
which the Greeks in	matters	of doubt and question	8, 131/ 7
his handling of these	matters	full of malice and	8, 133/ 22
which wrote of these	matters	so many hundred years	8, 134/ 8
these men and their	matters	every man himself with	8, 139/ 11
together to common upon	matters	of judgment or policy	8, 170/ 7
their assembly for such	matters	called by none other	8, 171/ 6
signifieth "Christ's faith" in	matters	of the faith; so	8, 199/ 14
he would in the	matters	of virtue and Christian	8, 201/ 6
altered and changed in	matters	of great weight, maliciously	8, 357/ 7
things to prove their	matters	by those texts that	8, 362/ 21
point of their mischievous	matters	than Tyndale's own words	8, 480/ 17
thereupon dependeth many great	matters	. Yet doth he not	8, 565/ 6
in the Gospel of	Matthew	, where he saith that	8, 64/ 33
in the seventeenth of	Matthew	, where he saith, "This	8, 69/ 12
in the sixth of	Matthew	and spoken by the	8, 69/ 26
in the Gospel of	Matthew	. But I speak of	8, 213/ 22
of his brethren do,	Matthew	in the last --	8, 332/ 18
in the twenty-third of	Matthew	, where he saith, "Upon	8, 351/ 18
in the fifteenth of	Matthew	-- but forbidding them	8, 352/ 11
the Gospel of Saint	Matthew	, the twelfth chapter; and	8, 426/ 19
the blessed apostle Saint	Matthias	, the twenty-third day of	8, 12/ 31
set in on Saint	Matthias'	Eve, by the name	8, 10/ 28
with another man's charge,	maugre	his teeth to whom	8, 357/ 33
foolish variance, at last,	maugre	his teeth, against his	8, 494/ 38
up thereby, in manner,	maugre	their teeth, which is	8, 526/ 33
that Christ at his	Maundy	turned into his Blood	8, 195/ 13
Supper of Christ, his	Maundy	with his apostles . . . in	8, 312/ 4
the Consecration at Christ's	Maundy	. He must also put	8, 334/ 8
whereof Christ at his	Maundy	gave example and commandment	8, 375/ 26
after in a fish's	maw	, that therefore he never	8, 534/ 1
the Blessed Sacrament; robbed,	mayhemmed	, and murdered many good	8, 482/ 28
senate," but either into "	mayor	and aldermen" or percase	8, 186/ 10
him to it) into "	mayor	, aldermen, and common council	8, 186/ 12
every evil officer --	mayor	, bailiff, constable, or sheriff	8, 198/ 11
it were, in a	maze	, and come to the	8, 397/ 16
manner of virtues: I	mean	unbelief, false faith, and	8, 2/ 26
men neither say nor	mean	so evil as they	8, 26/ 20
Tyndale's interpreter; he may	mean	diverse ways, but which	8, 31/ 26
should wit what they	mean	. But I trust to	8, 33/ 33
translated: the books, I	mean	, of the Holy Scripture	8, 65/ 2
would peradventure seem to	mean	none other but that	8, 83/ 12
since he must needs	mean	at the time of	8, 93/ 3
for if he should	mean	no more but that	8, 93/ 3
say Tyndale must needs	mean	, therefore, that for these	8, 93/ 9
for all this, not	mean	anything against these holy	8, 110/ 35
what all those ceremonies	mean	. Surely there needeth no	8, 111/ 2
earth to be a	mean	for us unto God	8, 111/ 23
that should be a	mean	between God and the	8, 112/ 1
now no priest as	mean	between God and us	8, 112/ 16

without asking what they	mean	, or desiring to know	8, 126/ 19
with his." If he	mean	the pope with his	8, 130/ 23
Church. But if he	mean	by "the pope and	8, 130/ 26
church all truth; I	mean	all truth necessary, as	8, 132/ 8
as though he would	mean	it for the whole	8, 146/ 10
in speaking would so	mean	. But this darkness useth	8, 147/ 7
of Tyndale whether he	mean	the word written or	8, 149/ 16
ween, so mad to	mean	only the priests, how	8, 163/ 30
so? Did Saint Paul	mean	so? Did the Jews	8, 173/ 32
speak against, except Tyndale	mean	by this "open truth	8, 179/ 31
himself -- heretics, I	mean	, of old time, and	8, 180/ 28
him what he might	mean	. He will haply say	8, 183/ 33
doubt also, whether it	mean	good or evil, but	8, 198/ 34
so that when we	mean	a false faith, we	8, 199/ 15
the heart": whether he	mean	that whoso repenteth in	8, 214/ 30
liveth. And if he	mean	in the first manner	8, 214/ 35
again. Now, if he	mean	in the second manner	8, 215/ 3
-- false heretics, I	mean	, that by the word	8, 228/ 29
or what horse I	mean	. For if I would	8, 229/ 32
wotteth well that I	mean	a certain, special man	8, 229/ 35
certain man as they	mean	of. But yet shall	8, 234/ 18
or heretics. If he	mean	paynims or Turks, then	8, 265/ 11
is false. If he	mean	heretics, he goeth almost	8, 265/ 14
confounding" them. Whether he	mean	that the true preacher	8, 265/ 26
ashamed? Now, if he	mean	that the true preacher	8, 265/ 33
such as Tyndale must	mean	but if he go	8, 271/ 31
write. More If he	mean	of spiritual revelations, it	8, 272/ 38
that many a more	mean	wit hath found since	8, 273/ 5
we do . . . which yet	mean	not as Tyndale doth	8, 293/ 3
the thing that they	mean	; and that albeit that	8, 293/ 8
of Tyndale whether he	mean	that of any of	8, 296/ 6
Christ himself. If he	mean	the first way --	8, 296/ 17
other twain. If he	mean	of the second manner	8, 296/ 21
hangeth. Now, if he	mean	in the third fashion	8, 297/ 6
the soul; if Tyndale	mean	in this manner --	8, 297/ 13
well. Now, if he	mean	by "we" all we	8, 322/ 37
unto men of the	mean	sort . . . though some such	8, 342/ 22
And that he should	mean	not only the precepts	8, 353/ 13
Testament" -- if he	mean	the testament of Christ	8, 357/ 3
them -- such, I	mean	, as are through Christendom	8, 370/ 26
pope's "generation." If he	mean	his carnal kindred, or	8, 386/ 22
cannot err. If he	mean	by "the pope and	8, 386/ 27
have declared whether he	mean	elect and chosen as	8, 391/ 8
or else that he	mean	by the "elect" church	8, 391/ 16
point -- whether he	mean	that his "whole multitude	8, 391/ 20
He may seem to	mean	by "Christ's elect church	8, 392/ 25
divine what he should	mean	. But then, as those	8, 392/ 29
see: that howsoever he	mean	by the "elect church	8, 393/ 29
fain wit whether he	mean	that whosoever once believe	8, 411/ 5
be safe. If he	mean	in the first manner	8, 411/ 8

wrong. Now, if he	mean	in the second manner	8, 411/ 21
it -- if he	mean	thus, he saith nothing	8, 411/ 25
sense that he might	mean	in his own words	8, 412/ 2
that he might possibly	mean	in his words, that	8, 412/ 4
-- except he would	mean	that a man may	8, 412/ 8
faith. And if he	mean	so . . . yet saith he	8, 412/ 12
But, now, if he	mean	but so -- that	8, 412/ 26
divine what he might	mean	else, taking the way	8, 413/ 13
effect. For if he	mean	that no man may	8, 413/ 31
confessed. Now, if he	mean	not that way, but	8, 414/ 4
he might seem to	mean	right; nor never will	8, 414/ 21
thereunto -- if he	mean	that this seed of	8, 422/ 9
him. Now, if he	mean	by the "seed" of	8, 422/ 16
special manner, if Tyndale	mean	any such, I cannot	8, 422/ 20
if he devise and	mean	any other manner of	8, 422/ 23
be saved by the	mean	of Christ; and of	8, 430/ 27
Saint John did never	mean	by these words after	8, 438/ 10
affirmeth him plainly to	mean	that he which is	8, 438/ 27
refrain him," might not	mean	by these words that	8, 438/ 33
good, but must needs	mean	that it were impossible	8, 438/ 34
And yet, though they	mean	that these things be	8, 439/ 5
in faithful matrimony, they	mean	not that it can	8, 439/ 6
motions. For if he	mean	not so, he laid	8, 444/ 29
this matter: whether he	mean	that a true member	8, 445/ 32
tell us whether he	mean	thus . . . or else that	8, 446/ 2
therefor. Now, if he	mean	to read his riddle	8, 446/ 13
well declared, if he	mean	it thus? And that	8, 446/ 32
side, he may peradventure	mean	by these words "we	8, 446/ 36
may he seem to	mean	as well by other	8, 447/ 4
were none. Except Tyndale	mean	some such far-fetched wise	8, 453/ 24
deadly sin in the	mean	season, before they be	8, 467/ 17
only -- if Tyndale	mean	that as the truth	8, 486/ 18
grace. Howbeit, if he	mean	in this place as	8, 486/ 22
if by "faith" he	mean	the belief . . . then is	8, 486/ 35
if by "faith" he	mean	hope: I grant that	8, 487/ 13
been warned in the	mean	season . . . he cometh again	8, 489/ 10
of remission. If he	mean	any word spoken in	8, 495/ 25
done. And if he	mean	to hear the voice	8, 496/ 1
should see whether he	mean	by this word "elect	8, 497/ 29
Book), or whether he	mean	of those elects that	8, 497/ 31
likely that he should	mean	, when they be considered	8, 498/ 9
behold -- such, I	mean	, as are the general	8, 507/ 17
worthy: the merits, I	mean	, of the bitter pain	8, 508/ 22
the light, and yet	mean	we not that he	8, 510/ 11
this though he thus	mean	, yet doth he dissemble	8, 519/ 29
tell us whether he	mean	that after a fall	8, 519/ 36
of his whether he	mean	that when his elect	8, 520/ 27
a season" . . . whether he	mean	, I say, that mercy	8, 520/ 29
and helped in the	mean	season. More Lo, good	8, 547/ 25
but that a right	mean-learned	man, or almost an	8, 26/ 1

places, to make right	mean-learned	folk, and mean-witted, too	8, 133/ 23
right mean-learned folk, and	mean-witted	, too, perceive that all	8, 133/ 24
wherefore, and what thou	meanest	thereby, and why should	8, 307/ 35
but which way he	meaneth	indeed, he shall himself	8, 31/ 27
leisure; for methinketh he	meaneth	not very well, saving	8, 31/ 28
against the sacraments, and	meaneth	that they should be	8, 40/ 25
indeed, and that he	meaneth	no good . . . and that	8, 45/ 30
not profitable. This thing	meaneth	Tyndale, as it appeareth	8, 55/ 11
that is, as he	meaneth	, to Almighty God (for	8, 57/ 10
his pain; but this	meaneth	he to them that	8, 66/ 30
you what mischief he	meaneth	more, and prove it	8, 76/ 3
their significations. And thereby	meaneth	he first that wheresoever	8, 83/ 4
you farther that he	meaneth	yet much worse . . . and	8, 83/ 19
worse . . . and that he	meaneth	utterly -- as he	8, 83/ 20
But by likelihood he	meaneth	that if they speak	8, 88/ 28
By the words, he	meaneth	that the Holy Order	8, 91/ 13
that Christ ordained" . . . he	meaneth	nothing else but his	8, 91/ 31
promises. And so he	meaneth	that as the priest	8, 95/ 4
token and the sacrament	meaneth	. . . he might, as it	8, 96/ 3
and lasteth ever," what	meaneth	he other than that	8, 96/ 25
filth. And what filthiness	meaneth	he but the filthiness	8, 100/ 5
else wotteth what he	meaneth	. . . nor whereof no man	8, 109/ 1
godly living -- he	meaneth	none of us peevish	8, 112/ 28
gloss . . . by which he	meaneth	that the Blessed Sacrament	8, 117/ 17
his head." Here he	meaneth	that himself and his	8, 120/ 28
in doubt what he	meaneth	by these words "the	8, 130/ 22
Luther's counsel, which he	meaneth	, as it seemeth, shall	8, 137/ 31
nothing what the matter	meaneth	. Now, yet once again	8, 158/ 9
men perceive what he	meaneth	. For so he may	8, 165/ 1
and understand what Tyndale	meaneth	by this word "congregation	8, 165/ 28
except that Tyndale peradventure	meaneth	that I should have	8, 176/ 39
haply say that he	meaneth	that this Greek word	8, 183/ 34
feed Christ's flock," he	meaneth	even the ministers that	8, 185/ 21
and consequens." Wherein he	meaneth	that, since he showeth	8, 196/ 21
and the matter itself	meaneth	a willingly offered declaration	8, 207/ 7
is it that Tyndale	meaneth	: he would have all	8, 208/ 8
wot not what Tyndale	meaneth	by "willingly" and "of	8, 216/ 22
in that place neither	meaneth	nor saith that he	8, 229/ 18
rehearseth, but he both	meaneth	and saith that he	8, 229/ 20
say! For whereas he	meaneth	that all must be	8, 264/ 3
which false prophets he	meaneth	: paynims, Turks, or heretics	8, 265/ 10
of him what he	meaneth	by "confounding" them. Whether	8, 265/ 26
robbed from us . . . and	meaneth	the popes of eight	8, 279/ 3
I say, since Tyndale	meaneth	thiswise, and therefore saith	8, 297/ 31
it well, but yet	meaneth	he not so well	8, 300/ 20
to do. For he	meaneth	not that there is	8, 300/ 22
thereof. For by that	meaneth	he nothing else but	8, 300/ 24
and clearly that he	meaneth	like a naughty heretic	8, 300/ 30
speaketh well and yet	meaneth	naught. But now let	8, 301/ 21
what any one word	meaneth	. Now, that all the	8, 302/ 8

expoundeth which "all" he	meaneth	, saying all "of which	8, 303/ 23
wonder what this man	meaneth	. First, it must needs	8, 303/ 25
what the mad man	meaneth	, to speak in this	8, 304/ 13
you not what he	meaneth	thereby, and for what	8, 307/ 28
Tell me what it	meaneth	that thou wilt have	8, 308/ 6
which "deducing" what he	meaneth	, I have by his	8, 309/ 21
He juggleth. For John	meaneth	of the which Jesus	8, 310/ 11
place, where Saint John	meaneth	no miracles, there excludeth	8, 311/ 9
widowly chastity . . . which he	meaneth	to be nothing worth	8, 324/ 29
man agreeth -- yet	meaneth	he further, as he	8, 324/ 32
stick. For Saint Paul	meaneth	of circumcision alone in	8, 325/ 10
them "labor for knowledge,"	meaneth	not yet they shall	8, 327/ 28
him which "we" he	meaneth	; which of his hundred	8, 341/ 16
By which words he	meaneth	not that no man	8, 348/ 8
And much less he	meaneth	to put God to	8, 348/ 10
wit what thing Tyndale	meaneth	by the "pope" and	8, 386/ 21
these two elections he	meaneth	. Howbeit, for aught that	8, 391/ 24
kind of election he	meaneth	. Howbeit, we shall guess	8, 392/ 22
and what "faith" he	meaneth	. For these words will	8, 394/ 3
what manner things Tyndale	meaneth	by them, and what	8, 394/ 5
far . . . but that he	meaneth	a far further thing	8, 400/ 15
deserving" -- and plainly	meaneth	therein (as in other	8, 400/ 18
not forget that he	meaneth	always that he which	8, 410/ 17
showed you . . . since he	meaneth	it of every man	8, 412/ 6
-- as he falsely	meaneth	, and in many places	8, 420/ 33
myself sure that he	meaneth	no such dwelling in	8, 422/ 21
peradventure say that he	meaneth	of a "feeling" faith	8, 430/ 30
know not what he	meaneth	by his "feeling" faith	8, 430/ 31
to perceive what he	meaneth	in the other: so	8, 433/ 23
other: so, that he	meaneth	not as Tyndale telleth	8, 433/ 23
mad. And, sirs, thus	meaneth	Tyndale . . . and would make	8, 440/ 35
ween that Saint Paul	meaneth	that every true member	8, 444/ 6
tell us what he	meaneth	in this matter: whether	8, 445/ 32
may seem that he	meaneth	the first way; that	8, 446/ 9
And that he so	meaneth	, I say it seemeth	8, 446/ 32
it seemeth that he	meaneth	we were once gone	8, 446/ 34
I trow, he fully	meaneth	(as appeareth by sundry	8, 447/ 9
yet sinning never," he	meaneth	very plainly and expressly	8, 448/ 29
in "God's promises" Tyndale	meaneth	only the promises of	8, 464/ 10
and say that he	meaneth	no more but to	8, 473/ 17
unto the Scripture . . . He	meaneth	such things as were	8, 480/ 29
kind of elects himself	meaneth	, Tyndale leaveth undeclared . . . and	8, 498/ 1
as meseemeth, that he	meaneth	of those elects that	8, 498/ 10
his word "elects" he	meaneth	the final and eternal	8, 498/ 34
-- yet in them	meaneth	Tyndale covertly to come	8, 499/ 30
and faith. For he	meaneth	here that God always	8, 499/ 33
that Tyndale thus falsely	meaneth	by those fair plain	8, 500/ 4
yet that he falsely	meaneth	in either place alike	8, 501/ 3
nothing at all. Now	meaneth	Tyndale further, for all	8, 511/ 1
well examined . . . he both	meaneth	very falsely and speaketh	8, 518/ 15

shall rise again, he	meaneth	that of necessity the	8, 518/ 17
Now, that Tyndale thus	meaneth	appeareth plainly by the	8, 518/ 29
that he thus specially	meaneth	in this chapter of	8, 519/ 3
well appeareth that Tyndale	meaneth	that no reprobate, that	8, 519/ 9
to salvation. But he	meaneth	that they shall necessarily	8, 519/ 26
indeed; for so he	meaneth	indeed, against the plain	8, 520/ 18
and understand what he	meaneth	, and what order of	8, 521/ 35
any "faith" . . . but he	meaneth	always by "faith" a	8, 555/ 16
the true use and	meaning	of them; and by	8, 56/ 21
themselves is the right	meaning	of the word of	8, 59/ 25
call "satisfaction" -- not	meaning	that we can do	8, 65/ 15
me more of his	meaning	, lest he would bring	8, 74/ 20
changes among without evil	meaning	or any suspicion thereof	8, 143/ 38
church of London,'	meaning	not the spirituality only	8, 144/ 31
church of London,'	meaning	not the spirituality only	8, 146/ 25
understanding, and not thereby	meaning	that of necessity the	8, 160/ 35
the sincerity and plain	meaning	of the man's translation	8, 172/ 15
of his honor" --	meaning	that though they abhorred	8, 173/ 24
do so no more,"	meaning	that he will no	8, 215/ 29
thou the prophet?" --	meaning	that special prophet. And	8, 231/ 37
or their chief leader . . .	meaning	that though he were	8, 234/ 12
witness no man taketh,"	meaning	very few. Our Savior	8, 238/ 14
put them down, too;	meaning	, as it seemeth, that	8, 308/ 30
no man wist the	meaning	. For if I understood	8, 317/ 16
I understood not the	meaning	. . . it helpeth me not	8, 317/ 17
no man wist the	meaning	" -- why more than	8, 319/ 17
say, never understood the	meaning	? Would the wise man	8, 319/ 20
Let Tyndale prove this	meaning	by some one text	8, 331/ 26
all their commandments. Not	meaning	by that generality that	8, 352/ 8
eagle knoweth her birds . . .	meaning	that, as she knoweth	8, 380/ 13
forasmuch as by that	meaning	, he shall never fall	8, 411/ 11
of God "cannot" sin,	meaning	not precisely that he	8, 438/ 24
but well and reasonably	meaning	after the common manner	8, 439/ 30
so saying and so	meaning	, spoke as became the	8, 439/ 35
Saint John's tale and	meaning	thereby as he would	8, 439/ 37
him cannot be cold,"	meaning	thereby, as long as	8, 440/ 25
him cannot sin deadly,"	meaning	thereby, as long as	8, 440/ 27
can never be cold,"	meaning	thereby that he could	8, 440/ 30
in him cannot sin,"	meaning	thereby that he could	8, 440/ 32
he may maintain his	meaning	, and what good fruit	8, 448/ 31
sin to serve it" . . .	meaning	, of likelihood, that the	8, 454/ 13
abide with all abomination . . .	meaning	thereby that the true	8, 459/ 1
such other things . . . not	meaning	, though we make no	8, 510/ 8
in no wise. Now,	meaning	falsely thus . . . he useth	8, 519/ 18
were necessary to salvation" . . .	meaning	that we be bound	8, 562/ 36
might be by the	means	of his detection amended	8, 17/ 27
no devilish invention or	means	to send him; insomuch	8, 17/ 37
them by all the	means	he could make, and	8, 21/ 4
have been by his	means	while he lived, into	8, 24/ 31
of his, by the	means	of such manifold effectual	8, 27/ 11

to be by any	means	well and surely cured	8, 27/ 28
punish by all the	means	they may, by purse	8, 28/ 16
heretics, by all the	means	they may, labor to	8, 33/ 32
shall ever find the	means	that such books shall	8, 38/ 26
them, with all the	means	they may to sow	8, 56/ 32
and seeketh only the	means	to break it. Tyndale	8, 63/ 27
flesh, but for a	means	also to purchase grace	8, 67/ 26
flesh, and by other	means	cure it, if it	8, 72/ 13
some manner wise a	means	to come to the	8, 77/ 14
the work thereof any	means	to get any grace	8, 77/ 23
nor cooperant thereto, nor	means	nor instrument therein, but	8, 95/ 15
words exclude all the	means	that his goodness used	8, 97/ 15
is the plaster a	means	in the doing, and	8, 98/ 3
quick, lively, working medicine,	means	, and instrument. By these	8, 100/ 28
and power found the	means	so to put it	8, 102/ 8
God can, by more	means	than men can think	8, 102/ 14
set the sacraments as	means	by which we come	8, 104/ 6
but in such wise	means	and cause of the	8, 104/ 21
saith Tyndale, by these	means	all the Christian nations	8, 135/ 21
use for seven sovereign	means	of very special grace	8, 194/ 25
it is made a	means	of purging the soul	8, 194/ 33
make him by no	means	to write true matter	8, 231/ 11
the English find the	means	to express it. And	8, 237/ 19
when he sought the	means	to exclude it; and	8, 237/ 21
of men for a	means	. . . as he saith in	8, 239/ 11
them -- for a	means	by God provided by	8, 239/ 21
and accepted for a	means	of man's salvation the	8, 239/ 31
church, and by the	means	thereof for a mark	8, 245/ 23
truth; for by such	means	they may yet be	8, 248/ 3
false miracles, the mighty	means	of true miracles, and	8, 264/ 29
his own hand. Which	means	of miracles for the	8, 264/ 30
which himself, by the	means	of the Church's teaching	8, 285/ 28
sure by the selfsame	means	by which we know	8, 295/ 25
could not by no	means	escape, we must needs	8, 298/ 32
heal them by that	means	: the causes, I say	8, 328/ 11
wist not by what	means	. But now it is	8, 329/ 21
not know by what	means	Christ should redeem us	8, 329/ 25
and to seek all	means	to continue the faith	8, 333/ 4
Tyndale by the selfsame	means	by which Tyndale proveth	8, 380/ 9
Scripture by the same	means	that the eagle knoweth	8, 380/ 12
not sure by these	means	that the faith of	8, 389/ 17
wist not by what	means	. But now it is	8, 404/ 7
wist not by what	means	Christ should deliver us	8, 407/ 20
which he, by a	means	to us not imaginable	8, 436/ 33
deadly by any manner	means	, but that it is	8, 438/ 25
deadly, by no manner	means	, because he hath the	8, 439/ 17
marvel much by what	means	Tyndale can prove us	8, 462/ 36
before; nor of the	means	of the saving, that	8, 465/ 16
them by any other	means	than by the church	8, 475/ 29
and finally, by that	means	, after this transitory life	8, 505/ 29

to joy by the	means	of some merit, some	8, 508/ 14
them. And by such	means	be both swine kept	8, 515/ 7
shall arise again by	means	of God's grace and	8, 518/ 20
I might by many	means	and many plain authorities	8, 555/ 20
God's grace, through the	means	of Christ's aforesaid prayer	8, 557/ 10
thee again, by the	means	of my prayer. And	8, 557/ 36
by mine help and	means	of my prayer, with	8, 558/ 4
needed not. The man	meant	by likelihood that it	8, 14/ 22
in England. What he	meant	I cannot make you	8, 16/ 31
God (for if he	meant	unto their rulers, so	8, 57/ 11
never intended harm nor	meant	any such matter . . . or	8, 59/ 1
that we wist he	meant	no harm thereby. But	8, 74/ 19
this point, although he	meant	no further; and then	8, 76/ 2
other, special thing is	meant	by the water of	8, 78/ 9
what he signified and	meant	by every of the	8, 79/ 30
the sacraments, although he	meant	no worse than he	8, 83/ 11
be. Wherein if he	meant	but so . . . yet have	8, 83/ 16
James in that place	meant	the word of promise	8, 97/ 1
truth necessary, as himself	meant	, for their salvation; that	8, 132/ 9
man perceive that he	meant	therein the setting forth	8, 143/ 20
church" . . . it is not	meant	to all the whole	8, 145/ 24
by which it is	meant	and taken for the	8, 146/ 16
of the Ephesians, he	meant	not in this Tyndale's	8, 146/ 37
declare what thing is	meant	thereby. More If the	8, 164/ 33
in his translation have	meant	of, no good man	8, 167/ 19
a worse. Erasmus also	meant	none heresy therein, as	8, 176/ 32
word signified that it	meant	good love, which is	8, 199/ 2
they were mistaken and	meant	nothing but that whoso	8, 227/ 38
prophet of whom they	meant	-- did yet falsely	8, 232/ 4
Christ there spoke and	meant	-- which was that	8, 234/ 34
I think that Tyndale	meant	any evil in this	8, 236/ 26
he neither said nor	meant	in that manner . . . but	8, 239/ 26
saith that Saint Paul	meant	not in such wise	8, 253/ 30
Paul's words, whether he	meant	as we do . . . which	8, 293/ 3
might doubt what they	meant	. And that I dare	8, 293/ 24
is known what is	meant	by them: therefore it	8, 294/ 17
appeareth well that he	meant	as much in the	8, 300/ 38
is known what is	meant	of them: therefore it	8, 303/ 12
Saint John, he saith,	meant	only of Christ's miracles	8, 310/ 38
but that Saint John	meant	of miracles. And in	8, 311/ 1
but that Saint John	meant	of Christ's miracles too	8, 311/ 8
denieth that Saint John	meant	the sacrament in his	8, 312/ 12
never understood what they	meant	-- nor, peradventure, Moses	8, 327/ 14
In that word he	meant	, and so did the	8, 331/ 23
-- yet is that	meant	of the Son of	8, 339/ 14
it much more properly	meant	of the whole universal	8, 345/ 3
if Moses had not	meant	as I say (and	8, 349/ 17
showeth), but had utterly	meant	to command them that	8, 349/ 18
that Moses had not	meant	as I say, but	8, 349/ 26
that Moses had himself	meant	as straitly as their	8, 349/ 35

but if Moses had	meant	as straitly as they	8, 350/ 10
that if Moses had	meant	as precisely as they	8, 350/ 12
of Christ's were properly	meant	of the traditions and	8, 354/ 14
doubt what Saint Paul	meant	by them; so far	8, 362/ 5
Saint Ambrose, Saint Paul	meant	that there was nothing	8, 362/ 7
Paul in those words	meant	that he would not	8, 362/ 11
well that Saint Paul	meant	none other but that	8, 364/ 8
a contrary gospel . . . and	meant	not that none angel	8, 364/ 9
he saith that Peter	meant	by his words, "We	8, 407/ 17
thus: as though he	meant	that the faith there	8, 414/ 24
the Christian man be	meant	his grace by which	8, 422/ 3
of God, is not	meant	to be his natural	8, 427/ 25
But Saint Paul there	meant	deadly falls, as both	8, 430/ 6
as Tyndale saith he	meant	; but utterly to give	8, 434/ 14
John in this point	meant	none other than thus	8, 434/ 23
of God," whether he	meant	thereby lively faith, grace	8, 435/ 8
such manner of wise	meant	Saint John in those	8, 439/ 8
of God" -- he	meant	, I say, not that	8, 439/ 11
that Saint John plainly	meant	"that it is impossible	8, 439/ 15
ween that Saint John	meant	, that is to wit	8, 439/ 37
keepeth it. And thus	meant	Saint John. And as	8, 440/ 28
ween that Saint John	meant	so too; whereof we	8, 440/ 36
therein. For if he	meant	not thus -- he	8, 462/ 3
twain eschew -- yet	meant	he not to forbid	8, 469/ 13
but well and plainly	meant	. For they may seem	8, 499/ 25
as well and plainly	meant	. But yet, as ye	8, 499/ 27
received?" And of whom	meant	he allthing received, but	8, 503/ 30
word is not so	meant	as all Christ's church	8, 508/ 35
sin. For except he	meant	so -- he should	8, 519/ 12
will say that he	meant	that for the Catholic	8, 561/ 21
himself had said and	meant	, and which ever was	8, 562/ 16
if he never had	meant	it nor thought it	8, 571/ 22
miracles. But in the	meantime	while I know him	8, 252/ 20
it indeed; in this	meantime	, say I, they sin	8, 449/ 16
worshipfully. But in the	meanway	mark me this first	8, 254/ 29
burning. Howbeit, in the	meanwhile	, till it may well	8, 19/ 29
no man in the	meanwhile	remember and consider what	8, 48/ 12
some hill in the	meanwhile	, and stand and look	8, 58/ 31
you. But in the	meanwhile	-- forasmuch as in	8, 77/ 28
all which, for the	meanwhile	, till all this be	8, 78/ 13
will I for the	meanwhile	, touching this point whereupon	8, 153/ 30
I will in the	meanwhile	not let, if I	8, 197/ 4
he forgetteth in the	meanwhile	that his own malice	8, 220/ 23
he forgetteth in the	meanwhile	that double death that	8, 220/ 29
So that in the	meanwhile	the variance is without	8, 247/ 25
for them in the	meanwhile	to do the things	8, 302/ 3
But now, for the	meanwhile	, he is content that	8, 313/ 17
us ween in the	meanwhile	that we may choose	8, 313/ 30
thereon. But in the	meanwhile	this ye see: that	8, 393/ 29
yet again, in the	meanwhile	, because he speaketh of	8, 395/ 34

now consider, in the	meanwhile	, that Tyndale's definition or	8, 399/ 9
stark traitor in the	meanwhile	, and had deadly trespassed	8, 451/ 8
him; and in the	meanwhile	, believe that his evasion	8, 474/ 35
Paul are in the	meanwhile	utterly destroyed not only	8, 549/ 26
to see in the	meanwhile	whether any gloss needed	8, 555/ 4
if we use them	measurably	, with thanks to God	8, 84/ 36
that the people shall	measure	the duty of their	8, 55/ 16
the only rule and	measure	of their own profit	8, 55/ 17
For if they may	measure	their obedience by the	8, 55/ 21
their obedience by the	measure	of their own profit	8, 55/ 21
yea, and deserved above	measure	-- if they be	8, 109/ 18
of the strongest, without	measure	, and heat them with	8, 125/ 3
miracles, and out of	measure	greater, in his own	8, 264/ 30
Lutherans in Almaine which,	measuring	their obedience by Tyndale's	8, 55/ 25
be bitter and perilous	meat	; and have always affirmed	8, 44/ 36
always affirmed for unsavory	meat	and evil such as	8, 44/ 36
for the wine or	meat	itself, that man should	8, 59/ 37
of fasting and forbearing	meat	, and finding the cause	8, 62/ 2
fasting days find their	meat	, "hath now illumined their	8, 62/ 22
that they should forbear	meat	and drink to the	8, 67/ 34
than David might without	meat	. Tyndale And likewise of	8, 73/ 12
as all manner of	meat	hath a promise that	8, 84/ 36
mine household give thee	meat	and drink and wages	8, 98/ 13
gown giveth him neither	meat	nor money . . . but yet	8, 98/ 15
in fasting and forbearing	meat	. He drank no wine	8, 122/ 16
Paul, speaking of the	meat	offered unto idols, which	8, 172/ 19
fornication and eating the	meat	offered up to idols	8, 248/ 22
to idols, and all	meat	of beasts suffocated or	8, 248/ 23
stand, and suffer the	meat	to burn, and walk	8, 440/ 16
they be at their	meat	. . . but let them then	8, 520/ 37
the taste of his	meat	which he eateth. More	8, 529/ 15
the taste of his	meat	." Whether this happeneth unto	8, 538/ 2
the horse be with	meat	and rest better grown	8, 552/ 37
have savored always those	meats	to be good and	8, 44/ 34
Temple, and forbade divers	meats	: the spiritual -- because	8, 59/ 34
was received after other	meats	, it should be now	8, 322/ 5
I to do to	meddle	with the matter . . . saying	8, 25/ 19
in such mad matters	meddle	with the very Scripture	8, 41/ 23
clergy for that they	meddle	philosophy with the things	8, 63/ 30
a mile than once	meddle	with him. "For I	8, 152/ 13
therefore he would never	meddle	with Tyndale more. Now	8, 152/ 24
was too malapert, to	meddle	with that kind of	8, 259/ 22
that one man should	meddle	with another man's charge	8, 357/ 32
it all alone and	meddle	nothing therewith, as every	8, 387/ 35
-- that he had	meddled	but with poetry instead	8, 175/ 30
in his fond sermon,	meddleth	but with fleshly vices	8, 41/ 28
lord, king, or emperor	meddleth	anything for the maintenance	8, 136/ 13
people, and was a	mediator	between God and them	8, 111/ 17
in way of a	medicine	, to recover his health	8, 60/ 4
thought oil a meet	medicine	for every sore! This	8, 87/ 26

a sore without a	medicine	, and do a miracle	8, 97/ 36
a quick, lively, working	medicine	, means, and instrument. By	8, 100/ 28
he think that no	medicine	doth anything in the	8, 104/ 15
the nature of the	medicine	is given unto it	8, 104/ 16
good Lord . . . for that	Medicine	of our wounds which	8, 371/ 37
confesseth that for a	medicine	preservative against pride, there	8, 444/ 21
the one, and other	medicines	for the other, be	8, 37/ 9
off, suspiciously in the	meditation	of his heresies . . . the	8, 13/ 20
business, in prayer, good	meditation	, and reading of such	8, 36/ 28
were with some holy	meditation	carried up in Enoch	8, 47/ 22
consider what manner a	meditation	and what manner conflict	8, 456/ 28
not here a godly	meditation	, trow ye? Forsooth, I	8, 458/ 9
some such manner of	meditation	in their holy hearts	8, 458/ 15
once without some such	meditation	can never stand together	8, 458/ 22
faith, and such good	meditations	, as I have." Is	8, 458/ 8
another in all the	meditations	of Saint Bernard, as	8, 458/ 10
then waking, and have	meditations	of amendment, and of	8, 521/ 26
then bid them be	meek	(when heresy springeth, as	8, 29/ 17
rather cause to be	meek	and fear a fall	8, 523/ 27
why may he not	meekly	submit his will to	8, 210/ 18
immediately, and turned again	meekly	. Now, in all that	8, 529/ 7
immediately and turn again	meekly	. For this he said	8, 532/ 14
the first rebuke, and	meekly	returneth without resistance, though	8, 532/ 24
albeit himself, of his	meekness	, did more than serve	8, 74/ 17
show it example of	meekness	, and not to make	8, 268/ 23
me, he made a	meet	end at last and	8, 7/ 23
suitly and a very	meet	cover for such a	8, 8/ 17
well learned, we be	meet	for Tyndale's Pentateuch, and	8, 10/ 13
there be that be	meet	thereto, and there be	8, 26/ 27
true-believing men that were	meet	to answer them, and	8, 36/ 2
detestation, and he now	meet	for the perfect doctrine	8, 45/ 22
be not spiritual, nor	meet	vessels to he tell	8, 45/ 25
he thought oil a	meet	medicine for every sore	8, 87/ 26
woman too, sufficient and	meet	to serve for a	8, 88/ 22
whereby he made them	meet	to work into the	8, 98/ 31
that it were no	meet	sacrifice; but he saith	8, 113/ 5
That mouth is more	meet	indeed for sand than	8, 115/ 20
strait that if he	meet	a flea in his	8, 125/ 16
to my mind so	meet	for the matter, and	8, 128/ 14
if he might once	meet	the devil in the	8, 129/ 8
himself betimes that he	meet	not the devil in	8, 129/ 10
where whoso mishap to	meet	him can have no	8, 129/ 11
him that he should	meet	with Tyndale -- he	8, 152/ 11
devil's name was not	meet	to stand in so	8, 174/ 28
and Balaam were not	meet	examples for me, that	8, 180/ 19
examples in, also very	meet	for the matter, of	8, 180/ 27
at large and never	meet	with the matter. Tyndale	8, 200/ 3
or "acknowledging" not very	meet	nor very proper neither	8, 207/ 22
As if a man	meet	another and kill him	8, 216/ 33
an angry word . . . or	meet	a maiden suddenly and	8, 216/ 34

English a man very	meet	. For the use of	8, 230/ 23
himself, "Is a heretic	meet	to translate Holy Scripture	8, 230/ 26
Is not a heretic	meet	to translate Holy Scripture	8, 230/ 29
honor that was not	meet	for him. And Tyndale	8, 259/ 23
their audience shall be	meet	to discern and judge	8, 268/ 11
their audience was more	meet	while they were only	8, 291/ 34
such as shall be	meet	to teach them forth	8, 374/ 30
should be able and	meet	to teach, to the	8, 374/ 36
bond, and therefore not	meet	for such holy folk	8, 456/ 12
himself, if he should	meet	with a man of	8, 469/ 31
-- which is more	meet	for such a child	8, 491/ 23
great knave fit and	meet	for the matter, as	8, 492/ 12
heresies he should never	meet	with them more but	8, 517/ 34
respect of now, a	meetly	old time. And since	8, 151/ 11
gun a man were	meetly	safe that had, ere	8, 187/ 6
we have had already	meetly	good experience, and that	8, 190/ 8
any wit he was	meetly	well taught how he	8, 513/ 27
then, since we be	meetly	well agreed together, Tyndale	8, 552/ 23
now, the offering of	Melchisedech	, that offered bread and	8, 111/ 32
church is but a	member	. And therefore, whereas Tyndale	8, 345/ 5
the church is a	member	of Christ (Eph 5	8, 417/ 3
Now, it is no	member	of Christ that hath	8, 417/ 3
part of me, nor	member	of my body, wherein	8, 417/ 5
sometimes there is some	member	astonied and lacketh both	8, 417/ 17
is surely a quick	member	of the church that	8, 417/ 25
saith that a true	member	of Christ's church sinneth	8, 418/ 14
Tyndale How a true	member	of Christ's church sinneth	8, 418/ 17
sin. And yet every	member	of Christ's congregation a	8, 419/ 6
us that a true	member	of Christ's church doth	8, 419/ 30
saith that every true	member	sinneth and ever sinneth	8, 419/ 33
other: that a true	member	of Christ's church sinneth	8, 419/ 39
telleth us that no	member	of the elect church	8, 420/ 5
seemeth, no man a	member	of Christ's "elect church	8, 428/ 2
Tyndale And yet every	member	of Christ's congregation a	8, 443/ 19
us that a true	member	of Christ's church sinneth	8, 443/ 28
riddle, that every true	member	of Christ's church, for	8, 443/ 32
meaneth that every true	member	may daily fall into	8, 444/ 7
us that a true	member	of Christ's church breaketh	8, 445/ 12
mean that a true	member	sinneth not deadly all	8, 445/ 33
riddle of the true	member	of their elect church	8, 448/ 28
any such other true	member	of their "elect church	8, 449/ 2
a true, faithful, elect	member	of his "elect church	8, 461/ 12
Tyndale, that an elected	member	of his cannot hold	8, 461/ 17
the promises . . . a true	member	of his "elect church	8, 461/ 20
saith that a true	member	cannot err at all	8, 461/ 27
holdeth that a true	member	of his "elect church	8, 461/ 31
that cause a true	member	of his "elect church	8, 462/ 1
that therefore the true	member	of his "elect church	8, 462/ 8
before, that a true	member	of the elected church	8, 462/ 13
first wherefore a true	member	of his "elect church	8, 462/ 17

these sins, a true	member	may lose all hope	8, 487/ 32
lost by a true	member	of the "elect church	8, 487/ 35
is once a true	member	of his "elect church	8, 489/ 37
example that his true	member	, this Jack Slouch that	8, 492/ 2
yet, being a true	member	of Tyndale's "elect church	8, 492/ 33
not only a true	member	but also one of	8, 493/ 7
by whom his true	member	of his "elect church	8, 495/ 24
chapter, that a true	member	of Christ's church "sinneth	8, 564/ 13
and chastising of the	members	, will he not look	8, 125/ 1
chastising" of his monkly "	members	," as Tyndale speaketh. Tyndale	8, 125/ 13
God (whereof themselves be	members	!), but would make them	8, 223/ 23
and hath many sore	members	. . . as hath sometimes the	8, 397/ 32
exhibited and given your	members	to serve uncleanness and	8, 409/ 30
exhibit and give your	members	to serve righteousness, that	8, 409/ 32
which remaineth in our	members	breaketh out. Notwithstanding, yet	8, 419/ 22
part, that the true	members	of Christ do sin	8, 419/ 32
God's commandments, to be	members	of his mystical body	8, 427/ 30
whereof God's children be	members	here in earth. For	8, 427/ 34
saith that the true	members	of the elect church	8, 441/ 35
sin remaining in their	members	, and upon great occasions	8, 441/ 37
breaking out of their	members	. . . and yet, for all	8, 441/ 38
which remaineth in our	members	breaketh out. Notwithstanding, yet	8, 445/ 3
saith that the true	members	of Christ's church are	8, 445/ 21
which remaineth in our	members	breaketh out. Here would	8, 445/ 30
other fellows, the true	members	of Christ's church, do	8, 446/ 3
and be true chosen	members	of his elect church	8, 447/ 23
that remaineth in their	members	breaketh out: for this	8, 447/ 30
feeling of such holy	members	. Since Tyndale agreeth that	8, 448/ 32
all other the true	members	of the "elect church	8, 448/ 34
and such other true	members	of their "elect church	8, 449/ 27
holy fellows, the "true"	members	of Christ's church, feeling	8, 450/ 25
breaking out in their	members	," list to carry them	8, 450/ 31
breaking out of their	members	. Which horrible deeds, after	8, 451/ 23
and such other true	members	of their church, when	8, 452/ 22
breaketh out of their	members	-- saving my charity	8, 452/ 26
I beshrew their knavish	members	out of which their	8, 452/ 27
holy heretics, the true	members	of their "elect church	8, 453/ 26
out of their ungracious "	members	." For if he look	8, 453/ 30
remaining in their mischievous	members	breaketh out at large	8, 454/ 21
breaketh out of their	members	," yet they "never cast	8, 455/ 9
out of their beastly	members	, they do by the	8, 455/ 27
breaketh out of his	members	-- I would ask	8, 456/ 2
breaketh out of their	members	. . . and that they therefore	8, 456/ 22
that remaineth in their	members	. . . and that they resist	8, 456/ 24
but only with their	members	-- it will be	8, 456/ 26
their heart and their "	members	," when the "fruit of	8, 456/ 29
breaketh out of their "	members	" into such horrible deeds	8, 456/ 31
bodies, that were the	members	of God, and make	8, 456/ 32
Saint Paul saith, the	members	of a stinking harlot	8, 456/ 34
breaketh out of my	members	. . . then will I repent	8, 457/ 18

how many soever my	members	do. And therefore even	8, 458/ 1
out of their wretched	members	-- they must, I	8, 458/ 15
holy companions, the true	members	of their "elect church	8, 459/ 25
remaineth in their sinful	members	. . . and may for a	8, 459/ 30
but that the true	members	of Tyndale's "elect church	8, 460/ 22
this: that his true	members	of his "elect church	8, 460/ 30
cause wherefore the true	members	of Tyndale's church can	8, 467/ 11
breaketh out of his	members	" -- the rebuker may	8, 468/ 2
to wit, the true	members	of the elect church	8, 471/ 28
teach now the true	members	of his "elect church	8, 472/ 17
Scripture teach his true	members	to perceive that she	8, 472/ 22
church, or of some	members	of the same. And	8, 477/ 19
chapter, that the true	members	of his "elect church	8, 480/ 25
breaketh out of his "	members	." . . . and they also that	8, 483/ 26
that in the true	members	of his "elect church	8, 485/ 23
seely weak and frail	members	. Now, for the further	8, 485/ 30
here of his elect	members	with their holy "feeling	8, 488/ 5
not proper to the	members	of his "elect church	8, 488/ 9
never suffer such true	members	of his "elect church	8, 490/ 5
confesseth that his holy	members	do -- he forgetteth	8, 490/ 17
is with his true	members	of his "elect church	8, 490/ 25
some of the true	members	of his own "elect	8, 491/ 28
breaking out" at his "	members	," he falleth into horrible	8, 492/ 5
saith that his true	members	upon great occasions, as	8, 492/ 23
one of the chief	members	of his "elect church	8, 493/ 7
deeds of his true	members	of his "elect church	8, 493/ 37
us that his true	members	of his "elect church	8, 494/ 21
God's company, and miserable	members	of the devil's damned	8, 495/ 12
he compared his true	members	of his "elect church	8, 496/ 28
only to signify the	memorial	of Christ's Passion, and	8, 278/ 33
and token, and a	memorial	, thereof. For the great	8, 300/ 25
is only a sign,	memorial	, and token of Christ's	8, 394/ 15
is nothing but a	memorial	of his Passion in	8, 572/ 6
and for a perpetual	memory	of his bitter Passion	8, 466/ 9
and ravished of his	memory	, and forgetteth himself, and	8, 489/ 2
be ravished of their	memory	and forget themselves (as	8, 492/ 25
dearth, much more than	men	can remedy or fully	8, 2/ 22
the bodies, to compel	men	to remember their souls	8, 3/ 2
to grant that Christian	men	may have images, and	8, 3/ 19
of "faith," and maketh	men	serve the devil while	8, 3/ 29
than idolatry to make	men	ween they serve God	8, 3/ 32
Turks do -- bid	men	believe in Muhammad's Koran	8, 3/ 34
worldly wit . . . and that	men	should have seen therein	8, 8/ 21
to do all other	men	harm, in body, substance	8, 11/ 8
Luther wherein he teacheth	men	under the name of	8, 21/ 21
to be debated by	men	of more erudition and	8, 25/ 27
no great place) many	men	may do much better	8, 26/ 17
-- as to give	men	warning what mischief is	8, 26/ 18
folk, believing that these	men	neither say nor mean	8, 26/ 19
the stories witness, partly	men	have presently seen. And	8, 28/ 35

sedition? Surely, to make	men	heretics and then bid	8, 29/ 17
sovereigns unawares to other	men	, and thereby flee from	8, 30/ 1
any law made by	men	: Tyndale answereth me for	8, 31/ 17
malicious mind of these	men	, and that their pestilent	8, 33/ 9
and deadly contagious to	men	. . . and so much the	8, 33/ 10
sagely that three old	men	-- my brother Rastell	8, 34/ 12
divers wise and well-learned	men	should set their pens	8, 35/ 25
books, good and true-believing	men	that were meet to	8, 36/ 2
But now, leaving other	men	to do as God	8, 36/ 18
more than necessary that	men	have again at hand	8, 38/ 28
unlooked over by better	men	and better learned also	8, 38/ 33
holy salutations. For if	men	consider that whereas Tyndale	8, 40/ 19
if they be good	men	, set little by his	8, 40/ 22
of the neighbor . . . if	men	look on the love	8, 40/ 28
when he preacheth that	men	may lawfully go to	8, 41/ 21
death hitherto, all holy	men	, all good people, all	8, 44/ 33
say that all good	men	and God's elects have	8, 45/ 11
before his that "sensual"	men	, as those that bedays	8, 45/ 20
First Epistle that spiritual	men	should make of to	8, 45/ 35
they were but "natural"	men	, not "born again" nor	8, 46/ 25
wit, of all good	men	that ever were in	8, 46/ 28
enough at hand, except	men	willfully will forget them	8, 48/ 24
I say, too, these	men	that are in this	8, 49/ 24
nun: these new "spiritual	men	" have now -- Luther	8, 50/ 5
reader, these new spiritual	men	with their deep search	8, 50/ 13
much learning as these	men	have and ten times	8, 50/ 17
the Day of Doom	men	shall have heaven for	8, 52/ 30
as well all wise	men	as all good men	8, 57/ 18
men as all good	men	, and Holy Scripture also	8, 57/ 18
the temporal princes for	men	born again and renewed	8, 57/ 21
with charmed oil," except	men	can tell them the	8, 57/ 33
that all other holy	men	have written is but	8, 59/ 26
let them beat other	men	for saying truth were	8, 59/ 27
would himself forbid all	men	wine upon certain days	8, 61/ 18
flesh and to keep	men	sober, and therefore would	8, 61/ 22
boil: then many wedded	men	should need few fasting	8, 63/ 11
thereby to give young	men	warning that she were	8, 63/ 15
as he will that	men	for their sins should	8, 64/ 12
pleasant unto God when	men	do for devotion to	8, 64/ 26
Christ hath to Christian	men	promised of our sins	8, 66/ 28
the way to make	men	wanton and wax very	8, 67/ 2
but he teacheth all	men	, that may without harm	8, 68/ 8
it appear not unto	men	that thou fastest, but	8, 69/ 31
the flesh, that the	men	might pray the more	8, 70/ 11
at such time as	men	be not wont to	8, 73/ 20
spiritual doctrine: that Christian	men	should not be too	8, 73/ 23
the sacraments but if	men	tell them the reasons	8, 76/ 12
unto all good Christian	men	the outward, sensible signs	8, 77/ 4
unhallowed butter," but if	men	tell him some further	8, 78/ 3
at naught but if	men	can tell them what	8, 78/ 9

give ear! Now can	men	, and do also, for	8, 78/ 20
allegories, of which diverse	men	diversely divine, and all	8, 80/ 2
other) ought of many	men	to be made as	8, 81/ 15
more he would no	men	neither. Lo, thus ye	8, 83/ 8
may soon see what	men	may say to him	8, 86/ 10
aught he could do,	men	would believe Saint Paul	8, 86/ 17
that, kill we ten	men	on a day we	8, 90/ 4
his tale as though	men	did reckon their penance	8, 90/ 12
enough that all Christian	men	believe that no penance	8, 90/ 16
because he will that	men	repent the doing of	8, 90/ 22
be all priests, both	men	and women too. For	8, 91/ 16
sacraments be fruitless . . . and	men	take no more profit	8, 95/ 24
Howbeit, many good, virtuous	men	hath there been of	8, 98/ 25
others . . . many good, holy	men	of old -- albeit	8, 100/ 30
by more means than	men	can think or imagine	8, 102/ 14
and many good, holy	men	have been of that	8, 102/ 26
now come these new	men	-- Luther, Friar Huessgen	8, 104/ 30
way, that most holy	men	held, and that furthest	8, 104/ 33
salvation. Now say these	men	always that God saveth	8, 105/ 18
himself so far. In	men	such change and such	8, 105/ 24
Christ promiseth heaven if	men	labor for it; Tyndale	8, 106/ 17
Sacrament of Penance, if	men	amend and will do	8, 106/ 20
as they call "good"	men	and "elect" . . . which who	8, 107/ 4
to man, he teacheth	men	again to break their	8, 108/ 14
much hurt, and make	men	superstitious . . . because, as he	8, 109/ 7
therewith, saying that Christian	men	think that they have	8, 109/ 17
wise Tyndale whether if	men	could and did give	8, 110/ 3
Scripture Tyndale findeth . . . that	men	sacrifice their sins. We	8, 112/ 34
sins. We find that	men	offer sacrifice for sin	8, 112/ 34
for sin, and that	men	kill sin . . . and then	8, 112/ 35
in the Old Law,	men	had been wont to	8, 113/ 7
in such wise as	men	are taught to receive	8, 114/ 28
a perilous case if	men	and women touched it	8, 116/ 12
in any wise that	men	shall pray thereto nor	8, 117/ 10
precept of his, that	men	should not pray to	8, 117/ 21
church known here to	men	, and none such can	8, 118/ 18
in such wise as	men	may well see that	8, 119/ 2
which known unto good	men	sufficeth to make their	8, 119/ 39
his fellow "spiritual," heavenly	men	be not captivated unto	8, 120/ 29
as we poor "worldly"	men	of middle earth be	8, 120/ 30
these holy new "spiritual"	men	, when monks and friars	8, 121/ 7
side, these new "spiritual"	men	have with their new	8, 121/ 24
that these new "spiritual"	men	have in their fantasy	8, 122/ 21
would have all Christian	men	suffer the Turks and	8, 122/ 32
to kill the Christian	men	, a prince that hath	8, 123/ 18
for sin. For though	men	in the Catholic Church	8, 124/ 19
devotion than those good	men	be from unlawful superstition	8, 125/ 6
had I liefer that	men	would keep it so	8, 125/ 23
in their mother tongue,	men	and women and all	8, 125/ 33
them." But all Christian	men	since Christ's death hitherward	8, 128/ 7

only among good Christian	men	, but also sometimes among	8, 128/ 11
also sometimes among evil	men	and the very infidels	8, 128/ 12
the persecution of Christian	men	, but also to the	8, 128/ 23
were learned or good	men	among them, and the	8, 131/ 2
or deed done among	men	, yet will he never	8, 132/ 14
the Scripture, and hired	men	with gifts, and compelled	8, 135/ 19
reason, against all good	men	, and against all Scripture	8, 135/ 35
favored; and good, godly	men	have called upon princes	8, 136/ 21
that he hath made	men	so wise, and we	8, 136/ 33
that he hath made	men	so blind, he biddeth	8, 136/ 35
surely, good reader, though	men	may have faith and	8, 137/ 10
able to judge these	men	and their matters every	8, 139/ 10
a solemn threat . . . bidding	men	to remember now that	8, 139/ 32
and all good, honest	men	-- that we never	8, 139/ 37
since that all holy	men	that have written upon	8, 140/ 13
broad way to lead	men	to hell: so is	8, 141/ 1
the ears of unlearned	men	some color of proof	8, 144/ 3
a "house" where Christian	men	"were wont" to resort	8, 144/ 22
holy sacraments, and promised	men	grace that with faith	8, 147/ 25
is it also that	men	say their Pater Noster	8, 148/ 35
where he would make	men	ween that good manners	8, 150/ 7
And therefore many good	men	thought and yet think	8, 153/ 3
left unwritten . . . to make	men	sure of some and	8, 154/ 24
For as well did	men	believe before the writing	8, 155/ 12
they would more honest	men	upon their obligations) --	8, 156/ 36
to God. And when	men	come together to honor	8, 159/ 6
which though some good	men	take for some other	8, 159/ 22
yet were they good	men	that brought the faith	8, 160/ 23
by so many good	men	so long suffered so	8, 160/ 27
still untranslated into Latin . . .	men	use them with devotion	8, 161/ 9
for ye cry out	men	and women and all	8, 161/ 31
were convenient for moving	men	to devotion: as evil	8, 161/ 36
which is more than	men	use here now. But	8, 162/ 10
say. For albeit that	men	call the clergy by	8, 163/ 23
his mother tongue, as	men	teach children their ABC's	8, 164/ 4
that he may make	men	perceive what he meaneth	8, 165/ 1
round, rolling football that	men	walk upon and ships	8, 165/ 3
These circumstances indeed make	men	to perceive and understand	8, 165/ 27
the church of wicked	men	, " " the church of liars	8, 166/ 10
unto Turks and Christian	men	, and unto all other	8, 166/ 15
a company of Christian	men	, so that it as	8, 166/ 16
Turks as of Christian	men	; and that this word	8, 166/ 17
Turks and of Christian	men	. And I said, and	8, 166/ 19
twain, may be Christian	men	spoken of. For every	8, 166/ 37
the church of wicked	men	, " "the church of liars	8, 167/ 21
of speaking, by which	men	use among to express	8, 167/ 27
signify some sort of	men	-- as in some	8, 171/ 23
a company of Christian	men	than a fair flock	8, 171/ 26
that place forbidden Christian	men	to worship any images	8, 172/ 13
whoso worshipped any images,	men	should not company with	8, 172/ 14

he would that Christian	men	should forbear, saith in	8, 172/ 20
holy images that good	men	honor for God's sake	8, 172/ 29
so do the Christian	men	well in the worshipping	8, 173/ 4
worse kind, to make	men	ween it were better	8, 174/ 13
better kind to make	men	ween it worse --	8, 174/ 14
he complaineth that good	men	have burned his evil-translated	8, 175/ 6
tell; nor what other	men	shall spy, I cannot	8, 175/ 14
an instrument to drive	men	to the devil. And	8, 175/ 37
the counsel of other	men	than of myself. For	8, 177/ 21
lewdly disposed persons . . . that	men	cannot, almost, now speak	8, 177/ 29
and especially well learned	men	of either university, and	8, 177/ 36
these days, in which	men	by their own default	8, 178/ 9
Scripture of God, until	men	better amend -- if	8, 178/ 10
for the matter, of	men	much like himself --	8, 180/ 28
signifieth the thing that	men	call a "priest" in	8, 181/ 35
common story, in which	men	may boldly be in	8, 185/ 31
wherewith he would make	men	ween that Holy Orders	8, 188/ 12
persons than other Christian	men	, because they used a	8, 188/ 17
into "washing," to make	men	ween it were no	8, 189/ 19
than in the aged	men	of that place. And	8, 189/ 25
that not only young	men	but women also may	8, 189/ 31
poor, seely women, because	men	will not suffer them	8, 190/ 25
avoid the company of "	men	of corrupt minds" which	8, 191/ 8
namely against all religious	men	. . . but if they will	8, 191/ 22
hand upon another . . . as	men	do here upon a	8, 192/ 15
must needs answer to	men	of such authority when	8, 194/ 16
words used among heathen	men	ere Christ came, and	8, 200/ 6
of them unto Christian	men	." Besides all this, is	8, 200/ 9
Holy Ghost . . . and make	men	ween that they dance	8, 201/ 11
cast the while . . . and	men	should not see wherein	8, 201/ 22
respects falleth necessity for	men	in schools oftentimes to	8, 205/ 22
taken away, to make	men	believe that there is	8, 206/ 1
pretending virtue, they drive	men	to vice; and pretending	8, 206/ 4
pretending God, they drive	men	to the devil. And	8, 206/ 4
in by the Latins),	men	were, I ween, far	8, 207/ 35
of the sacrament, that	men	are so supplend and	8, 208/ 2
the deadliness (or, as	men	might say, of the	8, 209/ 28
mortal offense, might make	men	wax the worse and	8, 209/ 29
part thereof, neither, that	men	shall with penance-doing endeavor	8, 210/ 11
pain utterly taken away,	men	were likely to make	8, 210/ 15
but to hear that	men	should do any good	8, 211/ 25
word "willingly" than other	men	have. We say that	8, 216/ 5
as Tyndale doth . . . when	men	be burned here with	8, 216/ 11
his heresies -- such	men	, peradventure, as he never	8, 216/ 12
Doom. For as many	men	as before that day	8, 216/ 18
be said by good	men	of good mind, in	8, 217/ 11
enough for good Christian	men	, that know those things	8, 220/ 2
hang him, but bid	men	seek up his knife	8, 220/ 14
killed and destroyed divers	men	, and may hereafter many	8, 220/ 18
such holy preaching; that	men	have no free will	8, 221/ 3

the Mass may do	men	any good more than	8, 221/ 8
and certain among Christian	men	, not so much as	8, 222/ 26
dim light to make	men	ween he would show	8, 223/ 32
first be preached ere	men	can believe in him	8, 224/ 14
faith was taught and	men	were baptized, and Masses	8, 224/ 29
church, as all Christian	men	believe, and the Scripture	8, 225/ 16
would pull down other	men	into the mire to	8, 227/ 28
that he would make	men	ween that wheresoever there	8, 227/ 30
must needs be that	men	shall not consent to	8, 227/ 32
Church, because they be	men	. . . and therefore cannot (as	8, 229/ 5
cause, some right holy	men	, and very well learned	8, 231/ 25
peradventure seem unto some	men	that though he had	8, 233/ 36
seem hard to some	men	that he which translateth	8, 235/ 3
the many words of	men	, or one of the	8, 235/ 26
said himself that those	men	should be his witness	8, 238/ 28
it appeareth plainly that	men	be the witnesses of	8, 238/ 33
way the witness of	men	for a means . . . as	8, 239/ 11
false understanding to make	men	ween that God taketh	8, 239/ 25
joineth the witness of	men	to the witness of	8, 239/ 34
have no witnesses of	men	but those only that	8, 240/ 2
the number of true-believing	men	. . . and all that are	8, 240/ 19
away the credence that	men	are bound to give	8, 240/ 31
thereby the obedience that	men	are bound to bear	8, 240/ 32
of God's church bring	men	into the congregation of	8, 240/ 34
his own Son, lest	men	should not believe him	8, 243/ 34
ever any did among	men	before (John 15): when	8, 243/ 36
answer that of many	men	teaching all one faith	8, 246/ 38
have it known and	men	bound forthwith to believe	8, 247/ 13
for Muhammad and his	men	, and I shall answer	8, 252/ 19
they proved themselves holy	men	and God's messengers. For	8, 255/ 22
Mass too. How other	men	will allow this deduction	8, 258/ 38
But God taught other	men	by that man's sudden	8, 259/ 21
God sent out only	men	to baptize, I would	8, 260/ 17
a confessor and assoil	men	of their sins for	8, 260/ 18
master say that his	men	were a sort of	8, 263/ 17
his word among mortal	men	. . . is and hath been	8, 264/ 32
a multitude of mortal	men	, whom if I should	8, 267/ 2
Christ is unknown to	men	, but it is well	8, 267/ 7
of many good, faithful	men	. . . in whose days we	8, 271/ 19
into the world dead	men	also, to give the	8, 275/ 6
bare dispicions, and bearing	men	in hand the words	8, 275/ 14
made new, to make	men	sure of his promise	8, 276/ 24
the natural reasons that	men	make now therefor, never	8, 276/ 30
liken the Matins that	men	sing at church, or	8, 277/ 6
prayer unto God, that	men	should love God above	8, 277/ 34
by Scripture among Christian	men	. Which followeth not, as	8, 279/ 17
I believe better these	men	that wrote the one	8, 285/ 2
than I believe these	men	that tell me the	8, 285/ 3
the word not of	men	but of God? Then	8, 285/ 6
the word not of	men	but of God. If	8, 285/ 9

that God inspired the	men	that tell him the	8, 285/ 10
hell. Tyndale "To fear	men	with," thou wilt say	8, 287/ 33
say. More He maketh	men	answer as it pleaseth	8, 287/ 35
of purgatory to fear	men	with." What fool would	8, 288/ 1
the better though other	men	be afeard. And therefore	8, 288/ 4
the hands of heathen	men	that would laugh some	8, 291/ 36
somewhat that the heathen	men	will mock, and yet	8, 292/ 11
apostles wrote so that	men	might doubt what they	8, 293/ 24
the laws of England:	Men	have written some; ergo	8, 294/ 31
grapes, and that Christian	men	should in like wise	8, 296/ 14
but a manner of	men	in that country, as	8, 296/ 26
such customable manner that	men	may do and leave	8, 296/ 32
yet would the wise	men	make us so mad	8, 297/ 22
go by . . . which these	men	would were clean forgotten	8, 297/ 26
continued among them, till	men	by their folly and	8, 299/ 1
thereby as good Christian	men	do, nor as himself	8, 300/ 21
the burying of dead	men	ever was and is	8, 305/ 15
Catholic Church, to make	men	believe that the Church	8, 306/ 3
nature . . . and that wedded	men	have been made priests	8, 306/ 9
done of necessity . . . but	men	be at their liberty	8, 309/ 23
he is content that	men	may think themselves at	8, 313/ 17
all those holy cunning	men	and blessed saints, and	8, 314/ 10
do it! More Surely	men	setting no more thereby	8, 316/ 13
in Scripture, and yet	men	of necessity bound to	8, 319/ 6
it homely handled howsoever	men	list. Devise once some	8, 319/ 12
of wine and water,	men	would consecrate new ale	8, 319/ 14
be used among Christian	men	whereof "no man wist	8, 319/ 17
beginning. And also, Christian	men	both might have kept	8, 320/ 32
the change is . . . that	men	were not the lords	8, 321/ 3
the Sabbath day; nor	men	were not the principal	8, 321/ 4
necessary . . . he would make	men	believe that coming to	8, 323/ 8
a tongue that all	men	understand . . . except that there	8, 327/ 7
most believed of all	men	: that is to wit	8, 329/ 12
Scripture . . . in which texts	men	be no more sure	8, 330/ 3
thereon taken and turn	men	to devotion, and this	8, 330/ 13
the judgment of all	men	that anything labor in	8, 330/ 18
the least, that other	men	should ween -- that	8, 330/ 31
that whatsoever he say,	men	must believe it only	8, 335/ 35
no better than other	men	-- so that, as	8, 336/ 3
all the understanding that	men	have thereof, many a	8, 336/ 27
years past . . . and bear	men	in hand that all	8, 337/ 13
God and all good	men	, against all good works	8, 337/ 17
of God were among	men	that should be, such	8, 337/ 23
and preachers, and faithful	men	, and good livers . . . for	8, 338/ 27
wit and affections of	men	; so that he would	8, 341/ 11
Christ, and sent among	men	again, at good folks'	8, 342/ 18
also, much good unto	men	of the mean sort	8, 342/ 22
both for his holy	men	, quick and dead, and	8, 346/ 19
giveth a charge that	men	use diligence and truth	8, 348/ 13
our matter? May Christian	men	do nothing but that	8, 350/ 1

Jews . . . and us Christian	men	nothing at all. Thirdly	8, 350/ 14
as strait as these	men	mistake them. Were not	8, 350/ 34
he doth many good	men	in many good works	8, 351/ 8
laws, or traditions of	men	, other than be written	8, 353/ 2
saith -- divers holy	men	, treating the same words	8, 353/ 4
Thus I know well	men	may expound those words	8, 353/ 34
those words, and good	men	, holy men, and cunning	8, 353/ 34
and good men, holy	men	, and cunning men so	8, 353/ 34
holy men, and cunning	men	so have done; and	8, 353/ 35
that allthing that Christian	men	must believe is written	8, 356/ 12
it not . . . for such	men	seek "that is theirs	8, 356/ 24
and also forbidden certain	men	to preach the word	8, 356/ 35
to correct, to teach	men	in justice, that the	8, 359/ 30
God and all good	men	. Saint Paul told Timothy	8, 361/ 6
the manner of these	men	. . . which use in many	8, 362/ 20
written by Saint Paul,	men	unlearned and unstable do	8, 363/ 1
it standeth, the best-learned	men	are in doubt how	8, 363/ 9
against the "traditions of	men	," serve to no purpose	8, 363/ 23
before, there were good	men	that taught the truth	8, 367/ 4
which of those old	men	before eight hundred years	8, 367/ 6
ever said that religious	men	might run out and	8, 367/ 7
besides some undoubted holy	men	since, I shall rehearse	8, 367/ 27
In all the residue,	men	were taught by the	8, 368/ 29
he is accounted amongst	men	that be baptized. This	8, 370/ 13
commit them unto faithful	men	, such as shall be	8, 374/ 30
them forth to other	men	." Those words of Saint	8, 374/ 31
also to other faithful	men	, such as should be	8, 374/ 36
the Acts) -- that	men	should abstain from strangled	8, 375/ 11
he would bind other	men	. For he shall never	8, 377/ 19
New Testament was written . . .	men	were bound to believe	8, 379/ 4
his Spirit which maketh	men	of one mind and	8, 380/ 30
church which he commandeth	men	to hear and obey	8, 380/ 38
wise that if other	men	, whom they reprove, did	8, 382/ 3
malice toward all good	men	, both religious that live	8, 382/ 24
thereto -- yet since	men	can never know which	8, 393/ 31
that have believed that	men	ought to be shriven	8, 394/ 11
And besides that, unlearned	men	are not able, nor	8, 396/ 10
false teacher would lead	men	out of the right	8, 396/ 22
see they be good	men	, and show the fruits	8, 397/ 2
such abominable deeds as	men	be hanged for, and	8, 397/ 8
reproved) not only that	men	should not need, but	8, 400/ 20
No fiery charity, though	men	would burn for God's	8, 401/ 17
good works. For if	men	might have any such	8, 402/ 34
it great peril lest	men	would fall the more	8, 402/ 35
lack of such works,	men	shall be damned, as	8, 403/ 6
that he shall give	men	heaven for their almsdeed	8, 403/ 11
fear, and to make	men	believe at the leastwise	8, 404/ 22
that for actual sins,	men	were punished after this	8, 406/ 28
not believe all other	men	that would, either in	8, 415/ 15
true . . . and all true	men	, and all holy saints	8, 416/ 12

capacity of poor popish	men	to perceive: how it	8, 418/ 22
little to the purpose),	men	might peradventure lay a	8, 419/ 36
his grace by which	men	come to faith, hope	8, 422/ 4
he dwelleth in other	men	by his power and	8, 422/ 18
guide that would, when	men	were walking in a	8, 424/ 29
bold occasion of sin	men	may catch, and how	8, 426/ 5
of the faith as	men	believe a story or	8, 426/ 10
despair of heaven, if	men	were so mad to	8, 427/ 1
before, but all holy	men	clean the contrary --	8, 429/ 4
than all good cunning	men	this fifteen hundred years	8, 429/ 7
he reckoned for good	men	and faithful. For to	8, 430/ 2
Saint Paul plainly that	men	may have the faith	8, 430/ 22
If he name any	men	. . . he shall name you	8, 434/ 3
world warning that, be	men	at one time never	8, 434/ 15
have believed, that good	men	and children of God	8, 437/ 4
counsel . . . advising all good	men	to stand fast always	8, 437/ 11
through the words of	men	preached unto them (which	8, 447/ 16
to be in other	men	deadly and damnable, we	8, 448/ 35
wherein among all learned	men	that hear us both	8, 459/ 19
and proved full virtuous	men	; and else God forbid	8, 468/ 9
he is by better	men	better taught, he shall	8, 468/ 25
left nothing unwritten which	men	are bound to believe	8, 473/ 11
great labor to make	men	ween that nothing was	8, 473/ 33
and taught: yet since	men	were (as Tyndale hath	8, 475/ 14
them, and have other	men	believe them with him	8, 476/ 15
but only the good	men	and elects that be	8, 477/ 14
there are no good	men	out of this church	8, 477/ 17
believeth only the good	men	of the known church	8, 477/ 23
to slay them: such	men	, I say, are fallen	8, 481/ 10
Tyndale neither -- that	men	by temptations learn to	8, 486/ 16
forgive," lo, and when	men	take away their goods	8, 490/ 24
the like . . . as that	men	may commonly do mischievous	8, 490/ 36
God and all good	men	a very beastly bitchery	8, 495/ 8
the Scripture saith, "all	men	to be saved," sent	8, 499/ 17
them do." These words	men	would ween were but	8, 499/ 25
seem to good, plain-meaning	men	to be well and	8, 499/ 26
Scripture itself cannot make	men	believe the Scripture, nor	8, 500/ 8
merit from the good	men	and elects . . . and giveth	8, 501/ 35
would not call upon	men	and exhort them to	8, 503/ 3
we say that when	men	endeavor themselves toward so	8, 504/ 21
not ordinarily give into	men	the faith in such	8, 508/ 11
into presumption, and maketh	men	the more bold in	8, 512/ 8
it doth . . . since many	men	have been well taught	8, 514/ 4
therefore to such dogs	men	may not only preach	8, 515/ 3
and saith true) that	men	will at some times	8, 517/ 3
rage is past, then	men	hearken . . . but also when	8, 517/ 10
though God's calling of	men	from gluttony were not	8, 520/ 35
or faith . . . which many	men	may fall in by	8, 523/ 15
for more causes than	men	have the wit to	8, 525/ 17
God's hand from good	men	, concerning falling into sin	8, 526/ 29

deeds be such as	men	may well see that	8, 529/ 35
happeneth unto the best	men	or not, God wot	8, 538/ 2
Whoso deny me before	men	, I shall deny him	8, 542/ 7
But the sin of	men	standeth in this: that	8, 543/ 4
Whoso deny me before	men	, I shall deny him	8, 544/ 1
them than some many	men	! And for to excuse	8, 545/ 27
manner than all other	men	do, and otherwise than	8, 550/ 34
selfsame sorrow would make	men	ween it was no	8, 551/ 30
he never let other	men	to call it as	8, 552/ 39
to sift you, as	men	sift wheat. But I	8, 553/ 12
purpose proved, and make	men	ween all were won	8, 553/ 28
I ween all wise	men	think that the same	8, 559/ 7
still call themselves Christian	men	and embrace his name	8, 561/ 30
murderers, faithful traitors to	men	, and faithful heretics to	8, 567/ 11
than to believe that	men's	good works, be they	8, 4/ 14
for salvation, and that	men's	good works were nothing	8, 6/ 11
to the depraving of	men's	good works be well	8, 6/ 16
ready to put out	men's	eyes that are content	8, 6/ 20
heresies, but specially that	men's	vows and promises made	8, 6/ 35
love to reign in	men's	conscience. But they themselves	8, 12/ 9
proved both by other	men's	and his own confession	8, 16/ 23
highly to any such	men's	charge as these folk	8, 19/ 12
would God that these	men's	earnest sermons were not	8, 41/ 10
himself written in Christian	men's	hearts . . . as by his	8, 44/ 10
ware as are all	men's	works; and albeit that	8, 53/ 14
the profit of good	men's	Christian works; for Christian	8, 54/ 26
and false. And in	men's	law, to let them	8, 59/ 27
it seemeth, malice to	men's	souls; and for the	8, 70/ 6
us with railing upon	men's	manners, and so lead	8, 108/ 1
own sins and other	men's	too, offered up to	8, 108/ 26
than by a three	men's	song. They changed also	8, 125/ 35
and marketh all other	men's	faults and leaveth his	8, 138/ 20
and a holy in	men's	hearts -- should seem	8, 147/ 10
do corrupt and mar	men's	good manners, as his	8, 150/ 7
false and feigned, and	men's	mad inventions, that they	8, 154/ 21
Spirit keep it in	men's	hearts and usage without	8, 154/ 33
so much to other	men's	conscience, fain wit of	8, 163/ 33
as always to Christian	men's	ears do signify evil	8, 174/ 9
the increase of Christian	men's	devotion -- as indeed	8, 193/ 12
of grace, out of	men's	ears . . . but also the	8, 205/ 36
grace, clean out of	men's	hearts; and, free will	8, 206/ 1
Christ's Passion . . . but if	men's	works wrought with his	8, 210/ 33
good deeds of other	men's	charity, or the spiritual	8, 213/ 26
even so are all	men's	hearts of themselves dark	8, 226/ 35
as Tyndale here confesseth,	men's	hearts be cleansed from	8, 227/ 11
make us ween that	men's	words should utterly serve	8, 241/ 6
goodness of God preventing	men's	will, with offering man	8, 241/ 15
word alone always cleanseth	men's	souls from false faith	8, 242/ 7
to the cleansing of	men's	souls. And let Tyndale	8, 242/ 9
upon the multitude of	men's	mouths; but that the	8, 251/ 10

points thereof written in	men's	hearts . . . whereof himself would	8, 256/ 34
dispute because of other	men's	writing. But this I	8, 276/ 27
no more than other	men's	belief feareth Tyndale; nor	8, 288/ 3
and surely written in	men's	hearts, fourteen hundred years	8, 293/ 14
Scripture was watered with	men's	traditions. Lo, so was	8, 318/ 15
destroy Tyndale's heresy that	men's	good works be not	8, 325/ 14
Saint Augustine saith, some	men's	minds in the study	8, 330/ 8
faith written in Christian	men's	hearts, made the people	8, 341/ 31
lay them upon other	men's	shoulders, and will not	8, 351/ 22
God's law aside for	men's	traditions, as himself said	8, 352/ 10
lay them on other	men's	shoulders. For every man	8, 354/ 7
bind and lay on	men's	shoulders the burdens of	8, 354/ 8
not bound to obey "	men's	traditions," nor nothing but	8, 355/ 1
the peril of other	men's	souls and their own	8, 357/ 37
the praise of other	men's	deeds, but would only	8, 362/ 12
to the mischief of	men's	souls. The words of	8, 427/ 16
one bridle bound about	men's	heads to refrain them	8, 450/ 16
this, in mockage of	men's	endeavor toward the belief	8, 500/ 23
mine exposition, and better	men's	too than mine, of	8, 553/ 36
English, in which were	mention	made of something done	8, 186/ 2
the Scripture maketh no	mention	. No, it is clean	8, 206/ 12
of him absolutely, without	mention	of any speech before	8, 235/ 34
that the Scripture made	mention	of him -- yet	8, 280/ 4
all that are made	mention	of in the New	8, 294/ 7
New Testament (of which	mention	is made that they	8, 294/ 10
and inasmuch as no	mention	is made of them	8, 294/ 16
that the Scripture make	mention	of them . . . and of	8, 297/ 20
all that are made	mention	of in the New	8, 301/ 25
New Testament (of which	mention	is made that they	8, 303/ 4
and inasmuch as no	mention	is made of them	8, 303/ 11
saying all "of which	mention	is made that they	8, 303/ 23
saith there is no	mention	made of their delivery	8, 303/ 27
all have significations whereof "	mention	is made that they	8, 303/ 36
that there is no	mention	made that any of	8, 304/ 4
I have often showed,	mention	is made of them	8, 304/ 7
For when they make	mention	of them -- the	8, 304/ 15
though there was no	mention	made thereof in the	8, 318/ 36
Christ's church, without any	mention	thereof made in Scripture	8, 319/ 6
-- as stories make	mention	. More Let Tyndale bring	8, 339/ 30
whereof there were no	mention	made in Scripture, where	8, 352/ 13
when he had made	mention	of the apostles, writeth	8, 369/ 5
Saint Peter make any	mention	in his confession there	8, 414/ 14
though we make no	mention	of grace, that man	8, 510/ 9
that I spoke of,	mentioned	in the fifteenth chapter	8, 346/ 14
hell, for any word	mentioned	in his confession, wherein	8, 406/ 33
be called, not only "	mercenaries	," of whom Saint Augustine	8, 358/ 23
service servile bond and	mercenary	. This is their common	8, 51/ 3
but that is a	mercenary	preacher and a hired	8, 352/ 23
pleasure of Christ . . . but	mercenary	and a hired man	8, 356/ 17
to wit, by those	mercenary	preachers, too; and therefore	8, 356/ 22

we hear such a	mercenary	preacher as these heretics	8, 358/ 14
they be the false	merchandise	of wily hypocrites. More	8, 294/ 19
they be the false	merchandise	of wily hypocrites. More	8, 303/ 13
fast faith in the	merciful	promises that are in	8, 40/ 6
not forbarring his absolute	merciful	power, whereby he may	8, 210/ 3
he is benign and	merciful	, patient, and plenteous of	8, 214/ 23
or, rather, is --	merciful	unto them, and forgiveth	8, 390/ 12
cause than that the	merciful	truth of God the	8, 390/ 17
cause than that the	merciful	truth of God the	8, 399/ 31
unreconciled -- yet the	merciful	anger of God driveth	8, 406/ 23
nature more benign and	merciful	. And thus ye see	8, 451/ 11
had through God's great,	merciful	goodness the "angel of	8, 453/ 4
or, rather, is --	merciful	unto them, and forgiveth	8, 563/ 27
or, rather, is --	merciful	unto them, and forgiveth	8, 567/ 30
cause than that the	merciful	truth of God the	8, 567/ 34
taken by himself, did	mercifully	withdraw from him, so	8, 66/ 21
done unto themselves . . . did	mercifully	take quite away the	8, 69/ 1
one, so mote his	mercy	by grace amend the	8, 9/ 9
but of his endless	mercy	brought his body to	8, 22/ 8
confessed, and asked his	mercy	, that he had so	8, 24/ 10
hath of his infinite	mercy	taken and accepted that	8, 24/ 26
saint, so mote his	mercy	bring with speed the	8, 39/ 4
the provocation of God's	mercy	, humble ourselves before him	8, 64/ 16
the rather moved with	mercy	should withdraw his great	8, 65/ 26
thereby Almighty God to	mercy	, and to the withdrawing	8, 66/ 17
to move God to	mercy	. Also, the great priest	8, 67/ 19
crieth to God for	mercy	with voice of the	8, 68/ 12
may have the more	mercy	upon us, which thing	8, 89/ 3
magnifying of the great	mercy	of God. But consider	8, 89/ 28
perceive that he boasteth	mercy	but to make a	8, 89/ 30
provoke our Lord to	mercy	the more by punishing	8, 90/ 6
veil . . . , and unto the	mercy	stool of God --	8, 112/ 5
even upon God Almighty's "	mercy	stool" we offer every	8, 112/ 12
heart at God Almighty's	mercy	stool . . . and that "we	8, 112/ 26
that, except the marvelous	mercy	of God, never shall	8, 120/ 4
feeling faith of the	mercy	that is in Christ	8, 145/ 8
promises nor of his	mercy	"we" know "nothing at	8, 147/ 22
lieth. Now, touching the	mercy	of our Lord --	8, 148/ 6
speak nothing of his	mercy	? This man is too	8, 148/ 7
to talk with! God's	mercy	is so great that	8, 148/ 8
need to pray for	mercy	, so were it need	8, 148/ 10
God of his great	mercy	to give that man	8, 148/ 13
significations: sometimes love, sometimes	mercy	, sometimes patience. And what	8, 198/ 25
that it signified neither	mercy	nor patience, but love	8, 199/ 1
and favoreth for his	mercy	. . . and yet his favor	8, 203/ 12
his favor and his	mercy	not both one, in	8, 203/ 12
privilege of God's absolute	mercy	. For by his mighty	8, 213/ 20
For by his mighty	mercy	the thing that is	8, 213/ 21
patient, and plenteous of	mercy	, and ready to forgive	8, 214/ 24
she did works of	mercy	, and that she heartily	8, 372/ 2

and confidence in the	mercy	of God . . . feeling in	8, 390/ 11
penance, and works of	mercy	, toward the remission of	8, 413/ 36
or have the more	mercy	on him or in	8, 416/ 10
unto the promises of	mercy	in our Savior Christ	8, 419/ 17
his hope of God's	mercy	with the dread of	8, 425/ 4
his justice and his	mercy	both, with the most	8, 425/ 10
directly fight against his	mercy	. . . and putteth almost all	8, 426/ 36
unto the promises of	mercy	in our Savior Christ	8, 444/ 37
to the promises of	mercy	that is in our	8, 445/ 27
through the promises of	mercy	in our Savior Christ	8, 445/ 37
the death, for his	mercy	in our Savior Christ	8, 449/ 19
partner of pardon and	mercy	and restored to life	8, 456/ 7
law and also the	mercy	that is laid up	8, 496/ 17
when we see his	mercy	, we love him again	8, 496/ 19
law and also the	mercy	that is laid up	8, 499/ 23
his elects see . . . his	mercy	" -- as plain words	8, 499/ 28
law, and also the	mercy	that is laid up	8, 501/ 9
when we see his	mercy	, we love him again	8, 501/ 13
when we see his	mercy	, we love him again	8, 510/ 30
them to see his	mercy	by faith, without any	8, 511/ 3
because he seeth the	mercy	of God by faith	8, 511/ 22
a man seeth the	mercy	of God, then he	8, 511/ 30
right surely believe the	mercy	of God do not	8, 511/ 36
over-great regard of his	mercy	turneth trust into presumption	8, 512/ 6
pretext of God's only	mercy	, taketh away God's righteousness	8, 516/ 13
setting forth a more	mercy	, covertly and craftily depraveth	8, 516/ 15
dispraiseth the very, true	mercy	itself that God of	8, 516/ 16
though it were no	mercy	at all, after a	8, 516/ 18
taketh Tyndale for no	mercy	, which is indeed the	8, 516/ 24
is indeed the very	mercy	that our Lord ordinarily	8, 516/ 24
again, because that the	mercy	of God ever waiteth	8, 518/ 6
rise again, through the	mercy	of God that ever	8, 518/ 18
of God's grace and	mercy	-- yet might he	8, 518/ 21
when God's grace and	mercy	calleth upon him and	8, 518/ 22
whom God's grace and	mercy	waiteth, and calleth as	8, 518/ 24
by the reason that	mercy	waiteth ever upon them	8, 519/ 8
be damned, hath God's	mercy	while he liveth, waiting	8, 519/ 10
he said that the	mercy	of God (which only	8, 519/ 13
be so saved, because	mercy	waiteth upon them. And	8, 519/ 22
as God of his	mercy	calleth upon them to	8, 519/ 28
saith not that because	mercy	waiteth ever upon them	8, 519/ 30
their fall . . . but because	mercy	waiteth upon them, therefore	8, 519/ 31
that after a fall,	mercy	wait anymore upon any	8, 519/ 36
God of his great	mercy	calleth upon all people	8, 519/ 38
both of his like	mercy	still, as long as	8, 520/ 2
tell us that the	mercy	of God wait upon	8, 520/ 16
to be by the	mercy	of God "always waiting	8, 520/ 25
mean, I say, that	mercy	calleth upon him in	8, 520/ 30
of towardly goodness and	mercy	at God's hand, and	8, 525/ 5
known, and the great	mercy	of God therewith . . . and	8, 544/ 6

be bold upon his	mercy	to say that if	8, 548/ 23
also upon the great	mercy	of God -- and	8, 548/ 24
and ask our Lord	mercy	therefor -- both the	8, 548/ 27
feeling faith of the	mercy	that is in Christ	8, 561/ 1
feeling faith of the	mercy	that is in Christ	8, 562/ 7
and confidence in the	mercy	of God . . . feeling in	8, 563/ 25
in the law" and	mercy	"laid up for them	8, 565/ 22
telleth us that the	mercy	of God always waiteth	8, 565/ 28
own father. And his	mercy	waiteth ever upon them	8, 566/ 28
feeling faith of the	mercy	that is in Christ	8, 567/ 25
and confidence in the	mercy	of God . . . feeling in	8, 567/ 28
special prerogative of his	mercy	, by which his absolute	8, 568/ 32
of vainglory, but of	mere	humility and true repentance	8, 69/ 35
of sin and for	merit	in heaven. For as	8, 68/ 21
and manifest for the	merit	of fasting -- though	8, 70/ 2
all grace and all	merit	utterly from all outward	8, 82/ 34
turn the man to	merit	and reward: why shall	8, 159/ 28
them do . . . but great	merit	to them, though they	8, 302/ 4
away all manner of	merit	from the good men	8, 501/ 35
of God unto the	merit	and goodness of their	8, 506/ 2
though they do not	merit	with any foregoing good	8, 507/ 32
obedient conformity deserve and	merit	in the believing. And	8, 507/ 34
he will that we	merit	and be rewarded for	8, 507/ 36
of which desert and	merit	on our part, standeth	8, 507/ 37
our belief lost its	merit	(as that holy pope	8, 508/ 4
believe . . . so were the	merit	of our belief lost	8, 508/ 7
utterly take away the	merit	from man . . . forasmuch as	8, 508/ 13
the means of some	merit	, some conflict, passion, or	8, 508/ 14
nor charity have any	merit	at all. For what	8, 511/ 8
and so, consequently, no	merit	in neither nother. But	8, 511/ 24
glance against all the	merit	of man's free will	8, 523/ 11
bound to obey, and	merited	and deserved by their	8, 328/ 14
in faith, any reward	meriteth	toward God . . . or, finally	8, 394/ 23
therefore in doing both,	meriteth	in both, whatsoever Tyndale	8, 511/ 28
toward God no more	meritorious	than to those other	8, 85/ 33
purgatory . . . and setting the	merits	of his own painful	8, 24/ 28
to God and the	merits	of Christ's Passion --	8, 53/ 19
help of grace, and	merits	of Christ's Passion, our	8, 65/ 19
of God by the	merits	of Christ's Passion and	8, 77/ 2
the soul through the	merits	of Christ's holy Passion	8, 77/ 33
holy ordinance, by the	merits	of Christ's Passion; and	8, 82/ 19
doth it for the	merits	of Christ's Passion, as	8, 100/ 33
satisfied by the only	merits	of Christ's Passion . . . but	8, 210/ 32
and strength of those	merits	that are indeed sufficient	8, 508/ 21
sufficient and worthy: the	merits	, I mean, of the	8, 508/ 22
purgatory, to set the	merits	of Christ's Passion for	8, 516/ 21
be partakers of the	merits	of Christ's Passion, and	8, 519/ 25
Greek signifieth folly, doth	merrily	touch and reprove such	8, 177/ 5
word, will well and	merrily	laugh thereat and say	8, 406/ 4
he went to supper	merrily	. . . and then the maid	8, 496/ 36

glorious triumph, and most	merrily	mocketh and scoffeth at	8, 559/ 23
and sit and make	merry	, and then sin again	8, 90/ 1
fall, and in his	merry	solution mocketh also no	8, 224/ 27
no more, but was	merry	in the morning, and	8, 497/ 2
were won with his	merry	scoff. Howbeit, if Tyndale	8, 553/ 28
have made his quick,	merry	scoff wax very dull	8, 553/ 31
they list and make	merry	, and bind them to	8, 556/ 22
very words of his	merry	mock, laid all his	8, 559/ 36
it were need, as	meseemeth	, that divers wise and	8, 35/ 24
fault at all. But	meseemeth	surely that at the	8, 84/ 3
up sin in sacrifice . . .	meseemeth	it is a very	8, 113/ 1
stay the people? Surely	meseemeth	nay. For though the	8, 269/ 9
And that is, as	meseemeth	, that he meaneth of	8, 498/ 10
yet, in good faith,	meseemeth	no very great need	8, 502/ 10
therewith, the more always	mesh	and entangle himself faster	8, 479/ 7
such women on his	message	. But Tyndale wotteth well	8, 545/ 31
great deal, as the	Messenger	doth in my Dialogue	8, 177/ 20
trialogue, between himself, the	Messenger	, and me . . . saying that	8, 196/ 13
And he saith the	Messenger	would affirm it with	8, 196/ 18
when he sent his	messenger	for her, when he	8, 536/ 11
own words and the	Messenger's	with me -- in	8, 196/ 35
been taken for God's	messengers	-- and that if	8, 244/ 2
preachers and God's true	messengers	. . . and that thing sufficed	8, 246/ 32
they be God's true	messengers	; for else why should	8, 249/ 21
know not for God's	messengers	, because they will not	8, 249/ 24
holy men and God's	messengers	. For we find many	8, 255/ 22
they sent by the	messengers	for every point a	8, 257/ 6
shall send such holy	messengers	as he hath been	8, 337/ 1
be his apostles and	messengers	, to be sent about	8, 498/ 26
of belief because the	messengers	were but women --	8, 545/ 29
Barnes and Tyndale first	met	and talked together beyond	8, 301/ 7
grounded upon philosophy and	metaphysical	reasons . . . by the constraint	8, 101/ 13
his further leisure; for	methinketh	he meaneth not very	8, 31/ 28
by me longer than	methinketh	convenient. I send out	8, 33/ 19
considered before. But yet	methinketh	that this consideration of	8, 50/ 34
eight hundred years; and	methinketh	eight hundred is a	8, 158/ 14
one reason yet whereby	methought	it proved otherwise but	8, 104/ 2
of my Dialogue as	methought	it should be if	8, 197/ 1
and he, like a	micher	and a truant, played	8, 496/ 30
poor "worldly" men of	middle	earth be. For they	8, 120/ 30
and it be at	midnight	, and after in the	8, 124/ 28
consider the head, the	midst	, and the tail together	8, 89/ 28
they perceive, in the	midst	thereof, that all that	8, 366/ 33
sometimes christened of the	midwife's	hand . . . and the people	8, 127/ 14
bring us in the	midwives	of Egypt that saved	8, 19/ 4
were cold, that thou	mightest	be made hot" . . . as	8, 526/ 12
setteth me Tyndale one	mighty	strong bulwark to fence	8, 186/ 36
mercy. For by his	mighty	mercy the thing that	8, 213/ 20
their false miracles, the	mighty	means of true miracles	8, 264/ 29
he setteth to a	mighty	strong post, able to	8, 282/ 36

they perceived what a	mighty	lord he was, and	8, 422/ 35
keep it, by the	mighty	power of that seed	8, 436/ 8
Catholic Church and the	mighty	majesty of God . . . so	8, 471/ 16
and the occasions be	mighty	to them, by reason	8, 531/ 8
thing from which the	mildness	of his benign nature	8, 27/ 15
is rather given to	mildness	than to contention and	8, 369/ 24
reader more than a	mile	from the matter. And	8, 108/ 2
other way many a	mile	than once meddle with	8, 152/ 12
to lead us a	mile	from the matter. For	8, 550/ 16
priest within this twenty	miles	." More All this great	8, 92/ 12
of likelihood ridden many	miles	to find out that	8, 181/ 28
step aside fifteen hundred	miles	from it: so, since	8, 187/ 7
church of Christ here	militant	in earth the only	8, 133/ 15
this Catholic church here	militant	, after the first kind	8, 392/ 31
into the Church here	militant	in earth), "God," he	8, 499/ 6
the church of Christ	militant	here in earth: let	8, 561/ 36
a little blood or	milk	into the main sea	8, 89/ 12
casting of a little	milk	into the main sea	8, 91/ 5
hath proved itself by	millions	of miracles, and which	8, 476/ 6
as those words be	minatory	and threats, they be	8, 568/ 35
Paul were in the	mind	that only faith were	8, 6/ 10
teacheth Tyndale as the	mind	of Saint Paul . . . whereas	8, 6/ 14
God after his own	mind	and his own opinion	8, 14/ 10
hard heart and malicious	mind	incurable, he thought it	8, 17/ 30
with him. This good	mind	it seemeth that Constantine	8, 17/ 33
it according unto your	mind	. Therefore, if ye have	8, 18/ 25
yet amended in his	mind	and hath in his	8, 19/ 27
what good and charitable	mind	the man died in	8, 20/ 37
not in his own	mind	for such things as	8, 21/ 7
that died in that	mind	, there is no good	8, 21/ 12
so that his malicious	mind	can in that point	8, 21/ 15
proceed of a fervent	mind	, it was agreed and	8, 23/ 30
being in my right	mind	and a true Christian	8, 25/ 31
for his most faithful	mind	to God, nothing more	8, 26/ 30
makers have such mischievous	mind	that they boast and	8, 27/ 37
clearly perceive the malicious	mind	of these men, and	8, 33/ 9
affection and vain, curious	mind	that neither peril temporal	8, 38/ 3
and manifestly misturneth the	mind	and sentence of our	8, 43/ 29
penance, trouble of the	mind	, with sufferance of tribulation	8, 54/ 13
and punish. And his	mind	he hath declared in	8, 57/ 12
prohibition and of the	mind	of the doer with	8, 60/ 15
therefor of their own	mind	, and many not one	8, 63/ 1
of our own good	mind	, done for our sins	8, 65/ 9
hitherto have had the	mind	to punish the flesh	8, 70/ 7
but to keep the	mind	calm and quiet in	8, 71/ 8
else might trouble the	mind	: to this I say	8, 71/ 10
itself may trouble the	mind	and make it less	8, 71/ 11
man hath in my	mind	much need to consider	8, 74/ 30
either of his own	mind	or by penance enjoined	8, 90/ 7
grief and trouble of	mind	, not shortly shot over	8, 90/ 27

have fallen in her	mind	. And what would it	8, 91/ 23
see somewhat of Tyndale's	mind	concerning these two things	8, 93/ 36
or putteth us in	mind	of them, and yet	8, 95/ 6
Holy Baptism. Whereby what	mind	he hath of that	8, 95/ 29
body. And into this	mind	they were led by	8, 98/ 33
working thereof. To which	mind	they have been moved	8, 99/ 13
very plain for their	mind	, when they here read	8, 99/ 26
have been of that	mind	. . . I see not why	8, 102/ 26
man were of the	mind	that he thought the	8, 104/ 12
stick. But in my	mind	the Scripture most serveth	8, 104/ 24
hath a lewd, beastly	mind	against the very Sacrament	8, 111/ 5
us therein perceive his	mind	to the uttermost, he	8, 115/ 31
More What a cankered	mind	this heretic hath . . . there	8, 116/ 18
he that hath that	mind	believeth nothing at all	8, 117/ 12
a man have a	mind	for God's sake to	8, 123/ 3
there one to my	mind	so meet for the	8, 128/ 14
in that behalf the	mind	of the old holy	8, 134/ 7
truth doth of good	mind	labor to put down	8, 137/ 36
had of an evil	mind	translated it in such	8, 142/ 12
put the people in	mind	of his wrath and	8, 148/ 11
that man a better	mind	. Yet goeth he further	8, 148/ 14
of his reverent Christian	mind	, to call the images	8, 148/ 36
was of the same	mind	himself. And therefore I	8, 153/ 21
folk have of good	mind	begun, and many hundred	8, 164/ 22
have any such reverent	mind	to priests as to	8, 164/ 25
translations perceive his cankered	mind	. For he saith that	8, 171/ 36
I never had that	mind	in my life to	8, 177/ 12
were myself of that	mind	. . . the book being made	8, 177/ 15
such words; but my	mind	more gave me to	8, 180/ 14
no better in my	mind	at that time. Howbeit	8, 181/ 11
senior" of a heretical	mind	and intent to set	8, 182/ 24
doth it with the	mind	of a heretic to	8, 182/ 35
Bear thy neighbor good	mind	, "Bear thy neighbor charity	8, 201/ 36
it is in the	mind	long continued, and done	8, 216/ 28
good men of good	mind	, in exhortation to perseverance	8, 217/ 12
and, putting me in	mind	again of the false	8, 220/ 27
suffereth them with good	mind	and Scripture and natural	8, 247/ 18
his flock of one	mind	in his house," that	8, 247/ 23
of God against the	mind	of Christ and his	8, 275/ 21
the house of one	mind	"; and though the belief	8, 284/ 16
if we change that	mind	and amend, neither any	8, 308/ 37
God put in his	mind	and remembrance, wrote his	8, 310/ 23
us once in the	mind	that there is no	8, 313/ 22
it maketh in his	mind	no matter whether the	8, 318/ 4
have such a lordly	mind	as Tyndale here teacheth	8, 321/ 14
Sunday neither of lordly	mind	, pleasure, nor necessity. Nor	8, 322/ 17
saith of an ungracious	mind	-- to make every	8, 336/ 16
kind of their own	mind	. . . lest they might hap	8, 349/ 13
nothing of their own	mind	unto God's word" --	8, 350/ 6
And this is the	mind	of Saint Augustine, as	8, 352/ 33

bed. For in what	mind	he should then have	8, 358/ 7
this matter of his	mind	. . . but that ye shall	8, 367/ 21
imaginations of his own	mind	? Nay; by that Spirit	8, 376/ 22
he be never in	mind	to do penance nor	8, 377/ 12
maketh men of one	mind	and one custom in	8, 380/ 30
shall guess at his	mind	as near as we	8, 392/ 23
perceiving of his ungracious	mind	. But now that I	8, 405/ 31
yet had he this	mind	: that because he began	8, 409/ 27
he yet of this	mind	, that the faith which	8, 417/ 22
and therefore of God's	mind	may tell us further	8, 432/ 35
repentants and penitents, what	mind	or purpose soever they	8, 450/ 11
fight; they change their	mind	by the fault of	8, 452/ 14
wondrous case, in my	mind	, to consider what manner	8, 456/ 27
neither. And this good	mind	, good Lord, will I	8, 457/ 25
of Tyndale, in my	mind	. . . and a marvelous difference	8, 463/ 36
had been of Tyndale's	mind	, they should have left	8, 469/ 3
agreed all of our	mind	, believing purgatory, and the	8, 481/ 17
father, and the obedient	mind	, are not utterly quenched	8, 489/ 8
is past, and his	mind	more quiet. And the	8, 489/ 20
need -- with which	mind	and soft examples of	8, 491/ 34
consenteth not in his	mind	to none of those	8, 492/ 35
shall guess at his	mind	upon his uncertain words	8, 498/ 2
readers what an un-Christian	mind	this evil Christian man	8, 500/ 36
diminish the free, liberal	mind	of the giver? In	8, 503/ 20
had imagination in his	mind	, nor anything thought upon	8, 510/ 21
-- yet when the	mind	with divers reasons and	8, 510/ 22
to put them in	mind	and call upon them	8, 520/ 36
the pride of the	mind	-- and the far	8, 523/ 12
after conceive in his	mind	and imagine that God	8, 525/ 12
sinful will or slothful	mind	in some wise do	8, 526/ 35
fell not into that	mind	without great occasion, ye	8, 530/ 15
to put him in	mind	of his own rule	8, 549/ 4
more favor was there	minded	him in that he	8, 17/ 10
very penitent, and utterly	minded	to forsake such heresies	8, 19/ 16
was then far otherwise	minded	than I now write	8, 177/ 10
to put in their	minds	, I shall for my	8, 36/ 19
mine, but occupy their	minds	better and, standing firmly	8, 37/ 38
letted with voluptuous, wanton	minds	. Wherefore, let Tyndale say	8, 71/ 16
the use thereof . . . their	minds	rise and be lifted	8, 159/ 3
of "men of corrupt	minds	" which waste their brains	8, 191/ 8
speak and show their	minds	therein . . . for the Apostle	8, 268/ 4
Augustine saith, some men's	minds	in the study and	8, 330/ 8
add, of their own	minds	, either some sacrifice unto	8, 348/ 31
remained in the people's	minds	, beside the writing, divers	8, 365/ 4
may, through such malicious	minds	as read the Scripture	8, 424/ 13
keep still in their	minds	the profession and purpose	8, 458/ 18
and inclination of their	minds	toward the credence thereof	8, 505/ 20
power . . . so occupied their	minds	, and so astonished them	8, 541/ 12
had so encumbered their	minds	. . . that they could not	8, 541/ 19
hearts "pierced," and their	minds	"encumbered," with "sight" of	8, 542/ 22

lies put in and	mingled	among them, wherewith he	8, 35/ 5
the water to be	mingled	with the wine as	8, 318/ 30
for lack of fear	mingled	with his hope. Nor	8, 524/ 10
not. After this, he	mingleth	his lies therewith, saying	8, 109/ 16
a little honey he	mingleth	so much poison that	8, 186/ 34
themselves for God Almighty's	minions	, though they give all	8, 523/ 16
therefore God Almighty's own	minions	still. And thus, good	8, 572/ 24
awry, and made to	minister	them matter unto their	8, 26/ 6
of Baptism and the	minister	thereof, and the preachers	8, 97/ 20
-- that is, a	minister	, an officer, a sacrificer	8, 111/ 16
a slender cause, to	minister	Master Tyndale so much	8, 291/ 7
but only "preach and	minister	the word of God	8, 359/ 36
should not when they	ministered	in the Temple, and	8, 59/ 33
Old Law while they	ministered	in the Temple, he	8, 60/ 29
be so contentious, it	ministereth	rather much matter of	8, 155/ 33
the sacraments, but the	ministers	that openeth not the	8, 75/ 36
therefore that because the	ministers	of the sacraments do	8, 95/ 22
the voices of Christ's	ministers	in the choir . . . with	8, 160/ 9
he meaneth even the	ministers	that were chosen to	8, 185/ 21
be there understood the	ministers	that were chosen to	8, 185/ 25
them . . . and so the	minor	of mine argument false	8, 298/ 22
mode . . . saving that the	minor	carrieth its proof with	8, 345/ 20
forswearing unto the very	minute	of his dying, supposing	8, 556/ 33
medicine, and do a	miracle	in a man's health	8, 97/ 37
into them and by	miracle	showed himself by their	8, 99/ 18
salvation not by only	miracle	(whereby he might, if	8, 239/ 3
among them all, one	miracle	done, great nor small	8, 245/ 5
did not always a	miracle	by himself. But since	8, 247/ 5
ere God did any	miracle	for him either quick	8, 247/ 34
sermon with a sundry	miracle	: therefore Christ and his	8, 254/ 21
sermon with a sundry	miracle	. For till he prove	8, 254/ 30
sermon with a sundry	miracle	-- but also that	8, 255/ 7
forasmuch as any one	miracle	sufficed to prove them	8, 255/ 16
sermon with a several	miracle	made among one people	8, 255/ 19
would have by that	miracle	confirmed. And thus ye	8, 255/ 26
of them did a	miracle	specially for that article	8, 255/ 33
unproved as for any	miracle	. And this way taketh	8, 255/ 35
sermon with a sundry	miracle	." But I doubt not	8, 255/ 37
thereof by a sundry	miracle	-- they should seek	8, 256/ 4
sermon with a sundry	miracle	-- then is it	8, 256/ 8
sermon with a sundry	miracle	"; and that was not	8, 256/ 11
should be proved by	miracle	: it followeth that every	8, 256/ 13
they did prove by	miracle	. Then, further, if every	8, 256/ 14
preached, they proved by	miracle	because it was needful	8, 256/ 16
saved . . . there were one	miracle	written at the least	8, 256/ 21
every such article one	miracle	written; ergo, it is	8, 256/ 22
were proved by one	miracle	. . . and not sufficient that	8, 256/ 27
would have written one	miracle	at the least. But	8, 256/ 32
for every point a	miracle	! And thus, good readers	8, 257/ 6
and, putting strength and	miracle	together, shall kill him	8, 270/ 22

and himself finally by	miracle	destroyed and killed: ye	8, 270/ 29
confirmed his preaching with	miracle	, that was with the	8, 273/ 35
them!) neither saint nor	miracle	. . . but both twain ever	8, 274/ 26
ever God suffered false	miracle	either by man or	8, 275/ 30
was by reason of	miracle	: that is to wit	8, 281/ 5
after . . . is a great	miracle	! And, yet farther, they	8, 281/ 6
prophet with a new	miracle	, to confirm new doctrine	8, 335/ 29
so shameless without any	miracle	showed to bid all	8, 337/ 10
prophet with a new	miracle	, to confirm new doctrine	8, 338/ 5
and not by open	miracle	, have concluded such things	8, 339/ 28
as our Lady by	miracle	brought Berquin of late	8, 340/ 28
Scripture and not by	miracle	: because he would have	8, 341/ 9
affirmeth without Scripture or	miracle	: I would fain wit	8, 344/ 12
will believe . . . show a	miracle	, or bring authentic scripture	8, 345/ 29
believe any church without	miracle	or authentic scripture. Whereof	8, 346/ 1
church without Scripture or	miracle	-- and yet will	8, 346/ 5
point by a special	miracle	. Which point I have	8, 346/ 12
him now again, what	miracle	wrought the apostles for	8, 346/ 13
believe no church without	miracle	or authentic scripture. For	8, 346/ 26
said . . . he neither regardeth	miracle	nor Scripture neither, but	8, 347/ 1
showed many a wonderful	miracle	. These things and many	8, 389/ 11
Gerasa which, seeing Christ's	miracle	wrought upon the mad	8, 422/ 32
of his doctrine by	miracle	, or by miracle prove	8, 475/ 33
by miracle, or by	miracle	prove himself to be	8, 475/ 34
doctrine by a several	miracle	. . . except as great or	8, 475/ 36
them by Scripture or	miracle	. And since I dare	8, 476/ 16
woman, without any other	miracle	. Then ask I no	8, 545/ 11
when they saw the	miracle	of himself coming in	8, 545/ 33
of their lives, and	miracles	showed for them of	8, 46/ 37
their holy revelations and	miracles	taketh but for trifles	8, 64/ 39
doing great and marvelous	miracles	, without which many a	8, 241/ 25
but if he wrought	miracles	among them for the	8, 242/ 1
false faith; for the	miracles	many times help to	8, 242/ 8
by this that the	miracles	wrought in Christ's church	8, 242/ 11
showed us . . . and that	miracles	joined unto his word	8, 243/ 22
doctrine he confirmed by	miracles	. And thus hath he	8, 243/ 32
God made him do	miracles	, more, and more excellent	8, 243/ 35
had but told the	miracles	that Christ did, the	8, 244/ 3
caused them to do	miracles	in his name before	8, 244/ 6
his church to do	miracles	still in every age	8, 244/ 22
of new . . . ascribing the	miracles	wrought by the goodness	8, 244/ 28
there should some such	miracles	be wrought as well	8, 244/ 33
falsest, and therefore false	miracles	therein greatest and busiest	8, 244/ 36
some little, pretty, small	miracles	to be done. But	8, 245/ 3
them. And by the	miracles	done in the same	8, 245/ 16
God hath left his	miracles	for a mark of	8, 245/ 22
congregations void of all	miracles	-- whereby hath been	8, 245/ 28
believe that all true	miracles	were ended either in	8, 245/ 34
tell us then wherefore	miracles	have all this while	8, 245/ 37
doth prove the true	miracles	, and false doctrine proveth	8, 246/ 5

doctrine proveth the false	miracles	; by which we be	8, 246/ 6
sure that the Christian	miracles	be true, and the	8, 246/ 6
true, and the paynims'	miracles	false: yet know we	8, 246/ 7
And as for false	miracles	. . . the Catholic Church of	8, 246/ 18
and worketh the very-faithful	miracles	, for the proof of	8, 246/ 25
church, since none hath	miracles	but it. Now, if	8, 246/ 27
Church have not done	miracles	for every point of	8, 246/ 29
prove. But by their	miracles	they proved themselves true	8, 246/ 31
so God hath done	miracles	since for all his	8, 246/ 34
Catholic Church doth not	miracles	, nor every doctor neither	8, 246/ 37
one of them do	miracles	. For when the Jews	8, 246/ 39
well-believing sort did not	miracles	. . . nor Aaron also did	8, 247/ 1
Aaron also did no	miracles	, but Moses did, and	8, 247/ 2
them by his continual	miracles	, which fail in all	8, 248/ 37
then prove us by	miracles	that they be God's	8, 249/ 20
he must needs do	miracles	as they did, or	8, 250/ 9
we may require no	miracles	of them -- if	8, 250/ 12
should seem that the	miracles	which Christ and his	8, 250/ 16
apostles' words, which their	miracles	proved true, but upon	8, 250/ 20
apostles' days hitherto, by	miracles	proved to be his	8, 250/ 23
proved true by many	miracles	, he must do miracles	8, 250/ 26
miracles, he must do	miracles	too . . . or else if	8, 250/ 26
his heresy did some	miracles	for him; which, our	8, 250/ 29
in his church with	miracles	. As in the reverence	8, 250/ 34
daily doth many wonderful	miracles	. . . and the like of	8, 251/ 3
Church, illustrated with the	miracles	of God, and taught	8, 251/ 11
hidden, but that the	miracles	which God ever worketh	8, 251/ 14
to heaven. And these	miracles	hath God often wrought	8, 251/ 17
and have been such	miracles	. . . but he saith that	8, 251/ 22
why there be no	miracles	among all his false	8, 251/ 27
to call the true	miracles	of God done in	8, 251/ 28
that the Turks have	miracles	among them as well	8, 251/ 31
saith that his own	miracles	passed all that had	8, 251/ 37
pilgrimages -- as great	miracles	in confirmation of our	8, 252/ 3
match our church in	miracles	; but that ours as	8, 252/ 6
any, as ever the	miracles	of Moses passed the	8, 252/ 7
of heretics do no	miracles	at all. Furthermore, as	8, 252/ 10
all. Furthermore, as for	miracles	or marvels done among	8, 252/ 12
dispute with him upon	miracles	done among the Muhammadans	8, 252/ 16
him further for their	miracles	. But in the meantime	8, 252/ 19
heretics there be no	miracles	at all. But God	8, 252/ 22
But God worketh his	miracles	in his true church	8, 252/ 22
not need no particular	miracles	upon every article, for	8, 252/ 28
and did as many	miracles	. . . which had been superfluous	8, 254/ 23
feigneth it. He seeth	miracles	wrought by God plenteously	8, 254/ 35
we find not special	miracles	done for every point	8, 255/ 3
sermon with as many	miracles	as they preached points	8, 255/ 10
the people that the	miracles	which they then did	8, 255/ 12
did was so many	miracles	for so many points	8, 255/ 12
else might all those	miracles	be done for the	8, 255/ 13

otherwise than as by	miracles	showed at other occasions	8, 255/ 21
For we find many	miracles	done by them at	8, 255/ 23
faith was approved by	miracles	, laid against him again	8, 255/ 32
that though they did	miracles	, Erasmus yet could not	8, 255/ 32
is to wit, of	miracles	as many be written	8, 256/ 9
to prove: that the	miracles	as many be written	8, 256/ 23
preachers were proved by	miracles	themselves, and thereby their	8, 256/ 28
all. And since such	miracles	as be written therein	8, 256/ 37
and therefore needed not	miracles	to be written for	8, 257/ 1
needed there to be	miracles	done for every point	8, 257/ 3
should come with false	miracles	, even to deceive the	8, 263/ 29
except he brought true	miracles	to confound the false	8, 263/ 31
come and show false	miracles	, except the true preachers	8, 264/ 5
preachers should show true	miracles	against them: I answer	8, 264/ 6
should come with false	miracles	, but if all the	8, 264/ 10
had enough without true	miracles	to confound the false	8, 264/ 12
false prophets bringing false	miracles	. The second thing that	8, 264/ 13
he saith (that without	miracles	nothing would sufficiently serve	8, 264/ 15
himself confesseth that true	miracles	might in such case	8, 264/ 18
prophets and their false	miracles	, the mighty means of	8, 264/ 29
mighty means of true	miracles	, and out of measure	8, 264/ 29
hand. Which means of	miracles	for the true proof	8, 264/ 30
were else nothing save	miracles	to confound false prophets	8, 265/ 2
should come with false	miracles	-- ye perceive well	8, 265/ 3
authentic scripture, then without	miracles	the matter is safe	8, 265/ 5
come forth with false	miracles	too . . . and in the	8, 268/ 19
in his own sight	miracles	set thereto! But now	8, 269/ 16
and all his false	miracles	too . . . and shall ever	8, 269/ 24
grace have withstood false	miracles	too; which had yet	8, 269/ 34
more, and more marvelous,	miracles	that themselves saw or	8, 269/ 35
before, that as for	miracles	, he hath so specially	8, 269/ 37
truth, that all the	miracles	which the paynims or	8, 270/ 2
preachers to do greater	miracles	against them, and by	8, 270/ 4
and by the greater	miracles	to destroy them --	8, 270/ 4
them to do any	miracles	at all . . . because he	8, 270/ 7
by the mark of	miracles	his very, true church	8, 270/ 8
shall he not work	miracles	alone, but God shall	8, 270/ 17
for his Church in	miracles	far pass him . . . for	8, 270/ 18
alone against heretics and	miracles	may not sufficiently serve	8, 270/ 25
heretics shall do no	miracles	till Antichrist come . . . and	8, 270/ 27
shall have also greater	miracles	wrought against him, and	8, 270/ 28
among them should there	miracles	of God continue, to	8, 272/ 28
with the Jews by	miracles	although there were many	8, 272/ 32
glorious in doing of	miracles	, wherewith they confirmed their	8, 273/ 23
glorious in doing of	miracles	, wherewith they confirmed their	8, 273/ 32
to his day . . . what	miracles	findeth Tyndale done by	8, 274/ 1
to Abraham, how many	miracles	findeth he done by	8, 274/ 3
while, their preaching by	miracles	. But I am very	8, 274/ 6
years, holy preachers and	miracles	were so necessary that	8, 274/ 12
church, holy preachers with	miracles	have been as necessary	8, 274/ 15

since holy preachers and	miracles	were always so necessary	8, 274/ 19
church holy preachers and	miracles	have also continued and	8, 274/ 23
of holy preachers nor	miracles	, because we have the	8, 274/ 31
were, well testified with	miracles	, in that the prophets	8, 274/ 39
and set out with	miracles	. . . insomuch that he did	8, 275/ 3
and true preachers with	miracles	, but also by the	8, 275/ 4
enough . . . but with plenteous	miracles	to reprove the false	8, 275/ 15
sacraments, with daily marvelous	miracles	. . . and neither suffereth nor	8, 275/ 25
Scripture, for all their	miracles	. More Lo, this is	8, 279/ 33
compareth the Scripture with	miracles	, and setteth so little	8, 280/ 10
said somewhat more by	miracles	, and by his own	8, 280/ 12
believed for all the	miracles	. For though God had	8, 280/ 19
be believed coming with	miracles	. . . and though he would	8, 280/ 23
God sent him with	miracles	as he sent Moses	8, 280/ 29
of Moses, coming with	miracles	more than ever Moses	8, 280/ 35
the Scripture above the	miracles	of Christ -- that	8, 281/ 1
in Christ for his	miracles	. . . would not believe in	8, 281/ 8
Christ for all his	miracles	could not have been	8, 281/ 10
Scripture, but by the	miracles	. . . and believed not Christ	8, 281/ 13
and Christ for the	miracles	. And the Jews, which	8, 281/ 14
meant only of Christ's	miracles	, and not of any	8, 310/ 38
Saint John meant of	miracles	. And in the one	8, 311/ 1
twain, he speaketh of	miracles	by name, saying, "Jesus	8, 311/ 2
Jesus wrought many other	miracles	in the presence of	8, 311/ 3
John meant of Christ's	miracles	too; and therefore I	8, 311/ 8
Saint John meaneth no	miracles	, there excludeth his doctrine	8, 311/ 10
not only of Christ's	miracles	, but also of his	8, 311/ 19
them with many great	miracles	confounding the false wonders	8, 337/ 5
of Antichrist . . . as the	miracles	that Moses wrought confounded	8, 337/ 6
and that with new	miracles	, too, rather than bind	8, 338/ 19
dead he doth show	miracles	in his Catholic Church	8, 338/ 28
ages, for all the	miracles	done by Moses --	8, 338/ 31
stir up prophets with	miracles	for the declaration of	8, 339/ 21
their conclusions, regarded no	miracles	but only Scripture. For	8, 339/ 35
also that God did	miracles	in his Catholic Church	8, 340/ 20
had no regard to	miracles	. And if he will	8, 340/ 34
there was none open	miracles	done at the general	8, 340/ 35
tell of any open	miracles	done at the general	8, 341/ 1
doctrine confirming it with	miracles	. . . that it might be	8, 345/ 28
that confirmed it with	miracles	. More Now may I	8, 345/ 31
doctrine "confirming it with	miracles	," and "so must the	8, 346/ 8
the Catholic Church bringeth	miracles	for their doctrine as	8, 346/ 16
no year to work	miracles	in his Catholic Church	8, 346/ 18
hath need to bring	miracles	to prove him that	8, 346/ 32
the Catholic Church bringeth	miracles	wrought by God in	8, 346/ 35
it by many manifest	miracles	, as we find in	8, 365/ 29
say, "their doctrine with	miracles	." So doth he, say	8, 376/ 25
For therein he worketh	miracles	continually -- and in	8, 376/ 27
only church he worketh	miracles	; with his church which	8, 380/ 37
that whereas God worketh	miracles	in his church to	8, 381/ 11

too, with calling God's	miracles	nothing but devils' wonders	8, 381/ 15
age been approved by	miracles	), so inwardly sure of	8, 389/ 36
Scripture, with signs and	miracles	, and all the blood	8, 410/ 6
Scripture, with signs and	miracles	, and all the blood	8, 413/ 25
Scripture and signs and	miracles	, and all the blood	8, 414/ 8
they proved it with	miracles	. . . if he were of	8, 415/ 17
Jews could, ascribe God's	miracles	to Beelzebul, and call	8, 415/ 19
he calleth all the	miracles	wrought by God in	8, 415/ 21
as great or greater	miracles	be done or have	8, 475/ 37
itself by millions of	miracles	, and which church God	8, 476/ 7
and they have no	miracles	. Wherefore, finally, when he	8, 476/ 31
the gift of working	miracles	. Which miracles since we	8, 477/ 7
of working miracles. Which	miracles	since we clearly see	8, 477/ 8
that the light of	miracles	shall never shine among	8, 478/ 14
had forgotten all the	miracles	and all the words	8, 540/ 35
Scripture or of the	miracles	which they had seen	8, 541/ 14
and his doctrine, and	miracles	, and all that he	8, 549/ 11
his matter in the	mire	. Yet hath he one	8, 227/ 26
other men into the	mire	to him. For if	8, 227/ 28
shamefully soused in the	mire	before, thought he would	8, 363/ 31
man falleth into the	mire	of sin altogether. And	8, 526/ 21
way, with a deep	mire	and a great block	8, 552/ 32
fall down in the	mire	and tumble, and his	8, 552/ 34
his matter in the	mire	. The Recapitulation of All	8, 559/ 36
a while in the	mire	in which himself hath	8, 572/ 36
congregation unknown, layeth his	miry	hands upon the known	8, 573/ 3
as Tyndale now calleth	misbelief	; for they have done	8, 107/ 9
teaching, die in that	misbelief	and yet take none	8, 405/ 15
stubborn standing in his	misbelief	. . . in that after his	8, 546/ 6
till the man that	misbelieveth	be better taught the	8, 473/ 19
better business than Tyndale	misbestoweth	it now. For now	8, 34/ 36
him unto all his	mischief	, as the very foundation	8, 24/ 17
give men warning what	mischief	is in their books	8, 26/ 18
party to all the	mischief	they might . . . and would	8, 59/ 8
found out as much	mischief	as the woman and	8, 61/ 36
farther show you what	mischief	he meaneth more, and	8, 76/ 3
sufficiently to know the	mischief	of that heresy . . . by	8, 117/ 24
themselves do but imagine	mischief	and inspire them? More	8, 136/ 10
bring him to like	mischief	. But as for me	8, 180/ 34
the Scripture to the	mischief	of men's souls. The	8, 427/ 16
ambushment came shortly to	mischief	, if God sit where	8, 483/ 20
brought unto; and every	mischief	that he layeth against	8, 484/ 31
now a few malicious,	mischievous	persons brought into this	8, 11/ 3
heresies hither with many	mischievous	sorts of books, had	8, 16/ 21
the makers have such	mischievous	mind that they boast	8, 27/ 37
be it never so	mischievous	, no man should once	8, 59/ 9
sin remaining in their	mischievous	members breaketh out at	8, 454/ 21
every point of their	mischievous	matters than Tyndale's own	8, 480/ 17
men may commonly do	mischievous	deeds without any deadly	8, 490/ 37
foul adultery, and after,	mischievous	manslaughter too. "This shall	8, 535/ 7

that they which so	misconstrue	him to the depraving	8, 6/ 15
by their own default	misconstrue	and take harm of	8, 178/ 9
his words written they	misconstrue	. And therefore, concerning the	8, 249/ 26
the beginning have done,	misconstrue	the Scripture of God	8, 275/ 20
unstable do deprave and	misconstrue	, as they do all	8, 363/ 1
works those false heretics	misconstrue	him; and saith therefore	8, 363/ 5
Tyndale hath mistranslated and	misconstrued	these words of Christ	8, 240/ 11
the heretics wrested and	misconstrued	the Scripture (as we	8, 340/ 8
but in that point	misconstrued	the one and mocked	8, 342/ 25
out that every man	misconstrueth	the Scripture -- and	8, 192/ 20
see how plainly he	misconstrueth	the Scripture to the	8, 427/ 15
and amends of his	misdeed	. All this was no	8, 529/ 23
then he lamenteth the	miserable	servitude of the simple	8, 190/ 23
of God's company, and	miserable	members of the devil's	8, 495/ 12
his poisoned books had	miserably	bewitched, and from true	8, 33/ 5
in great affliction and	misery	-- "I sat down	8, 67/ 14
in our own default	misfortune	us to fall, not	8, 544/ 9
other side, if it	mishap	any man to fall	8, 38/ 2
eternal darkness, where whoso	mishap	to meet him can	8, 129/ 11
unwittingly, by chance and	mishap	, ere ever himself be	8, 215/ 12
heart. Or if I	mishap	, for weakness and frailty	8, 457/ 28
blood, as hath already	mishappened	in Almaine and, of	8, 30/ 21
Which misunderstanding may soon	mislead	that man which list	8, 287/ 2
fortune to be secretly	misled	by false, wily shrews	8, 38/ 21
since this evil man,	misled	with an evil spirit	8, 268/ 37
good man may be	misled	by such as Tyndale	8, 468/ 19
to any man to	mislike	the misuse of every	8, 177/ 23
that he seemeth to	mislike	the name of charity	8, 199/ 9
to her (and especially	misliketh	her devout anthem Salve	8, 313/ 13
some such things be	misordered	somewhere . . . but that there	8, 162/ 2
scoff, he changeth and	misrehearseth	my words, and the	8, 554/ 19
following an Abbot of	Misrule	, in a Christmas game	8, 41/ 6
never a man have	missed	it. But as I	8, 276/ 31
he shall not be	missed	, and if he be	8, 355/ 3
unto himself, though he	missed	his purpose oftentimes before	8, 469/ 17
been accustomed, no day	missing	, to do service . . . from	8, 372/ 14
church, to pollute and	misspend	them in profane uses	8, 163/ 2
Tyndale And against the	mist	of their sophistry take	8, 133/ 28
these things try the	mist	of both parties . . . so	8, 133/ 32
dissipate and discuss the	mist	that he fain would	8, 133/ 35
both, yet must the	mist	of such blind affections	8, 204/ 4
might say that I	mistake	him in anything and	8, 295/ 37
the way, that ye	mistake	him not, nor be	8, 300/ 17
no fault therein, but	mistake	him for a good	8, 300/ 28
as precisely as they	mistake	him, yet had it	8, 350/ 13
strait as these men	mistake	them. Were not this	8, 350/ 34
be very loath to	mistake	him, or willingly to	8, 412/ 1
and say that I	mistake	him. But I am	8, 498/ 5
yet remember, lest we	mistake	Tyndale, that these great	8, 530/ 28
acknowledged that he had	mistaken	and wrongly understood the	8, 9/ 17

is, he saith, but "	mistaken	" and "abused" -- by	8, 144/ 25
as though they were	mistaken	and meant nothing but	8, 227/ 37
in the Greek . . . but	mistaketh	it to signify every	8, 170/ 32
but a trifle and	mistaking	of the English word	8, 230/ 19
him upon my own	mistaking	of his words: I	8, 296/ 1
Tyndale hath done: purposely	mistranslate	Christ's holy Gospel, to	8, 3/ 36
which he hath also	mistranslated	of like malice: ecclesia	8, 188/ 22
only that Tyndale hath	mistranslated	and misconstrued these words	8, 240/ 10
Tyndale's own master and	mistress	, the chief head and	8, 47/ 25
himself great cause to	mistrust	his own, and that	8, 52/ 36
therefore must I needs	mistrust	him in the change	8, 171/ 34
hath to fear and	mistrust	all his own works	8, 400/ 4
he, for all that,	mistrust	and not believe all	8, 415/ 14
howsoever Tyndale excuse their	mistrust	and unbelief . . . I see	8, 550/ 4
which promise Tyndale yet	mistrusteth	in them that sin	8, 450/ 12
of Christ, and manifestly	misturneth	the mind and sentence	8, 43/ 29
too, may as well	misunderstand	it now as all	8, 250/ 3
way, and make you	misunderstand	the Scripture . . . saying that	8, 269/ 1
whether he or we	misunderstand	it, that let us	8, 427/ 20
of well understanding. Which	misunderstanding	may soon mislead that	8, 287/ 1
man to dislike the	misuse	of every good thing	8, 177/ 23
sheriff -- if he	misuse	himself in his office	8, 198/ 11
anything that is, peradventure,	misused	in some places . . . where	8, 161/ 34
Englishmen have ever hitherto	misused	their own language in	8, 211/ 6
very penitent of his	misusing	of himself in falling	8, 17/ 11
these heretics much more	miswrest	it now), but they	8, 340/ 9
were not worth a	mite	. More This is another	8, 127/ 8
can, and therefore they	mock	and jest thereat --	8, 57/ 35
them to scorn, to	mock	, to jest, to check	8, 58/ 13
sacraments to jest and	mock	and mow and rail	8, 78/ 15
ye, well overseen to	mock	the sacrament and refuse	8, 78/ 28
to give it a	mock	instead of an answer	8, 84/ 24
if they make a	mock	at Saint Paul as	8, 91/ 28
that the infidels will "	mock	us and abhor us	8, 109/ 25
learn of Tyndale to	mock	us for them . . . because	8, 109/ 33
hold themselves satisfied and	mock	no more? If they	8, 110/ 10
all content, and never	mock	at it more? Nay	8, 110/ 27
besides the Blessed Sacrament	mock	at all the whole	8, 110/ 28
turn it to a	mock	-- "Yea," saith this	8, 115/ 18
beware betimes, lest God	mock	him again. ought Better	8, 126/ 24
little so manifestly to	mock	it? Tyndale crieth out	8, 192/ 19
him to make a	mock	thereat and say it	8, 197/ 34
they "repent not, but	mock	," because their lightness giveth	8, 217/ 14
at so short and	mock	and scorn, saying that	8, 232/ 17
if Tyndale intended to	mock	. But as I was	8, 236/ 6
Tyndale to make a	mock	upon his name . . . than	8, 272/ 9
the heathen would most	mock	of all . . . and that	8, 292/ 2
the heathen men will	mock	, and yet leave out	8, 292/ 12
somewhat lest they should	mock	-- though I could	8, 292/ 12
railing ribalds that so	mock	with Holy Scripture should	8, 337/ 24

that Tyndale doth but	mock	and trifle when he	8, 346/ 25
or doth some spirit	mock	us?" He was fain	8, 541/ 23
words of his merry	mock	, laid all his matter	8, 559/ 36
purgatory, which they now	mock	and jest at, weep	8, 571/ 2
shorn, and oiled," in	mockage	and reproof not so	8, 144/ 27
Tyndale to this, in	mockage	of men's endeavor toward	8, 500/ 23
thing more to be	mocked	of the heathen . . . could	8, 290/ 29
the heathen should have	mocked	them. More This was	8, 291/ 4
least likely to be	mocked	among them, for that	8, 292/ 3
misconstrued the one and	mocked	or hated the other	8, 342/ 25
a thing to be	mocked	, as himself mocketh it	8, 505/ 33
content . . . and that he	mocketh	not the sacraments, but	8, 75/ 36
both alike when he	mocketh	them both alike. Of	8, 84/ 27
with him since he	mocketh	and scoffeth out the	8, 91/ 24
after. More Here he	mocketh	, and playeth himself, as	8, 109/ 4
such things, and yet	mocketh	still. Howbeit, that is	8, 110/ 12
the Mass . . . but only	mocketh	the priest because he	8, 110/ 36
we see that he	mocketh	at the Mass, and	8, 115/ 15
as madly as he	mocketh	it . . . a good token	8, 123/ 4
praiseth monks' "marriages" and	mocketh	Christ's sacraments, and then	8, 140/ 28
my "poetry" wherein he	mocketh	me . . . pull up Cerberus	8, 147/ 13
in his merry solution	mocketh	also no man but	8, 224/ 27
bread still. And he	mocketh	at them that teach	8, 300/ 33
nor Scripture neither, but	mocketh	both twain. Now have	8, 347/ 2
look how Saint Augustine	mocketh	in like case an	8, 454/ 1
murdereth his brother, and	mocketh	Almighty God, and such	8, 493/ 28
be mocked, as himself	mocketh	it now . . . but that	8, 505/ 33
faith . . . which endeavor he	mocketh	and calleth it a	8, 506/ 20
our Lady . . . and therefore	mocketh	, and maketh a gay	8, 554/ 6
gloss, then, that he	mocketh	, let him rehearse it	8, 555/ 1
triumph, and most merrily	mocketh	and scoffeth at his	8, 559/ 23
as ye see, in	mocking	these holy ceremonies used	8, 109/ 4
not here a fair	mocking	manner in rehearsing of	8, 114/ 18
forth in jesting and	mocking	, God wot, full like	8, 116/ 8
make him sport, with	mocking	and mowing and potting	8, 126/ 35
of the heathen, for	mocking	, "saith Master More. I	8, 290/ 27
for eschewing of infidels'	mocking	, Tyndale had had now	8, 291/ 10
more covertly for the	mocking	of the heathen . . . yet	8, 293/ 23
the crucifix, and, finally,	mocking	and mowing at the	8, 484/ 22
his nun, fall to	mocking	of Almighty God as	8, 492/ 8
sacraments Tyndale maketh his	mockingstock	; but let him beware	8, 126/ 23
heart to speak so	mockishly	of such a matter	8, 114/ 22
earnest holiness falleth into	mocks	and mows, and maketh	8, 41/ 32
that Tyndale maketh but	mocks	of all such matters	8, 64/ 38
the devil's ape maketh	mocks	and mows at the	8, 75/ 26
turn them all into	mocks	and jests, comparing sand	8, 105/ 1
and rail and make	mocks	at the Mass, whereof	8, 108/ 32
but for to make	mocks	at them. But then	8, 110/ 13
himself is should make	mocks	thereat as he doth	8, 110/ 32
heart to make such	mocks	upon the devout observances	8, 111/ 4

to all honesty make	mocks	of their vows . . . and	8, 131/ 19
matrimony, and thus make	mocks	of Holy Scripture solemnly	8, 337/ 21
words proved you, maketh	mocks	and mows at that	8, 466/ 16
There, with scoffs and	mocks	, he concludeth against us	8, 562/ 12
figure, and the third	mode	. . . saving that the minor	8, 345/ 20
figure and the same	mode	, have made another syllogism	8, 345/ 21
are not), nor by	moderate	drinking of wine anything	8, 62/ 5
so it be done	moderately	and with reverence. But	8, 49/ 12
ruffling, and in less	moderation	and soberness, than were	8, 161/ 35
out of Albert's De	modis	significandi . . . because that Friar	8, 211/ 30
years), but whole goodly	monasteries	they burned up and	8, 482/ 24
but in destruction of	monasteries	, casting out of religion	8, 484/ 17
Whitsun Sunday as Hock	Monday	. . . and as boldly eat	8, 4/ 21
change it into the	Monday	, or any other day	8, 320/ 7
change the Sunday into	Monday	. He saith that there	8, 320/ 22
sustained and maintained with	money	sent them by some	8, 11/ 27
cease they not with	money	sent from hence to	8, 11/ 32
him neither meat nor	money	. . . but yet it is	8, 98/ 15
a man for his	money	is no sin? And	8, 228/ 6
woman had lost her	money	, though by ransacking up	8, 533/ 34
and brought again the	money	, he was far from	8, 548/ 17
blessed woman his mother,	Monica	, showeth that albeit beforetime	8, 371/ 14
thine altar thy servant	Monica	, with Patricius, sometime her	8, 372/ 36
spiritual and temporal . . . gave	monition	and warning to all	8, 27/ 5
his ignorance by my	monition	, he saith that he	8, 181/ 22
do, nor of the	monitions	and warning wherewith he	8, 541/ 15
chaste, nor let a	monk	from marriage -- all	8, 5/ 28
Richard Bayfield, late a	monk	and a priest, which	8, 16/ 18
a priest and a	monk	, he went about two	8, 16/ 29
other because he was	monk	. Of Bayfield's burning hath	8, 16/ 35
prodigious crime, that ever	monk	or friar should wed	8, 50/ 2
shameful, abominable sin, a	monk	to marry a nun	8, 134/ 16
that hath vowed themself	monk	, friar, or nun . . . should	8, 140/ 7
would say that a	monk	might wed a nun	8, 279/ 7
it lawful for a	monk	or a friar professed	8, 395/ 6
Friar Huessgen, Otho the	monk	, Pomerane the priest, and	8, 437/ 21
horrible abomination that any	monk	or friar should wed	8, 477/ 36
and chastising" of his	monkly	"members," as Tyndale speaketh	8, 125/ 13
like wise priests, friars,	monks	, and nuns be taught	8, 7/ 15
the captains be priests,	monks	, and friars that neither	8, 11/ 12
divers of them, priests,	monks	, and friars, not let	8, 11/ 16
heads of them, late	monks	and friars, and now	8, 41/ 2
out at last that	monks	, friars, and nuns be	8, 50/ 9
of his wedded harlots,	monks	, and friars, that from	8, 73/ 6
a spiritual liberty that	monks	and friars may lawfully	8, 121/ 1
new "spiritual" men, when	monks	and friars wed nuns	8, 121/ 7
new holy, "spiritual" married	monks	and friars . . . saving for	8, 121/ 13
death too . . . as Charterhouse	monks	had liefer die than	8, 124/ 36
More As for the	monks	of the Charterhouse, would	8, 125/ 5
holy, spiritual mothers --	monks	, friars, and nuns. And	8, 135/ 14

church nor chapel, nor	monks	nor friars nor nuns	8, 162/ 13
it is lawful for	monks	and friars to break	8, 403/ 25
this, that, being professed	monks	and friars, they fall	8, 442/ 38
a mouth as praiseth	monks'	"marriages" and mocketh Christ's	8, 140/ 27
abhorred as an abominable	monstrosity	, and accounted it in	8, 50/ 1
thereof for more than	monstrous	heretics. And therefore of	8, 139/ 25
the man in the	moon	, as every man may	8, 427/ 8
by night against the	moon	, till either some blind	8, 506/ 15
hangeth all by the	moonshine	. And that neither of	8, 471/ 7
had been accustomed in	moral	virtues, was by God	8, 25/ 5
of nature or of	moral	virtues. And if this	8, 149/ 32
his do it? What	moral	virtue he should understand	8, 277/ 17
of his book of	Moria	in my house. There	8, 176/ 14
our English word "church."	Moria	As touching Moria, in	8, 177/ 3
church." Moria As touching	Moria	, in which Erasmus under	8, 177/ 3
name and person of "	Moria	," which word in Greek	8, 177/ 4
any such thing in	Moria	-- that thing could	8, 177/ 14
Howbeit, that book of	Moria	doth indeed but jest	8, 177/ 17
man would now translate	Moria	into English, or some	8, 178/ 11
that. He repenteth every	morning	, and to bed again	8, 91/ 2
was merry in the	morning	, and ready to go	8, 497/ 2
none left till the	morrow	, but rather the remnant	8, 329/ 4
manner sin at all,	mortal	or venial either. He	8, 15/ 16
false faith and many	mortal	heresies, and would with	8, 41/ 31
of new, not of	mortal	seed but of immortal	8, 94/ 32
of new, not of	mortal	seed but of immortal	8, 96/ 24
damnability") belonging to the	mortal	offense, might make men	8, 209/ 28
of his word among	mortal	men . . . is and hath	8, 264/ 31
but a multitude of	mortal	men, whom if I	8, 267/ 2
the beginning . . . or from	mortal	turned to venial by	8, 288/ 8
standeth on it into	mortal	sin which he shall	8, 411/ 2
party for many great,	mortal	sins . . . or after a	8, 516/ 20
and translated it from	mortal	into venial, so changed	8, 539/ 29
sendeth war, sickness, and	mortality	. . . to punish in the	8, 2/ 24
the forgiveness of the	mortality	. And I say that	8, 288/ 9
in them peccatum ad	mortem	, that Saint John speaketh	8, 438/ 3
the Five Books of	Moses	translated by the same	8, 6/ 5
hallowed bread; and as	Moses	for necessity left the	8, 60/ 6
of David and of	Moses	. But what availeth him	8, 60/ 35
First, the fasts that	Moses	fasted, first for the	8, 66/ 1
hungered -- yet whether	Moses	hungered in his forty	8, 70/ 17
should not, and of	Moses	, also, leaving the children	8, 72/ 23
than that in necessity	Moses	, the leader of the	8, 72/ 30
and better too than	Moses	killed the Egyptian that	8, 123/ 23
that as God by	Moses	taught his synagogue certain	8, 193/ 6
great prophet of whom	Moses	prophesied and promised in	8, 231/ 33
speaking of God and	Moses	, "I take Moses for	8, 234/ 5
and Moses, "I take	Moses	for no leader of	8, 234/ 6
say, "I take not	Moses	for the leader of	8, 234/ 8
thereby not utterly deny	Moses	to have been any	8, 234/ 10

written of him by	Moses	and the prophets and	8, 238/ 17
people . . . as God caused	Moses	to do before Pharaoh	8, 244/ 7
did no miracles, but	Moses	did, and God wrought	8, 247/ 2
-- as he showed	Moses	what he would have	8, 247/ 14
ever the miracles of	Moses	passed the witchcraft of	8, 252/ 8
as he did in	Moses	and in Elisha, and	8, 270/ 5
Abraham, and so to	Moses	, without writing . . . but with	8, 270/ 35
Nor from Abraham to	Moses	neither, he findeth not	8, 274/ 4
warning, "They have already	Moses	and the prophets; and	8, 274/ 35
that from Adam to	Moses	, God taught them in	8, 277/ 9
prohibition the words of	Moses	(in the Deuteronomy) commanding	8, 278/ 4
in the time of	Moses	, when the congregation was	8, 279/ 11
in the time of	Moses	all was received in	8, 279/ 19
never given warning by	Moses	that there should come	8, 280/ 20
unto the people by	Moses	-- was it believed	8, 280/ 27
miracles as he sent	Moses	, what should let him	8, 280/ 30
believed as well as	Moses	though he had never	8, 280/ 31
was as good as	Moses	was, all had he	8, 280/ 32
without the witness of	Moses	, coming with miracles more	8, 280/ 34
miracles more than ever	Moses	did or all the	8, 280/ 35
his conclusion that since	Moses	, because the people "was	8, 281/ 29
Scripture, as he gave	Moses	. . . it were not unwholesome	8, 283/ 33
delivered and taught by	Moses	unto the Jews. I	8, 298/ 2
that God did by	Moses	teach them to serve	8, 298/ 4
that they were by	Moses	taught unto the Jews	8, 298/ 7
them to be by	Moses	taught all those significations	8, 298/ 33
that Tyndale, saying that	Moses	received all necessary things	8, 299/ 5
not everything necessary delivered	Moses	in writing. But letting	8, 299/ 18
no!" When God taught	Moses	the making of the	8, 308/ 3
why more than for	Moses	to deliver and leave	8, 319/ 18
given by God to	Moses	, and by Moses to	8, 326/ 33
to Moses, and by	Moses	to them, for the	8, 326/ 33
meant -- nor, peradventure,	Moses	neither -- and yet	8, 327/ 14
taught many ceremonies to	Moses	, and he forth to	8, 328/ 26
their significations; no, nor	Moses	neither. And where is	8, 328/ 28
or, as I say,	Moses	either, understood all the	8, 328/ 34
all, nor, peradventure, that	Moses	neither . . . If Tyndale yet	8, 329/ 7
as the miracles that	Moses	wrought confounded the marvels	8, 337/ 7
the miracles done by	Moses	-- and doth not	8, 338/ 31
rich man, "They have	Moses	and the prophets --	8, 342/ 10
no more him than	Moses	. . . but in that point	8, 342/ 25
purpose the words of	Moses	in the twelfth of	8, 348/ 22
he shall see that	Moses	said those words only	8, 348/ 28
fire." And then setteth	Moses	thereunto the words before-rehearsed	8, 349/ 10
serve these words of	Moses	to our present purpose	8, 349/ 16
purpose? For first, if	Moses	had not meant as	8, 349/ 17
God. Also, if that	Moses	had not meant as	8, 349/ 26
that God had by	Moses	appointed them already. And	8, 349/ 29
But now suppose that	Moses	had himself meant as	8, 349/ 35
nothing but that that	Moses	bade . . . because the Jews	8, 350/ 2

nothing but that that	Moses	bade? Where were then	8, 350/ 3
at all, but if	Moses	had meant as straitly	8, 350/ 10
I say that if	Moses	had meant as precisely	8, 350/ 12
ween ye, well argued: "	Moses	forbade the Jews to	8, 350/ 35
difference is there: that	Moses	was commanded to write	8, 351/ 5
beside any commandment. And	Moses	also, commanded to write	8, 351/ 9
Upon the chair of	Moses	are now set the	8, 351/ 18
occupied the place of	Moses	(that gave the Law	8, 351/ 37
of "the chair of	Moses	" occupied by "the scribes	8, 352/ 19
by the "chair of	Moses	" the doctrine and law	8, 353/ 28
doctrine and law of	Moses	. And then may those	8, 353/ 28
of the law of	Moses	. . . and set thereunto the	8, 355/ 21
in the law of	Moses	, I warn you, see	8, 355/ 25
of the doctrine of	Moses	, and not of the	8, 355/ 34
they should teach beside	Moses	, nor beside all the	8, 355/ 36
but the books of	Moses	or other books of	8, 356/ 5
ye find written in	Moses	and in the prophets	8, 356/ 11
in the "chair of	Moses	" is understood the learning	8, 356/ 19
doubted but, notwithstanding that	Moses	received the laws and	8, 365/ 2
the five books of	Moses	; whereby it will well	8, 365/ 13
where he saith that	Moses	did put all in	8, 365/ 14
faithful people had before	Moses'	days any scripture such	8, 271/ 30
God's sake, or for	Moses'	? If for God's sake	8, 280/ 28
before? Now, if for	Moses'	sake: Christ was as	8, 280/ 32
world, much broader than	Moses'	; and inasmuch as we	8, 281/ 19
have done well in	Moses'	mouth to have said	8, 308/ 5
people did even in	Moses'	days: I think, therefore	8, 329/ 28
which was long after	Moses'	days instituted, and very	8, 349/ 31
proof or not . . . though	Moses'	words were taken as	8, 350/ 33
because he spoke of	Moses'	chair, that therefore they	8, 352/ 3
they should read in	Moses'	books . . . and upon everything	8, 352/ 4
me that written in	Moses'	books" -- Christ therefore	8, 352/ 6
Since they sit upon	Moses'	chair, and occupy his	8, 353/ 20
their own traditions beside	Moses'	law . . . in that Christ	8, 354/ 5
them was written in	Moses'	books. Which if it	8, 355/ 29
them that wrote after	Moses'	days . . . that the Jews	8, 365/ 11
requited the one, so	mote	his mercy by grace	8, 9/ 9
a blessed saint, so	mote	his mercy bring with	8, 39/ 4
for himself. In peace	mote	she be, therefore, and	8, 372/ 29
of fly-blown errors and	moth-eaten	heresies. And thus, good	8, 506/ 17
His father and his	mother	, he would not be	8, 14/ 2
and themselves as our	mother	Eve did . . . that they	8, 49/ 17
to the father and	mother	, and so forth. And	8, 56/ 19
the father and the	mother	" -- that is, as	8, 57/ 10
go and tell their	mother	; and so forth. And	8, 59/ 15
our first father and	mother	in Paradise -- which	8, 85/ 25
Tyndale's father and his	mother	, and his sacrament of	8, 97/ 20
the Service in their	mother	tongue, men and women	8, 125/ 32
first born of his	mother	-- and therefore he	8, 152/ 24
not every man his	mother	tongue, as men teach	8, 164/ 4

commandments of father and	mother	, prelate and prince, that	8, 208/ 37
their fleshly father and	mother	, and after of God	8, 244/ 15
of God and their	mother	Holy Church by the	8, 244/ 16
sure that their said	mother	the Church is Christ's	8, 244/ 17
which neither the Blessed	Mother	of Christ nor the	8, 259/ 26
the authority of our	mother	Holy Church; and this	8, 370/ 14
holy, blessed woman his	mother	, Monica, showeth that albeit	8, 371/ 14
Augustine prayeth for his	mother	unto our Lord, among	8, 371/ 32
life my father and	mother	, and under thee, my	8, 373/ 3
my Father, and my	mother	the Catholic Church, were	8, 373/ 4
this faith is the	mother	of all truth, and	8, 402/ 22
father only, without any	mother	. And this his folly	8, 421/ 4
whom the father and	mother	have taught nurture and	8, 488/ 30
also, forgetting father and	mother	, all their kindness, all	8, 489/ 4
would complain to his	mother	, and bid her go	8, 490/ 32
his father and his	mother	, and all the wisdom	8, 491/ 9
and, forgetting father and	mother	and all their promises	8, 491/ 14
into adultery with his	mother	, poisoning his father, and	8, 492/ 6
devil's enticement defouleth his	mother	, poisoneth his father, and	8, 493/ 27
the defouling of his	mother	was not for any	8, 494/ 6
to the father and	mother'	and ' smite them	8, 58/ 12
now gnaw out their	mother's	belly -- that the	8, 5/ 34
their grammar in their	mother's	belly. Howbeit, I would	8, 92/ 25
for the while my	mother's	virtues and goodness (for	8, 371/ 34
for thee that my	mother's	faith shall not fail	8, 553/ 17
for thee that my	mother's	faith shall not fail	8, 553/ 19
fathers and holy, spiritual	mothers	-- monks, friars, and	8, 135/ 14
maketh a manner of	motion	thereof, showing himself to	8, 137/ 23
be the very fleshly	motion	against his vow of	8, 159/ 24
them not without the	motion	of God's Holy Spirit	8, 322/ 12
free will (at the	motion	of the flesh, or	8, 422/ 28
that they resist the	motion	to the deed, and	8, 446/ 11
saith that though the	motion	of the flesh toward	8, 447/ 31
that he resist the	motion	of the devil and	8, 451/ 34
always at the first	motion	, and that therefore if	8, 470/ 3
that manner that the	motion	toward sin which remaineth	8, 528/ 12
themselves at God's good	motion	toward the faith, they	8, 566/ 26
more quietly, without rebellious	motions	of the flesh --	8, 70/ 12
in prayer, from all	motions	of fleshly lusts that	8, 71/ 9
them also all the	motions	unto sin of the	8, 390/ 14
forgiven all sin, and "	motions	unto sin," without any	8, 400/ 17
of the pronity and	motions	in the flesh remaining	8, 444/ 3
the violence of those	motions	. For if he mean	8, 444/ 29
while they resist the	motions	, nor when they repent	8, 446/ 27
that they have the	motions	of sin, the relics	8, 447/ 11
repent, and all the	motions	unto sin of which	8, 563/ 28
repent, and . . . all the	motions	unto sin of which	8, 567/ 31
it good. His other	motive	is falsehood, which is	8, 87/ 11
thereto by two special	motives	: the one, folly; the	8, 87/ 2
set upon the high	mountain	of the stone that	8, 251/ 12

down and wept and	mourned	many days; I fasted	8, 67/ 15
as he wept and	mourned	, to move God to	8, 67/ 19
and, as it were,	mourneth	with us, and would	8, 71/ 23
he doth to hearty	mourning	and weeping, not for	8, 68/ 29
temptations, with fear, sorrow,	mourning	, and weeping, had so	8, 541/ 17
eloquently, by his own	mouth	, in great presence of	8, 27/ 4
a good, faithful man's	mouth	, and where any need	8, 31/ 34
as well by the	mouth	of the prophet Ezekiel	8, 44/ 12
us spoken by the	mouth	of our Savior be	8, 45/ 7
or of Christ's own	mouth	immediate, after our own	8, 60/ 24
with voice of the	mouth	. In the thirty-fourth chapter	8, 68/ 13
and spoken by the	mouth	of our Savior Jesus	8, 69/ 26
holy salt in his	mouth	, if thou show him	8, 75/ 15
the blast of his	mouth	thrown down so deep	8, 76/ 16
word spoken by the	mouth	of such a shameless	8, 84/ 4
now speaketh by the	mouth	of this his holy	8, 88/ 12
God spoken by the	mouth	of the prophet Ezekiel	8, 99/ 30
soul. And by the	mouth	of the same prophet	8, 99/ 36
our Lord by the	mouth	of his prophet call	8, 100/ 8
in a Christian man's	mouth	! That mouth is more	8, 115/ 20
Christian man's mouth! That	mouth	is more meet indeed	8, 115/ 20
that God by the	mouth	of our Savior hath	8, 132/ 2
of whose brutish, beastly	mouth	cometh such a filthy	8, 134/ 31
out of such a	mouth	as praiseth monks' "marriages	8, 140/ 27
to others taught by	mouth	, and by Tradition from	8, 152/ 1
were out of his	mouth	a right good tale	8, 186/ 33
much with them by	mouth	as to ask them	8, 187/ 11
but by God's own	mouth	. . . nor suffer nothing laid	8, 209/ 5
Penance -- confession of	mouth	, contrition of heart, and	8, 211/ 19
them hath stuffed his	mouth	full, to spit it	8, 223/ 20
to the son by	mouth	. And I said that	8, 225/ 3
him openly with his	mouth	. And Judas believed in	8, 228/ 26
be spoken by the	mouth	of our Savior himself	8, 231/ 20
hang not upon the	mouth	of man . . . for he	8, 239/ 15
God saith by the	mouth	of Saint John the	8, 240/ 4
apostles teach aught by	mouth	that they wrote not	8, 254/ 18
out of a madman's	mouth	. For by this reason	8, 262/ 18
besides, by his own	mouth	-- such as peradventure	8, 263/ 8
blast of his holy	mouth	. And thus, good readers	8, 270/ 23
but with teaching from	mouth	to mouth? I answer	8, 271/ 1
teaching from mouth to	mouth	? I answer first that	8, 271/ 1
to man, come by	mouth	without Scripture unto those	8, 272/ 14
writing, the other by	mouth	. For the inward inspiration	8, 284/ 28
his Spirit . . . is his	mouth	unto his reasonable creatures	8, 284/ 29
us not only by	mouth	, which were sufficient to	8, 289/ 17
should teach aught by	mouth	that they would not	8, 289/ 37
declared, many things by	mouth	among the Christian folk	8, 291/ 33
it more plainly by	mouth	; by which explanations by	8, 292/ 27
by which explanations by	mouth	, the people came into	8, 292/ 28
did declare it by	mouth	that in that article	8, 293/ 10

they taught things by	mouth	which they wrote not	8, 293/ 27
the apostles taught by	mouth	and durst not write	8, 294/ 2
them but only by	mouth	. . . and so, from mouth	8, 298/ 36
mouth . . . and so, from	mouth	to mouth, taught and	8, 298/ 36
so, from mouth to	mouth	, taught and continued among	8, 298/ 36
done well in Moses'	mouth	to have said unto	8, 308/ 5
unto the Church by	mouth	. And when ye shall	8, 309/ 37
that great mystery by	mouth	. . . and showed them the	8, 315/ 2
before told them by	mouth	. . . but only to put	8, 315/ 13
other traditions thereof by	mouth	(as I said in	8, 315/ 28
he taught things by	mouth	which he wrote not	8, 323/ 27
Saint Paul taught by	mouth	were the selfsame things	8, 323/ 29
Paul taught anything by	mouth	. Now, whether his words	8, 323/ 33
taught them "either by	mouth	or letters." And then	8, 324/ 5
Saint Paul taught by	mouth	. Then ask we him	8, 324/ 18
Saint Paul taught by	mouth	and which he wrote	8, 325/ 21
that he taught by	mouth	were things of little	8, 325/ 27
taught the people by	mouth	no more things, nor	8, 325/ 33
Saint Paul taught by	mouth	. . . ye have heard, I	8, 330/ 25
he saith by the	mouth	of the prophet Jeremiah	8, 331/ 12
himself -- his own	mouth	-- that he would	8, 331/ 21
things they taught by	mouth	, and left it with	8, 332/ 6
that they taught by	mouth	more than they wrote	8, 334/ 30
least word of his	mouth	. And we say also	8, 338/ 24
that was taught by	mouth	; but that the church	8, 365/ 19
spoken by God's own	mouth	, when he said that	8, 366/ 20
and by word of	mouth	only; that is to	8, 369/ 12
Church divers things by	mouth	, beside all that they	8, 373/ 30
that are come from	mouth	to mouth, and from	8, 375/ 2
come from mouth to	mouth	, and from hand to	8, 375/ 2
God bid him by	mouth	. . . if it be not	8, 378/ 32
made by his own	mouth	, of his own rebuke	8, 386/ 20
him, by his own	mouth	. For though he believed	8, 415/ 12
them by Christ's own	mouth	. Yea, and this might	8, 415/ 16
God here, by the	mouth	of this holy man	8, 432/ 18
tale told by the	mouth	of Christ, and not	8, 464/ 19
told by God's own	mouth	! Concerning yet the promises	8, 464/ 24
blast of the devil's	mouth	blown out abroad against	8, 471/ 15
blast of his blessed	mouth	, blow that proud beast	8, 478/ 22
hear it by the	mouth	of his ghostly father	8, 496/ 3
denying thereof with their	mouth	. For as holy Saint	8, 541/ 37
justification . . . and with the	mouth	we confess it for	8, 542/ 1
by saying with our	mouth	that we do believe	8, 542/ 3
confess it with our	mouth	. Whereto consent the words	8, 542/ 5
our Lord by the	mouth	of Saint Paul: "God	8, 543/ 9
God spoken by the	mouth	of Nathan the prophet	8, 547/ 7
of Christ by the	mouth	. But marry, Tyndale hath	8, 552/ 11
such words by the	mouth	of his own holy	8, 568/ 37
the taste of their	mouths	is corrupt, so that	8, 43/ 13
false, and that their	mouths	are all out of	8, 44/ 32

the multitude of men's	mouths	; but that the Catholic	8, 251/ 10
fly in at their	mouths	and buzz into their	8, 506/ 16
and division must needs	move	and provoke among any	8, 29/ 24
for his sin, to	move	thereby Almighty God to	8, 66/ 17
wept and mourned, to	move	God to mercy. Also	8, 67/ 19
very good occasion to	move	a man to love	8, 217/ 26
had many things to	move	them to determine and	8, 340/ 3
and the flesh did	move	and stir him to	8, 444/ 15
God thereby the rather	moved	with mercy should withdraw	8, 65/ 26
mind they have been	moved	not only for the	8, 99/ 13
bide at home), whatsoever	moved	in the first giving	8, 187/ 31
conjurations . . . and is not	moved	anything to set by	8, 246/ 22
when it is once	moved	diversely between two reasons	8, 507/ 6
and arguments is once	moved	of a matter, the	8, 510/ 23
he, beginning to be	moved	unto lewdness at the	8, 537/ 27
thereto the cause that	moveth	him thereto, to believe	8, 346/ 4
more part he never	moveth	; and such as he	8, 393/ 23
and such as he	moveth	in other chapters after	8, 393/ 24
doubt which election he	moveth	, whether unto salvation in	8, 499/ 4
our Lord": he first	moveth	a question of his	8, 562/ 7
Tyndale's be too, and	moving	people, to their own	8, 31/ 14
John, where at the	moving	thereof, whoso next were	8, 102/ 34
than were convenient for	moving	men to devotion: as	8, 161/ 36
most make toward the	moving	and inclination of their	8, 505/ 19
jest and mock and	mow	and rail and scoff	8, 78/ 15
that they shall not	mow	other than repent and	8, 519/ 27
send his harvestmen and	mowers	of vengeance to reap	8, 179/ 13
him to harvest with	mowers	of vengeance and reapers	8, 181/ 1
stool and make a	mowing	sermon! And as lewd	8, 41/ 8
with nodding, becking, and	mowing	, as it were Jackanapes	8, 108/ 37
sport, with mocking and	mowing	and potting the sacraments	8, 126/ 35
and, finally, mocking and	mowing	at the Blessed Sacrament	8, 484/ 22
falleth into mocks and	mows	, and maketh mad, apish	8, 41/ 33
ape maketh mocks and	mows	at the holy ceremonies	8, 75/ 26
you, maketh mocks and	mows	at that blessed sacrament	8, 466/ 16
Christ asked the apostles (	Mt	16) whom they took	8, 329/ 16
Christ asked his apostles (	Mt	16) whom they took	8, 404/ 2
were the doctrine of	Muhammad	truer than Christ's. More	8, 228/ 36
knitteth up Christ and	Muhammad	together to confound the	8, 229/ 11
again and speak for	Muhammad	and his men, and	8, 252/ 18
worship the false deceiver	Muhammad	. . . so Tyndale instead of	8, 465/ 30
bid men believe in	Muhammad's	Koran -- it is	8, 3/ 35
deferring for the while	Muhammad's	doctrine (with whom Tyndale	8, 229/ 13
miracles done among the	Muhammadans	. . . but (which were as	8, 252/ 16
the paynims or the	Muhammadans	, which be many more	8, 267/ 4
dumb popetry or superstitious	muhammatry	, but signs of the	8, 276/ 2
upon Albert's De secretis	mulierum	. And yet if he	8, 211/ 32
and so began to	multiply	their false doctrine that	8, 275/ 9
manner to call a "	multitude	of shaven, shorn, and	8, 144/ 26
betokeneth "a congregation, a	multitude	, or a company gathered	8, 144/ 30

-- for "the whole	multitude	. . . that receive the name	8, 144/ 36
signification for, all a	multitude	, gathered together in one	8, 146/ 2
but the whole "congregation,	multitude	, or company gathered into	8, 146/ 23
man." For if the	multitude	of man's witness might	8, 228/ 35
God dependeth upon the	multitude	of men's mouths; but	8, 251/ 10
audience of a main	multitude	, to dispute with any	8, 266/ 24
it is but a	multitude	of mortal men, whom	8, 267/ 2
should believe for the	multitude	, I must rather believe	8, 267/ 3
among the great many	multitude	of the faithless, and	8, 387/ 23
church is the whole	multitude	of all repenting sinners	8, 390/ 9
church" is the "whole	multitude	" of all repentant sinners	8, 391/ 4
mean that his "whole	multitude	" of "repenting sinners" be	8, 391/ 20
Scripture, is the whole	multitude	that profess the faith	8, 417/ 11
say that this whole	multitude	of the known Catholic	8, 477/ 13
it is "the whole	multitude	of all repenting sinners	8, 563/ 24
it is "the whole	multitude	of all repenting sinners	8, 567/ 26
us that the whole	multitude	of his-fashioned elects is	8, 571/ 7
him that the whole	multitude	, not of his false-framed	8, 571/ 13
us that the whole	multitude	of Christian people not	8, 571/ 15
yet would he play	mum	, too, and neither by	8, 158/ 2
so much as a	mum	against Luther's lechery. Now	8, 180/ 17
day at such a	mumming	. More What may not	8, 109/ 19
words "qui in hunc	mundum	venisti," is Tyndale's exposition	8, 464/ 12
manner crime -- theft,	murder	, treason, and all --	8, 28/ 13
more than whoredom, theft,	murder	, or any sin against	8, 305/ 8
more than whoredom, theft,	murder	, or any sin against	8, 305/ 37
teacheth that whoredom, theft,	murder	, and sin against nature	8, 306/ 5
as much as theft,	murder	, or the sin against	8, 306/ 18
frailty -- be they	murder	, adultery, perjury, sacrilege, incest	8, 425/ 20
robbery, pillage, despoil, and	murder	of their good, Catholic	8, 484/ 13
fall to rifling, robbery,	murder	, and manslaughter: whoso should	8, 514/ 15
Bathsheba, and in the	murder	of her husband, Uriah	8, 529/ 5
Bathsheba, and in the	murder	of her husband, Uriah	8, 532/ 39
husband, and devise the	murder	, and write the letter	8, 533/ 9
theft, sacrilege, incest, and	murder	, stand yet highly still	8, 570/ 24
theft, adultery, vow-breaking, treason,	murder	, incest, and perjury, shall	8, 572/ 22
Sacrament; robbed, mayhemmed, and	murdered	many good, virtuous people	8, 482/ 28
princes, and calleth them	murderers	and martyr-quellers -- dissembling	8, 28/ 4
' thieves,'	murderers	, ' blood-suppers,'	8, 58/ 15
vow-breakers, faithful thieves, faithful	murderers	, faithful traitors to men	8, 567/ 10
with his wretched books	murdereth	the man himself, while	8, 28/ 5
poisoneth his father, and	murdereth	his brother, and mocketh	8, 493/ 28
poisoning his father, and	murdering	his brother, in sacrilege	8, 492/ 7
hundred years, never once	muse	upon these newfangled heresies	8, 38/ 1
not often wont to	muse	much upon the laws	8, 121/ 19
though he would have	mused	out his brain: then	8, 80/ 5
we had, everybody, much	mused	how that might be	8, 446/ 20
harps and instruments of	music	. . . the Scripture sheweth it	8, 162/ 7
after his two years'	musings	thereupon, neither insight of	8, 218/ 31
make a sacrament of	mustard	seed, leaven, a net	8, 85/ 4

leaven, of keys, of	mustard	seed -- or else	8, 86/ 1
sacrament of salt, of	mustard	seed, of a key	8, 253/ 32
an egg full of	mustard	. For what though my	8, 507/ 4
' hypocrites, '	mutton-mongers	, ' ' Priapists, '	8, 58/ 18
some for great, hidden	mysteries	that no man could	8, 110/ 6
that in the dreadful	mysteries	of the Mass should	8, 373/ 15
Saint Ambrose saith, secret	mysteries	. Which things he there	8, 374/ 34
taught them that great	mystery	by mouth . . . and showed	8, 315/ 1
thereof, many a great	mystery	hidden that never shall	8, 336/ 28
incorporated all in one	Mystical	Body. But yet, though	8, 81/ 17
of Christian people, the	Mystical	Body of Christ, to	8, 340/ 14
known church is that	mystical	body, be it never	8, 397/ 36
enough that this Body	Mystical	of Christ, this Catholic	8, 398/ 4
be members of his	mystical	body of his elect	8, 427/ 30
church" that is Christ's "	mystical	body" whereof God's children	8, 427/ 34
When our Lord healed	Naaman	the Syrian by his	8, 102/ 28
answer to have slain	Nabal	, and all the males	8, 528/ 36
he would have slain	Nabal	and all his sons	8, 530/ 14
people when they dance	naked	in a net believe	8, 175/ 11
go so bare, dancing	naked	in a net. And	8, 175/ 23
poetry wherein he danceth	naked	not all in a	8, 176/ 5
more part so stark	naked	, without any net at	8, 176/ 6
the sight of a	naked	woman out at a	8, 531/ 22
that it bore the	name	of God, either itself	8, 3/ 25
his heresies by the	name	of "faith," and maketh	8, 3/ 28
That work hath no	name	of the maker, but	8, 7/ 18
into English in the	name	of Brightwell, but as	8, 8/ 14
Matthias' Eve, by the	name	of "Saint Thomas the	8, 10/ 28
realm, but if the	name	of the printer and	8, 10/ 34
I said, set his	name	in the calendar before	8, 12/ 29
English prayers, by the	name	of "Saint Thomas the	8, 12/ 30
may scrape out his	name	again out of the	8, 16/ 14
showed me the shipman's	name	that had them, and	8, 19/ 22
teacheth men under the	name	of Christian liberty to	8, 21/ 21
man of whom without	name	I spoke so much	8, 22/ 2
tyranny" (for by that	name	call they the laws	8, 30/ 8
to command in God's	name	the contrary . . . every man	8, 32/ 24
with them . . . and the	name	of these matters utterly	8, 35/ 17
with a nun under	name	of wedlock, and all	8, 41/ 1
with harlots under the	name	of wives: he that	8, 41/ 3
as hath the very	name	of the holy sacraments	8, 76/ 9
call Tyndale by another	name	, it were no nickname	8, 83/ 35
in water in the	name	of the Father and	8, 98/ 5
Christian people professing the	name	and faith of Christ	8, 107/ 3
have had some other	name	than "priest." But Antichrist	8, 111/ 19
none such can he	name	but only the Catholic	8, 118/ 19
they had changed the	name	, they took it for	8, 121/ 6
saving for the worshipful	name	of ' wine, '	8, 121/ 11
saving for the worshipful	name	of "wedlock," it were	8, 121/ 13
church that bore the	name	of any good Christendom	8, 131/ 12

so much as the	name	of God -- hath	8, 131/ 17
so preacheth us the	name	that whoso believe him	8, 141/ 8
multitude . . . that receive the	name	of Christ to believe	8, 144/ 37
all that embrace the	name	of Christ, though their	8, 145/ 5
if he would there	name	in his note the	8, 146/ 12
heard. For though he	name	a Christian city for	8, 146/ 28
post" -- by which	name	it pleaseth him, of	8, 148/ 36
he heard of my	name	. . . without any respect of	8, 152/ 19
heresies forward under the	name	and standard of his	8, 153/ 10
the clergy by the	name	of "the Church," as	8, 163/ 23
not given themselves the	name	. The word is English	8, 164/ 3
Church" signified a holy	name	of a Christian company	8, 164/ 7
the clergy by that	name	. . . accounting them for the	8, 164/ 11
their preaching . . . that the	name	is general and common	8, 164/ 14
for one. And this	name	so used by the	8, 164/ 17
from both that holy	name	of "church," would call	8, 164/ 27
them both by the	name	of "congregation" -- a	8, 164/ 27
Tyndale abuse the holy	name	of "church" to any	8, 167/ 31
the apostles -- this	name	of ecclesia was applied	8, 170/ 16
called by the same	name	of ecclesia, and that	8, 171/ 4
other assembly, and the	name	not taken from the	8, 171/ 5
in translation change the	name	into the general, whereby	8, 174/ 11
he thought the devil's	name	was not meet to	8, 174/ 28
ecclesia into the unknown	name	of "congregation" in such	8, 174/ 34
into the holy, known	name	of "church," and that	8, 174/ 35
which Erasmus under the	name	and person of "Moria	8, 177/ 4
Greeks, presbyteri was the	name	that many times signified	8, 184/ 26
aldermen called by the	name	of senatores, or peradventure	8, 186/ 3
is in English the	name	by which the aldermen	8, 186/ 6
first giving of the	name	the apostles or the	8, 187/ 32
the office by the	name	of presbyteros in Greek	8, 187/ 32
give it that English	name	by which the office	8, 187/ 34
further, if no special	name	would have contented him	8, 187/ 37
it "elders," by which	name	there is in the	8, 188/ 1
called them presbyteri . . . which	name	had at that time	8, 188/ 26
both in the holy	name	of "church" and "priests	8, 189/ 11
he will have his	name	preached and his sacraments	8, 190/ 6
of these places the	name	of Christ now new-known	8, 190/ 14
hath provided that his	name	is preached by such	8, 190/ 16
seemeth to mislike the	name	of charity. Now, because	8, 199/ 9
diverse respect a diverse	name	among them that must	8, 205/ 27
grace, and the very	name	of grace, out of	8, 205/ 36
plain truth by the	name	of "juggling," as ye	8, 206/ 7
Greek word another English	name	. And because that Tyndale	8, 211/ 4
the thing by the	name	of "penance." Now, as	8, 211/ 7
be preached in his	name	among all nations, beginning	8, 238/ 22
do miracles in his	name	before the people . . . as	8, 244/ 6
did them in Christ's	name	. . . we find not always	8, 255/ 24
a mock upon his	name	. . . than to obtain his	8, 272/ 9
go further in God's	name	. What proof he bringeth	8, 279/ 28

many in his own	name	? And because that in	8, 280/ 36
But now in my	name	he answereth his question	8, 290/ 24
and by the same	name	that Tyndale now doth	8, 300/ 27
speaketh of miracles by	name	, saying, "Jesus wrought many	8, 311/ 2
their baptizing in the	name	of Christ only, when	8, 376/ 12
to baptize in the	name	of the Father and	8, 376/ 13
Tyndale tell me the	name	of any one that	8, 428/ 31
exposition with? If he	name	any men . . . he shall	8, 434/ 3
any men . . . he shall	name	you none but a	8, 434/ 3
known church? Let him	name	any which he will	8, 476/ 27
impugneth . . . and he shall	name	a company of no	8, 476/ 29
Tyndale here by the	name	of "faith" understand hope	8, 487/ 8
the taker change the	name	and the nature of	8, 503/ 19
rail and blaspheme the	name	of Christ, and his	8, 549/ 11
and persecuting of his	name	and doctrine . . . and not	8, 549/ 19
without blaspheming of his	name	, his living, his death	8, 549/ 20
all that embrace the	name	of Christ, though their	8, 560/ 32
all that embrace the	name	of Christ" whether they	8, 561/ 23
men and embrace his	name	, casting off the truth	8, 561/ 30
heresies so much as	named	; according to the gracious	8, 37/ 25
be so much as	named	or spoken of among	8, 37/ 28
own deeds in their	named	wedlock, their very sinful	8, 140/ 19
others that I have	named	-- and yet others	8, 153/ 27
in Holy Scripture also	named	the holy company of	8, 188/ 31
us, as he is	named	, Paracletus, that is, a	8, 376/ 7
say, those that are	named	A, B, C parts	8, 557/ 7
upon such others . . . and	namely	of late, in Switzerland	8, 9/ 31
were abjured before --	namely	Richard Necton, which was	8, 17/ 19
faith to answer him;	namely	since I have gone	8, 25/ 33
Christian faith -- and	namely	so far that while	8, 123/ 17
credence or favorable hearing;	namely	since there was never	8, 140/ 2
likely to spy it . . .	namely	since I go so	8, 175/ 23
throughout all Christendom, and	namely	against all religious men	8, 191/ 21
too far in "love,"	namely	since he saith that	8, 202/ 11
our own fault, and	namely	of our own offer	8, 207/ 14
well confirmed in it?	Namely	since many of them	8, 268/ 15
prophets besides -- and	namely	doing so many in	8, 280/ 36
than they write --	namely	since that some wrote	8, 334/ 29
us for the having;	namely	since himself saith, in	8, 403/ 10
Saint Paul by Ezekiel?	Namely	since Saint Paul came	8, 432/ 34
-- that the bare	names	of those books were	8, 5/ 35
he could change the	names	into the better and	8, 186/ 29
show us what the	names	signify -- first, if	8, 186/ 29
years have had, English	names	enough for such orders	8, 187/ 16
change the known, holy	names	of virtue, through all	8, 202/ 34
token" be but three	names	of one thing . . . and	8, 300/ 32
please him, may give	names	to, and call them	8, 556/ 37
with a pair of	narrow	eyes, and with all	8, 126/ 20
curious search hath so	narrowly	so long pried upon	8, 126/ 31
Saint Jerome, that so	narrowly	did examine his works	8, 153/ 13

that prieth thereupon so	narrowly	and with such eagle's	8, 175/ 22
Bathsheba until the prophet	Nathan	rebuked him, he had	8, 529/ 8
Bathsheba until the prophet	Nathan	rebuked him, he had	8, 533/ 19
and the rebuke of	Nathan	, never lost neither faith	8, 534/ 10
Kings) that he sent	Nathan	the prophet unto him	8, 538/ 35
by the mouth of	Nathan	the prophet. Now, as	8, 547/ 7
council of all Christian	nations	, or of any angel	8, 32/ 22
people, all true Christian	nations	, have savored always those	8, 44/ 34
church of all Christian	nations	, from which he hath	8, 118/ 20
ignorance brought all Christian	nations	out of the right	8, 130/ 9
church of all Christian	nations	: we shall pray him	8, 134/ 6
means all the Christian	nations	have instead of true	8, 135/ 21
people of all Christian	nations	, that be neither put	8, 223/ 4
his name among all	nations	, beginning at Jerusalem --	8, 238/ 23
his witness among all	nations	. He saith also himself	8, 238/ 29
perpetual apostle, how many	nations	soever fall therefrom, and	8, 251/ 6
as all the known	nations	of the world that	8, 272/ 17
go and "teach" all	nations	, and said not "write	8, 332/ 19
church of all Christian	nations	save such as be	8, 361/ 26
generation" all the Christian	nations	not being cut off	8, 386/ 28
saith that all these	nations	may and hath all	8, 386/ 31
the seventh all Christian	nations	be, and all this	8, 388/ 24
him, as all Christian	nations	have now long taken	8, 398/ 2
faith of all Christian	nations	this fifteen hundred years	8, 520/ 21
this word seniores, and	natu	maiores; and always he	8, 183/ 25
Latin word seniores, or	natu	maiores, were this English	8, 183/ 27
other place into maiores	natu	); but saith that he	8, 184/ 14
either learning or any	natural	wit . . . shall not only	8, 7/ 32
an unlearned woman having	natural	wit and being sure	8, 26/ 2
cause of God's commandments . . .	natural	man that is not	8, 45/ 36
because they were but "	natural	" men, not "born again	8, 46/ 25
as it seemeth, but	natural	only, not born again	8, 50/ 19
brethren ' but '	natural	' yet and not	8, 58/ 27
lean unto the old	natural	philosophers altogether. For as	8, 63/ 35
sometimes far above the	natural	temperance; but he teacheth	8, 68/ 8
were so wise in	natural	things that he thought	8, 87/ 25
say that by no	natural	power, nor by no	8, 103/ 24
whom he before called "	natural	" and not "born again	8, 120/ 22
the Cross . . . as the	natural	father or the godfather	8, 127/ 28
and property of any	natural	thing: beast, herb, tree	8, 195/ 1
them, if he have	natural	wit and be but	8, 203/ 34
head any reason or	natural	wit. For albeit that	8, 218/ 25
proof of reason or	natural	wit, but only a	8, 218/ 33
but also by a	natural	way joined thereunto, wherein	8, 239/ 6
mind and Scripture and	natural	wisdom, with invocation of	8, 247/ 18
being but an appearance	natural	by the reflection of	8, 276/ 26
ween, for all the	natural	reasons that men make	8, 276/ 30
-- that is, his	natural	Word, of himself begotten	8, 380/ 33
as hath sometimes the	natural	body of a man	8, 397/ 32
meant to be his	natural	children, as our Savior	8, 427/ 25

fever is a right	natural	heat, though the body	8, 487/ 23
said that in the	natural	sleep the wit is	8, 535/ 10
it is in the	natural	sleep, so that he	8, 535/ 16
a man's will doth	naturally	and of her own	8, 496/ 22
of man's will doth	naturally	and of her own	8, 501/ 17
of man's will doth	naturally	and of her own	8, 511/ 16
the will always doth	naturally	accord and agree to	8, 512/ 13
indeed! For God hath	naturally	provided sleep for man's	8, 534/ 17
mildness of his benign	nature	abhorreth. Now -- seeing	8, 27/ 16
example, his own excellent	nature	and goodness, of itself	8, 50/ 27
good and great, excellent	nature	of God be worthy	8, 51/ 10
with heaven of the	nature	or goodness of the	8, 53/ 6
to wit, of their	nature	neither good nor evil	8, 60/ 13
inclined (as some of	nature	are not), nor by	8, 62/ 5
-- not of any	nature	of the livery, but	8, 98/ 17
of God than of	nature	, to purge and cleanse	8, 98/ 21
the water no such	nature	of itself. No more	8, 102/ 32
because that all the	nature	of the medicine is	8, 104/ 16
philosophers in things of	nature	or of moral virtues	8, 149/ 32
indeed they be by	nature	, and evil angels be	8, 174/ 23
reason why in the	nature	and property of any	8, 195/ 1
God had planted that	nature	and property therein? Which	8, 195/ 4
creatures, though his own	nature	be so entire and	8, 203/ 13
utterly from all the	nature	and kind of man	8, 234/ 17
or any sin against	nature	. More Here is but	8, 305/ 9
or any sin against	nature	." For if he say	8, 306/ 1
murder, and sin against	nature	could never be lawful	8, 306/ 6
but compatible of their	nature	. . . and that wedded men	8, 306/ 8
or the sin against	nature	. . . but I am sure	8, 306/ 18
bad, but of their	nature	indifferent: therefore Saint Paul	8, 369/ 29
by the law of	nature	, and after in the	8, 375/ 8
annexed for violating of	nature	; and after again by	8, 375/ 10
secret, inward instinct of	nature	, so he knoweth the	8, 380/ 14
as is of its	nature	deadly, though the soul	8, 393/ 16
which is of its	nature	sinful and damnable though	8, 393/ 19
to heavenward of the	nature	of the work itself	8, 400/ 8
say, not in the	nature	and substance of belief	8, 400/ 34
were that, the good	nature	of God being more	8, 403/ 8
not dead in the	nature	of faith or belief	8, 412/ 20
waxeth dead in the	nature	of the soul, but	8, 412/ 21
of his own omnipotent	nature	. And thus, have he	8, 435/ 12
in their substance and	nature	. For the blessed angels	8, 436/ 27
prince were of his	nature	more benign and merciful	8, 451/ 11
as pertaineth to the	nature	of only faith, but	8, 459/ 18
neither, of any proper	nature	of that belief in	8, 463/ 4
no more than the	nature	of our good works	8, 463/ 5
it anything against the	nature	of gift, to be	8, 503/ 15
the name and the	nature	of the gift, or	8, 503/ 19
the sin against the	nature	of man.) Or else	8, 524/ 32
thereto. And the good	nature	of God neither will	8, 527/ 10

strength of their own	nature	as by the lightness	8, 530/ 33
forbidden and of their	nature	abominable. And in the	8, 534/ 22
as concerneth only the	nature	of faith -- that	8, 534/ 27
them, be of their	nature	deadly; that is to	8, 550/ 28
forbear and abhor the	naughty	, whereby they may bring	8, 2/ 13
they make in such	naughty	games, would God that	8, 41/ 9
yet were he a	naughty	translator that would translate	8, 185/ 33
evil love and a	naughty	-- yet this English	8, 200/ 22
none other love but	naughty	-- yet since it	8, 200/ 35
he meaneth like a	naughty	heretic . . . as Tyndale doth	8, 300/ 30
heresies not only so	naughty	, but also so sottish	8, 448/ 15
and killed, not one	naughty	knave or two in	8, 482/ 21
it pass. Saint Gregory	Nazianzen	, the great, famous old	8, 128/ 17
he said he wist	ne'er	. But he said yet	8, 14/ 19
spiritual words, I wot	ne'er	; but I wot well	8, 46/ 31
And though he wot	ne'er	whither of the twain	8, 318/ 1
and that, he wist	ne'er	what, nor at what	8, 318/ 17
the poor babes wot	ne'er	what they do, but	8, 530/ 7
the matter hangeth, go	nearer	unto Tyndale another way	8, 153/ 31
to know that the	nearer	Tyndale cometh to the	8, 223/ 29
are ye never the	nearer	. . . for they will deny	8, 265/ 21
were he never the	nearer	. For if the whole	8, 272/ 11
deny it, and go	nearer	to prove the contrary	8, 338/ 35
were he never the	nearer	. For though it were	8, 475/ 10
say that it followeth	necessarily	that though the Church	8, 132/ 31
everything that we should	necessarily	believe had been the	8, 256/ 25
necessary truth, and thereby	necessarily	to preserve it from	8, 302/ 33
unwritten that should be	necessarily	required . . . and that if	8, 333/ 12
Christ's will to be	necessarily	believed or done is	8, 347/ 27
and the other, that	necessarily	dependeth thereupon, that whosoever	8, 471/ 11
ween that nothing was	necessarily	to be believed but	8, 473/ 33
of belief and credence	necessarily	, surely, and inevitable . . . but	8, 507/ 28
if his conclusion do	necessarily	follow. For his conclusion	8, 513/ 16
is . . . then if it	necessarily	follow upon his other	8, 513/ 18
meaneth that they shall	necessarily	be saved, so that	8, 519/ 27
it for a sacrament	necessary	to salvation. Howbeit, every	8, 14/ 14
it was a thing	necessary	, and of Christian people	8, 14/ 19
Church, nor be nothing	necessary	to the soul. The	8, 14/ 28
penitent confessed, is nothing	necessary	. Purgatory he denied; and	8, 14/ 37
said it is a	necessary	sacrament; but he held	8, 15/ 23
Apostles Left Anything Unwritten	Necessary	to Salvation" -- whereupon	8, 33/ 27
cure: therefore it is	necessary	that treacle for the	8, 37/ 8
it is more than	necessary	that men have again	8, 38/ 28
truth that should be	necessary	for their salvation. And	8, 44/ 5
of those heretics those	necessary	truths till the devil	8, 44/ 24
also part of their	necessary	sustenance, in occupying the	8, 64/ 27
that shrift is very	necessary	and doth much good	8, 88/ 23
most fruitful and most	necessary	, that ever he made	8, 106/ 33
his belief is so	necessary	to salvation that the	8, 107/ 13
with them, in the	necessary	articles were of the	8, 131/ 3

I mean all truth	necessary	, as himself meant, for	8, 132/ 8
taught them the truth	necessary	, but had suffered them	8, 132/ 24
lead it, into every	necessary	truth; and that unto	8, 133/ 4
any error of any	necessary	point for lack of	8, 154/ 20
that all the words	necessary	to remain and be	8, 157/ 17
wit, either that every	necessary	word which God hath	8, 157/ 26
English terms . . . but terms	necessary	for the true knowledge	8, 204/ 17
taken confession for a	necessary	part of penance; and	8, 206/ 35
appear that penance is	necessary	-- and that to	8, 214/ 12
Spirit of God every	necessary	truth to the belief	8, 222/ 30
this once, that every	necessary	thing is written; albeit	8, 253/ 14
was needful that every	necessary	point of faith that	8, 256/ 12
it followeth that every	necessary	point that they preached	8, 256/ 14
Then, further, if every	necessary	point that they preached	8, 256/ 15
that of every such	necessary	point of faith and	8, 256/ 19
point of faith and	necessary	doctrine of theirs, without	8, 256/ 20
need . . . and that every	necessary	thing is written. And	8, 256/ 24
it had been also	necessary	that every point were	8, 256/ 27
also that of every	necessary	point of faith, they	8, 256/ 32
but specially by the	necessary	points thereof written in	8, 256/ 34
in general, of everything	necessary	to our souls' health	8, 257/ 12
that there is no	necessary	truth to be believed	8, 257/ 25
if they be so	necessary	as they preach them	8, 259/ 6
the Mass be so	necessary	as the Church teacheth	8, 259/ 8
ordained that it is	necessary	to be said unto	8, 259/ 9
that though both be	necessary	. . . yet both be not	8, 259/ 36
like great nor like	necessary	. For both is there	8, 260/ 1
prove you that every	necessary	thing that we be	8, 262/ 7
case except that every	necessary	thing were written in	8, 264/ 16
of help and comfort	necessary	, and therefore in such	8, 264/ 22
church should have every	necessary	thing delivered unto them	8, 264/ 25
the apostles left no	necessary	thing unwritten . . . hath in	8, 270/ 31
and miracles were so	necessary	that for the necessity	8, 274/ 12
miracles have been as	necessary	. And then since he	8, 274/ 15
that of each thing	necessary	God hath as well	8, 274/ 18
miracles were always so	necessary	in the other that	8, 274/ 20
fully received all things	necessary	to be believed in	8, 281/ 30
congregation" hath all things	necessary	to be believed written	8, 281/ 33
already preached that is	necessary	or can be necessary	8, 283/ 9
necessary or can be	necessary	to the soul --	8, 283/ 9
apostles left all such	necessary	points of the faith	8, 290/ 10
the apostles wrote some	necessary	things and left some	8, 291/ 17
things and left some	necessary	things unwritten . . . no more	8, 291/ 18
as great and as	necessary	as some that he	8, 291/ 20
apostles have left no	necessary	thing unwritten. And now	8, 294/ 34
right belief of every	necessary	truth . . . and by the	8, 295/ 30
of them was so	necessary	for the soul health	8, 298/ 13
these significations was so	necessary	to them that without	8, 298/ 27
that Moses received all	necessary	things in writing, said	8, 299/ 5
he confesseth to be	necessary	upon peril of their	8, 299/ 8

yet the significations so	necessary	. . . then yet again was	8, 299/ 17
again was not everything	necessary	delivered Moses in writing	8, 299/ 18
that the Jews had	necessary	things taught them beside	8, 299/ 21
to teach it all	necessary	truth, and thereby necessarily	8, 302/ 32
the apostles left no	necessary	thing unwritten . . . and Tyndale	8, 304/ 25
the apostles left no	necessary	thing unwritten." Is not	8, 304/ 30
to be good and	necessary	to salvation? Were this	8, 305/ 1
for sin is not	necessary	"? Now, after this goodly	8, 305/ 3
in Holy Scripture, everything	necessary	to be believed or	8, 309/ 19
the proof that all	necessary	things were not written	8, 309/ 35
and not of the	necessary	points of the . More	8, 310/ 12
to see whether every	necessary	point were written in	8, 310/ 17
among them all every	necessary	point should be written	8, 310/ 27
left unwritten any point	necessary	to be believed, Tyndale	8, 310/ 30
had not written every	necessary	point of our belief	8, 310/ 35
and not of any	necessary	point of the faith	8, 310/ 39
left not unwritten any	necessary	point of faith --	8, 311/ 11
tell you that every	necessary	point of belief is	8, 311/ 26
take it for any	necessary	point of faith. For	8, 311/ 29
not written indeed every	necessary	point of faith --	8, 311/ 30
he shall find more	necessary	things than one left	8, 311/ 34
hath written, and yet	necessary	points of faith; as	8, 312/ 1
Blood? Is this no	necessary	point of faith? Tyndale	8, 312/ 6
deny it for a	necessary	point of faith . . . and	8, 312/ 7
and therefore of likelihood	necessary	-- that they should	8, 312/ 29
yet it is a	necessary	point to be believed	8, 313/ 1
that there is something	necessary	to be believed and	8, 314/ 17
Whereby, since preaching is	necessary	. . . he would make men	8, 323/ 8
not be; for all	necessary	things that they taught	8, 324/ 1
of them were any	necessary	points, that point we	8, 324/ 6
not . . . were any things	necessary	to be believed or	8, 325/ 22
should put all the	necessary	truth in writing." Let	8, 331/ 25
Scripture, or some one	necessary	reason; of which neither	8, 331/ 27
that they wrote every	necessary	point. Tyndale I answer	8, 332/ 35
ergo, they wrote every	necessary	truth. This argument is	8, 333/ 26
that scripture was nothing	necessary	but that it is	8, 334/ 17
them to put all	necessary	things in writing. But	8, 335/ 16
would, himself, have every	necessary	thing written; and that	8, 335/ 23
therefore were all things	necessary	to salvation comprehended in	8, 335/ 31
nor good deduction, nor	necessary	consequence, nor any probable	8, 336/ 7
things shall then be	necessary	points to be believed	8, 336/ 32
believed, and now neither	necessary	to believe nor possible	8, 336/ 33
therefore were all things	necessary	to salvation comprehended in	8, 338/ 7
upon you than these	necessary	things . . . that is to	8, 343/ 25
to prove that all thing	necessary	is not written in	8, 347/ 5
useth or believeth as	necessary	-- though it be	8, 350/ 22
the apostles left every	necessary	thing in writing, as	8, 350/ 32
apostles have left no	necessary	thing unwritten"! Besides that	8, 350/ 37
nothing prove that every	necessary	thing is written . . . though	8, 355/ 18
the Jews, "All things	necessary	be written, and therefore	8, 356/ 9

apostles have left all	necessary	things in writing. And	8, 359/ 20
shall suffice and be	necessary	. And but if we	8, 361/ 16
to prove that everything	necessary	to salvation is written	8, 363/ 13
well wotteth that every	necessary	thing is not written	8, 363/ 15
prove that all the	necessary	points of the Christian	8, 363/ 28
boldly saith: that allthing	necessary	for salvation is written	8, 364/ 28
the writing, divers things	necessary	and of great weight	8, 365/ 5
in the Church most	necessary	. As, for example, that	8, 370/ 30
good things therein and	necessary	. . . whereof part may be	8, 374/ 21
it for a thing	necessary	. Now let Tyndale tell	8, 375/ 33
the Church in the	necessary	points of faith, and	8, 376/ 23
before, to believe those	necessary	things that now be	8, 379/ 15
himself begotten -- seeth	necessary	, abiding with his church	8, 380/ 34
Apostles Left Anything Unwritten,	Necessary	to Soul Health." In	8, 382/ 13
all agreed upon the	necessary	articles of the faith	8, 388/ 20
that confession is not	necessary	, and that penance needeth	8, 388/ 22
promise, ever into all	necessary	truth, that whoso hear	8, 396/ 19
the consent of every	necessary	truth of revealed faith	8, 398/ 8
More Here it is	necessary	that every wise reader	8, 404/ 10
Anything Unwritten That Were	Necessary	to Salvation" -- there	8, 405/ 1
Tyndale restraineth all our	necessary	faith. Howbeit, of truth	8, 406/ 39
our Lady is a	necessary	article of our faith	8, 407/ 37
grant for an article	necessary	, since it is now	8, 408/ 4
Ghost, with divers other	necessary	points more. But here	8, 408/ 7
the belief whereof were	necessary	to salvation. Which false	8, 472/ 31
that it is a	necessary	article for salvation --	8, 473/ 1
that it is taught,	necessary	to be believed, which	8, 473/ 29
that Tyndale calleth so	necessary	that he teacheth the	8, 474/ 10
those articles which be	necessary	articles of the faith	8, 475/ 25
taught to know those	necessary	articles from all others	8, 476/ 22
belief whereof is not	necessary	to salvation. He cannot	8, 476/ 23
to teach it every	necessary	truth, unto the end	8, 477/ 5
and teach it every	necessary	truth; that is to	8, 478/ 39
opinions and thought them	necessary	unto salvation, or with	8, 481/ 12
kill them in the	necessary	defense of innocents. And	8, 482/ 16
living, good teaching be	necessary	. . . yet may every fool	8, 514/ 2
own part . . . it is	necessary	that we briefly gather	8, 560/ 10
cannot err in anything	necessary	to salvation. Which thing	8, 560/ 21
nothing unwritten that were	necessary	to salvation" . . . meaning that	8, 562/ 35
utterly forced and inevitably	necessitated	by the eternal election	8, 518/ 32
were the child in	necessity	or not; and that	8, 14/ 16
earthly things abhor the	necessity	to do punishment; and	8, 26/ 36
drive His Highness of	necessity	to the thing from	8, 27/ 15
and as Moses for	necessity	left the children of	8, 60/ 6
God in that great	necessity	. Is not the fourth	8, 67/ 28
God doth it for	necessity	of driving the sin	8, 72/ 9
his company, which for	necessity	did eat of the	8, 72/ 22
examples than that in	necessity	Moses, the leader of	8, 72/ 30
in like wise for	necessity	dispensed with David and	8, 72/ 35
the commandment without any	necessity	or dispensation at all	8, 73/ 10

no bodily work for	necessity	. But the people, for	8, 73/ 24
working for our own	necessity	-- the necessity may	8, 74/ 22
own necessity -- the	necessity	may be such that	8, 74/ 22
whoso do interpret his	necessity	overlarge, or defer unto	8, 74/ 24
told him there the	necessity	of Baptism, but not	8, 80/ 27
there must then of	necessity	follow that there must	8, 107/ 17
was not of any	necessity	compelled to write any	8, 154/ 30
So that as for	necessity	of writing all or	8, 156/ 16
had been required of	necessity	. And Saint Paul in	8, 160/ 28
thereby meaning that of	necessity	the people must needs	8, 160/ 35
by and by of	necessity	to his consequent, it	8, 168/ 26
thus to do without	necessity	, having this word "priest	8, 186/ 19
process, that God and	necessity	is "lawless"; and all	8, 189/ 30
women also may for	necessity	administer all the sacraments	8, 189/ 31
they may christen for	necessity	, so they may for	8, 189/ 32
so they may for	necessity	preach, and for necessity	8, 189/ 33
necessity preach, and for	necessity	consecrate also the Blessed	8, 189/ 33
oil is not of	necessity	: let M. More tell	8, 194/ 4
priest is not of	necessity	; but surely these questions	8, 194/ 15
matter of much less	necessity	. Howbeit, because I must	8, 194/ 16
read it over of	necessity	and must needs find	8, 197/ 4
of those respects falleth	necessity	for men in schools	8, 205/ 22
good reason and of	necessity	. But surely the false	8, 205/ 32
Unwritten That Is of	Necessity	to Be Believed." Whether	8, 222/ 9
Unwritten That Is of	Necessity	to Be Believed We	8, 253/ 2
all that was of	necessity	to be done or	8, 254/ 26
is Baptism of more	necessity	than the other, since	8, 260/ 3
and therefore in such	necessity	will not fail to	8, 264/ 22
that God hath no	necessity	, for avoiding of such	8, 264/ 24
him things of greater	necessity	-- as, peradventure, tillage	8, 273/ 1
necessary that for the	necessity	thereof he presumeth that	8, 274/ 12
than is preached, of	necessity	to our souls: how	8, 281/ 25
opened therein that of	necessity	for our soul health	8, 282/ 9
could be nothing of	necessity	believed without Scripture? Is	8, 282/ 30
than is preached, of	necessity	to our souls. And	8, 283/ 2
that can be of	necessity	to man's soul. For	8, 283/ 13
then were they of	necessity	to our soul's salvation	8, 283/ 18
everything that is of	necessity	for the soul, either	8, 290/ 4
lost . . . we must of	necessity	either seek up the	8, 307/ 15
all things that of	necessity	pertain to the soul	8, 309/ 11
to be done of	necessity	. . . but men be at	8, 309/ 23
the thing is of	necessity	to be done or	8, 309/ 27
a thing of no	necessity	to be believed upon	8, 313/ 19
and yet men of	necessity	bound to observe it	8, 319/ 6
lordly mind, pleasure, nor	necessity	. Nor, I think, he	8, 322/ 17
thought themselves bound of	necessity	to keep them still	8, 326/ 24
altogether that is of	necessity	to be known. Which	8, 333/ 16
strained them not of	necessity	so sore to put	8, 334/ 11
are which must of	necessity	be observed and kept	8, 367/ 36
do a thing, of	necessity	, without authority of Scripture	8, 375/ 5

unbound, and in no	necessity	, to do the thing	8, 375/ 6
at this day, of	necessity	, to the Washing of	8, 375/ 24
do nothing as of	necessity	but that is already	8, 378/ 30
do anything as of	necessity	, though God bid him	8, 378/ 32
allthing that is of	necessity	is by the apostles	8, 379/ 19
far forth as of	necessity	pertaineth unto salvation. And	8, 398/ 29
say that faith of	necessity	bringeth forth good works	8, 400/ 28
Peter's confession includeth of	necessity	the belief of hell	8, 406/ 13
that therein was no	necessity	. For Peter might believe	8, 406/ 14
his difference between the	necessity	of the belief of	8, 473/ 35
Christian reader, driven of	necessity	. . . but if he will	8, 477/ 13
as were not of	necessity	requisite to be written	8, 480/ 29
the faith that of	necessity	needed to be written	8, 480/ 31
is it not of	necessity	lost at all in	8, 486/ 35
all to such inevitable	necessity	that both in the	8, 501/ 33
the man must of	necessity	and very fine force	8, 508/ 26
at all but of	necessity	. For he saith that	8, 511/ 2
do this of inevitable	necessity	. And then can no	8, 511/ 7
God putteth a plain	necessity	-- that man's will	8, 511/ 21
man seeth also of	necessity	; and so, consequently, no	8, 511/ 23
For man neither of	necessity	seeth the one nor	8, 511/ 25
the one nor of	necessity	doth the other, but	8, 511/ 26
he meaneth that of	necessity	the elect must needs	8, 518/ 17
to believe nothing of	necessity	but only that that	8, 563/ 8
we be not of	necessity	bound to believe all	8, 563/ 12
the man doth of	necessity	, because his will can	8, 565/ 24
a stole about his	neck	. . . he would think all	8, 127/ 5
and soul, in Tyndale's	neck	. For as holy Saint	8, 216/ 14
dab him in the	neck	, and make him stoop	8, 444/ 24
yoke still about my	neck	to bed with her	8, 457/ 14
put it about her	neck	too, and yoke us	8, 457/ 15
fall in his own	neck	. . . where that faggot lieth	8, 484/ 33
it laid in his	neck	? Lest he should have	8, 524/ 1
commandments from off his	neck	. There is no man	8, 529/ 12
God's commandments from his	neck	: it appeareth very well	8, 538/ 15
well that off his	neck	was it once, whether	8, 538/ 16
not off from his	neck	the yoke of love	8, 546/ 33
a faggot in their	necks	. And yet can we	8, 398/ 35
of God from our	necks	, neither yield up ourselves	8, 419/ 25
of God from our	necks	, neither yield up ourselves	8, 445/ 6
of God from our	necks	, neither yield ourselves unto	8, 447/ 6
of God off their	necks	. . . nor yield themselves unto	8, 447/ 35
of God from their	necks	." These words, if they	8, 455/ 10
of God from their	necks	-- then might it	8, 455/ 14
sin deadly, since their	necks	were yet still bound	8, 455/ 15
on a time certain	necromancers	and went into a	8, 128/ 25
before -- namely Richard	Necton	, which was by Constantine's	8, 17/ 20
declared to me, that	Necton	had of his delivery	8, 18/ 5
sent word forthwith to	Necton	that he should send	8, 18/ 7
him. But when that	Necton	had once made Burt	8, 18/ 10

devised between them that	Necton	should not do so	8, 18/ 11
all sold already. Howbeit,	Necton	now, since he was	8, 18/ 14
is well known that	Necton	had himself, and a	8, 18/ 16
the same man . . . we	need	not doubt in what	8, 6/ 5
I shall nothing now	need	to say, because the	8, 8/ 9
such . . . we shall not	need	to doubt of what	8, 11/ 23
and forswear himself if	need	were; for Burt wist	8, 19/ 1
mouth, and where any	need	required it, they were	8, 31/ 34
hither -- it were	need	, as meseemeth, that divers	8, 35/ 24
that never man should	need	to read any word	8, 36/ 23
adventure some shall have	need	of cure: therefore it	8, 37/ 8
that should hap to	need	it. And likewise would	8, 37/ 17
flesh had there no	need	of taming -- then	8, 61/ 33
flesh), yet was it	need	for the Church to	8, 62/ 31
many wedded men should	need	few fasting days to	8, 63/ 12
on the holy day,	need	requiring it, at such	8, 73/ 19
in my mind much	need	to consider Zelophehad, which	8, 74/ 30
a day. Neither purgatory	need	to be feared when	8, 89/ 36
go hence nor penance	need	to be done while	8, 89/ 37
make us ween we	need	no labor at all	8, 106/ 18
priests through him . . . and	need	no more of any	8, 111/ 22
ye must understand we	need	, therefore, he saith, no	8, 111/ 36
good living," that we	need	now no priest as	8, 112/ 16
here, lest we should	need	the Sacrifice of the	8, 112/ 21
to believe that we	need	no priest to offer	8, 113/ 11
anon. And yet we	need	not much more proof	8, 115/ 14
that we should now	need	to prove these holy	8, 119/ 4
little on them . . . nor	need	not John the Baptist	8, 121/ 21
with nuns, and never	need	do penance neither for	8, 121/ 29
not, I trust, greatly	need	to fear the great	8, 123/ 25
the air. Howbeit, we	need	not much to marvel	8, 128/ 1
would he at a	need	follow him also in	8, 129/ 6
declared themselves that I	need	for myself in that	8, 142/ 17
that as it is	need	to pray for mercy	8, 148/ 10
mercy, so were it	need	to preach of God's	8, 148/ 10
But we shall not	need	much proof for this	8, 155/ 5
so have they great	need	to do, for therein	8, 157/ 4
the Church shall not	need	for his fond railing	8, 158/ 28
with foal." For I	need	not to grant him	8, 169/ 2
strong enough and little	need	me to defend them	8, 178/ 36
I not now much	need	to fear. For likewise	8, 187/ 5
shift . . . he shall not	need	so to do; for	8, 196/ 31
set it out: what	need	was it to put	8, 198/ 35
there shall not greatly	need	the knowledge of three	8, 218/ 23
fasting days no man	need	to keep; that the	8, 221/ 1
we shall not now	need	to dispute, since Tyndale	8, 233/ 2
angel, as touching any	need	that God hath for	8, 239/ 1
as God seeth most	need	, and the heretics most	8, 250/ 32
I shall not greatly	need	to dispute with him	8, 252/ 15
and therefore shall not	need	no particular miracles upon	8, 252/ 28

many be written as	need	. . . and that every necessary	8, 256/ 24
also in time of	need	, if they be so	8, 259/ 5
wife may for a	need	step to the altar	8, 259/ 11
woman thereto for any	need	, no more than to	8, 260/ 18
of their sins for	need	. . . saving that I see	8, 260/ 19
such as peradventure should	need	no warning in writing	8, 263/ 8
then he shall not	need	to confess himself a	8, 305/ 33
put it down if	need	be. More Lo, good	8, 307/ 22
then we shall never	need	to care whether we	8, 308/ 34
tale we shall neither	need	to put them down	8, 309/ 4
day, as we see	need	. . . or may make every	8, 320/ 8
should. For as for	need	. . . fell there never none	8, 321/ 27
keep it from such	need	of change forever hereafter	8, 321/ 29
he list himself, and	need	not to come to	8, 322/ 35
where he saith we	need	none holy day at	8, 323/ 5
must in time of	need	: so he deduceth now	8, 333/ 22
any time after should	need	, to be believed or	8, 334/ 26
not stir up, if	need	were, every day a	8, 338/ 18
that the Church hath	need	to bring miracles to	8, 346/ 31
purpose: I shall not	need	long to tarry you	8, 355/ 16
without writing. Howbeit, what	need	we better or elder	8, 374/ 11
he say that we	need	no known company, but	8, 388/ 9
no child shall after	need	anything to doubt thereof	8, 399/ 8
that men should not	need	, but also that it	8, 400/ 20
feeleth that folk should	need	to do no good	8, 402/ 31
and therefore shall never	need	to repent. But then	8, 411/ 12
man unto salvation should	need	anything else. For though	8, 415/ 34
that ye shall not	need	to be deceived by	8, 421/ 16
shall not only nothing	need	, but is also (as	8, 425/ 27
feel themselves stand, they	need	not, for they cannot	8, 430/ 5
repent and return, had	need	to come after the	8, 467/ 35
virtues? Nor this we	need	not to learn of	8, 486/ 16
him nothing for any	need	that his father hath	8, 488/ 34
help of his neighbor's	need	-- with which mind	8, 491/ 34
-- therefore, though we	need	none other example against	8, 493/ 15
meseemeth no very great	need	; his follies, after his	8, 502/ 11
naught. We shall not	need	to seek long for	8, 513/ 25
that we shall not	need	to seek so far	8, 513/ 36
well taught, there should	need	none other law. And	8, 514/ 8
And for example we	need	no further than the	8, 532/ 28
own rule, that we	need	not believe him further	8, 549/ 5
me . . . Tyndale Therefore we	need	to seek no glosses	8, 553/ 8
that if there any	need	. . . the gloss, then, that	8, 555/ 1
first . . . I shall not	need	to rehearse you. For	8, 570/ 27
eye that he can	need	none other way to	8, 570/ 30
good, but said it	needed	not. The man meant	8, 14/ 22
neither themselves should have	needed	to write thereof nor	8, 37/ 35
he should never have	needed	any serpent, or woman	8, 61/ 27
to do that that	needed	not (that is to	8, 178/ 38
all his fellows" --	needed	neither ceremony nor sacrament	8, 193/ 25

make this appear, I	needed	not to touch those	8, 218/ 35
people truth . . . and then	needed	I to make none	8, 219/ 19
as I say, I	needed	none answer to his	8, 220/ 4
will say that thing	needed	not, forasmuch as any	8, 255/ 15
himself proveth that it	needed	not that they should	8, 255/ 18
true preachers . . . and therefore	needed	not miracles to be	8, 257/ 1
their preaching: no more	needed	there to be miracles	8, 257/ 2
people; so that they	needed	not to abstain from	8, 291/ 2
if I did, I	needed	not much to force	8, 291/ 22
partly for that it	needed	not -- and this	8, 293/ 28
to shear, we had	needed	no such dispicience, nor	8, 317/ 19
to shear, we had	needed	no such dispicions, nor	8, 319/ 24
than else should have	needed	to have been burned	8, 320/ 2
after their superstition. Neither	needed	we any holy day	8, 320/ 13
altogether that either then	needed	, or at any time	8, 334/ 25
of those both . . . and	needed	no more Scripture thereto	8, 339/ 7
more Scripture thereto than	needed	either man or devil	8, 339/ 8
as he should have	needed	for the teaching, keeping	8, 339/ 22
was a thing that	needed	not. But then goeth	8, 341/ 3
the truth, never Tradition	needed	. For since the Scripture	8, 366/ 12
Hebrews, that Tyndale never	needed	to encumber his book	8, 472/ 13
faith that of necessity	needed	to be written, but	8, 480/ 31
meanwhile whether any gloss	needed	or none, since Tyndale	8, 555/ 4
Tyndale agreeth that there	needed	if the faith at	8, 555/ 5
own imagination; and then	needeth	no man to doubt	8, 8/ 32
to rehearse his heresies	needeth	little; the books that	8, 16/ 27
or how sore, there	needeth	him no more but	8, 89/ 33
ceremonies mean. Surely there	needeth	no man to doubt	8, 111/ 3
well enough -- he	needeth	not much to care	8, 164/ 36
among them. And that	needeth	now as little; for	8, 179/ 1
that after Baptism there	needeth	no more but repent	8, 212/ 28
in itself that it	needeth	no witness, neither of	8, 238/ 36
because he saith it	needeth	not . . . and would it	8, 250/ 15
many be written as	needeth	. For if it be	8, 256/ 9
thou writest?" But there	needeth	no places of Scripture	8, 263/ 4
they did indeed . . . what	needeth	me to care for	8, 292/ 21
with Luther that there	needeth	no more but faith	8, 308/ 32
written but that God	needeth	as well to stir	8, 339/ 20
and say that he	needeth	not to lay forth	8, 379/ 16
necessary, and that penance	needeth	not, and that of	8, 388/ 22
say, "No more there	needeth	!" For that faith, will	8, 406/ 4
that he saith there	needeth	no more to be	8, 415/ 31
knowledge that a man	needeth	no more articles in	8, 416/ 19
impatient. When our neighbor	needeth	our help that we	8, 485/ 13
forgiveness again. And therefore	needeth	not Tyndale to despair	8, 549/ 23
why no such gloss	needeth	to those words of	8, 554/ 33
leastwise some gloss there	needeth	. And then dare I	8, 554/ 37
our own imagination, "neither	needful	to the taming of	8, 148/ 31
and that was not	needful	but because it was	8, 256/ 11
but because it was	needful	that every necessary point	8, 256/ 12

miracle because it was	needful	that it should be	8, 256/ 16
health -- it was	needful	, then, for the conservation	8, 256/ 17
see to thread a	needle	," and speak nothing of	8, 510/ 10
beating go thread her	needle	, and then pull away	8, 525/ 27
were it not both	needless	and also too long	8, 235/ 11
God" -- it must	needs	be much worse idolatry	8, 3/ 39
his cause . . . he must	needs	defend his articles. And	8, 16/ 3
as itself alone must	needs	make them sure that	8, 23/ 21
schism and division must	needs	move and provoke among	8, 29/ 24
satisfy them that will	needs	be naught, yet shall	8, 35/ 26
new spiritual sect, be	needs	one of the very	8, 47/ 28
I say, must Tyndale	needs	grant that for God's	8, 51/ 23
-- so must he	needs	grant and agree that	8, 54/ 18
and since he must	needs	mean at the time	8, 93/ 2
I say Tyndale must	needs	mean, therefore, that for	8, 93/ 9
true, must it therefore	needs	be that Saint James	8, 96/ 37
Christ is and must	needs	be a church known	8, 118/ 18
have confounded: he must	needs	confess that Christ's church	8, 118/ 23
upon this it must	needs	follow that, albeit our	8, 132/ 12
such things I must	needs	remit the reader unto	8, 143/ 25
such as it must	needs	make it clear that	8, 143/ 35
for his heresies, must	needs	be, not suspected, but	8, 143/ 39
be that they must	needs	prove -- and that	8, 157/ 13
taught them . . . they must	needs	be honor to God	8, 159/ 6
necessity the people must	needs	answer all together unto	8, 160/ 35
Tyndale M. More must	needs	grant (if he will	8, 167/ 38
hath: "M. More must	needs	grant that ' church'	8, 168/ 10
Master More must not	needs	grant this to Tyndale	8, 168/ 13
yet must I not	needs	be driven to grant	8, 168/ 21
one . . . I must not	needs	, for all his great	8, 168/ 27
though I must not	needs	, yet will I grant	8, 168/ 29
that then I must	needs	grant this term "church	8, 168/ 31
I, that must not	needs	, grant this to Tyndale	8, 168/ 33
not choose but must	needs	grant me this again	8, 168/ 34
goose, then must he	needs	grant me that every	8, 168/ 39
forth: therefore must I	needs	mistrust him in the	8, 171/ 33
as he were . . . that	needs	would in his fond	8, 174/ 18
as ye see, must	needs	be false, but if	8, 183/ 29
For if he will	needs	argue that priests be	8, 188/ 24
it) that it must	needs	follow that Baptism were	8, 188/ 28
had set in . . . must	needs	have openly declared that	8, 191/ 5
will that I must	needs	answer because the oil	8, 194/ 14
Howbeit, because I must	needs	answer to men of	8, 194/ 16
and that it must	needs	so be. Which argument	8, 196/ 8
priesthood, else it must	needs	follow that of a	8, 196/ 24
of necessity and must	needs	find it if it	8, 197/ 4
sometimes, that he must	needs	interpret it "love" and	8, 199/ 5
our days . . . Tyndale must	needs	in his English translation	8, 200/ 37
saith that priests must	needs	have wives. But whereof	8, 202/ 12
of such blind affections	needs	blindfold them both. Tyndale	8, 204/ 5

Tyndale grant, as he	needs	must, that notwithstanding the	8, 210/ 5
yet if he will	needs	press upon us therewith	8, 211/ 32
wed nuns and must	needs	have wives, and the	8, 221/ 11
that there it must	needs	be that men shall	8, 227/ 32
but that he must	needs	do well; as Tyndale	8, 228/ 1
he must many times	needs	do . . . because of the	8, 235/ 6
one sit, it must	needs	be that he sitteth	8, 242/ 31
with reason we must	needs	be bound to believe	8, 243/ 23
they be, they must	needs	be all false save	8, 246/ 3
lechery -- he must	needs	do miracles as they	8, 250/ 9
king Uzziah, that would	needs	play the priest and	8, 259/ 31
that a bishop must	needs	have one; and thereby	8, 261/ 7
them -- Tyndale must	needs	agree (be he never	8, 264/ 23
and what not, must	needs	be judge himself: now	8, 268/ 9
in this, I must	needs	confess my folly; for	8, 282/ 34
it -- he must	needs	show you some church	8, 285/ 17
or grace . . . he must	needs	grant and agree that	8, 298/ 7
use of them must	needs	be noyful and not	8, 298/ 14
means escape, we must	needs	perceive that God caused	8, 298/ 32
many years must he	needs	have also, ere ever	8, 302/ 13
meaneth. First, it must	needs	be that he accounteth	8, 303/ 26
well his conclusion must	needs	be this: "And therefore	8, 304/ 29
do it: ye must	needs	leave it undone and	8, 307/ 29
sure that it must	needs	be the one. And	8, 318/ 2
of those twain must	needs	be the very cause	8, 318/ 21
and then must he	needs	assign a known church	8, 323/ 2
ye wot well, must	needs	be strong; and therefore	8, 335/ 23
points of faith must	needs	have fallen away but	8, 338/ 33
abide -- as it	needs	must abide if the	8, 378/ 17
him do as he	needs	must and never may	8, 379/ 22
all. And we must	needs	perceive that without the	8, 382/ 5
that every man must	needs	agree them to be	8, 386/ 13
hitherto? Which faith must	needs	be true by Christ's	8, 388/ 35
And therefore it must	needs	be that there is	8, 396/ 15
nay . . . "for he must	needs	believe that the thing	8, 406/ 10
to redeem mankind must	needs	be hell" . . . and that	8, 406/ 12
thing that must now	needs	be believed upon pain	8, 407/ 24
all his doctrine must	needs	be believed for true	8, 408/ 11
And then must they	needs	never cease falling till	8, 423/ 24
and his friends must	needs	refrain him," might not	8, 438/ 32
continue good, but must	needs	mean that it were	8, 438/ 34
hath to her must	needs	keep him to her	8, 439/ 2
thither, and he must	needs	go whom the devil	8, 457/ 7
And then thou must	needs	, good Lord, forthwith, at	8, 457/ 21
heresies be true . . . must	needs	in the doing of	8, 458/ 12
they must, I say,	needs	have some such manner	8, 458/ 15
which, saith he, must	needs	ensue thereupon, else hath	8, 459/ 11
must for that cause	needs	be a congregation known	8, 465/ 34
true teaching . . . we must	needs	perceive thereby that he	8, 469/ 25
-- thus must Tyndale	needs	say, for aught that	8, 473/ 25

I that Tyndale must	needs	grant that he knoweth	8, 476/ 4
him but he must	needs	confess that he is	8, 476/ 18
church" . . . but he must	needs	confess that he learneth	8, 476/ 25
that error: he must	needs	confess also that of	8, 478/ 33
his "elect church" must	needs	believe after that they	8, 480/ 25
faith: then must it	needs	follow that Luther, Lambert	8, 484/ 4
from sin . . . but must	needs	in all such things	8, 486/ 28
ye wot well, must	needs	allow and commend. For	8, 494/ 3
good faith, I must	needs	confess myself so beetle-blind	8, 503/ 21
his other words must	needs	be as false as	8, 513/ 19
necessity the elect must	needs	rise again, through the	8, 518/ 18
them, therefore they must	needs	rise after their fall	8, 519/ 31
or sow-drunk and will	needs	sink down and fall	8, 525/ 32
and then must they	needs	be weak, feeble, and	8, 531/ 6
will have him asleep	needs	, for the defense of	8, 533/ 12
his faith I must	needs	give it over. Howbeit	8, 535/ 3
fault . . . his will must	needs	have followed. But his	8, 535/ 19
by grace prevented must	needs	have come unto. For	8, 548/ 12
as indeed he must	needs	do, then do you	8, 551/ 7
of Christ, it must	needs	follow that he saith	8, 555/ 31
but that Tyndale must	needs	, be he never so	8, 555/ 36
but that Tyndale must	needs	agree that if Saint	8, 556/ 28
then, since Tyndale must	needs	agree that in some	8, 557/ 1
his faith, he must	needs	grant that in all	8, 557/ 4
Now, what Tyndale must	needs	answer unto this, he	8, 557/ 19
For there he must	needs	see that though his	8, 557/ 21
crossrow that he must	needs	see it! Now, if	8, 557/ 24
horrible deeds" as must	needs	make them be taken	8, 564/ 19
but his wit must	needs	see the things that	8, 565/ 25
and his will must	needs	agree to follow so	8, 565/ 26
belief and love, he	needs	must have his sins	8, 568/ 27
thus, lo, by the	negative	-- "If a heretic	8, 231/ 1
Paul writing to Timothy, "	Neglect	not that grace that	8, 99/ 20
cum impositione manuum presbyteri" ("	Neglect	not the grace that	8, 191/ 27
reject his grace, and	neglect	his Holy Spirit, and	8, 440/ 22
then is it great	negligence	; if he perceive it	8, 189/ 15
own default, malice, or	negligence	, either at the instigation	8, 411/ 16
either, by malice or	negligence	first fall to sin	8, 421/ 36
or of sloth and	negligence	so slightly regard it	8, 502/ 37
his frowardness, sloth, or	negligence	lose and forgo the	8, 503/ 14
was his own willful	negligence	. . . while he, beginning to	8, 537/ 26
and plain, would wax	negligent	and dull . . . and now	8, 330/ 10
he leaveth out: "Noli	negligere	gratiam quae in te	8, 191/ 25
and assoil it with	nego	, consequentiam, and consequens. For	8, 196/ 33
first chapter, thus said	Nehemiah	: "When I had heard	8, 67/ 12
fervent love toward thy	neighbor	after the example of	8, 40/ 8
the love of the	neighbor	. . . if men look on	8, 40/ 27
commanded to love his	neighbor	as himself . . . he searcheth	8, 55/ 36
he searcheth that his	neighbor	is created of God	8, 55/ 37
would not help his	neighbor	on the holy day	8, 73/ 17

as for doing our	neighbor	good, and also the	8, 74/ 21
commandment to love our	neighbor	also, as saith John	8, 89/ 20
toward God and our	neighbor	, and a purpose of	8, 101/ 1
for God to his	neighbor	. For though we should	8, 123/ 12
that he loveth his	neighbor	as much as he	8, 123/ 36
of God and his	neighbor	, which is the spirit	8, 124/ 8
of God and their	neighbor	, the "spirit and life	8, 124/ 24
nor profitable to our	neighbor	, neither honor to God	8, 148/ 32
do good to thy	neighbor	, nor be honor to	8, 158/ 33
God," or "Charity your	neighbor	," but "Love God," and	8, 201/ 17
God," and "Love your	neighbor	." More This is a	8, 201/ 18
to say "Love thy	neighbor	"; nor I bid him	8, 201/ 32
not say "Charity thy	neighbor	," nor "Good-affection thy neighbor	8, 201/ 32
neighbor," nor "Good-affection thy	neighbor	," nor "Good-mind thy neighbor	8, 201/ 33
neighbor," nor "Good-mind thy	neighbor	," no more than "Drink	8, 201/ 33
more than "Drink thy	neighbor	." And yet as he	8, 201/ 34
say there "Give thy	neighbor	drink" . . . so may he	8, 201/ 35
him say "Bear thy	neighbor	good mind," "Bear thy	8, 201/ 36
good mind," "Bear thy	neighbor	charity." Tyndale Though we	8, 201/ 36
I have hurt my	neighbor	, I am bound to	8, 210/ 21
Scripture saith, "Love thy	neighbor	as thyself." Now, upon	8, 258/ 35
this commandment "Love thy	neighbor	as thyself," it is	8, 259/ 3
Scripture saith, "Love thy	neighbor	as thyself." What is	8, 259/ 13
woman must love her	neighbor	as herself . . . will have	8, 259/ 23
here -- "Love thy	neighbor	as thyself" -- and	8, 261/ 26
learned to love their	neighbor	? This is a vain	8, 277/ 35
this precept "Love thy	neighbor	as thyself, and God	8, 333/ 2
above allthing, and thy	neighbor	as thyself." For thereupon	8, 333/ 21
of God and their	neighbor	, could bring them in	8, 441/ 19
be impatient. When our	neighbor	needeth our help that	8, 485/ 13
they should help their	neighbor	, their "love is cold	8, 490/ 22
love God nor his	neighbor	. Whereunto if Tyndale will	8, 568/ 25
ought to "love" his	neighbor's	wife or his neighbor's	8, 202/ 2
neighbor's wife or his	neighbor's	daughter, a Christian man	8, 202/ 3
commanded to defile his	neighbor's	wife nor his neighbor's	8, 202/ 4
neighbor's wife nor his	neighbor's	daughter. More This matter	8, 202/ 4
the "loving" of his	neighbor's	wife, or the "loving	8, 202/ 9
the "loving" of his	neighbor's	daughter, I had as	8, 202/ 9
liberal help of his	neighbor's	need -- with which	8, 491/ 34
same sacraments that their	neighbors	did. I would also	8, 135/ 29
our duty toward our	neighbors	. But he saith maliciously	8, 210/ 27
Tyndale doth) infect his	neighbors	with deadly poisoned heresies	8, 218/ 9
Jerusalem shall be my	neighbors	and citizens; which Jerusalem	8, 373/ 5
largely increased, toward our	neighbors	; doing fruitful penance, bringing	8, 409/ 4
and rise against their	neighbors	(whom they ought to	8, 481/ 9
and insurrection against their	neighbors	and their governors, and	8, 484/ 12
good counsel to their	neighbors	against the vices in	8, 513/ 39
love God and his	neighbors	as God biddeth him	8, 568/ 13
mustard seed, leaven, a	net	, keys, bread, water, and	8, 85/ 4
or else of a	net	! He should rather yet	8, 86/ 1

dance naked in a	net	believe that no man	8, 175/ 11
dancing naked in a	net	. And I am sure	8, 175/ 24
not all in a	net	. . . but for the more	8, 176/ 5
stark naked, without any	net	at all, that there	8, 176/ 6
key, or of a	net	. So that, as I	8, 253/ 32
cockle, and also the	net	with fishes good and	8, 391/ 34
so caught in a	net	of his own making	8, 479/ 5
and that we do	nevertheless	acknowledge and confess therewith	8, 52/ 32
thing were in itself	nevertheless	true -- that the	8, 291/ 23
Sabbath day, and yet	nevertheless	subdued man unto certain	8, 321/ 9
they should be. And	nevertheless	, I trust they shall	8, 390/ 34
great part of Christ's	new	law and testament! And	8, 5/ 21
and afterward by the	new	sects sprung out of	8, 5/ 33
English tongue, first Tyndale's	New	Testament, father of them	8, 6/ 3
have set us a	new	saint: Sir Thomas Hitton	8, 10/ 25
Hitton was of, this	new	saint of Tyndale's canonization	8, 12/ 37
by God in the	New	Testament, but only by	8, 14/ 31
which God gave them	new	houses. Wherein Burt and	8, 19/ 6
his translation of the	New	Testament. The third, against	8, 33/ 24
oversight, weening that their	new	ways were well. Our	8, 35/ 28
so drunk in the	new	must of their newfangled	8, 38/ 10
very sure that this	new	faith of Luther, Tyndale	8, 44/ 30
first author of their	new	spiritual sect, be needs	8, 47/ 28
that are in this	new	fashion spiritual; the devil	8, 49/ 25
and a nun: these	new	"spiritual men" have now	8, 50/ 5
lo, good reader, these	new	spiritual men with their	8, 50/ 13
again nor created of	new	with the Spirit of	8, 50/ 19
since and set a	new	gloss thereto that will	8, 55/ 32
telleth us as a	new	, strange tale, that never	8, 60/ 18
Old Law and the	New	, and that there was	8, 70/ 34
be alleged in the	New	Law and also because	8, 71/ 2
go me to the	New	Law, and to those	8, 80/ 19
his resurrection into a	new	manner and kind of	8, 81/ 8
a "priest" in the	New	Testament, understand nothing else	8, 91/ 8
Ye are born of	new	, not of mortal seed	8, 94/ 31
Ye are born of	new	, not of mortal seed	8, 96/ 23
the sacraments of the	New	Law in respect of	8, 98/ 34
the sacraments of the	New	Law, for the preeminence	8, 99/ 10
are now come these	new	men -- Luther, Friar	8, 104/ 30
Christ hath in his	New	Law instituted one only	8, 111/ 29
Christ calleth it the	new	and everlasting testament in	8, 116/ 28
and blood," and his "	new	and everlasting testament in	8, 117/ 8
as you?" But these	new	heretics be so far	8, 119/ 22
so may these holy	new	"spiritual" men, when monks	8, 121/ 7
well say to these	new	holy, "spiritual" married monks	8, 121/ 12
the other side, these	new	"spiritual" men have with	8, 121/ 24
men have with their	new	liberty made themselves wonderful	8, 121/ 25
lecherous living, that these	new	"spiritual" men have in	8, 122/ 21
he clean out the	New	Testament now? We must	8, 134/ 1
his translation of the	New	Testament An Answer unto	8, 142/ 4

Tyndale's translation of the	New	Testament was well worthy	8, 142/ 10
the text of the	New	Testament! And so might	8, 144/ 4
we do in the	new	time too, howsoever Tyndale	8, 147/ 20
virtues. And if this	new	apostle now, Saint Tyndale	8, 149/ 33
do they in the	new	time too. Now, if	8, 150/ 11
in respect of this	new	time now. We call	8, 151/ 5
and when began his	new	. He saith it hath	8, 158/ 13
Old Law but the	New	too, as well appeareth	8, 162/ 6
word "congregation" in the	New	Testament where he found	8, 163/ 17
old "church" for his	new	"congregation," but burn up	8, 165/ 35
translated throughout all the	New	Testament by this word	8, 167/ 39
ecclesia throughout all the	New	Testament translated by this	8, 168/ 11
the writers of the	New	Testament had occasion to	8, 168/ 18
ecclesia should throughout the	New	Testament be translated by	8, 168/ 20
spoken of within the	New	Testament. And thus whereas	8, 168/ 24
translated throughout all the	New	Testament by this word	8, 168/ 30
have ecclesia throughout the	New	Testament translated by this	8, 168/ 36
should throughout all the	New	Testament translate this word	8, 169/ 5
therefore Erasmus in his	new	translation gave it a	8, 176/ 30
sent to preach a	new	faith to this realm	8, 180/ 22
this realm, and a	new	evangelist, too, that maketh	8, 180/ 23
with his false translation	new	scripture of his own	8, 180/ 24
here, in this his	new	book, translated that same	8, 185/ 14
and henceforth live a	new	life." More Here seemeth	8, 212/ 4
us and maketh us	new	creatures, doth not so	8, 213/ 35
begetteth and createth of	new	-- Penance, finding by	8, 214/ 5
false translation of the	New	Testament. The Third Book	8, 221/ 31
a hundred sorts of	new	sects of heretics, much	8, 223/ 17
any part of the	New	Testament was put in	8, 224/ 31
though he translated the	New	Testament out of Greek	8, 230/ 10
heretic falsely translate the	New	Testament into English, to	8, 230/ 34
heretic falsely translate the	New	Testament into English, to	8, 231/ 2
the world's end." The	New	Testament is full of	8, 238/ 32
Tyndale now doth of	new	. . . ascribing the miracles wrought	8, 244/ 28
hath now revealed this	new	article to him and	8, 249/ 19
not to give his	New	Law by books, but	8, 256/ 33
our Lady hath a	new	son. More Tyndale saith	8, 271/ 3
Lady shall have a	new	son ere I can	8, 271/ 9
Lady shall have a	new	son first (which he	8, 271/ 11
Lady never had a	new	son besides our Savior	8, 271/ 13
Lady shall have a	new	son ere I prove	8, 271/ 25
Lady shall have two	new	sons ere Tyndale prove	8, 271/ 26
Lady shall have five	new	sons ere Tyndale prove	8, 271/ 29
Lady shall have fifteen	new	sons ere Tyndale be	8, 271/ 37
to seek up some	new	. . . and saith that in	8, 272/ 5
should. And where these	new	Pharisees, these manifold sects	8, 275/ 19
rainbow whether God made	new	, to make men sure	8, 276/ 24
promise by the marvelous	new	sight thereof, or that	8, 276/ 25
only but also the	New	, wherein all things are	8, 281/ 20
should we receive a	new	article of our faith	8, 281/ 26

opened richly in the	New	Testament, that before were	8, 282/ 4
if he take the	New	Testament for the book	8, 282/ 7
allthing is in the	New	Testament fulfilled that was	8, 282/ 15
Old and in the	New	. . . but, I say, besides	8, 282/ 23
that to receive a	new	article of faith without	8, 283/ 4
if we received any	new	articles of faith without	8, 283/ 28
if we received a	new	article "without Scripture" . . . whereby	8, 283/ 32
will give us a	new	article in Scripture, as	8, 283/ 33
if we receive "a	new	article" . . . and then all	8, 283/ 38
believed . . . he calleth a	new	article. But, now, how	8, 284/ 7
this belief, of this	new	article of fifteen hundred	8, 284/ 8
belief thereof were very	new	: yet it helpeth him	8, 284/ 16
that this is no	new	article well appeareth by	8, 286/ 12
mention of in the	New	Testament. Wherefore, inasmuch as	8, 294/ 7
the sacraments of the	New	Testament (of which mention	8, 294/ 9
mention of in the	New	Testament. More Upon this	8, 301/ 26
the sacraments of the	New	Testament (of which mention	8, 303/ 3
the sacraments of the	New	Testament have significations also	8, 303/ 21
divineth and deviseth two	new	causes of his own	8, 318/ 20
water, men would consecrate	new	ale in corns. Now	8, 319/ 15
faith. And in the	New	Law, now, it is	8, 325/ 11
them still after the	New	Law promulgated and spread	8, 326/ 24
would write all his	new	testament, nor cause it	8, 331/ 7
he will "write" his	new	testament, when he saith	8, 331/ 12
in writing of his	New	Law . . . because we shall	8, 331/ 17
that shall write the	New	Law -- the right	8, 331/ 34
up every day a	new	prophet with a new	8, 335/ 29
new prophet with a	new	miracle, to confirm new	8, 335/ 29
new miracle, to confirm	new	doctrine, or to call	8, 335/ 30
up every day a	new	prophet with a new	8, 338/ 5
new prophet with a	new	miracle, to confirm new	8, 338/ 5
new miracle, to confirm	new	doctrine or to call	8, 338/ 6
were, every day a	new	prophet, and that with	8, 338/ 18
prophet, and that with	new	miracles, too, rather than	8, 338/ 19
daily doth stir up,	new	prophets in sundry parts	8, 338/ 26
which of his hundred	new	sects he calleth his	8, 341/ 17
shall we, if any	new	question arise, determine it	8, 342/ 8
Abraham nothing touch the	New	Testament, nor nothing that	8, 342/ 28
any word of the	New	Testament written. And therefore	8, 342/ 31
he saith that every	new	question that may arise	8, 343/ 3
Christ before all the	new	Scripture, and should serve	8, 347/ 32
commanded nor add any	new	kind of their own	8, 349/ 12
never have added any	new	festival of holy days	8, 349/ 28
they have condemned the	New	Testament, and also forbidden	8, 356/ 34
For as for the "	New	Testament" -- if he	8, 357/ 3
English translation of the	New	Testament, newly forged by	8, 357/ 6
same purpose, in his	new	frantic book, and magnifieth	8, 364/ 4
therein, is not so	new	a thing as Tyndale	8, 371/ 22
have rehearsed, in the	New	Law, the fifteenth of	8, 375/ 11
but that ere the	New	Testament was written . . . men	8, 379/ 3

afresh and begin a	new	battle. More Lo, now	8, 419/ 27
places of all the	New	Testament . . . and whereof sundry	8, 424/ 11
Tyndale hath now of	new	-- both renewed their	8, 424/ 19
afresh and begin a	new	battle. More Lo, good	8, 445/ 7
afresh and begin a	new	battle." By these words	8, 447/ 8
afresh, and cry a	new	field anew, and begin	8, 447/ 37
anew, and begin a	new	battle; and then is	8, 447/ 38
afresh and begin a	new	battle" -- these words	8, 454/ 29
they read in the	New	Testament of Christ's "brethren	8, 466/ 31
they read in the	New	Testament of Christ's "brethren	8, 471/ 29
of Christendom, and make	new	, fond sects of their	8, 481/ 34
tale putteth Tyndale of	new	in his false Exposition	8, 493/ 2
if Tyndale now, this	new	Judas, will repent his	8, 548/ 25
after this chapter, another	new	matter: that is to	8, 560/ 8
If this be a	new-believed	article . . . let Tyndale tell	8, 284/ 4
then be ye very "	new-created	with the Spirit" . . . butsure	8, 45/ 19
was born again or	new-created	with the Spirit of	8, 46/ 30
again of God and	new-created	with his Spirit . . . and	8, 47/ 3
specially born again and	new-created	of the Spirit, whom	8, 47/ 33
is not a thing	new-found	, but begun of old	8, 164/ 19
last past than was	new-found	, as far as any	8, 190/ 12
name of Christ now	new-known	, too, and preachings had	8, 190/ 14
and of enabling the	new-regenerated	creature to inheritance of	8, 194/ 35
at Baptism, they be	new-regenerated	to God, and cleansed	8, 212/ 8
come into this world,	newborn	first of their fleshly	8, 244/ 15
must of their newfangled	newelties	that the old, wholesome	8, 38/ 11
the pleasure of the	newelty	passed, and they set	8, 125/ 34
once muse upon these	newfangled	heresies: so, on the	8, 38/ 1
new must of their	newfangled	newelties that the old	8, 38/ 10
sore poisoned malicious and	newfangled	folk . . . that the King's	8, 177/ 33
taken and committed to	Newgate	. . . where except he hap	8, 17/ 21
yet, in a manner,	newly	received; and they contended	8, 119/ 18
holy church is but	newly	begun . . . Tyndale would we	8, 135/ 15
the Church was then	newly	begun to be called	8, 171/ 3
greatly force what a	newly	founded sort of heretics	8, 207/ 2
of the New Testament,	newly	forged by Tyndale, so	8, 357/ 6
of one that is	newly	recovered out of a	8, 419/ 19
of one that is	newly	recovered out of a	8, 444/ 39
God willing) at my	next	leisure go further in	8, 33/ 29
the moving thereof, whoso	next	were let down thereto	8, 102/ 35
to wit, the time	next	after the apostles' days	8, 151/ 29
to him to go	next	the signification of presbyteros	8, 184/ 33
shall proceed farther. Now,	next	he cometh to the	8, 262/ 6
of seven hundred years	next	before that, which popes	8, 278/ 22
within this seven years	next	coming . . . than else should	8, 320/ 1
seem. And in the	next	chapter after, Saint Augustine	8, 371/ 24
Err." Here followeth the	next	chapter of Tyndale, in	8, 418/ 13
appeareth by his words	next	after following, would we	8, 444/ 5
confuted in the chapter	next	before: I may, therefore	8, 460/ 26
heresies of the chapter	next	before. Wherein he teacheth	8, 485/ 22

that forthwith, in his	next	words after, he saith	8, 544/ 25
steppeth down to the	next	, and saith that he	8, 546/ 32
virtuous, and well-learned man	Nicholas	de Lyra gave him	8, 232/ 16
that virtuous cunning man	Nicholas	de Lyra, saying, "Lira	8, 272/ 8
name, it were no	nickname	at all . . . and yet	8, 83/ 35
our Savior said unto	Nicodemus	. . . and after that, they	8, 46/ 35
our Savior showed unto	Nicodemus	that except a man	8, 80/ 24
Joseph of Arimathea, and	Nicodemus	, and the women came	8, 545/ 14
the Hebrews, how that	nigh	kinsmen be called "brethren	8, 466/ 34
the Hebrews, how that	nigh	kinsmen be called "brethren	8, 471/ 32
that solution also, of	nigh	kindred called "brethren" among	8, 472/ 12
his conscience, and goeth	nigh	to persuade him that	8, 489/ 13
unto one that is	nighest	unto thee, and he	8, 539/ 13
cast them abroad by	night	; so great a pestilent	8, 11/ 34
to bed again every	night	. . . thinketh on God's promise	8, 91/ 2
therefore they flee by	night	and retreat themselves in	8, 227/ 36
did he day and	night	." And therefore, since Saint	8, 311/ 18
inseparable that day nor	night	he never departed from	8, 325/ 36
posts? Why eaten by	night	? Why none left till	8, 329/ 3
walking in a dark	night	, put out the candle	8, 424/ 30
against the sun, by	night	against the moon, till	8, 506/ 14
and lieth with her	nightly	in shameful incest and	8, 48/ 3
three days and three	nights	. And I likewise will	8, 67/ 33
by the space of	nine	years been beyond the	8, 14/ 6
evermore of a thousand,	nine	hundred at the least	8, 196/ 6
of a thousand priests,	nine	hundred at the least	8, 196/ 15
of a thousand priests,	nine	hundred be none at	8, 196/ 24
a thousand there be	nine	hundred no priests at	8, 197/ 19
hundred years, and above	nine	hundred years, and above	8, 367/ 28
that God, seeing the	Ninevites	chastise and punish themselves	8, 68/ 36
-- yet of the	Ninevites	and the others above-rehearsed	8, 70/ 25
chapter of Joel, the	ninth	of Daniel, the thirty-sixth	8, 69/ 8
is written in the	ninth	chapter of Saint John	8, 103/ 11
eleventh chapter of the	Ninth	Book of his Confessions	8, 371/ 12
saith it as plainly, "	Nisi	credideritis non intelligetis" ("But	8, 293/ 19
still in his light: "	Nisi	quis renatus fuerit ex	8, 377/ 7
by the ship of	Noah	, out of which there	8, 212/ 22
generation from Adam to	Noah	, and from Noah to	8, 270/ 35
to Noah, and from	Noah	to Abraham, and so	8, 270/ 35
-- yea, and ere	Noah	-- do stories testify	8, 273/ 9
confirmed their preaching. "Verily,	Noah	-- we find that	8, 273/ 33
the preachers? Now, from	Noah	to Abraham, how many	8, 274/ 2
which God made with	Noah	, that he would no	8, 276/ 10
by the ark of	Noah	with beasts clean and	8, 391/ 36
and saith that in	Noah's	days, when the flood	8, 272/ 5
as were taken into	Noah's	ship -- yet should	8, 272/ 25
the example of his	noble	Grace . . . and, after my	8, 27/ 19
advice, not of his	nobles	only, with his other	8, 177/ 34
will ask, is there	nobody	to give them warning	8, 26/ 26
souls are absent and	nobody	by them but such	8, 62/ 14

them not willingly where	nobody	compelleth them -- let	8, 491/ 1
signs and proffers, with	nodding	, becking, and mowing, as	8, 108/ 36
all lies and error	noisome	and hurtful. And this	8, 402/ 25
there is none error	noisome	but if it be	8, 414/ 34
that he leaveth out: "	Noli	negligere gratiam quae in	8, 191/ 25
have enquired for the	nonce	. And by this can	8, 195/ 24
bishop shamefully for the	nonce	. Tyndale And when he	8, 195/ 25
tree fall south or	north	, in what place soever	8, 428/ 19
-- he went unto	Norwich	, where he had infected	8, 22/ 14
some wrote out of	Norwich	to London, that he	8, 22/ 30
to say a Pater	Noster	to a post"; and	8, 148/ 29
men say their Pater	Noster	to the "post" --	8, 148/ 35
and say a Pater	Noster	at it -- yet	8, 149/ 6
we not the Pater	Noster	to it, but to	8, 149/ 7
Lady -- in the	not-belief	whereof he saith that	8, 405/ 12
deeds, as adultery, manslaughter,	not-believing	, forsaking, or forswearing of	8, 566/ 3
I Tyndale whether the	not-failing	of his faith now	8, 557/ 14
the doing of those	not-understood	ceremonies and sacraments in	8, 302/ 17
is there one thing	notable	, and well declaring what	8, 20/ 36
the cold of great,	notable	crimes, that he standeth	8, 526/ 5
that all holy doctors	note	and mark in the	8, 77/ 34
as it were, a	note	, and saith . . . Tyndale Notwithstanding	8, 145/ 2
saith in his foreremembered	note	-- he seemeth but	8, 146/ 8
there name in his	note	the whole Catholic Church	8, 146/ 12
I would not here	note	, by the way, that	8, 230/ 18
-- for such a	note	in the Bible some	8, 350/ 6
may better scrape that	note	out again than use	8, 350/ 8
is also to be	noted	whereupon he groundeth this	8, 117/ 20
that he hath not	noted	it among such as	8, 153/ 19
say, therefore to be	noted	that Saint Paul gave	8, 360/ 30
-- they be controlled,	noted	, and reprov'd by the	8, 398/ 16
carnal" and "contentious," be	nothath	had it in detestation	8, 45/ 21
Tyndale himself in neither	nother	of the twain, that	8, 83/ 23
expressly speaketh of neither	nother	, but of the word	8, 96/ 29
in effect, believeth neither	nother	: there will no good	8, 119/ 3
that would love neither	nother	. And if that Tyndale	8, 174/ 19
baptisma and ecclesia, neither	nother	had in the Greek	8, 188/ 32
ween it were no	nother	manner washing when the	8, 189/ 19
Tyndale -- being neither	nother	, nor having any office	8, 191/ 18
us believe that neither	nother	at any time faileth	8, 489/ 35
no merit in neither	nother	. But Tyndale saith untrue	8, 511/ 24
his part in neither	nother	. . . but hath, as I	8, 561/ 16
as they be, neither	nother	is sufficient for his	8, 567/ 21
his trifling between the	noun	and the verb? I	8, 201/ 31
as it is a	noun	, it signifieth but the	8, 207/ 10
own offer. For that	noun	"acknowledging" and that verb	8, 207/ 15
books as most may	nourish	and increase devotion --	8, 36/ 29
to God and to	nourish	peace and unity; but	8, 89/ 24
flesh about the plenteous	nourishing	and spiritual pampering of	8, 64/ 28
believeth the old heretic	Novatian	, the first author of	8, 426/ 26

among the common people	nowadays	," yet in this signification	8, 144/ 34
the world waxeth such	nowadays	. . . that as it is	8, 148/ 9
false traitor too. And	nowadays	also be there many	8, 228/ 28
them must needs be	noyful	and not lawful unto	8, 298/ 14
devil. Quia in inferno	nulla	est redemptio . . . and the	8, 438/ 5
the Latin were "Ego	nullum	testimonium ab homine recipio	8, 232/ 39
wretched sect, being in	number	to the Catholics three	8, 29/ 8
ascribed thereby into the	number	of his elect and	8, 79/ 25
sometimes a much less	number	: that is to wit	8, 145/ 21
only, but that whole	number	of every city, town	8, 146/ 5
it for the whole	number	of citizens, or else	8, 146/ 10
else for the only	number	of the elects, within	8, 146/ 11
did never signify the	number	of Christian people as	8, 166/ 32
signify also the universal	number	of all Christian people	8, 170/ 21
especially in the plural	number	, or in the first	8, 236/ 10
that church is the	number	of true-believing men . . . and	8, 240/ 19
be taken in the	number	of faithful people . . . and	8, 370/ 10
how shall yet the	number	of unlearned hearers be	8, 389/ 30
bad . . . of which whole	number	the good are the	8, 392/ 33
Christ is only the	number	of "repenting sinners" that	8, 396/ 30
he calleth it the	number	of "all repenting sinners	8, 399/ 10
church cannot be the	number	of all repenting sinners	8, 399/ 23
church is not the	number	of "all that embrace	8, 561/ 22
church" is only the	number	of elects "in whose	8, 562/ 5
special elects . . . which only	number	, by his high spiritual	8, 567/ 13
are written in Exodus,	Numbers	, and Leviticus, before others	8, 79/ 30
appeareth in Leviticus and	Numbers	and other places of	8, 111/ 27
upon the Book of	Numbers	, writeth in this wise	8, 367/ 34
in lechery with a	nun	under name of wedlock	8, 41/ 1
For Saint Paul speaketh	nun	! If Tyndale show you	8, 45/ 17
priest should wed a	nun	. And therefore thus ye	8, 46/ 21
the friar and the	nun	, Luther and his wife	8, 47/ 24
friar should wed a	nun	, as they thought should	8, 50/ 3
a friar and a	nun	: these new "spiritual men	8, 50/ 5
wedded fleeing Cate, his	nun	, to show to the	8, 86/ 22
friar lieth with his	nun	, and wotteth well he	8, 90/ 37
himself and his holy	nun	. . . kill and sacrifice their	8, 112/ 30
day to take a	nun	to bed. For as	8, 125/ 28
monk to marry a	nun	; which thing, hereafter in	8, 134/ 17
themselves monk, friar, or	nun	. . . should afterward run out	8, 140/ 7
and Cate Calate, his	nun	, lie lusing together in	8, 180/ 4
alone any such holy	nun	as his harlot is	8, 190/ 20
hath done: wed a	nun	and make her a	8, 190/ 32
it also . . . that a	nun	consecrated unto God should	8, 206/ 18
Luther and his holy	nun	with all their holy	8, 208/ 31
that to wed a	nun	is no sin? I	8, 228/ 8
friar to wed a	nun	. . . and yet, as false	8, 228/ 31
friar may marry a	nun	by the authority of	8, 260/ 34
monk might wed a	nun	! And lo, thus ye	8, 279/ 7
with wedding of his	nun	. Or else, finally, must	8, 305/ 29

and go wed a	nun	. Now am I glad	8, 395/ 7
in wedding of the	nun	, with the breach of	8, 442/ 24
friar should wed a	nun	. Wherein if Tyndale dare	8, 478/ 1
friar to wed a	nun	-- in all these	8, 481/ 24
with wedding of a	nun	, then is he safe	8, 483/ 24
Luther doth with his	nun	, fall to mocking of	8, 492/ 8
and after wedded his	nun	, and yet continueth with	8, 493/ 10
This friar and his	nun	drank well, of likelihood	8, 493/ 11
Luther's lechery with his	nun	is any evil deed	8, 493/ 14
lie still with the	nun	, and defend for lawful	8, 495/ 7
the friar to the	nun	, and of the nun	8, 564/ 31
nun, and of the	nun	to the friar, each	8, 564/ 32
the way to a	nun's	bed and it be	8, 124/ 28
friar out of a	nun's	bed to preach it	8, 336/ 36
priests, friars, monks, and	nuns	be taught that "evangelical	8, 7/ 15
friars may lawfully wed	nuns	. . . and that no man	8, 32/ 5
forbearing open wedding with	nuns	(in all which things	8, 32/ 18
walk out and wed	nuns	-- and is neither	8, 41/ 25
those friars and their	nuns	? Whereof till Tyndale can	8, 42/ 25
together of friars and	nuns	that these losels now	8, 45/ 3
that monks, friars, and	nuns	be not bound by	8, 50/ 9
no more live without	nuns	than David might without	8, 73/ 12
they list may wed	nuns	notwithstanding their vows, and	8, 108/ 5
may lawfully lie with	nuns	and live in lechery	8, 121/ 2
monks and friars wed	nuns	, they may call it	8, 121/ 8
live in lechery with	nuns	, and never need do	8, 121/ 29
-- monks, friars, and	nuns	. And because their holy	8, 135/ 14
bestly faults, friars and	nuns	creeping to bed together	8, 139/ 18
that lay friars and	nuns	abed together and call	8, 139/ 28
monks nor friars nor	nuns	, neither Greenwich, Syon, nor	8, 162/ 14
their friars and their	nuns	in them . . . and of	8, 163/ 8
banns between friars and	nuns	. Against Tyndale's Translating "Favor	8, 202/ 18
friars may well wed	nuns	and must needs have	8, 221/ 11
friars may well wed	nuns	. . . but if they repent	8, 248/ 2
that friars may wed	nuns	-- either the Scripture	8, 249/ 32
that friars may wed	nuns	, against the doctrine of	8, 250/ 7
ye see they wed	nuns	openly. And when they	8, 265/ 30
whether friars may wed	nuns	. Tut, nay; that can	8, 266/ 6
that friars may wed	nuns	. Of both which sorts	8, 272/ 23
lovers -- friars and	nuns	-- lovingly together, then	8, 308/ 34
lechery between friars and	nuns	and call it matrimony	8, 337/ 21
profession of friars and	nuns	living together in lechery	8, 358/ 36
run out and wed	nuns	: to that they say	8, 367/ 8
that friars may wed	nuns	, and that no man	8, 381/ 33
would have friars and	nuns	repent their religion and	8, 394/ 35
run out and wed	nuns	. Which point of false	8, 403/ 27
well and lawfully wed	nuns	; and a great rabble	8, 418/ 1
run out and wed	nuns	and live in lechery	8, 423/ 18
the fleshly feeling of	nuns	, of long purpose, and	8, 442/ 39
that friars may wed	nuns	." . . . or that that cannot	8, 480/ 22

chastity, with wedding of	nuns	and living in lechery	8, 484/ 18
made between friars and	nuns	) -- the points of	8, 508/ 37
of friars to wed	nuns	! And therefore unto these	8, 515/ 23
that friars may wed	nuns	. . . because it is no	8, 564/ 30
and friars with wedding	nuns	. . . and that if they	8, 571/ 32
friars may from the	nuns'	beds sty even up	8, 567/ 4
God bringeth us to	nurture	us, and to show	8, 485/ 7
and mother have taught	nurture	and wisdom loveth his	8, 488/ 30
which for all the	nurture	of his father and	8, 491/ 9
whom his father taught	nurture	and wisdom, and sent	8, 496/ 29
them, and all the	nurture-turture	that they taught him	8, 491/ 16
some be so sore	nuzzled	in the false heresies	8, 517/ 17
saints . . . be with thee,	O	reader, and with all	8, 40/ 8
Saint Paul crieth himself, "	O	altitudo divitiarum sapientiae et	8, 49/ 4
sapientiae et scientiae Dei!" ("	O	the height and deepness	8, 49/ 5
crieth out upon us: "	O	poor women! How despise	8, 190/ 25
than a good woman!"	O	the tender heart of	8, 190/ 28
John 17, "Sanctify them,	O	Father, through thy truth	8, 228/ 13
that he refused the	oath	rather of frowardness than	8, 13/ 33
conscience had in any	oath	. And of truth, Tyndale	8, 13/ 36
they may break their	oath	and be forsworn without	8, 14/ 1
in virtue of mine	oath	, and every officer of	8, 27/ 32
confirm it with an	oath	and swear deeply that	8, 196/ 7
it with a great	oath	. . . and that himself would	8, 196/ 19
some such as were	obdurate	in malice, as were	8, 342/ 22
we Tyndale's book of	Obedience	. . . whereby we be taught	8, 6/ 23
found Tyndale's book of	Obedience	, which he well allowed	8, 21/ 23
counsel concerning the people's	obedience	. Friar Barnes, in his	8, 30/ 24
a rule of people's	obedience	to their prince. For	8, 31/ 24
rule of the people's	obedience	to a good Christian	8, 31/ 38
this his rule of "	obedience	" is a plain exhortation	8, 32/ 1
So that finally, concerning	obedience	. . . Tyndale's holy doctrine is	8, 32/ 34
gladly. More In this	obedience	Tyndale is yet content	8, 54/ 34
chief cause of his	obedience	, as he putteth it	8, 55/ 1
In which kind of	obedience	seemeth not the greatest	8, 55/ 3
but the very Christian	obedience	is to obey especially	8, 55/ 5
the cause of his	obedience	to the powers and	8, 55/ 12
the duty of their	obedience	by the only rule	8, 55/ 17
they may measure their	obedience	by the measure of	8, 55/ 21
Almaine which, measuring their	obedience	by Tyndale's rule given	8, 55/ 26
folk fast together in	obedience	of the commandment; and	8, 63/ 7
his abominable book of	Obedience	. And first will we	8, 83/ 26
in his book of	Obedience	that all this is	8, 84/ 19
in his book of	Obedience	considered his words of	8, 115/ 2
in his book of	Obedience	, the laying of the	8, 127/ 32
in his book of	Obedience	as in divers places	8, 134/ 11
his Wicked Mammon, his	Obedience	, and divers others) --	8, 142/ 27
in his book of	Obedience	that the putting on	8, 192/ 12
of grace) into the	obedience	of the word of	8, 239/ 8
God, and thereby the	obedience	that men are bound	8, 240/ 32

man's will toward that	obedience	whereupon followeth that grace	8, 241/ 20
in his book of	Obedience	as elsewhere, as near	8, 245/ 32
in his book of	Obedience	, and in this book	8, 260/ 34
else but his thankful	obedience	and proof of his	8, 277/ 32
in his book of	Obedience	, saying that the putting	8, 296/ 25
ceremonies and sacraments in	obedience	of his bidding, did	8, 302/ 18
unto damnation, and that	obedience	to God's bidding be	8, 308/ 18
in his book of	Obedience	laboreth sore to wade	8, 323/ 23
that place of the	Obedience	where the rude ribald	8, 324/ 14
were they bound of	obedience	to observe them; and	8, 327/ 15
observe them; and their	obedience	was fruitful, too, but	8, 327/ 16
and deserved by their	obedience	. Much more than he	8, 328/ 15
every man's conscience of	obedience	unto any precepts, laws	8, 353/ 2
within the yoke of	obedience	to the love of	8, 455/ 16
save us for our	obedience	of his commandment both	8, 463/ 7
standeth all in the	obedience	of God's commandment . . . whereby	8, 463/ 14
our understanding into the	obedience	of faith and believe	8, 463/ 16
God hath to our	obedience	by which we willingly	8, 508/ 1
their books, to be	obedient	unto their sovereigns and	8, 29/ 14
although they were all	obedient	unto one prince . . . and	8, 29/ 25
a countenance to be	obedient	. But they say therewith	8, 29/ 30
high officers, to be	obedient	unto them, to dispute	8, 136/ 8
man else to be	obedient	, and accounteth their commandments	8, 209/ 3
infirmity -- as good,	obedient	children, though they love	8, 460/ 12
his father, and the	obedient	mind, are not utterly	8, 489/ 7
into the obsequy and	obedient	service of belief --	8, 502/ 20
with good endeavor and	obedient	conformity deserve and merit	8, 507/ 33
with -- and which,	obediently	done with devotion and	8, 159/ 30
be bound without Scripture	obediently	to keep and observe	8, 322/ 26
make them keep them	obediently	and understand them wisely	8, 370/ 7
yet, for all this,	obey	me: I shall for	8, 5/ 16
counsel the people to	obey	their princes. They bid	8, 29/ 29
they be commanded to	obey	their governors would they	8, 29/ 35
be not bound to	obey	their governors' lawful commandments	8, 30/ 6
holily counsel them to	obey	their unlawful "tyranny" (for	8, 30/ 7
their conscience bound to	obey	the laws and precepts	8, 30/ 12
people rather die than	obey	their princes in putting	8, 30/ 35
man is bound to	obey	tyranny -- if it	8, 31/ 19
is that they shall	obey	their "tyranny" till God	8, 31/ 25
man is bound to	obey	their prince's "tyranny" if	8, 31/ 32
they be bound to	obey	his "tyranny" if it	8, 31/ 39
are not bound to	obey	it . . . but may and	8, 32/ 14
bound peradventure openly to	obey	their prince's "tyranny" in	8, 32/ 15
he is commanded to	obey	the powers and rulers	8, 54/ 30
Christian obedience is to	obey	especially for that God	8, 55/ 5
but that they shall	obey	their princes and other	8, 55/ 18
that cause he would	obey	the commandment gladly, but	8, 60/ 32
and therefore would he	obey	it. But, now, by	8, 61/ 22
will compel God to	obey	. If we love God	8, 89/ 20
wit and understanding to	obey	"Holy Church," without asking	8, 126/ 18

wit and understanding and	obey	Holy Church in the	8, 126/ 28
we should believe and	obey	is not the common-known	8, 219/ 4
we should believe and	obey	were some secret, unknown	8, 219/ 7
bound to believe and	obey	, is this universal, known	8, 223/ 3
by reason bound to	obey	it. And this is	8, 243/ 24
spiritual sort will not	obey	God's bidding till themselves	8, 260/ 11
they were bound to	obey	, and merited and deserved	8, 328/ 14
bindeth his flock to	obey	them, that bound them	8, 344/ 6
that bound them to	obey	his apostles. Tyndale "Nay	8, 344/ 7
to hear, believe, and	obey	the Church . . . is to	8, 345/ 12
to hear, believe, and	obey	the Church; ergo, Tyndale	8, 345/ 16
them to believe or	obey	any prophet that ever	8, 349/ 21
the people, they should	obey	them and fulfill that	8, 352/ 1
that therefore they should	obey	him in nothing else	8, 352/ 3
generality that they should	obey	any commandment that by	8, 352/ 8
bound to fulfill and	obey	their master's lawful commandments	8, 354/ 25
is not bound to	obey	"men's traditions," nor nothing	8, 355/ 1
Church to believe and	obey	him therein -- as	8, 378/ 27
bound to believe and	obey	. And surely if he	8, 378/ 36
men to hear and	obey	; and, finally, with the	8, 380/ 38
to hear and to	obey	? "Ye shall perceive it	8, 397/ 1
not also believe and	obey	Christ's church, according to	8, 408/ 16
can neither believe nor	obey	-- it followeth, I	8, 408/ 21
him to believe and	obey	the church, shall never	8, 479/ 20
lusts abate, come and	obey	well enough. And therefore	8, 516/ 33
assent thereto themselves and	obey	, be as glad to	8, 520/ 4
we must hear and	obey	. For God hath commanded	8, 563/ 36
hear "the" church, and	obey	"the" church. And therefore	8, 564/ 1
would be believed or	obeyed	, he should have made	8, 335/ 6
at naught and not	obeyed	. . . he gave them not	8, 351/ 35
she like a servant	obeyed	, bringing fruit to thee	8, 372/ 31
first teaching believed and	obeyed	. . . it is very likely	8, 469/ 8
virtue, when a man	obeyeth	only for his own	8, 55/ 4
be always sober . . . he	obeyeth	gladly, and yet not	8, 60/ 3
word of God, he	obeyeth	gladly . . . and yet not	8, 73/ 16
of the world he	obeyeth	, thinketh he, when he	8, 124/ 5
against which Tyndale doth	object	-- it were too	8, 143/ 23
man objecteth nor would	object	against him but himself	8, 182/ 19
seeking what he might	object	, could in him nothing	8, 372/ 18
this time nothing else	object	against him than the	8, 512/ 18
him and his fellows	objected	, and among them all	8, 54/ 24
written in Scripture, I	objected	against him the faith	8, 271/ 18
such as no man	objecteth	nor would object against	8, 182/ 19
quite, he solveth the	objection	so plainly and playeth	8, 224/ 23
mad to make this	objection	to Tyndale but himself	8, 224/ 25
doubt and make the	objection	. . . as though I had	8, 226/ 24
and Friar Huessgen, this	objection	will not excuse their	8, 247/ 37
say further that this	objection	of diverse articles believed	8, 249/ 8
himself may make the	objections	such as no man	8, 182/ 19
as a holy host,	oblation	, and sacrifice . . . re-presenting the	8, 108/ 27

none host, nor none	oblation	; by which abominable heresy	8, 111/ 11
it to be none	oblation	, host, nor sacrifice . . . nor	8, 316/ 17
dispensed by which the	obligation	that made against us	8, 372/ 15
honest men upon their	obligations	) -- but, now, as	8, 156/ 36
matters utterly put in	oblivion	. Howbeit, since I see	8, 35/ 17
leave oftentimes the sentence	obscure	and dark which would	8, 230/ 4
places that be dark,	obscure	, and hard to understand	8, 424/ 28
draweth the covert and	obscure	words of our Savior	8, 426/ 18
few dark, hard, and	obscure	, or nothing pertaining to	8, 434/ 7
his words in such	obscure	and doubtful fashion that	8, 448/ 16
qui in vobis sunt,	obsecro	ego consenior, pascite qui	8, 183/ 12
qui sunt in vobis,	obsecro	ego compresbyter. . . " Wherein Saint	8, 184/ 21
qui sunt in vobis,	obsecro	ego consenior, pascite qui	8, 185/ 9
and understanding into the	obsequy	and obedient service of	8, 502/ 19
sacrament, and every devout	observance	used in the church	8, 159/ 14
the people from the	observance	of the Old Law	8, 321/ 11
but that every Christian	observance	is of Christ's teaching	8, 370/ 3
must we with perpetual	observance	reverently fulfill, in such	8, 370/ 22
the priest fulfilleth his	observance	, and that dreadful Sacrifice	8, 373/ 19
Christ's commandment in that	observance	as plain as in	8, 375/ 30
in perpetual knowledge and	observance	in his church . . . according	8, 380/ 32
mocks upon the devout	observances	used so many hundred	8, 111/ 4
post"; and that the	observances	and ceremonies of the	8, 148/ 30
the Service, ceremonies, and	observances	of the Church, which	8, 149/ 9
shall not, then, such	observances	as the Spirit of	8, 159/ 29
Mass, and many other	observances	used in the same	8, 193/ 16
this wise: "In the	observances	of the Church, some	8, 367/ 35
let us esteem the	observances	of the Church worthy	8, 369/ 15
and especially the Friars	Observants	, honest, godly, chaste, virtuous	8, 190/ 18
souls without any search	observe	. As for example, lo	8, 49/ 29
wine, that will he	observe	unto the death too	8, 124/ 36
that they believe and	observe	unwritten. For why should	8, 154/ 22
first they refuse to	observe	them because they say	8, 155/ 36
may likewise, I say,	observe	them without sin, and	8, 302/ 26
it is impossible to	observe	a sacrament without signification	8, 307/ 18
them to fulfill and	observe	-- though he would	8, 308/ 23
of necessity bound to	observe	it; nor no man	8, 319/ 7
obediently to keep and	observe	, whatsoever Tyndale babble and	8, 322/ 26
the Thessalonians keep and	observe	well all that he	8, 324/ 5
bound of obedience to	observe	them; and their obedience	8, 327/ 15
they say unto you,	observe	them and do them	8, 351/ 20
them that they should	observe	and fulfill all their	8, 352/ 7
biddeth that they should "	observe	" and "do" all the	8, 353/ 12
wrote unto the Thessalonians, "	Observe	ye my precepts which	8, 360/ 15
wise: "Stand fast and	observe	our traditions which ye	8, 368/ 18
these things that I	observe	. In them am I	8, 369/ 6
yet we by tradition	observe	them -- such, I	8, 370/ 25
bound to believe and	observe	is not written in	8, 396/ 8
Christian people to be	observed	and kept. Howbeit, as	8, 14/ 20
would fain have had	observed	-- he was fain	8, 37/ 30

his faithful people had	observed	and kept . . . not only	8, 64/ 4
other than that whoso	observed	it not among them	8, 79/ 23
unwritten and yet remain	observed	unwritten . . . as that others	8, 154/ 13
the things that are	observed	without writing. For first	8, 155/ 35
see such godly ceremonies	observed	, and the more solemnity	8, 160/ 3
holy things believed and	observed	in Christ's Catholic Church	8, 253/ 7
to be kept and	observed	partly forever, partly for	8, 343/ 33
instituted, and very solemnly	observed	. . . and God therewith so	8, 349/ 32
to be kept and	observed	(wheresoever they were not	8, 354/ 16
law written, and yet	observed	through the Catholic Church	8, 367/ 13
must of necessity be	observed	and kept . . . and yet	8, 367/ 36
we find that is	observed	among all people where	8, 370/ 33
notwithstanding, hath been ever	observed	-- we very well	8, 371/ 6
Church now believeth and	observeth	that are not written	8, 379/ 31
we also by the	observing	of sacraments and ceremonies	8, 302/ 21
should ween that the	observing	of them without faith	8, 308/ 24
reproved for the not	observing	of them, if they	8, 520/ 15
in conclusion, for his	obstinacy	, to the secular hands	8, 15/ 33
were therefor in their	obstinacy	burned, or otherwise in	8, 33/ 2
not have helped their	obstinacy	. But surely if the	8, 319/ 34
would not suffer such	obstinate	untruth at length to	8, 22/ 7
serving" in "falsehood," mine "	obstinate	malice against the truth	8, 220/ 23
truth in such manner	obstinate	that he doth as	8, 220/ 24
it were alms all	obstinate	heretics did), ye may	8, 226/ 6
sore set in an	obstinate	malice that he will	8, 244/ 26
will not excuse their	obstinate	heresies held so stiffly	8, 247/ 37
and burning up of	obstinate	Jews and heretics, with	8, 251/ 19
Father Tyndale that every	obstinate	heretic, every prattling fool	8, 342/ 1
cast out for their	obstinate	malice, nor of willfulness	8, 386/ 28
be so froward and	obstinate	in sin, and when	8, 423/ 14
be not willful nor	obstinate	, but conformable and willing	8, 505/ 17
all in removing an	obstinate	leaning to the one	8, 507/ 7
heresies, and in their	obstinate	frowardness take such a	8, 517/ 18
the holy doctors held	obstinately	the contrary of that	8, 247/ 31
true sense thereof, and	obstinately	defend a false . . . so	8, 265/ 21
seemeth by the Gospel,	obstinately	stood in his distrust	8, 546/ 9
very special things that	obtain	remission of the sin	8, 65/ 11
pardon, and also to	obtain	aid and help of	8, 67/ 27
his name . . . than to	obtain	his virtue and learning	8, 272/ 9
may the more plenteously	obtain	by the prayers of	8, 373/ 10
the souls, we shall	obtain	?" Now see you very	8, 373/ 21
sons of God, and	obtain	forgiveness of sins, and	8, 402/ 20
he should yet after	obtain	his pardon, and thereupon	8, 451/ 4
and that thing once	obtained	, within a while after	8, 83/ 7
together, yet afterward it	obtained	also, both among the	8, 170/ 18
were not deceived but	obtained	his pardon indeed: yet	8, 451/ 7
as my prayer hath	obtained	for thee that my	8, 553/ 19
of pain nor for	obtaining	of reward . . . calling this	8, 51/ 2
soul. Also unto the	obtaining	of great spiritual gifts	8, 64/ 30
and serveth us for	obtaining	many and great gifts	8, 71/ 19

be very profitable toward	obtaining	of forgiveness and getting	8, 401/ 3
no little cause and	occasion	of the great dearth	8, 2/ 10
thereby compelleth princes by	occasion	of their incurable and	8, 28/ 7
causes whereof they take	occasion	to break the commandments	8, 49/ 27
also given us good	occasion	, where he saith that	8, 52/ 25
others an easy bold	occasion	to disobey, resist, and	8, 55/ 8
they shall soon seek	occasion	of sedition, and thereof	8, 55/ 22
he first that wheresoever	occasion	of such declaration faileth	8, 83/ 5
till he see an	occasion	to avenge it craftily	8, 124/ 3
the New Testament had	occasion	to speak of within	8, 168/ 19
cause to say or	occasion	to think upon. Nor	8, 182/ 32
one man giveth other	occasion	of ruin, as Tyndale	8, 216/ 10
deed nor in the	occasion	thereof -- there is	8, 216/ 21
because their lightness giveth	occasion	and conjecture so to	8, 217/ 14
undoubtedly a very good	occasion	to move a man	8, 217/ 26
words, devised of none	occasion	. . . and far from the	8, 227/ 23
his word a gracious	occasion	of faith; and besides	8, 241/ 16
this point, he hath	occasion	of much matter and	8, 291/ 12
the Scripture to the	occasion	of infidelity and unfaithfulness	8, 295/ 34
but every evangelist, of	occasion	offered unto himself, as	8, 310/ 22
their own pride, took	occasion	of their heresies. If	8, 388/ 14
alone, a very great	occasion	of returning to God	8, 421/ 31
not so great an	occasion	thereof but that the	8, 421/ 34
of their words, take	occasion	to turn their earnest	8, 424/ 16
stretch into presumption and	occasion	of slight regarding sin	8, 425/ 5
both, with the most	occasion	given unto the world	8, 425/ 10
abominable heresies what bold	occasion	of sin men may	8, 426/ 4
of Saint John taketh	occasion	of the simplicity used	8, 438/ 21
it is a great	occasion	to keep him from	8, 438/ 25
should have a great	occasion	to continue good, but	8, 438/ 34
a great help and	occasion	to keep him from	8, 439/ 12
shall be a great	occasion	for him to abide	8, 439/ 31
well, followeth no little	occasion	of bold setting forward	8, 450/ 5
courage thereof give them	occasion	to sin . . . it may	8, 450/ 21
so did, upon some	occasion	and hope of some	8, 451/ 5
that upon the great	occasion	that I had when	8, 457/ 11
for themselves, and an	occasion	to lay the weight	8, 502/ 1
were unto the man	occasion	of belief and credence	8, 507/ 28
such store to take	occasion	of any such pride	8, 524/ 24
kind of fruit by	occasion	of his fall which	8, 525/ 9
that mind without great	occasion	, ye wot well. For	8, 530/ 16
he not a great	occasion	to it and importable	8, 530/ 22
that be chance and	occasion	of one rising in	8, 536/ 7
like upon the like	occasion	or greater . . . he had	8, 536/ 29
repented alike upon less	occasion	, yet he should not	8, 536/ 31
him the grace and	occasion	to be first told	8, 546/ 23
that if upon great	occasion	of a long, weary	8, 552/ 31
good readers, that the	occasion	of his book is	8, 560/ 15
and debates and be	occasions	of errors and heresies	8, 155/ 9
miracles showed at other	occasions	beside their sermons, they	8, 255/ 21

reason whereof also, when	occasions	be great, we fall	8, 419/ 21
these things be great	occasions	to contain the parties	8, 439/ 5
members, and upon great	occasions	breaking out of their	8, 441/ 37
reason whereof also, when	occasions	be great, we fall	8, 445/ 2
horrible deeds" when the "	occasions	be great" . . . and yet	8, 445/ 13
the flesh upon great	occasions	, when the fruit of	8, 447/ 29
horrible deeds, whithersoever the	occasions	of their wild affections	8, 450/ 29
be carried out upon	occasions	by the devil and	8, 450/ 32
their will, by great	occasions	given which carry them	8, 451/ 21
commit them upon great	occasions	, and be carried away	8, 452/ 24
horrible deeds," upon "great	occasions	," through the "rage" of	8, 453/ 28
We fall, when the	occasions	be great, into horrible	8, 454/ 11
fall in upon great	occasions	, when the fruit of	8, 454/ 20
horrible deeds upon great	occasions	when the fruit of	8, 455/ 8
fall in upon great	occasions	, through the fruit of	8, 456/ 21
in by the rageous	occasions	of the sin breaking	8, 458/ 14
sinful deeds, upon great	occasions	breaking out of the	8, 459/ 29
saith, upon his "great	occasions	" carried forth with concupiscence	8, 468/ 1
true members upon great	occasions	, as upon the sight	8, 492/ 24
it happeth of other	occasions	at the time to	8, 510/ 23
to keep him from	occasions	, and to call him	8, 518/ 8
season. God also suffered	occasions	stronger than David to	8, 528/ 34
sin but upon great	occasions	far above their strength	8, 530/ 3
sins arose upon great	occasions	above David's strength . . . which	8, 530/ 12
David's strength . . . which great	occasions	God suffered to fall	8, 530/ 13
these great and strong	occasions	were not so very	8, 530/ 29
to fall upon such	occasions	as be strong to	8, 531/ 1
fall cometh of the	occasions	. . . and the occasions be	8, 531/ 7
the occasions . . . and the	occasions	be mighty to them	8, 531/ 7
in themselves . . . since the	occasions	that bring them to	8, 531/ 13
because of the great	occasions	. Against which, if the	8, 531/ 18
them have as great	occasions	of their sins, sometimes	8, 531/ 21
words this point of	occasions	above our power is	8, 532/ 1
willingly, but upon those	occasions	his wits were ravished	8, 535/ 15
list . . . which though the	occasions	and circumstances may diminish	8, 543/ 14
never but "upon great	occasions	." And seeing that a	8, 546/ 27
and "astonying" upon "great	occasions	" and with the great	8, 552/ 21
or "astonying," "upon great	occasions	and by sore burden	8, 552/ 29
own confession too, was	occupied	about two things at	8, 16/ 23
be therein much better	occupied	than he is in	8, 138/ 19
font before it be	occupied	-- or if it	8, 194/ 27
same hallowed water being	occupied	in the christening of	8, 194/ 29
it was preached and	occupied	in God's service, were	8, 275/ 2
if that office well	occupied	were more profitable than	8, 304/ 35
in the authority and	occupied	the place of Moses	8, 351/ 37
the chair of Moses"	occupied	by "the scribes and	8, 352/ 20
that they be wickedly	occupied	in seeking, as holy	8, 451/ 31
his own power . . . so	occupied	their minds, and so	8, 541/ 12
the people unlearned to	occupy	themselves, besides their other	8, 36/ 26
books nor mine, but	occupy	their minds better and	8, 37/ 38

them not worthy to	occupy	place in his epistle	8, 325/ 31
upon Moses' chair, and	occupy	his place, and be	8, 353/ 20
their necessary sustenance, in	occupying	the time of usual	8, 64/ 27
in the flesh that	odious	and hateful sin of	8, 2/ 25
pestilent books be both	odious	to God and deadly	8, 33/ 10
is very naught and	odious	unto God and damnable	8, 132/ 28
whereof the prophet speaketh, "	Odivi	ecclesiam malignantium" ("I have	8, 382/ 20
pass, and incomparably more	offend	the majesty of our	8, 4/ 30
this fifteen hundred years	offend	their drunken taste because	8, 38/ 12
point, and so sore	offended	him in contemning his	8, 24/ 11
nor any "weak" conscience	offended	): yet, for any law	8, 32/ 21
it that we have	offended	him. And to the	8, 64/ 19
And if we have	offended	, to make amends; or	8, 89/ 21
lived, nor no man	offended	with him, and many	8, 153/ 2
conscience of feeble-faithed folk	offended	. Whereas undoubtedly those words	8, 351/ 29
sorrow that he hath	offended	God, which grieveth him	8, 456/ 9
angry with him nor	offended	by him, nor his	8, 456/ 14
and said, "I have	offended	God in betraying the	8, 548/ 18
and pardon of his	offense	for bringing in those	8, 16/ 25
the punishment of his	offense	, hath of his infinite	8, 24/ 25
remission of their former	offense	in his commandment before	8, 27/ 12
belonging to the mortal	offense	, might make men wax	8, 209/ 29
remembered; but for the	offense	which he hath committed	8, 432/ 15
the elect, after his	offense	, seeketh unto saints as	8, 497/ 15
color and cloak their	offense	, when he compassed and	8, 536/ 14
showeth us the sore	offense	and heinous deadliness thereof	8, 551/ 27
at the full our	offenses	ourselves, that God thereby	8, 65/ 25
for their sins and	offenses	? Wherefore did they fast	8, 69/ 3
else that though God	offer	his grace again, the	8, 9/ 28
any far search there	offer	themselves enough at hand	8, 48/ 23
and the people, to	offer	up any sacrifice to	8, 112/ 2
God -- where we	offer	every man for himself	8, 112/ 6
Almighty's "mercy stool" we	offer	every man so sufficiently	8, 112/ 13
God and us, to	offer	up for us to	8, 112/ 17
Tyndale saith that "we"	offer	our desires of our	8, 112/ 25
We find that men	offer	sacrifice for sin, and	8, 112/ 34
sin . . . and then peradventure	offer	themselves, clean depured from	8, 112/ 35
from sin. But to	offer	up sin in sacrifice	8, 112/ 36
need no priest to	offer	up daily the same	8, 113/ 11
things which the paynims	offer	. . . they offer to devils	8, 172/ 23
the paynims offer . . . they	offer	to devils and not	8, 172/ 23
namely of our own	offer	. For that noun "acknowledging	8, 207/ 15
themselves of their own	offer	-- and scantily would	8, 207/ 36
true preacher that would	offer	himself to defend in	8, 266/ 25
calling again by the	offer	of his grace, and	8, 421/ 32
again, nor never after	offer	them his grace. And	8, 423/ 23
of his goodness commonly	offer	-- yet be they	8, 450/ 19
from them and never	offer	it them after. And	8, 450/ 23
of another man's liberal	offer	. Now, if Tyndale would	8, 504/ 14
did eat of the	offered	, hallowed bread whereof by	8, 72/ 22

they might eat of	offered	, hallowed bread . . . and yet	8, 73/ 1
and other men's too,	offered	up to God as	8, 108/ 26
Priest and the Sacrifice,	offered	up himself, for the	8, 108/ 29
in the Old Law	offered	sacrifices for the people	8, 111/ 25
and Blood, to be	offered	up to his Father	8, 111/ 30
offering of Melchisedech, that	offered	bread and wine, was	8, 111/ 33
sacrifice that our Savior	offered	once and hath ordained	8, 113/ 12
by the priests perpetually	offered	in his church. For	8, 113/ 13
speaking of the meat	offered	unto idols, which he	8, 172/ 19
that it which is	offered	to idols is anything	8, 172/ 22
itself meaneth a willingly	offered	declaration of the secret	8, 207/ 8
it though it be	offered	. . . or else another thing	8, 237/ 36
seeking for it was	offered	the witness of Saint	8, 238/ 1
and eating the meat	offered	up to idols, and	8, 248/ 23
every evangelist, of occasion	offered	unto himself, as God	8, 310/ 22
the tenth day? Why	offered	the fourteenth? Why the	8, 329/ 1
you abstain from things	offered	to idols, and from	8, 343/ 26
sacrifice as the Gentiles	offered	unto their idols. And	8, 348/ 33
of our Redemption was	offered	for her -- the	8, 371/ 27
grace of repentance after	offered	unto him, and for	8, 433/ 34
it shall be so	offered	unto them . . . but that	8, 450/ 20
by God's goodness freely	offered	unto him . . . or by	8, 503/ 13
taken as it is	offered	and given? If a	8, 503/ 16
none because no man	offereth	me none. But Christ	8, 237/ 37
be sure that God	offereth	grace and will perfect	8, 433/ 37
God of his goodness	offereth	, apply himself towardly to	8, 502/ 35
wine . . . of which holy	offering	in the Mass now	8, 111/ 32
the Mass now, the	offering	of Melchisedech, that offered	8, 111/ 32
a host, and an	offering	. This would they have	8, 113/ 17
the Mass make none	offering	of that holy Sacrifice	8, 114/ 3
to gather in his	offering	with; and that they	8, 206/ 21
preventing men's will, with	offering	man by the hearing	8, 241/ 15
Abel in killing and	offering	the beasts . . . where findeth	8, 277/ 23
was taught that in	offering	up his son Isaac	8, 277/ 29
it should signify the	offering	of Christ upon the	8, 277/ 31
world: that through the	offering	of his body and	8, 329/ 22
our Lord hateth --	offering	their own sons and	8, 349/ 8
world: that through the	offering	of his body and	8, 404/ 8
world: that through the	offering	of his body and	8, 407/ 21
that confession. Tyndale That	offering	of Christ's body and	8, 408/ 30
Passion of Christ and	offering	up of himself unto	8, 408/ 35
am I by mine	office	, in virtue of mine	8, 27/ 31
of God for an	office	wherein the husband serveth	8, 84/ 30
but a word of	office	, and that it sufficed	8, 122/ 5
that word signifying the	office	into seniores and consenior	8, 184/ 24
which signifieth not the	office	, but the age, here	8, 185/ 28
all . . . but a bare	office	. For if it were	8, 185/ 30
the age, but the	office	: why giveth he, then	8, 187/ 21
which signifieth not the	office	but the age? For	8, 187/ 23
set to signify the	office	and not the age	8, 187/ 29

interpreter to call the	office	by the name of	8, 187/ 32
name by which the	office	(were it holy or	8, 187/ 35
English word which signifieth	office	, rather than to call	8, 188/ 1
the English tongue none	office	understood at all, but	8, 188/ 2
nother, nor having any	office	so much as among	8, 191/ 18
misuse himself in his	office	, were forthwith out of	8, 198/ 12
were forthwith out of	office	. And thus ye see	8, 198/ 12
no sacrament, but the	office	of a layman, or	8, 219/ 11
appointed them to that	office	. Such deductions upon Scripture	8, 259/ 28
and inasmuch as the	office	of an apostle is	8, 294/ 12
and inasmuch as the	office	of an apostle is	8, 303/ 6
of the apostles an	office	-- which if they	8, 304/ 20
time, priesthood was an	office	-- which, if the	8, 304/ 26
that priesthood was an	office	. . . yet might that officer	8, 304/ 32
a part of his	office	was also to administer	8, 304/ 34
people. Now, if that	office	well occupied were more	8, 304/ 35
for the place and	office	that the scribes and	8, 354/ 19
mine oath, and every	officer	of justice through the	8, 27/ 32
is, a minister, an	officer	, a sacrificer, or a	8, 111/ 16
priest nothing but an	officer	-- yet, after his	8, 198/ 9
say that every evil	officer	-- mayor, bailiff, constable	8, 198/ 11
office . . . yet might that	officer	be consecrated with a	8, 304/ 32
him, by the sheriff's	officers	in the prison, a	8, 21/ 19
gifts and corrupteth the	officers	with rewards, and beguileth	8, 124/ 6
great lords and high	officers	, to be obedient unto	8, 136/ 8
he saith that "the	officers	appointed thereunto preached the	8, 149/ 13
of old time the	officers	appointed thereto prayed in	8, 160/ 14
the "rulers," "governors," or "	officers	," or some such other	8, 187/ 39
for such orders of	offices	as he translated out	8, 187/ 16
sects that are their	offspring	, preach. But first, where	8, 242/ 13
to forbid him the	oftener	calling upon him after	8, 469/ 14
I proved to Tyndale	oftener	, I trow, than fifteen	8, 302/ 35
to talk with him	oftener	than once, if he	8, 468/ 36
but would assay him	oftener	, and press upon him	8, 469/ 36
again, and amend again,	oftener	than Tyndale hath fingers	8, 488/ 12
in this fashion . . . Tyndale	Oh	, how beetle-blind is fleshly	8, 500/ 29
as anointed with charmed	oil	," except men can tell	8, 57/ 33
as anointed with charmed	oil	, if his soul be	8, 75/ 17
the anointing with holy	oil	unto butter-smearing, with other	8, 76/ 8
the anointing with holy	oil	. . . than by "smearing with	8, 78/ 2
Baptism, and by the	oil	in Confirmation and Aneling	8, 78/ 10
sand and the holy	oil	to smearing of some	8, 78/ 17
clean, and why rather	oil	than butter while the	8, 78/ 35
which he calleth "charmed	oil	," because God will not	8, 81/ 37
and anoint him with	oil	, and the prayer of	8, 87/ 16
prayer -- therefore the	oil	doth nothing at all	8, 87/ 21
things that he thought	oil	a meet medicine for	8, 87/ 26
had anointed "with the	oil	of gladness above all	8, 193/ 24
And seeing that the	oil	is not of necessity	8, 194/ 4
virtue is in the	oil	of Confirmation, inasmuch as	8, 194/ 5

more virtue in the	oil	wherewith the bishop anointeth	8, 194/ 7
you from whence the	oil	cometh, how it is	8, 194/ 9
needs answer because the	oil	in the making of	8, 194/ 14
bishop sacre the one	oil	and the other both	8, 194/ 18
I say that the	oil	being all one . . . it	8, 194/ 20
farther from whence the	oil	cometh, and whereof it	8, 195/ 10
should anoint some with	oil	-- would it not	8, 308/ 12
why anoint them with	oil	rather than smear them	8, 308/ 15
anoint sick folk with	oil	and heal them by	8, 328/ 11
as anoint him with	oil	?Tell me the causes	8, 328/ 20
the pope hath not	oiled	them." And afterward he	8, 116/ 13
of shaven, shorn, and	oiled	," in mockage and reproof	8, 144/ 27
say -- how the	oiling	and shaving is no	8, 195/ 27
in them. Wherefore, if	oiling	and shaving be no	8, 196/ 4
did allege that if	oiling	and shaving were no	8, 196/ 14
to wit, that except	oiling	and shaving be part	8, 196/ 23
as so much as	oiling	and shaving be not	8, 196/ 27
is false that if	oiling	and shaving be no	8, 197/ 17
For I say that	oiling	and shaving be no	8, 197/ 20
it false that if	oiling	and shaving be no	8, 197/ 24
and bestowing of the	ointment	upon his holy head	8, 527/ 31
perjury to defend an	old	pestilent heretic . . . and though	8, 19/ 9
in Almaine and, of	old	time, in England. Let	8, 30/ 22
so sagely that three	old	men -- my brother	8, 34/ 12
newfangled newelties that the	old	, wholesome wine with which	8, 38/ 11
Gregory, and all those	old	holy doctors of Christ's	8, 46/ 18
this is which the	old	holy doctors could never	8, 50/ 15
sing us on their	old	song that it is	8, 53/ 21
he commanded in the	Old	Testament that the priests	8, 59/ 33
he commanded in the	Old	Law while they ministered	8, 60/ 28
the judgment of the	old	holy interpreters past, and	8, 61/ 7
doctrine of all the	old	holy doctors, and against	8, 63/ 22
doth lean unto the	old	natural philosophers altogether. For	8, 63/ 35
the repenting in the	Old	Law and the New	8, 70/ 34
or ceremonies given of	old	by God unto his	8, 78/ 23
our Lord in the	Old	Testament described so seriously	8, 79/ 8
say that in the	Old	Law this was less	8, 80/ 9
and ceremonies of the	Old	Law, this seven-year seventeen	8, 80/ 17
hath there been of	old	that have had yet	8, 98/ 25
the sacraments of the	Old	Law -- between which	8, 98/ 35
the sacraments of the	Old	Law had God, by	8, 99/ 6
it seemed to those	old	holy, virtuous doctors that	8, 99/ 9
were he never so	old	ere he were baptized	8, 100/ 21
good, holy men of	old	-- albeit that no	8, 100/ 30
the sacrifices in the	Old	Law, because they understood	8, 109/ 15
the priests in the	Old	Law offered sacrifices for	8, 111/ 25
though that in the	Old	Law, men had been	8, 113/ 7
Gregory, and the other	old	holy doctors of Christ's	8, 113/ 25
that have been of	old	. . . every sect had some	8, 119/ 12
call it matrimony. The	old	heretics did stick upon	8, 119/ 17

word, against all the	old	holy doctors that have	8, 119/ 25
Nazianzen, the great, famous	old	doctor, writing in his	8, 128/ 18
Saint Chrysostom and other	old	holy doctors of the	8, 131/ 6
are past, in the	Old	Testament and authentic stories	8, 133/ 29
the mind of the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 134/ 7
will not believe the	old	holy doctors, but that	8, 134/ 12
is reproved by the	old	holy doctors above his	8, 136/ 3
destroy . . . and believe the	old	fathers that ye see	8, 140/ 36
wont" to resort in "	old	time" to "hear the	8, 144/ 22
were wont in the	old	time to resort at	8, 147/ 15
Tyndale here "in the	old	time"? For all this	8, 147/ 19
the Turks and the	old	heathen people -- that	8, 148/ 16
is now; but of "	old	" time he saith that	8, 149/ 12
now lay thereto the	old	holy doctors: I say	8, 149/ 19
apostolical than was Christ's	old	apostle Paul. For he	8, 149/ 35
to say, that of	old	time they preached both	8, 150/ 9
they preached both of	old	time . . . but that of	8, 150/ 12
time . . . but that of	old	time they preached only	8, 150/ 13
which he calleth the	old	time. For this I	8, 150/ 15
his argument upon the "	old	" time and say that	8, 150/ 24
to stand to that	old	time . . . and will say	8, 151/ 1
that he spoke of	old	time but not of	8, 151/ 2
but not of so	old	: then, since he compareth	8, 151/ 2
since he compareth the "	old	" time with this time	8, 151/ 3
he taketh for the	old	time in respect of	8, 151/ 4
now. We call an "	old	" man, ye wot well	8, 151/ 5
a hundred years "very	old	." Will Tyndale stand to	8, 151/ 6
of now, a meetly	old	time. And since he	8, 151/ 11
that by all this	old	time they have not	8, 151/ 12
know which is that	old	time in which they	8, 151/ 13
now tell us that	old	time. For this must	8, 151/ 17
three degrees of comparison:	old	, elder, and eldest. And	8, 151/ 21
God unwritten), nor the	old	time of eight hundred	8, 151/ 24
this and not so	old	as that -- that	8, 151/ 28
now thirteen hundred years	old	, or thereabout . . . and this	8, 152/ 29
as short as his	old	shoes -- because Saint	8, 152/ 31
-- that once of	old	time, Christ himself and	8, 153/ 34
let us consider Tyndale's "	old	" time in which he	8, 158/ 10
him when ended that	old	time of his . . . and	8, 158/ 12
he saith that of	old	time the officers appointed	8, 160/ 14
the Service in the	old	language, which after the	8, 160/ 25
only used in the	Old	Law but the New	8, 162/ 5
good people have of	old	time -- though they	8, 164/ 5
new-found, but begun of	old	. . . at such time as	8, 164/ 19
agree to change the	old	"church" for his new	8, 165/ 35
English signified, and of	old	hath been, by this	8, 169/ 20
since heretics have of	old	been wont always to	8, 180/ 13
heretics, I mean, of	old	time, and some of	8, 180/ 28
he condemneth their own	old	Latin text of heresy	8, 182/ 13
he saith that the	old	translation in Latin, read	8, 183/ 6

an elder in the	old	Latin translation? I find	8, 183/ 18
Tyndale saith is the	old	Latin translation -- he	8, 183/ 20
called elder in the	old	translation . . . which, as ye	8, 183/ 28
alleged, called by the	old	translator seniores, and seniores	8, 183/ 35
I said that the	old	translation were in that	8, 184/ 6
translation prefer before the	old	) doth, as well in	8, 184/ 9
showeth also that the	old	translator translated it not	8, 184/ 12
and all were not	old	, as appeared by Timothy	8, 184/ 18
Saint Jerome amendeth that	old	translation and keepeth presbyteros	8, 184/ 20
may yet excuse the	old	translator . . . which how soon	8, 184/ 28
to as is an	old	, rotten, elder stick, and	8, 186/ 14
that Timothy was not	old	. And then Tyndale saith	8, 189/ 23
were used in of	old	time, which the people	8, 201/ 3
Christian faith use the	old	words after the old	8, 201/ 6
old words after the	old	fashion . . . and take fides	8, 201/ 6
fully renewed, and the	old	sin so fully forgiven	8, 213/ 11
have long labored of	old	. . . and yet their books	8, 223/ 14
than ever were the	old	: he hath overlooked studiously	8, 223/ 18
the Jews did of	old	and as Tyndale now	8, 244/ 27
stiffly against all the	old	holy saints, while they	8, 248/ 1
wherein while all the	old	holy doctors be quite	8, 249/ 29
so many of the	old	holy, wise, and well-learned	8, 249/ 34
doctrine of all those	old	holy doctors that in	8, 250/ 8
the doctrine of the	old	holy saints whose faith	8, 255/ 31
and evident Scripture," their	old	specially plain, evident words	8, 257/ 29
upon them in the	Old	Testament more than their	8, 259/ 29
the perfection of their	Old	Law -- they might	8, 262/ 24
held and disputed of	old	. And what rather than	8, 266/ 15
consent of all the	old	doctors, and of all	8, 266/ 32
teach contrary to their	old	holy fathers before. And	8, 275/ 16
therein contrary to the	old	popes that were by	8, 278/ 21
wot well that the	old	holy works that have	8, 278/ 25
made, as well by	old	holy popes (as Saint	8, 278/ 26
others) as by the	old	holy doctors (as Saint	8, 278/ 27
him show me which	old	holy popes were they	8, 278/ 31
we have not the	Old	Testament only but also	8, 281/ 20
be now, besides the	Old	Testament, opened richly in	8, 282/ 3
more promises in the	Old	Testament than every man	8, 282/ 20
me, both in the	Old	and in the New	8, 282/ 22
that he putteth be	old	. And we shall put	8, 283/ 39
him some others as	old	. Tyndale What helped it	8, 283/ 39
of fifteen hundred years	old	, unto his example of	8, 284/ 8
by that that the	old	holy doctor Saint Jerome	8, 286/ 12
whole book against the	old	heretic Helvidius for the	8, 286/ 14
the sacraments of the	Old	Testament have significations . . . and	8, 294/ 8
the ceremonies of the	Old	Law were by God	8, 298/ 1
the sacraments of the	Old	Testament have significations . . . and	8, 303/ 2
of God in the	Old	Law in a strange	8, 308/ 20
as they said of	old	, and as he saith	8, 308/ 26
the observance of the	Old	Law, did, as lord	8, 321/ 12

circumcision alone in the	Old	Law, with faith and	8, 325/ 10
the time of those	old	ceremonies, sacraments, judicials, and	8, 326/ 25
to call again the	old	that was forgotten: therefore	8, 335/ 30
to call again the	old	that was forgotten: therefore	8, 338/ 6
more, or have his	old	doctrine forgotten, either. Which	8, 338/ 20
well in stories very	old	and authentic. And Tyndale	8, 340/ 32
against the Ariens of	old	. Saint Paul will that	8, 341/ 28
were scripture, in the	Old	Testament, that forbade these	8, 343/ 30
prove allthing by the	old	Scripture, and to believe	8, 347/ 33
find written in the	Old	Testament. And therefore Tyndale	8, 347/ 34
the burdens of the	Old	Law . . . with which Saint	8, 353/ 29
the place, that the	old	interpreters stood in great	8, 362/ 4
then . . . which of those	old	men before eight hundred	8, 367/ 6
the great cleric and	old	, ancient father Origen; wherewith	8, 367/ 16
ween that all the	old	fathers were in this	8, 367/ 21
that only by an	old	, canonical, and sure-grounded custom	8, 370/ 11
The authority of the	old	fathers, and the custom	8, 370/ 19
it was delivered of	old	." Saint Augustine in the	8, 370/ 23
of many more." The	old	holy doctor Saint Chrysostom	8, 373/ 11
thus, as for the	old	holy doctors, ye see	8, 374/ 1
Yet is there, as	old	as any that I	8, 374/ 5
the law written (the	Old	Law, with a cause	8, 375/ 9
so fondly that an	old	wife would be ashamed	8, 393/ 5
that any of the	old	holy doctors of Christ's	8, 394/ 24
and all the other	old	holy fathers from the	8, 395/ 3
that almost every good	old	wife can tell them	8, 400/ 13
list, against all the	old	holy doctors, and all	8, 415/ 28
heretics have done of	old	, but also Tyndale hath	8, 424/ 18
-- both renewed their	old	and added some of	8, 424/ 19
also, than all the	old	heretics durst for very	8, 424/ 20
And whereas all the	old	holy doctors used always	8, 424/ 21
places of themselves all	old	holy doctors confess for	8, 426/ 21
despiseth . . . and believeth the	old	heretic Novatian, the first	8, 426/ 26
Gregory, and all the	old	holy saints that have	8, 426/ 29
better than all the	old	holy saints, and all	8, 427/ 2
taking stand all the	old	holy doctors of Christ's	8, 428/ 29
any one of the	old	holy saints that in	8, 429/ 1
well appeareth by the	old	holy writers, be full	8, 431/ 35
only by all the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 433/ 25
consent of all the	old	holy expositors of Saint	8, 438/ 9
epistle, with all the	old	holy saints that ever	8, 441/ 2
as bluntly as an	old	wife of Culham did	8, 446/ 14
in like case an	old	philosopher . . . which, being asked	8, 454/ 1
his error. If the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 469/ 3
and all the other	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 477/ 31
forth of all the	old	holy saints some one	8, 478/ 2
but only in his	old	, true, Catholic church remaining	8, 478/ 15
catholic faith, with all	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 480/ 1
plainly both by the	old	, continued books of service	8, 481/ 27
the books of the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 481/ 28

cometh again unto his	old	profession. Never the later	8, 489/ 11
his father and his	old	kindness cometh unto remembrance	8, 489/ 20
not altogether faithless. The	old	kindness will not let	8, 489/ 25
of remembrance of his "	old	profession," with temptations over	8, 491/ 24
pretty boy, but an	old	, great knave fit and	8, 492/ 12
that word into his	old	tale putteth Tyndale of	8, 493/ 1
chapter, that albeit the	old	kindness of the father	8, 495/ 15
good child into some	old	shrew, and the playing	8, 495/ 21
remembrance of his father's	old	goodness . . . and so came	8, 496/ 34
godly expositions of the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 515/ 17
Scripture and all the	old	interpreters of the same	8, 520/ 19
and against all the	old	holy doctors of Christ's	8, 520/ 20
the Romans that the	old	philosophers for their willful	8, 524/ 31
say that if that	old	Judas in his repentance	8, 548/ 23
one authority of any	old	holy saint, nor any	8, 571/ 9
showed him here the	oldest	time, and the best	8, 150/ 26
word of his either	omitted	or changed; and after	8, 418/ 28
to the Gospel -- "	Omni	habenti dabitur et abundabit	8, 205/ 4
as saith Saint Paul: "	Omnia	in figura contingebant illis	8, 99/ 3
and pleasure and his	omnipotent	power. For albeit that	8, 101/ 19
life, of his own	omnipotent	nature. And thus, have	8, 435/ 12
in heaven, with the	one-half	of the grace that	8, 523/ 4
the Father and his	only-begotten	Son, our Savior Christ	8, 268/ 22
Passion of his alone	only-begotten	and tenderly beloved Son	8, 508/ 23
I have driven him	onward	one step down; for	8, 150/ 26
it is plain and	open	heresy earnestly to bring	8, 25/ 30
but also by his	open	proclamations (divers times iterated	8, 27/ 2
with the plain and	open	wrath of God showed	8, 29/ 2
which is by an	open	heretic purposely translated false	8, 31/ 5
or friars in forbearing	open	wedding with nuns (in	8, 32/ 18
false crafts, with his	open	, shameless lies put in	8, 35/ 5
well, shamefully showed themselves	open	incestuous harlots, and that	8, 43/ 1
things be plain and	open	enough, yet it is	8, 61/ 3
false glosses . . . to be	open	gluttons without reproach --	8, 63/ 19
-- being so plain,	open	, and manifest for the	8, 70/ 1
good causes and plain,	open	reasons both of the	8, 78/ 21
away and all set	open	, Tyndale cannot abide it	8, 80/ 12
it is, and as	open	as allthing is now	8, 80/ 15
he letteth not with	open	blasphemy to say that	8, 81/ 34
and of Holy Orders	open	and manifest places in	8, 84/ 9
the sacraments do not	open	and declare those significations	8, 95/ 22
also the yet more	open	words of the prophet	8, 100/ 13
shameless heretics live in	open	, shameful, incestuous lechery, and	8, 119/ 16
should with sedition or	open	war kill up the	8, 123/ 32
and after in the	open	day abide thereby, and	8, 124/ 29
by, if they would	open	their eyes to see	8, 129/ 19
heresies. And this is	open	before every man's eyes	8, 129/ 34
as Luther saith, evident,	open	, and plain; of which	8, 133/ 9
wedding" showed themselves plain,	open	ribalds. Tyndale Wherefore it	8, 138/ 29
to fall into such	open	, beastly faults, friars and	8, 139/ 18

and plainly see such	open	ribaldry with his own	8, 139/ 22
against himself. For this	open	heresy of friars' filthy	8, 139/ 34
us so plain and	open	warning of their worldly	8, 139/ 35
as by the plain,	open	words; and all good	8, 140/ 15
fellows have in such	open	fashion testified and declared	8, 142/ 16
to make everything very	open	and plain, he telleth	8, 144/ 17
and Christian laypeople . . . but	open	, cast-out heretics also; yea	8, 146/ 32
points of his plain,	open	poetry I have showed	8, 176/ 8
accursed blasphemies against the	open	truth . . . and to send	8, 179/ 12
Tyndale mean by this "	open	truth" all the false	8, 179/ 31
truth" all the false	open	heresies that himself teacheth	8, 179/ 32
thing should be made	open	and plain, but would	8, 205/ 25
-- to make it	open	, to learned and unlearned	8, 218/ 30
so fondly, and teaching	open	heresies so shamefully --	8, 220/ 7
man's throat in the	open	street, say there were	8, 220/ 13
language had it, appear	open	and plain. I shall	8, 230/ 5
then were the matter	open	and plain. For they	8, 231/ 30
and maketh the matter	open	which of the two	8, 236/ 14
This second answer is	open	and plain enough in	8, 264/ 35
then come in an	open	audience of a main	8, 266/ 24
adversary of the plain,	open	truth, and preacheth and	8, 267/ 26
to set out more	open	and more clearly to	8, 303/ 20
which if all were	open	and plain, would wax	8, 330/ 9
he that allthing is	open	? How proveth he that	8, 336/ 8
be all these things	open	to Tyndale? Is any	8, 336/ 12
think it plain and	open	-- yet is it	8, 336/ 21
is it not so	open	but that there is	8, 336/ 21
that allthing was so	open	to him . . . but that	8, 336/ 26
hand that all is	open	and plain, and prove	8, 337/ 14
Scripture solemnly, with such	open	, shameless, abominable blasphemy that	8, 337/ 22
general, and not by	open	miracle, have concluded such	8, 339/ 28
that there was none	open	miracles done at the	8, 340/ 35
not tell of any	open	miracles done at the	8, 341/ 1
the Jews had much	open	light and knowledge in	8, 365/ 11
same: who may well	open	and declare the reason	8, 368/ 6
had a plain, clear,	open	cause and easy to	8, 386/ 11
or pray thereto were	open	and plain idolatry; and	8, 394/ 18
with the body in	open	profession of faith, and	8, 398/ 18
work, by such clear,	open	marks and tokens show	8, 399/ 6
But now it is	open	," he saith, "throughout all	8, 407/ 20
hath revealed and made	open	to be believed unto	8, 407/ 27
used always to make	open	and expound the hard	8, 424/ 22
and all the plain,	open	words in which can	8, 424/ 27
plain by clear and	open	texts of Scripture, full	8, 424/ 36
and by many plain,	open	texts of Holy Scripture	8, 426/ 24
also against many plain,	open	places of Holy Scripture	8, 429/ 10
against him), make him	open	and evident by the	8, 432/ 2
thereof he giveth us	open	warning in his words	8, 433/ 2
children of the devil	open	" (that is to say	8, 434/ 38
by the plain and	open	words of Saint John	8, 435/ 31

devil be manifest and	open	by their outward works	8, 441/ 33
be made manifest and	open	. For they were not	8, 442/ 8
For they were not	open	by the deed if	8, 442/ 9
in which he shall	open	and declare his uttermost	8, 443/ 14
bring forth plain and	open	Scripture, by which God	8, 463/ 24
this point is so	open	and evident . . . not only	8, 468/ 10
to be very plain,	open	, evident, and clear --	8, 490/ 11
in such evident and	open	conclusions as it doth	8, 507/ 15
of so certain and	open	revelation were unto the	8, 507/ 27
not ordinarily with such	open	, inevitable, and invincible lightness	8, 508/ 24
Tyndale so saith is	open	and plain by these	8, 511/ 11
and contrite penitent and	open	confessor both of his	8, 517/ 25
all her loins be	open	. For he saith that	8, 519/ 20
the folly thereof is	open	and plain of itself	8, 531/ 31
reserved -- by this	open	place of Scripture. By	8, 540/ 19
definitions, and yet more	open	in the second than	8, 570/ 27
good Christian man so	open	at his eye that	8, 570/ 29
Christian or heathen or	open-professed	heretics -- but only	8, 561/ 8
the sacraments be not	opened	and declared unto the	8, 75/ 34
For now, his craft	opened	and declared unto you	8, 226/ 29
be fulfilled, and thereupon	opened	their wits to the	8, 238/ 19
his true teaching there	opened	the eyes of the	8, 267/ 34
wherein all things are	opened	so richly, and all	8, 281/ 21
besides the Old Testament,	opened	richly in the New	8, 282/ 3
prove that everything is	opened	therein that of necessity	8, 282/ 8
But now it is	opened	throughout all the world	8, 329/ 21
I before, at large,	opened	you the lacks thereof	8, 351/ 2
his words be somewhat	opened	and a little more	8, 390/ 32
and when it is	opened	, it agreed neither with	8, 399/ 12
But now it is	opened	throughout all the world	8, 404/ 7
to whom it is	opened	and taught -- since	8, 473/ 2
belief, till they were	opened	and taught: yet since	8, 475/ 14
God of his goodness	opened	his eyes . . . and he	8, 517/ 31
but the ministers that	openeth	not the betokenings thereof	8, 75/ 36
Spirit of God, which	openeth	light unto the world	8, 179/ 14
wit and learning, with	opening	to his people the	8, 27/ 20
Spirit of God in	opening	his light unto the	8, 179/ 36
of hell . . . and for	opening	of light unto the	8, 180/ 1
Latin do signify an	opening	and a showing of	8, 207/ 7
let not to wed	openly	at church, and take	8, 14/ 25
corners, and some also	openly	, whereof the bishop yet	8, 22/ 12
that their living is	openly	naught, their opinions such	8, 24/ 36
in his own Answer	openly	confess in the titles	8, 30/ 32
they be bound peradventure	openly	to obey their prince's	8, 32/ 15
both, liveth with her	openly	and lieth with her	8, 48/ 3
Scripture also itself, is	openly	and plainly to the	8, 57/ 19
secret, shall reward thee	openly	." Lo, doth not our	8, 69/ 33
the Scripture expresseth is	openly	preached also. And besides	8, 82/ 3
unto him, so evidently,	openly	, and plainly, that if	8, 133/ 10
Tyndale were not evidently,	openly	, and plainly shameless, his	8, 133/ 11

the Scripture showeth it	openly	-- both in the	8, 162/ 8
maketh against them doth	openly	commend and confirm the	8, 173/ 16
scripture which he falsifieth	openly	fighteth against him. This	8, 173/ 20
they read his translation	openly	in Divine Service, yet	8, 184/ 36
in . . . must needs have	openly	declared that all is	8, 191/ 5
corruption of the world,	openly	. But he cannot abide	8, 206/ 23
he teacheth and writeth	openly	those false heresies, indeed	8, 219/ 17
neither put out nor	openly	departed out by their	8, 223/ 5
and yet forswore him	openly	with his mouth. And	8, 228/ 26
be confuted and concluded	openly	therein, they dissemble shamefully	8, 253/ 17
some things much more	openly	and plainly than they	8, 256/ 31
see they wed nuns	openly	. And when they be	8, 265/ 30
plainly speak, and more	openly	declared, many things by	8, 291/ 32
other but whoredom, doth	openly	rebuke and shame two	8, 306/ 23
whoredom, but also saith	openly	that he will commit	8, 306/ 25
the Church maketh some "	openly	and directly against the	8, 356/ 32
condemnation thereof is neither	openly	nor privily, directly nor	8, 357/ 12
of his apostles, protesteth	openly	to all the world	8, 362/ 32
as I say, reproveth	openly	by the body . . . and	8, 398/ 22
they may seem repentant	openly	and yet think in	8, 398/ 36
Ye see, good readers,	openly	, that if Tyndale in	8, 442/ 4
purpose, as it appeareth	openly	by those his own	8, 444/ 30
and yet much more	openly	in his Exposition upon	8, 448/ 25
as I have before	openly	and clearly declared you	8, 460/ 34
sort, Tyndale hath himself	openly	and plainly agreed; and	8, 481/ 4
it doth plainly and	openly	behold -- such, I	8, 507/ 16
the definition of faith,	openly	and clearly declare that	8, 509/ 16
point he layeth so	openly	in many places of	8, 519/ 32
The will hath none	operation	at all in the	8, 500/ 29
the will hath none	operation	at all in the	8, 502/ 22
mind and his own	opinion	, not forcing of the	8, 14/ 10
he would hold that	opinion	to the death. Finally	8, 15/ 26
never held any such	opinion	. And by this dealing	8, 21/ 6
would fain leave an	opinion	among the people that	8, 21/ 9
had held no manner	opinion	at all; nor never	8, 21/ 32
people in a false	opinion	of their judges, to	8, 25/ 3
This is their common	opinion	, and Tyndale hath it	8, 51/ 4
clearly see this pestilent	opinion	of Tyndale with few	8, 67/ 8
heaven is not the	opinion	of a true Christian	8, 68/ 23
that this is his	opinion	as well of the	8, 95/ 27
or wit. If this	opinion	of Tyndale were true	8, 95/ 31
only for signs. This	opinion	hath Tyndale taken of	8, 97/ 24
serveth for that first	opinion	; and good holy doctors	8, 104/ 25
have been of that	opinion	, and nothing but philosophical	8, 104/ 26
drawn others from that	opinion	. And since that some	8, 104/ 27
fallen to the other	opinion	, which giveth to the	8, 104/ 28
than doth that first	opinion	, there are now come	8, 104/ 29
have them in good	opinion	and reverence. But I	8, 138/ 24
cloak of their false	opinion	, by which they teach	8, 227/ 33
and not a false	opinion	, it cannot be but	8, 228/ 1

which prophet there was	opinion	among many of the	8, 231/ 35
already reproved that fond	opinion	in the Second Book	8, 387/ 33
effect, all his whole	opinion	together as touching the	8, 405/ 32
his pardon. Of this	opinion	be they very surely	8, 450/ 4
sins, without any wrong	opinion	taken against the right	8, 459/ 3
right, without any wrong	opinion	in any article of	8, 459/ 9
in be not the	opinion	of any man, but	8, 483/ 31
wonderful strange paradox, this	opinion	inopinable, to be very	8, 490/ 11
from distrust or doubtful	opinion	brought by God working	8, 509/ 5
well, after his own	opinion	, both while he believed	8, 537/ 13
wise bear the common	opinion	of good Christian people	8, 554/ 4
had held any such	opinions	as he was abjured	8, 20/ 13
and stubborn in his	opinions	. But yet was God	8, 22/ 24
is openly naught, their	opinions	such as himself will	8, 24/ 36
fire set forth their	opinions	, for shame, or else	8, 25/ 2
he divers full erroneous	opinions	and very false faiths	8, 80/ 22
from lies and false	opinions	and from thinking evil	8, 227/ 11
true belief, and false	opinions	taken away . . . that there	8, 227/ 31
the while in their	opinions	, till that he reward	8, 247/ 20
of himself in his	opinions	, after which he grasped	8, 448/ 11
they which maliciously maintain	opinions	against the Scripture . . . Here	8, 480/ 20
an idol of their	opinions	. For except they put	8, 481/ 11
put trust in such	opinions	and thought them necessary	8, 481/ 12
trust in their own	opinions	. . . be fallen from Christ	8, 483/ 26
idols of their own	opinions	, and break the union	8, 483/ 36
of their own false	opinions	. For which they break	8, 484/ 9
as he could find	opportunity	in places where he	8, 14/ 8
to contrive subtlety, to	oppress	the truth, and to	8, 138/ 13
the majesty shall be	oppressed	of the glory" --	8, 48/ 33
not, though it were	oppressed	for a time. More	8, 550/ 14
Peter's faith, but an "	oppressing	for the while" . . . as	8, 552/ 4
with the great burden "	oppressing	." Well, then, since we	8, 552/ 22
and by sore burden	oppressing	." And in like wise	8, 552/ 30
blasphemous words, and had	opprobrious	language against him --	8, 548/ 35
fellows do so sore	oppugn	, that the whole church	8, 65/ 13
and ever hath been	oppugned	and assaulted, by the	8, 486/ 3
writing in his second	oration	made against the great	8, 128/ 19
or assembly, and the	oration	also that any man	8, 170/ 28
the Spirit of God:	ordain	and appoint certain common	8, 62/ 32
he would dispose and	ordain	himself at his coming	8, 325/ 30
other things I will	ordain	when I come myself	8, 374/ 15
sacraments that God hath	ordained	by his Holy Spirit	8, 4/ 8
that are by me	ordained	, and break my pact	8, 5/ 8
Church, nor was never	ordained	by God in the	8, 14/ 31
saying truth were well	ordained	and right; but any	8, 59/ 28
fasting were of God	ordained	for none other cause	8, 62/ 30
and be by God	ordained	to serve us to	8, 65/ 23
that was at hand,	ordained	by himself for their	8, 69/ 2
thus: "When they had	ordained	them priests in every	8, 69/ 15
was to some purpose	ordained	for mankind, as the	8, 74/ 15

of his Godhead was	ordained	for man; but yet	8, 74/ 16
believe that he hath	ordained	here holy sacraments which	8, 76/ 36
because God hath so	ordained	. But unto Tyndale and	8, 77/ 15
Matrimony, saith he, was	ordained	of God for an	8, 84/ 30
the husband. It is	ordained	for a remedy and	8, 84/ 31
toward the keeping and	ordained	it himself so to	8, 86/ 20
the sacraments which Christ	ordained	. More By the words	8, 91/ 11
sacraments such as Christ	ordained	. And in this wise	8, 91/ 15
the sacraments that Christ	ordained	" . . . he meaneth nothing else	8, 91/ 30
sacraments which Christ himself	ordained	, which have also promises	8, 92/ 4
but for a sacrament	ordained	of God for man's	8, 94/ 13
offered once and hath	ordained	to be by the	8, 113/ 12
token and a figure	ordained	for a remembrance of	8, 117/ 18
the holy day was	ordained	-- to seek for	8, 125/ 18
and that he hath	ordained	his holy sacraments, and	8, 147/ 24
Church," as the part	ordained	of God to be	8, 163/ 24
pain God hath not	ordained	of common course to	8, 210/ 31
himself . . . yet was it	ordained	that he should have	8, 239/ 17
-- yet hath he	ordained	that his word shall	8, 243/ 20
which saith and hath	ordained	that it is necessary	8, 259/ 9
say that purgatory is	ordained	for the punishment of	8, 288/ 6
have thought that God	ordained	the water to be	8, 318/ 30
God, had made and	ordained	the Sabbath day for	8, 321/ 8
day that Christ hath	ordained	himself. And he is	8, 321/ 29
though the Church have	ordained	it -- yet hath	8, 321/ 37
as the Saturday was	ordained	by God himself to	8, 322/ 20
is Christ's day so	ordained	by himself that it	8, 322/ 21
thing that himself hath	ordained	. . . and hath in remembrance	8, 368/ 35
be kept as things	ordained	and commanded unto us	8, 370/ 27
is not instituted and	ordained	by councils, and that	8, 371/ 5
was not for naught	ordained	by the apostles that	8, 373/ 14
his apostles whom he	ordained	for his church . . . and	8, 376/ 29
and also that God	ordained	his apostles for his	8, 381/ 19
believe that God hath	ordained	any punishment or pain	8, 425/ 30
forasmuch as he hath	ordained	him to joy by	8, 508/ 13
Priest himself is the	ordainer	and author of his	8, 368/ 28
ran out of his	order	, and hath since sought	8, 7/ 20
soul. The Sacrament of	Order	, he said, is no	8, 14/ 30
to wit, Confirmation, Penance,	Order	, Matrimony, and Aneling. Tyndale	8, 83/ 28
grace with that Holy	Order	. . . and likewise the deacons	8, 84/ 16
the giving them that	Order	: Tyndale telleth us in	8, 84/ 18
Of the Sacrament of	Order	Tyndale By a "priest	8, 91/ 6
meaneth that the Holy	Order	is no sacrament, nor	8, 91/ 13
which the Sacrament of	Order	is so plainly proved	8, 91/ 27
our Savior set this	order	therein -- that whoso	8, 98/ 4
receiving of the holy	order	of priesthood, by the	8, 99/ 28
this point that holy	order	of priesthood hath an	8, 113/ 19
in hatred of the	order	of priesthood . . . believe that	8, 114/ 2
for the cause, so	order	themselves either keep the	8, 120/ 20
as of the holy	order	of priesthood. A third	8, 144/ 28

circumstances since, that the	order	of priesthood is right	8, 165/ 14
persons consecrated, nor their	Order	no sacrament, because the	8, 188/ 25
the holy Sacrament of	Order	: he that now translateth	8, 189/ 6
by the Sacrament of	Order	-- as Tyndale hath	8, 189/ 11
clearly prove the holy	order	of priesthood a sacrament	8, 192/ 2
of the Sacrament of	Order	, no more than the	8, 193/ 33
receipt of that Holy	Order	are both anointed and	8, 195/ 34
the holy Sacrament of	Order	is given him by	8, 197/ 25
pleased him so to	order	it. But lest that	8, 209/ 25
if we change the	order	of our English words	8, 234/ 26
English words from the	order	of the Greek. And	8, 234/ 27
have changed somewhat the	order	of the words. And	8, 234/ 29
and so changing the	order	, he should have gone	8, 234/ 33
any change in the	order	of the words. Ye	8, 235/ 4
word and in the	order	as it standeth, he	8, 235/ 8
lack of changing the	order	of the words, translated	8, 235/ 14
changed and turned the	order	of the words and	8, 236/ 17
to show that the	order	of the text in	8, 236/ 29
man," to change the	order	of the words with	8, 236/ 34
show you (for the	order	of the thing) that	8, 245/ 7
Corinthians said, "I will	order	the remnant when I	8, 262/ 36
I will dispose," or "	order	," "when I come myself	8, 293/ 32
Confirmation, Penance, Wedlock, Holy	Order	, and Aneling. For he	8, 303/ 29
papers, so he without	order	and at adventure patcheth	8, 307/ 4
things," "I will myself	order	at my coming"). Here	8, 315/ 25
subdued man unto certain	order	of serving, not the	8, 321/ 10
adding of any good	order	or statute in his	8, 360/ 5
Penance, Confirmation, Extreme Unction,	Order	, and Matrimony . . . but Baptism	8, 414/ 12
ran out of his	order	in apostasy, and after	8, 493/ 9
Tyndale The Manner and	Order	of Our Election Even	8, 496/ 11
this chapter of the	order	of our election . . . and	8, 501/ 22
ordinarily useth. But this	order	the beast blasphemeth . . . and	8, 516/ 25
see that of his	order	of election Tyndale hath	8, 518/ 1
this chapter of the	order	of our election appeareth	8, 519/ 3
which Tyndale entitleth "The	Order	of Election" . . . I look	8, 521/ 30
he meaneth, and what	order	of God's working, or	8, 521/ 35
great matter concerning the	order	of God used toward	8, 522/ 16
this chapter of the	order	of their election, he	8, 531/ 29
chosen a very foolish	order	. But forasmuch as the	8, 531/ 30
laid forth for the	order	of the elects. For	8, 532/ 17
King David concerning the	order	of his election --	8, 540/ 8
whole chapter of the	order	of our election . . . whereof	8, 549/ 28
present chapter, of the	order	of their election --	8, 550/ 25
his chapter of the	order	of election so well	8, 553/ 3
this chapter of the	order	of our election is	8, 559/ 19
calleth "The Manner and	Order	of Our Election." Therein	8, 565/ 18
concerning elects, and the	order	of their choosing, that	8, 565/ 19
without any dependence or	order	-- yet in the	8, 566/ 17
the right rule and	order	of repentance -- every	8, 570/ 37
earth: let us consider	orderly	, from the beginning to	8, 562/ 1

they had given Holy	Orders	, and for the people	8, 69/ 22
Confirmation and of Holy	Orders	open and manifest places	8, 84/ 9
the Sacrament of Holy	Orders	he resembleth to the	8, 127/ 33
were true, that Holy	Orders	were no sacrament at	8, 185/ 30
names enough for such	orders	of offices as he	8, 187/ 16
men ween that Holy	Orders	were no sacrament. And	8, 188/ 12
the Sacrament of Holy	Orders	by such as have	8, 193/ 40
God appointed unto Holy	Orders	is given with that	8, 197/ 29
Divine Service after the	ordinance	of the Church availeth	8, 15/ 8
but also by plain	ordinance	and statute. Wherefore I	8, 27/ 34
his holy promise and	ordinance	; so that unto all	8, 77/ 3
therewith, through God's holy	ordinance	, by the merits of	8, 82/ 18
but by his lord's	ordinance	. And so, likewise, though	8, 98/ 18
agree that by God's	ordinance	the water may be	8, 101/ 26
so may by God's	ordinance	the water help to	8, 102/ 4
and that by God's	ordinance	? And therefore is in	8, 114/ 29
giveth by his holy	ordinance	(which ever includeth his	8, 147/ 30
effectual goodness by God's	ordinance	, whereby it is made	8, 194/ 32
be caused by God's	ordinance	, through his holy words	8, 195/ 6
course of his common	ordinance	-- in which is	8, 213/ 23
any beast's blood. Which	ordinance	if it now stand	8, 248/ 24
question other than the	ordinance	of God's Spirit . . . which	8, 260/ 6
the Church make the	ordinance	, yet the Spirit of	8, 322/ 8
our salvation . . . but the	ordinance	of God, that it	8, 463/ 6
of God's predestination and	ordinance	, utterly concerning faith to	8, 501/ 26
injustice of God's eternal	ordinance	and most righteous predestination	8, 502/ 2
not forbidden by God's	ordinance	, except we sleep when	8, 534/ 20
which are his holy	ordinances	and a great part	8, 5/ 21
and in all worldly	ordinances	, is he beetle-blind. More	8, 124/ 10
inferior laws" and "worldly	ordinances	" so "beetle-blinded" but that	8, 124/ 27
and making of good	ordinances	delivered them by the	8, 170/ 15
in their institutions and	ordinances	like power and equal	8, 368/ 31
the fall of Adam	ordinarily	not give it without	8, 106/ 4
hell . . . but he leaveth	ordinarily	some temporal pain to	8, 209/ 33
appeareth, our Lord doth	ordinarily	. . . not forbarring his absolute	8, 210/ 2
from grace, so doth	ordinarily	the seed of grace	8, 422/ 14
yet I say that	ordinarily	into his faithful folk	8, 507/ 23
with his Christian folks	ordinarily	take that way, in	8, 507/ 30
that God doth not	ordinarily	give into men the	8, 508/ 11
the faith is not	ordinarily	with such open, inevitable	8, 508/ 24
that God giveth not	ordinarily	the faith to folk	8, 509/ 25
God of his goodness	ordinarily	useth toward us. For	8, 516/ 16
mercy that our Lord	ordinarily	useth. But this order	8, 516/ 25
by sin again, call	ordinarily	upon them both of	8, 520/ 2
it is not God's	ordinary	pleasure that his Passion	8, 210/ 12
accordeth not with his	ordinary	justice . . . lest, the fear	8, 210/ 14
I speak of the	ordinary	course of his common	8, 213/ 23
man beside the common,	ordinary	course. We find also	8, 437/ 13
that this is the	ordinary	manner of the faith	8, 509/ 10
which is not his	ordinary	course to do --	8, 526/ 34

any rule of his	ordinary	justice. Secondly I say	8, 568/ 34
images none honor but	ordinate	. . . not honoring images but	8, 3/ 12
token of good and	ordinate	love to God, and	8, 123/ 11
as is good and	ordinate	: Tyndale answereth me, "No	8, 199/ 12
in the choir . . . with	organs	and altogeth, and beholding	8, 160/ 9
The Praying toward the	Orient	, writeth thus: "This tradition	8, 368/ 12
of them to the	oriental	sea, the other half	8, 100/ 16
one that they call	Origen	. And when I desired	8, 152/ 8
ever was." This tale	Origen	told me, and swore	8, 152/ 22
for his age. For	Origen	is now thirteen hundred	8, 152/ 29
Tyndale bold to set	Origen	as short as his	8, 152/ 31
the great estimation that	Origen	was in through all	8, 153/ 8
the Gentiles by him.	Origen	expoundeth them in another	8, 362/ 10
and old, ancient father	Origen	; wherewith, as I have	8, 367/ 16
angry, and allto berated	Origen	and called him stark	8, 367/ 17
both the words of	Origen	. . . and, besides some undoubted	8, 367/ 26
Luther; all which, save	Origen	only, Tyndale dissembleth, because	8, 367/ 30
heretics, as he called	Origen	. . . for whom I have	8, 367/ 32
said Second Book) before.	Origen	, in the fifth homily	8, 367/ 34
blessed martyr) found in	Origen's	doctrine so much erudition	8, 152/ 34
by himself. Theophylact alloweth	Origen's	exposition, and yet addeth	8, 362/ 13
wit, both of sin	original	and of all the	8, 100/ 20
as the relics, of	original	sin, whereby we be	8, 444/ 3
sin, the relics of	original	sin, remaining in the	8, 447/ 12
sin which remaineth of	original	sin is called sin	8, 528/ 12
out the relics and	ornaments	of the church, to	8, 163/ 1
each of them read	others'	writing, and so saw	8, 334/ 2
Luther's church -- as	Otho	did in Almaine, which	8, 125/ 11
as Zwingli, Bucer, Balthasar,	Otho	, Friar Huessgen, Friar Lambert	8, 223/ 8
Friar Luther, Friar Huessgen,	Otho	the monk, Pomerane the	8, 437/ 21
years before, against Arius,	Otho	, Lambert, Luther, and Wycliffe	8, 480/ 4
evermore with the other)	ought	of many men to	8, 81/ 15
God mock him again.	ought	Better is it, good	8, 126/ 25
commandeth: how much more	ought	we to judge our	8, 129/ 23
therefore in that place	ought	not to be translated	8, 171/ 11
we say a man	ought	to "love" his neighbor's	8, 202/ 2
here by this word "	ought	to ' love.'	8, 202/ 7
both of what we	ought	to believe and what	8, 257/ 13
believe and what we	ought	to do -- was	8, 257/ 14
So that whatsoever we	ought	to believe or do	8, 257/ 14
that they may and	ought	to administer not only	8, 259/ 4
he may have, and	ought	to have, both in	8, 289/ 6
word thereto, what we	ought	to do or believe	8, 307/ 16
bread, and that there	ought	none honor to be	8, 343/ 9
have believed that men	ought	to be shriven, or	8, 394/ 11
and for that cause	ought	every man stand in	8, 433/ 34
grace of amendment nor	ought	not to be prayed	8, 437/ 35
for whose sake they	ought	to suffer all things	8, 481/ 8
their neighbors (whom they	ought	to love as themselves	8, 481/ 9
as well as in	ours	. . . since if that our	8, 244/ 34

he will say that	ours	were the greatest and	8, 244/ 36
in miracles; but that	ours	as far pass all	8, 252/ 6
Scripture: then so may	ours	be now profitable without	8, 278/ 1
for the disproof of	ours	. And thereby see ye	8, 364/ 25
triumph that enemy of	ours	that keepeth a reckoning	8, 372/ 17
of which ransom of	ours	, thine handmaid hath bound	8, 372/ 22
as we both maintain	ours	. And therefore, I say	8, 378/ 6
bid us go prove	ours	-- then shall we	8, 379/ 35
him that we prove	ours	by the manifold plain	8, 379/ 36
himself, painfully paid for	ours	. So is not the	8, 392/ 10
depart with him of	ours	, then love is cold	8, 485/ 14
common-known Catholic church of	ours	, since that his own	8, 537/ 2
turneth him to impugn	ours	: I shall leave him	8, 572/ 35
sometimes) for their immeasurable	outrage	or (commonly) for their	8, 522/ 32
their jesting, scoffing, and	outrageous	ribaldry -- not only	8, 26/ 7
be so great and	outrageous	that they stretch from	8, 245/ 4
utter desperation. For the	outrageous	increase of their hope	8, 487/ 21
fool, and sometimes the	outright	ribald -- ye will	8, 140/ 30
made the fool mad	outright	, and brought him blindfolded	8, 301/ 16
was in word and	outward	semblance, he should else	8, 23/ 37
from the peril of	outward	, bodily punishment, their evangelical	8, 30/ 1
must after follow the	outward	breach, and thereupon outward	8, 30/ 19
outward breach, and thereupon	outward	punishment and peril of	8, 30/ 19
taken, with many other	outward	and inward works . . . may	8, 54/ 14
good Christian men the	outward	, sensible signs in all	8, 77/ 4
he took such an	outward	sign rather than such	8, 78/ 30
people what all the	outward	ceremonies signified? Nay; nor	8, 79/ 20
our Lord chose those	outward	signs and fashions that	8, 79/ 29
which God appointed those	outward	signs of water in	8, 81/ 23
might have made the	outward	signs of those sacraments	8, 81/ 25
significations of all the	outward	signs in the sacraments	8, 82/ 8
proper significations of the	outward	token in the sacrament	8, 82/ 26
merit utterly from all	outward	works, and yet seeth	8, 82/ 35
say, he reckoneth the	outward	tokens of the sacrament	8, 94/ 19
of priesthood, by the	outward	sacrament of putting the	8, 99/ 28
be signified that the	outward	washing of the water	8, 99/ 34
but also without any	outward	thing put unto it	8, 102/ 10
will, without any such	outward	thing laid thereunto. But	8, 103/ 16
the sacraments because the	outward	, sensible things thereof work	8, 103/ 33
circumcision"; not that the	outward	circumcision was the whole	8, 276/ 15
proper significations of their	outward	Col 2:12; 1	8, 296/ 9
proper significations of the	outward	tokens, to which significations	8, 297/ 9
which significations the same	outward	tokens had such resemblance	8, 297/ 9
other, special signification every	outward	token hath . . . and preach	8, 297/ 23
to the world and	outward	sight of man unknown	8, 387/ 24
and open by their	outward	works -- how can	8, 441/ 33
saith that by the	outward	deeds the children of	8, 442/ 7
and in his heart	outwardly	, to let the love	8, 71/ 37
far contrary: that the	over-great	regard of his mercy	8, 512/ 6
hap to think himself	over-great	in God's favor . . . and	8, 524/ 9

the leastwise temerarious and	overbold	so certainly to affirm	8, 154/ 3
his justice, lest his	overbold	hope may hap to	8, 425/ 4
the word of God	overcome	him utterly, though he	8, 268/ 33
the feebler and be	overcome	and killed -- doth	8, 413/ 5
finally cast off and	overcome	all those temptations through	8, 452/ 1
death put off and	overcome	. Yea, and when they	8, 541/ 20
great that it can	overcome	them; as witnesseth our	8, 543/ 8
were always heavy and	overladen	with earthly thoughts. For	8, 541/ 2
do interpret his necessity	overlarge	, or defer unto the	8, 74/ 24
examples that it were	overlong	to rehearse them. But	8, 64/ 37
the old: he hath	overlooked	studiously all their books	8, 223/ 18
that every man were	overly	bold upon the sudden	8, 215/ 26
to much more than	overmatch	them, if they would	8, 36/ 3
lie; and therein Tyndale	overmatcheth	him far, for he	8, 138/ 6
Tyndale, ween ye, well	overseen	to mock the sacrament	8, 78/ 28
say that I was	overseen	in so saying . . . and	8, 291/ 14
would make him far	overseen	where he commanded that	8, 387/ 9
reason change "bishop" into "	overseer	," and "deacon" into "server	8, 186/ 22
divers things confess his	oversight	, and clearly acknowledged that	8, 9/ 16
to these folk of	oversight	, weening that their new	8, 35/ 27
but that either of	oversight	or adventure some shall	8, 37/ 7
not dissembling mine own	oversight	. And would God Tyndale	8, 197/ 10
but lay lack and	oversight	in our Savior, that	8, 545/ 30
foul fall, dissembling his	overthrow	as though no man	8, 553/ 1
his own heresies be	overthrown	. For if the keeping	8, 325/ 4
virginity he is quite	overthrown	. . . and hath it plainly	8, 479/ 33
and quite overturned and	overthrown	his triumphant chariot . . . and	8, 559/ 34
in which himself hath	overthrown	his matter . . . and shall	8, 572/ 36
by thy coming in,	overturned	; beware, I say, that	8, 349/ 4
matter perverted, and quite	overturned	and overthrown his triumphant	8, 559/ 34
importunate babbling, and to	overwhelm	the whole world with	8, 26/ 13
thus far forth, Doctor	Ovid	describeth us well and	8, 521/ 22
they speak, "in gregem	ovium	," "gregem gruum," "gregem anserum	8, 171/ 19
his own wondrous works),	owed	to be believed of	8, 262/ 28
for us, when he	owed	naught for himself. In	8, 372/ 29
not answer that she	oweth	thee naught, lest she	8, 372/ 26
to be as an	ox	or an ass without	8, 129/ 24
not he a very	ox	and an ass without	8, 130/ 16
afterward he saith, "At	Oxford	, about the sacrament was	8, 116/ 14
would solve after an	Oxford	fashion, with , , and . More	8, 196/ 9
assoil it "after an	Oxford	fashion, with concedo, consequentiam	8, 196/ 20
once among scholars of	Oxford	that sojourned with her	8, 446/ 15
eaten on a good	pace	, and have thought that	8, 61/ 33
these words, "ecclesiae tuae	pacem	et concordiam," he divers	8, 24/ 8
and all the whole	pack	of the principal fathers	8, 138/ 26
God truss up the	pack	himself and with his	8, 209/ 7
his back with a	packsaddle	: then will I yet	8, 209/ 8
ordained, and break my	pact	and covenant: then will	8, 5/ 8
of the Latin word	paenitentia	, which the Church useth	8, 211/ 34
faith of Christ unto	paganism	and Gentility . . . giving himself	8, 128/ 22

fighteth against him. This	pageant	hath he played also	8, 173/ 21
wherein he playeth his	pageant	between Saint Peter and	8, 554/ 26
because he would be	paid	therefor. But I can	8, 195/ 19
soon worn out and	paid	by penance but that	8, 214/ 3
to pay that he	paid	for us, when he	8, 372/ 28
being sinless himself, painfully	paid	for ours. So is	8, 392/ 10
and pity; by the	pain	and pinching of the	8, 3/ 2
of his own eternal	pain	: so do these heretics	8, 12/ 4
taken and accepted that	pain	for so far as	8, 24/ 26
and forbid, upon great	pain	, the bringing in, reading	8, 27/ 9
and especially by bodily	pain	or death . . . and some	8, 28/ 12
by prison, by bodily	pain	, and death, divers their	8, 28/ 17
and will be some	pain	and labor to me	8, 35/ 10
neither for avoiding of	pain	nor for obtaining of	8, 51/ 2
busily put forth your	pain	to sow debate, dissension	8, 58/ 24
the eating thereof upon	pain	of death, as he	8, 61/ 29
forbiddeth us lechery upon	pain	of damnation -- then	8, 61/ 30
fasting days to their	pain	, having their remedy so	8, 63/ 12
for a kind of	pain	, affliction, and punishment of	8, 64/ 5
putting himself to any	pain	for his own sins	8, 64/ 11
put our bodies to	pain	and affliction, of our	8, 64/ 17
flesh, but also for	pain	to be taken for	8, 64/ 21
release of the more	pain	, with getting greater grace	8, 65/ 11
pardon and release of	pain	, and may well be	8, 65/ 21
king's humble penance and	pain	of fasting and other	8, 66/ 20
forgiveness, and of our	pain	release, by virtue of	8, 66/ 29
by virtue of his	pain	; but this meaneth he	8, 66/ 29
punishment, worthy to suffer	pain	also themselves therefor --	8, 66/ 32
-- and then his	pain	hath given their pain	8, 66/ 33
pain hath given their	pain	the life that maketh	8, 66/ 33
himself so should take	pain	that the sinners themselves	8, 66/ 35
join with prayer the	pain	of fasting, as a	8, 68/ 9
effectual prayer, when the	pain	of all the body	8, 68/ 11
sorrowful and to take	pain	indeed . . . not in their	8, 68/ 30
will say that the	pain	of the fasting was	8, 70/ 30
body, fasting and our	pain	taken therein pleaseth God	8, 71/ 18
rejoiceth not in our	pain	, but pitieth us . . . and	8, 71/ 22
good surgeon he putteth	pain	of tribulation unto the	8, 71/ 24
God rejoiceth in our	pain	as a tyrant, albeit	8, 71/ 27
tyrannous delight in our	pain	than ever had any	8, 71/ 29
putteth the body to	pain	for God's sake . . . and	8, 72/ 1
to put himself to	pain	therefor. And I say	8, 72/ 6
put unto man no	pain	for sin at all	8, 72/ 8
and forgotten, sin and	pain	and all, even by	8, 89/ 35
punishing himself and taking	pain	therefor, either of his	8, 90/ 7
that will take any	pain	for his own sin	8, 90/ 9
that Christ had not	pain	enough. Is not here	8, 90/ 10
but the Passion and	pain	of Christ maketh our	8, 90/ 18
well worthy to take	pain	and penance for their	8, 90/ 20
grant almost that their	pain	in the fire were	8, 101/ 34

and then were the	pain	but as an imprisonment	8, 101/ 35
is in such grief,	pain	, and torment that it	8, 102/ 12
penance nor take no	pain	for any sin at	8, 121/ 31
his own life in	pain	and peril of death	8, 123/ 9
as he will upon	pain	of damnation have them	8, 132/ 11
him to take the	pain	to come and bear	8, 152/ 9
submit themselves to such	pain	and penance as their	8, 208/ 6
any man should take	pain	for his sin. Now	8, 208/ 18
will there be no	pain	put unto us therefor	8, 208/ 23
if Tyndale will no	pain	enjoined but by God's	8, 209/ 5
and for all the	pain	, also, that were in	8, 209/ 23
well of all the	pain	as of the displeasure	8, 209/ 26
leaveth ordinarily some temporal	pain	to be sustained for	8, 209/ 34
the eternality of the	pain	, and full restitution to	8, 210/ 7
there remaineth a temporal	pain	, or by good, holy	8, 210/ 8
to satisfy for that	pain	. . . since it is not	8, 210/ 12
the satisfaction of that	pain	, because it accordeth not	8, 210/ 14
the fear of all	pain	utterly taken away, men	8, 210/ 15
satisfaction of the temporal	pain	that is due for	8, 210/ 29
the eternality of the	pain	forgiven. And that pain	8, 210/ 31
pain forgiven. And that	pain	God hath not ordained	8, 210/ 31
cometh of the word	pain	. . . which both in heart	8, 211/ 36
away -- sin and	pain	eternal and temporal and	8, 212/ 29
there were neither eternal	pain	nor temporal pain appointed	8, 213/ 13
eternal pain nor temporal	pain	appointed for us (that	8, 213/ 14
confession, contrition, and great	pain	taken, too -- to	8, 213/ 17
case that the temporal	pain	due therefor in purgatory	8, 213/ 18
redeeming of his temporal	pain	. But else I say	8, 213/ 30
Baptism, clear from all	pain	due for the sin	8, 213/ 32
us from all the	pain	of sin but that	8, 213/ 36
this place, that the	pain	temporally due to our	8, 214/ 2
content that sin and	pain	and all were as	8, 214/ 9
church of Christ appointing	pain	for the sin (and	8, 214/ 14
the uttermost of his	pain	till the Day of	8, 216/ 17
and more increase his	pain	. But else, I say	8, 216/ 19
the devil doth, endure	pain	for the maintenance of	8, 220/ 25
remembrance, take now the	pain	to read Tyndale's words	8, 226/ 28
them to believe upon	pain	of damnation . . . but if	8, 241/ 39
do or believe under	pain	of loss of my	8, 262/ 11
them in everything, upon	pain	of the loss of	8, 262/ 28
be bound upon the	pain	of loss of our	8, 262/ 30
itself, and bliss or	pain	everlasting to the judged	8, 282/ 27
the eternality of the	pain	. . . yet hath the party	8, 288/ 32
down the ceremonies, upon	pain	of damnation. And here	8, 309/ 7
believed or done upon	pain	of deadly sin. For	8, 334/ 26
more labor and greater	pain	for his Church than	8, 338/ 22
upon them to their	pain	and shame, as when	8, 340/ 22
both of sin and	pain	: if he will give	8, 377/ 15
aggrieve and increase the	pain	of our damnation. And	8, 402/ 14
-- though out of	pain	, yet suspiring and sighing	8, 406/ 19

not down into sensible	pain	and to the feeling	8, 406/ 24
needs be believed upon	pain	of damnation -- ye	8, 407/ 24
and took the more	pain	for the faith because	8, 409/ 24
the debt of their	pain	and satisfaction. For himself	8, 413/ 36
or the degrees of	pain	in hell, after the	8, 423/ 34
of all sin and	pain	-- so that any	8, 425/ 26
either of sin or	pain	, and a damnable error	8, 425/ 29
ordained any punishment or	pain	, either in purgatory after	8, 425/ 30
remission, of sin and	pain	and all, forthwith, as	8, 433/ 30
both from sin and	pain	. . . and no pain shall	8, 447/ 39
and pain . . . and no	pain	shall suffer any time	8, 448/ 1
and all manner of	pain	due to that horrible	8, 449/ 6
which God hath upon	pain	of eternal death precisely	8, 455/ 19
remission of sin and	pain	and all, by our	8, 457/ 22
upon like peril and	pain	, bound to believe all	8, 463/ 19
bound to believe upon	pain	of damnation. This doctrine	8, 473/ 11
remission of sin and	pain	and all, in purgatory	8, 474/ 14
here confessed) bound upon	pain	of damnation to believe	8, 475/ 15
at rest till the	pain	be past, and until	8, 489/ 27
at rest until the	pain	be past, and until	8, 495/ 18
all were forgiven, sin,	pain	, and all, both eternal	8, 495/ 34
some conflict, passion, or	pain	upon his own part	8, 508/ 15
mean, of the bitter	pain	and Passion of his	8, 508/ 22
or after a temporary	pain	endured in purgatory, to	8, 516/ 20
his eternal reprobation unto	pain	; which is as much	8, 518/ 34
only sin, but also	pain	for the first. (As	8, 524/ 28
command her maid upon	pain	of beating go thread	8, 525/ 26
-- both sin and	pain	and all -- so	8, 540/ 14
punished nor suffer any	pain	, neither in this world	8, 540/ 16
temporal death upon the	pain	of eternal death, when	8, 543/ 24
bewailed it, the more	pain	that he took for	8, 551/ 26
him than to suffer	pain	and sorrow for him	8, 556/ 8
book of , as for	pain-taking	, God is no tyrant	8, 71/ 21
fire touching the body	paineth	the soul and all	8, 103/ 36
far other thing that	paineth	them and biteth them	8, 204/ 7
merits of his own	painful	Passion thereunto, hath forthwith	8, 24/ 28
destruction . . . reckoning that their	painful	death doth great worship	8, 25/ 9
to justice, by sore,	painful	death, both for example	8, 28/ 8
half so grievous and	painful	to me as the	8, 35/ 12
acceptable sacrifice upon his	painful	cross: therefore doth Tyndale	8, 108/ 30
lived in poor and	painful	apparel. He lived in	8, 122/ 15
our Lord, for his	painful	Passion, give us all	8, 141/ 4
man for himself, the	painful	twitch of bodily death	8, 213/ 37
but, being sinless himself,	painfully	paid for ours. So	8, 392/ 10
penance-doing, or other satisfactory	pains	or good works either	8, 209/ 36
the Mass and the	pains	of purgatory -- both	8, 373/ 35
out the doctrine of	paint	it with Scripture, writen	8, 45/ 26
how solemnly soever he	paint	it. And if we	8, 389/ 16
pull off their gay,	painted	visors that every man	8, 33/ 14
part of his fresh	painted	book; and so shall	8, 34/ 28

led with a few	painted	holy words -- as	8, 42/ 33
forth all his gay,	painted	process before . . . the glittering	8, 229/ 8
hope that while he	painteth	his prologue with such	8, 48/ 11
looketh ever with a	pair	of narrow eyes, and	8, 126/ 20
plenteous nourishing and spiritual	pampering	of the soul. Also	8, 64/ 29
and among those, Saint	Pamphilus	, the blessed martyr) found	8, 152/ 34
out of the frying	pan	, fair into the fire	8, 312/ 35
breasts. There be secret	pangs	that pinch the very	8, 204/ 8
they shall make poor	paper	walls. But to the	8, 157/ 10
to him in diverse	papers	, so he without order	8, 307/ 3
of us peevish, popish	papists	, but the lively, lightsome	8, 112/ 28
of these peevish, popish	papists	shall be damned to	8, 458/ 6
put unto him the	parable	of the rich man	8, 538/ 36
Tyndale in his vengeable	parables	, I can no more	8, 181/ 2
showeth himself in the	parables	both of the field	8, 391/ 32
as he is named,	Paracletus	, that is, a comforter	8, 376/ 7
Tyndale had been in	Paradise	in the stead of	8, 61/ 26
begun by God in	Paradise	, and which when he	8, 85/ 8
father and mother in	Paradise	-- which blessing reason	8, 85/ 25
body and soul in	paradise	, since he may do	8, 284/ 25
blessed and commanded in	Paradise	. . . and which Holy Scripture	8, 305/ 24
in heaven, hell, purgatory,	paradise	, and limbus patrum. And	8, 365/ 8
us this wonderful strange	paradox	, this opinion inopinable, to	8, 490/ 10
the chapters, sometimes the	paragraphs	and reasonings within the	8, 306/ 37
though there fell away,	parcelmeal	, so many that they	8, 478/ 8
it were written in	parchment	with golden letters and	8, 258/ 20
temporal rulers? We see,	pardie	, through all their books	8, 56/ 27
the grace get out,	pardie	, make it of a	8, 86/ 2
lightsome Lutherans. For they,	pardie	, as ye see by	8, 112/ 29
is true. More Nay,	pardie	, this is not always	8, 228/ 23
and all those things,	pardie	, that are promised to	8, 282/ 26
it failed, it failed,	pardie	! Whereof the proof is	8, 557/ 23
shall be no worse,	pardie	, not when they be	8, 567/ 8
suing for remission and	pardon	of his offense for	8, 16/ 25
in utter despair of	pardon	. . . he was well content	8, 17/ 2
King's gracious remission and	pardon	given him before, and	8, 17/ 14
remission and purchase us	pardon	and release of pain	8, 65/ 21
of remission, grace, and	pardon	-- and that it	8, 65/ 35
grace with remission and	pardon	, and also to obtain	8, 67/ 27
sins, and therewith purchased	pardon	-- which Tyndale will	8, 69/ 5
more abundant grace and	pardon	by the Sacrament of	8, 71/ 6
therefor: so, though the	pardon	be able to discharge	8, 288/ 36
party to whom the	pardon	is granted, that though	8, 289/ 1
shall he receive no	pardon	at all. And therefore	8, 289/ 2
be partner of the	pardon	or not . . . though he	8, 289/ 5
his grace, and will	pardon	the death due for	8, 433/ 38
by God's remission and	pardon	it is provided that	8, 449/ 8
else God did not	pardon	him the death upon	8, 449/ 11
had given him a	pardon	. Tyndale will yet haply	8, 449/ 24
he should have his	pardon	after . . . but Luther and	8, 449/ 26

they shall have their	pardon	. But then ask we	8, 449/ 28
repentance he shall have	pardon	-- how knoweth he	8, 449/ 30
such repentance as the	pardon	shall follow? Hereto shall	8, 449/ 33
so get him his	pardon	. Of this opinion be	8, 450/ 3
promise every man a	pardon	beforehand that would so	8, 450/ 6
true, faithful promise of	pardon	to all true repentants	8, 450/ 10
they shall never have	pardon	), yet hath our Lord	8, 450/ 14
and so get their	pardon	. . . have this bridle of	8, 450/ 27
thereby of remission and	pardon	, as they say they	8, 450/ 37
yet after obtain his	pardon	, and thereupon boldly so	8, 451/ 5
deceived but obtained his	pardon	indeed: yet had he	8, 451/ 7
repentance made partner of	pardon	and mercy and restored	8, 456/ 7
I pray thee of	pardon	. And then thou must	8, 457/ 21
Judge their penance, pilgrimages,	pardons	, purgatory, praying to posts	8, 134/ 23
upon the boldness of	pardons	stand out of the	8, 288/ 30
Berquin of late, at	Paris	.) This thing undoubtedly not	8, 340/ 29
and take the whole	parish	for witnesses of their	8, 14/ 25
the parson of our	parish	, that he shall preach	8, 93/ 19
teacheth not all the	parish	what all those ceremonies	8, 111/ 2
a country teacheth his	parish	! Which if he did	8, 114/ 32
neither cathedral church nor	parish	church nor chapel, nor	8, 162/ 13
be said unto the	parish	at the leastwise every	8, 259/ 10
the same reason, every	parish	by itself . . . and then	8, 322/ 32
or the curate his	parishioner	, or the bishop his	8, 127/ 29
preach; likewise as a	parliament	representeth the whole realm	8, 145/ 18
this realm, by the	Parliament	too, that no man	8, 357/ 28
shall speak to the	parson	of our parish, that	8, 93/ 19
the sins of some	part	, to compel the good	8, 2/ 12
ordinances and a great	part	of Christ's new law	8, 5/ 21
teaching, these things were	part	. First, as for Baptism	8, 14/ 13
he learned the great	part	of Tyndale's holy books	8, 15/ 34
yet, among others, that	part	appertaineth to me. For	8, 26/ 28
I said, unto my	part	and duty to follow	8, 27/ 19
clean cutting out the	part	for infection of the	8, 27/ 30
Salvation" -- whereupon great	part	of all his heresies	8, 33/ 28
if God will, every	part	of his fresh painted	8, 34/ 28
I shall for my	part	perform that I have	8, 36/ 19
his time about that	part	of physic that teacheth	8, 37/ 4
any word of that	part	that restoreth it. But	8, 37/ 5
folk to read that	part	of their books. And	8, 37/ 36
no such . . . the most	part	of the people which	8, 62/ 34
their pleasure, but also	part	of their necessary sustenance	8, 64/ 27
plain places in every	part	of Scripture. First, the	8, 65/ 37
him to feel no	part	thereof. And so may	8, 66/ 22
thereby will for his	part	bring it in custom	8, 74/ 27
also, for the more	part	of these things give	8, 78/ 20
like himself against this	part	of the holy Sacrament	8, 88/ 11
and hath lost his	part	in Christ's blood, because	8, 89/ 17
and that upon our	part	is required, in such	8, 100/ 34
For as for my	part	, I would not let	8, 101/ 17

upon the soul as	part	of the whole man	8, 103/ 34
himself with a great	part	of the Passion of	8, 108/ 35
whole . . . or else burn	part	and eat part and	8, 113/ 8
burn part and eat	part	and then kill them	8, 113/ 8
I shall rehearse you	part	anon. And yet we	8, 115/ 14
Church, and the great	part	of such good people	8, 123/ 33
Greeks or any other	part	of true Christendom did	8, 130/ 35
that Tyndale play the	part	of an honest man	8, 131/ 27
us, doth signify that	part	of the Church that	8, 145/ 15
be written in any	part	of Scripture. Then if	8, 149/ 28
Tyndale grant the one	part	-- that is to	8, 150/ 9
also testified for my	part	in this matter more	8, 152/ 6
that proof for our	part	, yet were he too	8, 154/ 10
grace to believe any	part	of the whole book	8, 155/ 23
it. For as for	part	of that book, they	8, 155/ 26
purpose concerning purgatory. And	part	they let not much	8, 155/ 28
is plainly for their	part	. So that as for	8, 156/ 15
writing all or any	part	concerning the sacraments, ceremonies	8, 156/ 16
in Greece and great	part	of Italy, they both	8, 160/ 19
the Church," as the	part	ordained of God to	8, 163/ 23
be the more spiritual	part	thereof -- yet is	8, 163/ 24
know themselves also for	part	of the Church --	8, 164/ 6
humility on their own	part	and reverence toward them	8, 164/ 9
for the more godly	part	of that whole godly	8, 164/ 12
church," nor be no	part	of "the church," because	8, 165/ 23
this is not the	part	of a translator. But	8, 167/ 32
much poetry upon any	part	of Scripture as any	8, 176/ 3
in England upon any	part	of Virgil. And he	8, 176/ 4
but for the more	part	so stark naked, without	8, 176/ 6
manner of the disour's	part	in a play; and	8, 177/ 19
properly playeth he the	part	of Balaam, too, in	8, 180/ 25
Latin . . . it was Tyndale's	part	yet in his English	8, 187/ 33
more islands, and more	part	of the firm land	8, 190/ 10
whereof himself also rehearseth	part	-- which whosoever read	8, 191/ 1
whereof himself rehearseth also	part	, do manifestly reprove Tyndale's	8, 192/ 1
and shaving is no	part	of the priesthood! --	8, 195/ 28
and shaving be no	part	of their priesthood --	8, 196/ 5
and shaving were no	part	of their priesthood . . . then	8, 196/ 15
oiling and shaving be	part	of the priesthood, else	8, 196/ 23
and shaving be no	part	of the priesthood, then	8, 197/ 18
and shaving be no	part	of the priesthood indeed	8, 197/ 20
and shaving be no	part	of the priesthood, the	8, 197/ 24
Now, to that other	part	, that is to wit	8, 198/ 4
confession for a necessary	part	of penance; and every	8, 206/ 35
is), nor against any	part	thereof, neither, that men	8, 210/ 10
only, but also every	part	of the Sacrament of	8, 211/ 18
I could for my	part	be very well content	8, 214/ 9
Christian people, before any	part	of the New Testament	8, 224/ 31
to wit, before any	part	of the Gospel was	8, 226/ 14
and which article in	part	both our English language	8, 229/ 25

untrue . . . or else such	part	as is true proveth	8, 241/ 3
then as though their	part	were proved, they run	8, 253/ 18
at the leastwise some	part	thereof in question, he	8, 255/ 2
fight together, and one	part	cannot agree with another	8, 256/ 6
Scripture to serve for	part	, but not to serve	8, 256/ 36
Testament more than their	part	came to -- as	8, 259/ 30
But as for my	part	, I would give him	8, 260/ 5
taught and left some	part	of his pleasure without	8, 263/ 6
for Holy Scripture any	part	of Holy Scripture that	8, 265/ 15
in that point the	part	and belief of the	8, 266/ 26
many for the false	part	, and each of them	8, 266/ 30
he hath proved his	part	well thereby, and that	8, 267/ 19
texts of the other	part	are falsely wrested, and	8, 267/ 21
both hath defended his	part	better . . . and therefore prayeth	8, 268/ 3
spoken better, and whither	part	is between them better	8, 268/ 13
may perceive the true	part	from the false --	8, 269/ 14
such dispicions the false	part	may seem truest. And	8, 269/ 15
fewer and the false	part	the greater -- he	8, 275/ 11
default upon his own	part	letted God in the	8, 288/ 34
reasons for his own	part	there is so little	8, 290/ 6
leaveth off now his	part	himself, and asketh us	8, 290/ 11
good reason take his	part	for proved . . . and well	8, 290/ 23
great harm that my	part	could take thereby; for	8, 291/ 22
them, and consider every	part	. . . shall soon perceive that	8, 294/ 23
man, almost, in every	part	of Scripture. And this	8, 295/ 15
was indeed. And a	part	of his office was	8, 304/ 33
hath alleged for his	part	in this chapter . . . in	8, 309/ 17
by him for his	part	in this matter besides	8, 309/ 31
upon which the great	part	of all his heresies	8, 309/ 39
say wrong, because their	part	is not written in	8, 313/ 27
with a long babblery,	part	to no purpose and	8, 323/ 31
to no purpose and	part	plain heresy . . . and fareth	8, 323/ 31
unprofitable that wrote us	part	, because they wrote us	8, 324/ 13
himself how hard a	part	he hath to prove	8, 326/ 4
therewith utterly proved his	part	and clearly reproved mine	8, 330/ 31
yet sufficient for our	part	. . . let him and all	8, 332/ 10
so sufficient for their	part	, proving that all is	8, 332/ 12
could for mine own	part	. . . and yet avoid it	8, 332/ 14
the others wrote, good	part	lost; and of that	8, 334/ 32
a place, in every	part	thereof, so dark and	8, 336/ 22
make for his own	part	, to prove that all	8, 347/ 6
take from him his	part	of the Book of	8, 348/ 6
listeth to play his	part	and say nay still	8, 350/ 19
perceiving that the most	part	would make so much	8, 361/ 35
proof of their own	part	they run to the	8, 362/ 26
lay forth for their	part	hard texts and doubtful	8, 363/ 7
proof of his own	part	, or for the disproof	8, 364/ 25
do testify for our	part	: that the things which	8, 373/ 26
his writing there is	part	lost. Ye see also	8, 373/ 32
therein and necessary . . . whereof	part	may be such things	8, 374/ 21

again for their own	part	the Son of God	8, 377/ 34
naught, to maintain his	part	as well as we	8, 378/ 6
cannot prove his own	part	; but will then bid	8, 379/ 26
us prove our own	part	, and will tell us	8, 379/ 27
him that for our	part	, and will say that	8, 379/ 32
cannot prove his own	part	, and therefore will bid	8, 379/ 34
that we prove our	part	-- that is to	8, 380/ 6
for the writing of	part	(for that all is	8, 381/ 7
never tell of any	part	of Scripture whether it	8, 381/ 25
stick to deny some	part	of Holy Scripture for	8, 381/ 30
Third Book. The Second	Part	of the Confutation of	8, 384/ 1
else his manhood not	part	of this church, but	8, 392/ 12
of his description, a	part	of the elect church	8, 392/ 26
repentant sinners be a	part	of the church predestinate	8, 392/ 30
so be they a	part	of this Catholic church	8, 392/ 31
good are the one	part	. Yet leaveth he us	8, 392/ 33
these doubts the more	part	he never moveth; and	8, 393/ 23
of him whether one	part	of repenting must not	8, 395/ 36
taken him . . . is no	part	of this question. For	8, 398/ 3
some lack upon his	part	in the doing, so	8, 401/ 30
false faith is no	part	of the foundation that	8, 403/ 27
Tyndale bringeth for his	part	, and thereto so plainly	8, 404/ 17
the preferment of my	part	construe mine adversary's words	8, 414/ 22
as it is no	part	of me, nor member	8, 417/ 4
body having some dead	part	hanging thereon, wherein were	8, 417/ 15
he saith, is no	part	of the body. But	8, 417/ 16
as for the one	part	, that the true members	8, 419/ 31
it. But letting that	part	pass, let us see	8, 419/ 38
God for their poor	part	toward their own salvation	8, 422/ 7
word unto the worse	part	. . . and of the plainness	8, 424/ 15
and plenteous in every	part	thereof, that there is	8, 424/ 36
exposition ever took his	part	-- and let him	8, 429/ 1
hold of the other	part	of his heresies --	8, 431/ 3
we fail on our	part	to go forward with	8, 433/ 39
of his epistle, one	part	compared with another, doth	8, 434/ 24
might speak for his	part	; for in good faith	8, 436/ 21
I purposely leave his	part	any more faintly defended	8, 436/ 22
riddle . . . in the first	part	whereof he hath already	8, 443/ 27
us, in the other	part	of his riddle, that	8, 443/ 31
he proved the first	part	by the words of	8, 443/ 33
prove us the second	part	by the words of	8, 443/ 35
do but the fifteenth	part	of some such one	8, 458/ 7
it, play the devil's	part	, and think that though	8, 470/ 2
Church for the fewer	part	. For God shall, for	8, 478/ 9
cared not for God's	part	were fain to wake	8, 482/ 32
care for their own	part	. And then they fell	8, 482/ 33
naught. And the other	part	of his tale, which	8, 488/ 22
endeavor of the man's	part	in willingly conforming himself	8, 502/ 17
will had no more	part	toward the attaining of	8, 502/ 26
willing demeanor on their	part	(in the doing whereof	8, 505/ 22

should take thereof no	part	unto their own praise	8, 506/ 11
and merit on our	part	, standeth in the respect	8, 507/ 37
pain upon his own	part	, though not sufficient and	8, 508/ 16
man's will hath no	part	in belief and faith	8, 510/ 16
side he seeth least	part	of his wit and	8, 510/ 27
that hath a false	part	to defend never wotteth	8, 517/ 7
slack holding on God's	part	is the thing, of	8, 526/ 27
proved as is any	part	of all his heresies	8, 533/ 6
it by the hundredth	part	. So that the wonderful	8, 541/ 7
he thus doing his	part	, God would, I say	8, 546/ 19
not fail on his	part	again, but would effectually	8, 546/ 20
-- were on his	part	too shameful and foolish	8, 551/ 3
lose it." The most	part	, I suppose, that of	8, 556/ 19
that in the fourth	part	, which we called D	8, 557/ 9
end of his own	part	. . . it is necessary that	8, 560/ 10
seen in my first	part	of this work, neither	8, 561/ 11
reproved in mine first	part	of this work) --	8, 561/ 14
hath he done his	part	in neither nother . . . but	8, 561/ 15
his purpose on his	part	unproved and the contrary	8, 563/ 2
be, though the better	part	, yet a part and	8, 571/ 17
better part, yet a	part	and but a part	8, 571/ 17
part and but a	part	, and peradventure the less	8, 571/ 17
and peradventure the less	part	. . . and Tyndale's elects, either	8, 571/ 18
Tyndale's elects, either no	part	or but a part	8, 571/ 18
part or but a	part	, and the very worst	8, 571/ 19
and the very worst	part	: yet that the only	8, 571/ 19
here, for his own	part	, nothing proved us that	8, 572/ 26
leaveth off his own	part	now and turneth him	8, 572/ 34
leave him, for his	part	, a while in the	8, 572/ 35
and have been made	partakers	of the Holy Ghost	8, 377/ 31
and have been made	partakers	of the Holy Ghost	8, 431/ 7
celestial gift, and been "	partakers	of the Holy Ghost	8, 431/ 19
grace deserve to be	partakers	of the merits of	8, 519/ 24
that sometimes the people	parted	them from pointing their	8, 126/ 9
acception of persons or	partial	favor, indifferently . . . till he	8, 522/ 31
people that are made	participant	of that holy bread	8, 81/ 13
shall not need no	particular	miracles upon every article	8, 252/ 28
Catholic Church, or every	particular	province . . . and if so	8, 322/ 31
is true of every	particular	church, and the governors	8, 345/ 1
whole Church, whereof every	particular	church is but a	8, 345/ 5
he prove not every	particular	point of his doctrine	8, 475/ 36
is to wit, the	particular	churches of every Christian	8, 561/ 6
hath been many, some	particularly	against the Blessed Sacrament	8, 142/ 20
them all . . . he cometh	particularly	to Saint Peter, and	8, 550/ 9
himself . . . maketh all the	parties	speak as himself liketh	8, 7/ 29
elects have always been	parties	of this known Christian	8, 107/ 6
the mist of both	parties	. . . so that Tyndale take	8, 133/ 33
time as both the	parties	were, I ween, somewhat	8, 164/ 20
either university, and other	parties	of the realm specially	8, 178/ 1
occasions to contain the	parties	in faithful matrimony, they	8, 439/ 6

is to say, sundry	parties	and divisions, and breaketh	8, 481/ 16
manslaughter they have caused,	partly	the stories witness, partly	8, 28/ 35
partly the stories witness,	partly	men have presently seen	8, 28/ 35
of Holy Scripture, and	partly	for the excellence of	8, 98/ 34
that will I prove	partly	by Tyndale's own words	8, 185/ 15
no, therefore it is	partly	false, partly foolish that	8, 217/ 5
it is partly false,	partly	foolish that Tyndale saith	8, 217/ 5
the word of God	partly	written and partly unwritten	8, 222/ 32
God partly written and	partly	unwritten . . . and that those	8, 222/ 33
apostles preached and taught,	partly	by writing, partly by	8, 245/ 14
taught, partly by writing,	partly	by word without writing	8, 245/ 14
they wrote not --	partly	for the cause aforesaid	8, 293/ 28
for the cause aforesaid,	partly	for that it needed	8, 293/ 28
be kept and observed	partly	forever, partly for a	8, 343/ 33
and observed partly forever,	partly	for a time, rather	8, 343/ 33
as the things that	partly	were delivered to the	8, 350/ 26
by the apostles, and	partly	taught unto the Church	8, 350/ 27
both, now ye may	partly	see . . . and yet farther	8, 355/ 10
things to be kept,	partly	by writing and partly	8, 368/ 25
partly by writing and	partly	by their institutions unwritten	8, 368/ 25
and plain, which I	partly	have, partly shall, allege	8, 388/ 3
which I partly have,	partly	shall, allege and bring	8, 388/ 3
well-beloved readers, nothing letted,	partly	to repeat again his	8, 405/ 21
his other chapter before,	partly	to anticipate his words	8, 405/ 22
intent that, albeit I	partly	have and partly shall	8, 405/ 25
I partly have and	partly	shall touch them in	8, 405/ 25
often told you, Tyndale,	partly	for the uncertainty of	8, 448/ 10
and settle himself; and	partly	because he perceived in	8, 448/ 13
as I think, no	partner	in the sin. I	8, 216/ 21
sure whether he be	partner	of the pardon or	8, 289/ 5
by sorrowful repentance made	partner	of pardon and mercy	8, 456/ 7
and have been made	partners	of the Holy Ghost	8, 212/ 36
would put away two	parts	thereof, that is to	8, 42/ 6
he saith of the	parts	. Of Confession Tyndale Shrift	8, 88/ 4
the sacrament putteth two	parts	away, and almost the	8, 106/ 21
faith. Now, in that	parts	which they grant for	8, 155/ 31
they declare the diverse	parts	of the Church, and	8, 164/ 16
Bohemia is, and some	parts	of Germany), but that	8, 219/ 6
of Penance, and the	parts	thereof -- every man	8, 295/ 15
Mass and in other	parts	of divine service . . . were	8, 323/ 36
new prophets in sundry	parts	of his Catholic Church	8, 338/ 26
such things be therefore	parts	of the plants which	8, 359/ 14
and that of all	parts	of the heaven, we	8, 367/ 38
a little examine the	parts	of his definition and	8, 391/ 2
and pulleth into sundry	parts	because he would by	8, 405/ 28
consider and examine the	parts	. These are, therefore, his	8, 418/ 29
world wax in some	parts	of Almaine so surely	8, 448/ 19
in rebellion in sundry	parts	of Almaine . . . so he	8, 483/ 14
fall in by those	parts	that are beneath the	8, 521/ 8
state . . . into five equal	parts	, if it please him	8, 556/ 35

named A, B, C	parts	of the whole time	8, 557/ 8
E were all the	parts	-- let us put	8, 557/ 8
now in the latter	parts	of his time --	8, 557/ 15
B, C, the three	parts	of his whole time	8, 557/ 17
only such as are	parts	of the Catholic Church	8, 561/ 9
he maketh the other	party	sometimes speak, for his	8, 7/ 36
temporal, and of either	party	right worshipful . . . so that	8, 21/ 14
' . . . and the one	party	to smite and kill	8, 58/ 28
against you, and your	party	go to wrack, then	8, 58/ 37
cry to the contrary	party	to kill them down	8, 59/ 3
would help the other	party	to all the mischief	8, 59/ 7
with his own "spiritual"	party	, and hath, as ye	8, 120/ 16
he to the other	party	, that is, to all	8, 120/ 21
God's grace upon the	party	so blessed with the	8, 127/ 27
the pleasure of either	party	. And them will we	8, 134/ 9
pain . . . yet hath the	party	, for all that, cause	8, 288/ 32
such default in the	party	to whom the pardon	8, 289/ 1
whether he think any	party	of Christian people bound	8, 375/ 24
world done by the	party	for many great, mortal	8, 516/ 19
the sin past, the	party	shall never after be	8, 540/ 15
hallowing of chalices, vestments,	paschal	taper, and holy water	8, 366/ 3
sunt, obsecro ego consenior,	pascite	qui in vobis est	8, 183/ 12
vobis, obsecro ego consenior,	pascite	qui in vobis est	8, 185/ 9
idolatries . . . far exceed and	pass	, and incomparably more offend	8, 4/ 30
would have brought to	pass	, will not be, in	8, 18/ 24
untruth at length to	pass	unpunished . . . but of his	8, 22/ 8
in such wise to	pass	that he could nothing	8, 22/ 21
thereof." Now let I	pass	much railing that he	8, 31/ 21
never be brought to	pass	that poison will be	8, 37/ 6
not be brought to	pass	that he counseled, and	8, 37/ 29
nor let it so	pass	unlooked over by better	8, 38/ 33
spiritual man. I let	pass	here that after this	8, 57/ 16
much worse; and I	pass	over also that as	8, 57/ 17
is come prosperously to	pass	. "Ye may here clearly	8, 67/ 7
I cannot let it	pass	. Saint Gregory Nazianzen, the	8, 128/ 16
so might I now	pass	over six or seven	8, 144/ 5
all such high process	pass	-- of ripe sins	8, 180/ 35
to come so to	pass	without any providence of	8, 190/ 1
spoken. But now let	pass	, for this once, holy	8, 208/ 30
that ours as far	pass	all theirs, if they	8, 252/ 7
what he readeth, and	pass	it not over suddenly	8, 254/ 13
Church in miracles far	pass	him . . . for anger whereof	8, 270/ 18
Tyndale with his folly	pass	, the truth is that	8, 299/ 20
their brethren." Here I	pass	by his heresies that	8, 324/ 28
of circumcision. I let	pass	also his heresy concerning	8, 324/ 34
oftentimes declared. I let	pass	also . . . that by those	8, 325/ 1
now letting these points	pass	, as I say --	8, 325/ 20
also defy? I let	pass	all the ceremonies taught	8, 328/ 31
and good works, they	pass	over the plain texts	8, 362/ 24
or willingly to let	pass	and dissemble any sense	8, 412/ 1

But letting that part	pass	, let us see how	8, 419/ 38
But letting such disputations	pass	, this will I say	8, 421/ 23
peradventure say that I	pass	over and dissemble the	8, 435/ 17
the devil. For letting	pass	over Judas, that from	8, 437/ 17
their "horrible deeds" to	pass	, and in which they	8, 447/ 2
cannot bring it to	pass	at once. And yet	8, 469/ 22
lo, to what pleasant	pass	, first his royal riddles	8, 484/ 27
pray him to let	pass	over for this once	8, 491/ 8
bring any good to	pass	, since he by the	8, 527/ 11
dispicions of this point	pass	, as against which Saint	8, 531/ 32
plain . . . I will now	pass	it over and see	8, 532/ 10
sleep. But let this	pass	this once, as for	8, 535/ 35
pleasure let all that	pass	for this time, and	8, 555/ 25
other significations I let	pass	, as things not properly	8, 561/ 3
I say, the remnant	pass	(as now not pertinent	8, 561/ 13
for their sins before	passed	as for divers other	8, 70/ 33
pleasure of the newelty	passed	, and they set somewhat	8, 125/ 35
that his own miracles	passed	all that had been	8, 251/ 37
the miracles of Moses	passed	the witchcraft of the	8, 252/ 8
that our master Christ	passed	in pride the proud	8, 268/ 26
one reason of his	passed	me unawares . . . which if	8, 335/ 17
after for the sin	passed	before, neither in purgatory	8, 448/ 1
that, after the rage	passed	, he so sore should	8, 456/ 4
come after the rage	passed	, as himself saith that	8, 467/ 36
besides, that are already	passed	this fifteen hundred years	8, 480/ 3
as Tyndale saith) over	passed	, and that they have	8, 521/ 9
upon David's back, that	passed	his strength to bear	8, 528/ 26
though now his scholar	passeth	him. While that friar	8, 90/ 36
snow go into far	passing	heat." And yet I	8, 487/ 31
of his own painful	Passion	thereunto, hath forthwith from	8, 24/ 28
the work of his	Passion	. In this point they	8, 52/ 16
the merits of Christ's	Passion	-- when we tell	8, 53/ 19
to heavenward without Christ's	Passion	. . . but that with help	8, 65/ 19
and merits of Christ's	Passion	, our good works well	8, 65/ 19
the profit of Christ's	Passion	by their faith that	8, 71/ 3
salvation, and suffered his	Passion	and died for our	8, 76/ 28
the merits of Christ's	Passion	and by his holy	8, 77/ 2
merits of Christ's holy	Passion	. And this is the	8, 77/ 33
the merits of Christ's	Passion	; and so have given	8, 82/ 19
least sin, but the	Passion	and pain of Christ	8, 90/ 17
the merits of Christ's	Passion	, as he hath promised	8, 100/ 33
that he regardeth Christ's	Passion	and our own faith	8, 104/ 9
great part of the	Passion	of Christ, and playeth	8, 108/ 35
when he suffered his	Passion	for our redemption --	8, 110/ 26
Lord, for his painful	Passion	, give us all grace	8, 141/ 4
is redeemed by Christ's	Passion	, and that he hath	8, 147/ 24
can speak of Christ's	Passion	and speak nothing of	8, 148/ 7
book of his bitter	Passion	. Though we reverence these	8, 149/ 3
ordinary pleasure that his	Passion	shall serve every man	8, 210/ 13
only merits of Christ's	Passion	. . . but if men's works	8, 210/ 32

so fully apply the	Passion	of Christ for our	8, 213/ 35
the memorial of Christ's	Passion	, and unity of him	8, 278/ 34
he might by his	Passion	have wrought our redemption	8, 287/ 19
them cometh of Christ's	Passion	; for this they believe	8, 299/ 36
hear till after his	Passion	, that the Holy Ghost	8, 312/ 29
make gauds of God's	Passion	, or make him honored	8, 321/ 27
for example, that the	Passion	of Christ, and his	8, 370/ 30
of Christ's death and	Passion	, and that every man	8, 394/ 16
be saved in Christ's	Passion	, if some such repenting	8, 399/ 24
be saved by his	Passion	, as Tyndale plainly lieth	8, 399/ 25
so, saving for the	Passion	of his own Son	8, 400/ 10
there confessed of Christ's	Passion	, descension into hell, resurrection	8, 406/ 35
not aware of Christ's	Passion	when he made that	8, 408/ 27
is it that the	Passion	of Christ and offering	8, 408/ 34
in God by the	Passion	of Christ, without any	8, 447/ 21
Christ and by Christ's	Passion	. . . is a promise. And	8, 464/ 28
should be by his	Passion	. That thing Saint Peter	8, 465/ 17
in remembrance of his	Passion	, and did in so	8, 466/ 6
memory of his bitter	Passion	that he suffered for	8, 466/ 9
own flesh that suffered	passion	, and his own blood	8, 466/ 10
was shed in his	Passion	, to abide perpetually with	8, 466/ 11
some merit, some conflict,	passion	, or pain upon his	8, 508/ 15
the bitter pain and	Passion	of his alone only-begotten	8, 508/ 22
the merits of Christ's	Passion	for the remnant, which	8, 516/ 21
the merits of Christ's	Passion	, and so, to be	8, 519/ 25
of Christ at his	Passion	were astonied and amazed	8, 540/ 32
terrible sight of his	Passion	, and of his most	8, 541/ 8
upon him toward his	Passion	as Tyndale in his	8, 548/ 21
a memorial of his	Passion	in a cup of	8, 572/ 6
of Saint Paul, "The	passions	of this world be	8, 53/ 9
sight, they feel their	passions	appeased . . . as did King	8, 160/ 11
Saint Paul saith, the	passions	of this world "be	8, 401/ 20
Paul saith, all the	passions	and sufferances of this	8, 508/ 18
this fifteen hundred years	past	. and discretion to judge	8, 43/ 12
the old holy interpreters	past	, and especially to the	8, 61/ 8
faith that it is	past	and already done; and	8, 71/ 4
of the evil life	past	, with faith and belief	8, 100/ 35
his promise is once	past	him somewhat, as they	8, 105/ 21
the examples that are	past	, in the Old Testament	8, 133/ 29
hundred years now last	past	(because they preached, as	8, 151/ 25
this forty years last	past	than was new-found, as	8, 190/ 12
the sins that be	past	, and whereof he is	8, 209/ 10
for the evil act	past	-- and that to	8, 209/ 34
every woman that is	past	this world), saving that	8, 271/ 12
eight hundred years last	past	. . . which true sense Tyndale	8, 279/ 3
this seven years last	past	. The lack whereof I	8, 319/ 38
of fifteen hundred years	past	. . . and bear men in	8, 337/ 13
eight hundred years last	past	, in which they say	8, 367/ 2
eight hundred years last	past	, ever said that religious	8, 367/ 7
eight hundred years last	past	unto Luther's days, nor	8, 387/ 1

any sin that is	past	. Now is this teaching	8, 409/ 18
that the resurrection is	past	already; and they have	8, 430/ 20
the rage is once	past	, then rise up like	8, 447/ 36
after the rage once	past	, they repent always, and	8, 451/ 24
all the rage is	past	that now harrieth me	8, 457/ 16
when the rage is	past	he shall repent. For	8, 467/ 36
the great rage is	past	, too . . . yet is there	8, 468/ 4
the first brunt is	past	, and his mind more	8, 489/ 19
till the pain be	past	, and until he have	8, 489/ 27
until the pain be	past	, and until he have	8, 495/ 18
only of the sin	past	, but a license, almost	8, 495/ 37
when the rage is	past	, then men hearken . . . but	8, 517/ 10
lovers, after their rages	past	and their lusts played	8, 521/ 25
that for the sin	past	, the party shall never	8, 540/ 15
and wondering had been	past	, if they had not	8, 547/ 24
amazed" and "astonied" and	past	all remembrance -- therefore	8, 558/ 20
till the rage be	past	. . . and till, as Tyndale	8, 570/ 1
serve him for a	pastime	if he sat sadly	8, 554/ 27
my Dialogue yet another	patch	wherein I perceive he	8, 330/ 29
will never be well	patched	with his "feeling" faith	8, 395/ 31
and rehearsing him by	patches	and pieces, ye shall	8, 418/ 26
allto frushed, plastereth and	patcheth	up, and maketh much	8, 214/ 6
order and at adventure	patcheth	in his pieces nothing	8, 307/ 4
of Christ upon the	paten	of the chalice, with	8, 23/ 35
held yet upon the	paten	in the priest's hands	8, 24/ 6
thereupon and his letters	patent	under his great seal	8, 284/ 21
but to say a	Pater	Noster to a post	8, 148/ 29
that men say their	Pater	Noster to the "post	8, 148/ 35
it and say a	Pater	Noster at it --	8, 149/ 6
say we not the	Pater	Noster to it, but	8, 149/ 6
showed, the very strait	path	that leadeth folk to	8, 141/ 3
the book of the	Pathway	to Scripture; and for	8, 10/ 10
with all love and	patience	draweth him to good	8, 56/ 14
and this manner of	patience	toward the pope and	8, 56/ 25
with all love and	patience	, ' and so forth	8, 58/ 5
love, sometimes mercy, sometimes	patience	. And what is all	8, 198/ 25
signified neither mercy nor	patience	, but love . . . and then	8, 199/ 1
again, for all the	patience	that he found in	8, 469/ 19
is benign and merciful,	patient	, and plenteous of mercy	8, 214/ 23
to thee through her	patient	sufferance, that she might	8, 372/ 32
and they be not	patient	in tribulations; and when	8, 490/ 22
Christian man must be	patient	, and suffer long to	8, 516/ 34
the saints must be	patient	and abide God's harvest	8, 528/ 32
enjoining, and . . . to take	patiently	all that God layeth	8, 208/ 28
all the prophets and	patriarchs	of the same, as	8, 223/ 7
thy servant Monica, with	Patricius	, sometime her husband, by	8, 372/ 36
other holy doctors "persona	Patris	," "persona Filii," "persona Spiritus	8, 201/ 9
purgatory, paradise, and limbus	patrum	. And it will, whoso	8, 365/ 9
place as was limbus	patrum	-- though out of	8, 406/ 19
dumb absolutions; their dumb	pattering	and hallooing; their dumb	8, 134/ 24

false understanding of Saint	Paul	. . . making them, among many	8, 6/ 9
heresies, believe that Saint	Paul	were in the mind	8, 6/ 10
the mind of Saint	Paul	. . . whereas Saint Paul saith	8, 6/ 14
Saint Paul . . . whereas Saint	Paul	saith himself that they	8, 6/ 14
intent that, as Saint	Paul	saith, they might "glory	8, 12/ 16
again, some good, holy	Paul	shaketh the poisoned adder	8, 36/ 12
of the blessed apostle	Paul	against fornication, where he	8, 37/ 26
were written from Saint	Paul	himself. But would God	8, 40/ 16
whom the blessed apostle	Paul	writeth (unto the Romans	8, 42/ 13
the blessed apostle Saint	Paul	. These truths had the	8, 44/ 14
Tyndale taketh here Saint	Paul	atwas lawful for a	8, 45/ 16
his pleasure. For Saint	Paul	speaketh nun! If Tyndale	8, 45/ 17
very false. Tyndale Saint.	Paul	in that place v	8, 45/ 33
same is it that	Paul	saith in speaketh not	8, 45/ 33
folk of whom Saint	Paul	speaketh in that place	8, 46/ 13
things. And whereas Saint	Paul	, in the place alleged	8, 47/ 8
and predestinates, whereof Saint	Paul	crieth himself, "O altitudo	8, 49/ 3
the words of Saint	Paul	, "The passions of this	8, 53/ 8
holy and blessed apostle	Paul	with many others more	8, 69/ 19
doth the holy apostle	Paul	where he likeneth the	8, 81/ 4
the epistles of Saint	Paul	. . . by which places it	8, 84/ 11
the hands of Saint	Paul	laid upon Timothy in	8, 84/ 15
-- for which Saint	Paul	saith that it is	8, 85/ 12
kitling. And whereas Saint	Paul	for those holy significations	8, 85/ 35
that matrimony, whereas Saint	Paul	saith it is a	8, 86/ 12
-- he answereth Saint	Paul	well and pertly and	8, 86/ 14
and saith that Saint	Paul	said it peradventure of	8, 86/ 14
men would believe Saint	Paul	better than him, and	8, 86/ 17
the words of Saint	Paul	written unto Timothy in	8, 91/ 26
a mock at Saint	Paul	as Tyndale doth! Now	8, 91/ 28
the words of Saint	Paul	in the fifth chapter	8, 94/ 26
the words of Saint	Paul	to the Ephesians, "Christ	8, 96/ 9
But Tyndale, because Saint	Paul	saith there "in the	8, 96/ 16
themselves . . . as saith Saint	Paul	: "Omnia in figura contingebant	8, 99/ 3
when they read Saint	Paul	writing to Timothy, "Neglect	8, 99/ 19
for our sins. And	Paul	commandeth thereby to show	8, 116/ 30
be commanded by Saint	Paul	"thereby to preach the	8, 117/ 9
the counsel of Saint	Paul	. . . while one would bid	8, 126/ 5
lack charity (as Saint	Paul	saith, and Saint James	8, 137/ 12
many places of Saint	Paul	. Finally, yet, he remembereth	8, 145/ 1
am sure when Saint	Paul	spoke of "the church	8, 146/ 36
was Christ's old apostle	Paul	. For he letted not	8, 149/ 35
not God answer Saint	Paul	, when he thrice prayed	8, 159/ 18
of necessity. And Saint	Paul	in his epistle to	8, 160/ 28
the matter that Saint	Paul	spoke. For many that	8, 161/ 5
well appeareth by Saint	Paul	in his first epistle	8, 162/ 6
gathered a company against	Paul	for preaching against images	8, 168/ 7
in Ephesus against Saint	Paul	. For that was such	8, 170/ 38
gathered a company against	Paul	for preaching against images	8, 171/ 37
Now -- whereas Saint	Paul	preached there against idols	8, 172/ 4

fifth chapter of Saint	Paul	to the Corinthians, where	8, 172/ 8
the Corinthians, where Saint	Paul	saith, "I have written	8, 172/ 8
well enough that Saint	Paul	spoke not of images	8, 172/ 16
epistle -- where Saint	Paul	, speaking of the meat	8, 172/ 19
only text of Saint	Paul	is enough to answer	8, 172/ 26
God's sake. For Saint	Paul	here showeth that the	8, 172/ 29
one place of Saint	Paul	so plainly reproveth all	8, 173/ 7
this place of Saint	Paul	also, and hath in	8, 173/ 12
reader ween that Saint	Paul	speak all this against	8, 173/ 14
also, shamefully falsifying Saint	Paul	, in the second chapter	8, 173/ 22
the Romans . . . where Saint	Paul	saith to the Jews	8, 173/ 22
truth, lo! Did Saint	Paul	say so? Did Saint	8, 173/ 32
say so? Did Saint	Paul	mean so? Did the	8, 173/ 32
Tyndale saith that Saint	Paul	chose him because he	8, 189/ 23
have went that Saint	Paul	had made a young	8, 189/ 26
two epistles of Saint	Paul	written to Timothy, whereof	8, 190/ 36
goeth about. For Saint	Paul	there teacheth Timothy to	8, 191/ 7
about wrangling wives. Saint	Paul	also teacheth Timothy that	8, 191/ 14
fruit Tyndale readeth Saint	Paul	. Now would I that	8, 191/ 23
These words of Saint	Paul	to Timothy in those	8, 191/ 34
son," or as Saint	Paul	used to stretch out	8, 192/ 16
construction he maketh! Saint	Paul	saith plainly that Timothy	8, 192/ 21
have the properties which	Paul	requireth to be in	8, 196/ 4
the properties that Saint	Paul	requireth to be in	8, 196/ 17
twice declared by Saint	Paul	in his epistles to	8, 197/ 31
the words of Saint	Paul	in the sixth chapter	8, 212/ 32
far unlike . . . where Saint	Paul	saith in this wise	8, 212/ 34
showeth this blessed apostle	Paul	that the deadly sin	8, 213/ 5
the authority of Saint	Paul	in this place --	8, 213/ 30
it is, as Saint	Paul	saith, a thing very	8, 214/ 4
Gospel before the Church.	Paul	also (Romans 10) saith	8, 224/ 12
Saint Peter nor Saint	Paul	in anything that they	8, 247/ 27
the words of Saint	Paul	. . . and Tyndale laugheth his	8, 253/ 26
he saith that Saint	Paul	meant not in such	8, 253/ 30
the authority of Saint	Paul	. For, being asked where	8, 260/ 35
the words of Saint	Paul	"There shall come false	8, 261/ 1
the first because Saint	Paul	did put in this	8, 261/ 6
and thereby maketh Saint	Paul	false in another place	8, 261/ 8
second text because Saint	Paul	condemneth them that would	8, 261/ 11
third text, because Saint	Paul	saith that it is	8, 261/ 19
too. Now, when Saint	Paul	in his epistle to	8, 262/ 35
false understanding of Saint	Paul	. . . brought forth a right	8, 292/ 31
nay -- yet Saint	Paul	said yes himself, when	8, 293/ 29
and so doth Saint	Paul	too. Now, yet in	8, 295/ 3
Acts plainly . . . and Saint	Paul	to the Hebrews as	8, 295/ 10
Matrimony and Priesthood, Saint	Paul	manifestly; the one to	8, 295/ 12
16-17 signs . . . as Saint	Paul	did of Baptism when	8, 296/ 10
sixth chapter of Saint	Paul	unto the Hebrews . . . Saint	8, 296/ 29
unto the Hebrews . . . Saint	Paul	would not have made	8, 296/ 29
the thing which Saint	Paul	so sore reproveth in	8, 299/ 30

apostles: Saint Peter, Saint	Paul	, Saint James, and their	8, 304/ 11
holy . . . contrary to Saint	Paul	and our Savior himself	8, 305/ 19
we find that Saint	Paul	had conference with Peter	8, 310/ 19
the words of Saint	Paul	to the Corinthians where	8, 314/ 24
And when he allegeth	Paul	to the Corinthians: I	8, 314/ 29
Corinthians: I say that	Paul	never knew of this	8, 314/ 29
likely that of Saint	Paul	by his present tradition	8, 315/ 5
that proveth that Saint	Paul	therein wrote everything that	8, 315/ 9
appeareth well that Saint	Paul	speaketh of that thing	8, 315/ 11
in that chapter Saint	Paul	speaketh but of certain	8, 315/ 23
Tyndale say, that Saint	Paul	, besides this that he	8, 315/ 27
Tyndale saith that Saint	Paul	never knew this word	8, 315/ 33
than by that Saint	Paul	spoke of God's "supper	8, 316/ 1
the words of Saint	Paul	unto the Thessalonians, to	8, 323/ 15
those words of Saint	Paul	. . . in which, as my	8, 323/ 24
appeareth plainly that Saint	Paul	saith himself that he	8, 323/ 26
the things which Saint	Paul	taught by mouth were	8, 323/ 29
the while that Saint	Paul	taught anything by mouth	8, 323/ 32
those things that Saint	Paul	taught by mouth. Then	8, 324/ 17
false understanding of Saint	Paul	, he would have taken	8, 324/ 36
those words of Saint	Paul	which himself now bringeth	8, 325/ 2
juggling stick. For Saint	Paul	meaneth of circumcision alone	8, 325/ 9
words also, of Saint	Paul	, destroy Tyndale's heresy that	8, 325/ 13
those points that Saint	Paul	taught by mouth and	8, 325/ 21
he knoweth that Saint	Paul	taught the people by	8, 325/ 33
time companion to Saint	Paul	. . . and that so continual	8, 325/ 35
tell allthing that Saint	Paul	taught (as he began	8, 326/ 7
nothing but that Saint	Paul	taught none of the	8, 326/ 8
the learning of Saint	Paul	everywhere," I say that	8, 326/ 19
not true. For Saint	Paul	reproved but the superstitious	8, 326/ 20
Tyndale bring of Saint	Paul	all the places that	8, 326/ 28
all, in which Saint	Paul	reproveth any sacrament or	8, 326/ 30
to prove that Saint	Paul	taught no ceremonies or	8, 327/ 2
he proveth thus . . . Tyndale	Paul	commandeth that no man	8, 327/ 6
long tale that Saint	Paul	"commandeth" them to "labor	8, 327/ 18
more, some of Saint	Paul	and some of his	8, 327/ 21
the Altar. Nor Saint	Paul	, though he would have	8, 327/ 27
plain words of Saint	Paul	written unto the Thessalonians	8, 330/ 21
those things that Saint	Paul	taught by mouth . . . ye	8, 330/ 25
you." And Peter and	Paul	thereto warn us in	8, 333/ 10
writing less than Saint	Paul	; nor of Saint John	8, 334/ 7
Arians of old. Saint	Paul	will that when one	8, 341/ 28
the words of Saint	Paul	written unto Timothy, the	8, 359/ 24
second epistle, where Saint	Paul	writeth unto him in	8, 359/ 25
nor diminishing, but "as	Paul	saith" to Timothy, "abide	8, 360/ 2
ye well that Saint	Paul	speaketh nothing to Timothy	8, 360/ 4
had learned of Saint	Paul	. And therefore against making	8, 360/ 9
be considered that Saint	Paul	saith not to Timothy	8, 360/ 11
that text of Saint	Paul	that Barnes bringeth forth	8, 360/ 22
considered: that where Saint	Paul	telleth Timothy that, albeit	8, 360/ 24

be noted that Saint	Paul	gave Timothy that warning	8, 360/ 30
all good men. Saint	Paul	told Timothy too . . . that	8, 361/ 7
given to Timothy, Saint	Paul	hath taught us also	8, 361/ 12
this text of Saint	Paul	; which thing Tyndale well	8, 361/ 34
another text of Saint	Paul	: where he writeth unto	8, 362/ 1
great doubt what Saint	Paul	meant by them; so	8, 362/ 5
of Saint Ambrose, Saint	Paul	meant that there was	8, 362/ 6
another manner: that Saint	Paul	in those words meant	8, 362/ 11
the person of Saint	Paul	, "I boast you not	8, 362/ 15
the epistles of Saint	Paul	. . . in such places as	8, 362/ 27
are written by Saint	Paul	, men unlearned and unstable	8, 363/ 1
own perdition." And Saint	Paul	saith himself, also, that	8, 363/ 3
not written by Saint	Paul	, nor he hath not	8, 363/ 16
this text of Saint	Paul	brought in by Barnes	8, 363/ 18
the saying of Saint	Paul	. . . which text Tyndale hath	8, 363/ 35
saw well that Saint	Paul	meant none other but	8, 364/ 8
saith not that Saint	Paul	hath written all his	8, 364/ 12
us without writing. Saint	Paul	, the Apostle of the	8, 368/ 17
these words of Saint	Paul	, "My brethren, stand fast	8, 369/ 8
is evident that Saint	Paul	delivered unto them many	8, 369/ 11
in this wise: "Saint	Paul	prevented them, to the	8, 369/ 19
nature indifferent: therefore Saint	Paul	said, 'We have	8, 369/ 29
we,' said Saint	Paul	, ' this custom . . . nor	8, 369/ 32
words, therefore, of Saint	Paul	. . . may make the hearers	8, 369/ 36
wrote; which thing Saint	Paul	saith also himself; and	8, 373/ 31
book"? Or of Saint	Paul	writing himself to the	8, 374/ 14
go the letter. Saint	Paul	also to Timothy writeth	8, 374/ 25
Those words of Saint	Paul	do very plainly show	8, 374/ 31
there were which Saint	Paul	taught Timothy, and that	8, 374/ 32
will he excuse Saint	Paul	for taking away the	8, 376/ 15
it himself; and Saint	Paul	circumcised Timothy himself, and	8, 376/ 17
John and of Saint	Paul	) . . . and might yet add	8, 380/ 1
but that, as Saint	Paul	saith, the Church is	8, 382/ 8
reproved plainly by Saint	Paul	and Saint James both	8, 395/ 14
For which cause Saint	Paul	saith that "the church	8, 396/ 25
God. For as Saint	Paul	saith, the passions of	8, 401/ 20
apostles and prophets, whereupon	Paul	saith (Eph 2) that	8, 402/ 26
built upon . . . but Saint	Paul	preached the contrary, saying	8, 403/ 28
in sin." But Saint	Paul	, against Tyndale's doctrine, ran	8, 409/ 23
be false. For Saint	Paul	saith plainly that he	8, 412/ 13
and is as Saint	Paul	said of wanton widows	8, 412/ 24
not in us." And	Paul	(Rom 7) saith, "That	8, 419/ 11
hard words of Saint	Paul	. Which places of themselves	8, 426/ 20
should. Doth not Saint	Paul	say, "He that thinketh	8, 429/ 34
fall deadly. But Saint	Paul	there meant deadly falls	8, 430/ 5
fear." There showeth Saint	Paul	effectually, by a long	8, 430/ 11
persons." Here showeth Saint	Paul	plainly that men may	8, 430/ 22
too, seemeth by Saint	Paul	that it may be	8, 430/ 35
of "feeling" faith . . . Saint	Paul	speaketh here of them	8, 431/ 12
word of God" . . . Saint	Paul	here speaketh of them	8, 431/ 14

of the Spirit" . . . Saint	Paul	here in like wise	8, 431/ 17
to say to Saint	Paul	? Surely for the defense	8, 431/ 24
with that that Saint	Paul	here seemeth to further	8, 431/ 28
gloss Ezekiel by Saint	Paul	, as Saint Paul by	8, 432/ 33
Saint Paul, as Saint	Paul	by Ezekiel? Namely since	8, 432/ 33
Ezekiel? Namely since Saint	Paul	came after, and therefore	8, 432/ 34
sure that, as Saint	Paul	plainly reproveth the one	8, 433/ 22
saints that expound Saint	Paul	, in that he saith	8, 433/ 25
not in us." And	Paul	(Rom 7) saith, "That	8, 443/ 23
the words of Saint	Paul	, understood and construed as	8, 443/ 35
John. For whereas Saint	Paul	, in his Epistle to	8, 444/ 1
should ween that Saint	Paul	meaneth that every true	8, 444/ 6
him. And while Saint	Paul	saith the words of	8, 444/ 11
take it that Saint	Paul	himself, or at the	8, 444/ 13
self-slaughter too. And Saint	Paul	himself confesseth that for	8, 444/ 20
before-rehearsed words of Saint	Paul	. . . by which he would	8, 445/ 16
it seem that Saint	Paul	did himself so too	8, 445/ 17
is faithful," saith Saint	Paul	, "which shall not suffer	8, 452/ 35
it." And when Saint	Paul	himself, lest the greatness	8, 453/ 1
make them, as Saint	Paul	saith, the members of	8, 456/ 33
one. For though Saint	Paul	counsel Titus that the	8, 469/ 11
the example of Saint	Paul	. . . and, as he betook	8, 482/ 3
sin. For as Saint	Paul	saith, "What fellowship can	8, 488/ 1
his father. For, saith	Paul	, it is the gift	8, 500/ 31
of lights." And Saint	Paul	saith, "What hast thou	8, 503/ 29
worthy (for as Saint	Paul	saith, all the passions	8, 508/ 17
evident. Doth not Saint	Paul	unto the Hebrews, in	8, 509/ 15
And therefore saith Saint	Paul	also that we see	8, 509/ 21
be proud. Lo, Saint	Paul	, though God withdrew not	8, 523/ 34
the sentence of Saint	Paul	to the Romans that	8, 524/ 30
God himself. And Saint	Paul	saith, "What hast thou	8, 527/ 34
as against which Saint	Paul	plainly speaketh, and saith	8, 531/ 33
that worketh, as Saint	Paul	saith, by love --	8, 534/ 33
For as holy Saint	Paul	saith, "In heart believe	8, 541/ 37
the mouth of Saint	Paul	: "God is faithful, which	8, 543/ 9
more, too, that Saint	Paul	when after the resurrection	8, 549/ 7
one example of Saint	Paul	are in the meanwhile	8, 549/ 26
Saint James as Saint	Paul	, and the very Gospel	8, 555/ 22
the words of Saint	Paul	"It is impossible that	8, 568/ 17
his introduction into Saint	Paul's	epistle, with which he	8, 6/ 7
seventh chapter of Saint	Paul's	epistle to the Corinthians	8, 7/ 13
putting on of Saint	Paul's	hands upon Timothy was	8, 192/ 13
himself doubteth upon Saint	Paul's	words, whether he meant	8, 293/ 2
will prove, by Saint	Paul's	own words, that he	8, 324/ 3
But he maketh Saint	Paul's	words to serve him	8, 325/ 8
every place in Saint	Paul's	epistles, every place in	8, 336/ 11
except none of Saint	Paul's	epistles be lost, or	8, 339/ 16
have rehearsed you Saint	Paul's	words more fully than	8, 359/ 33
by writing, that Saint	Paul's	epistles have things hard	8, 362/ 33
after be forgiven. Saint	Paul's	words are these: "It	8, 431/ 5

that Tyndale taketh Saint	Paul's	words spoken of himself	8, 444/ 25
-- less like than	Paul's	steeple to a dagger	8, 534/ 14
Psalmist: "Vow ye and	pay	your vows to our	8, 49/ 33
man is able to	pay	that he paid for	8, 372/ 28
idols of the false	paynim	gods and honor also	8, 172/ 1
or assembly, of heathen,	paynim	people. And thus is	8, 188/ 35
be taken as a	paynim	; ergo, that thing is	8, 242/ 25
in company with either	paynim	, Turk, Saracen, or Jew	8, 504/ 33
to do as the	paynims	did -- make an	8, 3/ 38
to do as the	paynims	do -- give worship	8, 4/ 25
against the Jews and	paynims	that refused him and	8, 43/ 39
Turks, and Saracens, and	paynims	. . . as, for example, such	8, 110/ 5
and the church of	paynims	and Turks, too, and	8, 131/ 13
of thing among the	paynims	before, but only their	8, 170/ 23
signified among the Latin	paynims	both the congregation, or	8, 170/ 28
properly signified among the	paynims	. . . saving that they gathered	8, 170/ 39
the Ephesians which were	paynims	-- and therefore in	8, 171/ 11
not a congregation of	paynims	-- so should ecclesia	8, 171/ 13
those things which the	paynims	offer . . . they offer to	8, 172/ 23
among the Gentiles or	paynims	was because that the	8, 172/ 31
that likewise as the	paynims	, worshippers of idols, did	8, 173/ 2
spoken of among the	paynims	. Now cometh me Tyndale	8, 173/ 28
the one segregated from	paynims	by the Sacrament of	8, 189/ 9
either among Jews or	paynims	. . . yet Christ's church "borrowed	8, 193/ 17
the Jews nor the	paynims	(as Tyndale saith), but	8, 193/ 18
many words, and the	paynims	worshipped many gods . . . the	8, 235/ 24
the many gods of	paynims	-- but the God	8, 235/ 26
very sure that neither	paynims	nor Turks be able	8, 252/ 5
false prophets he meaneth:	paynims	, Turks, or heretics. If	8, 265/ 10
heretics. If he mean	paynims	or Turks, then goeth	8, 265/ 11
must rather believe the	paynims	or the Muhammadans, which	8, 267/ 4
the miracles which the	paynims	or other infidels have	8, 270/ 2
of sacrifice of the	paynims	that were abominable before	8, 349/ 14
reputed and taken as	paynims	and publicans -- and	8, 387/ 11
so speaketh against the	paynims'	idols that his reason	8, 173/ 15
though they abhorred the	paynims'	idols, and would not	8, 173/ 24
be true, and the	paynims'	miracles false; yet know	8, 246/ 7
wrote . . . "The grace and	peace	of our Savior Jesus	8, 18/ 22
all the justices of	peace	, of every quarter of	8, 27/ 6
yet to break the	peace	and quiet of his	8, 29/ 27
list themselves, where no	peace	is broken nor any	8, 32/ 20
and be not in	peace	and Christian love with	8, 82/ 14
God and to nourish	peace	and unity; but to	8, 89/ 24
the preacher hold his	peace	and let him speak	8, 126/ 6
of the town, concerning	peace	or war or some	8, 170/ 9
I would hold my	peace	. But I must put	8, 331/ 2
naught for himself. In	peace	mote she be, therefore	8, 372/ 29
at length brought unto	peace	and rest, though never	8, 406/ 30
of good people in	peace	and tranquillity. Which common	8, 482/ 8
and tranquillity. Which common	peace	and quiet if the	8, 482/ 9

which they break the	peace	and unity . . . both of	8, 484/ 10
feathers from his gay	peacock's	tail that I shall	8, 34/ 30
the beholding of a	peacock's	tail -- but that	8, 42/ 34
enough to kill twenty	peasants	and villeins for a	8, 530/ 19
the one some pretty	peccadillos	(such as I will	8, 179/ 23
is there in them	peccatum	ad mortem, that Saint	8, 438/ 2
of his elect and	peculiar	Chosen People. But why	8, 79/ 25
' apish, '	peevisish	, ' ' popish ' '	8, 58/ 15
meaneth none of us	peevisish	, popish papists, but the	8, 112/ 28
as one of these	peevisish	, popish papists shall be	8, 458/ 6
I never a more	peevisish	process than this his	8, 489/ 32
Young Children, Against the	Pelagians	, writeth in this wise	8, 370/ 9
fallen therefrom, as Arius,	Pelagius	, Donatus, Wycliffe, and Hus	8, 44/ 19
pray and take the	pen	in hand . . . be now	8, 36/ 4
repentance, without shrift or	penance	, sufficeth . . . and that no	8, 5/ 27
profiteth the soul; nor	penance	enjoined of the priest	8, 14/ 36
in the titles of "	Penance	" and "Priest" -- was	8, 30/ 33
and all doing of	penance	: they shall, if they	8, 40/ 22
and cleanness of body,	penance	, trouble of the mind	8, 54/ 12
man should do true	penance	with putting himself to	8, 64/ 10
that we can do	penance	enough for our sins	8, 65/ 16
God, and to do	penance	in punishing himself for	8, 66/ 16
of the king's humble	penance	and pain of fasting	8, 66/ 20
they fasted and did	penance	for their sins, and	8, 69/ 4
Christ hath now done	penance	for our sins and	8, 70/ 36
by the Sacrament of	Penance	, which Tyndale goeth about	8, 71/ 7
by fasting and other	penance	. . . and which delight of	8, 72/ 15
manner, by withdrawing of	penance	, clean goeth about to	8, 72/ 16
and turn again by	penance	. . . God will bring us	8, 76/ 34
is to wit, Confirmation,	Penance	, Order, Matrimony, and Aneling	8, 83/ 28
Of the Sacrament of	Penance	Tyndale "Penance" is a	8, 87/ 31
Sacrament of Penance Tyndale "	Penance	" is a word of	8, 87/ 33
that the Sacrament of	Penance	he setteth at less	8, 87/ 35
against the Sacrament of	Penance	contrive and forge such	8, 88/ 1
the holy Sacrament of	Penance	than he now speaketh	8, 88/ 12
we go hence nor	penance	need to be done	8, 89/ 36
own mind or by	penance	enjoined -- he is	8, 90/ 8
men did reckon their	penance	for a thing sufficient	8, 90/ 13
men believe that no	penance	is of itself sufficient	8, 90/ 17
of Christ maketh our	penance	available, to them that	8, 90/ 18
to take pain and	penance	for their sin themselves	8, 90/ 20
warrant you, and take	penance	of the priest, and	8, 90/ 31
through the Sacrament of	Penance	, if men amend and	8, 106/ 19
amend and will do	penance	; Tyndale of the sacrament	8, 106/ 20
by . . . and to do	penance	he taketh for idolatry	8, 106/ 23
and never need do	penance	neither for that nor	8, 121/ 29
well, and do no	penance	nor take no pain	8, 121/ 31
against their heresy of	penance	, he disputed with preaching	8, 121/ 35
he disputed with preaching	penance	. For he bade them	8, 121/ 36
upon them to do	penance	-- and not only	8, 122/ 1

them repent and do	penance	, but also bade them	8, 122/ 2
do "worthy fruits of	penance	." And because that they	8, 122/ 4
wise he should do	penance	. And therefore he lived	8, 122/ 10
the false imaginations against	penance	, and wonderful devices of	8, 122/ 20
thy soul. Judge their	penance	, pilgrimages, pardons, purgatory, praying	8, 134/ 23
confession" into "knowledge," and "	penance	" into "repentance" . . . with many	8, 143/ 11
or "repenting" for doing	penance	, which he changeth too	8, 165/ 12
Confession" into "Knowledge," and "	Penance	" into "Repentance" Tyndale And	8, 203/ 24
word "repentance" and not "	penance	" -- in all which	8, 203/ 27
a necessary part of	penance	; and every good man	8, 206/ 35
from the Sacrament of	Penance	. For both the Greek	8, 207/ 6
his holy sacrament of	Penance	(which was brought in	8, 207/ 34
to such pain and	penance	as their confessor shall	8, 208/ 6
manner, by this word "	penance	" they make the people	8, 208/ 12
his confessor and take	penance	at his hand? Tyndale	8, 210/ 19
me. As for their "	penance	," the Scripture knoweth not	8, 210/ 24
Tyndale As for their "	penance	," the Scripture knoweth not	8, 210/ 35
Scripture speaketh not of "	penance	" . . . because himself giveth the	8, 211/ 3
by the name of "	penance	." Now, as for the	8, 211/ 7
as for the word "	penance	" -- whatsoever the Greek	8, 211/ 8
and him: that by "	penance	" we understand, when we	8, 211/ 16
of the Sacrament of	Penance	-- confession of mouth	8, 211/ 18
do by the word "	penance	" -- Tyndale would be	8, 211/ 23
he is now with "	penance	." For he hateth nothing	8, 211/ 24
our poor English word "	penance	," the use of all	8, 211/ 26
of all Englishmen since	Penance	first began among them	8, 211/ 27
that we take in "	penance	" of the Latin word	8, 211/ 33
say that the word "	penance	" is derived and cometh	8, 211/ 35
instituted the Sacrament of	Penance	-- without which they	8, 212/ 13
that the Sacrament of	Penance	is the board upon	8, 212/ 17
the salt sacrament of	Penance	and so swim . . . and	8, 212/ 26
be renewed again by	penance	, crucifying again to themselves	8, 213/ 3
taken in Scripture) by	penance	to be renewed again	8, 213/ 8
by the Sacrament of	Penance	-- confession, contrition, and	8, 213/ 16
all out by our	penance	done here. In all	8, 213/ 19
is besides his own	penance	helped and relieved with	8, 213/ 25
for a man by	penance	wrought in grace to	8, 213/ 31
out and paid by	penance	but that it is	8, 214/ 3
createth of new --	Penance	, finding by sin again	8, 214/ 5
the better appear that	penance	is necessary -- and	8, 214/ 12
after repentance, and after	penance	, too; and such as	8, 217/ 2
by the Sacrament of	Penance	restored unto the state	8, 217/ 3
church," "priest," "grace," "charity," "	penance	," and such others is	8, 218/ 18
And that he changed "	penance	" into "repenting" . . . because he	8, 219/ 12
Luther's heresy teaching that	Penance	is no sacrament. Lo	8, 219/ 13
us or to do	penance	for sin; friars may	8, 221/ 10
third day," and that	penance	and remission of sins	8, 238/ 21
well after, or doth	penance	for his sin . . . shall	8, 243/ 16
their heresies, and do	penance	, and teach truth; for	8, 248/ 3
it maketh him do	penance	and good works here	8, 288/ 14

though the Sacrament of	Penance	be able to put	8, 288/ 31
sins, or to do	penance	, or to do any	8, 289/ 28
confession in the ear,	penance	and satisfaction for sin	8, 290/ 36
Gospel, also. And of	Penance	, and the parts thereof	8, 295/ 14
to tarry for his	penance	after he had borne	8, 301/ 9
is to wit, Confirmation,	Penance	, Wedlock, Holy Order, and	8, 303/ 29
sin than to do	penance	for sin; ergo, to	8, 305/ 2
sin; ergo, to do	penance	for sin is not	8, 305/ 3
elects and penitents without	penance	? And where he saith	8, 323/ 4
in mind to do	penance	nor be confessed neither	8, 377/ 13
be renewed again to	penance	. . . crucifying again for their	8, 377/ 33
repentance" and the Church's	penance	too . . . shall not lack	8, 378/ 4
not necessary, and that	penance	needeth not, and that	8, 388/ 22
shriven, or receive any	penance	at the priest's hand	8, 394/ 12
our neighbors; doing fruitful	penance	, bringing forth the fruits	8, 409/ 4
forth the fruits of	penance	. . . and, according to the	8, 409/ 5
slothful to do any	penance	ourselves for our own	8, 409/ 12
not by way of	penance	for our sin; and	8, 409/ 15
confession, contrition, works of	penance	, and works of mercy	8, 413/ 35
believing the sacraments of	Penance	, Confirmation, Extreme Unction, Order	8, 414/ 12
sin punish himself by	penance	, or doth the better	8, 416/ 8
and that shrift, or	penance	toward heaven, or remission	8, 417/ 34
purgatory for lack of	penance	here . . . but for that	8, 423/ 35
and good will unto	penance	, they be all perpetually	8, 424/ 2
repenting, without shrift or	penance	, he shall have forthwith	8, 425/ 25
notwithstanding any repentance and	penance	taken and done therefor	8, 426/ 16
again by grace through	penance	, and become the children	8, 428/ 14
thou repent and do	penance	." Doth it not here	8, 429/ 24
be renewed again by	penance	, forasmuch as they, as	8, 431/ 10
be renewed again by	penance	. What hath Tyndale here	8, 431/ 23
baptism, we could by	penance	never be saved after	8, 433/ 21
to be renewed by	penance	," that it is impossible	8, 433/ 26
impossible to be by	penance	renewed unto the state	8, 433/ 27
and will perfect our	penance	with increase of his	8, 433/ 38
arise by grace through	penance	, and be made the	8, 437/ 6
that no repentance, no	penance	, no faith, none hope	8, 441/ 18
they repent and do	penance	, and purpose to amend	8, 455/ 30
repenting, without shrift or	penance	, all were forgiven, sin	8, 495/ 34
and bid them do	penance	and "believe the Gospel	8, 502/ 29
shrift nor do no	penance	for his sin. For	8, 516/ 8
all, after a little	penance	in this world done	8, 516/ 19
at their repentance and	penance	as well as be	8, 532/ 20
of hope with other	penance	(which he had liefer	8, 540/ 3
his repentance, change, and	penance	, was a "chosen vessel	8, 549/ 14
yet by repentance and	penance	received to faith and	8, 549/ 22
no restitution by the	penance	to the renovation of	8, 569/ 26
rejecting the Sacrament of	Penance	, but if they amend	8, 571/ 1
repentance without shrift or	penance	shall sufficiently save them	8, 571/ 36
our own sins, by	penance-doing	, with fasting, prayer, almsdeed	8, 89/ 1
water. This manner of	penance-doing	did Saint John the	8, 122/ 18

cast away, and all	penance-doing	too, as himself sheweth	8, 208/ 9
by good works of	penance-doing	, or other satisfactory pains	8, 209/ 35
that men shall with	penance-doing	endeavor themselves to satisfy	8, 210/ 11
the priest unto the	penitent	confessed, is nothing necessary	8, 14/ 36
that he seemed very	penitent	of his misusing of	8, 17/ 11
in prison here very	penitent	, and utterly minded to	8, 19/ 16
which doing though the	penitent	use among with his	8, 207/ 26
the repentance of the	penitent	, and the remission of	8, 209/ 20
and in deed, the	penitent	should endeavor himself to	8, 211/ 37
For he was never	penitent	sinner . . . but, being sinless	8, 392/ 9
be but a bare	penitent	and only believe and	8, 516/ 7
that good and contrite	penitent	and open confessor both	8, 517/ 24
confession, contrition, and by	penitential	deeds; revenging our sins	8, 409/ 2
any sacramental shrift, or	penitential	works, or deeds of	8, 416/ 23
away shrift and all	penitential	works toward satisfaction, and	8, 470/ 26
church of elects and	penitents	without penance? And where	8, 323/ 4
this kind are there	penitents	and impenitents both. For	8, 391/ 28
and impenitents both. For	penitents	are accounted among the	8, 391/ 29
all true repentants and	penitents	, what mind or purpose	8, 450/ 11
his own agreement, the	penitents	only, and the true	8, 495/ 2
any of the true	penitents	. . . but utterly to be	8, 495/ 10
lost it me every	penny	. But God forgive the	8, 178/ 29
the cost of a	penny	. And where he saith	8, 289/ 11
men should set their	pens	to the book . . . which	8, 35/ 25
be meet for Tyndale's	Pentateuch	, and Tyndale's Testament, and	8, 10/ 13
hastily visit you with	penury	and burning heat" (or	8, 5/ 10
to punish the whole	people	for the sins of	8, 2/ 12
calling all good Christian	people	idolaters for honoring of	8, 3/ 7
believed of all Christian	people	, had liefer his epistle	8, 6/ 29
doth himself another, the	people	set the less by	8, 7/ 4
cup, as bringeth the	people	a draft of deadly	8, 8/ 18
all good and virtuous	people	. Nor no man is	8, 11/ 5
pleasure have some devilish	people	caught . . . with the labor	8, 11/ 35
delight to beguile good	people	, and bring their souls	8, 12/ 2
to have all Christian	people	circumcised, to the intent	8, 12/ 15
of his heresies . . . the	people	, doubting that the beggarly	8, 13/ 20
necessary, and of Christian	people	to be observed and	8, 14/ 20
an opinion among the	people	that his judges had	8, 21/ 9
could, to make the	people	ween that he had	8, 21/ 31
by him to the	people	at the fire . . . whereby	8, 23/ 4
presence of all the	people	, and humbly besought him	8, 23/ 9
presence of all the	people	, assoiled, before that he	8, 23/ 15
them to bring the	people	in a false opinion	8, 25/ 3
counties to all his	people	declared . . . and did prohibit	8, 27/ 8
with opening to his	people	the malice and poison	8, 27/ 21
me is, that his	people	, abandoning the contagion of	8, 27/ 22
counsel, they say, the	people	, in their books, to	8, 29/ 14
and provoke among any	people	that are of diverse	8, 29/ 24
fashion they counsel the	people	to obey their princes	8, 29/ 29
princes. They bid the	people	for a countenance to	8, 29/ 30

the manner of the	people	, too . . . and be not	8, 30/ 10
they can persuade the	people	to believe that they	8, 30/ 11
be believed, bring the	people	into the secret contempt	8, 30/ 17
frantic book, biddeth the	people	that they should not	8, 30/ 25
Barnes would have the	people	rather die than obey	8, 30/ 35
the hands of unlearned	people	which is by an	8, 31/ 5
be too, and moving	people	, to their own undoing	8, 31/ 14
-- and would the	people	should keep his false	8, 32/ 10
here teacheth that the	people	are not bound to	8, 32/ 13
or commandment compel his	people	to any of those	8, 32/ 32
doctrine is that the	people	should in the defense	8, 32/ 35
theirs . . . but rather the	people	unlearned to occupy themselves	8, 36/ 26
thereof, to arm the	people	against it, in more	8, 37/ 31
corners lack, whereby good	people	may be deceived and	8, 38/ 27
preacheth ribaldry to the	people	that stand about. For	8, 41/ 16
congregation of all Christian	people	. For it is well	8, 43/ 37
and the common Christian	people	of every age from	8, 44/ 16
holy men, all good	people	, all true Christian nations	8, 44/ 33
for there be no	people	so wrested out of	8, 45/ 27
such simple, gross, carnal	people	as we be . . . these	8, 47/ 2
but also all Christian	people	, both good and bad	8, 49/ 37
and profitable to the	people	-- yet will he	8, 55/ 15
he not that the	people	shall measure the duty	8, 55/ 16
all holy Catholic, Christian	people	, saving only their own	8, 56/ 30
dissension and set the	people	in sedition . . . and under	8, 56/ 33
clergy, the princes, the	people	, and so forth, being	8, 58/ 2
your ' spiritual '	people	, that is to wit	8, 58/ 25
church of all Christian	people	save heretics . . . which Catholic	8, 61/ 12
days in which the	people	should fast together. For	8, 62/ 33
most part of the	people	which now in the	8, 62/ 35
the praise of such	people	as their false doctrine	8, 63/ 20
not only all Christian	people	hitherto but also the	8, 63/ 24
always among his faithful	people	had observed and kept	8, 64/ 4
-- he taught his	people	by his prophets that	8, 64/ 23
the sin of the	people	and the sin of	8, 66/ 3
the person of the	people	: "We have fasted and	8, 67/ 5
Orders, and for the	people	whom they had committed	8, 69/ 22
the sin of the	people	, so straitly forty days	8, 70/ 21
the leader of the	people	under God, and being	8, 72/ 30
God, dispensed with the	people	in desert, in delaying	8, 72/ 31
for necessity. But the	people	, for aught that I	8, 73/ 25
God. A governor of	people	is made for the	8, 74/ 11
is made for the	people	, and not the people	8, 74/ 11
people, and not the	people	for the governor; and	8, 74/ 11
no man among the	people	wont to call the	8, 74/ 12
and declared unto the	people	, as though if that	8, 75/ 35
blasphemy -- all good	people	that have the use	8, 76/ 24
the commonalty of Christian	people	; and they believe not	8, 77/ 12
For that all Christian	people	have this faith and	8, 77/ 18
Spirit to let his	people	have and enjoy the	8, 78/ 26

did he tell the	people	therewith all the causes	8, 79/ 10
I say, tell the	people	what all the outward	8, 79/ 19
elect and peculiar Chosen	People	. But why he rather	8, 79/ 26
that God taught the	people	; and yet had they	8, 79/ 31
they showed unto the	people	that thing that because	8, 80/ 35
that all we Christian	people	that are made participant	8, 81/ 12
at an Easter the	people	should be houseled, albeit	8, 82/ 11
Christian love with all	people	, or intend to keep	8, 82/ 15
of the sacrament, the	people	were as good unhouseled	8, 82/ 22
they call Confirmation, the	people	call "bishopsing." They think	8, 83/ 31
Tyndale upon all Christian	people	that have been aneled	8, 86/ 35
thing all good Christian	people	have ever used to	8, 89/ 3
nothing . . . doth unto the	people	no profit at all	8, 95/ 19
his church of Christian	people	all days unto the	8, 106/ 34
company of all Christian	people	professing the name and	8, 107/ 3
commandment make his Chosen	People	of Israel to fall	8, 109/ 13
and sacrificed for the	people	, and was a mediator	8, 111/ 17
offered sacrifices for the	people	, and that of diverse	8, 111/ 26
his Father for his	people	by the hands of	8, 111/ 31
between God and the	people	, to offer up any	8, 112/ 2
to God for the	people	. For he saith farther	8, 112/ 3
most honored of the	people	and is also most	8, 114/ 6
most profitable to the	people	. But yet shall ye	8, 114/ 6
they which teach the	people	this . . . did not teach	8, 114/ 24
true which all Christian	people	have this fifteen hundred	8, 119/ 5
of all good, faithful	people	. Tyndale But the world	8, 120/ 9
part of such good	people	besides as would be	8, 123/ 33
so that sometimes the	people	parted them from pointing	8, 126/ 9
midwife's hand . . . and the	people	knoweth well that she	8, 127/ 15
well that all Christian	people	have and ever have	8, 127/ 22
and all good Christian	people	besides, such things as	8, 129/ 32
and say to the	people	of themselves, "We be	8, 130/ 4
them, and the whole	people	with them, in the	8, 131/ 2
every kind of Christian	people	, that anything do or	8, 137/ 2
destroy Christ's good Christian	people	. For surely, good reader	8, 137/ 9
the sin of the	people	hypocrites shall reign over	8, 138/ 10
enough. He biddeth the	people	mark that their princes	8, 138/ 22
and all good, honest	people	of Christendom this fifteen	8, 140/ 15
known among the common	people	nowadays, " yet in this	8, 144/ 34
conditions, and degrees of	people	. . . but of such only	8, 146/ 3
but of such only	people	as be Christian people	8, 146/ 3
people as be Christian	people	-- and them not	8, 146/ 4
speak of only Christian	people	in this place and	8, 146/ 21
some cities, few Christian	people	and the remnant infidels	8, 146/ 35
-- but the Christian	people	only. Nor now also	8, 147/ 3
whole town is Christian	people	-- there would no	8, 147/ 5
a place whereunto "Christian	people	were wont in the	8, 147/ 15
justice, and put the	people	in mind of his	8, 148/ 11
and the old heathen	people	-- that it is	8, 148/ 16
therein neither, but the	people	had a faith of	8, 154/ 36

of all true Christian	people	, fifteen hundred years before	8, 156/ 13
doth all good Christian	people	very well perceive --	8, 158/ 34
other's prayer . . . and all	people	the better both for	8, 159/ 12
after the change the	people	did not understand; which	8, 160/ 26
that of necessity the	people	must needs answer all	8, 160/ 35
there. For whereas the	people	were fallen already to	8, 161/ 18
talk. But good Christian	people	, whom he belieth and	8, 162/ 22
he saith, brought the	people	into the ignorance of	8, 163/ 19
is the whole Christian	people	. . . and therefore they call	8, 163/ 28
ABC's. But the good	people	have of old time	8, 164/ 5
sail upon, in the	people	whereof there is no	8, 165/ 4
also that the common-known	people	of all Christian realms	8, 165/ 22
side, all good, faithful	people	do, and therefore they	8, 165/ 33
a company of Christian	people	, and is not indifferent	8, 166/ 18
custom of us English	people	that either now do	8, 166/ 21
the number of Christian	people	as Christian people, with	8, 166/ 32
Christian people as Christian	people	, with a connotation or	8, 166/ 33
commonly made of Christian	people	. But they be not	8, 167/ 2
or congregation of heathen	people	, thrice in one chapter	8, 168/ 5
the company of Christian	people	; for that company is	8, 169/ 19
as all the common	people	were judges, as much	8, 170/ 10
-- forasmuch as Christian	people	did resort together among	8, 170/ 14
number of all Christian	people	throughout all the world	8, 170/ 21
that all good Christian	people	do both abhor the	8, 172/ 1
or else, as wise	people	when they dance naked	8, 175/ 11
of harm to Christian	people	as he hath of	8, 175/ 33
in any kind of	people	. . . perusing every state and	8, 177/ 6
prove and make the	people	perceive that Tyndale went	8, 178/ 39
chosen to teach the	people	and to inform them	8, 185/ 21
were chosen to teach	people	. Then say I that	8, 185/ 25
holy company of baptized	people	by this Greek word	8, 188/ 31
assembly, of heathen, paynim	people	. And thus is in	8, 188/ 35
whole company of Christian	people	sacred and sanctified in	8, 189/ 3
honest, godly, chaste, virtuous	people	-- not by such	8, 190/ 19
his arm to the	people	when he preached. What	8, 192/ 17
him by his Chosen	People	there, and for the	8, 193/ 8
of them to Christian	people	too" . . . where it signifieth	8, 200/ 25
such signification as the	people	useth them in his	8, 201/ 2
old time, which the	people	have changed and forgotten	8, 201/ 3
juggled, and made the	people	, as oft as they	8, 206/ 10
penance" they make the	people	understand holy deeds of	8, 208/ 12
promiseth to punish the	people	for their idolatry notwithstanding	8, 209/ 14
wit, of all Christian	people	, almost -- there was	8, 215/ 8
that of all Christian	people	there is almost none	8, 215/ 18
but to make the	people	perceive that Tyndale changed	8, 218/ 38
laywoman, appointed by the	people	to preach. And that	8, 219/ 12
did then show the	people	truth . . . and then needed	8, 219/ 19
book to good Christian	people	that know such heresies	8, 219/ 27
is this universal, known	people	of all Christian nations	8, 223/ 4
and all good Christian	people	, whom he laboreth to	8, 223/ 21

sacraments administered among Christian	people	, before any part of	8, 224/ 31
of all true Christian	people	, which by their true	8, 237/ 8
his name before the	people	. . . as God caused Moses	8, 244/ 6
places and unto diverse	people	, and confirmed every sermon	8, 254/ 20
that they showed the	people	that the miracles which	8, 255/ 11
miracle made among one	people	-- nor peradventure any	8, 255/ 20
authority already among the	people	? More Great cause have	8, 263/ 33
scripture authentic among the	people	. And that if it	8, 264/ 11
he shall make the	people	perceive their doctrine for	8, 265/ 28
authentic writing make the	people	perceive the false prophet	8, 265/ 34
a great audience of	people	, upon some such article	8, 266/ 3
in his time) much	people	already, of every state	8, 266/ 23
high, that all the	people	might hear them . . . and	8, 266/ 28
the eyes of the	people	about them, that they	8, 267/ 34
your troth, that the	people	unlearned of their audience	8, 268/ 11
Scripture? Are not the	people	well likely with such	8, 268/ 13
say farther to the	people	thus: "Dear brethren, in	8, 268/ 21
sight of all the	people	suddenly make him see	8, 269/ 6
likely to stay the	people	? Surely meseemeth nay. For	8, 269/ 8
ways to turn the	people	wrong, God shall not	8, 270/ 20
sufficiently serve to unlearned	people	otherwise than may the	8, 270/ 26
prove that the faithful	people	had before Moses' days	8, 271/ 30
he that to the	people	was any such thing	8, 277/ 20
was brought unto the	people	by Moses -- was	8, 280/ 27
And the Jews, which	people	most believed the Scripture	8, 281/ 15
since Moses, because the	people	"was increased," so fully	8, 281/ 30
madder thing unto heathen	people	could they have taught	8, 290/ 33
superstition of the heathen	people	; so that they needed	8, 291/ 2
explanations by mouth, the	people	came into the undoubted	8, 292/ 28
thing unto the heathen	people	could they have taught	8, 292/ 35
that signification to the	people	as the special thing	8, 297/ 24
God had taught his	people	in the beginning to	8, 298/ 16
side so bewrapped his	people	in sin himself, by	8, 298/ 31
were then to the	people	known and understood. For	8, 301/ 33
were understood of the	people	: that shall not Tyndale	8, 302/ 10
the sacraments to the	people	. Now, if that office	8, 304/ 34
God and all Christian	people	that instead and despite	8, 306/ 27
then lived the Chosen	People	of God in the	8, 308/ 19
if he saw the	people	frame all after his	8, 313/ 14
the Sacrament, gave the	people	other traditions thereof by	8, 315/ 27
the houseling of the	people	"God's board" and "Christ's	8, 316/ 2
and leave to the	people	many ceremonies commanded by	8, 319/ 18
by God, whereof the	people	, whatsoever Tyndale say, never	8, 319/ 19
enough to teach the	people	. Neither was there any	8, 320/ 10
at all, if the	people	might be taught without	8, 320/ 14
when he delivered the	people	from the observance of	8, 321/ 11
at all "if the	people	might be taught without	8, 323/ 5
Saint Paul taught the	people	by mouth no more	8, 325/ 33
a tongue that the	people	understood. But yet the	8, 327/ 11
of them that the	people	never understood what they	8, 327/ 13

he forth to the	people	. . . and neither can Tyndale	8, 328/ 26
by Scripture that the	people	understood all their significations	8, 328/ 28
cannot prove that the	people	understood them all, nor	8, 329/ 6
yet say that the	people	understood all those ceremonies	8, 329/ 8
leastwise as the common	people	did even in Moses'	8, 329/ 28
said before, that the	people	understood not all the	8, 329/ 30
hath spoken to his	people	many words by his	8, 330/ 1
left it with the	people	by Tradition, as God	8, 332/ 6
of faith among the	people	; for else the charity	8, 334/ 10
many that all Christian	people	honor and worship for	8, 340/ 2
the corps of Christian	people	, the Mystical Body of	8, 340/ 14
men's hearts, made the	people	able to know him	8, 341/ 32
sacrifices unto God, the	people	prone to idolatry would	8, 348/ 30
say, ' As these	people	were wont to worship	8, 349/ 5
in writing that the	people	should be bound to	8, 351/ 10
-- yet lest the	people	might hap to think	8, 351/ 34
and governors of the	people	, they should obey them	8, 351/ 38
them. And lest the	people	should take him as	8, 352/ 2
would lade the Christian	people	coming unto Christ; saying	8, 353/ 31
council, nor all Christian	people	together, though they were	8, 354/ 33
was written wherein the	people	should believe them, no	8, 355/ 28
they might teach the	people	written in Isaiah, Jeremiah	8, 355/ 30
truths kept among the	people	by Tradition from the	8, 356/ 2
and remember to the	people	as they might the	8, 356/ 3
and seditions among the	people	first, and then be	8, 357/ 35
not from the other	people	by any profession of	8, 358/ 32
and from all honest	people	by the contempt of	8, 358/ 35
nor the other Christian	people	neither. "' And therefore	8, 369/ 33
the number of faithful	people	. . . and that only by	8, 370/ 10
is observed among all	people	where the church of	8, 370/ 33
citizens; which Jerusalem thy	people	, from their going forth	8, 373/ 6
For when all the	people	standeth together, holding up	8, 373/ 18
any party of Christian	people	bound at this day	8, 375/ 24
believe that all Christian	people	have hitherto believed wrong	8, 394/ 10
him, and put the	people	in certainty. For which	8, 396/ 24
church of all Christian	people	not gone out nor	8, 397/ 28
him. As did the	people	of Gerasa which, seeing	8, 422/ 31
putteth almost all Christian	people	in utter despair of	8, 427/ 1
faith of all Christian	people	, and the plain determination	8, 429/ 9
faith of all Christian	people	. If he pretend any	8, 434/ 5
faith of all Christian	people	is to the contrary	8, 437/ 1
contrary. For all Christian	people	, except a few heretics	8, 437/ 2
deeds" as poor unlearned	people	in some countries be	8, 441/ 10
at length bring the	people	of this realm unto	8, 448/ 23
he would have his	people	bound. Now followeth it	8, 479/ 2
wit, the common-known Catholic	people	-- clergy, layfolk, and	8, 479/ 36
saints, and good Christian	people	besides, that are already	8, 480/ 2
were all good Christian	people	agreed in one, by	8, 481/ 25
princes and other virtuous	people	did in the beginning	8, 481/ 37
the safeguard of good	people	in peace and tranquillity	8, 482/ 8

malice, whereby the Catholic	people	were constrained and compelled	8, 482/ 15
murdered many good, virtuous	people	. And by God's good	8, 482/ 29
giveth unto the evil	people	and reprobates an excuse	8, 501/ 36
should call upon the	people	and bid them do	8, 502/ 28
mercy calleth upon all	people	, both elects and reprobates	8, 519/ 39
God called upon the	people	to repentance be spoken	8, 520/ 9
it again. The common	people	say among that "nothing	8, 534/ 3
heard, good, devout Christian	people	, a piece of Tyndale's	8, 541/ 26
so cruelly the Christian	people	. . . did rail and blaspheme	8, 549/ 10
opinion of good Christian	people	that the faith abode	8, 554/ 5
that of the Christian	people	shall be damned . . . the	8, 556/ 19
of all the whole	people	of the world, both	8, 559/ 13
church of all Christian	people	, neither gone out nor	8, 560/ 20
taketh them, all the	people	in the town or	8, 561/ 7
of all true Christian	people	. For as touching the	8, 561/ 19
whole multitude of Christian	people	not gone out nor	8, 571/ 15
holy counsel concerning the	people's	obedience. Friar Barnes, in	8, 30/ 24
would glory in the	people's	blood. For he wotteth	8, 31/ 1
for a rule of	people's	obedience to their prince	8, 31/ 24
a rule of the	people's	obedience to a good	8, 31/ 38
the effusion of such	people's	blood as his poisoned	8, 33/ 5
folk laid in good	people's	way: though best were	8, 38/ 17
so bleared the unlearned	people's	eyes that they were	8, 139/ 10
English tongue among the	people's	hands . . . lest evil folk	8, 178/ 4
findeth not yet the	people's	devotion so far fallen	8, 313/ 10
there remained in the	people's	minds, beside the writing	8, 365/ 4
since the world was	peopled	could have found any	8, 266/ 9
and he know, and	peradventure	the devil too, if	8, 17/ 7
if the man were	peradventure	of hard heart and	8, 17/ 29
of his amendment. And	peradventure	the man had amended	8, 17/ 34
could not indeed, for	peradventure	they were all sold	8, 18/ 13
word. Here will Burt	peradventure	preach, and bring us	8, 19/ 4
nothing toward him but	peradventure	more good than he	8, 19/ 26
-- then would I	peradventure	let them alone myself	8, 25/ 26
though they be bound	peradventure	openly to obey their	8, 32/ 15
things a man may	peradventure	well and with fruit	8, 48/ 25
said before, it may	peradventure	in some things do	8, 49/ 11
saw he many more,	peradventure	, which no man hath	8, 81/ 28
in which he would	peradventure	seem to mean none	8, 83/ 12
Saint Paul said it	peradventure	of his own head	8, 86/ 14
some unwise man ween,	peradventure	, that Tyndale doth, for	8, 110/ 34
kill sin . . . and then	peradventure	offer themselves, clean depured	8, 112/ 35
heretics also; yea, and	peradventure	Jews, Turks, and Saracens	8, 146/ 33
do we now too.	Peradventure	he will say that	8, 149/ 18
bishop. Which manner hath,	peradventure	, for something that in	8, 160/ 37
with anything that is,	peradventure	, misused in some places	8, 161/ 34
-- except that Tyndale	peradventure	meaneth that I should	8, 176/ 38
name of senatores, or	peradventure	seniores, he should yet	8, 186/ 4
wherein as touching presbyteros	peradventure	it will be proved	8, 187/ 25
but if it were,	peradventure	, because he would be	8, 195/ 19

heresies -- such men,	peradventure	, as he never knew	8, 216/ 12
that well believed should	peradventure	prepare him to God's	8, 217/ 34
now, because it will	peradventure	seem unto some men	8, 233/ 36
one people -- nor	peradventure	any one sermon, neither	8, 255/ 20
mouth -- such as	peradventure	should need no warning	8, 263/ 8
the first appeareth not,	peradventure	, so fully plain at	8, 264/ 36
greater necessity -- as,	peradventure	, tillage of the ground	8, 273/ 1
so may there yet,	peradventure	, lie more promises unperceived	8, 282/ 21
remission of sins, or	peradventure	that they were figures	8, 300/ 4
in like wise . . . and	peradventure	one of them in	8, 310/ 24
have done, there should	peradventure	at length fewer have	8, 319/ 36
they meant -- nor,	peradventure	, Moses neither -- and	8, 327/ 14
understood them all, nor,	peradventure	, that Moses neither . . . If	8, 329/ 7
the apostles' days (nor,	peradventure	, every man among them	8, 336/ 25
nothing think, and yet,	peradventure	, written of in the	8, 337/ 30
were spoken by Abraham	peradventure	long before Christ's coming	8, 342/ 30
received before, and kept	peradventure	from Adam's own days	8, 365/ 6
which he might think,	peradventure	, that all mankind were	8, 406/ 17
fire. This faith might,	peradventure	, Saint Peter have, for	8, 406/ 26
the purpose), men might	peradventure	lay a block or	8, 419/ 36
far that he shall	peradventure	never approach near unto	8, 423/ 22
elect church. But herein,	peradventure	, shall Tyndale and we	8, 427/ 31
suppose, without deadly sin.	Peradventure	Tyndale will say that	8, 430/ 24
elects. Then will he	peradventure	say that he meaneth	8, 430/ 30
that although it may	peradventure	be that a man	8, 433/ 32
To this will Tyndale	peradventure	say that I pass	8, 435/ 17
this wise will Tyndale	peradventure	answer me. And surely	8, 436/ 19
other side, he may	peradventure	mean by these words	8, 446/ 36
elect church." He will	peradventure	answer us and say	8, 449/ 3
the sin, and is	peradventure	loath to be brought	8, 451/ 36
himself . . . except he will	peradventure	say that it is	8, 453/ 17
doth. He will show,	peradventure	, that David did so	8, 467/ 26
that it will be	peradventure	hard for him to	8, 473/ 37
back again. Not wittingly,	peradventure	, but that the devil	8, 481/ 5
or self) it shall	peradventure	appear that he went	8, 492/ 21
the way (except only,	peradventure	, the last repentance before	8, 522/ 5
Yea, and doth sometimes,	peradventure	, give more of his	8, 522/ 36
enough thereof still, and	peradventure	a little too much	8, 534/ 31
he leave unexcused, except	peradventure	the devil's? But the	8, 543/ 3
come. Now Tyndale will	peradventure	stick upon some subtle	8, 548/ 32
or not? Tyndale will	peradventure	say he may not	8, 568/ 15
he proveth that. Thereto	peradventure	he will say that	8, 568/ 16
but a part, and	peradventure	the less part . . . and	8, 571/ 17
that signification. As if	percase	a man would translate	8, 186/ 1
mayor and aldermen" or	percase	(if the circumstance of	8, 186/ 11
their writing, which might	percase	come into the hands	8, 291/ 35
as he that would,	percase	, teach that confession is	8, 388/ 21
so pithy and so	perceant	, set and couched in	8, 179/ 17
it for us to	perceive	that, like as folk	8, 2/ 15
that we shall well	perceive	and feel by the	8, 2/ 30

be well able to	perceive	him for a foolish	8, 7/ 33
they could not but	perceive	well that he revoked	8, 23/ 5
better and more clearly	perceive	what devotion the man	8, 23/ 28
would help them to	perceive	it . . . and fain would	8, 25/ 17
you, but that they	perceive	full well that if	8, 30/ 11
may the more clearly	perceive	the malicious mind of	8, 33/ 8
look thereon shall plainly	perceive	and behold the bare	8, 33/ 15
to make every child	perceive	his wily follies and	8, 35/ 4
beside: we may well	perceive	that these that so	8, 42/ 12
place in the Gospel	perceive	very well that Tyndale	8, 43/ 28
and then shall ye	perceive	how fondly such a	8, 48/ 8
by any search, to	perceive	that he were in	8, 56/ 8
this brief text well	perceive	that Eliachim did not	8, 67/ 24
which Tyndale will not	perceive	. I could here allege	8, 69/ 5
Catholic Church. And here	perceive	yet the false wiliness	8, 75/ 29
ye shall farther well	perceive	that Tyndale himself in	8, 83/ 22
and ye shall soon	perceive	that he boasteth mercy	8, 89/ 29
have read and could	perceive	, but arguments grounded upon	8, 101/ 12
for aught that I	perceive	among them, is to	8, 101/ 29
hear either better or	perceive	them better, I like	8, 101/ 31
clearly -- ye shall	perceive	by his own words	8, 111/ 8
Tyndale Ye may here	perceive	that after The sacrament	8, 114/ 11
already, as ye shall	perceive	by his words in	8, 115/ 13
yet have us therein	perceive	his mind to the	8, 115/ 31
intent that ye may	perceive	clearly that he is	8, 116/ 1
Now, since ye plainly	perceive	, good Christian readers, that	8, 118/ 37
Why may not we	perceive	the Scripture as well	8, 119/ 21
folk, and mean-witted, too,	perceive	that all his high	8, 133/ 24
was not able to	perceive	them with his own	8, 139/ 6
well make every man	perceive	that he meant therein	8, 143/ 19
ye may the better	perceive	how wisely the man	8, 144/ 7
Christian people very well	perceive	-- by Christ's own	8, 158/ 34
please God. And they	perceive	and see also that	8, 158/ 37
with God. And they	perceive	also that in the	8, 159/ 2
things and suchlike, they	perceive	well that Tyndale doth	8, 159/ 4
he may make men	perceive	what he meaneth. For	8, 165/ 1
indeed make men to	perceive	and understand what Tyndale	8, 165/ 27
of "church." And they	perceive	clearly by these circumstances	8, 165/ 29
seemeth but poorly to	perceive	it. For ye shall	8, 170/ 1
assembly. Now may ye	perceive	that Tyndale with all	8, 170/ 30
this ye may also	perceive	how little it maketh	8, 170/ 34
But forasmuch as I	perceive	that he hath been	8, 171/ 31
may in his translations	perceive	his cankered mind. For	8, 171/ 36
the Christian reader well	perceive	the poison of this	8, 171/ 38
every child may now	perceive	with how little learning	8, 174/ 29
and make the people	perceive	that Tyndale went about	8, 178/ 39
great negligence; if he	perceive	it and dissemble it	8, 189/ 15
as any man may	perceive	, this three thousand years	8, 190/ 13
Besides that he shall	perceive	also malice, hatred, and	8, 204/ 2
more madness he shall	perceive	in Tyndale's defense of	8, 218/ 27

at all shall clearly	perceive	enough. And to that	8, 218/ 28
to make the people	perceive	that Tyndale changed in	8, 218/ 38
learned and unlearned folk	perceive	him for an unlearned	8, 220/ 6
that every child shall	perceive	his bold, wily folly	8, 223/ 34
unto you, ye shall	perceive	that he playeth nothing	8, 226/ 30
ye may the better	perceive	that for to make	8, 229/ 21
for every man to	perceive	. . . and yet some difference	8, 234/ 3
Now, if any yet	perceive	not clearly the strength	8, 234/ 13
may the more clearly	perceive	that Tyndale should not	8, 236/ 32
shall at the leastwise	perceive	plainly that he taketh	8, 238/ 9
his salvation. Here ye	perceive	that not only in	8, 239/ 22
and the more clearly	perceive	that all that he	8, 241/ 2
word should make us	perceive	that it is his	8, 243/ 22
thing) that ye may	perceive	that the truth of	8, 245/ 8
plain and easy to	perceive	, or doubtuous and hard	8, 249/ 33
been as able to	perceive	it as Luther and	8, 249/ 36
false miracles -- ye	perceive	well that he presupposeth	8, 265/ 3
shall make the people	perceive	their doctrine for false	8, 265/ 28
writing make the people	perceive	the false prophet false	8, 265/ 34
now so plainly to	perceive	that he well dare	8, 268/ 2
and, I am sure,	perceive	full well that I	8, 268/ 32
bestowed many years may	perceive	the true part from	8, 269/ 13
readers, ye plainly now	perceive	that since the Scripture	8, 270/ 24
chapter: there shall ye	perceive	it . . . that it is	8, 291/ 30
every part . . . shall soon	perceive	that this process is	8, 294/ 23
escape, we must needs	perceive	that God caused them	8, 298/ 33
significations farther than we	perceive	(for one general signification	8, 302/ 22
be believed. And now	perceive	ye perfectly also . . . that	8, 309/ 12
then the more clearly	perceive	how foul a fall	8, 309/ 38
another patch wherein I	perceive	he taketh great pleasure	8, 330/ 29
is, every child may	perceive	. And then may ye	8, 347/ 7
John) shall very plainly	perceive	. And thereby shall he	8, 352/ 36
readeth them as plainly	perceive	that those words of	8, 352/ 37
because ye should somewhat	perceive	the manner of these	8, 362/ 19
And yet when they	perceive	, in the midst thereof	8, 366/ 33
every man might well	perceive	that they came from	8, 367/ 14
And we must needs	perceive	that without the belief	8, 382/ 6
lack of wit cannot,	perceive	and see the point	8, 386/ 17
every wise man well	perceive	and see that his	8, 386/ 18
child, almost, may well	perceive	, that list to look	8, 387/ 36
long length very scanty	perceive	. . . except his words be	8, 390/ 32
harm . . . ye shall plainly	perceive	if ye consider what	8, 394/ 2
to obey? "Ye shall	perceive	it," saith he, "by	8, 397/ 2
For ye may finally	perceive	that, though every man	8, 401/ 27
Peter confessed: I cannot	perceive	, nor, I trow, no	8, 413/ 16
-- yet shall ye	perceive	, as well in his	8, 415/ 35
poor popish men to	perceive	: how it might be	8, 418/ 22
every man may soon	perceive	that readeth him. But	8, 427/ 9
and is hard to	perceive	what he meaneth in	8, 433/ 23
wink and will not	perceive	how plainly they prove	8, 435/ 19

before, make us to	perceive	surely that Saint John	8, 438/ 10
Now may we clearly	perceive	that these only words	8, 441/ 29
them, we may well	perceive	by them that there	8, 442/ 29
not, in good faith,	perceive	how he can help	8, 453/ 25
can in no wise	perceive	. And thus, good Christian	8, 459/ 37
promises . . . ye may clearly	perceive	that concerning the promises	8, 461/ 30
his promises? I cannot	perceive	what cause Tyndale can	8, 463/ 29
will rather indifferently to	perceive	the truth than frowardly	8, 468/ 29
teaching . . . we must needs	perceive	thereby that he were	8, 469/ 25
his own tale here	perceive	that man forthwith for	8, 470/ 30
readers, ye may well	perceive	that there is no	8, 471/ 1
his true members to	perceive	that she had no	8, 472/ 22
can scant attain to	perceive	how the examples anything	8, 490/ 13
young beginner can scant	perceive	one letter from another	8, 491/ 5
foolishly, as ye shall	perceive	anon. But first consider	8, 497/ 25
words . . . ye shall farther	perceive	by other words of	8, 500/ 5
at all. More Now	perceive	you good Christian readers	8, 500/ 35
may yet more plainly	perceive	by his words that	8, 501/ 4
is enough that we	perceive	and see what Tyndale	8, 501/ 21
were beetle-blind indeed, may	perceive	well enough that Tyndale	8, 506/ 23
perceived it than we	perceive	any such as reason	8, 508/ 9
very fine force clearly	perceive	and agree it . . . but	8, 508/ 26
in a glass, and	perceive	and behold but, as	8, 509/ 22
matter, we might clearly	perceive	and understand what he	8, 521/ 34
best that I can	perceive	of his words. But	8, 535/ 26
because they could not	perceive	the thing for possible	8, 547/ 11
debate between us . . . ye	perceive	very well that either	8, 550/ 32
as ye shall well	perceive	, I trust, when I	8, 553/ 32
great, subtle thing to	perceive	that the faith which	8, 554/ 9
made every man well	perceive	that himself, when he	8, 559/ 28
shall, I trust, well	perceive	that it had been	8, 562/ 39
answer therewith, shall well	perceive	that he hath not	8, 566/ 11
words much ado to	perceive	, they be so dark	8, 566/ 16
You see well and	perceive	that in his second	8, 569/ 32
since ye now plainly	perceive	that Tyndale hath here	8, 572/ 25
and heresies, and so	perceived	the pestilent poison of	8, 17/ 25
in the man . . . Constantine	perceived	well that he had	8, 18/ 9
intent it might be	perceived	that they fast. Forsooth	8, 69/ 29
ere the peril be	perceived	. For he maketh here	8, 75/ 32
doctrine, they saw and	perceived	the other feigned and	8, 139/ 13
but manifestly detected and	perceived	to have used them	8, 144/ 1
would not have it	perceived	, that signification of this	8, 145/ 31
of idols; and he	perceived	both that he so	8, 172/ 17
it may not be	perceived	of which kind he	8, 174/ 11
he saith that he	perceived	his fault himself before	8, 181/ 22
more plain and better	perceived	if he had said	8, 203/ 19
he would not were	perceived	-- to dissemble his	8, 206/ 6
if he had not	perceived	it himself -- yet	8, 232/ 15
sentence unable to be	perceived	or understood; and sometimes	8, 235/ 9
to make his word	perceived	for his own. Thus	8, 243/ 28

should fall, not yet	perceived	by them; as we	8, 300/ 5
it gay, Tyndale yet	perceived	it for such as	8, 351/ 14
purpose -- yet Tyndale	perceived	well that it would	8, 359/ 21
which thing Tyndale well	perceived	, and therefore he left	8, 361/ 34
which thing Tyndale well	perceived	, and therefore he left	8, 363/ 20
look therefor, well be	perceived	in them that wrote	8, 365/ 10
of them be not	perceived	by us, must we	8, 370/ 21
for imperfect circumstances seldom	perceived	by himself. And also	8, 400/ 6
sea . . . though well they	perceived	what a mighty lord	8, 422/ 35
and partly because he	perceived	in his own conscience	8, 448/ 14
when he is well	perceived	, he bringeth all to	8, 501/ 32
as we more perfectly	perceived	it than we perceive	8, 508/ 9
fallen from himself and	perceived	not that that change	8, 559/ 27
so changed that word,	perceived	very well that the	8, 559/ 29
And thus everybody well	perceiveth	how shameless Tyndale is	8, 127/ 16
that Tyndale either evil	perceiveth	my words or else	8, 169/ 8
Now, since every man	perceiveth	well that albeit that	8, 205/ 16
now that he plainly	perceiveth	that the doctrine is	8, 257/ 22
of the sacrament . . . well	perceiveth	that how to say	8, 316/ 25
in this point well	perceiveth	himself how hard a	8, 326/ 3
folly himself so well	perceiveth	that in many places	8, 421/ 5
promise, as every child	perceiveth	. And therefore Saint Peter	8, 465/ 7
all his commandments . . . and	perceiveth	of the goodness showed	8, 488/ 32
abominable deed seeth and	perceiveth	full well that he	8, 512/ 21
wit . . . whereby he neither	perceiveth	the point that he	8, 541/ 29
true repentant person well	perceiveth	that Tyndale's "repentant" elects	8, 570/ 38
had thereto. And finally	perceiving	him to be of	8, 23/ 28
aright. For the clear	perceiving	of all which things	8, 83/ 25
proved . . . that to the	perceiving	of both his falsehood	8, 218/ 22
cometh me Tyndale and,	perceiving	himself sore bound to	8, 223/ 10
by the Greek tongue	perceiving	the article . . . saw well	8, 231/ 27
man believe. For the	perceiving	whereof, suppose me now	8, 266/ 1
false. But Tyndale --	perceiving	well himself how false	8, 281/ 36
out. And Barnes himself,	perceiving	that the most part	8, 361/ 35
us without any plain	perceiving	of his ungracious mind	8, 405/ 30
works," is by the	perceiving	of his own words	8, 484/ 30
from the sight and	perceiving	of the things to	8, 500/ 1
full, perfect, and clear	perceiving	thereof in the inward	8, 507/ 13
own experience and express	perceiving	of the contrary. For	8, 512/ 20
to "serve" it. And	perceiving	that he cannot stand	8, 546/ 31
of God." And yet	perceiving	that that step will	8, 546/ 34
failing." For the better	perceiving	whereof, I will ask	8, 556/ 2
as the Corinthians would,	perchance	, color this matter by	8, 369/ 26
Scripture, unto their own	perdition	." And Saint Paul saith	8, 363/ 3
shall be, the final,	peremptory	stop against all contradiction	8, 264/ 33
be of a true,	perfect	faith, and his desire	8, 23/ 29
houseled in so true,	perfect	faith, and so great	8, 23/ 31
now meet for the	perfect	doctrine of defendeth it	8, 45/ 22
getting of full and	perfect	forgiveness. To this point	8, 400/ 22
never so pure and	perfect	, they were not yet	8, 401/ 33

offereth grace and will	perfect	our penance with increase	8, 433/ 37
we thought ourselves most	perfect	of all. For when	8, 485/ 10
Saint James, "Every good,	perfect	gift is from above	8, 503/ 27
had such a full,	perfect	, and clear perceiving thereof	8, 507/ 12
work with him to	perfect	in him the faith	8, 546/ 21
changed but increased and	perfected	, our hope turned into	8, 141/ 6
life, which shall be	perfected	by glory . . . and the	8, 435/ 11
by the will be	perfected	and made up . . . and	8, 509/ 4
that is, grace that	perfecteth	the thing. Now, since	8, 205/ 15
and with which he	perfecteth	his creature in glory	8, 205/ 19
grace that accomplisheth and	perfecteth	the full act of	8, 241/ 21
see now to what	perfection	this gear groweth with	8, 88/ 17
wholesome things above the	perfection	of their Old Law	8, 262/ 24
our instruction toward the	perfection	of virtuous living, but	8, 361/ 20
contemplative book of Scala	Perfectionis	, with such others like	8, 36/ 31
which he could have	perfectly	done without them and	8, 81/ 31
no man fully and	perfectly	known, but only to	8, 195/ 8
And now perceive ye	perfectly	also . . . that all that	8, 309/ 12
of God may be	perfectly	instructed to every good	8, 359/ 31
us as we more	perfectly	perceived it than we	8, 508/ 9
as reason may most	perfectly	prove us. And therefore	8, 508/ 10
shall for my part	perform	that I have promised	8, 36/ 19
make a vow shall	perform	and keep it (as	8, 49/ 32
I before said, altogether	performed	-- I would, in	8, 36/ 22
scripturas, quoniam ipsae testimonium	perhibent	de me" ("Look you	8, 347/ 15
them "Qui vidit testimonium	perhibuit	" . . . nor "verum est testimonium	8, 273/ 13
which else were in	peril	of perishing by false	8, 3/ 3
therein shall stand in	peril	that Jonah was never	8, 8/ 4
without great adventure and	peril	-- yet cease they	8, 11/ 32
labor, travail, cost, charge,	peril	, harm, and hurt of	8, 11/ 36
he standeth in great	peril	to be, ere it	8, 17/ 22
avoid and eschew the	peril	and danger of punishment	8, 27/ 14
you, good readers, the	peril	of these books . . . whereof	8, 27/ 36
into the danger and	peril	of his laws --	8, 29/ 28
thereby flee from the	peril	of outward, bodily punishment	8, 30/ 1
thereupon outward punishment and	peril	of rebellion -- whereby	8, 30/ 20
curious mind that neither	peril	temporal, in breach of	8, 38/ 3
the realm, nor the	peril	spiritual, in hurting of	8, 38/ 4
for avoiding of their	peril	. Again, in the Second	8, 67/ 10
them from that imminent	peril	that they were then	8, 68/ 2
delaying the circumcision (for	peril	of sudden travel thereupon	8, 72/ 32
down greedily ere the	peril	be perceived. For he	8, 75/ 32
to their harm and	peril	of damnation . . . and if	8, 82/ 16
life in pain and	peril	of death -- we	8, 123/ 9
stand in so great	peril	of choking with lucre	8, 178/ 32
then I stand in	peril	, and if they be	8, 221/ 24
for avoiding of such	peril	, to provide that his	8, 264/ 24
not, upon his own	peril	. . . and therefore upon his	8, 268/ 8
But, now, how much	peril	were there more if	8, 268/ 18
to believe upon the	peril	of their soul health	8, 271/ 35

hundred years before. Such	peril	is it, lo, to	8, 293/ 15
to be necessary upon	peril	of their souls, and	8, 299/ 8
undefiled," there is no	peril	at all to alter	8, 308/ 29
all the sacraments, what	peril	is there to keep	8, 309/ 2
that there is no	peril	therein, he might afterward	8, 313/ 22
been no doubt nor	peril	to leave it out	8, 317/ 25
have thought it great	peril	, to put any water	8, 317/ 27
believed or done upon	peril	of our souls' health	8, 325/ 23
wot well, a great	peril	for any man to	8, 335/ 8
go forward, to the	peril	of other men's souls	8, 357/ 37
safe against all such	peril	. For we be all	8, 388/ 19
then were it great	peril	lest men would fall	8, 402/ 35
them! For other great	peril	I see none, considering	8, 402/ 36
man may err without	peril	, even though that the	8, 414/ 36
there is any less	peril	in not believing of	8, 462/ 37
reward, so upon like	peril	and pain, bound to	8, 463/ 19
he may without any	peril	choose whether he will	8, 464/ 15
it is as great	peril	not to believe God	8, 464/ 34
works . . . Lo, what a	peril	here were, if a	8, 483/ 22
standeth in much more	peril	) he might hap to	8, 524/ 8
bid her upon her	peril	come of, and thread	8, 525/ 28
so much the more	perilous	in that their false	8, 33/ 11
to be bitter and	perilous	meat; and have always	8, 44/ 35
enough, yet it is	perilous	for any man, except	8, 61/ 3
thereunto, "It were a	perilous	case if men and	8, 116/ 12
doubt also and a	perilous	case if it were	8, 317/ 11
great doubt" and a "	perilous	case" to leave the	8, 317/ 23
nor, therewith, more pestilently	perilous	, while he pretendeth to	8, 489/ 33
take for naught or	perilous	. . . then is it likely	8, 506/ 5
that it were a	perilous	presumption to call any	8, 527/ 24
his indignation and thereby	perish	, and whoso fulfilled it	8, 79/ 24
folk may fall and	perish	. And the Scripture is	8, 437/ 10
such temptations our faith	perished	not utterly, neither our	8, 485/ 17
saith that "our faith	perisheth	not utterly, nor our	8, 486/ 32
were in peril of	perishing	by false idolatry. Now	8, 3/ 3
once abjured, and once	perjured	, again. And yet at	8, 20/ 11
innocent babe and with	perjury	to defend an old	8, 19/ 9
be they murder, adultery,	perjury	, sacrilege, incest, or treason	8, 425/ 21
great "horrible deeds," as	perjury	, manslaughter, and adultery, of	8, 444/ 8
that forsaking and that	perjury	, still all his life	8, 556/ 3
treason, murder, incest, and	perjury	, shall for their only	8, 572/ 22
of pestilent errors and	pernicious	heresies, that they have	8, 2/ 6
of any of those	pernicious	, poisoned books . . . to the	8, 27/ 10
and poison of those	pernicious	books, to help, as	8, 27/ 21
happen to read his	pernicious	book, take wisdom with	8, 42/ 32
damneth his creatures in	perpetual	torments for his own	8, 71/ 33
indignation whereupon followeth the	perpetual	banishment from the sight	8, 209/ 31
whereby hath been his	perpetual	custom to declare and	8, 245/ 29
Catholic Church is his	perpetual	apostle, how many nations	8, 251/ 6
the belief of the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 286/ 5

about to prove her	perpetual	virginity by Scripture . . . but	8, 286/ 16
our Lady was a	perpetual	virgin and never had	8, 287/ 12
he must say that	perpetual	virginity is naught and	8, 305/ 18
himself and say that	perpetual	virginity and the work	8, 305/ 32
their wives. But since	perpetual	chastity and the forbearing	8, 306/ 10
be married, but keep	perpetual	chastity. And then doth	8, 306/ 14
bind himself to shameless	perpetual	whoredom. And thus, good	8, 306/ 29
our Lady was a	perpetual	virgin, and yet it	8, 313/ 1
bringeth he in the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 313/ 4
ever hitherto taken the	perpetual	virginity of our Blessed	8, 314/ 12
Scripture proveth not the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 343/ 7
as, for example, the	perpetual	virginity of our Blessed	8, 359/ 10
from them, of his	perpetual	apostle the Catholic Church	8, 360/ 37
examples of our Lady's	perpetual	virginity, of the assumption	8, 365/ 24
custom must we with	perpetual	observance reverently fulfill, in	8, 370/ 22
the words unwritten in	perpetual	knowledge and observance in	8, 380/ 32
a friar professed unto	perpetual	chastity to run out	8, 395/ 6
our Lady, or her	perpetual	virginity, and many such	8, 405/ 3
putteth example of the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 405/ 11
she were not a	perpetual	virgin . . . might in case	8, 405/ 14
the article of the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 407/ 32
the article of the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 407/ 36
belief of our Lady's	perpetual	virginity, which Tyndale is	8, 408/ 2
sacrament . . . and for a	perpetual	memory of his bitter	8, 466/ 9
no promises, putteth the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 471/ 24
article of our Lady's	perpetual	virginity; so that it	8, 472/ 11
that she was a	perpetual	virgin and never had	8, 472/ 27
Lady was not a	perpetual	virgin is because that	8, 472/ 37
since he confesseth the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 473/ 29
damnation to believe the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 475/ 16
the article of the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 475/ 23
article alone, of the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 476/ 32
of the Holy Ghost's	perpetual	residence and inspiration, was	8, 477/ 11
article of our Lady's	perpetual	virginity that Tyndale could	8, 478/ 25
the article of her	perpetual	virginity he is quite	8, 479/ 33
ye have heard, the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 480/ 23
as, for example, the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 480/ 34
believed. And that the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 481/ 3
holy sacraments, and the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 481/ 20
transitory life, into the	perpetual	bliss and eternal joys	8, 505/ 30
be by the priests	perpetually	offered in his church	8, 113/ 13
priest and hath promised	perpetually	to live chaste . . . he	8, 190/ 31
Spirit sent and left	perpetually	with his church, to	8, 396/ 18
be damned in hell	perpetually	. . . from which none "historical	8, 397/ 11
penance, they be all	perpetually	damned in hell, the	8, 424/ 2
-- in that he	perpetually	dwelleth, and is thereby	8, 428/ 16
he might after be	perpetually	damned in hell. Let	8, 428/ 37
his Passion, to abide	perpetually	with us, according to	8, 466/ 11
then left every man	perplexed	, in doubt, and out	8, 388/ 5
Law in a strange	perplexity	. Which, whatsoever Tyndale say	8, 308/ 20

out of all such	perplexity	. And that is, as	8, 396/ 17
the contrary. In which	perplexity	God will either never	8, 476/ 1
of which yet they	persecute	the true service of	8, 43/ 17
of which yet they	persecute	the true law of	8, 43/ 19
any heretic should be	persecuted	and punished, and especially	8, 28/ 12
and Ahithophel therein, that	persecuted	King David; as though	8, 137/ 27
stoning of Saint Stephen,	persecuted	and punished so cruelly	8, 549/ 9
fell in hating and	persecuting	of his name and	8, 549/ 19
not only to the	persecution	of Christian men, but	8, 128/ 23
and such as suffered	persecution	for God's sake --	8, 373/ 25
sore a weight of	persecution	upon David's back, that	8, 528/ 25
near to despair) in	persecution	nor by the purpose	8, 529/ 19
he had been a	persecutor	of the faith. And	8, 409/ 25
mind, in exhortation to	perseverance	in good works, against	8, 217/ 12
his power, so to	persevere	still. Of his teaching	8, 14/ 11
long purpose, and still	persevere	therein, and, finally, divers	8, 443/ 1
may for a space	persevere	in those horrible sinful	8, 459/ 30
since we clearly see	persevere	and continue in this	8, 477/ 8
if they will still	persevere	and walk on still	8, 504/ 26
if they would have	persevered	in the fight; they	8, 452/ 13
finally, forasmuch as grace	persevering	with man at his	8, 205/ 11
no manner wise; the	person	is not at home	8, 18/ 24
his own most royal	person	, in the Star Chamber	8, 27/ 3
rebelled not against his	person	, yet to break the	8, 29/ 26
requireth of the repentant	person	not only taming of	8, 66/ 25
written thus, in the	person	of the people: "We	8, 67/ 5
he be made one	person	, as the soul and	8, 102/ 17
against Christ's own blessed	Person	a deadly, devilish heretic	8, 118/ 36
hell that ever any	person	, either man or woman	8, 140/ 6
under the name and	person	of "Moria," which word	8, 177/ 4
attending upon His Grace's	person	, but also of the	8, 177/ 35
warrant you, no vile	person	; but because he is	8, 190/ 30
or in the first	person	or the second singular	8, 236/ 10
and leadeth every well-willing	person	apart . . . into the believing	8, 295/ 29
wise, being many in	person	, be made one in	8, 296/ 15
he doth, in the	person	of the Catholic Church	8, 306/ 2
to make every simple	person	bold to take himself	8, 336/ 16
thereto, saying, in the	person	of Saint Paul, "I	8, 362/ 14
devil cannot in any	person	prevail against the rock	8, 410/ 31
Col 1); and every	person	of the church is	8, 417/ 2
dwelling in unity of	person	as the Second Person	8, 422/ 22
person as the Second	Person	of the Godhead dwelleth	8, 422/ 22
was the same very	person	by whom that deed	8, 464/ 29
he proveth that every	person	which is elected to	8, 467/ 24
David was an elect	person	. . . and he did so	8, 467/ 28
so, ergo every elected	person	doth so? This argument	8, 467/ 28
at which his elect	person	shall always so soon	8, 467/ 34
wit, that every elect	person	shall in like wise	8, 468/ 15
true, that every elect	person	would be reformed at	8, 468/ 32
here. For if every	person	elect shall, as he	8, 470/ 13

true that none elect	person	can after his baptism	8, 470/ 32
is that none elect	person	can after his baptism	8, 471/ 9
cause why an elect	person	shall be saved though	8, 472/ 36
he be an elect	person	and fall from the	8, 487/ 3
evil will to his	person	, but of love and	8, 494/ 9
say, in such a	person	as God feeleth him	8, 526/ 15
in comparison of the	person	; not so much by	8, 530/ 32
he was an elected	person	that finally should be	8, 536/ 26
David, as in the	person	of Almighty God, in	8, 539/ 3
such as if the	person	that doth them die	8, 550/ 29
failed in his own	person	. . . he confesseth thereby that	8, 554/ 35
time failed in his	person	, then at the leastwise	8, 554/ 36
-- every true repentant	person	well perceiveth that Tyndale's	8, 570/ 38
and other holy doctors "	persona	Patris, " "persona Filii, " "persona	8, 201/ 9
holy doctors "persona Patris, " "	persona	Filii, " "persona Spiritus Sancti	8, 201/ 9
persona Patris, " "persona Filii, " "	persona	Spiritus Sancti" . . . Tyndale must	8, 201/ 9
Christ would teach him	personally	present with him, by	8, 415/ 12
a few malicious, mischievous	persons	brought into this realm	8, 11/ 3
them by some evil-disposed	persons	out of this realm	8, 11/ 27
I ween, where their	persons	be known. For else	8, 14/ 24
at his examination some	persons	present of much honesty	8, 20/ 14
But many such spiritual	persons	as Tyndale is, and	8, 49/ 13
them and in many	persons	hath so done and	8, 81/ 32
hearts of lewdly disposed	persons	. . . that men cannot, almost	8, 177/ 29
for no more consecrated	persons	than other Christian men	8, 188/ 17
that priests be no	persons	consecrated, nor their Order	8, 188/ 24
call them not the "	persons	" but the "visors" of	8, 201/ 10
honor; unto all which	persons	in all such commandments	8, 209/ 2
changed in those two	persons	singular, taketh the doubt	8, 236/ 13
as that all three	Persons	-- the Father, Son	8, 236/ 24
and lawful that such	persons	as have vowed chastity	8, 249/ 15
the faith of some	persons	." Here showeth Saint Paul	8, 430/ 21
by which three -	Persons	- and - one	8, 462/ 33
as his own elected	persons	that so have erred	8, 478/ 31
indifferent, without acception of	persons	, as said Saint Peter	8, 499/ 21
elects, without acception of	persons	or partial favor, indifferently	8, 522/ 31
that if they can	persuade	the people to believe	8, 30/ 11
and goeth nigh to	persuade	him that his father	8, 489/ 13
through such folks' false	persuasions	may fall in errors	8, 468/ 20
city," and "all that	pertain	unto the town generally	8, 146/ 26
and of such as	pertain	unto the town generally	8, 146/ 31
sacraments of Christ's church,	pertain	to the soul health	8, 276/ 36
things that of necessity	pertain	to the soul health	8, 309/ 11
such things as should	pertain	to the service of	8, 349/ 25
not so properly to	pertain	to teaching of the	8, 353/ 10
history and nothing doth	pertain	unto salvation. And hereafter	8, 405/ 5
may ween that they	pertain	not to him. And	8, 520/ 12
those things that properly	pertain	unto the elects . . . and	8, 521/ 32
and all such as	pertained	thereto generally -- but	8, 147/ 2
there was nothing that	pertained	to the glory of	8, 362/ 7

these words most properly	pertained	to the putting away	8, 543/ 34
while that point nothing	pertaineth	to the faith), that	8, 153/ 5
to whom the errand	pertaineth	. This article "the" doth	8, 229/ 36
Holy Ghost -- so	pertaineth	to the salvation of	8, 286/ 9
that the contrary belief	pertaineth	to the damnation of	8, 286/ 10
forth as of necessity	pertaineth	unto salvation. And this	8, 398/ 29
as far forth as	pertaineth	to the nature of	8, 459/ 18
God will have believed	pertaineth	to salvation . . . since the	8, 481/ 1
that it is nothing	pertaining	to the salvation of	8, 286/ 6
said in my Dialogue),	pertaining	to the reverence and	8, 315/ 28
and obscure, or nothing	pertaining	to the matter, against	8, 434/ 7
as things not properly	pertaining	to this present question	8, 561/ 4
with the chain of	pertinacity	, as any of his	8, 301/ 19
pass (as now not	pertinent	properly to this matter	8, 561/ 13
Saint Paul well and	pertly	and saith that Saint	8, 86/ 14
the heretics had not	perturbed	. . . they had been themselves	8, 482/ 9
any kind of people . . .	perusing	every state and condition	8, 177/ 7
and work wonders, to	pervert	(if it might be	8, 270/ 16
already; and they have	perverted	the faith of some	8, 430/ 20
all his whole matter	perverted	, and quite overturned and	8, 559/ 34
used by him in	perverting	the Holy Scripture of	8, 240/ 28
be adversaries to their	pestiferous	heresies? Tyndale He supposeth	8, 123/ 34
their incurable and contagious	pestilence	to punish them, according	8, 28/ 8
in the chair of	pestilence	, with the chain of	8, 301/ 18
so thick, full of	pestilent	errors and pernicious heresies	8, 2/ 5
of the Altar? These	pestilent	infidelities, and these abominable	8, 4/ 29
the receipt of these	pestilent	books, our Lord sendeth	8, 4/ 36
which things, with many	pestilent	errors besides, these abominable	8, 5/ 29
ungracious books full of	pestilent	, poisoned heresies -- that	8, 10/ 37
night; so great a	pestilent	pleasure have some devilish	8, 11/ 35
and so perceived the	pestilent	poison of them . . . that	8, 17/ 25
to defend an old	pestilent	heretic . . . and though Saint	8, 19/ 9
more detesteth than these	pestilent	books that Tyndale and	8, 26/ 33
contagion of all such	pestilent	writing, may be far	8, 27/ 23
the maintenance of many	pestilent	heresies. And thus ye	8, 30/ 37
men, and that their	pestilent	books be both odious	8, 33/ 9
the remembrance of their	pestilent	errors were erased out	8, 35/ 14
here clearly see this	pestilent	opinion of Tyndale with	8, 67/ 8
the captains of these	pestilent	heresies which Tyndale now	8, 140/ 18
in setting forth Luther's	pestilent	heresies, so envenomed the	8, 177/ 28
it a very malicious,	pestilent	heresy . . . like as if	8, 189/ 17
a foundation of such	pestilent	heresies as himself affirmeth	8, 220/ 11
the falsehood of his	pestilent	heresies concerning the Church	8, 222/ 19
setting forth of his	pestilent	heresy taking away the	8, 240/ 30
thoroughly pierced with their	pestilent	heresy. And yet I	8, 249/ 6
false faith and a	pestilent	heresy to believe as	8, 401/ 34
Tyndale's tale from plain	pestilent	heresy . . . both in that	8, 415/ 30
of his own, more	pestilent	and more foolish, also	8, 424/ 20
divers of the most	pestilent	heresies and most repugnant	8, 425/ 9
the proof of this	pestilent	heresy, he draweth the	8, 426/ 17

them, with many plain,	pestilent	heresies therein, as I	8, 460/ 33
is; nor, therewith, more	pestilently	perilous, while he pretendeth	8, 489/ 33
yet sometimes some good	Peter	in a good zeal	8, 36/ 7
the words of Saint	Peter	where he saith in	8, 94/ 30
text also of Saint	Peter	is nothing in this	8, 96/ 22
purpose. For when Saint	Peter	saith, "Ye are born	8, 96/ 23
of the first of	Peter	, thus standeth it in	8, 183/ 11
said epistle of Saint	Peter	as in the said	8, 184/ 10
presbyteros still, reciting Saint	Peter	in this wise: "Presbyteros	8, 184/ 21
First Epistle of Saint	Peter	: "Seniores qui sunt in	8, 185/ 9
he proveth that Saint	Peter	was never shaven, since	8, 192/ 34
believe him that Saint	Peter	was ever christened, till	8, 193/ 3
dare say that Saint	Peter	loved him well . . . and	8, 217/ 32
always true. For Saint	Peter	himself was not true	8, 228/ 24
will neither believe Saint	Peter	nor Saint Paul in	8, 247/ 27
that not only Saint	Peter	so did, in the	8, 292/ 16
call the apostles: Saint	Peter	, Saint Paul, Saint James	8, 304/ 11
Paul had conference with	Peter	and others of the	8, 310/ 19
took him for. And	Peter	answered for them all	8, 329/ 17
and deliver us." Howbeit,	Peter	yet wist not by	8, 329/ 20
Tyndale saith himself, Saint	Peter	at that time did	8, 329/ 24
very likely that Saint	Peter	, albeit he was not	8, 329/ 26
that deceive you." And	Peter	and Paul thereto warn	8, 333/ 10
all; nor of Saint	Peter	in writing less than	8, 334/ 7
Law . . . with which Saint	Peter	and the apostles were	8, 353/ 30
easily; notwithstanding that Saint	Peter	, being long at school	8, 362/ 31
hard things," saith Saint	Peter	, "that are written by	8, 362/ 36
great threatening unto Saint	Peter	of loss of heaven	8, 375/ 27
the faith that Saint	Peter	professed should not fail	8, 389/ 2
the successor of Saint	Peter	be his vicar general	8, 398/ 1
took him for. And	Peter	answered for them all	8, 404/ 3
and deliver us." Howbeit,	Peter	yet wist not by	8, 404/ 6
believe the thing that	Peter	then confessed . . . it sufficeth	8, 404/ 23
the faith that Saint	Peter	confessed. And in his	8, 404/ 35
this faith that Saint	Peter	confessed is never a	8, 406/ 1
was no necessity. For	Peter	might believe at that	8, 406/ 15
faith might, peradventure, Saint	Peter	have, for anything spoken	8, 406/ 26
And thus might Saint	Peter	have rather a belief	8, 406/ 32
of either other. Saint	Peter	also nothing there confessed	8, 406/ 34
the faith which Saint	Peter	confessed then, were sufficient	8, 407/ 7
only the thing that	Peter	there confessed were enough	8, 407/ 10
For he saith that	Peter	meant by his words	8, 407/ 17
And yet, he saith,	Peter	wist not by what	8, 407/ 19
and blood. . . ." Now, if	Peter	at that time knew	8, 407/ 23
that the faith which	Peter	confessed then is not	8, 407/ 25
faith that was by	Peter	confessed . . . or else we	8, 408/ 1
be considered that Saint	Peter	in confessing Christ to	8, 408/ 8
the faith that Saint	Peter	confessed! And so he	8, 408/ 22
he saith that Saint	Peter	was not aware of	8, 408/ 27
this faith that Saint	Peter	there confessed, I would	8, 411/ 4

right belief which Saint	Peter	confessed . . . and they may	8, 412/ 31
the faith that Saint	Peter	confessed: I cannot perceive	8, 413/ 16
this faith that Saint	Peter	professed -- then be	8, 413/ 32
the faith that Saint	Peter	confessed. Now, if he	8, 414/ 3
that faith that Saint	Peter	confessed, we go to	8, 414/ 5
things more than Saint	Peter	did there confess --	8, 414/ 10
all these did Saint	Peter	make any mention in	8, 414/ 14
only faith there by	Peter	confessed is sufficient and	8, 414/ 17
faith there confessed by	Peter	is for every man	8, 414/ 25
this faith that Saint	Peter	confessed . . . the same is	8, 416/ 5
faith now than Saint	Peter	confesseth then? And that	8, 416/ 20
Savior said unto Saint	Peter	at the confession of	8, 418/ 3
the faith that Saint	Peter	confessed can never sin	8, 420/ 22
faith confessed by Saint	Peter	, that Jesus is Christ	8, 447/ 14
true faith that Saint	Peter	confessed . . . understanding the same	8, 460/ 31
perceiveth. And therefore Saint	Peter	took a sure way	8, 465/ 8
had himself told unto	Peter	-- that tale Peter	8, 465/ 12
Peter -- that tale	Peter	confessed; that Jesus was	8, 465/ 12
-- that thing Saint	Peter	spoke not of there	8, 465/ 15
Passion. That thing Saint	Peter	, as Tyndale saith, at	8, 465/ 17
first preaching of Saint	Peter	, when there were so	8, 474/ 2
thought upon by Saint	Peter	nor any of his	8, 474/ 19
persons, as said Saint	Peter	. But then goeth Tyndale	8, 499/ 21
did Cornelius when Saint	Peter	was sent unto him	8, 505/ 15
cometh particularly to Saint	Peter	, and saith . . . Tyndale Yea	8, 550/ 9
saith . . . Tyndale Yea, and	Peter	, as soon as he	8, 550/ 12
must be that Saint	Peter	before his repentance sinned	8, 551/ 11
to prove that Saint	Peter	sinned not deadly before	8, 551/ 21
still . . . that though Saint	Peter	did fall and his	8, 552/ 27
that Christ said to	Peter	how that his faith	8, 553/ 9
Savior spoken unto Saint	Peter	, "I have prayed for	8, 554/ 1
the faith which Saint	Peter	confessed may both be	8, 554/ 9
our Lady and Saint	Peter	, and to toss the	8, 554/ 21
his pageant between Saint	Peter	and our Lady may	8, 554/ 26
time failed in Saint	Peter	. . . I shall not let	8, 555/ 6
time failed in Saint	Peter	or no. And to	8, 555/ 7
the time in which	Peter	forsook and forswore Christ	8, 555/ 28
follow that since Saint	Peter	wept sorrowfully therefor, he	8, 555/ 33
grant us that Saint	Peter	in that time did	8, 555/ 37
Tyndale this . . . If Saint	Peter	had held on still	8, 556/ 3
of Tyndale, if Saint	Peter	had continued his life	8, 556/ 9
agree that if Saint	Peter	had in such state	8, 556/ 29
which we called D,	Peter	repented by help of	8, 557/ 9
spied full well that	Peter	sinned deadly . . . and, like	8, 557/ 27
our Savior unto Saint	Peter	, he saith unto him	8, 557/ 30
proved clearly that Saint	Peter	was once from God	8, 559/ 31
King David and Saint	Peter	, and Saint Thomas of	8, 566/ 1
said place of Saint	Peter's	epistle . . . Saint Jerome amendeth	8, 184/ 19
this confession of Saint	Peter's	faith . . . where he said	8, 404/ 12
hell" . . . and that therefore	Peter's	confession includeth of necessity	8, 406/ 13

also nothing spoken in	Peter's	confessed faith. Therefore it	8, 407/ 5
confesseth, was out of	Peter's	confession. For he saith	8, 408/ 26
so far go Saint	Peter's	words "qui in hunc	8, 464/ 12
thus we see that	Peter's	faith failed not, though	8, 550/ 14
Tyndale's tale of Saint	Peter's	repentance and sorrow after	8, 551/ 9
wise reason, that Saint	Peter's	faith "failed not." Whereof	8, 551/ 33
was no failing of	Peter's	faith, but an "oppressing	8, 552/ 3
any time said that	Peter's	faith failed for ever	8, 552/ 5
gay game, that Saint	Peter's	faith should be preserved	8, 554/ 7
may not say Saint	Peter's	faith was in our	8, 554/ 16
is because that Saint	Peter's	faith never failed in	8, 554/ 34
of these five times	Peter's	faith failed . . . I ask	8, 557/ 2
indeed. And after that	Peter's	faith had failed in	8, 557/ 6
himself the desires and	petitions	of his heart . . . and	8, 112/ 6
himself the "desires and	petitions	of his heart," and	8, 112/ 14
as are the general	petitions	in the First Book	8, 507/ 17
children of Israel from	Pharaoh	, for which God gave	8, 19/ 5
liken me to Balaam,	Pharaoh	, and to Judas too	8, 220/ 33
me Balaam, Judas, and	Pharaoh	. . . and threateneth me sore	8, 221/ 15
Moses to do before	Pharaoh	. And when the world	8, 244/ 7
what he would have	Pharaoh	do. Sometimes he showeth	8, 247/ 15
neither. For the proud	Pharisee	that despised the poor	8, 523/ 18
have examples in the	Pharisees	), yet he cannot understand	8, 46/ 5
than now. The scribes,	Pharisees	, Pilate, Herod, Caiaphas, and	8, 136/ 26
high priests, scribes, and	Pharisees	"; but that I did	8, 178/ 23
doctrine of the false	Pharisees	that had begun to	8, 275/ 16
And where these new	Pharisees	, these manifold sects of	8, 275/ 19
the scribes and the	Pharisees	," whom they should hear	8, 342/ 11
malice, as were some	Pharisees	, or drowned in the	8, 342/ 23
traditions which the false	Pharisees	gave unto the Jews	8, 342/ 33
the scribes and the	Pharisees	. All things that ever	8, 351/ 19
that the scribes and	Pharisees	were naught -- yet	8, 351/ 33
by "the scribes and	Pharisees	," expoundeth those words of	8, 352/ 20
of the scribes and	Pharisees	, as to their commandments	8, 353/ 10
that the scribes and	Pharisees	did bind grievous burdens	8, 354/ 6
the scribes nor the	Pharisees	did bind and lay	8, 354/ 8
of the scribes and	Pharisees	themselves, beside the Law	8, 354/ 15
that the scribes and	Pharisees	kept, though themselves were	8, 354/ 20
Whatsoever the scribes and	Pharisees	bid you do that	8, 355/ 24
of the scribes and	Pharisees	-- yet is there	8, 355/ 34
which the scribes and	Pharisees	both might preach and	8, 356/ 3
believe the scribes and	Pharisees	no farther than ye	8, 356/ 10
also very scribes and	Pharisees	, of worse kind than	8, 358/ 24
the worst kind of	Pharisees	. For these have divided	8, 358/ 31
scribes and these false	Pharisees	preach. For these be	8, 359/ 2
saith also, "Hymenaeus and	Philetus	are fallen from the	8, 430/ 18
never so great a	philosopher	, the cause some discharge	8, 46/ 2
like case an old	philosopher	. . . which, being asked why	8, 454/ 2
fair boast for a	philosopher	, to have a harlot	8, 454/ 8
harlot did the foolish	philosopher	. But our Savior himself	8, 454/ 14

they "never so great	philosophers	, never so well seen	8, 46/ 22
unto the old natural	philosophers	altogether. For as for	8, 63/ 35
a thing that many	philosophers	did both teach and	8, 64/ 2
our preachers preach Aristotle,	philosophers	, and poets: thereto I	8, 149/ 31
they sometimes speak of	philosophers	in things of nature	8, 149/ 32
Romans that the old	philosophers	for their willful idolatry	8, 524/ 31
allege and allow the	philosophers'	cunning, though he disproved	8, 149/ 36
opinion, and nothing but	philosophical	reasons have drawn others	8, 104/ 26
for that they meddle	philosophy	with the things of	8, 63/ 30
since the wisdom of	philosophy	, all that we find	8, 63/ 32
but arguments grounded upon	philosophy	and metaphysical reasons . . . by	8, 101/ 12
speak after a heretic's	phrase	. Tyndale yet, to defend	8, 166/ 3
of his high spiritual	phrase	-- nothing done at	8, 227/ 24
about that part of	physic	that teacheth to preserve	8, 37/ 4
it better that the	physician	bestowed all his time	8, 37/ 3
Here is Tyndale's proof,	picked	out unto the best	8, 535/ 26
by frantic Collins and	picked	rushes in Bedlam. And	8, 554/ 28
that is but a	piece	of his poetry. For	8, 90/ 14
this were the worst	piece	of Tyndale's teaching concerning	8, 106/ 13
have left off a	piece	of their hypocrisy and	8, 138/ 27
all these, evermore one	piece	of their complaint hath	8, 142/ 28
begin at the first	piece	, and ye shall see	8, 168/ 9
first here see a	piece	of his plain poetry	8, 182/ 29
quite gone a good	piece	of their pleasant preaching	8, 248/ 29
forbear to touch one	piece	again which in his	8, 303/ 19
clearly to declare. This	piece	is where he saith	8, 303/ 21
that Tyndale believeth no	piece	of the faith that	8, 408/ 21
he confess that one	piece	of his doctrine plainly	8, 473/ 26
it prove this one	piece	as well for us	8, 497/ 14
devout Christian people, a	piece	of Tyndale's devout, godly	8, 541/ 26
begin with for one	piece	, maketh us sure of	8, 548/ 6
away thus, without any	piece	of his purpose proved	8, 553/ 27
unknown, proved thereby no	piece	of his principal purpose	8, 564/ 3
proofs I have reprov'd	piecemeal	altogether . . . and so his	8, 303/ 16
taken here with assault	piecemeal	, on every side wounded	8, 496/ 7
he had all the	pieces	, he would cast them	8, 128/ 5
adventure patcheth in his	pieces	nothing like together, with	8, 307/ 4
which he draweth in	pieces	and pulleth into sundry	8, 405/ 28
him by patches and	pieces	, ye shall first, concerning	8, 418/ 26
of indurate heart, thoroughly	pierced	with their pestilent heresy	8, 249/ 6
weeping, had so deeply	pierced	their hearts, and the	8, 541/ 18
sights, with their hearts "	pierced	," and their minds "encumbered	8, 542/ 22
-- hope, charity, continence,	piety	, learning, wisdom . . . or anything	8, 503/ 25
of hope or charity,	piety-ful	affection or chastity, learning	8, 503/ 34
late, that put a	pig	into the water on	8, 121/ 4
and said, "Go in	pig	and come out pike	8, 121/ 5
pig and come out	pike	," and so when they	8, 121/ 5
now. The scribes, Pharisees,	Pilate	, Herod, Caiaphas, and Annas	8, 136/ 27
' traitors ';	Pilates	, ' Caiaphases, '	8, 58/ 17
-- all they be	Pilates	, Herods, Caiaphases, and Annases	8, 137/ 3

been certain linen cloths	pilfered	away that were hanging	8, 13/ 18
home, in all their	pilgrimage	longeth for and sigheth	8, 373/ 7
soul. Judge their penance,	pilgrimages	, pardons, purgatory, praying to	8, 134/ 23
of images, relics, and	pilgrimages	, and worshipping of saints	8, 250/ 35
at divers images and	pilgrimages	-- as great miracles	8, 252/ 3
as images, relics, and	pilgrimages	, and the Blessed Sacrament	8, 346/ 20
a rage again, to	pillage	and despoil the true	8, 482/ 36
thereby cause the robbery,	pillage	, despoil, and murder of	8, 484/ 13
the Church is the	pillar	and strength of the	8, 382/ 8
firm establishment and the	pillar	of truth" for the	8, 396/ 26
be secret pangs that	pinch	the very hearts of	8, 204/ 8
been undoubtedly the sorest	pinch	, saving for the more	8, 269/ 35
therefore, to avoid this	pinch	. . . Tyndale saith that I	8, 310/ 37
by the pain and	pinching	of the bodies, to	8, 3/ 2
too, after their master's	pipe	; such an effectual thing	8, 515/ 11
he was in the	pit	among them with their	8, 128/ 27
Cherrystone, Marrow Bone, Buckle	Pit	, Spurn Point, Cobnut, or	8, 491/ 19
truant, played at Bockle	Pit	by the way . . . and	8, 496/ 30
all their gunpowder, brimstone,	pitch	, and wildfire that they	8, 157/ 5
so fast and sure	pitched	upon the rock our	8, 225/ 34
Supplication of Beggars, a	piteous	, beggarly book wherein he	8, 6/ 30
the tender heart of	piteous	Tyndale! He beginneth now	8, 190/ 28
at the bottom, the	pith	, the quick, the life	8, 46/ 9
at the bottom, the	pith	, the quick, the life	8, 47/ 18
to the bottom, the	pith	, the quick, the life	8, 48/ 6
at the bottom, the	pith	, the quick, the life	8, 49/ 9
Judas too, since the	pith	of all his process	8, 220/ 34
he saith that the	pith	and the substance, in	8, 257/ 12
debatable terms of "general," "	pith	," and "substance," and of	8, 257/ 30
there is so little	pith	. . . and that he can	8, 290/ 7
right easily judge what	pith	and substance is in	8, 310/ 2
already; wherein how little	pith	there is, every child	8, 347/ 7
teaching only, resteth the	pith	of a man's living	8, 496/ 24
teaching only, resteth the	pith	of a man's living	8, 501/ 19
teaching only, resteth the	pith	of a man's living	8, 511/ 18
teaching only, standeth the	pith	of a man's living	8, 513/ 17
well that all the	pith	of a man's living	8, 513/ 21
standeth not all the	pith	of good living, as	8, 514/ 3
tale -- that the	pith	of man's living standeth	8, 514/ 19
standeth not all the	pith	of good living in	8, 514/ 37
and these dogs the	pith	of good living standeth	8, 515/ 23
other words, all the	pith	of good living standeth	8, 515/ 27
he saith, all the	pith	of good living only	8, 515/ 35
effectual word whereupon the	pith	of all the matter	8, 559/ 3
them, seemed me so	pithy	and so perceant, set	8, 179/ 16
in our pain, but	pitieth	us . . . and, as it	8, 71/ 23
but of devotion and	pity	; by the pain and	8, 3/ 1
provoke our Lord to	pity	them and preserve them	8, 68/ 2
that he may take	pity	upon them and turn	8, 68/ 33
defendeth that, saving for	pity	to see any man	8, 134/ 18

mark, mark. It is	pity	that the man were	8, 138/ 17
it signifieth yet rather	pity	than love. And therefore	8, 200/ 26
to him for very	pity	, if the poor man	8, 494/ 14
shall come to the	place	. But we, on the	8, 3/ 20
printer and his dwelling	place	were set upon the	8, 10/ 34
Polycarp must give him	place	in the calendar: I	8, 13/ 3
shall come to the	place	. . . I shall let you	8, 16/ 8
Polycarp again into his	place	. Then have ye had	8, 16/ 16
else both in one	place	, the one because he	8, 16/ 34
give them no great	place	) many men may do	8, 26/ 17
man can reckon a	place	where ever he found	8, 28/ 30
learned and know the	place	in the Gospel perceive	8, 43/ 27
ever since Christ's that	place	, Tyndale's "spiritual" sort days	8, 45/ 24
Saint. Paul in that	place	v. 10 And this	8, 45/ 33
Paul speaketh in that	place	. . . be such as cannot	8, 46/ 13
Saint Paul, in the	place	alleged by Tyndale, saith	8, 47/ 8
fond fellows in every	place	hold hitherto the contrary	8, 54/ 21
I come to the	place	hereafter in his book	8, 55/ 34
thing that may in	place	be very well done	8, 63/ 31
Tyndale here in this	place	, as it seemeth, doth	8, 63/ 35
may ye see this	place	of Scripture evident and	8, 66/ 23
not fast in this	place	for the subduing of	8, 69/ 19
with fasting? Which one	place	-- being so plain	8, 70/ 1
for every sore! This	place	in Saint James did	8, 87/ 27
Saint James in that	place	meant the word of	8, 96/ 37
may not in that	place	the "word of truth	8, 97/ 3
marvel yet in what	place	of Scripture Tyndale findeth	8, 112/ 33
soon after, in another	place	, he saith (in defense	8, 116/ 10
And even in this	place	he maketh a manner	8, 137/ 23
come together to that	place	where we may find	8, 141/ 5
a "church" signifieth a "	place	" or a "house" where	8, 144/ 21
Christian people in this	place	and that. But his	8, 146/ 21
saith it signifieth a	place	whereunto "Christian people were	8, 147/ 15
him written in any	place	of Scripture. But we	8, 155/ 4
I trow, in any	place	, almost, else, and yet	8, 160/ 22
to look upon the	place	himself (which is the	8, 169/ 11
and therefore in that	place	ought not to be	8, 171/ 11
Apostle had in that	place	forbidden Christian men to	8, 172/ 12
readers, that this one	place	of Saint Paul so	8, 173/ 7
his translation all this	place	of Saint Paul also	8, 173/ 12
and hath in every	place	put out "idol" and	8, 173/ 13
he hath translated that	place	in this wise: "Thou	8, 173/ 30
Tyndale's translation of this	place	may marvelously well be	8, 173/ 35
in so good a	place	. And thus I think	8, 174/ 28
and in the other	place	into maiores natu); but	8, 184/ 14
cause, in the said	place	of Saint Peter's epistle	8, 184/ 19
go me to the	place	which Tyndale allegeth in	8, 185/ 8
est gregem Christi." Which	place	I take for example	8, 185/ 10
purpose, and this one	place	answered, answereth them all	8, 185/ 12
book, translated that same	place	wrong, and all the	8, 185/ 14

aged men of that	place	. And Tyndale doth well	8, 189/ 25
had put in this	place	these words that he	8, 191/ 24
Good son." But the	place	is, for all that	8, 197/ 36
word "love" in the	place	of the undoubted good	8, 198/ 36
translator that, where the	place	in Greek or Latin	8, 199/ 33
his translation in any	place	at all, whereas I	8, 201/ 24
our tongue their proper	place	where the fault is	8, 207/ 16
may stand in the	place	if they talked in	8, 207/ 18
he findeth any one	place	in Scripture that Christ's	8, 208/ 21
Saint Paul in this	place	-- that it shall	8, 213/ 30
the Apostle in this	place	, that the pain temporally	8, 214/ 1
John. Christ in that	place	neither meaneth nor saith	8, 229/ 18
of Saint John, which	place	Tyndale hath wrong translated	8, 230/ 7
the Gospel in that	place	, after Tyndale's translation: This	8, 230/ 12
much troubled with that	place	, how it might be	8, 231/ 26
done. And in this	place	if he had not	8, 232/ 15
understand that in that	place	of Saint John the	8, 233/ 8
the translating of that	place	have changed somewhat the	8, 234/ 29
translated a very plain	place	in the very beginning	8, 235/ 15
letted in the other	place	that he alleged, in	8, 236/ 33
that strength in this	place	, that we speak of	8, 237/ 17
also in the selfsame	place	that Tyndale bringeth forth	8, 239/ 23
he saith, in one	place	of his book against	8, 250/ 11
Paul false in another	place	, where he counseleth and	8, 261/ 8
the ship. In which	place	he jesteth upon that	8, 272/ 7
I laid in that	place	for the proof. Howbeit	8, 292/ 7
well how near this	place	of Saint John pricketh	8, 310/ 33
And in the one	place	of the twain, he	8, 311/ 2
book." In the other	place	, in the very end	8, 311/ 4
that in that second	place	, where Saint John meaneth	8, 311/ 9
But, now, in that	place	of the Obedience where	8, 324/ 13
not worthy to occupy	place	in his epistle: if	8, 325/ 31
that there were no	place	in Scripture to him	8, 330/ 16
that he understandeth every	place	in Scripture? Every place	8, 336/ 9
place in Scripture? Every	place	in Genesis, every place	8, 336/ 9
place in Genesis, every	place	in the prophets, every	8, 336/ 10
in the prophets, every	place	in the Psalter, every	8, 336/ 10
in the Psalter, every	place	in Saint John's Gospel	8, 336/ 11
Saint John's Gospel, every	place	in Saint Paul's epistles	8, 336/ 11
Saint Paul's epistles, every	place	in the Apocalypse --	8, 336/ 12
and in the hardest	place	good folk may take	8, 336/ 19
there is many a	place	, in every part thereof	8, 336/ 22
that there is no	place	of Holy Scripture so	8, 337/ 15
of Tyndale in what	place	of my book he	8, 344/ 15
book -- and the	place	in which he maketh	8, 347/ 9
whoso look in the	place	, and read over the	8, 348/ 27
authority and occupied the	place	of Moses (that gave	8, 351/ 37
his words in the	place	where they be written	8, 352/ 35
chair, and occupy his	place	, and be your governors	8, 353/ 20
common weal), for the	place	and office that the	8, 354/ 19

come to touch the	place	in Tyndale's answer to	8, 355/ 12
they stand in the	place	, that the old interpreters	8, 362/ 4
which text, in the	place	where it standeth, the	8, 363/ 8
Theophylact expoundeth the same	place	likewise and saith: "Forasmuch	8, 369/ 25
Church." And in another	place	again, "Now," saith he	8, 370/ 12
very studious of the	place	where she would be	8, 371/ 15
then far from the	place	where her husband lay	8, 371/ 17
Or if I give	place	to him, or he	8, 389/ 29
reserve unto its proper	place	), I shall a little	8, 405/ 35
banished unto such a	place	as was limbus patrum	8, 406/ 18
spoken, nor have no	place	in this matter, in	8, 413/ 34
shall touch you the	place	in that epistle of	8, 427/ 12
or north, in what	place	soever it fall, there	8, 428/ 20
candlestick out of its	place	, except thou repent and	8, 429/ 23
quite out of its	place	? If this might not	8, 429/ 32
the circumstances of the	place	, that he speaketh there	8, 430/ 1
saith after, in another	place	of the same epistle	8, 436/ 15
it shall have better	place	, after that we shall	8, 443/ 13
came aland in a	place	where he saw a	8, 446/ 23
since in this present	place	Tyndale himself granteth that	8, 472/ 35
he mean in this	place	as he saith with	8, 486/ 22
elects; albeit that the	place	of Scripture (in the	8, 498/ 11
falsely meaneth in either	place	alike, ye may yet	8, 501/ 4
will, in manner, like	place	in the act of	8, 501/ 31
we come to the	place	in his answer unto	8, 512/ 15
-- by this open	place	of Scripture. By which	8, 540/ 19
hell." And in another	place	he told them according	8, 543/ 29
I come to that	place	in the replying to	8, 553/ 33
the matter when the	place	in my Dialogue shall	8, 554/ 23
answer to mine other	place	, to which this matter	8, 554/ 31
like as in other	places	where these heresies have	8, 4/ 33
already into such other	places	as would not be	8, 5/ 3
and wrongly understood the	places	. And was in such	8, 9/ 18
once . . . and in some	places	, looking for no lucre	8, 11/ 34
could find opportunity in	places	where he came, taught	8, 14/ 9
against it, in more	places	than one; as both	8, 37/ 31
whom God in many	places	of Holy Scripture hath	8, 47/ 34
himself hath in many	places	of Holy Scripture commanded	8, 52/ 20
appeareth in divers other	places	of his works and	8, 55/ 13
doth; but surely many	places	in every book that	8, 56/ 4
and himself in many	places	after in this same	8, 56/ 36
that behalf in sundry	places	-- that none man	8, 57/ 13
proved by many plain	places	in every part of	8, 65/ 37
holy prophets and other	places	of Scripture -- as	8, 69/ 7
Judges, with a hundred	places	more, very strong for	8, 69/ 9
say therein, consider the	places	and his words together	8, 70/ 13
in many of the	places	before touched, that many	8, 71/ 14
words written in divers	places	of his abominable book	8, 83/ 26
Orders open and manifest	places	in Holy Scripture, as	8, 84/ 9
Saint Paul . . . by which	places	it appeareth plainly that	8, 84/ 11

called "voluing" in many	places	in England, because the	8, 92/ 9
for as for these	places	that he layeth, prove	8, 96/ 7
plain words of many	places	of Scripture doth appear	8, 99/ 8
my hands" -- these	places	were very plain for	8, 99/ 26
and instrument. By these	places	of Scripture and divers	8, 100/ 29
I say, by such	places	of Scripture, that God	8, 101/ 3
and Numbers and other	places	of Holy Scripture; instead	8, 111/ 27
And whereas in other	places	all is naught among	8, 112/ 20
sacrament in some other	places	, yet in some he	8, 114/ 8
not in how many	places	. More Is not here	8, 114/ 16
God's word, in many	places	in Almaine among their	8, 125/ 29
enough. First, in many	places	, they sang the Service	8, 125/ 32
jesteth upon in more	places	than one. And forasmuch	8, 127/ 21
come hereafter to the	places	, to make right mean-learned	8, 133/ 23
Obedience as in divers	places	of this book, is	8, 134/ 11
this he layeth many	places	of Saint Paul. Finally	8, 145/ 1
the dark. For the	places	of Scripture seem to	8, 146/ 20
such in some other	places	, that of the citizens	8, 146/ 30
it himself in many	places	of the very Gospel	8, 148/ 2
with him, and many	places	in his books plain	8, 153/ 2
at other times and	places	in right great rage	8, 160/ 8
peradventure, misused in some	places	. . . where haply the fashion	8, 161/ 34
Psalms and many other	places	of Scripture -- besides	8, 162/ 9
congregation" -- in such	places	as he should have	8, 169/ 16
folks' business in such	places	as all the common	8, 170/ 10
congregation," except some special	places	where they have by	8, 171/ 21
of "congregation" in such	places	as he should have	8, 174/ 34
whereas he layeth two	places	of the epistles of	8, 185/ 11
seniores signifieth in those	places	, by Tyndale's own confession	8, 187/ 21
seniores be in those	places	set to signify the	8, 187/ 28
those words in those	places	into the English tongue	8, 189/ 7
in many of these	places	the name of Christ	8, 190/ 14
a sacrament. For these	places	show both the sensible	8, 192/ 3
list to trifle . . . these	places	plainly reprove and convict	8, 192/ 26
them in all such	places	of my Dialogue as	8, 196/ 37
word "love" in such	places	as this word "charity	8, 199/ 7
And therefore in such	places	of Scripture as agape	8, 200/ 15
word "charity" in such	places	as he might well	8, 201/ 27
in remembrance of many	places	in Holy Scripture . . . as	8, 209/ 13
his repentance . . . and many	places	besides. Now, if he	8, 209/ 18
and in many other	places	so hath he done	8, 232/ 14
show you, by many	places	of Scripture, that it	8, 238/ 5
is full of those	places	. . . in which it appeareth	8, 238/ 33
not only in other	places	of Holy Scripture . . . but	8, 239/ 22
ye see by these	places	of Scripture. And likewise	8, 239/ 32
the same in diverse	places	and unto diverse people	8, 254/ 20
reproveth clearly divers other	places	of his book hereafter	8, 257/ 9
But there needeth no	places	of Scripture to this	8, 263/ 4
preachers thereof, and the	places	where it was preached	8, 275/ 1
I have in other	places	declared. More Is not	8, 276/ 17

saith he, in divers	places	, of the belief of	8, 286/ 5
only proveth that the	places	of Scripture which Helvidius	8, 286/ 17
will not understand those	places	of Scripture but after	8, 289/ 20
hands upon him. These	places	of Scripture -- and	8, 296/ 36
doth also in sundry	places	of his book. For	8, 300/ 31
and Luther in those	places	; and therefore I marvel	8, 317/ 3
declareth in many other	places	. . . and as it here	8, 324/ 33
Saint Paul all the	places	that he possibly can	8, 326/ 28
also somewhere else (in	places	more than one) --	8, 332/ 23
warn us in many	places	. Wherefore it is manifest	8, 333/ 11
boldly saith, in many	places	of his ungracious books	8, 336/ 14
the Scripture, albeit many	places	be plain, and in	8, 336/ 19
rail with those holy	places	of Scripture), and also	8, 338/ 1
and in so many	places	, that these heretics themselves	8, 346/ 22
run to the hard	places	of the Gospel of	8, 362/ 26
Saint Paul . . . in such	places	as are almost as	8, 362/ 28
Dialogue and in sundry	places	of my three former	8, 399/ 4
therein (as in other	places	also he plainly declareth	8, 400/ 18
heaven, in sundry plain	places	of Scripture, for good	8, 401/ 10
have out of both	places	taken into this . . . to	8, 405/ 24
in their own proper	places	, yet ye should see	8, 405/ 26
the church," in many	places	of Holy Scripture, is	8, 417/ 11
he saith in more	places	than one), if he	8, 419/ 34
meaneth, and in many	places	as falsely for truth	8, 420/ 34
perceiveth that in many	places	he laboreth to cover	8, 421/ 6
most hard and dark	places	of all the New	8, 424/ 11
the hard and dark	places	of Scripture by such	8, 424/ 23
seek out the hardest	places	that can be found	8, 424/ 25
and expound by those	places	that be dark, obscure	8, 424/ 28
of Saint Paul. Which	places	of themselves all old	8, 426/ 21
the dark and hard	places	of Scripture foreremembered, but	8, 427/ 6
against many plain, open	places	of Holy Scripture besides	8, 429/ 10
I am sure the	places	of Holy Scripture, written	8, 431/ 32
against all these evident	places	of Scripture plainly contrary	8, 434/ 1
If he pretend any	places	of Scripture . . . he shall	8, 434/ 6
by many other plain	places	of Scripture, but also	8, 441/ 1
also by many other	places	of Saint John in	8, 441/ 1
I have in divers	places	of my former books	8, 472/ 32
Tyndale doth in sundry	places	confess and agree that	8, 473/ 5
England as of other	places	, and also by the	8, 482/ 18
threescore thousand in divers	places	, all in one summer	8, 482/ 34
master Martin in many	places	-- that man hath	8, 486/ 23
words of both the	places	brought forth and laid	8, 502/ 11
doth in many plain	places	of the Scripture. But	8, 503/ 5
saith he (in more	places	of his book than	8, 513/ 2
so openly in many	places	of his work that	8, 519/ 33
here and in divers	places	) that the seed of	8, 548/ 2
it is in many	places	proved that the sacraments	8, 563/ 3
then deny. For those	places	, taking them as falsely	8, 568/ 21
and then understand those	places	of Scripture whereupon the	8, 569/ 23

words of the both	places	, after a certain vehement	8, 569/ 27
that is in some	places	so angry with the	8, 570/ 20
had yet such a	plague	of temptation put upon	8, 523/ 36
he appointed an endless	plague	for the punishment thereof	8, 539/ 27
bidding of God, "The	plague	shall abide in thine	8, 539/ 32
and put to these	plagues	sevenfold more; and I	8, 5/ 17
put upon him the	plagues	written in this book	8, 348/ 4
all at once in	plain	English, heresy. And, I	8, 2/ 27
in that point so	plain	that ye shall not	8, 16/ 9
the matters being so	plain	, evident, and clear --	8, 25/ 28
question that it is	plain	and open heresy earnestly	8, 25/ 30
myself unable in so	plain	points of the Christian	8, 25/ 33
congruence, but also by	plain	ordinance and statute. Wherefore	8, 27/ 34
conclusion follow, with the	plain	and open wrath of	8, 29/ 2
this year slain in	plain	battle against the Catholics	8, 29/ 7
of "obedience" is a	plain	exhortation to disobedience and	8, 32/ 2
since some that be	plain	and simple may fortune	8, 38/ 20
displeased to God, and	plain	unfaithfulness . . . forasmuch as we	8, 52/ 8
therefore they call it	plain	idolatry to serve God	8, 52/ 11
as by reason and	plain	Scripture hath been often	8, 53/ 35
no lawful law, but	plain	tyranny. Tyndale If God	8, 59/ 30
although some things be	plain	and open enough, yet	8, 61/ 3
manifestly proved by many	plain	places in every part	8, 65/ 37
of Scripture evident and	plain	against Tyndale, and that	8, 66/ 23
place -- being so	plain	, open, and manifest for	8, 70/ 1
all. For it is	plain	false that God doth	8, 72/ 9
give good causes and	plain	, open reasons both of	8, 78/ 21
nothing else but his	plain	heresies against all the	8, 91/ 31
us believe nothing but	plain	and evident Scripture; I	8, 96/ 6
his tale here by	plain	and evident Scripture; for	8, 96/ 7
sins (as by the	plain	words of many places	8, 99/ 8
these places were very	plain	for their mind, when	8, 99/ 26
of these two very	plain	falsehoods: that is to	8, 107/ 18
and such manner marriage	plain	incestuous lechery, and to	8, 108/ 9
Gospel of God" is "	plain	against them all" --	8, 113/ 32
to be believed without	plain	and evident Scripture . . . when	8, 117/ 26
saith, evident, open, and	plain	; of which the contrary	8, 133/ 9
and over that, by	plain	Scripture, too. Tyndale Have	8, 136/ 5
filthy "wedding" showed themselves	plain	, open ribalds. Tyndale Wherefore	8, 138/ 28
matrimony" giveth us so	plain	and open warning of	8, 139/ 35
devilish spirit -- so	plain	against all Holy Scripture	8, 139/ 36
Scripture as by the	plain	, open words; and all	8, 140/ 15
intent, but of very	plain	purpose to give his	8, 144/ 3
everything very open and	plain	, he telleth us a	8, 144/ 17
places in his books	plain	that seem to say	8, 153/ 2
same Scripture given us	plain	warning that he so	8, 156/ 26
-- and that by	plain	Scripture, too; for other	8, 157/ 13
me first, therefore, by	plain	and evident Scripture, that	8, 157/ 16
preserved, and kept, in	plain	and evident Scripture. When	8, 157/ 20
must he yet, by	plain	and evident Scripture, prove	8, 157/ 22

must, I say, by	plain	and evident Scripture, prove	8, 157/ 25
he prove me, by	plain	and evident Scripture, that	8, 157/ 31
but also in the	plain	, literal sense rob out	8, 162/ 37
that chapter good and	plain	causes wherefore, which Tyndale	8, 169/ 23
see the sincerity and	plain	meaning of the man's	8, 172/ 15
in his writing much	plain	poetry wherein he danceth	8, 176/ 5
which points of his	plain	, open poetry I have	8, 176/ 8
them both well for	plain	examples to him that	8, 180/ 21
a piece of his	plain	poetry doubly proved and	8, 182/ 29
in this point Tyndale's	plain	folly and dissembled falsehood	8, 188/ 36
I could find no	plain	Scripture for it, Tyndale	8, 192/ 37
myself -- and a	plain	contrary shift -- and	8, 196/ 32
for all that, so	plain	. . . that when Tyndale so	8, 197/ 36
have made it more	plain	and better perceived if	8, 203/ 19
word. More This is	plain	untrue that Tyndale saith	8, 203/ 30
be made open and	plain	, but would blind and	8, 205/ 25
-- he calleth the	plain	truth by the name	8, 206/ 7
doctrine and a very	plain	heresy. Tyndale And if	8, 217/ 20
in writing be as	plain	infidels as they that	8, 225/ 9
it, appear open and	plain	. I shall show you	8, 230/ 5
which in two so	plain	English words, and so	8, 230/ 20
the matter open and	plain	. For they asked him	8, 231/ 30
things this is very	plain	and clear: yet doth	8, 234/ 24
words, translated a very	plain	place in the very	8, 235/ 15
For these two be	plain	repugnant: that God receiveth	8, 238/ 10
saith therein is either	plain	untrue . . . or else such	8, 241/ 3
either the Scripture is	plain	and easy to perceive	8, 249/ 32
understand. If it be	plain	and easy: we cannot	8, 249/ 33
he prove it by	plain	Scripture. But, now, if	8, 251/ 33
may prove him by	plain	Scripture that there be	8, 251/ 34
Scripture. We show him	plain	scriptures for them, of	8, 253/ 24
it be proved by	plain	and evident Scripture --	8, 257/ 26
starting hole, stepping from "	plain	and evident Scripture," their	8, 257/ 29
Scripture," their old specially	plain	, evident words, unto dark	8, 257/ 30
rush . . . but, rather, a	plain	unreasonable blasphemy foolishly spoken	8, 263/ 21
is that it is	plain	false that Tyndale taketh	8, 264/ 7
Tyndale taketh for a	plain	truth: that is to	8, 264/ 8
answer is open and	plain	enough in itself. And	8, 264/ 35
not, peradventure, so fully	plain	at the first sight	8, 264/ 36
lay for me the	plain	word of God. And	8, 267/ 1
is adversary of the	plain	, open truth, and preacheth	8, 267/ 26
it is not so	plain	but that many great	8, 269/ 10
largely prove me by	plain	Scripture (without which, by	8, 273/ 28
of the Scripture were	plain	enough . . . but with plenteous	8, 275/ 14
And therefore it is	plain	yet again that the	8, 275/ 31
And this is so	plain	and evident to every	8, 283/ 23
articles is proved by	plain	Scripture . . . and we might	8, 287/ 13
not proved by very	plain	Scripture neither, and he	8, 287/ 18
whereof Saint John professeth	plain	the contrary, and so	8, 295/ 2
written. Which is so	plain	false that if there	8, 295/ 6

for this matter so	plain	against Tyndale, and so	8, 297/ 1
another" -- he saith	plain	false and against Holy	8, 305/ 14
as it well and	plain	appeareth that all those	8, 314/ 9
holy gestures, but the	plain	contrary . . . and that there	8, 314/ 31
no purpose and part	plain	heresy . . . and fareth as	8, 323/ 31
all were open and	plain	, would wax negligent and	8, 330/ 9
of Rochester, unto the	plain	words of Saint Paul	8, 330/ 21
11. And if these	plain	texts seem not yet	8, 332/ 10
others prove me by	plain	and evident Scripture. For	8, 335/ 7
believe no man without	plain	Scripture, no man without	8, 336/ 3
Scripture, no man without	plain	Scripture is bound to	8, 336/ 4
it strong, neither by	plain	Scripture nor good deduction	8, 336/ 6
albeit many places be	plain	, and in the hardest	8, 336/ 19
Bayard, and think it	plain	and open -- yet	8, 336/ 21
all is open and	plain	, and prove it by	8, 337/ 14
And besides that, one	plain	difference is there: that	8, 351/ 5
warning only, but also	plain	commandment, that since they	8, 351/ 36
all assembled upon a	plain	, were able so to	8, 354/ 34
of Saint Augustine be	plain	against all them that	8, 356/ 27
they pass over the	plain	texts of the other	8, 362/ 24
then they call them	plain	, and say that every	8, 362/ 29
in Scripture . . . but rather,	plain	the contrary. For every	8, 363/ 14
since the Scripture is	plain	that it is Christ's	8, 366/ 13
in that observance as	plain	as in the commandment	8, 375/ 31
he will then be	plain	and confess the truth	8, 379/ 25
ours by the manifold	plain	texts of Holy Scripture	8, 379/ 36
this man had a	plain	, clear, open cause and	8, 386/ 10
that with examples so	plain	and evident that every	8, 386/ 13
is nothing but a	plain	proclamation, made by his	8, 386/ 19
and in many a	plain	text of Scripture more	8, 387/ 12
other arguments, evident and	plain	, which I partly have	8, 388/ 3
thereto were open and	plain	idolatry; and that he	8, 394/ 19
was proved them by	plain	and evident Scripture that	8, 395/ 10
reason, and against the	plain	words of God --	8, 395/ 17
very written words in	plain	and evident scriptures --	8, 395/ 18
than plainly by the	plain	Scripture proved. And besides	8, 396/ 10
debate and controversy, where	plain	texts of Scripture seem	8, 396/ 14
with evident reason and	plain	Scripture furnished, that no	8, 399/ 7
in heaven, in sundry	plain	places of Scripture, for	8, 401/ 10
leave us without any	plain	perceiving of his ungracious	8, 405/ 30
but that we be	plain	heretics and out of	8, 414/ 4
save Tyndale's tale from	plain	pestilent heresy . . . both in	8, 415/ 30
start out from these	plain	words of his own	8, 416/ 3
such others as were	plain	, clear, and evident: these	8, 424/ 23
Scripture; and all the	plain	, open words in which	8, 424/ 27
it is evident and	plain	by clear and open	8, 424/ 35
Church, and by many	plain	, open texts of Holy	8, 426/ 24
Christian people, and the	plain	determination of Christ's church	8, 429/ 9
but also against many	plain	, open places of Holy	8, 429/ 10
which were in so	plain	and clear a matter	8, 429/ 11

and evident by the	plain	and clear words of	8, 432/ 2
here see we very	plain	that we were far	8, 433/ 16
a great many manifest,	plain	, and evident, and clearly	8, 434/ 8
Tyndale say, "by the	plain	and open words of	8, 435/ 30
as I have by	plain	Scripture proved already before	8, 436/ 38
course. We find also	plain	examples, both in Scripture	8, 437/ 14
too; whereof we see	plain	the contrary, not only	8, 440/ 37
only by many other	plain	places of Scripture, but	8, 440/ 37
ye clearly that by	plain	, express words, Tyndale telleth	8, 445/ 11
hath promised, as in	plain	Scripture appeareth, that he	8, 452/ 33
teach them, with many	plain	, pestilent heresies therein, as	8, 460/ 33
see, therefore, is his	plain	doctrine; which what truth	8, 462/ 14
own rule, bring forth	plain	and open Scripture, by	8, 463/ 24
that he were a	plain	reprobate, that finally should	8, 469/ 26
it be proved by	plain	Scripture. Now, though he	8, 472/ 16
the Scripture saith not	plain	the contrary. But then	8, 472/ 23
is taught the contrary:	plain	it is to any	8, 472/ 38
cannot be proved by	plain	and evident Scripture. Ergo	8, 473/ 6
it be proved by	plain	and evident Scripture . . . and	8, 473/ 9
cannot be proved by	plain	and evident Scripture --	8, 475/ 18
knoweth it not by	plain	and evident Scripture, is	8, 476/ 36
at all, or not	plain	and evidently proved . . . the	8, 478/ 35
Now is this a	plain	conclusion: that both they	8, 483/ 21
inopinable, to be very	plain	, open, evident, and clear	8, 490/ 11
his mercy" -- as	plain	words as they be	8, 499/ 29
meaneth by those fair	plain	words . . . ye shall farther	8, 500/ 4
seem so fair and	plain	in this present chapter	8, 501/ 1
together, be now so	plain	and evident of themselves	8, 502/ 12
he doth in many	plain	places of the Scripture	8, 503/ 5
Tyndale saith touching the	plain	scriptures against the marriages	8, 508/ 36
-- the scriptures be	plain	and evident. Doth not	8, 509/ 14
saith is open and	plain	by these words that	8, 511/ 11
chooseth God putteth a	plain	necessity -- that man's	8, 511/ 21
saith against the scriptures	plain	. For as in the	8, 519/ 37
of Holy Writ be	plain	in the Apocalypse: "I	8, 520/ 6
meaneth indeed, against the	plain	Scripture and all the	8, 520/ 19
thereof is open and	plain	of itself . . . we shall	8, 531/ 31
this first point is	plain	. . . I will now pass	8, 532/ 10
as I remember, any	plain	, evident scripture proving his	8, 537/ 5
appear, I say, by	plain	and evident Scripture. For	8, 538/ 31
reproved by the very	plain	words of Scripture. And	8, 540/ 11
nor anywhere else. The	plain	reproof whereof appeareth evidently	8, 540/ 17
ye see, teacheth us	plain	the contrary . . . and will	8, 544/ 16
lacked it . . . that by	plain	words at length he	8, 547/ 12
than he findeth in	plain	and evident Scripture. But	8, 549/ 5
himself told us by	plain	, express words the contrary	8, 551/ 35
many means and many	plain	authorities, as well of	8, 555/ 20
the proof is so	plain	upon his crossrow that	8, 557/ 23
may seem to good,	plain-meaning	men to be well	8, 499/ 26
the final end and	plainest	proof, conclude and rest	8, 267/ 18

against him than the	plainest	proof that can be	8, 512/ 18
the other side, say	plainly	unto them that the	8, 3/ 21
since his coming been	plainly	proved in his face	8, 9/ 13
ye shall see so	plainly	proved. But ye see	8, 16/ 12
saw the contrary so	plainly	proved in their faces	8, 22/ 33
-- then Tyndale here	plainly	teacheth them that they	8, 32/ 32
to look thereon shall	plainly	perceive and behold the	8, 33/ 15
point, and shall have	plainly	proved you the sure	8, 34/ 6
But then they say	plainly	that if we serve	8, 52/ 4
thus have I now	plainly	deduced upon Tyndale's own	8, 54/ 22
itself, is openly and	plainly	to the contrary. And	8, 57/ 19
all the sacraments he	plainly	saith that they neither	8, 77/ 24
him; for he saith	plainly	that whosoever do not	8, 82/ 7
utterly -- as he	plainly	saith -- that of	8, 83/ 20
which places it appeareth	plainly	that by the apostles'	8, 84/ 12
vow that he would	plainly	prove the contrary, and	8, 86/ 21
of Order is so	plainly	proved that all the	8, 91/ 27
In this point he	plainly	belieth the clergy (which	8, 94/ 11
neither, able to be	plainly	proved by Scripture, and	8, 94/ 16
others? So ye may	plainly	see that Tyndale's texts	8, 97/ 22
Christian readers, here ye	plainly	see what manner of	8, 108/ 11
of Babylonica . . . Tyndale teacheth	plainly	that the Blessed Sacrament	8, 111/ 9
his book of Babylonica	plainly	confesseth the same, and	8, 113/ 31
clearly that he is	plainly	of Luther's heresy that	8, 116/ 1
shall ye yet more	plainly	see to what point	8, 116/ 24
it other worship, ye	plainly	dishonor it) -- as	8, 116/ 35
For here he showeth	plainly	that though to blear	8, 117/ 6
heretic! Now, since ye	plainly	perceive, good Christian readers	8, 118/ 37
you . . . to let you	plainly	see the summary purpose	8, 119/ 37
so evidently, openly, and	plainly	, that if Tyndale were	8, 133/ 10
not evidently, openly, and	plainly	shameless, his heart would	8, 133/ 11
man may well and	plainly	see such open ribaldry	8, 139/ 21
warning that it is	plainly	prohibited, as well by	8, 140/ 14
twain that this word	plainly	signifieth. One is that	8, 145/ 13
all . . . but denieth it	plainly	, as plainly as God	8, 148/ 1
denieth it plainly, as	plainly	as God saith it	8, 148/ 1
James, because it speaketh	plainly	against his idle, workless	8, 155/ 29
say the Scripture is	plainly	upon their side. And	8, 156/ 10
that the Scripture is	plainly	for their part. So	8, 156/ 15
now ye see that	plainly	he denieth Christ's promise	8, 158/ 23
the spirituality, againward, do	plainly	declare and ever have	8, 164/ 13
so; but I say	plainly	that if he should	8, 169/ 4
of Saint Paul so	plainly	reproveth all these heretics	8, 173/ 7
and heresies that Tyndale	plainly	teacheth and abideth by	8, 176/ 21
itself well used is	plainly	confirmed and proved --	8, 177/ 26
And therefore, as ye	plainly	see . . . Tyndale's defense of	8, 186/ 13
dissembled falsehood well and	plainly	convicted. And, now, since	8, 188/ 37
these texts do so	plainly	reprove him . . . that he	8, 192/ 10
maketh! Saint Paul saith	plainly	that Timothy received grace	8, 192/ 21
to tell him as	plainly	may . . . and that he	8, 192/ 23

to trifle . . . these places	plainly	reprove and convict his	8, 192/ 26
I shall well and	plainly	revoke it and call	8, 197/ 9
-- and that so	plainly	that it grieveth Tyndale's	8, 197/ 32
my Dialogue I said	plainly	enough -- was that	8, 201/ 25
saith, as I have	plainly	showed already in the	8, 203/ 30
then he telleth us	plainly	that of all Christian	8, 215/ 17
his repentance. For we	plainly	see that such as	8, 215/ 21
their willful schisms and	plainly	professed heresies . . . and that	8, 223/ 6
solveth the objection so	plainly	and playeth therewith so	8, 224/ 23
King's Highness much more	plainly	showed in his most	8, 225/ 29
denied not, and said	plainly	, "I am not Christ	8, 230/ 15
man." Now shall I	plainly	show you, by many	8, 238/ 5
at the leastwise perceive	plainly	that he taketh the	8, 238/ 9
in which it appeareth	plainly	that men be the	8, 238/ 33
have in this chapter	plainly	convicted Tyndale of malicious	8, 240/ 27
his true preachers . . . have	plainly	taught to be false	8, 250/ 23
that be well and	plainly	written in Holy Writ	8, 253/ 20
in which I have	plainly	confounded him, goeth about	8, 254/ 5
then but he shall	plainly	see that Tyndale shall	8, 254/ 14
Scripture . . . I deny it	plainly	. For since neither Scripture	8, 254/ 31
much more openly and	plainly	than they have done	8, 256/ 31
For now that he	plainly	perceiveth that the doctrine	8, 257/ 22
that the doctrine is	plainly	false which his master	8, 257/ 23
too have taught so	plainly	between them all this	8, 257/ 24
ye shall see how	plainly	he proveth his holy	8, 258/ 33
have wit -- shall	plainly	say that it cometh	8, 262/ 17
made them now so	plainly	to perceive that he	8, 268/ 2
thus, good readers, ye	plainly	now perceive that since	8, 270/ 24
killed: ye see proved	plainly	that Tyndale's second reason	8, 270/ 30
false faith, as himself	plainly	confesseth . . . because it is	8, 271/ 14
because it is not	plainly	written in Scripture. But	8, 271/ 15
soul (of which he	plainly	believeth the contrary, both	8, 287/ 7
cannot tell unto Tyndale	plainly	wherefore and why the	8, 290/ 13
the apostles did more	plainly	speak, and more openly	8, 291/ 32
they taught it more	plainly	by mouth; by which	8, 292/ 27
they have written it	plainly	enough in Scripture, yet	8, 293/ 9
likewise as it saith	plainly	, "Scrutamini scripturas" ("Search ye	8, 293/ 18
so saith it as	plainly	, "Nisi credideritis non intelligetis	8, 293/ 19
Luke in the Acts	plainly	. . . and Saint Paul to	8, 295/ 10
to the Hebrews as	plainly	. Of Matrimony and Priesthood	8, 295/ 11
been so often so	plainly	proved unto them that	8, 295/ 17
is he therein too	plainly	proved false. For every	8, 304/ 6
so. For the Church	plainly	teacheth that whoredom, theft	8, 306/ 5
and a shameless whoremaster,	plainly	professeth before the face	8, 306/ 27
heretic -- as it	plainly	appeareth both by Saint	8, 314/ 3
his, Rosseus impugneth, and	plainly	proveth that saving for	8, 316/ 36
Rochester said, it appeareth	plainly	that Saint Paul saith	8, 323/ 25
which words he showeth	plainly	himself that he wrote	8, 330/ 22
tell him well and	plainly	to his teeth that	8, 335/ 5
but if God have	plainly	spoken in Scripture that	8, 335/ 11

to come . . . well and	plainly	appeareth by Scripture, both	8, 337/ 35
he would, as appeareth	plainly	by this word, have	8, 341/ 12
Scripture, as hath been	plainly	proved them; and that	8, 350/ 18
the second . . . those words	plainly	declare that, because our	8, 351/ 32
Saint John) shall very	plainly	perceive. And thereby shall	8, 352/ 36
there readeth them as	plainly	perceive that those words	8, 352/ 37
church . . . but also make	plainly	for the laws, against	8, 355/ 15
if they had been	plainly	and expressly these --	8, 355/ 23
Now see you very	plainly	, good Christian readers, that	8, 373/ 22
the apostles . . . which would	plainly	have proved Tyndale a	8, 374/ 7
unwritten traditions well and	plainly	, in his second epistle	8, 374/ 26
Saint Paul do very	plainly	show that some things	8, 374/ 31
much harm . . . ye shall	plainly	perceive if ye consider	8, 394/ 2
this bare belief . . . whereof	plainly	followeth that once to	8, 394/ 18
then being therein reprov'd	plainly	by Saint Paul and	8, 395/ 14
whereby Tyndale teacheth allthing	plainly	? Nor this point will	8, 395/ 30
Third Book more than	plainly	by the plain Scripture	8, 396/ 9
present work, well and	plainly	proved you -- yet	8, 399/ 5
destroyed. For he teacheth	plainly	that whosoever do after	8, 399/ 14
And then ye see	plainly	that his definition of	8, 399/ 21
his Passion, as Tyndale	plainly	lieth. And therefore since	8, 399/ 25
own deserving" -- and	plainly	meaneth therein (as in	8, 400/ 18
other places also he	plainly	declareth himself, which I	8, 400/ 19
So that ye may	plainly	see that he seeketh	8, 401/ 25
faith is proved very	plainly	false and faithless . . . it	8, 402/ 15
part, and thereto so	plainly	reproveth, every good Christian	8, 404/ 18
For Saint Paul saith	plainly	that he may keep	8, 412/ 13
he granteth and affirmeth	plainly	, by express words, that	8, 414/ 35
besides . . . and which hath	plainly	declared that albeit the	8, 416/ 28
By which ye shall	plainly	see how plainly he	8, 427/ 15
shall plainly see how	plainly	he misconstrueth the Scripture	8, 427/ 15
Doth it not here	plainly	appear that he which	8, 429/ 25
not"? It appeareth there	plainly	, by the circumstances of	8, 430/ 1
Here showeth Saint Paul	plainly	that men may have	8, 430/ 22
that, as Saint Paul	plainly	reproveth the one, and	8, 433/ 22
evident places of Scripture	plainly	contrary to Tyndale's exposition	8, 434/ 1
another, doth more than	plainly	declare. For he showeth	8, 434/ 25
will not perceive how	plainly	they prove his purpose	8, 435/ 19
hath it.' Signifying	plainly	that he can never	8, 435/ 34
before alleged do very	plainly	prove . . . in that he	8, 436/ 12
also of Holy Scripture	plainly	prove that good folk	8, 437/ 8
-- Tyndale affirmeth him	plainly	to mean that he	8, 438/ 27
say that Saint John	plainly	meant "that it is	8, 439/ 15
then ween he had	plainly	proved that whosoever had	8, 440/ 8
warneth us well and	plainly	that he would no	8, 441/ 22
him. And it appeareth	plainly	that Tyndale taketh Saint	8, 444/ 25
never," he meaneth very	plainly	and expressly in such	8, 448/ 29
and of purpose, and	plainly	saith that they shall	8, 450/ 13
And thus ye see	plainly	that Tyndale, to prove	8, 451/ 11
in others following, do	plainly	and clearly show. But	8, 451/ 29

word, when he saith	plainly	that whosoever do sin	8, 454/ 17
which I say is	plainly	false. For surely the	8, 459/ 36
have many manner wise	plainly	refelled and confuted in	8, 460/ 26
hath we shall now	plainly	show you. Let us	8, 462/ 15
all that it is	plainly	written in the very	8, 464/ 23
the first, he condemneth	plainly	the whole tale that	8, 470/ 12
This point he teacheth	plainly	, after his master Luther	8, 472/ 28
Ergo, he confesseth here	plainly	the contrary of that	8, 473/ 7
piece of his doctrine	plainly	destroyeth another, concerning his	8, 473/ 26
since it is proved	plainly	upon Tyndale's own handling	8, 478/ 24
chapter . . . here ye may	plainly	see that I might	8, 479/ 23
since he seeth himself	plainly	bound to give credence	8, 479/ 27
overthrown . . . and hath it	plainly	proved unto him, upon	8, 479/ 34
hath himself openly and	plainly	agreed; and yet would	8, 481/ 4
any variance (as appeareth	plainly	both by the old	8, 481/ 27
and when he were	plainly	confuted and reproved, cry	8, 498/ 4
preach his Gospel . . . as	plainly	appeareth by those aforesaid	8, 498/ 27
were but well and	plainly	meant. For they may	8, 499/ 25
to be well and	plainly	spoken, and as well	8, 499/ 26
and as well and	plainly	meant. But yet, as	8, 499/ 27
speak not out so	plainly	in this chapter as	8, 501/ 2
ye may yet more	plainly	perceive by his words	8, 501/ 4
the thing that it	plainly	seeth and looketh upon	8, 507/ 14
conclusions as it doth	plainly	and openly behold --	8, 507/ 16
it should) if reason	plainly	proved us the thing	8, 508/ 6
very well, and very	plainly	declare, what teaching it	8, 515/ 33
Tyndale thus meaneth appeareth	plainly	by the whole process	8, 518/ 29
good to speak out	plainly	and tell us whether	8, 519/ 35
describeth us well and	plainly	in his pleasant poetry	8, 521/ 22
us even well and	plainly	forth; and therefore he	8, 529/ 32
against which Saint Paul	plainly	speaketh, and saith unto	8, 531/ 33
after, he saith very	plainly	, more and more, that	8, 544/ 26
More Who can more	plainly	say that they were	8, 544/ 33
it. And I say	plainly	:Whosoever, being informed of	8, 546/ 13
may deal well and	plainly	together . . . let him and	8, 555/ 8
thing he seeth so	plainly	reproved by the Scripture	8, 559/ 12
Luther saith), evidently and	plainly	written. Wherein whoso consider	8, 562/ 38
repent." As God himself	plainly	expounded all his such	8, 568/ 36
that his chosen elects	plainly	do sometimes abominable deeds	8, 569/ 36
that he teacheth us	plainly	that none of his	8, 570/ 8
readers, since ye now	plainly	perceive that Tyndale hath	8, 572/ 25
he had well and	plainly	proved it which he	8, 572/ 33
See the sincerity and	plainness	of the good man	8, 182/ 17
should see yet his	plainness	and sincerity therein . . . he	8, 356/ 31
part . . . and of the	plainness	and simplicity that the	8, 424/ 15
as much as to	plant	and set into this	8, 143/ 24
than that God had	planted	that nature and property	8, 195/ 3
some of his own	planted	in among them: his	8, 327/ 22
Holy Ghost that hath	planted	the true faith in	8, 389/ 34
buck of clothes. He	planteth	in a great process	8, 189/ 22

God leadeth us, and	planteth	it in our heart	8, 258/ 18
the Father of heaven	planteth	by himself, his apostles	8, 359/ 15
therefore parts of the	plants	which the Father of	8, 359/ 14
heal him by a	plaster	, though his faith be	8, 98/ 2
it . . . yet is the	plaster	a means in the	8, 98/ 3
and made thereof a	plaster	, and laid it upon	8, 103/ 13
his power into that	plaster	, whereby he cured his	8, 103/ 15
those waters, garment, and	plaster	-- have in such	8, 103/ 26
sin again allto frushed,	plastereth	and patcheth up, and	8, 214/ 6
as not all the	plasters	in all the surgeons'	8, 103/ 19
seem Christ's apostles and	play	the devil's disours; speaking	8, 11/ 15
a stool, that durst	play	the knavish fool on	8, 41/ 37
and scoff and royally	play	the ribald, resembling the	8, 78/ 16
nothing but such ape's	play	among us, whereof no	8, 109/ 26
reader, whether that Tyndale	play	the part of an	8, 131/ 27
chases in some tennis	play	. For in good faith	8, 138/ 18
and yet would he	play	mum, too, and neither	8, 158/ 2
disour's part in a	play	; and yet not so	8, 177/ 19
so much as a	play	, but that such evil	8, 177/ 30
aside, that himself might	play	a false cast the	8, 201/ 21
Uzziah, that would needs	play	the priest and incense	8, 259/ 31
whither of us two	play	the false juggler: I	8, 311/ 25
take fruit if they	play	not as Tyndale doth	8, 336/ 20
that he listeth to	play	his part and say	8, 350/ 19
draw him to it,	play	the devil's part, and	8, 470/ 1
haply he seeth company	play	. . . and with the sight	8, 489/ 2
beholdeth and falleth to	play	also, forgetting father and	8, 489/ 4
now goeth about to	play	the master, and set	8, 490/ 34
companions that fall to	play	, is ravished of his	8, 491/ 13
children be wont to	play	, as Cherrystone, Marrow Bone	8, 491/ 19
the sight of the	play	), and so continueth still	8, 492/ 26
and ready to go	play	the boy again as	8, 497/ 2
hath a pleasure to	play	between our Lady and	8, 554/ 20
God Almighty had but	played	the wanton with him	8, 61/ 34
lewd as he is,	played	never the blasphemous fool	8, 88/ 19
This pageant hath he	played	also, shamefully falsifying Saint	8, 173/ 21
bailiff which, though he	played	the false shrew for	8, 257/ 20
soon as he hath	played	out all his lusts	8, 489/ 10
than, after his lusts	played	out, Tyndale's tragical process	8, 491/ 23
after the lusk have	played	out all their lusts	8, 494/ 23
the lusk hath oftentimes	played	out his lust, will	8, 495/ 6
all that he hath	played	at Spurn Point by	8, 495/ 16
micher and a truant,	played	at Bockle Pit by	8, 496/ 30
sometimes, when he hath	played	the little young truant	8, 497/ 7
trance and their sleep	played	out all their luskish	8, 521/ 10
past and their lusts	played	out, lie then waking	8, 521/ 25
prophet. Now, as he	played	there . . . so playeth he	8, 547/ 8
saith, that they have "	played	out their lusts"; yea	8, 570/ 2
then preacheth like a	player	in a fond interlude	8, 140/ 28
show you that he	playeth	the devil's disour even	8, 76/ 1

Passion of Christ, and	playeth	out the rest under	8, 108/ 35
Here he mocketh, and	playeth	himself, as ye see	8, 109/ 4
fond interlude -- and	playeth	sometimes the friar, sometimes	8, 140/ 29
own; and very properly	playeth	he the part of	8, 180/ 24
that when Tyndale so	playeth	therewith and so laugheth	8, 197/ 37
objection so plainly and	playeth	therewith so pleasantly. But	8, 224/ 23
shall perceive that he	playeth	nothing clean . . . but fareth	8, 226/ 30
for himself. And so	playeth	Tyndale here. For now	8, 257/ 22
authentic -- as he	playeth	by the Maccabees, and	8, 346/ 29
he played there . . . so	playeth	he by the apostles	8, 547/ 8
proper sporting wherein he	playeth	his pageant between Saint	8, 554/ 26
they were gathered for	playing	or fighting, or any	8, 170/ 5
old shrew, and the	playing	at Spurn Point into	8, 495/ 22
at some such pretty	plays	, of likelihood, as children	8, 491/ 18
having their remedy so	pleasant	and so present, always	8, 63/ 13
man's fasting hath been	pleasant	to God for other	8, 63/ 26
for our sins, was	pleasant	unto him -- he	8, 64/ 22
fasting was and is	pleasant	unto God when men	8, 64/ 25
fasting, as a thing	pleasant	unto God in such	8, 68/ 10
good piece of their	pleasant	preaching of their evangelical	8, 248/ 29
Master Tyndale so much	pleasant	matter of replication. For	8, 291/ 8
done in that wise,	pleasant	and acceptable to God	8, 300/ 12
see, lo, to what	pleasant	pass, first his royal	8, 484/ 27
and plainly in his	pleasant	poetry entitled "The Remedy	8, 521/ 23
his chapter with a	pleasant	proper taunt, wherein he	8, 553/ 5
they speak, and how	pleasantly	they flatter all holy	8, 56/ 28
and playeth therewith so	pleasantly	. But, now, when ye	8, 224/ 23
said, "We must rather	please	God than man." But	8, 31/ 36
that we may therewith	please	God the better, or	8, 52/ 6
intent that we might	please	God the better thereby	8, 52/ 13
to the intent to	please	him the better thereby	8, 52/ 19
and to serve and	please	God as well and	8, 53/ 3
intent the better to	please	God therewith, and the	8, 53/ 22
love, intending thereby to	please	him and be saved	8, 54/ 17
use it as it	please	him. But yet, albeit	8, 73/ 28
his text as it	please	him, and then believe	8, 79/ 7
God: yet if it	please	God to heal him	8, 98/ 1
as long as it	please	him, and no man	8, 126/ 12
sacraments and ceremonies do	please	God. And they perceive	8, 158/ 37
Tyndale say what it	please	him) good folk find	8, 159/ 37
well no fashion can	please	Tyndale but his own	8, 162/ 17
may he if it	please	him say "Bear thy	8, 201/ 35
he can if it	please	him reveal and show	8, 283/ 15
he may when it	please	him command us to	8, 283/ 19
us if it so	please	him to do. And	8, 302/ 16
if it so shall	please	him. For in such	8, 321/ 36
But when it shall	please	God any such things	8, 336/ 34
prophecy, if ever it	please	God any other thing	8, 348/ 9
they expound as it	please	them . . . then they call	8, 362/ 29
him, that it might	please	him to help to	8, 505/ 7

equal parts, if it	please	him; and then have	8, 556/ 35
times Tyndale, if it	please	him, may give names	8, 556/ 36
that spiritual folk should	please	God with waxing fleshly	8, 571/ 31
in that it hath	pleased	his high bounty to	8, 53/ 13
it, if it so	pleased	him; and so would	8, 72/ 13
hand continued . . . it hath	pleased	the Spirit to let	8, 78/ 25
the water, why it	pleased	God to put it	8, 80/ 28
laid thereunto. But it	pleased	him to let them	8, 103/ 17
But Tyndale can be	pleased	with no fashion, neither	8, 162/ 12
yet hath it not	pleased	him so to order	8, 209/ 24
to eternal glory, it	pleased	him to have weekly	8, 321/ 19
saith that it hath	pleased	the Holy Ghost that	8, 322/ 3
the Acts, "It hath	pleased	the Holy Ghost and	8, 322/ 9
could, if it so	pleased	him, bring us all	8, 463/ 8
our pain taken therein	pleaseth	God done with devotion	8, 71/ 19
and by which it	pleaseth	him to work them	8, 101/ 6
how holily soever it	pleaseth	Father Tyndale here preach	8, 123/ 20
a flea, as it	pleaseth	him to jest. But	8, 125/ 22
the clergy; whom it	pleaseth	to him in his	8, 144/ 26
by which name it	pleaseth	him, of his reverent	8, 148/ 36
a man. But it	pleaseth	him not to consider	8, 166/ 13
liketh. And now he	pleaseth	himself wonderfully well because	8, 203/ 2
salvation by faith: it	pleaseth	God to use in	8, 239/ 10
of everything that it	pleaseth	God to devise . . . though	8, 260/ 10
of deed -- it	pleaseth	God that for the	8, 268/ 35
men answer as it	pleaseth	himself. But we will	8, 287/ 35
conclusion . . . with which it	pleaseth	him to belie me	8, 344/ 16
right faith . . . because it	pleaseth	not him to call	8, 459/ 16
of God, that it	pleaseth	him to save us	8, 463/ 6
of truth good and	pleasing	to God. For then	8, 132/ 19
take for good and	pleasing	to God the thing	8, 132/ 27
so great a pestilent	pleasure	have some devilish people	8, 11/ 35
disciples, beset their whole	pleasure	and study, to their	8, 12/ 5
their own ease or	pleasure	for the faint, feigned	8, 30/ 14
to wed a his	pleasure	. For Saint Paul speaketh	8, 45/ 17
to be at his	pleasure	, and that it is	8, 59/ 36
his fast at his	pleasure	; or if he forbear	8, 62/ 8
not only forbear their	pleasure	, but also part of	8, 64/ 26
should sin at their	pleasure	and be saved all	8, 67/ 1
delight of following God's	pleasure	therein, Tyndale, in manner	8, 72/ 16
he hath spoken his	pleasure	of the thing --	8, 88/ 4
upon God's will and	pleasure	and his omnipotent power	8, 101/ 19
have us for his	pleasure	, in hatred of the	8, 114/ 2
little use thereof, the	pleasure	of the newelty passed	8, 125/ 34
wrote not for the	pleasure	of either party. And	8, 134/ 9
thus say for his	pleasure	, which I deny not	8, 167/ 24
of purpose for his	pleasure	, and for none evil	8, 171/ 29
Tyndale may at his	pleasure	translate the devil into	8, 174/ 23
other at his own	pleasure	, if all England list	8, 186/ 26
is not God's ordinary	pleasure	that his Passion shall	8, 210/ 12

ye shall have a	pleasure	to see how fondly	8, 226/ 28
and more, as his	pleasure	shall be to have	8, 248/ 11
his church to his	pleasure	in diverse ages after	8, 248/ 12
some part of his	pleasure	without Scripture. For if	8, 263/ 6
I would for Tyndale's	pleasure	say this (which if	8, 291/ 21
away quite all Tyndale's	pleasure	in his present babbling	8, 291/ 25
and agreeable to God's	pleasure	and their wealth. But	8, 298/ 8
they might at their	pleasure	take what day they	8, 321/ 16
to Friday for our	pleasure	, or turn it to	8, 321/ 25
neither of lordly mind,	pleasure	, nor necessity. Nor, I	8, 322/ 17
perceive he taketh great	pleasure	. . . and weeneth -- or	8, 330/ 30
the flock and the	pleasure	of Christ . . . but mercenary	8, 356/ 17
commodity and not the	pleasure	of God: "lo," saith	8, 356/ 26
we may, since his	pleasure	is that we so	8, 409/ 10
of him and his	pleasure	by faith be such	8, 416/ 29
commandment, and fulfill the	pleasure	of the devil and	8, 452/ 18
them and do them	pleasure	at their own lust	8, 453/ 36
with a little filthy	pleasure	, and after in hell	8, 454/ 26
tell us for his	pleasure	sometimes true tales, and	8, 463/ 33
should be unto his	pleasure	and the salvation of	8, 505/ 10
in the preferring his	pleasure	before their own, and	8, 512/ 2
will wittingly working for	pleasure	against reason. Many a	8, 512/ 27
and sin at his	pleasure	, and that God will	8, 529/ 27
too . . . and hath a	pleasure	to play between our	8, 554/ 20
not let for his	pleasure	once again to search	8, 555/ 6
shall I for his	pleasure	let all that pass	8, 555/ 24
will rather forbear the	pleasures	of their life, and	8, 556/ 24
wicked man restore the	pledge	that he hath of	8, 433/ 9
and deliver again the	pledge	, and make restitution of	8, 569/ 2
now some years as	plenteous	of good corn as	8, 2/ 2
some years of late	plenteous	of evil books! For	8, 2/ 4
the flesh about the	plenteous	nourishing and spiritual pampering	8, 64/ 28
and merciful, patient, and	plenteous	of mercy, and ready	8, 214/ 24
and known by the	plenteous	working of God's wonders	8, 244/ 23
plain enough . . . but with	plenteous	miracles to reprove the	8, 275/ 15
of Scripture, full and	plenteous	in every part thereof	8, 424/ 36
miracles wrought by God	plenteously	in his Church, and	8, 254/ 36
always provided them so	plenteously	that they never lacked	8, 274/ 21
but both twain ever	plenteously	continued in this only	8, 274/ 26
for it, and that	plenteously	. . . and no church any	8, 346/ 36
she may the more	plenteously	obtain by the prayers	8, 373/ 9
the great abundance and	plenty	of the one is	8, 2/ 9
of that sort great	plenty	sent into this realm	8, 7/ 27
doubteth, I suppose, what	plenty	this promise would make	8, 450/ 8
soul -- with the	pliable	and comfortable will of	8, 509/ 11
But as the poor	ploughman	said unto the taverner	8, 121/ 8
the Primer, and the	Ploughman's	Prayer, and a book	8, 10/ 6
and so shall I	pluck	off, I trust, the	8, 34/ 29
suchlike a hundred, that	pluck	not a man's faith	8, 467/ 3
suchlike a hundred, that	plucketh	not a man's faith	8, 405/ 19

false belief that the	plunging	in the water saveth	8, 92/ 34
and especially in the	plural	number, or in the	8, 236/ 10
bellies and cover their	pocky	, scabbed skins with, much	8, 163/ 3
forth, totiens quotiens a	poena	et culpa, so that	8, 529/ 29
of Scripture as any	poet	can in England upon	8, 176/ 3
a piece of his	poetry	. For he is not	8, 90/ 14
lie, for that were	poetry	. Now, since he saith	8, 93/ 12
and . . . according to my "	poetry	" wherein he mocketh me	8, 147/ 12
both into his own	poetry	and also into his	8, 151/ 20
grammar, saving for his	poetry	, for that marreth all	8, 151/ 36
in my "figures of	poetry	" that when I "err	8, 175/ 9
be by custom of	poetry	so blinded that I	8, 175/ 17
And as for my "	poetry	," verily I can little	8, 175/ 28
had meddled but with	poetry	instead of Holy Scripture	8, 175/ 30
his life. For of	poetry	though there should have	8, 175/ 31
devil. And yet if	poetry	be, as Tyndale calleth	8, 176/ 1
you, make as much	poetry	upon any part of	8, 176/ 3
his writing much plain	poetry	wherein he danceth naked	8, 176/ 5
thread to cover his	poetry	; of which points of	8, 176/ 7
of his plain, open	poetry	I have showed you	8, 176/ 8
piece of his plain	poetry	doubly proved and doubly	8, 182/ 29
plainly in his pleasant	poetry	entitled "The Remedy of	8, 521/ 23
den . . . and as the	poets	feign that Hercules drew	8, 33/ 35
preach Aristotle, philosophers, and	poets	: thereto I say that	8, 149/ 31
sin to allege the	poets'	verses . . . but in the	8, 150/ 2
him to swear. Which	point	although it be a	8, 13/ 32
own words in that	point	so plain that ye	8, 16/ 9
see him in that	point	yet amended, and I	8, 20/ 23
Tewkesbury had revoked that	point	, he would revoke it	8, 20/ 26
mind can in that	point	little take effect. And	8, 21/ 15
and would hold this	point	and that . . . but handled	8, 21/ 30
grievously erred in that	point	, and so sore offended	8, 24/ 11
Tyndale . . . was the very	point	that brought him unto	8, 24/ 16
gracious purpose in this	point	-- I reckon that	8, 27/ 17
yet consider further a	point	of their good, holy	8, 30/ 23
thereof. And in this	point	will I not be	8, 31/ 26
But in the other	point	, I may be bold	8, 31/ 30
For that is the	point	that all these heretics	8, 33/ 31
confuted Tyndale concerning that	point	, and shall have plainly	8, 34/ 6
the Church in that	point	infallible, or at the	8, 34/ 23
the greatest. At this	point	will Tyndale haply stick	8, 52/ 1
his Passion. In this	point	they stick stiffly . . . and	8, 52/ 17
albeit that in that	point	their affirmation is false	8, 53/ 34
his answer in that	point	will not serve since	8, 71/ 12
wives. And of that	point	might Tyndale if he	8, 73/ 4
disour even in this	point	, although he meant no	8, 76/ 2
to stick upon that	point	so stiffly that he	8, 81/ 34
false. For the first	point	, these be his words	8, 94/ 6
Aristotle. More In this	point	he plainly belieth the	8, 94/ 11
he will, answer this	point	. Mark well and remember	8, 107/ 34

Tyndale's faith in that	point	for very false heresy	8, 108/ 10
in conclusion to that	point	that if he lied	8, 108/ 15
see that in this	point	that holy order of	8, 113/ 19
that in this one	point	among many others, they	8, 113/ 27
indeed come to that	point	already, as ye shall	8, 115/ 12
plainly see to what	point	he goeth about to	8, 116/ 24
speak anymore of that	point	. The other point is	8, 133/ 12
that point. The other	point	is that he denieth	8, 133/ 13
for myself in that	point	to use no farther	8, 142/ 18
heresies; which was the	point	that I laid to	8, 144/ 11
at last to some	point	. For he saith a	8, 151/ 34
say truth in this	point	. . . I have divers good	8, 152/ 3
well enough, while that	point	nothing pertaineth to the	8, 153/ 5
the meanwhile, touching this	point	whereupon the great weight	8, 153/ 30
error of any necessary	point	for lack of writing	8, 154/ 20
or ceremony, or weighty	point	of belief, for any	8, 154/ 31
understood -- of which	point	Tyndale maketh much ado	8, 160/ 15
stiffly stick in this	point	and abide thereby . . . that	8, 174/ 20
translation were in that	point	not so well as	8, 184/ 6
affirmeth (and in that	point	it happeth him to	8, 187/ 27
thus is in this	point	Tyndale's plain folly and	8, 188/ 36
him not in that	point	. . . but am well content	8, 195/ 31
And therefore leaving that	point	in question between us	8, 197/ 2
This is a pretty	point	of juggling . . . by which	8, 201/ 20
Now to the other	point	. If Tyndale think to	8, 215/ 36
standeth in this one	point	, that his heresies be	8, 220/ 35
matter standeth in this	point	alone -- that if	8, 221/ 23
and do, in this	point	all agree -- that	8, 223/ 26
in the Scripture; which	point	is so fast and	8, 225/ 33
so feeble in this	point	whereupon the effect of	8, 226/ 3
they vanquish this one	point	, all their heresies fully	8, 226/ 5
other token, or else	point	him with your finger	8, 236/ 1
impugn not in this	point	his translation so greatly	8, 236/ 27
stick well to this	point	; for I intend shortly	8, 242/ 10
he toucheth nothing this	point	which I laid against	8, 244/ 31
done miracles for every	point	of their doctrine: I	8, 246/ 29
say that in that	point	the Scripture is dark	8, 250/ 1
be come to the	point	that Tyndale, if in	8, 250/ 5
wise. For in this	point	they end not. It	8, 253/ 13
miracles done for every	point	. But I say no	8, 255/ 3
needful that every necessary	point	of faith that they	8, 256/ 12
followeth that every necessary	point	that they preached, they	8, 256/ 14
further, if every necessary	point	that they preached, they	8, 256/ 15
be given to that	point	for our soul's health	8, 256/ 17
of every such necessary	point	of faith and necessary	8, 256/ 20
also necessary that every	point	were proved by one	8, 256/ 27
that of every necessary	point	of faith, they would	8, 256/ 32
be written for every	point	of their preaching: no	8, 257/ 2
miracles done for every	point	of their preaching. And	8, 257/ 3
the messengers for every	point	a miracle! And thus	8, 257/ 6

see first that this	point	of Tyndale's preaching must	8, 257/ 7
be better proved . . . which	point	thus reproveth answereth and	8, 257/ 8
it cometh to the	point	. But yet if he	8, 257/ 33
his tackling in this	point	, and give us the	8, 257/ 34
find fault in this	point	. But, now, let us	8, 257/ 37
of Christ in every	point	that was not written	8, 262/ 20
as to preach that	point	again . . . and that he	8, 266/ 21
to defend in that	point	the part and belief	8, 266/ 25
to so good a	point	. . . for he knoweth well	8, 267/ 24
any scripture in that	point	-- yet presupposing it	8, 269/ 21
full well that this	point	pricketh him, shrinketh hither	8, 272/ 1
him prove you that	point	first. For ye consider	8, 279/ 22
that this is the	point	and the thing that	8, 279/ 26
bringeth forth for this	point	whereupon his whole purpose	8, 279/ 36
he driven to the	point	that, when he hath	8, 285/ 14
stick still at one	point	. . . and ask us what	8, 287/ 6
whereas now, by this	point	, he hath occasion of	8, 291/ 12
and reproveth in that	point	too: then fell they	8, 297/ 19
finally to the third	point	. . . and would, notwithstanding that	8, 297/ 20
alone . . . leaving off this	point	of faith which was	8, 299/ 27
And so, in this	point	concerning the Blessed Sacrament	8, 300/ 36
so far in that	point	. . . but, though he were	8, 301/ 13
see whether every necessary	point	were written in among	8, 310/ 17
them all every necessary	point	should be written (which	8, 310/ 27
them left unwritten any	point	necessary to be believed	8, 310/ 30
not written every necessary	point	of our belief. And	8, 310/ 35
not of any necessary	point	of the faith. I	8, 310/ 39
not unwritten any necessary	point	of faith -- he	8, 311/ 11
you that every necessary	point	of belief is not	8, 311/ 26
it for any necessary	point	of faith. For else	8, 311/ 29
written indeed every necessary	point	of faith -- then	8, 311/ 31
Is this no necessary	point	of faith? Tyndale cannot	8, 312/ 6
it for a necessary	point	of faith . . . and though	8, 312/ 7
it is a necessary	point	to be believed: this	8, 313/ 2
we will believe this	point	or not. But I	8, 313/ 31
say that in that	point	Tyndale saith wrong. For	8, 313/ 32
for so sure a	point	of Christian faith and	8, 314/ 12
saith we believe this	point	, I shall touch it	8, 314/ 20
maketh Tyndale in this	point	so bold: that is	8, 317/ 33
what, nor at what	point	to hold him, finally	8, 318/ 18
stick still in this	point	. . . and say the Church	8, 321/ 32
any necessary points, that	point	we bid Tyndale prove	8, 324/ 7
him? Tyndale in this	point	well perceiveth himself how	8, 326/ 3
taketh for a high	point	to prove that Saint	8, 327/ 1
him prove me that	point	by Scripture. And then	8, 329/ 9
they wrote every necessary	point	. Tyndale I answer that	8, 332/ 35
scripture proper for the	point	-- as that any	8, 333/ 17
the apostles knew that	point	but only those that	8, 333/ 36
apostles write it! This	point	specially must Tyndale among	8, 335/ 7
This is a pretty	point	, lo! For now may	8, 341/ 7

have brought in this	point	of Abraham, Lazarus, and	8, 342/ 14
he did in that	point	also, much good unto	8, 342/ 21
Moses . . . but in that	point	misconstrued the one and	8, 342/ 25
the apostles proved every	point	by a special miracle	8, 346/ 11
a special miracle. Which	point	I have reprov'd before	8, 346/ 12
the apostles for every	point	of their doctrine in	8, 346/ 13
do nothing prove the	point	that Barnes would prove	8, 352/ 16
you for the other	point	-- that is to	8, 355/ 16
neither concerning the one	point	nor the other. For	8, 357/ 2
work, well proved this	point	; whereunto when Tyndale weeneth	8, 357/ 19
the sacraments, or any	point	of the Catholic faith	8, 363/ 25
Martin Luther in that	point	by Rosseus so shamefully	8, 363/ 30
wist well was the	point	that must be proved	8, 364/ 14
readers, see to what	point	at last this heresy	8, 366/ 25
first fall to that	point	that they regard not	8, 366/ 27
I have in that	point	answered Tyndale (in my	8, 367/ 32
long ago proved that	point	unto Luther . . . and that	8, 380/ 4
perceive and see the	point	that he should touch	8, 386/ 17
of the world. This	point	-- whether he mean	8, 391/ 20
yet in this one	point	, whether "the church" may	8, 393/ 7
else. And in that	point	I believe them well	8, 395/ 19
allthing plainly? Nor this	point	will never be well	8, 395/ 31
come to the first	point	again and say, "It	8, 397/ 17
unknown church in the	point	in which it should	8, 397/ 21
is it by another	point	of his own false	8, 399/ 13
perfect forgiveness. To this	point	cometh Tyndale's holy "feeling	8, 400/ 24
and wed nuns. Which	point	of false faith is	8, 403/ 27
by falling in any	point	from the faith of	8, 404/ 20
did confess the very	point	whereupon all the whole	8, 408/ 10
hangeth. For in that	point	alone he confesseth that	8, 408/ 10
do not prove that	point	nothing at all. For	8, 410/ 25
gotten that faith; which	point	he shall never prove	8, 411/ 14
we to the special	point	wherein Tyndale giveth us	8, 418/ 20
shall first, concerning this	point	, hear all his whole	8, 418/ 27
deceived by his first	point	: that we be born	8, 421/ 17
by faith. His second	point	is that every man	8, 421/ 18
finally, concerning his second	point	. . . "faith alone" may dwell	8, 423/ 25
whose proof in that	point	specially dependeth upon his	8, 424/ 5
false. For his third	point	, ye wot well, is	8, 424/ 6
him cannot sin. This	point	, ye remember, he proveth	8, 424/ 9
prove as in this	point	specially . . . that he which	8, 424/ 33
Saint John in this	point	meant none other than	8, 434/ 23
stiffly sticketh in this	point	-- that the seed	8, 441/ 4
I shall in this	point	end with the good	8, 441/ 12
realm unto the same	point	: he hath finally so	8, 448/ 24
now brought to that	point	that he cannot read	8, 453/ 16
serve Tyndale in this	point	. For we speak of	8, 454/ 36
stick still in this	point	-- that in the	8, 456/ 18
any man in this	point	. . . he must, according to	8, 463/ 23
it for a principal	point	to believe God's tale	8, 465/ 10

God forbid. And this	point	is so open and	8, 468/ 10
man will in this	point	take Tyndale's tale for	8, 468/ 12
since he maketh this	point	the ground of the	8, 468/ 14
children than Christ. This	point	he teacheth plainly, after	8, 472/ 28
and agree that this	point	cannot be proved by	8, 473/ 6
heard anything of this	point	of faith in the	8, 474/ 18
prove not every particular	point	of his doctrine by	8, 475/ 36
no credence in that	point	. For by his own	8, 476/ 29
was made. To this	point	is Tyndale now, good	8, 477/ 12
again to the same	point	: that he must, in	8, 478/ 4
in remembrance of every	point	of their mischievous matters	8, 480/ 17
Bone, Buckle Pit, Spurn	Point	, Cobnut, or Quating; let	8, 491/ 19
wise man in this	point	agree -- that these	8, 493/ 33
all brought to this	point	at the last: that	8, 494/ 32
hath played at Spurn	Point	by the way in	8, 495/ 16
the playing at Spurn	Point	into some detestable deed	8, 495/ 22
abominable error in this	point	. And yet, in good	8, 502/ 10
the proof of that	point	, that when we err	8, 511/ 33
as touching the other	point	, that when we err	8, 512/ 11
shall rise. But this	point	he layeth so openly	8, 519/ 32
God doth for this	point	both for elects and	8, 528/ 18
-- he dissembleth that	point	, and goeth forth in	8, 528/ 22
their excuse in this	point	was the cause for	8, 531/ 4
further dispicions of this	point	pass, as against which	8, 531/ 32
By which words this	point	of occasions above our	8, 532/ 1
reproof of this first	point	is plain . . . I will	8, 532/ 10
that is the third	point	and the most special	8, 532/ 35
Tyndale's "faith" for one	point	-- in that he	8, 534/ 29
no farther in that	point	, but as far as	8, 535/ 2
that love in no	point	of all that long	8, 535/ 6
right now the very	point	at which I would	8, 535/ 9
while asleep. In which	point	, as I have before	8, 537/ 24
he neither perceiveth the	point	that he should prove	8, 541/ 29
now forgetteth he that	point	, and telleth us that	8, 541/ 33
thus, for the first	point	, Tyndale in his holy	8, 542/ 8
Now, for the second	point	, whereas I said no	8, 542/ 11
fell therefrom. And this	point	handleth he so properly	8, 542/ 15
Tyndale's purpose in this	point	not the value of	8, 545/ 18
good Christian readers, the	point	considered that is in	8, 550/ 31
the while. In which	point	when Tyndale hath all	8, 552/ 15
convict him in that	point	, as I have often	8, 555/ 23
how in the very	point	in which he weeneth	8, 559/ 16
it is either a	point	of a man more	8, 565/ 15
the value of a	point's	end. For we speak	8, 545/ 19
people parted them from	pointing	their preachings with fists	8, 126/ 10
unable in so plain	points	of the Christian faith	8, 25/ 33
in any of these	points	or such other like	8, 32/ 12
Christ himself. Of these	points	Tyndale denieth us three	8, 133/ 6
proof thereof, though the	points	be but easy, let	8, 157/ 23
proved us these few	points	that are for their	8, 158/ 26

his poetry; of which	points	of his plain, open	8, 176/ 8
be not the essential	points	of those sacraments. And	8, 197/ 23
find Tyndale in these	points	so clearly confounded that	8, 203/ 35
not to touch those	points	at all. For every	8, 218/ 36
him. For in these	points	wherein we vary --	8, 249/ 31
of the most special	points	that are in debate	8, 253/ 4
miracles as they preached	points	; another, that they showed	8, 255/ 11
miracles for so many	points	; for else might all	8, 255/ 13
of one of those	points	, and all the remnant	8, 255/ 14
specially by the necessary	points	thereof written in men's	8, 256/ 34
left all such necessary	points	of the faith in	8, 290/ 10
not of the necessary	points	of the . More Ye	8, 310/ 12
written, and yet necessary	points	of faith; as I	8, 312/ 2
but of certain unreverent	points	in special . . . and concludeth	8, 315/ 23
them were any necessary	points	, that point we bid	8, 324/ 6
But now letting these	points	pass, as I say	8, 325/ 20
Tyndale whether among those	points	that Saint Paul taught	8, 325/ 21
could not keep the	points	of faith among the	8, 334/ 10
of the very chief	points	of all; and therefore	8, 334/ 27
shall then be necessary	points	to be believed, and	8, 336/ 32
proveth not that the	points	of faith must needs	8, 338/ 33
and confirmation of the	points	of faith unwritten. And	8, 339/ 23
that all the necessary	points	of the Christian faith	8, 363/ 28
Church in the necessary	points	of faith, and ever	8, 376/ 23
to defend some such	points	as be not only	8, 376/ 34
Health." In which two	points	as gloriously as he	8, 382/ 14
For in these two	points	he wrappeth us up	8, 393/ 2
loud in both the	points	. For both may a	8, 400/ 32
be not only principal	points	of our faith, but	8, 406/ 37
with divers other necessary	points	more. But here it	8, 408/ 7
putteth in all other	points	only malicious error to	8, 461/ 33
in all the proper	points	of his whole conveyance	8, 487/ 12
and nuns) -- the	points	of the faith are	8, 509/ 1
a draft of deadly	poison	. Then have we the	8, 8/ 18
so perceived the pestilent	poison	of them . . . that he	8, 17/ 26
people the malice and	poison	of those pernicious books	8, 27/ 21
he giveth him the	poison	of his heresies and	8, 28/ 6
in hugger-mugger, and secretly	poison	themselves, weening the books	8, 35/ 21
their hands with the	poison	sting of false "only	8, 36/ 16
that all venom and	poison	were utterly lost therewith	8, 36/ 34
brought to pass that	poison	will be forgotten, nor	8, 37/ 6
treacle ready than the	poison	to tarry and no	8, 37/ 13
that would willfully drink	poison	first to drink treacle	8, 37/ 15
but rather, cast the	poison	to the devil and	8, 37/ 16
harm and more deadly	poison	, too, in this one	8, 41/ 12
Service quite into the	poison	that hath taken up	8, 161/ 20
reader well perceive the	poison	of this serpent. It	8, 171/ 39
turning all honey into	poison	, might both deadly do	8, 178/ 7
he mingleth so much	poison	that, rather than to	8, 186/ 34
of God and with	poison	infecteth his Church --	8, 222/ 22

and with all the	poison	that the devil hath	8, 223/ 19
one draft of his	poison	put forth under the	8, 323/ 6
seed of Tyndale's chief	poison	, whereby he laboreth, after	8, 497/ 22
come forth with his	poison	of falsely preaching the	8, 499/ 30
venomous carrion of those	poisoned	heresies (of which may	8, 2/ 17
books full of pestilent,	poisoned	heresies -- that have	8, 10/ 37
a martyr . . . when their	poisoned	books have killed the	8, 12/ 20
any of those pernicious,	poisoned	books . . . to the intent	8, 27/ 10
people's blood as his	poisoned	books had miserably bewitched	8, 33/ 5
holy Paul shaketh the	poisoned	adder into a fair	8, 36/ 13
to cast out the	poisoned	draft of these heretics'	8, 37/ 20
itching fingers from their	poisoned	books -- then would	8, 38/ 7
of his dregs and	poisoned	draft. He covereth his	8, 75/ 30
abomination hath set his	poisoned	barrel abroach; from the	8, 119/ 33
contagious heresies so sore	poisoned	malicious and newfangled folk	8, 177/ 32
his neighbors with deadly	poisoned	heresies against the blessed	8, 218/ 10
and affirmation of false	poisoned	heresies. For, saving to	8, 218/ 35
ween it were a	poisoned	, stinking tail of some	8, 307/ 9
aside, far from the	poisoned	body. For this is	8, 307/ 11
to bring in his	poisoned	heresies under that pretext	8, 343/ 5
of his tale as	poisoned	as any serpent. For	8, 410/ 14
enticement defouleth his mother,	poisoneth	his father, and murdereth	8, 493/ 27
adultery with his mother,	poisoning	his father, and murdering	8, 492/ 6
and also that the	poisoning	of his father grew	8, 494/ 8
venomous words and as	poisonous	speech as the devil	8, 56/ 31
one thing: that for	policy	Hushai made a lie	8, 138/ 5
matters of judgment or	policy	, either about the common	8, 170/ 8
of darkness be more	politic	in their kind than	8, 35/ 30
the King's high wisdom	politically	provided, in that His	8, 10/ 31
of the church, to	pollute	and misspend them in	8, 163/ 2
lechery, profaning of churches,	polluting	of altars, blaspheming of	8, 484/ 19
and glorious martyr Saint	Polycarp	, the blessed bishop and	8, 12/ 33
to him that Saint	Polycarp	must give him place	8, 13/ 2
the blessed bishop Saint	Polycarp	again into his place	8, 16/ 15
have rehearsed yet, Saint	Polycarp	-- the disciple of	8, 374/ 5
Huessgen, Otho the monk,	Pomerane	the priest, and Friar	8, 437/ 21
wedded her -- the	poor	woman, I ween, unaware	8, 7/ 8
hand. For which the	poor	wretch lieth now in	8, 21/ 33
will exact of the	poor	man's purgatory . . . and setting	8, 24/ 27
Grace . . . and, after my	poor	wit and learning, with	8, 27/ 20
out and empty the	poor	widows' houses. For by	8, 42/ 16
How soon might a	poor	simple soul be led	8, 43/ 22
us give unto the	poor	to the intent that	8, 52/ 28
rich price for so	poor	and simple ware as	8, 53/ 14
exhortation farther as the	poor	priest can -- yet	8, 82/ 20
would say to a	poor	fellow, "Take thee here	8, 98/ 10
man intendeth to turn	poor	simple souls out of	8, 118/ 38
of God, as we	poor	"worldly" men of middle	8, 120/ 29
will. But as the	poor	ploughman said unto the	8, 121/ 8
Luther. He lived in	poor	and painful apparel. He	8, 122/ 15

-- they shall make	poor	paper walls. But to	8, 157/ 9
me God, in my	poor	conscience, for none higher	8, 179/ 29
this devilish spirit my	poor	spirit, for all Tyndale's	8, 180/ 5
the simple souls, the	poor	, seely women, because men	8, 190/ 24
out upon us: "O	poor	women! How despise ye	8, 190/ 26
We have, for our	poor	English word "penance," the	8, 211/ 26
liberty to eat a	poor	pudding. But his church	8, 248/ 32
is, God wot, full	poor	, sick, and sore . . . and	8, 333/ 27
Friar Barnes hath very	poor	help of this text	8, 361/ 33
the truth that a	poor	, simple woman, if Tyndale	8, 389/ 36
surmounting the capacity of	poor	popish men to perceive	8, 418/ 22
with God for their	poor	part toward their own	8, 422/ 7
other "horrible deeds" as	poor	unlearned people in some	8, 441/ 10
very pity, if the	poor	man said once he	8, 494/ 14
here and bear a	poor	man company. And that	8, 513/ 13
Pharisee that despised the	poor	publican, though he were	8, 523/ 19
be in doing, the	poor	babes wot ne'er what	8, 530/ 6
that took away the	poor	man's sheep, and thereby	8, 539/ 1
this, he is very	poorly	learned; and if he	8, 93/ 32
all . . . he seemeth but	poorly	to perceive it. For	8, 169/ 37
that neither bishop nor	pope	had authority to compel	8, 13/ 31
also that whatsoever the	pope	or the general council	8, 15/ 13
either of prince or	pope	, or general council of	8, 32/ 22
of patience toward the	pope	and the clergy, and	8, 56/ 25
whether he account the	pope	and the clergy and	8, 57/ 21
of your hearts' the	pope	, the cardinals, the clergy	8, 58/ 2
cry out upon the	pope	and upon all the	8, 63/ 29
touched it, because the	pope	hath not oiled them	8, 116/ 13
Christian reader, whether the	pope	with his be the	8, 130/ 18
Tyndale speaketh of "the	pope	with his," here useth	8, 130/ 21
by these words "the	pope	with his." If he	8, 130/ 23
If he mean the	pope	with his cardinals . . . then	8, 130/ 23
no man else, the	pope	and the cardinals the	8, 130/ 25
he mean by "the	pope	and his" the pope	8, 130/ 26
pope and his" the	pope	and all the Christian	8, 130/ 26
that then judgeth "the	pope	and his" to be	8, 130/ 30
in question whether the	pope	be of all those	8, 130/ 31
did not recognize the	pope	for their chief spiritual	8, 130/ 35
if that the wicked	pope	had not taken away	8, 278/ 14
here tell us which	pope	hath taken from us	8, 278/ 17
the Scripture. If any	pope	this eight hundred years	8, 278/ 19
which he saith the "	pope	" hath robbed from us	8, 279/ 2
that neither bishop nor	pope	, nor whole general council	8, 354/ 32
ye understand of the	pope	and his generation . . . is	8, 386/ 5
Tyndale meaneth by the "	pope	" and pope's "generation." If	8, 386/ 21
carnal kindred, or the	pope	and his cardinals, either	8, 386/ 23
he mean by "the	pope	and his generation" all	8, 386/ 27
which he calleth "the	pope	and his generation," and	8, 390/ 25
merit (as that holy	pope	Saint Gregory saith it	8, 508/ 5
by the "pope" and	pope's	"generation." If he mean	8, 386/ 22

our Holy Father the	Pope's	leave, so that I	8, 457/ 23
Tyndale And there be	pope-holy	. . . which, following a righteousness	8, 515/ 30
raileth here and calleth "	pope-holy	," and saith they make	8, 516/ 10
contrary to the old	popes	that were by the	8, 278/ 21
next before that, which	popes	he denieth not for	8, 278/ 22
well by old holy	popes	(as Saint Gregory, Saint	8, 278/ 26
me which old holy	popes	were they that ever	8, 278/ 31
us . . . and meaneth the	popes	of eight hundred years	8, 279/ 3
him show, then, which	popes	of the other seven	8, 279/ 5
as Tyndale saith, by	popes	and popish within this	8, 367/ 24
Tyndale saith that the	popes	have of late feigned	8, 373/ 34
sons were no dumb	popetry	or superstitious muhammatry, but	8, 276/ 1
none of us peevisch,	popish	papists, but the lively	8, 112/ 28
blind leaders, the false,	popish	preachers, have led them	8, 267/ 37
his Father, as the	popish	preachers preach unto you	8, 268/ 24
saith, by popes and	popish	within this eight hundred	8, 367/ 24
the capacity of poor	popish	men to perceive: how	8, 418/ 22
one of these peevisch,	popish	papists shall be damned	8, 458/ 6
' peevisch, '	popish'	' jugglers, '	8, 58/ 15
him in the church	porch	. But now have I	8, 222/ 16
have I won the	porch	upon him . . . and we	8, 222/ 16
he were like to	pore	out his eyes upon	8, 183/ 21
that he hath hitherto	pored	out and called mine	8, 175/ 26
dog doth when one	porreth	him in the teeth	8, 198/ 1
receive again into the	port	of salvation and the	8, 249/ 3
and was burned in	Portugal	. Then have we the	8, 7/ 24
turned into having and	possession	of bliss, and our	8, 141/ 6
take them in thy	possession	; and when thou shalt	8, 349/ 1
have them in thy	possession	, and shalt dwell in	8, 349/ 2
might he lie, by	possibility	, though his tale were	8, 536/ 2
should, if it were	possible	, receive to ourselves no	8, 50/ 29
Judge whether it be	possible	that any good should	8, 134/ 21
reader, whether it be	possible	that he be any	8, 134/ 30
that his consequent were	possible	to be false and	8, 168/ 16
elect if it were	possible	: wherewith should the true	8, 263/ 30
nor it were not	possible	for the false prophet	8, 266/ 11
necessary to believe nor	possible	to be thought upon	8, 336/ 33
or whether it be	possible	for him that hath	8, 386/ 7
how it might be	possible	that any man sinneth	8, 418/ 23
perceive the thing for	possible	. And yet at last	8, 547/ 11
Constantine, if he might	possibly	, to call back his	8, 18/ 19
the places that he	possibly	can . . . and he shall	8, 326/ 28
thing that he might	possibly	mean in his words	8, 412/ 4
Pater Noster to a	post	"; and that the observances	8, 148/ 29
Pater Noster to the "	post	" -- by which name	8, 148/ 35
to a mighty strong	post	, able to bear down	8, 282/ 36
pardons, purgatory, praying to	posts	, dumb blessings, dumb absolutions	8, 134/ 23
with certain other strong	posts	made of rotten reeds	8, 282/ 2
blood put upon the	posts	? Why eaten by night	8, 329/ 3
Death is in the	pot	"), our Lord likewise againward	8, 2/ 18

et Spiritu Sancto non	potest	introire in regnum Dei	8, 377/ 8
mocking and mowing and	potting	the sacraments, which yet	8, 126/ 35
three halfpence three hundred	pounds	, yet shall he receive	8, 289/ 2
look for . . . but will	pour	in ale and beer	8, 125/ 2
whereinto Tyndale putteth and	poureth	his beer . . . but as	8, 504/ 12
is well considered, is	powdered	with malice toward all	8, 382/ 23
he intended, to his	power	, so to persevere still	8, 14/ 11
me ready to my	power	, even to death, by	8, 18/ 32
Tyndale taketh that high	power	unto his worshipful spiritual	8, 47/ 11
there he of his	power	may, and of his	8, 97/ 30
themselves, nor had no	power	in themselves, no more	8, 98/ 20
certain influence of his	power	whereby he made them	8, 98/ 31
effectual virtue, force, and	power	as an instrument of	8, 99/ 12
and hath no special	power	nor influence given of	8, 101/ 9
pleasure and his omnipotent	power	. For albeit that we	8, 101/ 19
therein by some stronger	power	than themselves; and then	8, 101/ 35
his high wisdom and	power	found the means so	8, 102/ 8
God may by his	power	make the water in	8, 102/ 21
an effectual influence of	power	given by God thereto	8, 102/ 23
an influence of his	power	at the time, by	8, 103/ 1
an influence of his	power	into that plaster, whereby	8, 103/ 14
that by no natural	power	, nor by no power	8, 103/ 25
power, nor by no	power	except only God's, could	8, 103/ 25
I say by his	power	may the bodily water	8, 103/ 28
denieth but that the	power	of God is chief	8, 104/ 8
is done by the	power	of God -- so	8, 104/ 14
unto it by the	power	of God too. Howbeit	8, 104/ 17
have any influence of	power	given them by God	8, 104/ 19
doubt whether he had	power	to consecrate . . . and think	8, 127/ 6
honest man, when the	power	and authority which the	8, 131/ 28
and whence to ask	power	and strength to live	8, 147/ 18
do of our own	power	. "What careth Tyndale what	8, 148/ 17
God of his own	power	? Marry, this we say	8, 148/ 21
that man hath such	power	given of God that	8, 148/ 22
but "of priesthood"), the	power	and authority that Timothy	8, 192/ 7
by such as have	power	to give them . . . they	8, 193/ 40
forbarring his absolute merciful	power	, whereby he may do	8, 210/ 3
ye be endowed with	power	from on high." Lo	8, 238/ 26
God's church by the	power	of the devil. And	8, 244/ 29
but in virtue and	power	of deed -- it	8, 268/ 35
his special presence and	power	!" And then, after this	8, 269/ 5
institutions and ordinances like	power	and equal authority. And	8, 368/ 31
other men by his	power	and presence of his	8, 422/ 18
it, by the mighty	power	of that seed, that	8, 436/ 9
no goodness, nor yet	power	to do good, but	8, 485/ 15
no goodness, nor yet	power	to do good, but	8, 486/ 18
could have yet any	power	to do good if	8, 486/ 21
that man hath no	power	by the freedom of	8, 486/ 23
it was in his	power	to inspire the knowledge	8, 509/ 33
that there is no	power	to do good but	8, 522/ 11

the lack of his	power	. . . whereof he shall have	8, 524/ 36
not in lack of	power	, which can never lack	8, 525/ 6
infirmity, for lack of	power	. In pursuing of which	8, 528/ 8
then leaveth them no	power	to resist, and so	8, 528/ 10
of occasions above our	power	is clean carried away	8, 532/ 2
again of his own	power	. . . so occupied their minds	8, 541/ 12
never "of his own	power	" . . . and could not think	8, 542/ 29
the body, hath the	power	to cast the soul	8, 543/ 28
by which his absolute	power	is never bound under	8, 568/ 33
commanded to obey the	powers	and rulers of the	8, 54/ 30
the world through the	powers	and rulers of the	8, 54/ 36
his obedience to the	powers	and rulers of the	8, 55/ 12
of God and the	powers	of the world to	8, 213/ 2
of God and the	powers	of the world to	8, 431/ 8
God," and of the "	powers	of the world to	8, 431/ 20
Then have we the	Practice	of Prelates . . . wherein Tyndale	8, 8/ 19
he knew the privy	practice	made between the King's	8, 8/ 23
stories, and the present	practice	which thou seest before	8, 133/ 30
at the last the	practice	of our fleshly spirituality	8, 135/ 4
subiectum and which for	praedicatum	: yet in this great	8, 236/ 15
a-work is called gratia	praeueniens	. And forasmuch as we	8, 204/ 33
and also with the	praise	of such people as	8, 63/ 20
no desire of man's	praise	or itch of vainglory	8, 69/ 35
of faith, and to	praise	lechery between friars and	8, 337/ 20
the reward of worldly	praise	, or delight of their	8, 358/ 18
take unto himself the	praise	of other men's deeds	8, 362/ 12
Lord that art my	praise	and my life, the	8, 371/ 33
runneth forth in the	praise	, as though it were	8, 402/ 17
More Lo what a	praise	he hath made you	8, 402/ 30
proof but in the	praise	, and saith . . . Tyndale For	8, 416/ 14
him, and all the	praise	also that God gave	8, 469/ 20
under color of the	praise	and commendation of God's	8, 501/ 25
them to believe, and	praise	them that will believe	8, 503/ 4
part unto their own	praise	, but give the whole	8, 506/ 11
he took in the	praise	of that secret sect	8, 517/ 30
lost"; and so they	praise	him in his cunning	8, 534/ 5
Ephesus . . . whom whereas God	praised	for many great virtues	8, 429/ 16
that all those vain	praisers	, he must go from	8, 517/ 33
such a mouth as	praiseth	monks' "marriages" and mocketh	8, 140/ 27
the same pretext of	praising	and setting forth a	8, 516/ 14
doth but prattle and	prate	of "feeling faith," without	8, 408/ 22
so he doth but	prattle	and prate of "feeling	8, 408/ 22
every obstinate heretic, every	prattling	fool, every smatterer in	8, 342/ 2
man doth wrong to	pray	for his father's soul	8, 4/ 19
litany, lest folk should	pray	to saints. And the	8, 10/ 21
man might hap to	pray	thereon for his father's	8, 10/ 22
God's grace, who I	pray	long to preserve you	8, 18/ 33
heresies, and so I	pray	God it be; for	8, 19/ 28
that he used to	pray	to saints, and that	8, 20/ 19
and well done to	pray	to them. Whereupon I	8, 20/ 21

work; and so I	pray	God it may. But	8, 24/ 34
that no man should	pray	to any saint, nor	8, 32/ 7
to any saint, nor	pray	for all Christian souls	8, 32/ 7
no law nor commandment	pray	to any saint, nor	8, 32/ 27
his own light. I	pray	God heartily send that	8, 34/ 34
they would wake and	pray	and take the pen	8, 36/ 4
very well; and I	pray	God that he be	8, 56/ 3
him . . . and not only	pray	for forgiveness, but also	8, 64/ 16
findest in Shushan, and	pray	ye for me. Eat	8, 67/ 31
that the men might	pray	the more quietly, without	8, 70/ 12
to fitters. But I	pray	God, to whom nothing	8, 76/ 17
priests to come and	pray	for him and anoint	8, 87/ 16
them twain -- I	pray	you consider how holily	8, 91/ 34
watch, give alms, and	pray	through the devotion of	8, 96/ 18
death. They say not	pray	to it, neither put	8, 116/ 31
wise that men shall	pray	thereto nor put any	8, 117/ 10
that men should not	pray	to the Sacrament nor	8, 117/ 21
Testament now? We must	pray	him that we may	8, 134/ 2
Christian nations: we shall	pray	him to be content	8, 134/ 6
marry -- mark, I	pray	you. For this is	8, 135/ 10
he saith . . . not to	pray	, but to learn "how	8, 144/ 23
how and what to	pray	." Then, he saith, it	8, 144/ 23
how and what to	pray	, and whence to ask	8, 147/ 17
it is need to	pray	for mercy, so were	8, 148/ 10
Tyndale teacheth; and I	pray	God of his great	8, 148/ 13
that no man may	pray	but at church . . . and	8, 148/ 28
that no man may	pray	but at church. As	8, 148/ 34
deny it him . . . and	pray	him once to prove	8, 157/ 1
ween no man may	pray	but at church --	8, 162/ 23
at church -- they	pray	both at church and	8, 162/ 23
Christ taught us to	pray	in our chamber --	8, 162/ 26
is none hypocrisy to	pray	there, as it is	8, 162/ 28
as it is to	pray	in the street. For	8, 162/ 29
street. For when they	pray	in the church, they	8, 162/ 29
no more, I, but	pray	God amend him and	8, 181/ 3
of "favor." And I	pray	you consider what cause	8, 202/ 30
works -- watch, fast,	pray	, give alms, and such	8, 204/ 30
false faith also to	pray	for any soul; great	8, 221/ 10
too, and so I	pray	God make them. Now	8, 248/ 4
And now hark, I	pray	you, how properly the	8, 262/ 8
be aneled, or to	pray	to saints, or to	8, 289/ 29
sore eyes. But I	pray	God that the sore	8, 289/ 33
not write -- I	pray	you for what purpose	8, 289/ 38
To what purpose, I	pray	you, should they be	8, 290/ 20
saith Master More. I	pray	you, what thing more	8, 290/ 28
he forbiddeth folk to	pray	to her (and especially	8, 313/ 12
the holy days to	pray	. And our Savior allegeth	8, 323/ 11
purpose or not . . . I	pray	you consider yourself. We	8, 323/ 34
the knowledge that they	pray	for us . . . albeit in	8, 365/ 32
and what thing to	pray	for and to desire	8, 366/ 7

we kneel when we	pray	; and that of all	8, 367/ 38
the thing that I	pray	for. For she, when	8, 372/ 8
once to kneel or	pray	thereto were open and	8, 394/ 18
but hope yet and	pray	, both, that God may	8, 437/ 37
also, any more to	pray	for them than for	8, 438/ 5
And then will I	pray	thee of pardon. And	8, 457/ 20
to the devil. I	pray	God amend them and	8, 484/ 25
And therefore we shall	pray	him to let pass	8, 491/ 7
of his father's, and	pray	them to bring him	8, 497/ 9
and counsel them to	pray	unto God, and to	8, 505/ 6
shall no more but	pray	him to be so	8, 537/ 18
We have fasted and	prayed	to God for this	8, 67/ 6
I fasted also, and	prayed	before the face of	8, 67/ 15
every church and had	prayed	and fasted, they commended	8, 69/ 16
of God only, and	prayed	in a tongue that	8, 149/ 14
Paul, when he thrice	prayed	unto him to withdraw	8, 159/ 18
the officers appointed thereto	prayed	in a tongue that	8, 160/ 15
the Lord, that hath	prayed	for you with sighs	8, 268/ 29
man would say, "Christ	prayed	, preached, and taught; this	8, 311/ 17
apostles in the Mass	prayed	for all Christian souls	8, 316/ 5
her body . . . but she	prayed	him very effectually to	8, 371/ 19
of their hogs, they	prayed	him courteously to get	8, 423/ 3
ought not to be	prayed	for -- yet dare	8, 437/ 36
might be, and then	prayed	her to declare her	8, 446/ 21
of our Lady, and	prayed	unto her and other	8, 481/ 21
and therefore fasted and	prayed	to save the child	8, 540/ 5
wheat. But I have	prayed	for thee that thy	8, 553/ 13
wheat; but I have	prayed	for thee that my	8, 553/ 17
Saint Peter, "I have	prayed	for thee that thy	8, 554/ 2
might say, "I have	prayed	for thee that thy	8, 557/ 33
Israel, by his hearty	prayer	made unto God kept	8, 2/ 34
Primer, and the Ploughman's	Prayer	, and a book of	8, 10/ 6
said also that neither	prayer	nor fasting for the	8, 15/ 1
this humble request and	prayer	. . . he was there, in	8, 23/ 15
with that holy man's	prayer	will work; and so	8, 24/ 33
their other business, in	prayer	, good meditation, and reading	8, 36/ 28
thank for that holy	prayer	. And where he prayeth	8, 40/ 26
him that his holy	prayer	of fervent love here	8, 42/ 28
good work -- fasting,	prayer	, or almsdeed -- to	8, 52/ 5
Tyndale deny but that	prayer	, fasting, almsdeed, and continence	8, 54/ 11
cast out but by	prayer	and fasting. And of	8, 64/ 35
in. What saith Tobias? "	Prayer	, " saith he, "joined with	8, 68/ 4
harm, to join with	prayer	the pain of fasting	8, 68/ 9
such wise as the	prayer	is; and it is	8, 68/ 10
a secret, inward, effectual	prayer	, when the pain of	8, 68/ 11
cast out but by	prayer	and fasting." The holy	8, 69/ 13
calm and quiet in	prayer	, from all motions of	8, 71/ 9
with oil, and the	prayer	of faith shall heal	8, 87/ 16
saith that the '	prayer	of faith ' shall	8, 87/ 19
effect to the faithful	prayer	-- therefore the oil	8, 87/ 21

by penance-doing, with fasting,	prayer	, almsdeed, or any other	8, 89/ 1
of his flesh, with	prayer	, fasting, and all manner	8, 112/ 8
of his flesh, with	prayer	, fasting, and all manner	8, 112/ 15
of our flesh with	prayer	, fasting, and all manner	8, 112/ 23
of our flesh with	prayer	, fasting, and all godly	8, 112/ 27
their fleshly lusts with	prayer	, fasting, and much godly	8, 112/ 31
is a kind of	prayer	and invocation of God's	8, 127/ 26
belieth us. Now of	prayer	, he saith we "think	8, 148/ 28
their assembly together in	prayer	no difference from the	8, 159/ 8
no difference from the	prayer	of one man alone	8, 159/ 9
the better for other's	prayer	. . . and all people the	8, 159/ 12
better both for the	prayer	and the sacrament, and	8, 159/ 13
most effectual kinds of	prayer	-- be profitable to	8, 159/ 32
and specially deputed to	prayer	. And it is none	8, 162/ 28
together among themselves to	prayer	and preaching, and making	8, 170/ 15
helping thereunto -- as	prayer	doth, and all reverent	8, 277/ 1
sacrifice, and in every	prayer	unto God, that men	8, 277/ 34
with divine service and	prayer	-- were but a	8, 323/ 10
called the house of	prayer	." Now, whereas I alleged	8, 323/ 14
against all religion, fasting,	prayer	, devotion, saints, ceremonies, and	8, 337/ 18
-- which kind and	prayer	they might assent unto	8, 505/ 11
to the intent their	prayer	might be the more	8, 505/ 13
said unto Centurio, "Thy	prayer	and alms are come	8, 527/ 27
again, according as my	prayer	hath obtained for thee	8, 553/ 18
means of Christ's aforesaid	prayer	; and that his loving	8, 557/ 11
the means of my	prayer	. And therefore when thou	8, 557/ 36
and means of my	prayer	, with applying of thine	8, 558/ 5
lest we should lack	prayers	, we have the Primer	8, 10/ 5
the Primer and Psalter,	prayers	and all . . . were translated	8, 10/ 17
calendar before their devout	prayers	, they have set us	8, 10/ 24
book of their English	prayers	, by the name of	8, 12/ 30
friends, and that their	prayers	were profitable to us	8, 20/ 21
by the intercession and	prayers	of all his holy	8, 39/ 7
for Christian be their	prayers	, their fasting, and their	8, 54/ 26
Lord shall hear your	prayers	if ye continue in	8, 67/ 21
God, for their devout	prayers	and fasting, should give	8, 69/ 23
of body that their	prayers	were at that time	8, 71/ 15
lived in watch and	prayers	, in fasting and forbearing	8, 122/ 16
steal away the chief	prayers	out of many great	8, 162/ 36
is excepted also the	prayers	and good deeds with	8, 213/ 24
it proveth purgatory and	prayers	for them that are	8, 265/ 17
down and say certain	prayers	with him to bedward	8, 354/ 26
over that, in those	prayers	which we made unto	8, 371/ 26
wept not in those	prayers	, neither; but all that	8, 371/ 29
plenteously obtain by the	prayers	of many more." The	8, 373/ 10
own towardness, their own	prayers	, their own continence, almsdeed	8, 506/ 3
heaven . . . where he now	prayeth	incessantly for the repentance	8, 24/ 30
that whereas Tyndale here	prayeth	holily for the light	8, 40/ 19
consider that whereas he	prayeth	God send them a	8, 40/ 23
prayer. And where he	prayeth	here so holily for	8, 40/ 27

Service . . . the whole company	prayeth	for the whole presence	8, 159/ 11
man, as my friend,	prayeth	for me that I	8, 178/ 25
part better . . . and therefore	prayeth	them to speak and	8, 268/ 4
same book, Saint Augustine	prayeth	for his mother unto	8, 371/ 32
his Father's friends, and	prayeth	them to help to	8, 497/ 16
as by sweet blessing	praying	for them so good	8, 42/ 17
continue in fasting and	praying	in the sight of	8, 67/ 22
penance, pilgrimages, pardons, purgatory,	praying	to posts, dumb blessings	8, 134/ 23
with holy deeds, and	praying	to saints, with such	8, 290/ 37
have we also the	praying	to saints, and the	8, 365/ 31
thirteenth chapter, of The	Praying	toward the Orient, writeth	8, 368/ 11
that the Mass, and	praying	for souls therein, is	8, 371/ 21
be but that then	praying	for the souls, we	8, 373/ 21
in image service and	praying	to saints (if Tyndale's	8, 387/ 28
-- not in fasting,	praying	, alms, or any good	8, 484/ 15
serve and follow faith,	praying	for God's gracious aid	8, 500/ 19
Here will Burt peradventure	preach	, and bring us in	8, 19/ 4
should stand up and	preach	upon a stool and	8, 41/ 8
parish, that he shall	preach	to the child at	8, 93/ 19
preacher, and do only	preach	God's promises . . . and therefore	8, 94/ 24
nothing else but to	preach	God's promises. And for	8, 94/ 25
tokens that betoken and	preach	the promises. And so	8, 95/ 4
in the pulpit to	preach	. . . do there stand still	8, 95/ 17
there stand still and	preach	nothing at all, but	8, 95/ 18
sacraments no more but	preach	the promises . . . and in	8, 95/ 32
-- and then they	preach	themselves that the priesthood	8, 104/ 35
this wise preacheth wise	preach	they: "Thou must believe	8, 114/ 12
thereby to show or	preach	the Lord's death. They	8, 116/ 31
the doctrine which they	preach	of Christ is true	8, 117/ 1
Saint Paul "thereby to	preach	the Lord's death," yet	8, 117/ 9
the doctrine which they	preach	of Christ is true	8, 118/ 7
an apostle and go	preach	, but he cried upon	8, 121/ 37
stand still by and	preach	. I doubt not, therefore	8, 123/ 19
pleaseth Father Tyndale here	preach	in favor of the	8, 123/ 21
because every man might	preach	that would . . . saying that	8, 126/ 4
can suffer one to	preach	as long as it	8, 126/ 11
take upon themselves to	preach	and say to the	8, 130/ 3
and our wives to	preach	' faith ' and	8, 130/ 10
together, and then to	preach	and teach their shameless	8, 139/ 19
not be suffered to	preach	; likewise as a parliament	8, 145/ 18
were it need to	preach	of God's justice, and	8, 148/ 10
say that our preachers	preach	Aristotle, philosophers, and poets	8, 149/ 30
death did his apostles	preach	much more of God's	8, 150/ 23
serve him (because they	preach	besides Scripture the word	8, 151/ 23
apostles did teach and	preach	many words of God	8, 153/ 35
so heareth the clergy	preach	also themselves, that of	8, 163/ 26
heard any priest either	preach	or write -- or	8, 163/ 34
save an appointment to	preach	; and also that the	8, 165/ 21
that were sent to	preach	a new faith to	8, 180/ 22
they may for necessity	preach	, and for necessity consecrate	8, 189/ 33

shaven and anointed may	preach	, or consecrate the sacraments	8, 192/ 30
they use it and	preach	it; and unto God	8, 206/ 13
by the people to	preach	. And that he changed	8, 219/ 12
then come again and	preach	; and Friar Luther also	8, 221/ 27
that are their offspring,	preach	. But first, where Tyndale	8, 242/ 13
and his disciples to	preach	, lest they should not	8, 244/ 1
that should teach and	preach	to those others that	8, 244/ 12
For then whereas they	preach	that every man is	8, 248/ 30
Scripture, in that they	preach	his word: I say	8, 249/ 22
so necessary as they	preach	them. More Lo, sir	8, 259/ 6
so devilish as to	preach	that point again . . . and	8, 266/ 21
as the popish preachers	preach	unto you . . . which thereby	8, 268/ 25
very false prophets to	preach	for him. But when	8, 270/ 15
they were here, could	preach	no more than is	8, 281/ 25
angels of heaven, could	preach	no more than is	8, 283/ 1
altogether (for if it	preach	not unto me, then	8, 294/ 14
outward token hath . . . and	preach	that signification to the	8, 297/ 24
such holy doctors as	preach	them -- yet the	8, 297/ 28
altogether (for if it	preach	not unto me, then	8, 303/ 8
to baptize and to	preach	-- he taught them	8, 327/ 36
all his apostles go	preach	and teach his Gospel	8, 332/ 28
word bidding them go	preach	-- he would make	8, 332/ 32
a nun's bed to	preach	it . . . but he shall	8, 336/ 36
day, if a preacher	preach	heresy, God hath, by	8, 341/ 30
they be suffered to	preach	, in all that they	8, 352/ 26
off such things and	preach	of that they seek	8, 352/ 31
and Pharisees both might	preach	and remember to the	8, 356/ 3
against all them that	preach	anything but the law	8, 356/ 27
thing, one man to	preach	, and all the Church	8, 356/ 30
forbidden certain men to	preach	the word of God	8, 356/ 35
forbid any man to	preach	the word of God	8, 357/ 23
shall be suffered to	preach	in any diocese against	8, 357/ 29
too, yet would he	preach	heresies still . . . until at	8, 358/ 3
when we hear them	preach	their own heresies for	8, 358/ 17
and prohibit them to	preach	anymore. This allegory will	8, 358/ 20
and these false Pharisees	preach	. For these be the	8, 359/ 2
nothing do but only "	preach	and minister the word	8, 359/ 36
would come down and	preach	any other gospel than	8, 364/ 2
And if any would	preach	and teach the contrary	8, 388/ 21
he that thus would	preach	and teach such abominable	8, 388/ 26
about the world to	preach	his Gospel . . . as plainly	8, 498/ 26
own time, that can	preach	and give good counsel	8, 513/ 38
punishment, only teach and	preach	unto such unruly rebels	8, 514/ 16
not only teach and	preach	. . . but unto such as	8, 514/ 31
men may not only	preach	, but must with whips	8, 515/ 3
Scripture expreseth is openly	preached	also. And besides that	8, 82/ 4
not at the font	preached	to the godfathers, or	8, 93/ 15
because they be not	preached	there unto the child	8, 93/ 16
the priest had well	preached	all that were to	8, 96/ 2
that were to be	preached	, and showed what the	8, 96/ 2

and without the significations	preached	at the font standeth	8, 97/ 34
the officers appointed thereunto	preached	the pure word of	8, 149/ 13
If he say they	preached	the word of God	8, 149/ 17
of old time they	preached	both the word of	8, 150/ 9
will not say they	preached	both of old time	8, 150/ 12
of old time they	preached	only the one, that	8, 150/ 13
Christ our Savior himself	preached	more than his word	8, 150/ 16
and say that they	preached	only God's word written	8, 150/ 25
also . . . besides the Scripture	preached	God's word unwritten as	8, 150/ 30
time they have not	preached	God's word well --	8, 151/ 12
time in which they	preached	God's word well, and	8, 151/ 14
last past (because they	preached	, as Tyndale saith, divers	8, 151/ 25
which he saith they	preached	false); but he will	8, 151/ 27
time, the true preachers	preached	purely the bare word	8, 151/ 32
-- whereas Saint Paul	preached	there against idols --	8, 172/ 4
man and saith he	preached	against images. And as	8, 172/ 6
where Christ was never	preached	." As though things that	8, 189/ 36
will have his name	preached	and his sacraments administered	8, 190/ 6
that his name is	preached	by such good Christian	8, 190/ 16
the people when he	preached	. What availeth it to	8, 192/ 17
Christ must first be	preached	ere men can believe	8, 224/ 14
of sins should be	preached	in his name among	8, 238/ 22
evangelists and the apostles	preached	and taught, partly by	8, 245/ 13
Christ and his apostles	preached	a hundred thousand sermons	8, 254/ 22
that either they never	preached	but one article in	8, 255/ 8
sermon, or if they	preached	many . . . he must then	8, 255/ 9
many miracles as they	preached	points; another, that they	8, 255/ 11
faith that the apostles	preached	-- if we should	8, 256/ 3
of faith that they	preached	should be proved by	8, 256/ 13
necessary point that they	preached	, they did prove by	8, 256/ 14
necessary point that they	preached	, they proved by miracle	8, 256/ 15
thereof . . . how many things	preached	the apostles by their	8, 257/ 4
places where it was	preached	and occupied in God's	8, 275/ 1
sign thereof. For circumcision	preached	God's word unto them	8, 276/ 16
was any such thing	preached	thereby, when the circumcision	8, 277/ 21
no more than is	preached	, of necessity to our	8, 281/ 25
no more than is	preached	, of necessity to our	8, 283/ 1
that all is already	preached	that is necessary or	8, 283/ 8
such things is already	preached	; but all such preaching	8, 283/ 10
is either written or	preached	, either, that can be	8, 283/ 13
words foreremembered that otherwise	preached	they do no good	8, 297/ 32
would say, "Christ prayed,	preached	, and taught; this did	8, 311/ 17
the Gospel that he	preached	. More In very deed	8, 323/ 21
the Gospel that he	preached	. . . and good manners and	8, 324/ 20
the countries where themselves	preached	, and left it there	8, 334/ 4
for all that is	preached	consonant to the Catholic	8, 359/ 3
so daily taught and	preached	in the Church . . . that	8, 400/ 12
upon . . . but Saint Paul	preached	the contrary, saying that	8, 403/ 28
the words of men	preached	unto them (which faith	8, 447/ 16
heresies might be freely	preached	for the gospel of	8, 514/ 11

from his elects, properly	preached	here to little purpose	8, 527/ 17
till he not only	preached	to them but also	8, 545/ 37
to . . . before the Gospel	preached	, and then stood in	8, 549/ 17
as it were, a	preacher	, and do only preach	8, 94/ 23
more stead than a	preacher	that preacheth not. Albeit	8, 97/ 35
one would bid the	preacher	hold his peace and	8, 126/ 6
sense, and that the	preacher	lied. Thus turned they	8, 126/ 8
they believe without a	preacher	"That is, Christ must	8, 224/ 13
the word of the	preacher	must be before the	8, 224/ 15
And then, his true	preacher	known -- that is	8, 252/ 24
proved him a true	preacher	: then shall Tyndale say	8, 255/ 17
wherewith should the true	preacher	confound the false, except	8, 263/ 30
sufficiently serve the true	preacher	and confound the false	8, 264/ 18
so that the true	preacher	and that false prophet	8, 265/ 22
mean that the true	preacher	shall make the false	8, 265/ 27
mean that the true	preacher	shall by the authentic	8, 265/ 33
now that the true	preacher	and the false prophet	8, 266/ 2
dispute with any true	preacher	that would offer himself	8, 266/ 25
Now, when the true	preacher	and the false prophet	8, 266/ 27
and when the true	preacher	would lay thereto the	8, 266/ 31
all this the true	preacher	fall in farther dispicions	8, 267/ 15
error that this false	preacher	here and I have	8, 268/ 31
this day, if a	preacher	preach heresy, God hath	8, 341/ 30
it be a false	preacher	with a false company	8, 341/ 33
the Church; which false	preacher	and his company is	8, 341/ 34
those words of a	preacher	that is not the	8, 352/ 21
that is a mercenary	preacher	and a hired, which	8, 352/ 23
of Christ to a	preacher	that is not a	8, 356/ 16
hear such a mercenary	preacher	as these heretics be	8, 358/ 14
us sure that the	preacher	which preacheth against the	8, 389/ 13
congregation is a false	preacher	, and a false writher	8, 389/ 14
be sure of the	preacher	of that unknown congregation	8, 389/ 19
I say, whether that	preacher	say true or not	8, 389/ 20
learned, and the false	preacher	as well learned as	8, 389/ 27
which they be? "The	preacher	shall tell them," saith	8, 396/ 3
false, and the true	preacher	and false, concerning the	8, 398/ 25
likewise as the false	preachers	that were Jews labored	8, 12/ 14
that by his elect	preachers	, in these latter days	8, 62/ 21
doctrine of these devilish	preachers	of fleshly liberty? "Go	8, 67/ 30
minister thereof, and the	preachers	and teachers of the	8, 97/ 21
only for priests and	preachers	-- and then they	8, 104/ 35
shameless heresy, and the	preachers	thereof for more than	8, 139/ 24
of these bold beastly	preachers	that lay friars and	8, 139/ 27
we would give such	preachers	, so bold in such	8, 140/ 1
will say that the	preachers	now lay thereto the	8, 149/ 19
will say that our	preachers	preach Aristotle, philosophers, and	8, 149/ 30
that all the Christian	preachers	, that is to wit	8, 150/ 28
years and above, the	preachers	have been false and	8, 151/ 10
certain time, the true	preachers	preached purely the bare	8, 151/ 32
he promiseth that his	preachers	shall do the same	8, 246/ 14

they proved themselves true	preachers	and God's true messengers	8, 246/ 32
to be his true	preachers	. . . have plainly taught to	8, 250/ 23
be believed against many	preachers	proved true by many	8, 250/ 26
not sufficient that the	preachers	were proved by miracles	8, 256/ 28
the apostles God's true	preachers	. . . and therefore needed not	8, 257/ 1
miracles, except the true	preachers	should show true miracles	8, 264/ 6
wit, that the true	preachers	could have nothing to	8, 264/ 9
were . . . then the true	preachers	had enough without true	8, 264/ 12
enough . . . and the true	preachers	able enough to confound	8, 265/ 6
wide; for the true	preachers	cannot confound them with	8, 265/ 12
leaders, the false, popish	preachers	, have led them wrong	8, 267/ 37
Father, as the popish	preachers	preach unto you . . . which	8, 268/ 25
ever made his true	preachers	to do greater miracles	8, 270/ 3
no writing -- the	preachers	were ever prophets glorious	8, 273/ 23
many hundred years, the	preachers	were "ever prophets" and	8, 273/ 31
Tyndale done by the	preachers	? Now, from Noah to	8, 274/ 2
he done by the	preachers	? Nor from Abraham to	8, 274/ 3
to prove that the	preachers	did always prove, all	8, 274/ 5
many hundred years, holy	preachers	and miracles were so	8, 274/ 11
of Christ's church, holy	preachers	with miracles have been	8, 274/ 14
followeth that since holy	preachers	and miracles were always	8, 274/ 19
his own church holy	preachers	and miracles have also	8, 274/ 22
cause neither of holy	preachers	nor miracles, because we	8, 274/ 31
that the prophets and	preachers	thereof, and the places	8, 275/ 1
his prophets and true	preachers	with miracles, but also	8, 275/ 4
not only good, virtuous	preachers	against them, but also	8, 275/ 22
they must have many	preachers	and also rulers temporal	8, 279/ 12
-- holy doctors, and	preachers	, and faithful men, and	8, 338/ 27
that yet even such	preachers	, naught as they be	8, 352/ 25
wit, by those mercenary	preachers	, too; and therefore when	8, 356/ 22
faith of the false	preachers	and heretics . . . is the	8, 389/ 6
But what if the	preachers	do not agree therein	8, 396/ 4
he know the true	preachers	from the false? "Let	8, 396/ 5
between the two contrary	preachers	of which the one	8, 396/ 33
the proof of the	preachers'	doctrine preaching all one	8, 274/ 9
and looketh holily and	preacheth	ribaldry to the people	8, 41/ 15
thing that Friar Frap	preacheth	in a lewd sport	8, 41/ 17
The other, when he	preacheth	that men may lawfully	8, 41/ 21
that standeth there and	preacheth	not. And it is	8, 95/ 26
preaching . . . and when he	preacheth	not the significations, then	8, 95/ 34
children, for the priest	preacheth	not then . . . and though	8, 95/ 36
than a preacher that	preacheth	not. Albeit that God	8, 97/ 35
after this this wise	preacheth	wise preach they: "Thou	8, 114/ 12
Christ's sacraments, and then	preacheth	like a player in	8, 140/ 28
which faith Tyndale so	preacheth	us the name that	8, 141/ 8
when all the Scripture	preacheth	that Christ hath made	8, 208/ 15
Now, though the Scripture	preacheth	that Christ hath made	8, 208/ 19
reconciliation to God: he	preacheth	us no gospel, nor	8, 215/ 15
holy doctrine which he	preacheth	against the liberty of	8, 218/ 2
the "truths" that Tyndale	preacheth	. And because I call	8, 221/ 13

nor the Catholic Church	preacheth	it, nor any reason	8, 254/ 32
plain, open truth, and	preacheth	and teacheth against his	8, 267/ 26
a hired man, that	preacheth	for lucre or other	8, 356/ 18
that the preacher which	preacheth	against the faith of	8, 389/ 13
the less by his	preaching	, determined therefore with himself	8, 7/ 5
he would of his	preaching	show himself example. And	8, 7/ 6
any scoffing Friar Frap,	preaching	upon a stool, that	8, 41/ 37
he could hear no	preaching	, should have no more	8, 75/ 4
fruitless for lack of	preaching	there unto the child	8, 93/ 17
the lack of that	preaching	there cannot hinder their	8, 93/ 24
the sacrament, and the	preaching	of the promises. First	8, 93/ 38
the priest purgeth by	preaching	of the promise, so	8, 95/ 2
that as the priest	preaching	the promises doth give	8, 95/ 5
nor we by that	preaching	do not get no	8, 95/ 8
than by the priest's	preaching	. . . but only by the	8, 95/ 12
he doth by his	preaching	. . . and when he preacheth	8, 95/ 33
purge the child with	preaching	. And yet if baptizing	8, 95/ 37
be nothing else but	preaching	, as Tyndale saith . . . then	8, 96/ 1
he speaketh there of	preaching	of promise . . . for no	8, 114/ 34
the doctrine and the	preaching	of the church of	8, 118/ 13
penance, he disputed with	preaching	penance. For he bade	8, 121/ 36
their lust laid upon	preaching	, especially because every man	8, 126/ 3
man understood." As for	preaching	of the pure word	8, 149/ 15
his word, and the	preaching	of his word --	8, 149/ 25
only written, without any	preaching	of any word of	8, 151/ 15
saith the true, pure	preaching	was used that is	8, 158/ 11
reader: if the true	preaching	was left and gone	8, 158/ 15
yet would smatter in	preaching	. . . willing the Corinthians to	8, 160/ 33
have declared in their	preaching	. . . that the name is	8, 164/ 14
company against Paul for	preaching	against images. More Let	8, 168/ 7
themselves to prayer and	preaching	, and making of good	8, 170/ 15
company against Paul for	preaching	against images." Here may	8, 171/ 37
in their writing nor	preaching	would they take up	8, 185/ 1
saving for such holy	preaching	; that men have no	8, 221/ 3
show that his only	preaching	was not the thing	8, 241/ 38
piece of their pleasant	preaching	of their evangelical liberty	8, 248/ 29
sufficient for all his	preaching	, and to prove that	8, 252/ 24
every point of their	preaching	: no more needed there	8, 257/ 2
every point of their	preaching	. And for farther proof	8, 257/ 3
this point of Tyndale's	preaching	must be better proved	8, 257/ 8
he had by false	preaching	won unto him (as	8, 266/ 22
wherewith they confirmed their	preaching	. More This is right	8, 273/ 24
wherewith they confirmed their	preaching	." Verily, Noah -- we	8, 273/ 33
that he confirmed his	preaching	with miracle, that was	8, 273/ 34
all that while, their	preaching	by miracles. But I	8, 274/ 6
of the preachers' doctrine	preaching	all one thing down	8, 274/ 10
church with his own	preaching	and his holy apostles'	8, 275/ 13
preached; but all such	preaching	is not written" . . . where	8, 283/ 11
himself in the manifest	preaching	of his Godhood, as	8, 292/ 19
out the arm in	preaching	, or to lay a	8, 296/ 27

used more diligence in	preaching	. But as for many	8, 319/ 32
been burned . . . all the	preaching	in the world would	8, 319/ 33
the sweet pretext of	preaching	. Whereby, since preaching is	8, 323/ 7
of preaching. Whereby, since	preaching	is necessary . . . he would	8, 323/ 8
whom they should hear	preaching	out of the seat	8, 342/ 11
shepherd that in his	preaching	seeketh nothing but the	8, 352/ 21
allegory of doctrine and	preaching	, do say and confirm	8, 353/ 6
and wisely, instead of	preaching	he putteth example of	8, 356/ 28
sore set upon evil	preaching	that after the prohibition	8, 358/ 2
together in lechery and	preaching	their whoredom for honest	8, 358/ 37
not, "Hear them in	preaching	only the Scripture," but	8, 359/ 5
to the glory of	preaching	the word of God	8, 362/ 7
authors of these heresies,	preaching	so saintly of their	8, 442/ 34
beginning, upon the first	preaching	of Saint Peter, when	8, 474/ 2
but only falleth to	preaching	, and telleth us full	8, 485/ 34
than this his holy	preaching	is; nor, therewith, more	8, 489/ 32
they can understand no	preaching	. Another fault is that	8, 499/ 11
his poison of falsely	preaching	the predestination of God	8, 499/ 31
believe it at the	preaching	of a woman, without	8, 545/ 10
believe at the bare	preaching	of the woman? As	8, 545/ 24
them from pointing their	preachings	with fists. But now	8, 126/ 10
now new-known, too, and	preachings	had, and sacraments administered	8, 190/ 14
false interpretations, and counterfeited	preachings	, in the world, in	8, 245/ 27
that the word and	precept	of God receiveth interpretation	8, 60/ 37
he groundeth this holy	precept	of his, that men	8, 117/ 20
the keeping of God's	precept	hath no free will	8, 148/ 26
I answer that this	precept	"Love thy neighbor as	8, 333/ 2
the disobeying of his	precept	shake off the yoke	8, 455/ 27
that the laws and	precepts	of their sovereigns do	8, 29/ 31
beguile the laws and	precepts	of their sovereigns unawares	8, 29/ 37
obey the laws and	precepts	of their governors . . . themselves	8, 30/ 13
some he taught as	precepts	, and some as good	8, 324/ 22
maketh, beside the express	precepts	of God contained in	8, 351/ 26
of obedience unto any	precepts	, laws, or traditions of	8, 353/ 2
mean not only the	precepts	written in the Law	8, 353/ 14
Thessalonians, "Observe ye my	precepts	which I have given	8, 360/ 15
Thessalonians, "Keep you my	precepts	" (or "institutions") "which I	8, 374/ 17
that all his father's	precepts	are unto his wealth	8, 488/ 33
if it be not	precided	and cut off from	8, 397/ 34
and be therefore after	precided	and cut off therefrom	8, 561/ 27
themselves be no such	precious	apostles that folk would	8, 30/ 13
any worship to Christ's	Precious	Body in the Blessed	8, 32/ 9
one drop of Christ's	precious	blood had been sufficient	8, 209/ 22
should do to the	Precious	Body and Blessed Blood	8, 315/ 22
it is Christ's own	precious	Body, which is not	8, 366/ 13
man should worship the	Precious	Body and Holy Blood	8, 381/ 34
the Altar, cast the	Precious	Body of Christ out	8, 423/ 20
bread into his own	precious	Body, and the wine	8, 466/ 4
bound to give a	precise	cause. But it were	8, 260/ 8
which beasts God had	precisely	commanded him to destroy	8, 49/ 21

apple which God had	precisely	commanded her to forbear	8, 49/ 24
in the same book	precisely	, and in this book	8, 91/ 17
too presumptuously bold so	precisely	to affirm the contrary	8, 154/ 10
whether the sentence be	precisely	both one in these	8, 233/ 1
think that we could	precisely	tell the cause of	8, 260/ 9
Dialogue, because he so	precisely	saith that nothing may	8, 271/ 7
as I say, but	precisely	forbidden them to add	8, 349/ 26
Moses had meant as	precisely	as they mistake him	8, 350/ 12
if Tyndale list so	precisely	to lean to "Scripture	8, 376/ 32
to the Church, but	precisely	stand to the Scripture	8, 377/ 17
will be bound as	precisely	to the words himself	8, 377/ 18
cannot" sin, meaning not	precisely	that he cannot sin	8, 438/ 24
pain of eternal death	precisely	forbidden them . . . and which	8, 455/ 20
unknown folk that are	predestinate	. The third is that	8, 133/ 16
to glory, being thereunto	predestinate	in the prescience and	8, 391/ 18
part of the church	predestinate	. . . so be they a	8, 392/ 30
God's final elects and	predestinates	, whereof Saint Paul crieth	8, 49/ 3
the final elects and	predestinates	to glory, being thereunto	8, 391/ 17
the elect church of	predestinates	: if he speak thereof	8, 392/ 3
but the church of	predestinates	headless. And in this	8, 392/ 13
that elect church of	predestinates	, concerning only the congregation	8, 392/ 14
of man's will and	predestination	, and the matter of	8, 362/ 23
of falsely preaching the	predestination	of God, with destruction	8, 499/ 31
and commendation of God's	predestination	and ordinance, utterly concerning	8, 501/ 26
ordinance and most righteous	predestination	. And yet are all	8, 502/ 3
New Law, for the	preeminence	over them, should of	8, 99/ 10
Tyndale giveth so great	preeminence	to the Scripture above	8, 281/ 1
Chancellor of England The	Preface	to the Christian Reader	8, 2/ 1
which I answer Tyndale's	preface	made before his Answer	8, 33/ 21
to my Dialogue; which	preface	of his is, in	8, 33/ 22
The First Book The	Preface	of Tyndale, with the	8, 40/ 2
forasmuch as in his	preface	here he maketh as	8, 77/ 28
for here in his	preface	. . . in which he would	8, 83/ 11
Tyndale closeth up his	preface	with a solemn threat	8, 139/ 31
he saith in his	preface	that all this eight	8, 151/ 9
you before) in the	preface	he denieth not only	8, 425/ 36
in his own translation	prefer	before the old) doth	8, 184/ 9
it for holy and	prefer	it before wedlock with	8, 305/ 21
I wittingly for the	preferment	of my part construe	8, 414/ 22
that is, in the	preferring	his pleasure before their	8, 512/ 2
assent unto without any	prejudice	of their own faith	8, 505/ 12
it may be none	prejudicial	or hurt unto you	8, 18/ 27
of father and mother,	prelate	and prince, that commandeth	8, 208/ 37
we the Practice of	Prelates	. . . wherein Tyndale had went	8, 8/ 19
crieth out upon the	prelates	and upon the temporal	8, 28/ 3
kings, princes, lords, and	prelates	, and every kind of	8, 137/ 2
findeth in that the	prelates	do not as he	8, 319/ 26
But surely if the	prelates	had taken as good	8, 319/ 34
he saw his country	prepare	themselves against the Turks	8, 122/ 34
again, and of love	prepare	myself unto his commandment	8, 217/ 23

well believed should peradventure	prepare	him to God's commandments	8, 217/ 34
man can of love	prepare	himself to the commandments	8, 218/ 4
Gospel, he should surely	prepare	himself to the commandments	8, 218/ 7
that of love he	prepareth	himself unto God's commandments	8, 217/ 30
threats reserveth his special	prerogative	of his mercy, by	8, 568/ 32
the other. This word	presbyter	in the Greek, as	8, 181/ 35
the Greek Church called	presbyter	, and the Latin Church	8, 182/ 2
but among the Greeks,	presbyteri	was the name that	8, 184/ 26
neither the Greek word	presbyteri	nor the Latin word	8, 187/ 20
the apostles called them	presbyteri	. . . which name had at	8, 188/ 25
prophetiam, cum impositione manuum	presbyteri	" ("Neglect not the grace	8, 191/ 27
had translated this word	presbyteros	into this word "seniors	8, 181/ 25
it heresy to call	presbyteros	an "elder" -- which	8, 182/ 21
translated since that time	presbyteros	by this word "elder	8, 182/ 34
if one would translate	presbyteros	a "block" -- but	8, 182/ 36
he that would translate	presbyteros	an "elder" instead of	8, 183/ 2
than this Greek word	presbyteros	signifieth an elder stick	8, 183/ 4
fourteen hundred years, calleth	presbyteros	an "elder" in like	8, 183/ 7
reader, such another? Is	presbyteros	here called an elder	8, 183/ 17
used in their language	presbyteros	. But as for this	8, 183/ 19
he findeth instead of	presbyteros	this word seniores, and	8, 183/ 24
thereto, "Lo, here is	presbyteros	called an elder, and	8, 183/ 26
whereas he saith that	presbyteros	is called elder in	8, 183/ 28
that this Greek word	presbyteros	is, in the text	8, 183/ 34
blame him for translating	presbyteros	into this word "elder	8, 184/ 3
the translator for translating	presbyteros	into this word seniores	8, 184/ 5
still the Greek word	presbyteros	, but sheweth also that	8, 184/ 11
translated there this word	presbyteros	into this word seniores	8, 184/ 13
kept still the word	presbyteros	unchanged, because that word	8, 184/ 15
old translation and keepeth	presbyteros	still, reciting Saint Peter	8, 184/ 20
Peter in this wise: "	Presbyteros	qui sunt in vobis	8, 184/ 21
next the signification of	presbyteros	at that time? And	8, 184/ 33
excuse, which hath translated	presbyteros	by this English word	8, 185/ 4
defense of his translating	presbyteros	into "elders" is as	8, 186/ 14
but always these words	presbyteros	and senior . . . by which	8, 187/ 3
though Tyndale say that	presbyteros	and seniores was at	8, 187/ 24
elder (wherein as touching	presbyteros	peradventure it will be	8, 187/ 25
true indeed), that both	presbyteros	and seniores be in	8, 187/ 28
the calling together of	presbyteros	or seniores, been left	8, 187/ 30
by the name of	presbyteros	in Greek or seniores	8, 187/ 33
he then have called	presbyteros	the "rulers," "governors," or	8, 187/ 38
as touching change of	presbyteros	into "seniors," and his	8, 188/ 4
hiereus in Greek, but	presbyteros	, which signified, he saith	8, 188/ 14
wise the profane word	presbyteros	to signify a certain	8, 189/ 4
thereunto predestinate in the	prescience	and purpose of God	8, 391/ 18
bishop's chancellor, in the	presence	of all the people	8, 23/ 9
was there, in the	presence	of all the people	8, 23/ 15
Moreover, where, in the	presence	of that holy Sacrament	8, 24/ 5
own mouth, in great	presence	of his lords spiritual	8, 27/ 4
prayeth for the whole	presence	, and so is every	8, 159/ 11

disputed upon in your	presence	. . . where you see and	8, 268/ 32
show of his special	presence	and power!" And then	8, 269/ 4
continue, to show the	presence	of God, and strengthen	8, 272/ 29
other miracles in the	presence	of his disciples, that	8, 311/ 3
he shall, with his	presence	and his Holy Spirit	8, 322/ 14
with his own blessed	presence	himself! But now suppose	8, 349/ 33
Timothy, and that in	presence	of certain good, virtuous	8, 374/ 33
by his power and	presence	of his Godhead, than	8, 422/ 19
the matter of my	present	book. Then have we	8, 8/ 10
a learned man then	present	assigned unto him for	8, 9/ 22
his examination some persons	present	of much honesty and	8, 20/ 14
two that had been	present	at his abjuration before	8, 20/ 15
and purpose of my	present	labor . . . whereby, God willing	8, 33/ 13
now, therefore, of this	present	work, these three books	8, 33/ 20
writeth here in his	present	prologue . . . in which he	8, 57/ 2
so pleasant and so	present	, always ready at hand	8, 63/ 13
the whole Christian company	present	should not be able	8, 84/ 5
-- if they be	present	once in a day	8, 109/ 18
Turks, and Saracens, were	present	at the Mass . . . and	8, 110/ 17
authentic stories, and the	present	practice which thou seest	8, 133/ 29
too long for this	present	book. I will therefore	8, 235/ 11
they see him specially	present	with them by his	8, 248/ 36
himself in this same	present	chapter, to the intent	8, 258/ 32
Tyndale's pleasure in his	present	babbling, and left him	8, 291/ 25
then conveniently have been	present	with them. And now	8, 315/ 4
Saint Paul by his	present	tradition was received holy	8, 315/ 6
of Moses to our	present	purpose? For first, if	8, 349/ 16
unto Saint Augustine, then	present	with her, that she	8, 371/ 18
former books of this	present	work) and yet hereafter	8, 387/ 13
bring forth in this	present	work -- this one	8, 388/ 4
any purgatory after this	present	life, or that put	8, 394/ 13
former books of this	present	work, well and plainly	8, 399/ 5
would teach him personally	present	with him, by his	8, 415/ 12
my soul is not	present	and quickeneth it. And	8, 417/ 5
nor of his own	present	estate neither, but that	8, 425/ 2
But now, for our	present	purpose, to touch his	8, 427/ 10
such as for the	present	time so stand in	8, 428/ 8
these words, in this	present	chapter, where he saith	8, 447/ 5
turn not from his	present	good state unto sin	8, 470/ 5
now, since in this	present	place Tyndale himself granteth	8, 472/ 34
here both end this	present	chapter and also this	8, 480/ 8
the beginning unto this	present	time: so hath ever	8, 486/ 5
and plain in this	present	chapter. For though he	8, 501/ 1
be knit in this	present	chapter. In which when	8, 501/ 8
the time of this	present	life . . . and in the	8, 509/ 7
process of this his	present	chapter, of the order	8, 550/ 25
properly pertaining to this	present	question of the Catholic	8, 561/ 4
witness, partly men have	presently	seen. And yet hath	8, 28/ 35
the Christian flock they	presently	so far forth declared	8, 293/ 25
wrote everything that he	presently	spoke or did. But	8, 315/ 10

yet can I not	presently	forbear somewhat to show	8, 502/ 9
that for a medicine	preservative	against pride, there was	8, 444/ 22
I pray long to	preserve	you and comfort you	8, 18/ 33
physic that teacheth to	preserve	our health than to	8, 37/ 4
to pity them and	preserve	them from that imminent	8, 68/ 2
and thereby necessarily to	preserve	it from all damnable	8, 302/ 33
into a soul . . . so	preserve	it and keep it	8, 436/ 8
God -- ' doth	preserve	and keep him.'	8, 436/ 18
in him able to	preserve	the man and to	8, 440/ 3
him doth keep and	preserve	him from sin. But	8, 440/ 14
at all times so	preserve	them that they cannot	8, 572/ 19
and his evangelists written,	preserved	, and kept, in plain	8, 157/ 19
the world to be	preserved	from universal flood; whereas	8, 276/ 34
a man to be	preserved	thence, or to be	8, 288/ 12
had been kept and	preserved	, and was not without	8, 374/ 20
seed of everlasting life,	preserved	from all falling into	8, 435/ 29
that they be so	preserved	by the faith that	8, 529/ 34
that he was thereby	preserved	forever from all deadly	8, 540/ 9
Peter's faith should be	preserved	in our Lady, and	8, 554/ 7
is not lost, that	preserveth	still the matter though	8, 374/ 23
God in him, which	preserveth	him so that he	8, 443/ 8
always and keepeth and	preserveth	the elects from falling	8, 548/ 2
Saint James did so	press	upon Luther that he	8, 87/ 27
if he will needs	press	upon us therewith, we	8, 211/ 32
assay him offer, and	press	upon him still, not	8, 469/ 36
the argument, we would	press	upon him sore with	8, 531/ 19
I will not here	press	upon him with the	8, 537/ 11
the Greek Church, and	Prester	John's church, too, and	8, 131/ 11
in heaven durst ever	presume	to think, because God	8, 259/ 27
biddeth in Babylonica --	presume	they to God's board	8, 316/ 23
the necessity thereof he	presumeth	that it was so	8, 274/ 13
the far less boldness	presuming	upon the surety of	8, 523/ 13
hap to stretch into	presumption	and occasion of slight	8, 425/ 5
that is to wit,	presumption	and despair, that ever	8, 425/ 12
mercy turneth trust into	presumption	, and maketh men the	8, 512/ 7
fall into pride and	presumption	. And therefore this were	8, 524/ 3
it were a perilous	presumption	to call any man's	8, 527/ 24
then teacheth a false,	presumptuous	faith, with such trust	8, 42/ 8
if such a high,	presumptuous	thought should once have	8, 91/ 22
Tyndale, either in bold,	presumptuous	hope or foolish, fearful	8, 433/ 17
hereafter show you, most	presumptuously	busy: that is, in	8, 49/ 2
yet were he too	presumptuously	bold so precisely to	8, 154/ 10
he is fain to	presuppose	false. For he presupposeth	8, 295/ 5
commandment. As here Tyndale	presupposeth	if God would himself	8, 61/ 17
perceive well that he	presupposeth	that if every such	8, 265/ 3
presuppose false. For he	presupposeth	that of any of	8, 295/ 5
that point -- yet	presupposing	it for an undoubted	8, 269/ 22
Christian people. If he	pretend	any places of Scripture	8, 434/ 6
pestilently perilous, while he	pretendeth	to make this chapter	8, 489/ 33
their heads and rulers,	pretending	that they be not	8, 55/ 9

but destiny. And so,	pretending	liberty, they put all	8, 206/ 2
all in thralldom; and	pretending	virtue, they drive men	8, 206/ 3
men to vice; and	pretending	God, they drive men	8, 206/ 4
in their hearts and	pretending	another both in their	8, 387/ 31
their living such a	pretense	of honesty and cleanness	8, 139/ 9
living in lechery under	pretense	of matrimony -- and	8, 437/ 27
what faces and contrary	pretenses	are made -- and	8, 138/ 11
other heretics had some	pretext	of holiness in their	8, 119/ 14
forth under the sweet	pretext	of preaching. Whereby, since	8, 323/ 7
poisoned heresies under that	pretext	, since that he knoweth	8, 343/ 6
then, under the false	pretext	of favor to God's	8, 381/ 13
head glittereth with the	pretext	of Christ's own holy	8, 410/ 13
Luther, under color and	pretext	of God's election to	8, 497/ 23
heresies -- which, under	pretext	of God's only mercy	8, 516/ 12
but under the same	pretext	of praising and setting	8, 516/ 14
truth -- than under	pretext	of their excuse teach	8, 544/ 12
seed is sown, and	prettily	sprung up, in these	8, 10/ 16
their hands before them	prettily	, like a maid; yea	8, 515/ 10
them fair words and	pretty	, proper gear, rattles and	8, 59/ 13
long? If a little,	pretty	sorrow and very shortly	8, 90/ 25
and that was a	pretty	sport for them for	8, 125/ 33
in the one some	pretty	peccadillos (such as I	8, 179/ 23
More This is a	pretty	point of juggling . . . by	8, 201/ 20
out so featly that	pretty	scoff that "grace" signifieth	8, 203/ 3
leastwise for their little,	pretty	, small falsehoods, some little	8, 245/ 2
small falsehoods, some little,	pretty	, small miracles to be	8, 245/ 2
false. This is a	pretty	point, lo! For now	8, 341/ 7
them at some such	pretty	plays, of likelihood, as	8, 491/ 18
example taken no little,	pretty	sins, but great and	8, 492/ 10
for example no little,	pretty	boy, but an old	8, 492/ 12
himself so like a	pretty	man. For joy and	8, 553/ 4
no lies, none error	prevail	." For whatsoever any man	8, 410/ 1
lies, nor none error	prevail	; for whatsoever sin any	8, 410/ 16
devil, nor none error	prevail	" do not prove that	8, 410/ 24
yet might the devil	prevail	against the rock of	8, 410/ 28
cannot in any person	prevail	against the rock of	8, 410/ 31
else may the devil	prevail	against the rock of	8, 410/ 37
that none error can	prevail	against the rock of	8, 411/ 3
gates of hell cannot	prevail	against any man that	8, 411/ 23
gates of hell may	prevail	against him for lack	8, 411/ 28
hell gates shall not	prevail	against the rock of	8, 412/ 5
hell gates shall not	prevail	against the rock of	8, 412/ 7
gates of hell cannot	prevail	against the rock of	8, 412/ 10
sin nor error cannot	prevail	against it, because faith	8, 412/ 27
because faith will always	prevail	against them till some	8, 412/ 28
no lies, no error	prevail	), for there shall no	8, 412/ 37
sin nor no error	prevail	against this faith but	8, 413/ 1
that none error shall	prevail	against faith, as long	8, 413/ 3
of hell shall not	prevail'	(that is to say	8, 412/ 36
long as the faith	prevaieth	against it, nor till	8, 413/ 4

do nothing till God	prevent	us with his grace	8, 504/ 17
would not fail to	prevent	them with his grace	8, 505/ 23
us in giving . . . so	prevent	we him in leaving	8, 525/ 19
this wise: "Saint Paul	prevented	them, to the intent	8, 369/ 19
sure that God hath	prevented	them with his grace	8, 504/ 23
they had not been	prevented	and helped in the	8, 547/ 24
elect . . . he shall be	prevented	of God, and helped	8, 547/ 31
not been by grace	prevented	must needs have come	8, 548/ 12
grace, with which he	preventeth	our good works, and	8, 205/ 17
will. For as God	preventeth	us in giving . . . so	8, 525/ 19
faith in which he	preventeth	him by grace . . . which	8, 546/ 21
the seed of God	preventeth	always and keepeth and	8, 548/ 2
and goodness of God	preventing	men's will, with offering	8, 241/ 15
help and God's grace	preventing	and foregoing, no man	8, 502/ 33
without his grace both	preventing	us and concurrent with	8, 510/ 36
turn unto him without	prevention	and concurrent help of	8, 510/ 2
him by grace . . . which	prevention	was when he gave	8, 546/ 22
for lack of such	prevention	and help, fall into	8, 547/ 34
'mutton-mongers,'	Priapists	, 'idolaters,'	8, 58/ 19
unto the filthy idol	Priapus	. More This high, godly	8, 206/ 14
that filthy idol of	Priapus	that Friar Luther beareth	8, 206/ 20
so great a rich	price	for so poor and	8, 53/ 14
him to withdraw the "	prick	of the flesh" with	8, 159/ 19
angel of Satan," the "	prick	of the flesh," to	8, 444/ 23
angel of Satan," the "	prick	of the flesh," given	8, 453/ 5
Christmas game, that were	pricked	in blankets and then	8, 41/ 7
well that this point	pricketh	him, shrinketh hither and	8, 272/ 1
place of Saint John	pricketh	him . . . if in those	8, 310/ 34
shall tread down the	pride	of your stubbornness," and	8, 5/ 18
Saint Augustine saith, of	pride	!) standeth as well with	8, 29/ 19
Father Frith in his	pride	and glory for the	8, 34/ 19
the devil had through	pride	, envy, and malice made	8, 44/ 24
his brittle spectacles of	pride	and malice, that the	8, 126/ 32
master Christ passed in	pride	the proud angel Lucifer	8, 268/ 26
that for the same	pride	was deprived of heaven	8, 268/ 27
all the sons of	pride	: I am come, as	8, 268/ 28
of their own singular	pride	, and so seek their	8, 358/ 18
Scripture, through their own	pride	, took occasion of their	8, 388/ 14
till the spirit of	pride	, envy, and malice, blown	8, 411/ 18
to gluttony, covetousness, and	pride	, devil-worship, and self-slaughter too	8, 444/ 19
a medicine preservative against	pride	, there was given him	8, 444/ 22
up in a high	pride	, had through God's great	8, 453/ 3
will . . . but some of	pride	, some of covetousness, some	8, 494/ 12
but to avoid the	pride	of the mind --	8, 523/ 12
had had fall into	pride	and presumption. And therefore	8, 524/ 3
and thereby fall into	pride	for lack of fear	8, 524/ 10
fear of any such	pride	that was likely to	8, 524/ 22
occasion of any such	pride	thereof), but rather that	8, 524/ 24
so narrowly so long	pried	upon them, with beetle	8, 126/ 31
example. And therefore, being	priest	, he hath beguiled a	8, 7/ 7

unaware that he is	priest	. Howbeit, if it be	8, 7/ 9
by George Joye the	priest	, that is wedded now	8, 10/ 19
that he was a	priest	. . . and, falling to Luther's	8, 13/ 5
acknown that himself was	priest	, but said that he	8, 14/ 5
well baptize as a	priest	, were the child in	8, 14/ 15
confession made to a	priest	, he said nothing profiteth	8, 14/ 35
penance enjoined of the	priest	unto the penitent confessed	8, 14/ 36
a monk and a	priest	, which fell to heresy	8, 16/ 18
when, being both a	priest	and a monk, he	8, 16/ 29
one because he was	priest	, the other because he	8, 16/ 34
titles of "Penance" and "	Priest	" -- was done to	8, 30/ 33
not abhor that a	priest	should wed a nun	8, 46/ 20
saith after, whether the	priest	say Mass in his	8, 57/ 31
mercy. Also, the great	priest	of God Eliachim saith	8, 67/ 20
and being also the	priest	of God, dispensed with	8, 72/ 31
And that Ahimelech the	priest	in like wise for	8, 72/ 34
to him that the	priest	say Mass in his	8, 75/ 12
farther as the poor	priest	can -- yet thinketh	8, 82/ 20
Timothy in making him	priest	, he received of God	8, 84/ 15
take penance of the	priest	, and do much more	8, 90/ 31
Order Tyndale By a "	priest	" in the New Testament	8, 91/ 8
in England, because the	priest	saith, "'Volo,'	8, 92/ 10
fair voloer as any	priest	within this twenty miles	8, 92/ 11
neither they nor the	priest	neither well understood their	8, 93/ 25
also that as the	priest	purgeth by preaching of	8, 95/ 1
meaneth that as the	priest	preaching the promises doth	8, 95/ 5
grace neither by the	priest	nor by the sacraments	8, 95/ 10
likewise as if a	priest	standing up in the	8, 95/ 17
the standing of the	priest	in the pulpit that	8, 95/ 25
true -- that the	priest	doth in administering the	8, 95/ 31
unto children, for the	priest	preacheth not then . . . and	8, 95/ 36
then after that the	priest	had well preached all	8, 96/ 2
only received by the	priest	himself and for himself	8, 108/ 25
Savior, both being the	Priest	and the Sacrifice, offered	8, 108/ 28
helpeth it that the	priest	, when he goeth to	8, 108/ 34
the apparel of the	priest	as in the Secrets	8, 109/ 5
but only mocketh the	priest	because he speaketh not	8, 110/ 36
a sacrificer, or a	priest	. . . as Aaron was a	8, 111/ 16
as Aaron was a	priest	and sacrificed for the	8, 111/ 17
some other name than "	priest	." But Antichrist hath deceived	8, 111/ 19
manner is Christ a	priest	forever, and all we	8, 111/ 21
more of any such	priest	on earth to be	8, 111/ 22
the hands of the	priest	in form of bread	8, 111/ 31
because Christ is a	priest	forever -- and that	8, 111/ 35
more of any such	priest	on earth that should	8, 112/ 1
we need now no	priest	as mean between God	8, 112/ 16
that we need no	priest	to offer up daily	8, 113/ 11
priesthood . . . believe that the	priest	doth at the Mass	8, 114/ 3
sacrament as the simplest-learned	priest	in a country teacheth	8, 114/ 32
and would have no	priest	at all, nor the	8, 115/ 15

broken, and that the	priest	eateth with his teeth	8, 116/ 6
Tyndale For if the	priest	should say Mass, baptize	8, 127/ 4
enough. For if the	priest	left off his stole	8, 127/ 11
bishop's hand upon the	priest	in giving the Sacrament	8, 127/ 33
congregation," and this word "	priest	" into this word "senior	8, 143/ 10
the blessing of the	priest	or the bishop. Which	8, 160/ 36
had ever heard any	priest	either preach or write	8, 163/ 34
is as very a	priest	as a priest indeed	8, 165/ 16
a priest as a	priest	indeed, and that every	8, 165/ 16
as well as any	priest	, and hear confession and	8, 165/ 18
well as may a	priest	; and that there is	8, 165/ 19
as did a like-learned	priest	that throughout all the	8, 174/ 26
and "Elder," and Not "	Priest	"Tyndale Another thing which	8, 181/ 6
that men call a "	priest	" in English . . . was called	8, 181/ 36
that Englishmen call a "	priest	" -- and that the	8, 182/ 1
when he called a	priest	a "senior," by which	8, 182/ 6
when he calleth a	priest	an "elder," by which	8, 182/ 7
change the word of "	priest	" into "senior" of a	8, 182/ 23
elder" instead of a "	priest	," for that this English	8, 183/ 2
signifieth no more a	priest	than this Greek word	8, 183/ 3
word and call a	priest	"senior" -- as appeareth	8, 185/ 1
among whom this word "	priest	" was the proper English	8, 185/ 6
translate "elder" instead of "	priest	" -- which word "elder	8, 186/ 17
necessity, having this word "	priest	" so commonly known and	8, 186/ 19
as well do as "	priest	" into "elder." And then	8, 186/ 23
manner washing when the	priest	christeneth a child than	8, 189/ 20
because he is a	priest	and hath promised perpetually	8, 190/ 30
the hands of a	priest	"). And afterward, in the	8, 191/ 29
the making of him	priest	. . . and also that God	8, 192/ 4
hands" not "of a	priest	," as the Latin is	8, 192/ 7
the anointing of the	priest	. And so is there	8, 193/ 15
the apparel of the	priest	at Mass, and many	8, 193/ 15
-- the very inward-anointed	Priest	whom God had anointed	8, 193/ 24
he be first made	priest	. . . and priest is there	8, 193/ 30
first made priest . . . and	priest	is there none made	8, 193/ 30
since there is no	priest	made unshaven and unanointed	8, 193/ 38
the making of a	priest	is not of necessity	8, 194/ 14
the anointing of the	priest	a holy ceremony; and	8, 194/ 20
is as verily a	priest	as these that at	8, 195/ 34
of the priesthood, the	priest	is no priest for	8, 197/ 24
the priest is no	priest	for lack of priestly	8, 197/ 25
he granteth that a	priest	is no priest at	8, 198/ 6
a priest is no	priest	at all for lack	8, 198/ 6
Tyndale will have a	priest	nothing but an officer	8, 198/ 8
in the words "church," "	priest	," "charity," and "grace"; all	8, 203/ 31
own sins to the	priest	(whom God hath there	8, 208/ 3
the change of "church," "	priest	," "grace," "charity," "penance," and	8, 218/ 17
And that he changed "	priest	" into "senior" . . . because he	8, 219/ 9
good more than the	priest	himself, were a false	8, 221/ 9
every Sunday: if the	priest	be not at home	8, 259/ 10

would needs play the	priest	and incense God himself	8, 259/ 31
be lawful, neither to	priest	nor layman. But the	8, 306/ 6
broken -- defile the	priest	, I will not dispute	8, 306/ 17
that it defileth the	priest	more than double and	8, 306/ 21
save only to the	priest	himself. For what care	8, 316/ 20
Dialogue allege that the	priest	in the Consecration putteth	8, 317/ 7
the Feet: "The High	Priest	himself is the ordainer	8, 368/ 28
their hands, and the	priest	fulfilleth his observance, and	8, 373/ 19
the monk, Pomerane the	priest	, and Friar Lambert. For	8, 437/ 21
the paten in the	priest's	hands, Bilney before he	8, 24/ 6
speak softly at the	priest's	ear. But by likelihood	8, 88/ 27
more than by the	priest's	preaching . . . but only by	8, 95/ 12
any penance at the	priest's	hand, or that have	8, 394/ 12
the hands of the	priesthood	"; and unto him also	8, 99/ 23
the holy order of	priesthood	, by the outward sacrament	8, 99/ 28
preach themselves that the	priesthood	is no sacrament at	8, 104/ 36
that they bear to	priesthood	-- because they see	8, 113/ 19
that holy order of	priesthood	hath an excellent privilege	8, 113/ 20
of the order of	priesthood	. . . believe that the priest	8, 114/ 2
the holy order of	priesthood	. A third signification, he	8, 144/ 28
that the order of	priesthood	is right naught . . . but	8, 165/ 14
whereby he teacheth that	priesthood	is no sacrament. For	8, 182/ 25
Tyndale doth, to make	priesthood	seem none holy sacrament	8, 189/ 16
the holy order of	priesthood	a sacrament. For these	8, 192/ 2
Latin is, but "of	priesthood	"), the power and authority	8, 192/ 7
his heresy, and prove	priesthood	a holy sacrament. Now	8, 192/ 27
the holy ceremonies of	priesthood	, as shaving and anointing	8, 192/ 28
no part of the	priesthood	! -- that improveth he	8, 195/ 28
no part of their	priesthood	-- then evermore of	8, 196/ 5
no part of their	priesthood	. . . then of a thousand	8, 196/ 15
be part of the	priesthood	, else it must needs	8, 196/ 23
no part of the	priesthood	, then it must follow	8, 197/ 18
no part of the	priesthood	indeed . . . but be holy	8, 197/ 20
no part of the	priesthood	, the priest is no	8, 197/ 24
that he beareth to	priesthood	, and to the Divine	8, 198/ 15
Luther's heresy teaching that	priesthood	is no sacrament, but	8, 219/ 10
we say that Confirmation,	Priesthood	, and Matrimony be holy	8, 253/ 22
plainly. Of Matrimony and	Priesthood	, Saint Paul manifestly; the	8, 295/ 11
clear, both of Confirmation,	Priesthood	, Aneling, and both the	8, 296/ 20
church. Tyndale And thereto,	priesthood	was in the time	8, 304/ 20
In the apostles' time,	priesthood	was an office --	8, 304/ 26
besides. For, granted that	priesthood	was an office . . . yet	8, 304/ 32
another. For wedlock defileth	priesthood	, more than whoredom, theft	8, 305/ 8
saith that "wedlock defileth	priesthood	, more than whoredom, theft	8, 305/ 37
confesseth that wedlock and	priesthood	be not repugnant but	8, 306/ 7
by reason of the	priesthood	taken upon them, but	8, 306/ 16
-- that is, both	Priesthood	and Matrimony -- and	8, 306/ 24
priest for lack of	priestly	virtues. For the holy	8, 197/ 25
all for lack of	priestly	conditions -- so might	8, 198/ 6
exposition in like wise	priests	, friars, monks, and nuns	8, 7/ 14

For the captains be	priests	, monks, and friars that	8, 11/ 12
-- divers of them,	priests	, monks, and friars, not	8, 11/ 16
clergy . . . saying that the	priests	love to reign in	8, 12/ 8
be abed, as their	priests	wed, I ween, where	8, 14/ 23
Old Testament that the	priests	should not when they	8, 59/ 33
whole church of Christ,	priests	and laymen both, call	8, 65/ 14
they had ordained them	priests	in every church and	8, 69/ 15
to wit, for the	priests	to whom they had	8, 69/ 21
the apparel of the	priests	. . . did he tell the	8, 79/ 10
and consecrating of the	priests	with the rites and	8, 79/ 18
same (as he saith	priests	both may and must	8, 86/ 25
he shall induce the	priests	to come and pray	8, 87/ 15
saith we be all	priests	, both men and women	8, 91/ 16
to serve only for	priests	and preachers -- and	8, 104/ 35
forever, and all we	priests	through him . . . and need	8, 111/ 22
see that whereas the	priests	in the Old Law	8, 111/ 25
that all we be	priests	through him, man and	8, 111/ 35
to be by the	priests	perpetually offered in his	8, 113/ 13
so much of the	priests	as of the holy	8, 144/ 28
only be there Christian	priests	and Christian laypeople . . . but	8, 146/ 32
to mean only the	priests	, how boldly soever Tyndale	8, 163/ 30
such reverent mind to	priests	as to call them	8, 164/ 25
between other folk and	priests	, but all one congregation	8, 165/ 20
bore to "the high	priests	, scribes, and Pharisees"; but	8, 178/ 22
word for the Christian	priests	, already received and used	8, 184/ 30
among Englishmen to signify	priests	. . . and among whom this	8, 185/ 5
did not call the	priests	hiereus in Greek, but	8, 188/ 14
did take the Christian	priests	for no more consecrated	8, 188/ 16
will needs argue that	priests	be no persons consecrated	8, 188/ 24
name of "church" and "	priests	," calling the one but	8, 189/ 12
he should after make	priests	. And these texts do	8, 192/ 9
before those ceremonies used,	priests	might consecrate unshaven and	8, 193/ 35
them . . . they be no	priests	nor may not consecrate	8, 194/ 1
the bishop anointeth his	priests	. Let him tell you	8, 194/ 8
least should be no	priests	at all. And Quoth	8, 196/ 6
then of a thousand	priests	, nine hundred at the	8, 196/ 15
the least were no	priests	at all, for lack	8, 196/ 16
that of a hundred	priests	, there be not ten	8, 196/ 17
that of a thousand	priests	, nine hundred be none	8, 196/ 24
things that maketh them	priests	, and good conditions they	8, 196/ 28
therefore they be no	priests	at all. But forasmuch	8, 196/ 29
be nine hundred no	priests	at all. For I	8, 197/ 19
Divine Service that the	priests	say, whereof himself saith	8, 198/ 15
holy sacraments which the	priests	administereth, and which Tyndale	8, 198/ 18
since he saith that	priests	must needs have wives	8, 202/ 11
when the Jews sent	priests	and Levites from Jerusalem	8, 230/ 13
-- which, if the	priests	would do it truly	8, 304/ 27
men have been made	priests	and kept still their	8, 306/ 9
taketh none to be	priests	but such as promise	8, 306/ 12
were, Tyndale then, that	prieth	thereupon so narrowly and	8, 175/ 21

prayers, we have the	Primer	, and the Ploughman's Prayer	8, 10/ 6
books before. For the	Primer	and Psalter, prayers and	8, 10/ 17
I hear say, the	Primer	too, wherein the seven	8, 10/ 20
for any other Christian	prince	. . . to make any law	8, 15/ 18
all obedient unto one	prince	. . . and cause them thereby	8, 29/ 25
people's obedience to their	prince	. For his rule is	8, 31/ 24
to a good Christian	prince	that they be bound	8, 31/ 39
And therefore if any	prince	make a law against	8, 32/ 11
or commandment either of	prince	or pope, or general	8, 32/ 22
Altar. But if any	prince	would by any law	8, 32/ 31
stubbornly, too, withstand their	prince	. Which if any man	8, 32/ 36
the Christian men, a	prince	that hath the rule	8, 123/ 18
of the Turks . . . a	prince	may assemble his host	8, 123/ 21
and mother, prelate and	prince	, that commandeth any good	8, 208/ 37
where he reigneth as	prince	upon all the sons	8, 268/ 28
sin. For if a	prince	would promise every man	8, 450/ 5
in how much the	prince	were of his nature	8, 451/ 10
bound to obey their	prince's	"tyranny" if it "be	8, 31/ 32
openly to obey their	prince's	"tyranny" in forbearing flesh	8, 32/ 16
in breach of his	prince's	proclamation and the laws	8, 38/ 3
of Christian zeal and	princely	benignity His Grace had	8, 9/ 2
were nothing done among	princes	but that he was	8, 8/ 22
and upon the temporal	princes	, and calleth them murderers	8, 28/ 3
heresies and thereby compelleth	princes	by occasion of their	8, 28/ 7
people to obey their	princes	. They bid the people	8, 29/ 29
rebellion -- whereby the	princes	should be driven to	8, 30/ 20
die than obey their	princes	in putting away that	8, 30/ 35
he consequently maketh upon	princes	. . . and shall for this	8, 31/ 22
they shall obey their	princes	and other rulers and	8, 55/ 18
the clergy, and toward	princes	and other temporal rulers	8, 56/ 26
clergy and the temporal	princes	for men born again	8, 57/ 21
cardinals, the clergy, the	princes	, the people, and so	8, 58/ 2
that, as evil lords,	princes	, and emperors have helped	8, 136/ 17
so, likewise, good lords,	princes	, and emperors have set	8, 136/ 18
men have called upon	princes	for their aid and	8, 136/ 22
instance and pursuit have	princes	and emperors both punished	8, 136/ 23
that all emperors, kings,	princes	, lords, and prelates, and	8, 137/ 2
maketh as though the	princes	that would repress heresies	8, 137/ 25
people mark that their	princes	are hypocrites in the	8, 138/ 22
enough that good Christian	princes	and other virtuous people	8, 481/ 36
as good kings and	princes	do these horrible and	8, 482/ 22
thinketh but that the	principal	work and the whole	8, 100/ 31
as a chief and	principal	fault, that we take	8, 123/ 2
whole pack of the	principal	fathers of all their	8, 138/ 26
serve him for a	principal	instrument toward the setting	8, 142/ 13
is one of the	principal	significations thereof, and whereupon	8, 145/ 32
this another cause more	principal	than any of both	8, 320/ 26
men were not the	principal	authors and makers of	8, 321/ 4
nothing make against our	principal	purpose. For they nothing	8, 355/ 18
so sick, whereof the	principal	head is Christ. Of	8, 397/ 37

things be not only	principal	points of our faith	8, 406/ 36
taking it for a	principal	point to believe God's	8, 465/ 10
hath destroyed all his	principal	ground, whereabouts his master	8, 473/ 31
was and is his	principal	ground and foundation, whereof	8, 562/ 17
no piece of his	principal	purpose: that is to	8, 564/ 3
neither anything toward his	principal	purpose . . . nor yet, which	8, 564/ 9
the proving of his	principal	purpose, that is to	8, 567/ 18
why he translated In	principio	erat verbum "In the	8, 236/ 4
sent from hence to	print	them there and send	8, 11/ 32
hearing thereof, gladly to	print	in their hearts those	8, 505/ 18
any manner English books	printed	beyond the sea to	8, 10/ 32
any to be sold	printed	within this realm, but	8, 10/ 33
neither can be there	printed	without great cost nor	8, 11/ 30
tell us that Adam	printed	books, and made glasses	8, 273/ 6
Sir Thomas More, Knight.	Printed	at London by William	8, 384/ 11
the name of the	printer	and his dwelling place	8, 10/ 34
by writers, some by	printers	, and much so hard	8, 334/ 33
to die before in	prison	, he standeth in great	8, 17/ 21
he was here in	prison	. . . that he so sore	8, 17/ 24
said before, seemed in	prison	here very penitent, and	8, 19/ 15
was for heresy in	prison	with him. For as	8, 20/ 6
while he was in	prison	nor at the time	8, 21/ 1
sheriff's officers in the	prison	, a book of heresy	8, 21/ 19
may, by purse, by	prison	, by bodily pain, and	8, 28/ 16
their own liberty, and	private	, secret conscience, to choose	8, 63/ 8
other commodity, or for	private	folks' business in such	8, 170/ 10
special revelation of God,	privately	showed unto himself. And	8, 476/ 13
for every man's faith	privately	-- who knoweth not	8, 486/ 13
were like, saving our	privilege	of more abundant grace	8, 71/ 6
priesthood hath an excellent	privilege	, in which none angel	8, 113/ 20
never exclude the special	privilege	of God's absolute mercy	8, 213/ 20
us by Scripture that	privilege	given of God to	8, 411/ 13
would appropor some special	privilege	of keeping still faith	8, 488/ 6
is any truth, his	privilege	is not proper to	8, 488/ 8
William Rastell. 1533 CUM	PRIVILEGIO	The Fourth Book Whether	8, 384/ 14
break all those fasts	privily	, where the weak consciences	8, 62/ 13
is neither openly nor	privily	, directly nor indirectly, against	8, 357/ 13
hast committed this deed	privily	. . . but I will accomplish	8, 539/ 15
that he knew the	privy	practice made between the	8, 8/ 23
if it happen any	privy	heretics to lurk in	8, 398/ 17
believed: it were very	probable	, then, both that the	8, 256/ 29
necessary consequence, nor any	probable	reason. For first, how	8, 336/ 7
and his desire to	proceed	of a fervent mind	8, 23/ 30
and inward works . . . may	proceed	of faith, hope, and	8, 54/ 15
and therefore I shall	proceed	farther. Now, next he	8, 262/ 5
besides. Now let us	proceed	to the second . . . which	8, 263/ 24
any other virtue that	proceedeth	of faith, hope, and	8, 54/ 8
little worth . . . since it	proceedeth	not in like wise	8, 169/ 34
Spirit of Truth that	proceedeth	of the Father, he	8, 239/ 37
see it proved . . . he	proceedeth	forth from David, and	8, 540/ 28

all other works above-remembered,	proceeding	of a faithful, working	8, 54/ 20
virtuous and good works	proceeding	thereupon . . . and finally, by	8, 505/ 28
whoso heard the whole	process	, came in such wise	8, 22/ 21
a high, pure, spiritual	process	accordeth with such a	8, 48/ 9
shall find all his	process	therein a fair tale	8, 70/ 14
see what a wise	process	Tyndale maketh us. But	8, 106/ 12
bringeth all his holy	process	to. And whereas in	8, 112/ 19
letting all such high	process	pass -- of ripe	8, 180/ 35
planteth in a great	process	to small purpose . . . because	8, 189/ 22
showeth us a solemn	process	, that God and necessity	8, 189/ 29
maketh Tyndale a great	process	. . . and telleth us that	8, 198/ 23
pith of all his	process	standeth in this one	8, 220/ 34
all his gay, painted	process	before . . . the glittering whereof	8, 229/ 8
soon perceive that this	process	is filled up with	8, 294/ 23
effectually, by a long	process	, that likewise as he	8, 430/ 11
than thus . . . the whole	process	of his epistle, one	8, 434/ 24
never a more peevish	process	than this his holy	8, 489/ 32
played out, Tyndale's tragical	process	of remembrance of his	8, 491/ 24
plainly by the whole	process	of his work. Wherein	8, 518/ 30
here edifieth up his	process	following in this chapter	8, 525/ 15
that all Tyndale's proper	process	of King David concerning	8, 540/ 8
told us his wise	process	of not sinning, such	8, 540/ 28
as by all the	process	of this his present	8, 550/ 25
Recapitulation of All Tyndale's	Process	concerning "the Church," from	8, 560/ 1
church," here his whole	process	endeth. And willing that	8, 560/ 5
in all his whole	process	half a leaf together	8, 566/ 12
in all this whole	process	of his unto the	8, 567/ 16
with all his long	process	, uttered and taught his	8, 572/ 29
much as a general	procession	upon any certain day	8, 354/ 35
so many at the	procession	that he shall not	8, 355/ 3
in our church in	procession	with a candle before	8, 398/ 34
breach of his prince's	proclamation	and the laws of	8, 38/ 4
nothing but a plain	proclamation	, made by his own	8, 386/ 19
His Highness by his	proclamations	forbade any manner English	8, 10/ 31
also by his open	proclamations	(divers times iterated and	8, 27/ 2
should against the King's	proclamations	keep still his books	8, 31/ 10
satisfaction of sin and	procuring	of remission, grace, and	8, 65/ 34
talking for such a	prodigious	crime, that ever monk	8, 50/ 2
and misspend them in	profane	uses to fill their	8, 163/ 2
holy word for a	profane	as far forth as	8, 167/ 10
were but in a	profane	, common story, in which	8, 185/ 31
were but in a	profane	story. Now, where it	8, 186/ 15
were it holy or	profane	) was and long had	8, 187/ 35
apply and appropor that	profane	word ecclesia to signify	8, 189/ 2
in like wise the	profane	word presbyteros to signify	8, 189/ 4
and living in lechery,	profaning	of churches, polluting of	8, 484/ 19
such as promise and	profess	never to be married	8, 306/ 13
both good and bad	profess	one faith. For if	8, 398/ 14
faith. For if any	profess	the contrary faith --	8, 398/ 14
the whole multitude that	profess	the faith of Christ	8, 417/ 11

do them, too . . . yet	profess	they the law of	8, 447/ 3
in . . . and not having	professed	the study of Holy	8, 25/ 21
fasting days and all	professed	chastity. For to this	8, 62/ 26
willful schisms and plainly	professed	heresies . . . and that Luther's	8, 223/ 6
and despite of his	professed	chastity, he cometh there	8, 306/ 28
faith that Saint Peter	professed	should not fail, and	8, 389/ 2
monk or a friar	professed	unto perpetual chastity to	8, 395/ 6
faith that Saint Peter	professed	-- then be they	8, 413/ 32
all this, that, being	professed	monks and friars, they	8, 442/ 38
took upon him and	professed	to prove, that is	8, 572/ 31
I know, circumcised, nor	professeth	not himself a Saracen	8, 252/ 14
all; whereof Saint John	professeth	plain the contrary, and	8, 295/ 2
a shameless whoremaster, plainly	professeth	before the face of	8, 306/ 27
of all Christian people	professing	the name and faith	8, 107/ 3
congregation anywhere, wherein the	professing	of the very, right	8, 387/ 3
with an earnest, high	profession	of godly, spiritual doctrine	8, 41/ 30
other people by any	profession	of a more honest	8, 358/ 32
and by the beastly	profession	of friars and nuns	8, 358/ 36
the body in open	profession	of faith, and teach	8, 398/ 18
thou look unto the	profession	of our hearts toward	8, 419/ 14
home again unto our	profession	. . . so that we never	8, 419/ 24
into Christendom and the	profession	of the Catholic faith	8, 428/ 6
thou look unto the	profession	of our hearts toward	8, 444/ 34
home again unto our	profession	. . . so that we never	8, 445/ 5
thou look upon the	profession	of our hearts toward	8, 445/ 24
thou look to the	profession	of our hearts to	8, 446/ 7
thou look to the	profession	of our hearts toward	8, 446/ 37
in their hearts their	profession	toward the law of	8, 447/ 33
in their hearts their	profession	to the love of	8, 451/ 19
their flesh" against the "	profession	of their heart to	8, 456/ 30
in their minds the	profession	and purpose toward the	8, 458/ 18
again unto his old	profession	. Never the later, many	8, 489/ 11
remembrance of his "old	profession	," with temptations over his	8, 491/ 24
silence with signs and	proffers	, with nodding, becking, and	8, 108/ 36
God's honor and the	profit	of some good folk	8, 38/ 36
labor of man can	profit	. . . and to whom therefore	8, 39/ 1
be proved, against the	profit	of good men's Christian	8, 54/ 25
measure of their own	profit	and commodity . . . but that	8, 55/ 17
measure of their own	profit	(as Tyndale telleth us	8, 55/ 21
the Jews had the	profit	of Christ's Passion by	8, 71/ 2
the spiritual benefit and	profit	of man, as our	8, 74/ 1
God himself, for man's	profit	, and no man lord	8, 74/ 10
and of the spiritual	profit	and bodily both. And	8, 78/ 22
have and enjoy the	profit	without declaration of the	8, 78/ 26
and saith that they	profit	nothing but only by	8, 83/ 3
the Spirit, and without	profit	, but altogether unfruitful and	8, 86/ 32
unto the people no	profit	at all -- so	8, 95/ 19
men take no more	profit	by the receiving of	8, 95/ 24
away the very special	profit	and fruit of all	8, 111/ 12
teach them also the	profit	of the receiving, nor	8, 114/ 25

man daily findeth great	profit	, in avoiding of temptations	8, 129/ 3
holy words; whereof the	profit	is limited and apportioned	8, 195/ 6
found no little spiritual	profit	and soul-comfort therein: it	8, 207/ 1
now doth any more	profit	the soul than doth	8, 276/ 23
ask us what shall	profit	his soul to believe	8, 287/ 6
well and with their	profit	delivered and taught by	8, 298/ 2
acceptable to God, and	profit	to man's soul . . . whatsoever	8, 300/ 12
truly, it would more	profit	than all the sacraments	8, 304/ 21
it truly, would more	profit	than all the sacraments	8, 304/ 27
seeketh nothing but the	profit	of the sheep and	8, 352/ 22
together -- with more	profit	unto his soul than	8, 358/ 5
nor to the spiritual	profit	of ourselves. And thus	8, 361/ 31
Masses, and Dirges greatly	profit	them that are dead	8, 373/ 12
souls great advantage and	profit	. For when all the	8, 373/ 18
unto his wealth and	profit	, and that his father	8, 488/ 33
thereof, but seeketh his	profit	only; and therefore hath	8, 488/ 35
laws, and his own	profit	thereto. Howbeit, the knowledge	8, 489/ 5
that their prayers were	profitable	to us, and well	8, 20/ 21
that they be not	profitable	. This thing meaneth Tyndale	8, 55/ 10
should be good and	profitable	to the people --	8, 55/ 15
if fasting were not	profitable	done of any other	8, 63/ 4
fast availeth, and is	profitable	. And wherefor? Not only	8, 68/ 18
and is also most	profitable	to the people. But	8, 114/ 6
of the flesh nor	profitable	to our neighbor, neither	8, 148/ 31
each of them is	profitable	to other; for else	8, 159/ 7
it is, thirdly, very	profitable	to the very taming	8, 159/ 15
of prayer -- be	profitable	to the taming of	8, 159/ 32
time, able to be	profitable	without Scripture: then so	8, 277/ 39
may ours be now	profitable	without Scripture . . . except he	8, 278/ 1
sacraments were without Scripture	profitable	unto them, and stood	8, 278/ 10
reason in like wise	profitable	to us, and stand	8, 278/ 12
faith without Scripture, as	profitable	unto my soul . . . as	8, 281/ 27
without Scripture were as	profitable	for our souls "as	8, 283/ 5
be, by Tyndale, as	profitable	for the soul as	8, 289/ 32
the Altar be no	profitable	sacraments, nor have no	8, 296/ 4
well occupied were more	profitable	than all the sacraments	8, 304/ 35
inspired of God is	profitable	to teach, to reprove	8, 359/ 30
Scripture was good and	profitable	to teach the faithful	8, 361/ 8
therein, will yet be	profitable	and stand us in	8, 361/ 19
and charity be very	profitable	toward obtaining of forgiveness	8, 401/ 2
priest, he said nothing	profiteth	the soul; nor penance	8, 14/ 35
ask us also what	profiteth	him to believe that	8, 287/ 11
him then again what	profiteth	him to believe that	8, 287/ 16
that the belief thereof	profiteth	two manner of wise	8, 288/ 11
way the belief thereof	profiteth	, in that as for	8, 288/ 16
purgatory there cometh these	profits	to other folk . . . though	8, 288/ 21
both the beginning, the	progress	, and the end, effectually	8, 53/ 18
for something that in	progress	of time they found	8, 160/ 37
them forth in the	progress	, and which addeth and	8, 205/ 18
a little his further	progress	in this chapter, in	8, 443/ 16

general, by the whole	progress	thereof, as by this	8, 519/ 4
in the course and	progress	of the one sort	8, 521/ 36
there, in all the	progress	of their deed, no	8, 531/ 12
people declared . . . and did	prohibit	and forbid, upon great	8, 27/ 8
for the while to	prohibit	the Scripture of God	8, 178/ 3
them to silence and	prohibit	them to preach anymore	8, 358/ 20
that it is plainly	prohibited	, as well by the	8, 140/ 14
I suppose, were better	prohibited	betimes, ere they be	8, 357/ 36
have we had some	prohibited	here of late . . . of	8, 358/ 1
though he see it	prohibited	by all the laws	8, 375/ 15
evil of commandment or	prohibition	and of the mind	8, 60/ 14
he find therefor a	prohibition	in Scripture, which neither	8, 278/ 2
they lay for a	prohibition	the words of Moses	8, 278/ 4
that text for a	prohibition	of our sacraments unwritten	8, 278/ 7
preaching that after the	prohibition	and abjuration too, yet	8, 358/ 2
abjuration, and against the	prohibitions	given him upon his	8, 22/ 11
lies. And surely Frith's	prologue	(if it be his	8, 8/ 16
love here in his	prologue	. . . goeth quite against his	8, 42/ 29
while he painteth his	prologue	with such gay colors	8, 48/ 11
here in his present	prologue	. . . in which he saith	8, 57/ 2
I intend not to	prolong	this work with writing	8, 128/ 13
their salvation. And this	promise	hath our Savior both	8, 44/ 5
some gay thing and	promise	fair, and so draw	8, 56/ 17
doth "flatter" them and "	promise	fair" and "give them	8, 57/ 7
and flatter them and	promise	them fair,' and	8, 58/ 9
not our Lord here	promise	to reward all them	8, 69/ 34
and by his holy	promise	and ordinance; so that	8, 77/ 3
not to signify any	promise	that ever I heard	8, 84/ 33
the Scripture. . . . It a	promise	, that we sin not	8, 84/ 34
of meat hath a	promise	that we sin not	8, 84/ 36
hath made you a	promise	that he never made	8, 86/ 6
that he never made	promise	, nor never none would	8, 86/ 6
Tyndale Aneling is without	promise	, and therefore without the	8, 86/ 31
There is not any	promise	of this sacrament written	8, 87/ 7
ergo, there was no	promise	made by God." Which	8, 87/ 8
this sacrament hath no	promise	in Scripture. For it	8, 87/ 12
it hath an express	promise	in the epistle of	8, 87/ 13
think once on God's	promise	and then do what	8, 90/ 3
night . . . thinketh on God's	promise	first, and then go	8, 91/ 3
he saith have no	promise	in Scripture, and therefore	8, 92/ 18
another, for that the	promise	is not taught them	8, 92/ 35
work itself, without the	promise	, saveth us; which doctrine	8, 94/ 8
the word of Christ's	promise	. For he saith that	8, 94/ 22
with the word of	promise	." He saith also, "Thou	8, 94/ 36
the work but the	promise	that justifieth us, through	8, 94/ 37
by preaching of the	promise	, so do the sacraments	8, 95/ 2
any effect of any	promise	or grace, nor we	8, 95/ 7
but only by the	promise	of God through faith	8, 95/ 13
the word of his	promise	." How proveth Tyndale that	8, 96/ 36
meant the word of	promise	? As though there were	8, 97/ 1

the word of his	promise	"; what had this made	8, 97/ 11
it hath by God's	promise	his own special assistance	8, 98/ 23
only God by his	promise	assistant to purge the	8, 98/ 28
had God, by his	promise	, assistant with them in	8, 99/ 7
the salvation standeth in	promise	of God, and nothing	8, 105/ 4
reverence from the very	promise	, too. For of truth	8, 105/ 7
For of truth, the	promise	of God worketh not	8, 105/ 8
salvation himself . . . and the	promise	is the token whereby	8, 105/ 10
the force of his	promise	as by reason of	8, 105/ 14
him to make the	promise	. So that his own	8, 105/ 15
our salvation, and the	promise	giveth the knowledge of	8, 105/ 16
saveth us "by his	promise	," as though they were	8, 105/ 18
surely bound by his	promise	, he would not now	8, 105/ 20
and saving that his	promise	is once past him	8, 105/ 20
bond if ever the	promise	be kept. But God's	8, 105/ 26
promised . . . and would yet	promise	if he had not	8, 105/ 31
promised . . . not that his	promise	should be the cause	8, 105/ 33
we should by his	promise	have knowledge of his	8, 105/ 34
a token of the	promise	. . . and the promise he	8, 105/ 37
the promise . . . and the	promise	he maketh the cause	8, 105/ 37
truth, as well the	promise	as the sacraments be	8, 106/ 1
also to make a	promise	. . . yet never determined he	8, 106/ 5
without he made a	promise	. And so be both	8, 106/ 6
sacrament, rather than the	promise	, a cause of the	8, 106/ 8
cause -- and the	promise	seemeth no cause in	8, 106/ 10
Tyndale's teaching concerning Christ's	promise	. But he frameth Christ's	8, 106/ 14
-- which crieth out "	Promise	! Promise!" and will have	8, 106/ 27
which crieth out "Promise!	Promise	!" and will have nothing	8, 106/ 27
nothing taught but Christ's	promise	-- yet in these	8, 106/ 28
Christ hath made a	promise	, one of the greatest	8, 106/ 31
seem to gainsay this	promise	) would shift it from	8, 107/ 1
church in earth . . . his	promise	was clearly broken by	8, 107/ 23
hath Christ broken that	promise	by which he promised	8, 107/ 30
again to break their	promise	made to God . . . and	8, 108/ 14
Christ had broken his	promise	made to his church	8, 108/ 16
the receiving, nor the	promise	of God: he doth	8, 114/ 25
there of preaching of	promise	. . . for no other cause	8, 114/ 34
better? We have a	promise	etc.. Why steppeth he	8, 115/ 25
believe well in God's	promise	, and so go their	8, 122/ 6
not to break their	promise	made to God, and	8, 131/ 18
ever shall keep, that	promise	. And therefore we say	8, 132/ 7
and then were his	promise	broken, since that the	8, 132/ 23
Which by his own	promise	doth always teach his	8, 133/ 2
And where had Christ's	promise	been, then, all this	8, 135/ 26
which ever includeth his	promise	!) grace with all his	8, 147/ 30
will not believe that	promise	at all . . . but denieth	8, 147/ 35
full truly fulfilled his	promise	without writing (and yet	8, 150/ 21
Spirit by Christ's own	promise	ever abiding with his	8, 154/ 7
his fall some larger	promise	and revelation of his	8, 155/ 3
nothing but Christ's only	promise	. And here make they	8, 156/ 7

Scripture, that notwithstanding his	promise	made unto his church	8, 157/ 32
Lord hath broken his	promise	. . . by which he promised	8, 158/ 20
plainly he denieth Christ's	promise	too . . . and will, I	8, 158/ 23
-- by Christ's own	promise	, in the very written	8, 158/ 35
And one thing I	promise	you: if it were	8, 181/ 31
a worthy jest, I	promise	you. If me listed	8, 192/ 33
I will send the	promise	of my Father upon	8, 238/ 24
God, according to Christ's	promise	, assistant, whereby it both	8, 246/ 24
with them, by God's	promise	, and leading them into	8, 248/ 15
Christ hath broken his	promise	. . . and he must also	8, 248/ 18
forever, according to Christ's	promise	; and therefore shall not	8, 252/ 27
therein, had broken his	promise	and taken his Spirit	8, 253/ 36
truth, according to Christ's	promise	. But now, as I	8, 260/ 25
unto God a contrary	promise	before; and might as	8, 261/ 14
second . . . which is, I	promise	you, very second, for	8, 263/ 24
while himself, by his	promise	, would ever dwell with	8, 264/ 27
-- which by his	promise	he shall never do	8, 272/ 33
men sure of his	promise	by the marvelous new	8, 276/ 25
that there is no	promise	behind, of aught to	8, 281/ 22
that "there is no	promise	behind, of aught to	8, 282/ 17
Spirit . . . according to Christ's	promise	, that can never be	8, 286/ 35
sacraments, nor have no	promise	of grace, because the	8, 296/ 4
priests but such as	promise	and profess never to	8, 306/ 12
doth marriage after the	promise	made -- not by	8, 306/ 15
by reason of the	promise	made unto God and	8, 306/ 16
that God made no	promise	that he would write	8, 331/ 6
He maketh us no	promise	that he will cause	8, 331/ 19
very sure, by the	promise	of God, that if	8, 340/ 11
of God, by Christ's	promise	, hath given unto his	8, 342/ 34
that was by Christ's	promise	sent unto the Church	8, 350/ 28
instructed, according to his	promise	, with his own Spirit	8, 361/ 2
according to his own	promise	. And now if Tyndale	8, 380/ 35
be true by Christ's	promise	made unto his apostles	8, 388/ 36
so, by his own	promise	, ever into all necessary	8, 396/ 19
surely, neither is the	promise	the cause (as I	8, 402/ 6
caused him so to	promise	; nor, also, he hath	8, 402/ 8
some such as God's	promise	specially dependeth upon. Unto	8, 406/ 37
for that was no	promise	made unto us. And	8, 407/ 3
in knowledge, by his	promise	made unto them with	8, 436/ 33
we find no such	promise	made unto him, that	8, 436/ 36
their holy vows and	promise	made to God, and	8, 437/ 25
he know by the	promise	that upon repentance he	8, 449/ 29
knoweth he, and what	promise	hath he, that when	8, 449/ 31
if a prince would	promise	every man a pardon	8, 450/ 6
surely trust upon his	promise	as, whatsoever he should	8, 450/ 7
suppose, what plenty this	promise	would make of all	8, 450/ 9
made a true, faithful	promise	of pardon to all	8, 450/ 10
the truth of which	promise	Tyndale yet mistrusteth in	8, 450/ 12
if it touch any	promise	; and that none other	8, 462/ 22
damnable, which toucheth no	promise	, but if it be	8, 462/ 24

every article of any	promise	that is in Christ	8, 462/ 26
salvation to believe the	promise	of God in Christ	8, 462/ 31
Father, it is no	promise	made unto us; nor	8, 462/ 34
the belief of the	promise	, nor the trust therein	8, 463/ 3
that belief in the	promise	. . . no more than the	8, 463/ 5
ever he made any	promise	to man. And yet	8, 464/ 9
Christ, and not a	promise	made -- and especially	8, 464/ 19
since it was no	promise	of any gift given	8, 464/ 20
Christ's Passion . . . is a	promise	. And yet that Christ	8, 464/ 28
a tale than a	promise	. And it may be	8, 464/ 30
a man believing the	promise	that mankind shall be	8, 464/ 31
believe him in his	promise	made unto Abraham that	8, 465/ 1
not all one to	promise	that of him should	8, 465/ 2
man that in my	promise	I spoke of." For	8, 465/ 4
spoke of." For a	promise	and a tale be	8, 465/ 4
thing. For though every	promise	be indeed a tale	8, 465/ 5
man can make a	promise	but if he tell	8, 465/ 6
not every tale a	promise	, as every child perceiveth	8, 465/ 6
the world. But the	promise	, which was the saving	8, 465/ 13
the tale and the	promise	were not all one	8, 465/ 18
that he believeth Christ's	promise	made unto his church	8, 465/ 24
Holy Ghost, by Christ's	promise	, teacheth, and ever shall	8, 465/ 33
Spirit abiding, by Christ's	promise	, in his Catholic Church	8, 466/ 1
commanding make a faithful	promise	-- that himself would	8, 466/ 7
not now believe that	promise	at all . . . but, as	8, 466/ 15
article that is no	promise	, be the article never	8, 467/ 12
against Tyndale that God's	promise	of salvation in the	8, 470/ 24
and trust in God's	promise	is a damnable error	8, 470/ 28
damnable error against God's	promise	-- if Tyndale, I	8, 470/ 29
that error concerning God's	promise	were a final reprobate	8, 470/ 34
that faith in the	promise	to be damnable. For	8, 474/ 10
must believe that the	promise	should save them and	8, 474/ 12
which only the other	promise	, of the Holy Ghost's	8, 477/ 10
the trust of Christ's	promise	made thereto, that himself	8, 478/ 38
truth dependeth upon the	promise	of our Savior himself	8, 483/ 32
of God's troth and	promise	. Then goeth he forth	8, 563/ 31
because it is no	promise	of God, but a	8, 564/ 31
of God, but a	promise	of the friar to	8, 564/ 31
only faith in the	promise	and bare repentance without	8, 571/ 35
perform that I have	promised	, if God give me	8, 36/ 19
hath to Christian men	promised	of our sins forgiveness	8, 66/ 28
believe that he hath	promised	us: that if we	8, 76/ 32
heaven, that he hath	promised	us and bought us	8, 76/ 35
that God hath none	promised	." "Whereby wot you that	8, 86/ 3
by which God hath	promised	that he shall be	8, 94/ 13
Passion, as he hath	promised	to do, and that	8, 100/ 33
if he had not	promised	it . . . we had not	8, 105/ 11
though he had never	promised	us. And now them	8, 105/ 13
so foreseeth what he	promised	. . . that he can never	8, 105/ 27
give though he never	promised	as he determined to	8, 105/ 30

to give before he	promised	. . . and would yet promise	8, 105/ 31
if he had not	promised	. . . not that his promise	8, 105/ 32
broken by which he	promised	to be with his	8, 107/ 24
promise by which he	promised	that the Holy Ghost	8, 107/ 30
of our Savior hath	promised	that himself with his	8, 132/ 2
his holy sacraments, and	promised	men grace that with	8, 147/ 25
true . . . that God hath	promised	reward to good works	8, 147/ 34
us that God hath	promised	always to every man	8, 148/ 4
his word written, and	promised	also without writing --	8, 150/ 17
great while . . . and always	promised	that they will build	8, 157/ 3
promise . . . by which he	promised	to be with his	8, 158/ 20
a priest and hath	promised	perpetually to live chaste	8, 190/ 31
whom Moses prophesied and	promised	in the Deuteronomy. Of	8, 231/ 33
our Savior hath himself	promised	, in the Gospel, that	8, 258/ 4
he seeth that God	promised	, not to put allthing	8, 258/ 28
fulfilled that before was	promised	; and insomuch that there	8, 281/ 21
Testament, that before were	promised	. This underpropper is not	8, 282/ 4
Testament fulfilled that was	promised	before . . . and also that	8, 282/ 16
things, pardie, that are	promised	to come after, as	8, 282/ 26
farther that the apostles	promised	that they would write	8, 295/ 1
not of any grace	promised	unto any of them	8, 296/ 8
the leastwise no grace	promised	with them; when they	8, 297/ 18
art he that was	promised	unto Abraham should come	8, 329/ 19
shall, by his Spirit	promised	, sent, and assistant unto	8, 336/ 30
the Holy Ghost was	promised	by Christ to be	8, 344/ 24
And Christ no more	promised	to send the Holy	8, 344/ 26
apostles only . . . than he	promised	to be with the	8, 344/ 27
I shall, as I	promised	before (in the Second	8, 367/ 25
by which it is	promised	by Christ that himself	8, 378/ 18
cannot lie, hath so	promised	and so sworn. More	8, 390/ 18
church with whom God	promised	to leave his Holy	8, 396/ 37
cannot lie, hath so	promised	and so sworn. More	8, 399/ 32
because he hath so	promised	and sworn. For surely	8, 402/ 5
so sworn, nor so	promised	, neither, that he will	8, 402/ 8
works . . . but hath both	promised	and sworn the clean	8, 402/ 11
art he that was	promised	unto Abraham should come	8, 404/ 5
art he that was	promised	unto Abraham should come	8, 407/ 18
is more than I	promised	. For here be both	8, 432/ 17
deeds. For God hath	promised	, as in plain Scripture	8, 452/ 33
only church Christ hath	promised	to dwell and abide	8, 477/ 5
which church he hath	promised	and given the gift	8, 477/ 7
Savior himself, which hath	promised	that the Holy Ghost	8, 483/ 33
cannot lie, hath so	promised	and sworn." Now ye	8, 567/ 35
that men's vows and	promises	made of chastity be	8, 6/ 35
faith in the merciful	promises	that are in our	8, 40/ 7
the belief of his	promises	, and hope of his	8, 51/ 32
our belief in his	promises	of the same . . . and	8, 52/ 10
ordained, which have also	promises	and would save us	8, 92/ 5
the preaching of the	promises	. First, for the visible	8, 93/ 38
do only preach God's	promises	. . . and therefore for to	8, 94/ 24

but to preach God's	promises	. And for this he	8, 94/ 26
betoken and preach the	promises	. And so he meaneth	8, 95/ 4
the priest preaching the	promises	doth give us a	8, 95/ 5
show us of the	promises	and of grace, and	8, 95/ 7
more but preach the	promises	. . . and in the administering	8, 95/ 32
that? Because that Christ's	promises	be true, must it	8, 96/ 36
but only of his	promises	! Why may not in	8, 97/ 2
the sacraments and the	promises	tokens of the gift	8, 106/ 7
But he frameth Christ's	promises	after his own fashion	8, 106/ 15
saith that we make	promises	in sacraments where Christ	8, 106/ 15
none; but he maketh	promises	that Christ made never	8, 106/ 16
and fighteth against God's	promises	, and utterly goeth about	8, 106/ 29
fashion Tyndale teacheth Christ's	promises	. For whereas he setteth	8, 108/ 12
nothing saving only Christ's	promises	made to man, he	8, 108/ 13
this, that of Christ's	promises	he denieth many, and	8, 108/ 17
saying that of Christ's	promises	nor of his mercy	8, 147/ 22
divers sacraments, ceremonies, and	promises	as the words of	8, 151/ 26
time, all God's words,	promises	, and sacraments that he	8, 154/ 16
the knowledge of his	promises	and his laws long	8, 154/ 35
we believe now the	promises	as well that are	8, 155/ 14
high boast of Christ's	promises	. . . and would with them	8, 158/ 22
believe nothing but God's	promises	. . . and here he seeth	8, 258/ 27
as there lay more	promises	in the Old Testament	8, 282/ 20
yet, peradventure, lie more	promises	unperceived yet, either by	8, 282/ 21
unfulfilled as well divers	promises	of tokens and things	8, 282/ 25
what if all the	promises	be fulfilled saving the	8, 282/ 29
to be believed but	promises	? If God tell me	8, 282/ 31
because they be no	promises	? If Tyndale speak wisely	8, 282/ 33
the Scripture into God's	promises	-- I must, therefore	8, 331/ 4
should be against the	promises	which are in Christ	8, 405/ 9
dependeth upon. Unto which	promises	Tyndale restraineth all our	8, 406/ 39
it be against the	promises	; so that in all	8, 414/ 34
still, and unto the	promises	of mercy in our	8, 419/ 17
still, and unto the	promises	of mercy in our	8, 444/ 36
and on to the	promises	of mercy that is	8, 445/ 27
of God through the	promises	of mercy in our	8, 445/ 37
faith, and for his	promises	." This wise answer is	8, 449/ 20
be sure, by God's	promises	, that upon their repentance	8, 449/ 27
should be against the	promises	which are in Christ	8, 460/ 16
should be against the	promises	that are in Christ	8, 461/ 9
be not against the "	promises	that are in Christ	8, 461/ 13
other things beside the	promises	. . . a true member of	8, 461/ 19
see that concerning the "	promises	that are in Christ	8, 461/ 26
that touch not the	promises	. . . ye may clearly perceive	8, 461/ 29
perceive that concerning the	promises	, he holdeth that a	8, 461/ 30
putteth he concerning the	promises	, every manner of error	8, 461/ 35
error . . . one against the	promises	, and the other against	8, 462/ 4
the other, concerning the	promises	, he can never err	8, 462/ 10
with errors against the	promises	in Christ. And therein	8, 462/ 16
that is against the	promises	that be in Christ	8, 462/ 18

faith that be no	promises	. What hath he other	8, 462/ 20
the words of his	promises	. . . since he bindeth us	8, 463/ 1
faith and believe his	promises	. Now, if this be	8, 463/ 17
we believe once his	promises	, "Care for no more	8, 463/ 25
things, that be no	promises	, he will that we	8, 463/ 26
words than in his	promises	? I cannot perceive what	8, 463/ 29
the belief of the	promises	and the belief of	8, 463/ 38
the belief of the	promises	only, were so far	8, 463/ 39
the belief of the	promises	do so depend upon	8, 464/ 2
the belief of the	promises	and altogether were gone	8, 464/ 4
with him were God's	promises	quite gone. And his	8, 464/ 6
And yet in "God's	promises	"Tyndale meaneth only the	8, 464/ 10
Tyndale meaneth only the	promises	of God made unto	8, 464/ 11
mouth! Concerning yet the	promises	made to man . . . let	8, 464/ 25
consider which things be	promises	, and which things be	8, 464/ 26
be not the very	promises	, but other articles besides	8, 464/ 27
the belief of God's	promises	. . . Tyndale seemeth to fare	8, 465/ 19
the belief of God's	promises	only, setting all other	8, 466/ 21
as ye see, the	promises	as little as the	8, 466/ 22
in anything save the	promises	can be damnable, be	8, 466/ 25
that be not the	promises	, their errors be not	8, 466/ 28
be none of the	promises	. This is the whole	8, 467/ 20
not only beside the	promises	, but also in the	8, 468/ 22
but also in the	promises	too . . . extending some too	8, 468/ 22
articles as be no	promises	. For if it were	8, 470/ 21
in any of the	promises	that Tyndale should find	8, 470/ 22
concerning any of the	promises	, then should himself know	8, 470/ 33
any error against the	promises	. . . and that in all	8, 471/ 4
things as be no	promises	-- in all which	8, 471/ 19
things as be no	promises	, putteth the perpetual virginity	8, 471/ 24
as any of the	promises	. . . and as long hath	8, 472/ 7
the faith in the	promises	and all other articles	8, 473/ 18
the belief of the	promises	, every error and ignorance	8, 473/ 22
his difference between the	promises	and other articles. But	8, 473/ 27
the belief of the	promises	, and the belief of	8, 473/ 36
true, especially taking the	promises	as himself taketh them	8, 473/ 38
the faith of the	promises	before they were baptized	8, 474/ 4
further instruction of the	promises	? Concerning which I dare	8, 474/ 8
and faith in the	promises	. I dare well say	8, 474/ 17
of faith in the	promises	. . . which was never thought	8, 474/ 19
the faith of the	promises	ere they died. If	8, 474/ 27
the faith of the	promises	and of the other	8, 474/ 32
the faith of the	promises	is infused, and of	8, 474/ 33
of some of the	promises	, but also of them	8, 475/ 8
belief of all the	promises	, no man might be	8, 475/ 11
is taught, besides the	promises	, though it cannot be	8, 475/ 21
unto all his father's	promises	, and loveth all his	8, 488/ 36
the faith of his	promises	, and the love that	8, 489/ 6
trust in his father's	promises	, for which he goeth	8, 491/ 11
mother and all their	promises	, and all their kindness	8, 491/ 14

that we believe the	promises	, we may be saved	8, 563/ 13
cannot err in the	promises	of God . . . and as	8, 564/ 23
because they be no	promises	of God. And therefore	8, 564/ 29
giveth not because he	promiseth	, but he promiseth because	8, 105/ 29
he promiseth, but he	promiseth	because he will give	8, 105/ 29
never such! For Christ	promiseth	heaven if men labor	8, 106/ 17
labor at all. Christ	promiseth	forgiveness through the Sacrament	8, 106/ 19
the third too, and	promiseth	forgiveness for a very	8, 106/ 21
taketh for idolatry. Christ	promiseth	us heaven if we	8, 106/ 23
in Exodus, where he	promiseth	to punish the people	8, 209/ 13
without sin." And he	promiseth	that his preachers shall	8, 246/ 13
forever . . . since himself there	promiseth	that he will not	8, 285/ 34
like wise where he	promiseth	reward in heaven, in	8, 401/ 9
of this holy man,	promiseth	, without any manner exception	8, 432/ 19
the things which he	promiseth	us? And therefore if	8, 463/ 21
hope of some high	promotion	, and afterward were not	8, 451/ 6
after the New Law	promulgated	and spread about --	8, 326/ 24
unto God, the people	prone	to idolatry would add	8, 348/ 30
Romans, speaketh of the	pronity	and motions in the	8, 444/ 2
also that any man	pronounced	among them in the	8, 170/ 29
and heretics forever. In	proof	whereof he not only	8, 19/ 17
need not much more	proof	when we see that	8, 115/ 14
men some color of	proof	in the text of	8, 144/ 4
him." And for the	proof	of this he layeth	8, 144/ 37
if we lacked sure	proof	upon our side --	8, 154/ 5
lacked, I say, that	proof	for our part, yet	8, 154/ 10
shall not need much	proof	for this matter; for	8, 155/ 5
Scripture, too; for other	proof	themselves will none admit	8, 157/ 14
lo; and for the	proof	thereof, though the points	8, 157/ 23
learning nor yet any	proof	of reason or natural	8, 218/ 32
may see a clear	proof	by these words of	8, 226/ 7
among them for the	proof	of his word: therefore	8, 242/ 2
very-faithful miracles, for the	proof	of the true-faithful doctrine	8, 246/ 26
thing sufficed for the	proof	of their whole doctrine	8, 246/ 33
it sufficed for the	proof	of the teaching of	8, 247/ 6
should serve for the	proof	of his doctrine --	8, 250/ 17
to show and make	proof	that his Catholic Church	8, 251/ 5
be done for the	proof	of one of those	8, 255/ 14
preaching. And for farther	proof	thereof . . . how many things	8, 257/ 4
and had, for the	proof	of their faith against	8, 264/ 28
miracles for the true	proof	of his word among	8, 264/ 31
final end and plainest	proof	, conclude and rest upon	8, 267/ 18
shall show you more	proof	of the glory of	8, 268/ 36
specially kept for the	proof	of the truth, that	8, 270/ 1
discharge him of the	proof	, and agree that he	8, 274/ 8
agreeth that for the	proof	of the preachers' doctrine	8, 274/ 9
is to wit, the	proof	. For ye shall hear	8, 276/ 7
his thankful obedience and	proof	of his fast faith	8, 277/ 32
in God's name. What	proof	he bringeth ye shall	8, 279/ 28
is all the whole	proof	that ever he bringeth	8, 279/ 35

that place for the	proof	. Howbeit, those things will	8, 292/ 7
did indeed. For the	proof	whereof I may lay	8, 292/ 14
of doubt. For the	proof	whereof . . . Tyndale hath here	8, 292/ 30
he saith for the	proof	of the thing that	8, 309/ 8
thing that to the	proof	of his purpose serveth	8, 309/ 14
hath failed of his	proof	, I might here make	8, 309/ 29
Dialogue alleged for the	proof	that all necessary things	8, 309/ 35
for the more clear	proof	thereof: he put them	8, 315/ 16
of the right. For	proof	whereof: Luther himself --	8, 316/ 33
bid Tyndale prove. His	proof	therein, ye have heard	8, 324/ 7
some likelihood toward a	proof	of the contrary . . . I	8, 329/ 10
the minor carrieth its	proof	with it, which would	8, 345/ 20
Scripture. And then what	proof	he can make for	8, 347/ 5
may still, be the	proof	never so clear. Fourthly	8, 350/ 20
this be a good	proof	or not . . . though Moses'	8, 350/ 33
these words were no	proof	that altogether was written	8, 355/ 27
heretics . . . both in the	proof	of many articles of	8, 361/ 21
and then for the	proof	of their own part	8, 362/ 25
else -- for the	proof	of his own part	8, 364/ 25
whereof he faileth his	proof	, so we say that	8, 379/ 29
forth, not in the	proof	but in the praise	8, 416/ 14
trouble him with the	proof	; albeit in that he	8, 419/ 33
aforesaid false conclusion; whose	proof	in that point specially	8, 424/ 4
heretics always, for the	proof	of their heresies, seek	8, 424/ 24
therefor. And to the	proof	of this pestilent heresy	8, 426/ 17
the thing for the	proof	whereof he bringeth forth	8, 445/ 15
make more for the	proof	of his purpose --	8, 455/ 6
tale. And that the	proof	of all his whole	8, 471/ 2
his heresies toward the	proof	whereof he would make	8, 471/ 8
he saith, for the	proof	of that point, that	8, 511/ 32
him than the plainest	proof	that can be; that	8, 512/ 19
dream." Here is Tyndale's	proof	, picked out unto the	8, 535/ 26
the law of God.	Proof	layeth he none in	8, 536/ 1
that would without good	proof	tell him the contrary	8, 537/ 17
him that without good	proof	would with his bare	8, 537/ 21
from them, and no	proof	of the keeping? What	8, 542/ 26
failed, pardie! Whereof the	proof	is so plain upon	8, 557/ 23
that chapter for the	proof	that the only elects	8, 562/ 21
manner thing for the	proof	-- either reason, Scripture	8, 565/ 8
told us toward the	proof	? Neither reason nor one	8, 571/ 8
brought effectual toward the	proof	, no more than if	8, 571/ 22
put them to their	proofs	. As for one is	8, 18/ 29
heapeth up all his	proofs	together, which proofs I	8, 303/ 15
his proofs together, which	proofs	I have reprov'd piecemeal	8, 303/ 16
that with such slender	proofs	as Tyndale bringeth for	8, 404/ 17
fair words and pretty,	proper	gear, rattles and cockbells	8, 59/ 13
Tyndale find out the	proper	causes and significations of	8, 80/ 16
Baptism, but not the	proper	signification of the water	8, 80/ 27
Gospel telleth, for what	proper	signification God set the	8, 80/ 32
is not taught the	proper	significations of the outward	8, 82/ 25

of naught except their	proper	significations were declared and	8, 83/ 13
know the right and	proper	signification of any word	8, 166/ 25
that this is the	proper	signification of that word	8, 167/ 25
forth with his feat	proper	taunt that I favor	8, 176/ 13
had in English a	proper	English word therefor; and	8, 176/ 31
for him to make	proper	solutions if himself may	8, 182/ 18
word "priest" was the	proper	English word well known	8, 185/ 6
word "charity" was more	proper	for the matter than	8, 201/ 29
but thinketh that his	proper	scoffing is sufficient to	8, 202/ 34
in our tongue their	proper	place where the fault	8, 207/ 16
very meet nor very	proper	neither for the Greek	8, 207/ 22
but ever since, the	proper	English word hath been	8, 207/ 32
church, of charity (Christ's	proper	badge), ceaseth not to	8, 249/ 1
is not this a	proper	answer now? Whereas against	8, 271/ 16
underpropper is not very	proper	for to bear up	8, 282/ 5
the apostles wrote any	proper	significations of their outward	8, 296/ 9
write any special and	proper	significations of the outward	8, 297/ 8
that those special and	proper	significations of every sacrament	8, 298/ 9
this matter with a	proper	taunt: that "if our	8, 319/ 23
I say, and the	proper	significations of all these	8, 328/ 11
those things, and the	proper	signification, ere I go	8, 328/ 21
see, by any scripture	proper	for the point --	8, 333/ 17
me," were no more	proper	commandment to bind any	8, 344/ 20
well that the very,	proper	sense is of their	8, 354/ 4
them hath their own	proper	dignity . . . and each of	8, 369/ 1
which church is very	proper	for him. For all	8, 382/ 22
them in their own	proper	places, yet ye should	8, 405/ 26
shall reserve unto its	proper	place), I shall a	8, 405/ 35
by Saint Sim, a	proper	reason and a trim	8, 454/ 7
therein neither, of any	proper	nature of that belief	8, 463/ 4
stick in all the	proper	points of his whole	8, 487/ 11
his privilege is not	proper	to the members of	8, 488/ 9
of elects is nothing	proper	to the elects . . . but	8, 521/ 16
see that all Tyndale's	proper	process of King David	8, 540/ 8
chapter with a pleasant	proper	taunt, wherein he taunteth	8, 553/ 5
Is not this a	proper	text and well framed	8, 553/ 20
see that all his	proper	sporting wherein he playeth	8, 554/ 25
And who doth more	properly	fall in the danger	8, 5/ 19
tell you that ecclesia	properly	signified among the paynims	8, 170/ 39
his own; and very	properly	playeth he the part	8, 180/ 24
this thing being so	properly	spoken, as ye see	8, 183/ 5
I pray you, how	properly	the good man proveth	8, 262/ 8
reason wherewith he full	properly	proveth us that the	8, 263/ 18
inspireth the writer." More	Properly	answered, if I would	8, 331/ 2
is it much more	properly	meant of the whole	8, 345/ 3
allegory, seem not so	properly	to pertain to teaching	8, 353/ 10
words of Christ's were	properly	meant of the traditions	8, 354/ 14
intent. Which intent how	properly	they prove between them	8, 355/ 9
of which they be	properly	spoken indeed), but of	8, 355/ 20
that these heretics may	properly	be called, not only	8, 358/ 23

be done . . . is more	properly	a tale than a	8, 464/ 30
who be now more	properly	such dogs than be	8, 515/ 14
And who be more	properly	such hogs than these	8, 515/ 18
us those things that	properly	pertain unto the elects	8, 521/ 32
things that, contrariwise, appertain	properly	to the reprobates; by	8, 521/ 33
sometimes from his elects,	properly	preached here to little	8, 527/ 17
point handleth he so	properly	that ever he telleth	8, 542/ 15
all these words most	properly	pertained to the putting	8, 543/ 34
pass, as things not	properly	pertaining to this present	8, 561/ 3
as now not pertinent	properly	to this matter, and	8, 561/ 14
things and the only	properties	for which God appointed	8, 81/ 22
God foresaw all those	properties	that have been found	8, 81/ 27
ten that have the	properties	which Paul requireth to	8, 196/ 4
ten that have the	properties	that Saint Paul requireth	8, 196/ 17
in the nature and	property	of any natural thing	8, 195/ 1
planted that nature and	property	therein? Which answer shall	8, 195/ 4
the matter than the	property	of that English word	8, 207/ 28
is given thee by	prophecy	, with the putting upon	8, 99/ 21
was given thee by	prophecy	, with the putting-upon the	8, 191/ 28
the books of this	prophecy	. . . God shall take from	8, 348/ 5
hardy to write any	prophecy	, if ever it please	8, 348/ 9
prophet of whom Moses	prophesied	and promised in the	8, 231/ 33
to wit, because it	prophesied	of him. Which thing	8, 281/ 5
prophet of whom he	prophesied	and bade they should	8, 349/ 23
the same prophet, in	prophesying	of the Sacrament of	8, 99/ 36
a beginning yet. The	prophet	Elijah, as it is	8, 2/ 32
the mouth of the	prophet	Ezekiel as of the	8, 44/ 13
of a heretic." The	prophet	Joel, in the second	8, 68/ 25
forth. Lo, here the	prophet	exhorteth to fasting, as	8, 68/ 28
third chapter of the	prophet	Jonah that God, seeing	8, 68/ 35
the mouth of the	prophet	Ezekiel soundeth to the	8, 99/ 31
mouth of the same	prophet	, in prophesying of the	8, 99/ 36
the mouth of his	prophet	call it clean water	8, 100/ 8
open words of the	prophet	Zechariah. "There shall go	8, 100/ 14
And why calleth the	prophet	this water "quick" and	8, 100/ 22
the Syrian by his	prophet	Elisha in the water	8, 102/ 29
apostle nor for a	prophet	, I might here lay	8, 180/ 20
in what wise the	prophet	Joel describeth the manner	8, 214/ 18
again of the false	prophet	Balaam and his evil	8, 220/ 27
not." "Art thou a	prophet	?" And he answered, "No	8, 230/ 17
whether he were a	prophet	, and that he answered	8, 231/ 15
that he was a	prophet	. Now doth Christ testify	8, 231/ 16
he was both "a	prophet	" and "more than a	8, 231/ 17
and "more than a	prophet	"; so that if Saint	8, 231/ 17
that he was no	prophet	, and Christ said yes	8, 231/ 18
English, "Art thou a	prophet	?" but "Art thou the	8, 231/ 29
but "Art thou the	prophet	?" . . . and then were the	8, 231/ 29
whether he were a	prophet	-- that is to	8, 231/ 30
whether he were any	prophet	-- but whether he	8, 231/ 31
whether he were the	prophet	; that is to wit	8, 231/ 32

to wit, the great	prophet	of whom Moses prophesied	8, 231/ 32
the Deuteronomy. Of which	prophet	there was opinion among	8, 231/ 34
Christ, but a great	prophet	that should come before	8, 231/ 36
John, "Art thou the	prophet	?" -- meaning that special	8, 231/ 37
-- meaning that special	prophet	. And yet the Jews	8, 232/ 1
himself to be any	prophet	, but that special prophet	8, 232/ 3
prophet, but that special	prophet	of whom they meant	8, 232/ 4
Christ nor Elijah nor	prophet	, why baptizest thou, then	8, 232/ 6
article made the word "	prophet	," in the first chapter	8, 233/ 16
to signify not a	prophet	in general, but a	8, 233/ 17
general, but a special	prophet	whom the Jews looked	8, 233/ 17
preacher and that false	prophet	shall be still as	8, 265/ 22
shall make the false	prophet	ashamed . . . or that he	8, 265/ 27
people perceive the false	prophet	false: I say that	8, 265/ 34
preacher and the false	prophet	came together to dispute	8, 266/ 2
article as the false	prophet	would teach against the	8, 266/ 4
undisputable for any false	prophet	to find any reasoning	8, 266/ 7
possible for the false	prophet	to find any color	8, 266/ 12
say, that some false	prophet	were so devilish as	8, 266/ 20
preacher and the false	prophet	were come together, and	8, 266/ 27
hundred years: the false	prophet	would say again as	8, 266/ 33
again as the false	prophet	Luther saith himself --	8, 266/ 34
and then the false	prophet	for himself again say	8, 267/ 22
to remember the false	prophet	Balaam and beware betimes	8, 267/ 31
more if this false	prophet	should, as Tyndale putteth	8, 268/ 18
Scripture of the false	prophet	, and all his false	8, 269/ 23
confusion of his true	prophet	. And therefore it is	8, 275/ 31
there should come another	prophet	-- yet except God	8, 280/ 21
the mouth of the	prophet	Jeremiah, "I shall give	8, 331/ 13
these words of the	prophet	, he said himself --	8, 331/ 20
and so did the	prophet	also, that he would	8, 331/ 23
as well of the	prophet	as of our Savior	8, 331/ 29
the contrary. For the	prophet	and the evangelist saith	8, 331/ 30
every day a new	prophet	with a new miracle	8, 335/ 29
every day a new	prophet	with a new miracle	8, 338/ 5
every day a new	prophet	, and that with new	8, 338/ 18
believe or obey any	prophet	that ever should come	8, 349/ 21
him . . . except only the	prophet	of whom he prophesied	8, 349/ 22
might they think that	prophet	restrained by those words	8, 349/ 24
the church whereof the	prophet	speaketh, "Odivi ecclesiam malignantium	8, 382/ 20
words of the holy	prophet	Ezekiel, whose words, lo	8, 432/ 3
in this one holy	prophet	, doubly confirmed, and thereby	8, 432/ 30
learned here, by the	prophet	Ezekiel, that although it	8, 433/ 31
of Bathsheba until the	prophet	Nathan rebuked him, he	8, 529/ 8
of Bathsheba until the	prophet	Nathan rebuked him, he	8, 533/ 19
he sent Nathan the	prophet	unto him, which by	8, 538/ 35
For -- whereas the	prophet	had before his repentance	8, 539/ 31
temporal. And therefore the	prophet	said that yet the	8, 540/ 1
mouth of Nathan the	prophet	. Now, as he played	8, 547/ 7
of his own holy	prophet	Ezekiel, saying, "Though I	8, 568/ 38

data est tibi per	prophetiam	, cum impositione manuum presbyteri	8, 191/ 26
showed upon their false	prophets	-- as it fell	8, 29/ 3
it fell upon the	prophets	both of Bel and	8, 29/ 3
salutations the false, idle	prophets	of whom the blessed	8, 42/ 13
his people by his	prophets	that they should fast	8, 64/ 23
out of the holy	prophets	and other places of	8, 69/ 7
thereof, with all the	prophets	and patriarchs of the	8, 223/ 7
by Moses and the	prophets	and in the psalms	8, 238/ 17
There shall come false	prophets	that shall forbid marriage	8, 261/ 2
warned us that false	prophets	should come with false	8, 263/ 29
that could confound false	prophets	that should come and	8, 264/ 5
to confound the false	prophets	that should come with	8, 264/ 9
to confound the false	prophets	bringing false miracles. The	8, 264/ 13
their faith against false	prophets	and their false miracles	8, 264/ 28
miracles to confound false	prophets	that should come with	8, 265/ 2
of him which false	prophets	he meaneth: paynims, Turks	8, 265/ 10
for making the false	prophets	ashamed -- ye see	8, 265/ 29
Zwingli, his very false	prophets	to preach for him	8, 270/ 15
the preachers were ever	prophets	glorious in doing of	8, 273/ 23
the preachers were "ever	prophets	" and "glorious in doing	8, 273/ 32
already Moses and the	prophets	; and if they believe	8, 274/ 35
miracles, in that the	prophets	and preachers thereof, and	8, 275/ 1
into the world his	prophets	and true preachers with	8, 275/ 4
did or all the	prophets	besides -- and namely	8, 280/ 35
many words by his	prophets	, and his own Son	8, 330/ 2
every place in the	prophets	, every place in the	8, 336/ 10
blasphemous tongues! Such false	prophets	shall God, as I	8, 337/ 27
doth stir up, new	prophets	in sundry parts of	8, 338/ 26
as he stirred up	prophets	among the Jews in	8, 338/ 30
well to stir up	prophets	with miracles for the	8, 339/ 20
have Moses and the	prophets	-- let them hear	8, 342/ 10
Moses and in the	prophets	" -- had this proved	8, 356/ 11
since, either by the	prophets	, evangelists, or any other	8, 365/ 17
of the apostles and	prophets	, whereupon Paul saith (Eph	8, 402/ 26
all the apostles and	prophets	, and all the Scripture	8, 410/ 5
all the apostles, and	prophets	, and all the Scripture	8, 413/ 24
all the apostles and	prophets	, and all the Scripture	8, 414/ 7
God and all his	prophets	, by Christ and all	8, 486/ 7
time, for their sport,	proposing	riddles among them, she	8, 446/ 16
it from a conditional	proposition	into an affirmative antecedent	8, 168/ 14
touching the words and	propositions	by which God anything	8, 243/ 7
and it is come	prosperously	to pass." Ye may	8, 67/ 7
while that he lieth	prostrate	under the devil's foot	8, 455/ 3
pull her from thy	protection	. Let neither the lion	8, 372/ 23
chief of his apostles,	protesteth	openly to all the	8, 362/ 32
glory of Tyndale's devilish,	proud	, despiteous heart, to delight	8, 33/ 4
too high and wax	proud	in beholding the marvelous	8, 159/ 21
to serve his own	proud	, execrable gluttony. And when	8, 163/ 5
passed in pride the	proud	angel Lucifer, that for	8, 268/ 26
the devil for their	proud	disobedience in the defense	8, 354/ 29

man should put a	proud	trust and confidence in	8, 400/ 1
taught to put no	proud	confidence in them, but	8, 403/ 1
by faith; be not	proud	thereof, but fear." There	8, 430/ 10
blessed mouth, blow that	proud	beast to naught. Now	8, 478/ 23
lest they should be	proud	of that which is	8, 522/ 12
all, neither. For the	proud	Pharisee that despised the	8, 523/ 18
publican, though he were	proud	of his deeds, yet	8, 523/ 20
fall than to be	proud	of their virtue, and	8, 523/ 27
lest they should be	proud	. Lo, Saint Paul, though	8, 523/ 33
he would wax too	proud	thereof. But the better	8, 524/ 18
against one . . . and as	proudly	and with as malicious	8, 29/ 9
and find himself cavillations	proudly	to rest upon his	8, 508/ 32
because they find and	prove	well by experience that	8, 28/ 22
no scripture can there	prove	the very, true church	8, 34/ 25
to judge, and shall	prove	that the taste of	8, 43/ 13
he meaneth more, and	prove	it you by express	8, 76/ 3
by, and saith they	prove	nothing; and the very	8, 80/ 3
that he would plainly	prove	the contrary, and ran	8, 86/ 21
never any other way	prove	his conclusion true while	8, 86/ 26
would he should therefore	prove	his tale here by	8, 96/ 6
places that he layeth,	prove	it nothing at all	8, 96/ 8
of truth" -- how	prove	these words that the	8, 96/ 33
nothing at all to	prove	that the sacraments serve	8, 97/ 22
should now need to	prove	these holy sacraments to	8, 119/ 4
cause why. If he	prove	that indeed God hath	8, 154/ 26
pray him once to	prove	it if he can	8, 157/ 1
that they must needs	prove	-- and that by	8, 157/ 13
none admit. Tyndale must	prove	me first, therefore, by	8, 157/ 15
plain and evident Scripture,	prove	me farther, lo; and	8, 157/ 22
plain and evident Scripture,	prove	me farther yet, of	8, 157/ 25
or else must he	prove	me, by plain and	8, 157/ 30
which Tyndale hath to	prove	. And when he proveth	8, 158/ 6
began, as the books	prove	. But it will be	8, 169/ 30
will be hard to	prove	and warrant that this	8, 169/ 31
defend them) as to	prove	and make the people	8, 178/ 38
And that will I	prove	partly by Tyndale's own	8, 185/ 15
he bringeth in to	prove	that not only young	8, 189/ 30
Tyndale's heresy, and clearly	prove	the holy order of	8, 192/ 2
convict his heresy, and	prove	priesthood a holy sacrament	8, 192/ 27
would put me to	prove	that he was shaven	8, 192/ 36
all which he cannot	prove	that I give not	8, 203/ 27
while, and first go	prove	his lies true, and	8, 221/ 26
and finally did I	prove	that the very church	8, 223/ 2
shall anon so clearly	prove	you that Tyndale shall	8, 235/ 1
that shall suffice to	prove	that he hath done	8, 237/ 18
I shall yet farther	prove	in a treatise apart	8, 245/ 30
the true doctrine doth	prove	the true miracles, and	8, 246/ 5
which he shall never	prove	. But by their miracles	8, 246/ 31
and that sufficeth to	prove	that their faith was	8, 246/ 35
say, never shall he	prove	the contrary but that	8, 248/ 9

must, I say, then	prove	us by miracles that	8, 249/ 20
he say that they	prove	it by Scripture, in	8, 249/ 22
well able alone to	prove	himself a devil. Now	8, 251/ 30
rule, but if he	prove	it by plain Scripture	8, 251/ 33
him. For I may	prove	him by plain Scripture	8, 251/ 34
his preaching, and to	prove	that he doth teach	8, 252/ 25
are never able to	prove	their saying true, as	8, 253/ 16
Tyndale's purpose is to	prove	us that the apostles	8, 254/ 25
miracle. For till he	prove	me that by Scripture	8, 254/ 31
nor Tyndale shall never	prove	it. For if he	8, 255/ 4
For if he will	prove	me that . . . he must	8, 255/ 5
me that . . . he must	prove	me true not only	8, 255/ 5
than ever he shall	prove	true -- that is	8, 255/ 6
many . . . he must then	prove	me two things: one	8, 255/ 9
one miracle sufficed to	prove	them all, since it	8, 255/ 16
not that they should	prove	every sermon with a	8, 255/ 19
that he shall never	prove	; which thing yet I	8, 255/ 28
Erasmus yet could not	prove	that any of them	8, 255/ 33
here, or Luther himself,	prove	us every article of	8, 256/ 1
I say, bid them	prove	us that the apostles	8, 256/ 3
they preached, they did	prove	by miracle. Then, further	8, 256/ 14
Tyndale goeth about to	prove	: that the miracles as	8, 256/ 23
written therein, suffice to	prove	the apostles God's true	8, 256/ 37
contendeth and laboreth to	prove	that we be bound	8, 258/ 26
these folk may not	prove	by Scripture . . . if they	8, 259/ 14
to the purpose to	prove	you that every necessary	8, 262/ 6
with which he would	prove	that the apostles left	8, 270/ 31
while -- shall they	prove	when our Lady hath	8, 271/ 3
son ere I can	prove	that there was not	8, 271/ 9
whose days we cannot	prove	that their faith was	8, 271/ 19
he saith I cannot	prove	that they had no	8, 271/ 21
faith: he must himself	prove	that they had Scripture	8, 271/ 24
new son ere I	prove	that they had no	8, 271/ 25
new sons ere Tyndale	prove	that some of those	8, 271/ 27
new sons ere Tyndale	prove	that the faithful people	8, 271/ 29
Tyndale be able to	prove	me that some of	8, 271/ 37
before, it would not	prove	that there was Holy	8, 273/ 18
he shall so largely	prove	me by plain Scripture	8, 273/ 28
hard for him to	prove	that the preachers did	8, 274/ 5
the preachers did always	prove	, all that while, their	8, 274/ 5
he would seem to	prove	it. Tyndale The testament	8, 276/ 8
how well these things	prove	his ghostly purpose. He	8, 277/ 8
which he shall never	prove	while he liveth. And	8, 277/ 36
it if he could	prove	it . . . the worse should	8, 277/ 37
and whereby he can	prove	it. But that am	8, 278/ 23
matter grounded, let him	prove	you that point first	8, 279/ 22
Scripture; but he must	prove	that then they received	8, 279/ 24
proveth not: let him	prove	you this well first	8, 279/ 27
hath any scripture to	prove	it . . . and all reason	8, 280/ 2
only say but also	prove	that everything is opened	8, 282/ 8

but tell us, and	prove	it not . . . and so	8, 282/ 11
the resurrection? Doth that	prove	that there could be	8, 282/ 29
nor goeth about to	prove	her perpetual virginity by	8, 286/ 16
were not effectual to	prove	his malicious purpose against	8, 286/ 18
with a fond argument	prove	unto a simple soul	8, 286/ 24
and bid us go	prove	the contrary by Scripture	8, 287/ 23
that he can never	prove	, nor no man else	8, 290/ 7
things that Tyndale must	prove	or else prove himself	8, 290/ 8
must prove or else	prove	himself a fool for	8, 290/ 8
therewith and could not	prove	it . . . would then ask	8, 290/ 18
it enough if I	prove	that they so did	8, 292/ 13
taketh in hand to	prove	that the apostles have	8, 294/ 33
see . . . but if Tyndale	prove	me farther that the	8, 294/ 37
conclude . . . he must first	prove	not only that all	8, 301/ 31
that shall not Tyndale	prove	me though he should	8, 302/ 11
his words will rather	prove	that these five have	8, 303/ 34
His purpose is to	prove	that the apostles left	8, 304/ 24
taken in hand to	prove	: that is to wit	8, 309/ 9
in which he would	prove	that the apostles have	8, 309/ 18
by reason or Scripture	prove	), else if any of	8, 310/ 29
John -- I shall	prove	him the same purpose	8, 312/ 19
other cause but to	prove	that the Apostle before	8, 314/ 36
week. For he must	prove	it better than by	8, 315/ 37
they taught, they wrote." "	Prove	that," say we, "and	8, 324/ 2
all." But we will	prove	, by Saint Paul's own	8, 324/ 3
point we bid Tyndale	prove	. His proof therein, ye	8, 324/ 7
part he hath to	prove	. And therefore, seeing that	8, 326/ 4
a high point to	prove	that Saint Paul taught	8, 327/ 2
nor any man else	prove	me by Scripture that	8, 328/ 27
but how Tyndale can	prove	me that the children	8, 328/ 33
I say Tyndale cannot	prove	that the people understood	8, 329/ 6
will first bid him	prove	me that point by	8, 329/ 9
would seem so wise,	prove	himself a fool in	8, 330/ 18
in writing." Let Tyndale	prove	this meaning by some	8, 331/ 26
all his shift . . . to	prove	that they wrote every	8, 332/ 35
and this must he	prove	by Scripture. He must	8, 333/ 34
And this must he	prove	me by Scripture; for	8, 334/ 5
And then must he	prove	me that by Scripture	8, 334/ 18
therefore this must he	prove	by Scripture. For else	8, 334/ 28
must Tyndale among others	prove	me by plain and	8, 335/ 7
by which he would	prove	us that the charity	8, 335/ 15
open and plain, and	prove	it by nothing else	8, 337/ 14
errand! But Tyndale cannot	prove	it true that he	8, 337/ 28
even to hear him	prove	it. For when Tyndale	8, 338/ 11
Doom; which he must	prove	or else we will	8, 338/ 16
Which thing he must	prove	, or else will we	8, 338/ 21
Which thing he must	prove	us; for else will	8, 338/ 35
and go nearer to	prove	the contrary. For we	8, 338/ 35
those words of Abraham	prove	nothing at all. And	8, 342/ 36
say that he must	prove	the thing that he	8, 346/ 10

to bring miracles to	prove	him that the Scripture	8, 346/ 32
in my Dialogue) to	prove	that allthing necessary is	8, 347/ 4
his own part, to	prove	that all is written	8, 347/ 6
well that he must	prove	us by Scripture . . . and	8, 347/ 29
to strain us to	prove	allthing by the old	8, 347/ 32
Finally, for conclusion, to	prove	you the folly of	8, 350/ 30
undoubtedly those words neither	prove	his purpose in the	8, 351/ 30
in the first, and	prove	clean against his purpose	8, 351/ 30
bringeth in do nothing	prove	the point that Barnes	8, 352/ 16
point that Barnes would	prove	by them. For he	8, 352/ 17
by Barnes do nothing	prove	Barnes' purpose; that is	8, 352/ 38
intent how properly they	prove	between them both, now	8, 355/ 9
is to wit, to	prove	you that those words	8, 355/ 17
purpose. For they nothing	prove	that every necessary thing	8, 355/ 18
Saint Augustine, neither, do	prove	that the apostles have	8, 359/ 19
right belief, and to	prove	them clearly that the	8, 361/ 22
in many things to	prove	their matters by those	8, 362/ 20
the Church nor to	prove	that everything necessary to	8, 363/ 13
that Luther laid anything	prove	the contrary, nor anything	8, 363/ 27
touch the purpose to	prove	that all the necessary	8, 363/ 28
forth ere this, to	prove	that we must believe	8, 363/ 36
him as little to	prove	his purpose as himself	8, 364/ 20
nor never shall he	prove	while he liveth, neither	8, 364/ 27
in hand -- to	prove	that divers things which	8, 367/ 11
liveth, so well to	prove	by Scripture that a	8, 377/ 4
so well able to	prove	that any man falling	8, 377/ 20
enough for him to	prove	that allthing that is	8, 379/ 18
by which he may	prove	that all such things	8, 379/ 23
truth that he cannot	prove	his own part; but	8, 379/ 26
will then bid us	prove	our own part, and	8, 379/ 27
will bid us go	prove	him that for our	8, 379/ 32
truth that he cannot	prove	his own part, and	8, 379/ 34
will bid us go	prove	ours -- then shall	8, 379/ 35
tell him that we	prove	ours by the manifold	8, 379/ 36
say further that we	prove	our part -- that	8, 380/ 6
this, I say, we	prove	to Tyndale by the	8, 380/ 9
see well he cannot	prove	), believe the Church the	8, 381/ 7
farther than it can	prove	by the written words	8, 381/ 17
not only unable to	prove	or defend that heresy	8, 382/ 1
and would seem to	prove	it true by Scripture	8, 403/ 35
error prevail" do not	prove	that point nothing at	8, 410/ 25
But then must he	prove	us by Scripture that	8, 411/ 12
point he shall never	prove	while he liveth, but	8, 411/ 14
which he shall never	prove	) that whoso have it	8, 411/ 26
which he shall never	prove	) that whosoever once have	8, 411/ 31
here three things, to	prove	thereby that whoso get	8, 420/ 21
taketh in hand to	prove	as in this point	8, 424/ 33
John whereby Tyndale would	prove	you that whoso get	8, 427/ 12
and that I cannot	prove	these texts to be	8, 430/ 25
perceive how plainly they	prove	his purpose. "For though	8, 435/ 19

sin. And that I	prove	," will Tyndale say, "by	8, 435/ 30
born of God, to	prove	that he may be	8, 436/ 1
alleged do very plainly	prove	. . . in that he saith	8, 436/ 12
of Holy Scripture plainly	prove	that good folk may	8, 437/ 9
so doth he now	prove	us the second part	8, 443/ 34
of that it should	prove	. For it declareth that	8, 449/ 9
plainly that Tyndale, to	prove	his riddle true that	8, 451/ 12
what means Tyndale can	prove	us that there is	8, 462/ 37
the Scripture doth not	prove	that our Lady had	8, 472/ 20
wherein he laboreth to	prove	that the apostles have	8, 472/ 30
hard for him to	prove	his saying true, especially	8, 473/ 37
thereupon . . . whereby can Tyndale	prove	that all they were	8, 474/ 4
articles . . . but if he	prove	us that only the	8, 474/ 33
that he can never	prove	-- yet were he	8, 475/ 10
lack of Scripture, he	prove	the truth of his	8, 475/ 33
miracle, or by miracle	prove	himself to be appointed	8, 475/ 34
be believed though he	prove	not every particular point	8, 475/ 35
him, then must he	prove	us them by Scripture	8, 476/ 16
anything goeth about to	prove	. . . but only falleth to	8, 485/ 33
devilish. And now, to	prove	us this wonderful strange	8, 490/ 10
his good child may	prove	all the remnant for	8, 497/ 13
him . . . then may it	prove	this one piece as	8, 497/ 14
reason may most perfectly	prove	us. And therefore I	8, 508/ 10
dagger sheath, till he	prove	us thoroughly that David	8, 534/ 15
proveth the contrary. "I	prove	it," saith he, "by	8, 536/ 25
point that he should	prove	and, over that, seeth	8, 541/ 29
his purpose is to	prove	us that none elect	8, 541/ 32
I told you, to	prove	us that the apostles	8, 542/ 13
believe Tyndale, whensoever he	prove	himself more credible than	8, 544/ 20
Tyndale in hand to	prove	us -- as well	8, 550/ 23
Tyndale, if he will	prove	that he did therein	8, 551/ 13
salvation; but he must	prove	us that his forswearing	8, 551/ 16
sin. This should he	prove	us, ye wot well	8, 551/ 20
he dissembleth. And to	prove	that Saint Peter sinned	8, 551/ 21
election is only to	prove	that none elect at	8, 559/ 20
is to wit, to	prove	that the common-known Catholic	8, 560/ 8
I there sufficiently do	prove	. Now cometh Tyndale to	8, 560/ 22
very fondly defended), to	prove	us that "the church	8, 562/ 5
wherein he laboreth to	prove	that "the apostles left	8, 562/ 35
yet doth he not	prove	that this is the	8, 563/ 36
the Holy Ghost, do	prove	it; which I will	8, 568/ 20
thing that he should	prove	) -- that hath he	8, 571/ 21
him and professed to	prove	, that is to wit	8, 572/ 32
dirt, because he cannot	prove	the church of Christ	8, 573/ 2
his coming been plainly	proved	in his face . . . and	8, 9/ 13
shall see so plainly	proved	. But ye see that	8, 16/ 12
as it was after	proved	both by other men's	8, 16/ 22
conversion here known and	proved	, may thereby bring himself	8, 19/ 34
the contrary so plainly	proved	in their faces, by	8, 22/ 33
as it was well	proved	before them. They could	8, 23/ 7

-- as I have	proved	both in my Dialogue	8, 30/ 31
and shall have plainly	proved	you the sure and	8, 34/ 6
which ye shall see	proved	very frantic follies; after	8, 34/ 9
Scripture hath been often	proved	unto them), that is	8, 53/ 36
never once yet well	proved	, nor never able to	8, 54/ 25
never able to be	proved	, against the profit of	8, 54/ 25
shall see too manifestly	proved	by many plain places	8, 65/ 37
Order is so plainly	proved	that all the world	8, 91/ 27
able to be plainly	proved	by Scripture, and yet	8, 94/ 16
matter? How had this	proved	that the water and	8, 97/ 12
yet whereby methought it	proved	otherwise but that God	8, 104/ 2
hath been so often	proved	unto him, so evidently	8, 133/ 10
he hath since himself	proved	, by his own other	8, 143/ 34
Scripture. When Tyndale hath	proved	this, for which I	8, 157/ 21
till Tyndale, therefore, have	proved	us these few points	8, 158/ 26
falsehood impossible to be	proved	, the Church shall not	8, 158/ 27
so is it now	proved	that in the same	8, 175/ 1
is plainly confirmed and	proved	-- yet hath Tyndale	8, 177/ 27
little; for Tyndale hath	proved	it himself. And so	8, 179/ 2
his plain poetry doubly	proved	and doubly reprov'd . . . by	8, 182/ 30
peradventure it will be	proved	untrue), yet since himself	8, 187/ 25
is. When Tyndale hath	proved	by this improbable case	8, 190/ 22
And thus have I	proved	the consequence to be	8, 198/ 2
unto their charge and	proved	to their face. Only	8, 207/ 37
have I so clearly	proved	. . . that to the perceiving	8, 218/ 22
of my Dialogue I	proved	clearly that nothing can	8, 222/ 25
the Church . . . and I	proved	also that the church	8, 222/ 28
make his heresy seem	proved	by the Gospel, he	8, 229/ 22
man, it is clearly	proved	that he neither said	8, 239/ 26
also ye see it	proved	, by these words of	8, 240/ 14
himself, whose words he	proved	by his wonderful works	8, 243/ 30
doctrine hath been better	proved	, and daily is better	8, 246/ 9
and daily is better	proved	, by more and greater	8, 246/ 9
by their miracles they	proved	themselves true preachers and	8, 246/ 31
words, which their miracles	proved	true, but upon the	8, 250/ 20
days hitherto, by miracles	proved	to be his true	8, 250/ 23
believed against many preachers	proved	true by many miracles	8, 250/ 26
though their part were	proved	, they run on farther	8, 253/ 19
to wit, that they	proved	every sermon with a	8, 255/ 7
them all, since it	proved	him a true preacher	8, 255/ 16
beside their sermons, they	proved	themselves holy men and	8, 255/ 22
true -- that they	proved	every sermon with a	8, 256/ 7
they preached should be	proved	by miracle: it followeth	8, 256/ 13
that they preached, they	proved	by miracle because it	8, 256/ 16
that every point were	proved	by one miracle . . . and	8, 256/ 27
that the preachers were	proved	by miracles themselves, and	8, 256/ 28
preaching must be better	proved	. . . which point thus reprov'd	8, 257/ 8
but if it be	proved	by plain and evident	8, 257/ 26
say that he hath	proved	his part well thereby	8, 267/ 19
is between them better	proved	by Scripture? Are not	8, 268/ 13

and killed: ye see	proved	plainly that Tyndale's second	8, 270/ 30
And though it were	proved	(as it is not	8, 273/ 17
writing that must be	proved	or else all that	8, 273/ 20
as well and largely	proved	. Which when he shall	8, 273/ 27
Is not this well	proved	, now! He showeth us	8, 276/ 19
I have reprov'd and	proved	unreasonable before, he saith	8, 283/ 3
purpose never the more	proved	. For where he saith	8, 283/ 8
those both articles is	proved	by plain Scripture . . . and	8, 287/ 13
that article is not	proved	by very plain Scripture	8, 287/ 18
high reasons Tyndale hath	proved	you the thing that	8, 290/ 3
take his part for	proved	. . . and well and worshipfully	8, 290/ 23
should take it as	proved	that the other five	8, 294/ 28
so often so plainly	proved	unto them that they	8, 295/ 17
false): this have I	proved	to Tyndale offer, I	8, 302/ 35
he therein too plainly	proved	false. For every man	8, 304/ 6
say, shall never be	proved	to have understood the	8, 308/ 21
I intend thereby is	proved	by his deed. And	8, 312/ 17
Mass" . . . Tyndale hath not	proved	yet, nor will not	8, 315/ 36
have answered before . . . and	proved	it a great folly	8, 324/ 10
how worshipfully Tyndale hath	proved	. I were loath to	8, 330/ 26
he had therewith utterly	proved	his part and clearly	8, 330/ 31
Nor Tyndale hath not	proved	that the Scripture is	8, 339/ 19
is, that the apostles	proved	every point by a	8, 346/ 11
in which I have	proved	that they take him	8, 350/ 11
as hath been plainly	proved	them; and that himself	8, 350/ 18
now that I have	proved	that those words of	8, 355/ 13
yet is there nothing	proved	that they were not	8, 355/ 35
prophets" -- had this	proved	that allthing that Christian	8, 356/ 11
of this work, well	proved	this point; whereunto when	8, 357/ 19
point that must be	proved	. And therefore, as Friar	8, 364/ 15
well, I have now	proved	him as little to	8, 364/ 20
that he neither hath	proved	nor never shall he	8, 364/ 26
which would plainly have	proved	Tyndale a fool and	8, 374/ 8
the world's end. "God	proved	," will Tyndale say, "their	8, 376/ 25
Englishman, hath long ago	proved	that point unto Luther	8, 380/ 4
but if it be	proved	by Scripture . . . be not	8, 382/ 1
And when it was	proved	them by plain and	8, 395/ 10
by the plain Scripture	proved	. And besides that, unlearned	8, 396/ 10
work, well and plainly	proved	you -- yet shall	8, 399/ 5
in my former books	proved	and reprov'd) not only	8, 400/ 20
that his faith is	proved	very plainly false and	8, 402/ 15
as though it were	proved	true. Tyndale And this	8, 402/ 17
were well and sufficiently	proved	, goeth he forth with	8, 413/ 19
he do although they	proved	it with miracles . . . if	8, 415/ 17
have by plain Scripture	proved	already before. We see	8, 436/ 38
ween he had plainly	proved	that whosoever had once	8, 440/ 8
conclusion is so clearly	proved	false that it letteth	8, 443/ 12
daily. And as he	proved	the first part by	8, 443/ 33
though he had clearly	proved	the thing whereof he	8, 458/ 26
by his own words	proved	you, maketh mocks and	8, 466/ 16

have after amended and	proved	full virtuous men; and	8, 468/ 9
but if it be	proved	by plain Scripture. Now	8, 472/ 16
this point cannot be	proved	by plain and evident	8, 473/ 6
but if it be	proved	by plain and evident	8, 473/ 9
that it cannot be	proved	by plain and evident	8, 475/ 18
though it cannot be	proved	by Scripture, no more	8, 475/ 22
church . . . which church hath	proved	itself by millions of	8, 476/ 6
reader, since it is	proved	plainly upon Tyndale's own	8, 478/ 24
not plain and evidently	proved	. . . the sure truth and	8, 478/ 35
and hath it plainly	proved	unto him, upon his	8, 479/ 34
that that cannot be	proved	by Scripture . . . One of	8, 480/ 22
should) if reason plainly	proved	us the thing that	8, 508/ 6
seeth it not sufficiently	proved	for God's word (as	8, 508/ 33
also, this is not	proved	to be always true	8, 532/ 23
his tale as fully	proved	as is any part	8, 533/ 5
as I have before	proved	in another chapter by	8, 537/ 24
as ye see it	proved	. . . he proceedeth forth from	8, 540/ 28
hath, as ye see,	proved	us nothing . . . but hath	8, 551/ 34
piece of his purpose	proved	, and make men ween	8, 553/ 27
to God turned again,"	proved	clearly that Saint Peter	8, 559/ 30
had well declared and	proved	us which is the	8, 560/ 7
what thing he hath	proved	us therein, or at	8, 560/ 12
at the least (for	proved	hath he nothing) what	8, 560/ 12
the contrary to him	proved	; besides that it is	8, 563/ 3
is in many places	proved	that the sacraments which	8, 563/ 3
have in mine answer	proved	; and therein he spendeth	8, 563/ 34
his elects are unknown,	proved	thereby no piece of	8, 564/ 3
heresies, as I have	proved	. . . yet is it also	8, 564/ 15
he should first have	proved	that the elects only	8, 564/ 36
he with all that	proved	his purpose? He hath	8, 571/ 6
that hath he neither	proved	nor anything brought effectual	8, 571/ 21
now hath he nothing	proved	which is the church	8, 571/ 24
his own part, nothing	proved	us that his false-framed	8, 572/ 26
had well and plainly	proved	it which he hath	8, 572/ 33
of his promise." How	proveth	Tyndale that? Because that	8, 96/ 36
see that this text	proveth	Tyndale's purpose nothing at	8, 97/ 9
prove. And when he	proveth	these few things . . . then	8, 158/ 6
ask him how he	proveth	that Saint Peter was	8, 192/ 34
his word; which clearly	proveth	that Christ's Catholic Church	8, 240/ 17
part as is true	proveth	his purpose false. And	8, 241/ 3
miracles, and false doctrine	proveth	the false miracles; by	8, 246/ 5
they did so, and	proveth	it not yet . . . but	8, 254/ 28
it, nor any reason	proveth	it: I may well	8, 254/ 33
say; for then himself	proveth	that it needed not	8, 255/ 18
see how plainly he	proveth	his holy doctrine by	8, 258/ 33
properly the good man	proveth	it. These are his	8, 262/ 9
wherewith he full properly	proveth	us that the apostles	8, 263/ 18
of Holy Scripture that	proveth	against their purpose --	8, 265/ 16
of Maccabees because it	proveth	purgatory and prayers for	8, 265/ 17
else all that he	proveth	is as good unproved	8, 273/ 20

should believe; and he	proveth	it because God did	8, 277/ 11
yet the better he	proveth	it if he could	8, 277/ 37
what worshipful wise Tyndale	proveth	all his purpose. But	8, 279/ 9
that he saith, and	proveth	not: let him prove	8, 279/ 27
book Saint Jerome neither	proveth	nor goeth about to	8, 286/ 15
by Scripture . . . but only	proveth	that the places of	8, 286/ 17
ask him how he	proveth	that. For we see	8, 289/ 13
unwritten. And now he	proveth	it by that that	8, 294/ 35
thing unwritten . . . and Tyndale	proveth	it thus: "In the	8, 304/ 26
in the epistle that	proveth	that Saint Paul therein	8, 315/ 9
Rosseus impugneth, and plainly	proveth	that saving for the	8, 316/ 37
significations. And that he	proveth	thus . . . Tyndale Paul commandeth	8, 327/ 3
his uttermost whereby he	proveth	us that they wrote	8, 333/ 15
be known. Which he	proveth	not, as ye see	8, 333/ 17
to it. Which he	proveth	by a deduction upon	8, 333/ 19
reason. For first, how	proveth	he that allthing is	8, 336/ 8
allthing is open? How	proveth	he that he understandeth	8, 336/ 8
it. For when Tyndale	proveth	not that the thing	8, 338/ 11
him to counsel. Tyndale	proveth	not that God hath	8, 338/ 15
it him. Nor he	proveth	not that God hath	8, 338/ 17
of heretics. Nor he	proveth	not that the points	8, 338/ 33
man or devil. Tyndale	proveth	us not, neither, that	8, 339/ 9
endure forever. For he	proveth	not by Scripture that	8, 339/ 10
knoweth that the Scripture	proveth	not the perpetual virginity	8, 343/ 7
often saith, and never	proveth	, nor never can --	8, 346/ 10
say they, "but this	proveth	that the church should	8, 350/ 5
For first, those words	proveth	no such thing at	8, 350/ 9
means by which Tyndale	proveth	us that he knoweth	8, 380/ 10
words by which he	proveth	that "against the rock	8, 410/ 23
us see how he	proveth	the other: that a	8, 419/ 38
not. Lo, thus he	proveth	it . . . Tyndale Furthermore, he	8, 419/ 40
damnable error -- and	proveth	it by that none	8, 420/ 6
us see how he	proveth	his antecedent, that no	8, 420/ 9
faith can sin. He	proveth	it thus . . . Tyndale For	8, 420/ 10
point, ye remember, he	proveth	by the words of	8, 424/ 9
the thing whereof he	proveth	nothing, concludeth against me	8, 458/ 26
wotteth, and whereby he	proveth	, that every manner error	8, 462/ 26
by what reason, he	proveth	that every person which	8, 467/ 23
ask him whereby he	proveth	, then, his difference between	8, 474/ 31
not. Which when he	proveth	you, believe him; and	8, 474/ 34
in which he neither	proveth	anything thereof nor anything	8, 485/ 32
so false . . . but Tyndale	proveth	it as foolishly, as	8, 497/ 25
wit -- whereof experience	proveth	many times the contrary	8, 510/ 18
after found again . . . how	proveth	Tyndale here that David	8, 534/ 8
faith nor love? He	proveth	it us in this	8, 534/ 11
and see how he	proveth	that David was fallen	8, 535/ 36
tell us whereby he	proveth	the contrary. "I prove	8, 536/ 24
not, and ever he	proveth	us that they lost	8, 542/ 16
say, always still he	proveth	that they kept it	8, 542/ 18
faith indeed -- Tyndale	proveth	us, after his manner	8, 544/ 22

And that thing he	proveth	thus . . . Tyndale There was	8, 547/ 17
denying of Christ, nothing	proveth	Tyndale's purpose . . . which is	8, 551/ 10
that chapter neither anything	proveth	he nor anything so	8, 562/ 19
and doth err . . . and	proveth	it by his bare	8, 563/ 22
it is all false . . .	proveth	yet nothing which is	8, 564/ 35
time. And this he	proveth	us by the examples	8, 565/ 37
And this he nothing	proveth	, but telleth, and looketh	8, 566/ 6
ask him how he	proveth	that. Thereto peradventure he	8, 568/ 16
and will well enough	provide	a man or twain	8, 190/ 7
then may the geese	provide	the fox a pulpit	8, 221/ 28
of such peril, to	provide	that his church should	8, 264/ 24
by their writing to	provide	against heresies which they	8, 333/ 24
many other things specially	provide	twain. One, that they	8, 478/ 12
must remember that to	provide	them their excuse in	8, 531/ 3
King's high wisdom politicky	provided	, in that His Highness	8, 10/ 31
if it might be	provided	that every man should	8, 37/ 1
for the other, be	provided	and had. And therefore	8, 37/ 9
this fault found, be	provided	upon Tyndale's counsel that	8, 92/ 28
alone. But God hath	provided	that his name is	8, 190/ 16
he yet his remedy	provided	by God, if he	8, 212/ 25
a means by God	provided	by which man should	8, 239/ 21
inward master: he hath	provided	the Scripture to serve	8, 256/ 36
shrew for his master,	provided	yet wilily somewhat for	8, 257/ 21
God hath as well	provided	for it as ever	8, 274/ 18
other that God always	provided	them so plenteously that	8, 274/ 20
wise all this while	provided	that in his own	8, 274/ 22
Law were by God	provided	to be well and	8, 298/ 1
God beside their purpose	provided	that among them all	8, 310/ 27
do but if they	provided	alike against all heresies	8, 333/ 25
there is by God	provided	and left some such	8, 396/ 16
and pardon it is	provided	that they shall not	8, 449/ 8
it . . . but by God	provided	so sufficiently to be	8, 508/ 27
For God hath naturally	provided	sleep for man's rest	8, 534/ 17
Lord of his especial	providence	useth temporally to punish	8, 2/ 11
kept. But God's high	providence	so foreseeeth what he	8, 105/ 27
to pass without any	providence	of God! Tyndale may	8, 190/ 2
it false . . . and God	provideth	that the scripture which	8, 173/ 19
away . . . and therefore wilily	provideth	a starting hole, stepping	8, 257/ 28
the goodness of God	provideth	that his grace is	8, 510/ 3
have done in Almaine . . .	providing	always that yourselves, the	8, 58/ 29
Church, or every particular	province	. . . and if so, then	8, 322/ 31
sufficient for their part,	proving	that all is written	8, 332/ 12
and evident, and clearly	proving	his exposition false. Finally	8, 434/ 8
me not with any	proving	that abomination and sin	8, 459/ 12
any plain, evident scripture	proving	his final salvation. Then	8, 537/ 5
he far from the	proving	of his principal purpose	8, 567/ 17
light by the very	provision	of God. When he	8, 22/ 22
And so, with such	provision	, he may change "chin	8, 186/ 25
himself, by own special	provision	, that they could not	8, 298/ 32
we should, for the	provocation	of God's mercy, humble	8, 64/ 15

must needs move and	provoke	among any people that	8, 29/ 24
her own . . . they might	provoke	our Lord to pity	8, 68/ 1
sorry therefor, that to	provoke	our Lord to mercy	8, 90/ 6
written by the holy	Psalmist	: "Vow ye and pay	8, 49/ 33
too, wherein the seven	psalms	be set in without	8, 10/ 20
-- both in the	Psalms	and many other places	8, 162/ 8
prophets and in the	psalms	were and must be	8, 238/ 18
oft out in his	psalms	, saying that he had	8, 528/ 27
and then the whole	Psalter	, too. After the Psalter	8, 10/ 7
Psalter, too. After the	Psalter	, children were wont to	8, 10/ 8
For the Primer and	Psalter	, prayers and all . . . were	8, 10/ 17
other but heretics. The	Psalter	was translated by George	8, 10/ 19
every place in the	Psalter	, every place in Saint	8, 336/ 10
that despised the poor	publican	, though he were proud	8, 523/ 19
more holily, than this	publican	" . . . and said not, "I	8, 523/ 24
taken as paynims and	publicans	-- and in many	8, 387/ 11
to eat a poor	pudding	. But his church is	8, 248/ 32
scruple to eat a	pudding	though he see it	8, 375/ 14
would beware of that	puddle	and come no more	8, 363/ 31
willing, I shall so	pull	off their gay, painted	8, 33/ 14
remained in their hearts)	pull	down the ribald by	8, 42/ 2
that ye remember to	pull	him back . . . by the	8, 47/ 31
helpeth the devil to	pull	it down again and	8, 78/ 6
wherein he mocketh me . . .	pull	up Cerberus into the	8, 147/ 13
himself fallen, he would	pull	down other men into	8, 227/ 28
all Tyndale's purpose: to	pull	down the sacraments and	8, 277/ 3
down the roof, and	pull	up the groundsel, to	8, 282/ 13
the word . . . if he	pull	from me that word	8, 312/ 19
faith. Let no man	pull	her from thy protection	8, 372/ 23
hell is able to	pull	them back. Now, as	8, 512/ 10
her needle, and then	pull	away the candle or	8, 525/ 27
Christ, and fain would	pull	that down too, and	8, 573/ 4
yet than all three	pulled	the root of right	8, 217/ 36
draweth in pieces and	pulleth	into sundry parts because	8, 405/ 28
but that the devil	pulleth	him back by his	8, 481/ 6
standing up in the	pulpit	to preach . . . do there	8, 95/ 17
the priest in the	pulpit	that standeth there and	8, 95/ 26
provide the fox a	pulpit	. Here endeth the Second	8, 221/ 28
or stand before the	pulpit	with a faggot in	8, 398/ 35
in dispicions in two	pulpits	on high, that all	8, 266/ 28
providence useth temporally to	punish	the whole people for	8, 2/ 12
sickness, and mortality . . . to	punish	in the flesh that	8, 2/ 24
and contagious pestilence to	punish	them, according to justice	8, 28/ 8
not to pursue and	punish	by all the means	8, 28/ 16
authority to correct and	punish	. And his mind he	8, 57/ 12
any wise pursue and	punish	any man specially for	8, 57/ 14
we should do to	punish	at the full our	8, 65/ 25
shall be content to	punish	ourselves. And that fasting	8, 65/ 32
the Ninevites chastise and	punish	themselves with fasting and	8, 68/ 36
true repentance of heart,	punish	their body with fasting	8, 69/ 36

had the mind to	punish	the flesh with fasting	8, 70/ 7
they went about to	punish	their sins and humble	8, 70/ 27
cause why they should	punish	their sins themselves and	8, 70/ 35
for going about to	punish	ourselves anything for our	8, 88/ 32
to purge it or	punish	it. In which thing	8, 102/ 24
where he promiseth to	punish	the people for their	8, 209/ 14
for his sin willingly	punish	himself, why may he	8, 210/ 18
to reward than to	punish	-- would punish us	8, 403/ 9
to punish -- would	punish	us for the lacking	8, 403/ 9
come . . . but nothing to	punish	it the more for	8, 409/ 18
confession, or for sin	punish	himself by penance, or	8, 416/ 8
him or in purgatory	punish	him the less --	8, 416/ 11
doing whereof he will	punish	us . . . and then without	8, 525/ 23
should be persecuted and	punished	, and especially by bodily	8, 28/ 12
princes and emperors both	punished	them and made many	8, 136/ 23
of Kings, where he	punished	King David for his	8, 209/ 17
actual sins, men were	punished	after this life, some	8, 406/ 28
I shall never be	punished	therefor, neither in hell	8, 457/ 23
shall never after be	punished	nor suffer any pain	8, 540/ 15
Saint Stephen, persecuted and	punished	so cruelly the Christian	8, 549/ 10
then to be never	punished	in hell, purgatory, nor	8, 567/ 1
and their amenders and	punishers	God hath maintained and	8, 136/ 20
he grant that God	punisheth	the sin notwithstanding the	8, 209/ 19
to do penance in	punishing	himself for his sin	8, 66/ 16
the body repenting and	punishing	the sin crieth to	8, 68/ 12
mercy the more by	punishing	himself and taking pain	8, 90/ 6
in cleansing, purging, or	punishing	-- as upon the	8, 103/ 30
send us as sore	punishment	as he hath sent	8, 5/ 2
or statute for the	punishment	of any theft, or	8, 15/ 19
the fire for the	punishment	of his offense, hath	8, 24/ 25
the necessity to do	punishment	; and for that cause	8, 26/ 36
peril and danger of	punishment	. . . and not drive His	8, 27/ 14
thereby from all such	punishment	as, following thereupon, doth	8, 27/ 24
peril of outward, bodily	punishment	, their evangelical liberty should	8, 30/ 2
breach, and thereupon outward	punishment	and peril of rebellion	8, 30/ 19
be helped, refer the	punishment	to the father and	8, 56/ 19
elder brother "referreth their	punishment	to the father and	8, 57/ 10
then ' refer the	punishment	to the father and	8, 58/ 11
of pain, affliction, and	punishment	of the flesh for	8, 64/ 6
withdraw his great, heavy	punishment	which else he shall	8, 65/ 26
withdrawing of his high	punishment	which else he feared	8, 66/ 18
upon his head; which	punishment	God, at the respect	8, 66/ 19
to come, but also	punishment	, by fasting and other	8, 66/ 26
by their own willful	punishment	, worthy to suffer pain	8, 66/ 32
the great and grievous	punishment	that was at hand	8, 69/ 1
same faithfully fulfill in	punishment	of themselves for their	8, 208/ 7
is ordained for the	punishment	of such sins as	8, 288/ 7
the final impenitence, or	punishment	in purgatory for lack	8, 423/ 35
God hath ordained any	punishment	or pain, either in	8, 425/ 30
purgatory but also all	punishment	-- here he teacheth	8, 425/ 37

toward satisfaction, and all	punishment	for any sin repented	8, 470/ 26
the devil, to the	punishment	of their bodies in	8, 482/ 4
temporal laws and bodily	punishment	, to finish the infinite	8, 482/ 6
father's love, and of	punishment	, wrestle with the trust	8, 489/ 17
then, without force of	punishment	, only teach and preach	8, 514/ 16
an effectual thing is	punishment	, where bare teaching will	8, 515/ 12
works shall have any	punishment	either in this world	8, 516/ 5
endless plague for the	punishment	thereof? -- till by	8, 539/ 27
venial, so changed the	punishment	from endless into ending	8, 539/ 30
is to wit, the	punishment	from eternal to temporal	8, 539/ 36
purge and redeem that	punishment	too . . . and therefore fasted	8, 540/ 4
translated, and the temporal	punishment	reserved -- by this	8, 540/ 18
to get remission and	purchase	us pardon and release	8, 65/ 21
a means also to	purchase	grace with remission and	8, 67/ 26
their sins, and therewith	purchased	pardon -- which Tyndale	8, 69/ 5
that repent, and a	purchasing	of whatsoever they can	8, 408/ 31
fondly such a high,	pure	, spiritual process accordeth with	8, 48/ 9
appointed thereunto preached the	pure	word of God only	8, 149/ 13
for preaching of the	pure	word of God --	8, 149/ 15
he saith the true,	pure	preaching was used that	8, 158/ 11
continued, and done of	pure	malice, and such other	8, 216/ 28
were they never so	pure	and perfect, they were	8, 401/ 32
those detestable deeds of	pure	malice to any other	8, 494/ 17
the more clean and	pure	. . . and advise them also	8, 505/ 14
chastity that the very,	pure	Scripture of God they	8, 515/ 20
the true preachers preached	purely	the bare word of	8, 151/ 33
we keep the faith	purely	, and the law of	8, 307/ 19
all the souls in	purgatory	beg all about for	8, 6/ 31
book of Frith against	purgatory	-- the errors of	8, 8/ 11
confessed, is nothing necessary.	Purgatory	he denied; and said	8, 15/ 1
heaven or soul in	purgatory	, or in hell either	8, 20/ 30
of the poor man's	purgatory	. . . and setting the merits	8, 24/ 27
for any soul in	purgatory	, nor kiss any relic	8, 32/ 28
hath Frith already concerning	purgatory	clearly lost the field	8, 34/ 21
souls that are in	purgatory	-- and give us	8, 39/ 4
in a day. Neither	purgatory	need to be feared	8, 89/ 36
of their bodies in	purgatory	, but also upon that	8, 101/ 24
their penance, pilgrimages, pardons,	purgatory	, praying to posts, dumb	8, 134/ 23
and some were against	purgatory	, and some against almost	8, 142/ 25
against their purpose concerning	purgatory	. And part they let	8, 155/ 28
after this world in	purgatory	. . . but if they be	8, 209/ 37
wit, neither hell nor	purgatory	); but that deadly sin	8, 213/ 14
pain due therefor in	purgatory	shall be worn all	8, 213/ 18
Maccabees because it proveth	purgatory	and prayers for them	8, 265/ 17
that he putteth, of	purgatory	. Tyndale What am I	8, 287/ 25
for the belief of	purgatory	? More In good faith	8, 287/ 27
both the better for	purgatory	and the farther from	8, 287/ 31
for the belief of	purgatory	to fear men with	8, 288/ 1
But I say that	purgatory	is ordained for the	8, 288/ 6
of the belief of	purgatory	there cometh these profits	8, 288/ 20

of the fear of	purgatory	. For likewise as, though	8, 288/ 30
cause to fear both	purgatory	and hell too, lest	8, 288/ 33
discharge a man of	purgatory	. . . yet may there be	8, 288/ 37
out of fear of	purgatory	, but ever hath cause	8, 289/ 4
if the fear of	purgatory	were so clear gone	8, 289/ 8
experience that hell and	purgatory	too be scant enough	8, 289/ 14
us that there is	purgatory	. And that have they	8, 289/ 16
of our Lady and	purgatory	: he must add unto	8, 289/ 24
they wrote. And again	purgatory	, confession in the ear	8, 290/ 35
of all . . . and that	purgatory	and the sacraments were	8, 292/ 2
both in heaven, hell,	purgatory	, paradise, and limbus patrum	8, 365/ 8
and the pains of	purgatory	-- both Saint Augustine	8, 373/ 35
that there is any	purgatory	after this present life	8, 394/ 13
never a word of	purgatory	. Now doubt I not	8, 406/ 2
quench the fire of	purgatory	clean. Then will we	8, 406/ 6
rather a belief of	purgatory	than of hell, for	8, 406/ 32
on him or in	purgatory	punish him the less	8, 416/ 11
that there is no	purgatory	; and that friars may	8, 417/ 36
impenitence, or punishment in	purgatory	for lack of penance	8, 423/ 35
or pain, either in	purgatory	after this world or	8, 425/ 31
he denieth not only	purgatory	but also all punishment	8, 425/ 37
passed before, neither in	purgatory	nor in this world	8, 448/ 2
therefor, neither in hell,	purgatory	, nor in this world	8, 457/ 24
in this world or	purgatory	. . . but that so to	8, 470/ 27
pain and all, in	purgatory	or in this world	8, 474/ 14
of our mind, believing	purgatory	, and the equal Godhood	8, 481/ 18
both in hell and	purgatory	and in this world	8, 495/ 35
this world or in	purgatory	, no, nor in hell	8, 516/ 6
temporary pain endured in	purgatory	, to set the merits	8, 516/ 20
neither in this world,	purgatory	, nor anywhere else. The	8, 540/ 16
change of hell into	purgatory	. . . into which the one	8, 548/ 29
never punished in hell,	purgatory	, nor in this life	8, 567/ 1
better will instead of	purgatory	, which they now mock	8, 571/ 2
that he should sufficiently	purge	the child with preaching	8, 95/ 37
than of nature, to	purge	and cleanse the soul	8, 98/ 21
his promise assistant to	purge	the soul and to	8, 98/ 28
at the time to	purge	the soul . . . as well	8, 102/ 23
the fire either to	purge	it or punish it	8, 102/ 24
had liefer sustain) to	purge	and redeem that punishment	8, 540/ 4
and cleansed clean and	purged	from all spots --	8, 212/ 9
that as the priest	purgeth	by preaching of the	8, 95/ 1
in the administering he	purgeth	but as he doth	8, 95/ 33
the significations, then he	purgeth	not -- then were	8, 95/ 34
truth -- which Spirit	purgeth	us, as from all	8, 402/ 24
of the expiation or	purging	of the tabernacle, and	8, 79/ 16
be God's instrument in	purging	and cleansing of the	8, 101/ 27
be it in cleansing,	purging	, or punishing -- as	8, 103/ 30
and instruments in the	purging	or cleansing of the	8, 104/ 20
made a means of	purging	the soul from sin	8, 194/ 33
did it not of	purpensed	purpose doth it yet	8, 217/ 8

man and for what	purpose	. Then have ye his	8, 6/ 6
question -- I never	purpose	, being in my right	8, 25/ 31
declared his most Catholic	purpose	and intent . . . but also	8, 27/ 1
seeing the King's gracious	purpose	in this point --	8, 27/ 17
and with as malicious	purpose	invading them as ever	8, 29/ 10
is the cause and	purpose	of my present labor	8, 33/ 13
further with Tyndale, I	purpose	to answer good young	8, 34/ 11
have answered Frith . . . I	purpose	to return again unto	8, 35/ 1
goeth quite against his	purpose	and shameth all his	8, 42/ 29
lawfully with like respect,	purpose	, and intent serve God	8, 54/ 8
such respect, intent, and	purpose	to serve God. Then	8, 54/ 10
with like intent and	purpose	serve with all other	8, 54/ 19
not only for that	purpose	, but also for a	8, 64/ 4
evilly and of evil	purpose	translated: the books, I	8, 65/ 2
faith and devotion with	purpose	of amendment, is one	8, 65/ 10
himself was to some	purpose	ordained for mankind, as	8, 74/ 14
in the baptizing they	purpose	to make the child	8, 93/ 30
this world for his	purpose	. For when Saint Peter	8, 96/ 23
this text proveth Tyndale's	purpose	nothing at all. But	8, 97/ 9
our neighbor, and a	purpose	of working of good	8, 101/ 1
more. But to the	purpose	, this I say: that	8, 102/ 21
plainly see the summary	purpose	and effect of Tyndale's	8, 119/ 38
or for a worldly	purpose	. If any man have	8, 124/ 2
he little to the	purpose	. For I never called	8, 130/ 24
here all against his	purpose	, because that here the	8, 137/ 35
But first, to what	purpose	serveth all his defense	8, 143/ 33
but of very plain	purpose	to give his heresies	8, 144/ 3
it maketh against their	purpose	concerning purgatory. And part	8, 155/ 27
changed that word of	purpose	to set forth those	8, 165/ 30
telleth us nothing to	purpose	, but that argument is	8, 168/ 37
it maketh for his	purpose	that Saint Luke, whereof	8, 170/ 35
maketh nothing for his	purpose	, but utterly against it	8, 171/ 8
of chance or of	purpose	for his pleasure, and	8, 171/ 29
and for none evil	purpose	-- I would never	8, 171/ 29
is, and for what	purpose	he translateth it false	8, 173/ 18
done of a malicious	purpose	, to set forth his	8, 174/ 36
the shrewd intent and	purpose	that I find in	8, 176/ 18
them; and also, my	purpose	was not so much	8, 178/ 37
all be for one	purpose	, and this one place	8, 185/ 12
great process to small	purpose	. . . because I said that	8, 189/ 22
is all this to	purpose	? Should he therefore leave	8, 198/ 26
see to how little	purpose	this reason serveth Tyndale	8, 201/ 13
and cast away. I	purpose	not here to fall	8, 206/ 29
but for an evil	purpose	. He saith here very	8, 210/ 26
so willingly and of	purpose	. More In these few	8, 214/ 27
again willingly and of	purpose	as long as he	8, 214/ 32
so willingly and of	purpose	while he liveth. And	8, 214/ 34
words be little to	purpose	. For if he grant	8, 214/ 35
never willingly and of	purpose	fall to sin again	8, 215/ 6
doth them not of	purpose	, but unwittingly, by chance	8, 215/ 11

more, willingly and of	purpose	" -- then riseth there	8, 216/ 1
calleth "willingly" and "of	purpose	." He hath, as it	8, 216/ 3
by "willingly" and "of	purpose	." For he is wont	8, 216/ 22
tell what he calleth "	purpose	" -- how long time	8, 216/ 24
make it done of	purpose	. But this I wot	8, 216/ 25
more, willingly and of	purpose	-- since he that	8, 217/ 7
again willingly, and of	purpose	, too . . . and he that	8, 217/ 8
it not of purpensed	purpose	doth it yet, for	8, 217/ 9
again willingly and of	purpose	. . . and that they that	8, 217/ 18
again willingly and of	purpose	did never repent in	8, 217/ 19
that the intent and	purpose	of my Dialogue was	8, 218/ 37
this being the only	purpose	and intent of my	8, 219/ 15
he somewhat to his	purpose	indeed . . . but he cometh	8, 229/ 2
to a full shrewd	purpose	. For by these words	8, 229/ 3
of man." To this	purpose	hath he brought forth	8, 229/ 8
bringeth forth for his	purpose	. The words spoken by	8, 232/ 32
is true proveth his	purpose	false. And forasmuch as	8, 241/ 3
saying is nothing to	purpose	. For God doth reveal	8, 247/ 11
also nothing serve his	purpose	. For, whatsoever Tyndale say	8, 248/ 8
good reader, that Tyndale's	purpose	is to prove us	8, 254/ 25
it of an evil	purpose	. For his master Martin	8, 255/ 29
for what intent and	purpose	he putteth in his	8, 260/ 27
the declaration of his	purpose	in drawing and deducing	8, 262/ 3
he cometh to the	purpose	to prove you that	8, 262/ 6
that proveth against their	purpose	-- as they deny	8, 265/ 16
were it for my	purpose	sufficient that the true	8, 272/ 13
maketh little to the	purpose	; if of worldly things	8, 272/ 38
this is all Tyndale's	purpose	: to pull down the	8, 277/ 2
things prove his ghostly	purpose	. He saith that from	8, 277/ 8
destroyeth all his whole	purpose	. And therefore, to answer	8, 278/ 13
Tyndale proveth all his	purpose	. But now will we	8, 279/ 9
point whereupon his whole	purpose	hangeh. And indeed it	8, 279/ 36
he saith, and his	purpose	never the more proved	8, 283/ 7
to prove his malicious	purpose	against the common-received faith	8, 286/ 19
pray you for what	purpose	? More Now have ye	8, 289/ 38
not written? To what	purpose	, I pray you, should	8, 290/ 20
another mad reason? His	purpose	is to prove that	8, 304/ 24
the proof of his	purpose	serveth him worth a	8, 309/ 14
that God beside their	purpose	provided that among them	8, 310/ 26
prove him the same	purpose	by the word of	8, 312/ 20
babblerly, part to no	purpose	and part plain heresy	8, 323/ 31
his words be to	purpose	or not . . . I pray	8, 323/ 33
anywhere saith against my	purpose	in this matter. And	8, 330/ 28
if of charity their	purpose	was to write against	8, 334/ 21
a tale to little	purpose	. For surely, so many	8, 341/ 2
I wit to what	purpose	, if all that were	8, 341/ 21
those words for this	purpose	. For where he saith	8, 343/ 2
speaketh of an ungracious	purpose	. . . willing to bring in	8, 343/ 5
his fellows) for that	purpose	, which he leaveth out	8, 347/ 12
had not been to	purpose	to bring in those	8, 347/ 36

some folk for this	purpose	the words of Moses	8, 348/ 22
matter less to the	purpose	than the words before-rehearsed	8, 348/ 26
Moses to our present	purpose	? For first, if Moses	8, 349/ 16
that serve unto their	purpose	in our matter? May	8, 350/ 1
use it unto this	purpose	. For first, those words	8, 350/ 9
that layeth for that	purpose	the words of our	8, 351/ 17
words neither prove his	purpose	in the first, and	8, 351/ 30
prove clean against his	purpose	in the second. For	8, 351/ 30
do nothing prove Barnes'	purpose	; that is to wit	8, 352/ 38
make for their own	purpose	; for then they will	8, 354/ 2
only nothing for their	purpose	against the laws of	8, 355/ 14
the laws, against their	purpose	: I shall not need	8, 355/ 15
make against our principal	purpose	. For they nothing prove	8, 355/ 18
thereunto . . . do for this	purpose	nothing advance the matter	8, 356/ 14
that text for this	purpose	-- yet Tyndale perceived	8, 359/ 21
another text for this	purpose	: the words of Saint	8, 359/ 23
is there for this	purpose	, in that text of	8, 360/ 22
never serve for his	purpose	, neither concerning any forbidding	8, 363/ 11
Barnes nothing helpeth his	purpose	, but rather, greatly hindereth	8, 363/ 18
King's Highness concerning this	purpose	, or speaking against the	8, 363/ 23
men," serve to no	purpose	in this matter against	8, 363/ 24
nor anything touch the	purpose	to prove that all	8, 363/ 27
afresh, for the same	purpose	, in his new frantic	8, 364/ 4
little to prove his	purpose	as himself seeth well	8, 364/ 20
in the prescience and	purpose	of God before the	8, 391/ 18
he speak to the	purpose	), then are there therein	8, 392/ 5
the whole matter and	purpose	of his book. And	8, 393/ 8
matter to any substantial	purpose	. But yet that it	8, 393/ 37
Baptism sin once of	purpose	(willingly, and not only	8, 399/ 16
and spilled all his	purpose	-- let us now	8, 399/ 27
not and be in	purpose	to do . . . else shall	8, 402/ 13
consider the cause and	purpose	of Tyndale in bringing	8, 404/ 11
he further for his	purpose	say that not only	8, 404/ 27
he saith nothing to	purpose	, except he say (which	8, 411/ 25
are they to no	purpose	spoken, nor have no	8, 413/ 33
knowledge good deeds or	purpose	of good works, neither	8, 416/ 31
speaketh little to the	purpose	), men might peradventure lay	8, 419/ 36
sin of malice or	purpose	, but that all the	8, 425/ 19
any deadly sin of	purpose	-- that is to	8, 426/ 11
now, for our present	purpose	, to touch his heresies	8, 427/ 10
find that the whole	purpose	of Saint John in	8, 434/ 10
plainly they prove his	purpose	. "For though it be	8, 435/ 19
hate his brother of	purpose	, and so to do	8, 435/ 27
willingly sin, and of	purpose	maliciously impugn the known	8, 437/ 34
of malice nor of	purpose	, but of frailty only	8, 442/ 2
can never sin of	purpose	, and therefore never sin	8, 442/ 36
of nuns, of long	purpose	, and still persevere therein	8, 442/ 39
words nothing to his	purpose	, as it appeareth openly	8, 444/ 30
them to sin of	purpose	, but all the horrible	8, 447/ 27
them to sin of	purpose	, and therefore never deadly	8, 448/ 9

penitents, what mind or	purpose	soever they had before	8, 450/ 11
sin willingly and of	purpose	, and plainly saith that	8, 450/ 13
wise, nor no malicious	purpose	. And therefore of this	8, 450/ 33
could in his traitorous	purpose	against him, he should	8, 451/ 4
do them not of	purpose	nor willingly, nor do	8, 451/ 16
make nothing to the	purpose	; for they were never	8, 454/ 30
the proof of his	purpose	-- where he saith	8, 455/ 7
indeed somewhat for their	purpose	. For if it so	8, 455/ 12
and do penance, and	purpose	to amend and be	8, 455/ 31
I not consent of	purpose	and of malice, as	8, 457/ 31
minds the profession and	purpose	toward the law of	8, 458/ 19
they never sin of	purpose	, nor hold any error	8, 460/ 10
they cannot sin of	purpose	, but of weakness and	8, 461/ 8
neither of malice nor	purpose	, nor frailty, nor weakness	8, 461/ 32
damnable . . . be it of	purpose	and malice, or of	8, 461/ 36
though he missed his	purpose	oftentimes before -- and	8, 469/ 18
his baptism sin of	purpose	nor willingly, and the	8, 471/ 10
commandments willingly and of	purpose	shall never after be	8, 471/ 13
all, or of any	purpose	thereof, other than bare	8, 474/ 16
that against his whole	purpose	he is upon his	8, 479/ 10
deceive for some filthy	purpose	. . . they would never break	8, 481/ 13
of malice nor of	purpose	, but of frailty only	8, 485/ 27
tale is to little	purpose	. For if by "faith	8, 486/ 34
deeds willingly or of	purpose	, but only for weakness	8, 490/ 6
them willingly nor of	purpose	, or at the leastwise	8, 492/ 36
deeds willingly nor of	purpose	, or at the leastwise	8, 493/ 23
his teeth, against his	purpose	compelled to say the	8, 494/ 38
well to his ghostly	purpose	. . . and, turning the example	8, 495/ 21
little maketh for his	purpose	concerning that final or	8, 498/ 13
albeit that I shall	purpose	to treat of this	8, 502/ 6
Dialogue -- where I	purpose	, God willing, to touch	8, 512/ 17
hitherto said nothing to	purpose	; and now shall ye	8, 518/ 2
little he saith to	purpose	in this that after	8, 518/ 3
here is for his	purpose	of elects a tale	8, 521/ 14
preached here to little	purpose	, since it serveth as	8, 527/ 17
In pursuing of which	purpose	he would make it	8, 528/ 8
persecution nor by the	purpose	of much manslaughter at	8, 529/ 20
we that impugn his	purpose	! For his purpose is	8, 541/ 31
his purpose! For his	purpose	is to prove us	8, 541/ 32
won he not his	purpose	. For they might keep	8, 541/ 35
this maketh to Tyndale's	purpose	in this point not	8, 545/ 18
And also, to what	purpose	telleth Tyndale us that	8, 545/ 23
election . . . whereof the whole	purpose	is, in effect, that	8, 549/ 29
Christ, nothing proveth Tyndale's	purpose	. . . which is and must	8, 551/ 10
any piece of his	purpose	proved, and make men	8, 553/ 27
For whereas all his	purpose	of this chapter of	8, 559/ 19
witness against his own	purpose	, all his whole matter	8, 559/ 33
he bringeth all his	purpose	. After his defense of	8, 562/ 3
nothing at all to	purpose	. Moreover, since he bringeth	8, 562/ 20
nothing at all to	purpose	. Finally, since he speaketh	8, 562/ 25

nothing maketh for his	purpose	, but also rather seemeth	8, 562/ 32
For both is his	purpose	on his part unproved	8, 563/ 2
piece of his principal	purpose	: that is to wit	8, 564/ 4
anything toward his principal	purpose	. . . nor yet, which is	8, 564/ 9
-- nothing to the	purpose	at all . . . forasmuch as	8, 564/ 17
none of them "of	purpose	" or "willingly." For willingly	8, 565/ 35
and so intricated of	purpose	, without any dependence or	8, 566/ 16
proving of his principal	purpose	, that is to tell	8, 567/ 18
is sufficient for his	purpose	-- and yet the	8, 567/ 21
baptism sinneth once of	purpose	and willingly, shall never	8, 568/ 2
his baptism sinned of	purpose	and willingly" -- and	8, 568/ 10
all that proved his	purpose	? He hath told us	8, 571/ 6
doth, although he never	purposed	himself long before upon	8, 216/ 32
whether they be before	purposed	or no, therefore it	8, 217/ 5
same thing that I	purposed	to show. For he	8, 219/ 16
as Tyndale hath done:	purposely	mistranslate Christ's holy Gospel	8, 3/ 36
by an open heretic	purposely	translated false, to the	8, 31/ 5
albeit that I have	purposely	looked for them in	8, 196/ 37
For never will I	purposely	leave his part any	8, 436/ 22
good and great, godly	purposes	, serveth for satisfaction of	8, 65/ 34
of whose intents and	purposes	Tyndale asketh me now	8, 187/ 10
will of him that	purposeth	to continue good, that	8, 453/ 11
means they may, by	purse	, by prison, by bodily	8, 28/ 16
themselves cease not to	pursue	and punish by all	8, 28/ 16
ever did the Egyptians	pursue	the children of Israel	8, 29/ 10
should in any wise	pursue	and punish any man	8, 57/ 14
cross which he so	pursued	and hated. At which	8, 128/ 32
heresy . . . for he that	pursueth	any man is no	8, 57/ 15
written in Books; but,	pursuing	these words of the	8, 331/ 20
lack of power. In	pursuing	of which purpose he	8, 528/ 8
ever he did after,	pursuing	thereupon, all had he	8, 537/ 30
at their instance and	pursuit	have princes and emperors	8, 136/ 23
it be idolatry to	put	trust in the devil	8, 3/ 31
but if it be	put	in writing? Or what	8, 4/ 12
your sins add and	put	to these plagues sevenfold	8, 5/ 17
devil is ready to	put	out men's eyes that	8, 6/ 19
epistle had never been	put	in writing. Then have	8, 6/ 29
the Examination of Thorpe,	put	forth, as it is	8, 7/ 25
of February . . . and have	put	out for him the	8, 12/ 32
your matter boldly and	put	them to their proofs	8, 18/ 29
of Christ so clearly	put	out of question that	8, 25/ 29
his open, shameless lies	put	in and mingled among	8, 35/ 5
of these matters utterly	put	in oblivion. Howbeit, since	8, 35/ 17
God shall like to	put	in their minds, I	8, 36/ 18
repentance" and then would	put	away two parts thereof	8, 42/ 6
faith, with such trust	put	in "faith alone" that	8, 42/ 9
losels now do boldly	put	forth and avow for	8, 45/ 4
you devise together, busily	put	forth your pain to	8, 58/ 24
did in Almaine, to	put	yourself out of suspicion	8, 59/ 2
ye see, so lovingly	put	in ure that they	8, 59/ 7

their sins, and to	put	us in remembrance that	8, 64/ 7
for forgiveness, but also	put	our bodies to pain	8, 64/ 17
tore his garments and	put	on his body a	8, 66/ 6
other affliction willingly to	put	himself to pain therefor	8, 72/ 6
-- else would he	put	unto man no pain	8, 72/ 8
it pleased God to	put	it for the sacrament	8, 80/ 28
child again and never	put	water upon him! Tyndale	8, 96/ 4
the means so to	put	it in a body	8, 102/ 8
fire or frozen water	put	about it, but also	8, 102/ 9
without any outward thing	put	unto it, by the	8, 102/ 10
gown, whereof I did	put	the example, is of	8, 104/ 22
pray to it, neither	put	any faith therein. For	8, 116/ 32
shall pray thereto nor	put	any faith therein. And	8, 117/ 11
to the Sacrament nor	put	any faith therein. He	8, 117/ 21
of the Altar, nor	put	any faith therein. Put	8, 117/ 33
put any faith therein.	Put	ye no doubt but	8, 117/ 33
and faith to be	put	therein, whereof Tyndale teacheth	8, 118/ 34
did of late, that	put	a pig into the	8, 121/ 4
God and them, to	put	his own life in	8, 123/ 9
good mind labor to	put	down falsehood . . . and Tyndale	8, 137/ 36
left out, or else	put	in so darkly that	8, 145/ 31
of God's justice, and	put	the people in mind	8, 148/ 11
that those heresies were	put	into his books after	8, 153/ 6
and the writing doth	put	all things out of	8, 155/ 10
all is written . . . be	put	out of all doubt	8, 156/ 29
one word or two	put	them in remembrance what	8, 157/ 12
by this word "congregation"	put	in his translation in	8, 165/ 28
is, wheresoever he hath	put	this word "congregation" for	8, 169/ 18
hath in every place	put	out "idol" and set	8, 173/ 13
translation, he had not	put	in our English word	8, 177/ 2
hath caused Tyndale to	put	in such things as	8, 191/ 3
I that Tyndale had	put	in this place these	8, 191/ 24
or if he would	put	me to prove that	8, 192/ 36
questions be so solemnly	put	: I say that if	8, 194/ 17
is fetched that is	put	into the font, or	8, 195/ 12
need was it to	put	the indifferent word "love	8, 198/ 35
well enough; but yet,	put	by itself, it commonly	8, 199/ 13
that he should never	put	in this word "love	8, 199/ 24
so, pretending liberty, they	put	all in thralldom; and	8, 206/ 3
there be no pain	put	unto us therefor. Let	8, 208/ 23
no: then shall we	put	him in remembrance of	8, 209/ 12
and say: yet to	put	it for a rule	8, 217/ 15
nations, that be neither	put	out nor openly departed	8, 223/ 5
that the devil hath	put	in them hath stuffed	8, 223/ 19
the New Testament was	put	in writing . . . and that	8, 224/ 31
word but if he	put	it in writing be	8, 225/ 9
the"; by which article	put	before the word "record	8, 233/ 12
take in "not" and	put	out his false "no	8, 233/ 28
thing that it is	put	unto, and in restraining	8, 234/ 21
I say that to	put	away the doubt, and	8, 234/ 27

that it is here	put	for to signify the	8, 235/ 22
receive his record hath	put	his seal thereto that	8, 240/ 7
God to have it	put	in writing . . . and that	8, 256/ 26
that they shall be	put	to flight and fain	8, 257/ 27
into every truth, and	put	them in remembrance of	8, 258/ 11
God promised, not to	put	allthing in writing, but	8, 258/ 28
because Saint Paul did	put	in this word "one	8, 261/ 6
truth . . . which hath now	put	away the darkness of	8, 267/ 35
old. And we shall	put	him some others as	8, 283/ 39
Penance be able to	put	away the eternality of	8, 288/ 31
or deduced thereupon . . . and	put	the examples of the	8, 289/ 23
then I cannot but	put	confidence therein that the	8, 294/ 14
saith, the audience to	put	confidence therein that the	8, 297/ 34
of Christ when they	put	trust in the sacraments	8, 299/ 34
is falling is soon	put	over), the friar made	8, 301/ 15
then I cannot but	put	confidence therein that the	8, 303/ 9
up the signification or	put	some other signification of	8, 307/ 16
believe thereby, or else	put	it down. For it	8, 307/ 17
the ceremony, or to	put	it down if need	8, 307/ 21
the ceremonies, and to	put	them down, too; meaning	8, 308/ 30
whether we change or	put	down ceremonies and sacraments	8, 308/ 35
shall neither need to	put	them down, alter, nor	8, 309/ 4
the significations again or	put	down the ceremonies, upon	8, 309/ 6
at that collation to	put	it in some one	8, 310/ 18
unto himself, as God	put	in his mind and	8, 310/ 22
that chapter, not to	put	in writing allthing that	8, 315/ 12
mouth . . . but only to	put	them in remembrance that	8, 315/ 13
clear proof thereof: he	put	them in remembrance that	8, 315/ 16
of the wine . . . or	put	to after a ceremony	8, 317/ 12
but he would have	put	great doubt, and have	8, 317/ 26
it great peril, to	put	any water in. For	8, 317/ 27
durst, I say, have	put	thereto anything else . . . and	8, 317/ 31
why the water is	put	in. And though he	8, 317/ 36
cause wherefore it was	put	in; wherein he sought	8, 318/ 9
him, a man might	put	into the wine what	8, 318/ 12
is evil done to	put	it in. For he	8, 318/ 13
well left out as	put	in. But whatsoever Tyndale	8, 318/ 24
that blessed sacrament, did	put	water into wine; though	8, 318/ 35
the Saturday, than to	put	difference between us and	8, 320/ 11
Saturday but only to	put	a "difference between us	8, 320/ 24
draft of his poison	put	forth under the sweet	8, 323/ 7
why may I not	put	on my shoes? Why	8, 328/ 17
the vengeance of God	put	from the house at	8, 329/ 2
token of the blood	put	upon the posts? Why	8, 329/ 3
peace. But I must	put	Tyndale again in remembrance	8, 331/ 2
must, therefore, I say,	put	him in remembrance that	8, 331/ 5
every truth . . . which should	put	all the necessary truth	8, 331/ 25
Maundy. He must also	put	in that they saw	8, 334/ 9
necessity so sore to	put	altogether in writing. He	8, 334/ 11
writing. He must also	put	in that all their	8, 334/ 13

over this must he	put	in that they have	8, 334/ 19
almost forgotten, he must	put	in, too, this argument	8, 334/ 23
And finally must he	put	in, too, this argument	8, 334/ 35
or do than was	put	in writing already by	8, 335/ 1
apostles drove them to	put	all necessary things in	8, 335/ 16
seen it good to	put	no more burden upon	8, 343/ 24
believe any. Let him	put	that in figure when	8, 346/ 3
these things . . . God shall	put	upon him the plagues	8, 348/ 3
less he meaneth to	put	God to silence, that	8, 348/ 10
not commanded, yet, to	put	altogether in writing that	8, 351/ 10
but themselves will not	put	a finger of their	8, 353/ 19
hear them not, but	put	them to silence and	8, 358/ 19
were by Christ's apostles	put	in writing. And therefore	8, 363/ 29
saith that Moses did	put	all in writing. Ye	8, 365/ 14
it into all truth,	put	us not in surety	8, 376/ 6
that the apostles did	put	all in writing, whereof	8, 379/ 28
believe in Christ, and	put	all their trust and	8, 390/ 10
present life, or that	put	any faith in the	8, 394/ 13
and condemn him, and	put	the people in certainty	8, 396/ 24
shall I then be	put	in surety by them	8, 396/ 36
that no man should	put	a proud trust and	8, 399/ 35
be well taught to	put	no proud confidence in	8, 403/ 1
be sore afraid to	put	it in jeopardy of	8, 404/ 19
will he say, will	put	out and quench the	8, 406/ 5
manner, he must then	put	away his "if" . . . and	8, 411/ 9
as I said before,	put	away his "if" . . . and	8, 411/ 33
this faith." Tyndale to	put	a man in surety	8, 413/ 2
else. For though he	put	in, for shame, repentance	8, 415/ 34
Christ . . . with an example	put	of the body having	8, 417/ 14
fall from charity, and	put	the Spirit from him	8, 422/ 30
God, when man hath	put	him out of his	8, 423/ 5
in a dark night,	put	out the candle and	8, 424/ 30
of Christ -- and	put	therewith as great a	8, 428/ 33
that I before did	put	, neither the man nor	8, 439/ 19
them, she began to	put	forth one of hers	8, 446/ 17
believe in God, and	put	their whole hope and	8, 447/ 20
yet be they not	put	in surety before, that	8, 450/ 19
never be able to	put	him in such a	8, 453/ 13
then is the yoke	put	on again . . . as an	8, 455/ 31
his bridle to be	put	on again. Now, if	8, 455/ 34
bed with her, and	put	it about her neck	8, 457/ 15
his recreation -- I	put	him my riddle too	8, 458/ 33
I will, therefore, but	put	you in remembrance that	8, 460/ 29
Christ doth not quite	put	away shrift and all	8, 470/ 25
folly for him to	put	that for "tyranny" now	8, 472/ 4
no more but to	put	this difference between the	8, 473/ 17
by the devil and	put	forth by heretics when	8, 474/ 21
no better thing to	put	us in remembrance of	8, 480/ 16
opinions. For except they	put	trust in such opinions	8, 481/ 11
if a friar should	put	any trust in chastity	8, 483/ 22

and they also that	put	trust in their own	8, 483/ 26
the whole Catholic Church	put	trust in be not	8, 483/ 30
Christ's church, because they	put	trust in their own	8, 484/ 8
Christian brethren. And do	put	also their trust in	8, 484/ 14
This chapter hath Tyndale	put	in for no great	8, 485/ 20
us clearly behold it,	put	his examples in great	8, 490/ 15
age. Then let Tyndale	put	in him for example	8, 491/ 32
-- but let him	put	for example that his	8, 492/ 1
deeds that we did	put	for example -- yet	8, 492/ 32
and then the maid	put	on his biggin and	8, 497/ 1
boy . . . he should have	put	into the example of	8, 497/ 6
utterly concerning faith to	put	away the work of	8, 501/ 27
did with good will	put	forth his hand to	8, 503/ 18
be so foolish to	put	any endeavor of his	8, 503/ 33
so -- he should	put	elects and reprobates all	8, 519/ 12
but if he should	put	some difference between them	8, 519/ 15
gluttony were not to	put	them in mind and	8, 520/ 35
a plague of temptation	put	upon him that he	8, 523/ 36
away the candle or	put	it out, and bid	8, 525/ 27
well expressed. And, finally,	put	for two false intents	8, 527/ 19
and never denieth to	put	it forth unto us	8, 532/ 8
second, nor till he	put	his finger in God	8, 532/ 31
after that he had	put	unto him the parable	8, 538/ 36
Christ himself came, death	put	off and overcome. Yea	8, 541/ 20
felt him fully, and	put	his finger in his	8, 546/ 5
he felt him and	put	his finger into his	8, 546/ 11
that word, when he	put	once thereto maliciously. And	8, 547/ 4
this once forget to	put	him in mind of	8, 549/ 4
strengthen thy brethren." Now	put	this wise gloss thereto	8, 553/ 15
parts -- let us	put	that in the fourth	8, 557/ 9
in his translation had	put	in this word "converted	8, 558/ 16
therefore he now hath	put	out here this word	8, 558/ 21
God before), and hath	put	in the stead thereof	8, 558/ 23
neither gone out nor	put	out; and that the	8, 560/ 20
in such wise been	put	by us, and that	8, 562/ 10
believe in Christ, and	put	all their trust and	8, 563/ 24
believe in Christ, and	put	all their trust and	8, 567/ 27
remember that Tyndale hath	put	you by the way	8, 567/ 37
any repenting be both	put	and granted that he	8, 569/ 10
repent. And therefore I	put	now that he so	8, 569/ 12
all this while expressly	put	out of "the church	8, 570/ 5
good" folk now, and	put	out of his "elect	8, 570/ 22
not gone out nor	put	out is a church	8, 571/ 15
he gape while thou	puttest	sand as holy salt	8, 75/ 15
that is a heretic,	putteth	for a rule of	8, 31/ 38
of the world, and	putteth	that for either the	8, 54/ 36
his obedience, as he	putteth	it for the only	8, 55/ 1
a good surgeon he	putteth	pain of tribulation unto	8, 71/ 24
fasting and other affliction	putteth	the body to pain	8, 71/ 38
day, of which he	putteth	no more but the	8, 75/ 1

country, as a man	putteth	his hand here upon	8, 84/ 21
knowledge of them, or	putteth	us in mind of	8, 95/ 6
Tyndale of the sacrament	putteth	two parts away, and	8, 106/ 20
church of Christ, and	putteth	it in question which	8, 133/ 14
the church, and finally	putteth	for the church of	8, 133/ 15
third is that he	putteth	also in question whether	8, 133/ 17
city, as he there	putteth	London for his example	8, 146/ 11
other. More Tyndale here	putteth	many questions to me	8, 194/ 13
in this: that he	putteth	out "charity" where it	8, 199/ 8
such other like. He	putteth	another example by this	8, 199/ 18
And yet where he	putteth	his example of "standing	8, 203/ 14
sin committed after Baptism . . .	putteth	a man in that	8, 213/ 6
First, this word "that"	putteth	Tyndale for the article	8, 235/ 20
chief" . . . but that he	putteth	it in himself because	8, 237/ 5
ye see that Christ	putteth	not all in his	8, 241/ 30
intent and purpose he	putteth	in his deducing and	8, 260/ 27
prophet should, as Tyndale	putteth	his case, come forth	8, 268/ 19
the examples that he	putteth	be old. And we	8, 283/ 39
other example that he	putteth	, of purgatory. Tyndale What	8, 287/ 25
faith and slight repenting	putteth	out that fire clean	8, 289/ 11
things more as himself	putteth	in the same case	8, 289/ 25
serveth him. And now	putteth	he after it his	8, 306/ 31
priest in the Consecration	putteth	water into the wine	8, 317/ 8
instead of preaching he	putteth	example of statutes-making --	8, 356/ 29
bound, neither!" -- then	putteth	he away, quite, all	8, 378/ 34
believe. And here he	putteth	for faith enough, the	8, 404/ 34
he by and by	putteth	example of the perpetual	8, 405/ 11
chapter after, that he	putteth	faith alone for sufficient	8, 415/ 37
against his mercy . . . and	putteth	almost all Christian people	8, 426/ 36
of a wanton woman,	putteth	that suggestion in their	8, 456/ 35
So that, as he	putteth	in all other points	8, 461/ 33
sin and damnable . . . so	putteth	he concerning the promises	8, 461/ 34
marvelous difference that he	putteth	between the belief of	8, 463/ 37
as be no promises,	putteth	the perpetual virginity of	8, 471/ 24
into his old tale	putteth	Tyndale of new in	8, 493/ 1
wot well, as Tyndale	putteth	his example by. But	8, 497/ 18
dead vessel, whereinto Tyndale	putteth	and poureth his beer	8, 504/ 12
loveth and chooseth God	putteth	a plain necessity --	8, 511/ 21
man's own will, he	putteth	in the course and	8, 521/ 36
God would, as Tyndale	putteth	, withdraw his hand from	8, 524/ 5
while asleep, as he	putteth	here his example by	8, 530/ 7
thy brethren" -- Tyndale	putteth	out "converted," and maketh	8, 558/ 13
obey their princes in	putting	away that book that	8, 30/ 35
they both together, by	putting	himself in danger to	8, 38/ 5
do true penance with	putting	himself to any pain	8, 64/ 10
the deacons by the	putting	of the apostles' hands	8, 84/ 17
Acts that by the	putting	of the apostles' hands	8, 99/ 16
by prophecy, with the	putting	upon of the hands	8, 99/ 22
by the imposition" (or "	putting	upon") "of my hands	8, 99/ 25
the outward sacrament of	putting	the bishop's hand upon	8, 99/ 29

from them both . . . and,	putting	away from both that	8, 164/ 26
whom I contend for	putting	in "congregation" instead of	8, 176/ 37
amend his sight by	putting	out the other. This	8, 181/ 34
in thee by the	putting	of mine hands upon	8, 191/ 32
of Obedience that the	putting	on of Saint Paul's	8, 192/ 13
but a custom of	putting	a man's hand upon	8, 192/ 14
received grace by the	putting	of his hands upon	8, 192/ 22
he saith for his	putting	out of "grace" and	8, 202/ 29
he acquitted himself in	putting	out of "grace." Against	8, 203/ 22
against the truth; and,	putting	me in mind again	8, 220/ 26
the"; the second in	putting	in this word "no	8, 237/ 26
shorten his days . . . and,	putting	strength and miracle together	8, 270/ 22
grace given with the	putting	upon of the hands	8, 296/ 23
Obedience, saying that the	putting	of the hands was	8, 296/ 25
unto him by the	putting	of his hands upon	8, 296/ 35
laid against him the	putting	of the water into	8, 318/ 6
fall therefrom. And then	putting	the fault of his	8, 525/ 3
properly pertained to the	putting	away of that fear	8, 543/ 34
Catholic Church for the	putting	out of evil folk	8, 570/ 20
by prophecy, with the	putting-upon	the hands of a	8, 191/ 28
it is "with the	putting-upon	the hands" not "of	8, 192/ 6
is given with that	putting-upon	of the hands . . . is	8, 197/ 30
earnest remembrance of the	putting-upon	of the hands (which	8, 296/ 30
Body out of the	pyx	-- then, after that	8, 12/ 13
Christ out of the	pyx	) that God shall justly	8, 423/ 20
falleth from one contrary	quality	into another . . . as the	8, 487/ 25
them, die in the	quarrel	for the defense of	8, 31/ 11
of peace, of every	quarter	of his realm, then	8, 27/ 6
Spurn Point, Cobnut, or	Quating	; let us leave, I	8, 491/ 20
assemble," saith that good	queen	, "all the Jews that	8, 67/ 31
never be able to	quench	. Another is there also	8, 21/ 37
Spirit of God to	quench	the foul firebrand of	8, 180/ 7
fire . . . which thou mayest	quench	almost for three halfpence	8, 288/ 27
will put out and	quench	the fire of purgatory	8, 406/ 5
water with sorrow, and	quench	that rage! For without	8, 452/ 28
devil daily laboreth to	quench	it, as he laboreth	8, 486/ 14
is not so lightly	quenched	that folk should upon	8, 288/ 29
because it might be	quenched	with the cost of	8, 289/ 9
cool and clean be	quenched	-- as is the	8, 439/ 25
mind, are not utterly	quenched	, but lie hidden, as	8, 489/ 8
love is not utterly	quenched	. . . and therefore he is	8, 494/ 19
fear of death hath	quenched	the heat of their	8, 516/ 37
fear of death hath	quenched	the heat of their	8, 517/ 22
that as the water	quencheth	the fire, so doth	8, 401/ 5
the cloths, fell in	question	with him and searched	8, 13/ 21
that asked him any	question	, but covered and hid	8, 21/ 3
and things of great	question	-- or had been	8, 25/ 24
of great doubt and	question	-- then would I	8, 25/ 26
clearly put out of	question	that it is plain	8, 25/ 29
to bring them in	question	-- I never purpose	8, 25/ 30

is to wit, the	question	, Which is the church	8, 33/ 31
all these fasts in	question	-- yet of the	8, 70/ 24
sacrament was no small	question	of late days, whether	8, 116/ 15
if Tyndale bring in	question	whether the pope be	8, 130/ 31
of Christ -- this	question	will not help him	8, 130/ 33
matters of doubt and	question	finally confirmed themselves to	8, 131/ 8
and putteth it in	question	which is the church	8, 133/ 14
he putteth also in	question	whether the church may	8, 133/ 17
Scripture, and that the	question	much lieth whether Tyndale	8, 134/ 4
book, they bring in	question	: as the Book of	8, 155/ 26
and so riseth that	question	first upon the writing	8, 156/ 1
leaving that point in	question	between us till I	8, 197/ 2
not see wherein the	question	standeth. For he maketh	8, 201/ 22
the blessed sacraments in	question	. For since Tyndale cannot	8, 206/ 31
would bring it in	question	which were the church	8, 219/ 2
before the Church. Which	question	is as hard to	8, 224/ 6
in answering to a	question	is this. "Nay" answereth	8, 230/ 24
this. "Nay" answereth the	question	framed by the affirmative	8, 230/ 24
-- lo, to this	question	, if he will answer	8, 230/ 27
But and if the	question	be asked him thus	8, 230/ 28
English?" -- to this	question	, lo, if he will	8, 230/ 30
yes." For if the	question	be framed unto Tyndale	8, 230/ 32
burned?" -- to this	question	, asked in this wise	8, 230/ 36
But, now, if the	question	be asked him thus	8, 230/ 37
burned?" -- to this	question	, in this fashion framed	8, 231/ 4
asked Saint John the	question	-- notwithstanding that by	8, 232/ 1
that by their own	question	they knew that he	8, 232/ 2
seem that, by their	question	and his answer, either	8, 232/ 8
of God written, the	question	lieth between us not	8, 249/ 27
more with that troublous	question	. But, now, because he	8, 250/ 14
so. For since our	question	is not upon Christ's	8, 250/ 19
us. For upon this	question	hath all their whole	8, 253/ 5
some part thereof in	question	, he would say that	8, 255/ 2
none answer to that	question	other than the ordinance	8, 260/ 5
Tyndale's deduction, a greater	question	yet, saving for the	8, 260/ 14
well about his first	question	as about the Church	8, 267/ 16
without any doubt or	question	believeth . . . may be so	8, 269/ 19
man would ask this	question	. But he knoweth well	8, 271/ 5
thing that is in	question	. For we say that	8, 282/ 6
Church is out of	question	true . . . and that the	8, 286/ 31
afeard. And therefore that	question	, as he foolishly frameth	8, 288/ 4
name he answereth his	question	. . . and then confuteth that	8, 290/ 25
it his great, solemn	question	where he findeth in	8, 306/ 31
we, if any new	question	arise, determine it also	8, 342/ 8
nor nothing that this	question	hath upon. For those	8, 342/ 29
saith that every new	question	that may arise, we	8, 343/ 3
know well all our	question	is no more but	8, 350/ 31
false heretics bring in	question	, and let not to	8, 365/ 22
Church, never ask farther	question	." Saint Jerome, interpreting the	8, 369/ 17
Tyndale There is another	question	: whether the church may	8, 386/ 4

verily as hard a	question	as to ask whether	8, 386/ 6
truth in debate and	question	, and that I were	8, 390/ 2
of his chapter, the	question	"Whether the Church Can	8, 390/ 22
the clearing of the	question	, declareth that there be	8, 390/ 23
no part of this	question	. For to this matter	8, 398/ 3
be no doubt nor	question	, they come and expound	8, 424/ 27
articles which come in	question	, and are not in	8, 478/ 34
reason. For first, what	question	is there but that	8, 511/ 35
ask ye now the	question	that Tyndale doth: whether	8, 559/ 4
expositor; but out of	question	, I ween all wise	8, 559/ 6
pertaining to this present	question	of the Catholic Church	8, 561/ 4
he first moveth a	question	of his own devising	8, 562/ 8
-- as though that	question	had in such wise	8, 562/ 9
his chapter with this	question	-- whether "the church	8, 563/ 19
yet in doubt and	question	whether it be bread	8, 572/ 7
cured. For it is	questionless	that God can otherwise	8, 72/ 11
and a thousand mad	questions	more. But to the	8, 102/ 20
their brains about wrangling	questions	. And Tyndale is in	8, 191/ 9
Tyndale here putteth many	questions	to me which he	8, 194/ 13
necessity; but surely these	questions	be to the matter	8, 194/ 15
such authority when the	questions	be so solemnly put	8, 194/ 17
I Tyndale to these	questions	. He asketh farther from	8, 195/ 9
Baptism, and of the	questions	and answers used in	8, 368/ 5
Tyndale make us many	questions	of them that were	8, 474/ 23
then ask him such	questions	further, either of holding	8, 531/ 24
than for the devil.	Quia	in inferno nulla est	8, 438/ 5
bottom, the pith, the	quick	, the life, the spirit	8, 46/ 9
bottom, the pith, the	quick	, the life, the spirit	8, 47/ 18
bottom, the pith, the	quick	, the life, the spirit	8, 48/ 6
bottom, the pith, the	quick	, the life, the spirit	8, 49/ 9
life that maketh it	quick	and available -- not	8, 66/ 34
go forth," he saith, "	quick	, lively waters out of	8, 100/ 15
the prophet this water "	quick	" and "lively" . . . but for	8, 100/ 22
soul, but also a	quick	, lively, working medicine, means	8, 100/ 27
walking down to hell	quick	if he made so	8, 180/ 17
miracle for him either	quick	or dead. And therefore	8, 247/ 35
livers . . . for whom both	quick	and dead he doth	8, 338/ 28
for his holy men,	quick	and dead, and for	8, 346/ 19
is not dead but	quick	, with that blessed Soul	8, 366/ 14
soul, but is a	quick	soul still as he	8, 412/ 22
he is surely a	quick	member of the church	8, 417/ 25
despoiled, and bound . . . and,	quick	of feeling as any	8, 496/ 8
beer . . . but as a	quick	instrument, as the hand	8, 504/ 12
from him boldly both	quick	faith and dead faith	8, 552/ 13
well!) have made his	quick	, merry scoff wax very	8, 553/ 31
unto us -- to	quicken	and exercise, as Saint	8, 330/ 7
not the soul to	quicken	it and give it	8, 417/ 16
is not present and	quickeneth	it. And then if	8, 417/ 5
courteously to get him	quickly	thence. Yet God, when	8, 423/ 4
break the peace and	quiet	of his country, and	8, 29/ 27

the mind calm and	quiet	in prayer, from all	8, 71/ 8
and make it less	quiet	than if the flesh	8, 71/ 11
Which common peace and	quiet	if the heretics had	8, 482/ 9
and his mind more	quiet	. And the goodness of	8, 489/ 20
might pray the more	quietly	, without rebellious motions of	8, 70/ 12
his matter with a	quip	against me, and saith	8, 443/ 6
I further touch his	quip	where it shall have	8, 443/ 13
in his light: "Nisi	quis	renatus fuerit ex aqua	8, 377/ 7
in his prologue . . . goeth	quite	against his purpose and	8, 42/ 29
themselves . . . did mercifully take	quite	away the great and	8, 69/ 1
again and cast it	quite	away, so that it	8, 78/ 6
abominable heresy he taketh	quite	away the very special	8, 111/ 11
many others, they be	quite	against him every one	8, 113/ 27
illusions failed and vanished	quite	away. Lo what a	8, 128/ 36
used that is now	quite	gone. I would ask	8, 158/ 11
the true faith went	quite	away therewith . . . without which	8, 158/ 17
find in the Service	quite	into the poison that	8, 161/ 19
have all willing confession	quite	cast away, and all	8, 208/ 9
and borne me over	quite	, he solveth the objection	8, 224/ 22
done -- left it	quite	out, as though God	8, 236/ 37
have done), then is	quite	gone a good piece	8, 248/ 29
old holy doctors be	quite	against them, we say	8, 249/ 30
many naught, till he	quite	forsook them -- which	8, 272/ 32
and all reason is	quite	against it. First, as	8, 280/ 2
is shortly blown down	quite	, if a man say	8, 282/ 19
had I taken away	quite	all Tyndale's pleasure in	8, 291/ 25
argument goeth to ground	quite	-- although our sacraments	8, 302/ 27
and against Holy Scripture	quite	. For the burying of	8, 305/ 15
stinking serpent, that were	quite	cut off and after	8, 307/ 10
then putteth he away,	quite	, all revelations . . . which I	8, 378/ 34
shall be worn out,	quite	out of its place	8, 429/ 31
he) all forgiven them	quite	, and they clean assoiled	8, 447/ 39
him were God's promises	quite	gone. And his sin	8, 464/ 6
of Christ doth not	quite	put away shrift and	8, 470/ 25
perpetual virginity he is	quite	overthrown . . . and hath it	8, 479/ 33
go from this word	quite	that he saith now	8, 513/ 8
whole matter perverted, and	quite	overturned and overthrown his	8, 559/ 34
in his book to	Quodvultdeus	, and by Saint Jerome	8, 314/ 3
his book written unto	Quodvultdeus	. And so doth Saint	8, 359/ 12
shall tell you, sir,"	quoth	he, "before this time	8, 152/ 13
priests at all. And	Quoth	- Your - Friend	8, 196/ 7
and so forth, totiens	quotiens	a poena et culpa	8, 529/ 29
Zwingli and all the	rabble	of that rascal, never	8, 156/ 33
Ragman's roll of a	rabble	of heretics, and showed	8, 180/ 30
seeth that all the	rabble	of heretics have long	8, 223/ 14
he and all the	rabble	of their sect say	8, 400/ 27
nuns; and a great	rabble	of such devilish heresies	8, 418/ 1
unknown, but also a	rabble	of false, malicious heretics	8, 465/ 36
Tyndale, and all the	rabble	of such erroneous heretics	8, 480/ 5
honesty fell in a	rage	with me and allto	8, 152/ 20

places in right great	rage	, yet in the church	8, 160/ 8
it, but when the	rage	is once past, then	8, 447/ 36
horrible deeds, in a	rage	of the sin breaking	8, 451/ 22
horrible deeds, after the	rage	once past, they repent	8, 451/ 24
their teeth, with the	rage	of the sin that	8, 452/ 25
forth with such a	rage	! Let them cast on	8, 452/ 27
sorrow, and quench that	rage	! For without the fault	8, 452/ 28
into that violent, invincible	rage	, to compel them unwillingly	8, 452/ 32
him in such a	rage	that may carry him	8, 453/ 13
great occasions," through the "	rage	" of sin budding and	8, 453/ 28
thing that, after the	rage	passed, he so sore	8, 456/ 3
thither even in a	rage	. But yet, for all	8, 457/ 13
yet, for all the	rage	, I will not cast	8, 457/ 13
lo, when all the	rage	is past that now	8, 457/ 16
to come after the	rage	passed, as himself saith	8, 467/ 36
saith that when the	rage	is past he shall	8, 467/ 36
rebuker come while the	rage	is on him, while	8, 467/ 37
say, when the great	rage	is past, too . . . yet	8, 468/ 4
his heretics in a	rage	again, to pillage and	8, 482/ 36
as soon as the	rage	of the first brunt	8, 489/ 19
unto the truth for	rage	of lusts . . . which, when	8, 516/ 32
not only when the	rage	is past, then men	8, 517/ 10
but also when the	rage	cometh again, then many	8, 517/ 11
belly. For when the	rage	is thereof (as Tyndale	8, 521/ 8
away clean with the	rage	of the lust. And	8, 535/ 20
he been in such	rage	that he neither wist	8, 537/ 31
not always till the	rage	be past . . . and till	8, 570/ 1
King Saul, in his	rageous	fury, at the sound	8, 160/ 12
and of fierce and	rageous	fire, which shall consume	8, 377/ 26
fall in by the	rageous	occasions of the sin	8, 458/ 14
ear, for the wild	rages	of lusts that blinded	8, 516/ 39
reprobates too. And these	rages	, and these trances, and	8, 521/ 17
wanton lovers, after their	rages	past and their lusts	8, 521/ 25
And with like reasons	rageth	he because I turn	8, 202/ 22
lesson in a small,	ragged	hand wherein a young	8, 491/ 4
before with a small,	ragged	hand to beguile us	8, 492/ 22
had rehearsed up a	Ragman's	roll of a rabble	8, 180/ 30
brawl, and ribaldrously to	rail	, calling them ' apish	8, 58/ 14
mock and mow and	rail	and scoff and royally	8, 78/ 15
master's doctrine, jest and	rail	and make mocks at	8, 108/ 31
that he listeth to	rail	. As for that he	8, 149/ 8
also to jest and	rail	upon all states, spiritual	8, 191/ 20
all their writings they	rail	upon allegories, and cry	8, 297/ 27
Luther list lewdly to	rail	with those holy places	8, 337/ 36
the Christian people . . . did	rail	and blaspheme the name	8, 549/ 10
serve no saints, but	rail	upon their relics, and	8, 572/ 9
thereby so far hath	railed	against his own conscience	8, 3/ 15
of them that ever	railed	on him, and came	8, 547/ 19
had at the selling	railed	as much upon him	8, 548/ 20
their belief, because they	railed	not; and because that	8, 549/ 35

said, and not only	railed	nothing, all that while	8, 556/ 6
as Tyndale now most	raileth	upon -- that is	8, 190/ 17
where the rude ribald	raileth	against the Reverend Father	8, 324/ 14
those of whom he	raileth	here and calleth "pope-holy	8, 516/ 9
all the while he	raileth	not upon him and	8, 547/ 28
in his books now	raileth	and jesteth upon him	8, 548/ 21
shameless boldness and unreasonable	railing	, with scriptures wrested awry	8, 26/ 5
let I pass much	railing	that he consequently maketh	8, 31/ 21
lewd and a knavish	railing	upon the sacraments of	8, 76/ 5
cometh with his ribaldrous	railing	upon the sacraments, although	8, 83/ 10
he answer us with	railing	upon men's manners, and	8, 108/ 1
so false in the	railing	and jesting against the	8, 134/ 35
to him in his	railing	manner to call a	8, 144/ 26
need for his fond	railing	anything to fear to	8, 158/ 28
Now falleth he to	railing	upon the holy ceremonies	8, 192/ 28
with reason, but with	railing	and babbling -- and	8, 295/ 19
shameful for jesting and	railing	against God and all	8, 337/ 17
that should be, such	railing	ribalds that so mock	8, 337/ 24
as touching his accustomable	railing	in the end of	8, 480/ 11
and after, his royal	railing	of "making sects," "breaking	8, 484/ 29
help, fall into such	railing	and blasphemy; and then	8, 547/ 35
never, yet, unto such	railing	and blaspheming of Christ	8, 548/ 10
he was far from	railing	upon him, and said	8, 548/ 17
Judas, will repent his	railing	against Christ's Blessed Body	8, 548/ 26
that whole country from	rain	by the space of	8, 2/ 35
the sacrament of the	rainbow	. And the appointment made	8, 276/ 12
circumcision, and of the	rainbow	-- which he coupleth	8, 276/ 20
soul than doth the	rainbow	! Which rainbow whether God	8, 276/ 23
doth the rainbow! Which	rainbow	whether God made new	8, 276/ 24
the sign of the	rainbow	. . . is almost as well	8, 277/ 5
forth of seditions to	raise	rebellions, as they did	8, 137/ 7
Then upon the letter	raise	they many great errors	8, 156/ 9
Lord: Behold, I shall	raise	up evil against thee	8, 539/ 11
though they saw him	raise	up others . . . yet who	8, 541/ 3
others . . . yet who should	raise	up when were dead	8, 541/ 4
or devise who should	raise	him else? Now, where	8, 542/ 30
whom your own words	raised	up and sinfully set	8, 59/ 4
of their dry ashes	raised	up a hundred sorts	8, 223/ 16
the bones of them	raised	and sent into the	8, 275/ 5
same Lazarus was not	raised	by Abraham and sent	8, 342/ 16
yet was another Lazarus	raised	afterward by Christ, and	8, 342/ 18
waiting upon the elect,	raiseth	him out of sin	8, 519/ 14
live in chastity, and	ran	out of his order	8, 7/ 20
prove the contrary, and	ran	out of religion and	8, 86/ 22
did in Almaine, which	ran	out of the Charterhouse	8, 125/ 11
Paul, against Tyndale's doctrine,	ran	forth the faster because	8, 409/ 23
together, since he first	ran	out of his order	8, 493/ 9
couple of them, and	ran	unyoked a good while	8, 538/ 20
saith that though they	ran	to the sepulchre, and	8, 545/ 7
all my book and	ransacked	up the very bottom	8, 179/ 22

her money, though by	ransacking	up her house and	8, 533/ 34
restore him again the	ransom	that he redeemed us	8, 372/ 21
the sacrament of which	ransom	of ours, thine handmaid	8, 372/ 22
that signification were very	rare	and seldom, whereas of	8, 146/ 14
the rabble of that	rascal	, never cease to say	8, 156/ 34
wit, but only a	rash	, malicious, frantic braid, furnished	8, 218/ 33
altars, blaspheming of saints,	rashing	down their images, casting	8, 484/ 20
men -- my brother	Rastell	, the Bishop of Rochester	8, 34/ 13
at London by William	Rastell	. 1533 CUM PRIVILEGIO The	8, 384/ 12
the realm for his	rate	, right especially bound . . . not	8, 27/ 33
and apportioned after such	rate	and degrees as is	8, 195/ 7
no less is it	ratified	of God, the thing	8, 368/ 32
good friar's book called	Rationale	divinorum . . . showing what signifieth	8, 110/ 7
and pretty, proper gear,	rattles	and cockbells and gay	8, 59/ 13
much help that she	ravished	the man's maidenhood and	8, 216/ 36
sight is taken and	ravished	of his memory, and	8, 489/ 2
fall to play, is	ravished	of his remembrance . . . and	8, 491/ 13
as delighteth them, be	ravished	of their memory and	8, 492/ 25
occasions his wits were	ravished	away . . . and both his	8, 535/ 15
fall, and hath allto	rayed	his gay coat and	8, 526/ 24
riseth up, and royally	rayed	in dirt, because he	8, 573/ 1
host, oblation, and sacrifice . . .	re-presenting	the same sacrifice in	8, 108/ 27
afterward that Tewkesbury had	read	unto him Wycliffe's "Wicket	8, 21/ 17
by him while he	read	his revocation himself . . . that	8, 22/ 34
say but that he	read	his revocation so softly	8, 22/ 36
upon a bill and	read	it . . . but they said	8, 23/ 1
and such blind affection	read	them that, their taste	8, 25/ 13
the thing that they	read	(which if they could	8, 25/ 15
and longing therefore to	read	their books and see	8, 26/ 21
very good while they	read	but them alone --	8, 35/ 22
man should need to	read	any word. For surely	8, 36/ 23
way were neither to	read	this nor theirs . . . but	8, 36/ 25
therefore neither vouchsafe to	read	their books nor anything	8, 37/ 23
nor other folk to	read	that part of their	8, 37/ 36
any man neither to	read	these heretics' books nor	8, 37/ 37
in any wise to	read	therewith such things as	8, 38/ 8
grace but if they	read	first the things that	8, 38/ 22
whoso shall happen to	read	his pernicious book, take	8, 42/ 31
turn again to them.	Read	we not in the	8, 68/ 35
ever I heard or	read	of in the Scripture	8, 84/ 33
we. "For I never	read	it in Scripture," saith	8, 86/ 4
Scripture," saith he. "Where	read	you, then, in Scripture	8, 86/ 5
to it . . . when they	read	in the Acts that	8, 99/ 15
tongues. And when they	read	Saint Paul writing to	8, 99/ 19
mind, when they here	read	that grace was by	8, 99/ 27
far as I have	read	and could perceive, but	8, 101/ 12
he lieth when they	read	it . . . and yet he	8, 109/ 23
either never none had	read	the Gospel of God	8, 113/ 33
divers to be reverently	read	in the Divine Service	8, 153/ 17
them that could but	read	and speak and yet	8, 160/ 32

every good thing they	read	into the color and	8, 178/ 5
These words, when I	read	them, seemed me so	8, 179/ 16
old translation in Latin,	read	in the church this	8, 183/ 6
though; but though they	read	his translation openly in	8, 184/ 35
God, that he shall	read	over the two epistles	8, 190/ 35
part -- which whosoever	read	, shall see therein both	8, 191/ 1
exhorteth every man to	read	, and whereof himself rehearseth	8, 191/ 35
which time I shall	read	it over of necessity	8, 197/ 3
all which chapters whoso	read	and consider from the	8, 203/ 32
now the pain to	read	Tyndale's words again, and	8, 226/ 28
epistles, with which we	read	not that they sent	8, 257/ 5
though he never have	read	, nor heard, neither, any	8, 269/ 21
truth thereof, that never	read	nor heard the Scripture	8, 269/ 32
and in them they	read	the word of God	8, 276/ 3
you, good readers, to	read	mine own words as	8, 291/ 28
More If a man	read	over these words and	8, 294/ 21
Books . . . and that they	read	all the significations in	8, 299/ 13
all their lives never	read	the gospel that the	8, 310/ 25
but that Tyndale hath	read	both Rosseus and Luther	8, 317/ 3
that each of them	read	others' writing, and so	8, 334/ 2
but others that shall	read	his book, his conclusion	8, 345/ 35
in the place, and	read	over the chapter . . . he	8, 348/ 27
far as they should	read	in Moses' books . . . and	8, 352/ 4
and that thou hast	read	of mine," but ". . . the	8, 360/ 21
that as many as	read	this may remember at	8, 372/ 35
but every man may	read	the Scripture himself: every	8, 388/ 10
he wotteth well, cannot	read	, nor every man understand	8, 388/ 11
What if I can	read	, and have it in	8, 389/ 25
which they that never	read	any Scripture be now	8, 389/ 33
he giveth us to	read	in other chapters --	8, 393/ 3
would be ashamed to	read	such riddles so foolishly	8, 393/ 6
do not, while they	read	them, consider what manner	8, 394/ 5
such malicious minds as	read	the Scripture to none	8, 424/ 13
if he mean to	read	his riddle on this	8, 446/ 13
hers too, and said, "	Read	my riddle, what is	8, 446/ 18
point that he cannot	read	his own riddle himself	8, 453/ 16
if some, when they	read	in the New Testament	8, 466/ 30
elect church, when they	read	in the New Testament	8, 471/ 29
us and make us	read	false. Ye remember, good	8, 492/ 22
hear the Scripture or	read	it, if we be	8, 500/ 17
the thing that we	read	. . . and after a little	8, 500/ 21
as ye shall hereafter	read	, calleth the faith of	8, 535/ 30
they could not comprehend.	Read	what thou, reader, canst	8, 541/ 5
fallen therefrom. For first,	read	me all those words	8, 542/ 20
you that he hath	read	them already, and spied	8, 557/ 27
all that ever we	read	in the Scripture reprov'd	8, 566/ 2
Preface to the Christian	Reader	Our Lord send us	8, 2/ 1
drunk down infect the	reader	and corrupt the soul	8, 37/ 22
be with thee, O	reader	, and with all that	8, 40/ 9
But yet, good Christian	reader	, for all his holy	8, 47/ 23

not, therefore, Tyndale, good	reader	, with his gay, glorious	8, 47/ 29
therefore, to carry the	reader	farther off from the	8, 48/ 14
And thus, lo, good	reader	, these new spiritual men	8, 50/ 13
But now remember, good	reader	, that Tyndale saith here	8, 51/ 5
clearly see, good Christian	reader	, that the holy and	8, 69/ 18
More Lo, good Christian	reader	, this holy "spiritual" man	8, 75/ 20
and so lead the	reader	more than a mile	8, 108/ 1
is it, good Christian	reader	, to do the thing	8, 126/ 25
end. Tyndale Wherefore, beloved	reader	, inasmuch as the Holy	8, 129/ 16
Tyndale Judge, therefore, Christian	reader	, whether the pope with	8, 130/ 18
More Judge here, good	reader	, whether that Tyndale play	8, 131/ 27
More Judge, good Christian	reader	, whether it be possible	8, 134/ 30
Mark now, good Christian	reader	, when Tyndale hath told	8, 136/ 31
people. For surely, good	reader	, though men may have	8, 137/ 10
of truth, good Christian	reader	, it is high time	8, 139/ 3
must needs remit the	reader	unto the Dialogue itself	8, 143/ 25
trifle. Remember now, good	reader	, that these be the	8, 158/ 5
But yet consider, good	reader	: if the true preaching	8, 158/ 15
to make the English	reader	to take it for	8, 165/ 10
would willingly make the	reader	to take them wrong	8, 169/ 10
I will desire the	reader	to look upon the	8, 169/ 11
Here may the Christian	reader	well perceive the poison	8, 171/ 38
Tyndale, to blind the	reader	with, hath corrupted in	8, 173/ 11
image" . . . to make the	reader	ween that Saint Paul	8, 173/ 13
I think, find no	reader	so slenderly witted to	8, 174/ 7
enchant and charm the	reader	, and make him ween	8, 180/ 16
elder. More Heard ye,	reader	, such another? Is presbyteros	8, 183/ 17
manner conjureth also, the	reader	, in our Lord God	8, 190/ 35
he would make the	reader	look aside, that himself	8, 201/ 21
neither . . . but an indifferent	reader	that understandeth English and	8, 218/ 24
the more learning the	reader	hath, the more madness	8, 218/ 26
come now, good Christian	reader	, unto that matter which	8, 253/ 3
man): I require the	reader	to consider well what	8, 254/ 12
More Now consider, good	reader	, that Tyndale's purpose is	8, 254/ 25
the reading without a	reader	, may soon fall into	8, 388/ 12
may have a true	reader	: where shall I seek	8, 388/ 17
necessary that every wise	reader	mark well and consider	8, 404/ 10
More Consider now, good	reader	, that Tyndale telleth us	8, 420/ 20
of every good Christian	reader	. Then teacheth he, on	8, 426/ 6
yet, lest an unlearned	reader	might hap anything to	8, 429/ 12
in him." Lo, good	reader	, whereas he said before	8, 435/ 4
Is not here, good	reader	, a goodly defense and	8, 451/ 26
But mark well, good	reader	, that he cometh forth	8, 459/ 23
blood. More Consider, good	reader	, how many things here	8, 472/ 2
Tyndale now, good Christian	reader	, driven of necessity . . . but	8, 477/ 12
naught. Now, good Christian	reader	, since it is proved	8, 478/ 24
it further, good Christian	reader	, upon this, that Tyndale	8, 479/ 4
their brethren. Now, good	reader	, consider who make sects	8, 481/ 15
These words, lo, good	reader	, expound very well, and	8, 515/ 33
what is there, good	reader	, in these words of	8, 522/ 22

comprehend. Read what thou,	reader	, canst . . . and thou shalt	8, 541/ 5
More Tyndale here, good	reader	, feeling his matter very	8, 553/ 24
introduceth and bringeth his	readers	into a false understanding	8, 6/ 8
to show you, good	readers	, the peril of these	8, 27/ 36
after. Wherefore, good Christian	readers	, whoso shall happen to	8, 42/ 31
judgeth allthing? Thus, good	readers	, examine him . . . and then	8, 48/ 8
allege unto you Christian	readers	other texts out of	8, 69/ 6
And thus, good Christian	readers	, here ye plainly see	8, 108/ 11
knoweth that all the	readers	well know that he	8, 109/ 22
ye see, good Christian	readers	, that by Tyndale's reason	8, 110/ 30
plainly perceive, good Christian	readers	, that this malicious man	8, 118/ 37
And therefore, good Christian	readers	, since Holy Scripture hath	8, 140/ 10
ye see, good Christian	readers	, that this one place	8, 173/ 7
being thus . . . judge, good	readers	, yourselves, whether of two	8, 182/ 5
contrary. And therefore, good	readers	, having this thing in	8, 226/ 27
church. But, good Christian	readers	, deferring for the while	8, 229/ 13
miracle! And thus, good	readers	, here ye see first	8, 257/ 7
judge himself: now, good	readers	, when they thus have	8, 268/ 10
mouth. And thus, good	readers	, ye plainly now perceive	8, 270/ 24
thus ye see, good	readers	, in what worshipful wise	8, 279/ 8
And thus, good Christian	readers	, ye see to what	8, 285/ 37
it like you, good	readers	, to read mine own	8, 291/ 28
And thus, good Christian	readers	, ye see how well	8, 306/ 30
be. More Lo, good	readers	, here ye see finally	8, 307/ 24
Now see you, good	readers	, how sick, how sore	8, 335/ 14
thus ye see, good	readers	, that neither those words	8, 359/ 18
show you this, good	readers	, because ye should somewhat	8, 362/ 19
may ye, good Christian	readers	, see to what point	8, 366/ 25
very plainly, good Christian	readers	, that of the eldest	8, 373/ 22
I doubt not, good	readers	, but ye remember well	8, 399/ 34
here have I, well-beloved	readers	, nothing letted, partly to	8, 405/ 21
saved. And thus, good	readers	, ye see that this	8, 411/ 36
Here have ye, good	readers	, heard this sentence by	8, 432/ 29
die." Lo, good Christian	readers	, here see we very	8, 433/ 16
And therefore, good Christian	readers	, I shall in this	8, 441/ 12
weakness? Ye see, good	readers	, openly, that if Tyndale	8, 442/ 4
And therefore, good Christian	readers	, while ye see that	8, 442/ 33
More Lo, good Christian	readers	, here have ye heard	8, 445/ 10
And thus, good Christian	readers	, for conclusion, ye now	8, 460/ 1
I shall, good Christian	readers	, make no long work	8, 460/ 20
Here have ye, good	readers	, the reason and the	8, 467/ 10
this, ween you, good	readers	, a godly, wise way	8, 469/ 30
But thus, good Christian	readers	, ye may well perceive	8, 471/ 1
And thus, good Christian	readers	, for the final conclusion	8, 479/ 22
as would make the	readers	abhor the doers of	8, 490/ 18
false. Ye remember, good	readers	, that he saith that	8, 492/ 23
perceive you good Christian	readers	what an un-Christian mind	8, 500/ 35
Now trust I, good	readers	, that it is enough	8, 501/ 21
And thus, good Christian	readers	, the reason that Tyndale	8, 506/ 18
wits. More Lo, good	readers	, here ye may see	8, 517/ 2

same. And thus, good	readers	, ye see that of	8, 518/ 1
eateth. More Lo, good	readers	, here ye see that	8, 529/ 17
this sun." Lo, good	readers	, here see ye very	8, 539/ 17
And thus, good Christian	readers	, ye may clearly see	8, 540/ 7
More Lo, good Christian	readers	, here hath Tyndale taught	8, 547/ 27
sin. And thus, good	readers	, ye see how well	8, 549/ 31
Is not here, good	readers	, a wise and well-told	8, 550/ 3
them. Now, good Christian	readers	, the point considered that	8, 550/ 31
then do you, good	readers	, I doubt not, very	8, 551/ 8
this ye see, good	readers	, very well: that though	8, 558/ 27
now shall you, good	readers	, understand that as concerning	8, 560/ 4
hitherto. Remember first, good	readers	, that the occasion of	8, 560/ 15
church. Now, good Christian	readers	, if we would grant	8, 567/ 15
And thus, good Christian	readers	, since ye now plainly	8, 572/ 25
not God, as thou	readest	, John 15. And then	8, 496/ 14
any good Christian man	readeth	that hath either learning	8, 7/ 32
with what fruit Tyndale	readeth	Saint Paul. Now would	8, 191/ 23
he not learned, that	readeth	them, if he have	8, 203/ 34
More Lo, he that	readeth	this and heareth not	8, 224/ 20
consider well what he	readeth	, and pass it not	8, 254/ 12
shall he that there	readeth	them as plainly perceive	8, 352/ 36
err not -- and	readeth	his riddles himself, also	8, 393/ 5
that Tyndale, when he	readeth	this word, will well	8, 406/ 3
may soon perceive that	readeth	him. But now, for	8, 427/ 9
it. And surely Tyndale	readeth	his riddle much like	8, 446/ 25
learned man which advisedly	readeth	those twain shall never	8, 448/ 27
pain, the bringing in,	reading	, and keeping of any	8, 27/ 9
me as the tedious	reading	of their blasphemous heresies	8, 35/ 12
prayer, good meditation, and	reading	of such English books	8, 36/ 28
tongue . . . but by the	reading	without a reader, may	8, 388/ 12
sinning." And for the	reading	of that riddle, he	8, 445/ 21
never sinning," set upon	reading	of riddles for his	8, 458/ 33
that the devil is	ready	to put out men's	8, 6/ 19
ere he escaped, was	ready	to have, in word	8, 17/ 6
ye shall find me	ready	to my power, even	8, 18/ 32
himself will abhor, they	ready	to abjure again if	8, 24/ 37
that there be treacle	ready	than the poison to	8, 37/ 12
and so present, always	ready	at hand, and then	8, 63/ 13
God because he is	ready	to kill a Turk	8, 122/ 26
and he is always	ready	to begin!), therefore the	8, 204/ 32
plenteous of mercy, and	ready	to forgive sin." Tyndale	8, 214/ 24
his Baptist, to make	ready	his way in the	8, 270/ 13
of God being more	ready	to reward than to	8, 403/ 8
head, and therefore are	ready	, like unbridled colts, to	8, 450/ 28
in the morning, and	ready	to go play the	8, 497/ 2
and that he is	ready	with his grace to	8, 504/ 24
his grace is ever	ready	to him that will	8, 510/ 4
elects, and is as	ready	to help them up	8, 518/ 25
way. Was he not	ready	for a churlish answer	8, 528/ 36
some brought into this	realm	, and kept in hugger-mugger	8, 5/ 36

plenty sent into this	realm	. In that book the	8, 7/ 27
day come to the	realm	by safe-conduct, which at	8, 8/ 36
be brought into this	realm	, or any to be	8, 10/ 33
sold printed within this	realm	, but if the name	8, 10/ 34
persons brought into this	realm	. . . and labor and enforce	8, 11/ 4
fled out of this	realm	for heresy a few	8, 11/ 10
persons out of this	realm	thither . . . and that for	8, 11/ 28
others send into the	realm	, to set forth here	8, 26/ 34
every quarter of his	realm	, then assembled before His	8, 27/ 6
of justice through the	realm	for his rate, right	8, 27/ 32
the laws of the	realm	, nor the peril spiritual	8, 38/ 4
spread abroad within this	realm	; the truth of which	8, 142/ 15
the clergy of the	realm	, have burned up their	8, 143/ 5
parliament representeth the whole	realm	, and is by the	8, 145/ 19
we say that "the	Realm	" hath made a law	8, 145/ 20
common speech of this	realm	. And for this cause	8, 167/ 7
malice brought into this	realm	by his untrue translating	8, 175/ 34
other parties of the	realm	specially called thereto) hath	8, 178/ 1
new faith to this	realm	, and a new evangelist	8, 180/ 23
ask me, "Hath the	realm	of England any laws	8, 290/ 19
that in our own	realm	no law bindeth that	8, 324/ 11
Church and, in this	realm	, by the Parliament too	8, 357/ 28
the people of this	realm	unto the same point	8, 448/ 23
that have in other	realms	already killed by schisms	8, 10/ 37
and all the Christian	realms	and countries that have	8, 130/ 26
people of all Christian	realms	-- clergy, laypeople, and	8, 165/ 22
and congregation in Christian	realms	is commonly made of	8, 167/ 1
body of all Christian	realms	remaining in the faith	8, 219/ 5
therein, as all Christian	realms	do, and so many	8, 394/ 20
mowers of vengeance to	reap	it," except we "repent	8, 179/ 13
ripe, that God may	reap	it in due season	8, 528/ 34
mowers of vengeance and	reapers	of ripe sins --	8, 181/ 2
this foundation he specially	reareth	his building, of the	8, 522/ 17
of them all by	reason	of his false translating	8, 6/ 4
especially bound . . . not in	reason	only, and good congruence	8, 27/ 33
standeth as well with	reason	. . . as to make a	8, 29/ 20
so be wont to	reason	and search the cause	8, 49/ 14
is false (as by	reason	and plain Scripture hath	8, 53/ 35
that he were in	reason	bound to love another	8, 56/ 9
thou show him no	reason	thereof; he had as	8, 75/ 16
have the use of	reason	and come to these	8, 76/ 25
ask more? But no	reason	can content him; for	8, 82/ 7
Paradise -- which blessing	reason	will that we take	8, 85/ 25
the doing thereof, by	reason	of a certain influence	8, 98/ 30
as have use and	reason	at the time of	8, 100/ 34
like, saving for the	reason	by which they say	8, 103/ 22
For as for that	reason	by which some doctors	8, 103/ 32
among them all one	reason	yet whereby methought it	8, 104/ 2
tokens thereof: by this	reason	they will within a	8, 105/ 6
his promise as by	reason	of the selfsame goodness	8, 105/ 14

can give a good	reason	as he saith soon	8, 109/ 2
man can give a	reason	." Lo what a high	8, 109/ 27
Lo what a high	reason	hath Tyndale here found	8, 109/ 28
tell them a good	reason	for each of them	8, 109/ 34
is a right solemn	reason	! And Luther, indeed, maketh	8, 109/ 35
did give a good	reason	unto Jews, Turks, and	8, 110/ 4
readers, that by Tyndale's	reason	we must cast off	8, 110/ 30
doctrine . . . teach us a	reason	, and lead us in	8, 117/ 2
never shall there either	reason	or authority make them	8, 120/ 4
been naught . . . by the	reason	that all this while	8, 135/ 18
on still, against all	reason	, against all good men	8, 135/ 35
we lack not, by	reason	of God's Spirit by	8, 154/ 6
the confirmation of his	reason	against them that could	8, 160/ 32
clearly by learning and	reason	doubly confirmed with Scripture	8, 167/ 33
both lacketh learning and	reason	and shamefully abuseth the	8, 167/ 35
Christian. And therefore his	reason	grounded upon this word	8, 169/ 33
paynims' idols that his	reason	which he maketh against	8, 173/ 15
as he supposeth, "by	reason	of a long custom	8, 175/ 10
defense sufficeth for any	reason	that Tyndale layeth against	8, 179/ 3
not by the same	reason	change "bishop" into "overseer	8, 186/ 21
elders. And by this	reason	would Tyndale have it	8, 188/ 15
he maketh a worshipful	reason	. For first, our Savior	8, 193/ 23
let him tell the	reason	why there should be	8, 194/ 7
the cause and the	reason	why -- I might	8, 194/ 37
him the cause and	reason	why in the nature	8, 194/ 37
not only that of	reason	it would so follow	8, 196/ 26
stand? By this wise	reason	we should never use	8, 198/ 27
how little purpose this	reason	serveth Tyndale, that agape	8, 201/ 13
with darkness and confusion),	reason	requireth to give every	8, 205/ 26
terms devised with good	reason	and of necessity. But	8, 205/ 32
to fetch authority of	reason	for every word, of	8, 211/ 29
than the lack of	reason	excuseth the default of	8, 215/ 19
in his head any	reason	or natural wit. For	8, 218/ 25
yet any proof of	reason	or natural wit, but	8, 218/ 33
Ye be clean by	reason	of the word,'	8, 241/ 9
his word, whereby with	reason	we must needs be	8, 243/ 23
believed, we be by	reason	bound to obey it	8, 243/ 24
true doctrine by the	reason	that the true doctrine	8, 246/ 8
to Tyndale that of	reason	we may not believe	8, 249/ 30
then may we with	reason	think that Luther and	8, 250/ 2
preacheth it, nor any	reason	proveth it: I may	8, 254/ 33
mouth. For by this	reason	, till the Gospels were	8, 262/ 19
they should by Tyndale's	reason	have sent him his	8, 263/ 1
ye see, Tyndale's first	reason	wherewith he full properly	8, 263/ 18
bound to believe. Which	reason	ye see yourselves is	8, 263/ 20
plainly that Tyndale's second	reason	with which he would	8, 270/ 31
hath in it no	reason	at all. Tyndale Some	8, 270/ 32
was so: it is	reason	that he agree also	8, 274/ 13
his church, as the	reason	of his goodness required	8, 275/ 18
we rather gather by	reason	than find it written	8, 277/ 27

be by the same	reason	in like wise profitable	8, 278/ 11
prove it . . . and all	reason	is quite against it	8, 280/ 2
the Scripture neither. Now,	reason	is clear against Tyndale	8, 280/ 18
of Christ was by	reason	of miracle: that is	8, 281/ 5
is as false; and	reason	it is that it	8, 281/ 34
hath any spark of	reason	in his head . . . that	8, 283/ 24
wise and a worshipful	reason	? This manner is much	8, 290/ 15
might therefore with good	reason	take his part for	8, 290/ 22
so far from all	reason	as Tyndale would have	8, 291/ 31
I said before, by	reason	of his heresy with	8, 292/ 31
some. For of his	reason	-- yea, and of	8, 294/ 35
Now, yet in this	reason	of his, as faint	8, 295/ 4
with Scripture nor with	reason	, but with railing and	8, 295/ 19
and then ground my	reason	against him upon my	8, 295/ 37
be good, for any	reason	that he maketh to	8, 302/ 29
none; and by this	reason	he would now conclude	8, 303/ 32
not here another mad	reason	? His purpose is to	8, 304/ 24
made -- not by	reason	of the priesthood taken	8, 306/ 15
upon them, but by	reason	of the promise made	8, 306/ 16
the book, but in	reason	as far off as	8, 306/ 33
doth nor can by	reason	or Scripture prove), else	8, 310/ 29
he can see no	reason	why "to think the	8, 313/ 21
very well, and that	reason	and Scripture is with	8, 313/ 26
feebleth neither faith, learning,	reason	, wit, nor grace. I	8, 314/ 23
and by the same	reason	, every parish by itself	8, 322/ 32
at all? And that	reason	ye remember that we	8, 324/ 9
and by the same	reason	no more he would	8, 324/ 37
destroyeth he his whole	reason	that he made before	8, 325/ 24
could not know the	reason	: that I deny and	8, 326/ 13
defying, nor for any	reason	that he layeth forth	8, 326/ 16
any ceremony whereof the	reason	could not be known	8, 327/ 34
should do; but the	reason	and cause of every	8, 328/ 2
should not understand the	reason	. . . when he seeth well	8, 329/ 36
or some one necessary	reason	; of which neither himself	8, 331/ 27
had there, almost, one	reason	of his passed me	8, 335/ 17
left unanswered his chief	reason	of all. For whereas	8, 335/ 19
consequence, nor any probable	reason	. For first, how proveth	8, 336/ 7
This is a substantial	reason	of Tyndale, be ye	8, 343/ 20
authority thereof by the	reason	of Christ's word, "He	8, 343/ 35
Tyndale concerning his high	reason	of the apostles' charity	8, 351/ 3
God's law, nor against	reason	neither . . . except either God's	8, 357/ 31
God's law or good	reason	should suffer that one	8, 357/ 32
open and declare the	reason	? And yet all these	8, 368/ 6
arguments strive against this	reason	. And therefore he said	8, 369/ 21
may not look of	reason	that we should any	8, 379/ 6
It had been good	reason	that he should have	8, 391/ 7
by words against all	reason	, and against the plain	8, 395/ 16
show you, with evident	reason	and plain Scripture furnished	8, 399/ 7
ever shall be by	reason	of that faith; for	8, 412/ 33
which yet, by the	reason	that it is not	8, 417/ 18

great disease . . . by the	reason	whereof our deeds are	8, 419/ 20
imperfect, and by the	reason	whereof also, when occasions	8, 419/ 21
as have use of	reason	working with God for	8, 422/ 6
Savior Christ is by	reason	of his Godhood . . . but	8, 427/ 27
So that by that	reason	, whosoever have once the	8, 428/ 27
contrary -- by what	reason	looketh Tyndale now that	8, 429/ 4
to enter. And the	reason	that is made against	8, 435/ 36
Saint John's words, the	reason	is much like. For	8, 440/ 10
great disease . . . by the	reason	whereof our deeds are	8, 445/ 1
imperfect, and by the	reason	whereof also, when occasions	8, 445/ 1
God in them, by	reason	whereof, they can never	8, 447/ 26
Saint Sim, a proper	reason	and a trim! A	8, 454/ 8
them oft by the	reason	of their weakness. And	8, 460/ 13
ye, good readers, the	reason	and the cause wherefore	8, 467/ 10
scripture, or by what	reason	, he proveth that every	8, 467/ 23
to teach him . . . by	reason	whereof he might be	8, 475/ 35
he can neither bring	reason	, Scripture, nor other good	8, 488/ 27
err not in wit,	reason	, and judgment of things	8, 496/ 21
judgment of a man's	reason	, whether he judge right	8, 496/ 23
how beetle-blind is fleshly	reason	! The will hath none	8, 500/ 29
err not in wit,	reason	, and judgment . . . we cannot	8, 501/ 15
judgment of a man's	reason	, whether he judge right	8, 501/ 18
is a "beetle-blind," "fleshly"	reason	to think that the	8, 502/ 16
captivating and subduing his	reason	is and understanding into	8, 502/ 18
have the use of	reason	. If man's will had	8, 502/ 25
not here a high	reason	? Who denieth that faith	8, 503/ 10
I can see no	reason	at all, neither fleshly	8, 503/ 21
nor ghostly, in this	reason	of Tyndale; nor, as	8, 503/ 22
but of beetle-blind fleshly	reason	. And therefore Tyndale's disciples	8, 506/ 9
good Christian readers, the	reason	that Tyndale maketh us	8, 506/ 18
a counsel of beetle-blind	reason	, because faith is the	8, 506/ 21
say, but that his	reason	is such that a	8, 506/ 22
that feeble and unlawful	reason	. Tyndale's other reason against	8, 506/ 25
unlawful reason. Tyndale's other	reason	against the good endeavor	8, 506/ 26
antecedent made of this	reason	, and say, "My wit	8, 506/ 34
it as full of	reason	as an egg full	8, 507/ 4
though my wit and	reason	must first set my	8, 507/ 5
for our belief (the	reason	of which desert and	8, 507/ 37
anything against our own	reason	telling us the contrary	8, 508/ 4
saith it should) if	reason	plainly proved us the	8, 508/ 6
perceive any such as	reason	may most perfectly prove	8, 508/ 9
enough to captivate his	reason	to the belief . . . and	8, 508/ 29
rest upon his own	reason	against the word of	8, 508/ 32
either saying that his	reason	seeth it not sufficiently	8, 508/ 33
of his wit and	reason	. And therefore it is	8, 510/ 27
err not in wit,	reason	, and judgment . . . we cannot	8, 511/ 14
judgment of a man's	reason	, whether he judge right	8, 511/ 17
the judgment of the	reason	. For first, what question	8, 511/ 35
follow the judgment of	reason	, whether it judge right	8, 512/ 14
his wit and his	reason	forbiddeth him. But his	8, 512/ 23

the following of his	reason	to the fulfilling of	8, 512/ 24
lack of wit and	reason	, but through fault of	8, 512/ 26
working for pleasure against	reason	. Many a man that	8, 512/ 27
wit and a great	reason	too, and much learning	8, 512/ 28
other whose wit and	reason	is very far under	8, 512/ 31
work well after his	reason	-- and therefore letteth	8, 512/ 35
naught. But this wise	reason	, among many like, learned	8, 514/ 5
shall rise, by the	reason	that mercy waiteth ever	8, 519/ 7
difference between them by	reason	of the different working	8, 519/ 16
he by the same	reason	say that all the	8, 520/ 13
that he should, as	reason	is, tell us those	8, 521/ 31
him, not by the	reason	that God withdrew his	8, 524/ 21
of very right and	reason	, than remit and forgive	8, 529/ 37
strong to them by	reason	of their own feebleness	8, 531/ 2
mighty to them, by	reason	of their feebleness. And	8, 531/ 8
than they . . . and by	reason	of their faultless feebleness	8, 531/ 14
words. But, now, this	reason	of his neither defendeth	8, 535/ 27
be very far unlikely,	reason	were he brought one	8, 536/ 5
himself to submit his	reason	unto faith, with asking	8, 546/ 18
see, by this wise	reason	, that Saint Peter's faith	8, 551/ 33
feeble, and that by	reason	, Scripture, or other good	8, 553/ 25
the love therewith, by	reason	whereof it cannot but	8, 555/ 18
the proof -- either	reason	, Scripture, or other authority	8, 565/ 8
upon the elect . . . by	reason	whereof he can never	8, 565/ 29
how far against all	reason	. Ye remember very well	8, 570/ 7
toward the proof? Neither	reason	nor one authority of	8, 571/ 9
of love indeed both	reasonable	of itself and also	8, 50/ 32
the body only, of	reasonable	folk, but much more	8, 85/ 28
its strength in the	reasonable	soul. Whereas Tyndale will	8, 85/ 29
saith right well and	reasonable	, and I shall speak	8, 93/ 18
his mouth unto his	reasonable	creatures. Howbeit, he saith	8, 284/ 30
we see no cause	reasonable	to think the contrary	8, 313/ 7
him to be so	reasonable	and so indifferent again	8, 537/ 18
him, but well and	reasonably	meaning after the common	8, 439/ 30
to them but also	reasoned	with them thereupon. Nor	8, 545/ 38
it but cakebread, and	reasoneth	it rather for starch	8, 466/ 17
of Tyndale to leave	reasoning	and fall a-scolding, chiding	8, 152/ 26
prophet to find any	reasoning	therein . . . as the thing	8, 266/ 8
sometimes the paragraphs and	reasonings	within the chapter, have	8, 307/ 1
men tell them the	reasons	and betokenings of them	8, 76/ 13
causes and plain, open	reasons	both of the significations	8, 78/ 21
upon philosophy and metaphysical	reasons	. . . by the constraint whereof	8, 101/ 13
whole heap of those	reasons	in matters of the	8, 101/ 18
and nothing but philosophical	reasons	have drawn others from	8, 104/ 26
Tyndale And with like	reasons	rageth he because I	8, 202/ 22
for all the natural	reasons	that men make now	8, 276/ 30
the wise and well-framed	reasons	which I have reproved	8, 283/ 3
already by what high	reasons	Tyndale hath proved you	8, 290/ 2
himself that in his	reasons	for his own part	8, 290/ 6
him only to those	reasons	that he hath laid	8, 291/ 26

and of all his	reasons	-- in conclusion this	8, 294/ 36
and let all his	reasons	alone. But surely if	8, 336/ 2
besides divers other invincible	reasons	with which I have	8, 387/ 32
the devil. But these	reasons	and these examples, I	8, 438/ 8
yet are all his	reasons	in this great matter	8, 502/ 3
moved diversely between two	reasons	, nothing do at all	8, 507/ 7
the mind with divers	reasons	and arguments is once	8, 510/ 22
them these three godly	reasons	. First he saith that	8, 530/ 10
that they should not	rebel	in no wise. But	8, 30/ 26
to disobey, resist, and	rebel	against their heads and	8, 55/ 9
' to rise and	rebel	against your ' younger	8, 58/ 27
it the less to	rebel	. . . or else (which is	8, 159/ 33
them thereby, though they	rebelled	not against his person	8, 29/ 26
unruly and disobeyed and	rebelled	against their rulers, and	8, 55/ 27
punishment and peril of	rebellion	-- whereby the princes	8, 30/ 20
exhortation to disobedience and	rebellion	. For every man well	8, 32/ 2
or otherwise in their	rebellion	slain -- there were	8, 33/ 2
but also make the	rebellion	thereof so resisted by	8, 159/ 27
such wise against the	rebellion	of the flesh that	8, 159/ 35
rise and ruffle in	rebellion	in sundry parts of	8, 483/ 13
dissension to stir up	rebellion	and insurrection against their	8, 484/ 11
already) begin sedition and	rebellion	, and fall to rifling	8, 514/ 14
of seditions to raise	rebellions	, as they did in	8, 137/ 8
to be disobedient and	rebellious	to their sovereigns, in	8, 31/ 15
of such sedition and	rebellious	bloodshed, get up upon	8, 58/ 30
the more quietly, without	rebellious	motions of the flesh	8, 70/ 12
more tame and less	rebellious	, and far the better	8, 160/ 6
if we be not	rebellious	but endeavor ourselves to	8, 500/ 18
preach unto such unruly	rebels	. . . should, ye wot well	8, 514/ 16
Ghost shall come and	rebuke	sent down from heaven	8, 43/ 9
down from heaven to	rebuke	the world of judgment	8, 43/ 10
judgment of all Christendom	rebuke	the world for lack	8, 43/ 11
the other side to	rebuke	and reprove the true	8, 120/ 8
wrest awry -- did	rebuke	the Jews and the	8, 129/ 29
he should not sharply	rebuke	any man that were	8, 191/ 15
letteth neither sharply to	rebuke	his elders in age	8, 191/ 19
the shame and the	rebuke	thereof, and lowly submit	8, 208/ 5
but write is worthy	rebuke	and blame in the	8, 302/ 7
but whoredom, doth openly	rebuke	and shame two sacraments	8, 306/ 23
mouth, of his own	rebuke	and shame. For here	8, 386/ 20
always at the first	rebuke	. . . but, notwithstanding many rebukings	8, 468/ 6
fear and dread of	rebuke	, and of loss of	8, 489/ 16
that will believe, and	rebuke	them that will not	8, 503/ 4
repenteth at the first	rebuke	, and meekly returneth without	8, 532/ 24
of Bathsheba and the	rebuke	of Nathan, never lost	8, 534/ 9
soon as they be	rebuked	, they repent -- even	8, 467/ 6
soon as they be	rebuked	they repent -- even	8, 467/ 14
season, before they be	rebuked	and taught better, although	8, 467/ 17
as ever he is	rebuked	of any sin that	8, 467/ 25
soon as they be	rebuked	-- hangeth all by	8, 471/ 6

soon as he was	rebuked	and his fault told	8, 529/ 6
until the prophet Nathan	rebuked	him, he had not	8, 529/ 8
soon as they be	rebuked	and their faults told	8, 532/ 12
only when they be	rebuked	, but also before, too	8, 532/ 19
in heaven that was	rebuked	thrice of some one	8, 532/ 26
until the prophet Nathan	rebuked	him, he had not	8, 533/ 19
himself accused it, and	rebuked	them sore of their	8, 550/ 6
For if such a	rebuker	come while the rage	8, 467/ 37
his members" -- the	rebuker	may fortune at that	8, 468/ 2
it themselves, and the	rebukes	therewith that our Savior	8, 544/ 7
as the Holy Ghost	rebuketh	the world for lack	8, 129/ 16
Another thing which he	rebuketh	is that I interpret	8, 181/ 8
leaveth us not, but	rebuketh	us and bringeth us	8, 419/ 24
leaveth us not, but	rebuketh	us and bringeth us	8, 445/ 4
saith here, that such	rebuking	at which his elect	8, 467/ 34
repent at the first	rebuking	, and he that were	8, 469/ 24
done, they repent upon	rebuking	, without resistance. And thirdly	8, 530/ 5
rebuke . . . but, notwithstanding many	rebukings	and much calling upon	8, 468/ 7
in the mire. The	Recapitulation	of All Tyndale's Process	8, 560/ 1
feared that for the	receipt	of these pestilent books	8, 4/ 36
these that at the	receipt	of that Holy Order	8, 195/ 34
at home that should	receive	the stuff and deliver	8, 18/ 25
might be suffered to	receive	the Blessed Body of	8, 23/ 25
should else forbear to	receive	that Blessed Body . . . since	8, 23/ 37
he should then undoubtedly	receive	it on his own	8, 24/ 1
beside, and howsoever he	receive	and give out the	8, 45/ 26
if it were possible,	receive	to ourselves no benefit	8, 50/ 29
long and hope to	receive	. And surely as the	8, 51/ 29
intent that they may	receive	us into the eternal	8, 52/ 28
will that we shall	receive	with reverence, and that	8, 76/ 37
and that if they	receive	him with unbelief, out	8, 82/ 13
any deadly sin, they	receive	their housel to their	8, 82/ 16
damnation . . . and if they	receive	it the contrariwise, they	8, 82/ 17
the contrariwise, they shall	receive	of God great spiritual	8, 82/ 17
taught to them that	receive	them -- other significations	8, 83/ 14
men are taught to	receive	it . . . is wholesome to	8, 114/ 28
the whole multitude . . . that	receive	the name of Christ	8, 144/ 36
with faith and devotion	receive	them. Is not this	8, 147/ 25
dark with lies, and	receive	all their truth of	8, 226/ 36
himself (John 5), "I	receive	no witness of man	8, 228/ 34
Christ saith himself, "I	receive	no witness of man	8, 229/ 7
in this wise, "I	receive	no record of man	8, 233/ 10
translated it thus: "I	receive	not the record of	8, 233/ 21
had translated it "I	receive	not record of man	8, 233/ 24
it, making it "I	receive	not the record of	8, 233/ 26
hath translated it "I	receive	no record of man	8, 233/ 27
he cannot say "I	receive	no the record of	8, 233/ 29
this wise -- "I	receive	not the record of	8, 234/ 30
thus: "The record I	receive	not of man." For	8, 234/ 32
of Saint John, "I	receive	no record of man	8, 236/ 33

said "The record I	receive	not of man." Yea	8, 236/ 35
The chief record I	receive	not of man"; as	8, 237/ 2
yet, in this word "	receive	," instead of this word	8, 237/ 28
and to say "I	receive	no record of man	8, 237/ 31
the other -- "I	receive	no witness of man	8, 237/ 34
that I will not	receive	it, but refuse it	8, 237/ 35
is to wit, I	receive	none because no man	8, 237/ 37
maketh him say "I	receive	no witness of man	8, 238/ 4
say that he would	receive	no witness of man	8, 238/ 27
man receiveth. Whosoever do	receive	his record hath put	8, 240/ 7
words of Christ, "I	receive	no witness of man	8, 240/ 11
labor to revoke and	receive	again into the port	8, 249/ 3
how, then, should we	receive	a new article of	8, 281/ 26
he saith that to	receive	a new article of	8, 283/ 4
he saith if we	receive	"a new article" . . . and	8, 283/ 38
pounds, yet shall he	receive	no pardon at all	8, 289/ 2
the world would not	receive	the books." To this	8, 310/ 8
the world could not	receive	the books that should	8, 311/ 6
the world could not	receive	the books" -- why	8, 311/ 21
to be shriven, or	receive	any penance at the	8, 394/ 12
himself whereby he might	receive	it if he would	8, 502/ 34
towardness endeavor himself to	receive	the gift of God	8, 503/ 12
as be willing to	receive	it. For he that	8, 504/ 4
there be swine that	receive	no learning but to	8, 514/ 22
them, that they could	receive	no comfort, either of	8, 541/ 13
have since his escape	received	them. And it may	8, 19/ 23
hands, Bilney before he	received	it said the Collect	8, 24/ 6
benefits which we have	received	, it is also lawful	8, 51/ 27
benefits which we have	received	is a good cause	8, 51/ 31
respect unto God's benefits	received	and also to come	8, 54/ 6
especially to the sense	received	of the whole Catholic	8, 61/ 9
making him priest, he	received	of God a special	8, 84/ 15
Lord is not only	received	by the priest himself	8, 108/ 24
whereof Christ's church hath	received	many by the blessed	8, 109/ 29
in a manner, newly	received	; and they contended upon	8, 119/ 18
sacraments which they find	received	and believed, used and	8, 119/ 29
the Christian priests, already	received	and used -- what	8, 184/ 31
saith plainly that Timothy	received	grace by the putting	8, 192/ 22
manner . . . but that he	received	not his chief record	8, 239/ 27
-- which notwithstanding, he	received	and accepted for a	8, 239/ 30
-- then all was	received	in Scripture . . . More Here	8, 279/ 13
since all was then	received	in Scripture among the	8, 279/ 16
follow that all was	received	by Scripture among Christian	8, 279/ 17
of Moses all was	received	in Scripture. But since	8, 279/ 19
him that they then	received	Scripture; but he must	8, 279/ 23
prove that then they	received	all in Scripture . . . and	8, 279/ 24
Tyndale All was then	received	in Scripture; insomuch that	8, 279/ 31
was increased," so fully	received	all things necessary to	8, 281/ 30
sore eyes if we	received	any new articles of	8, 283/ 28
he saith if we	received	a new article "without	8, 283/ 32

Tyndale, saying that Moses	received	all necessary things in	8, 299/ 5
his present tradition was	received	holy gestures as the	8, 315/ 6
thing which they there	received	in the form of	8, 315/ 14
the beginning it was	received	after other meats, it	8, 322/ 4
it should be now	received	of folk while they	8, 322/ 5
the Catholic Church was	received	and believed before that	8, 340/ 10
but, notwithstanding that Moses	received	the laws and ceremonies	8, 365/ 2
ceremonies in writing, yet	received	he not (as Tyndale	8, 365/ 2
weight that they had	received	before, and kept peradventure	8, 365/ 6
them . . . as we have	received	them of the great	8, 368/ 8
contrary to the custom	received	by the Church. Saint	8, 369/ 37
teaching . . . and whatsoever is	received	of the Church into	8, 370/ 3
of them that have	received	the Spirit. And yet	8, 431/ 17
they be, nor had	received	the seed of God	8, 448/ 7
that our Lord hath	received	them to the Sacrament	8, 475/ 1
Sacrament of Baptism hath	received	them to grace and	8, 475/ 3
to be as willingly	received	and taken as it	8, 503/ 15
that thou hast not	received	?" And of whom meant	8, 503/ 30
whom meant he allthing	received	, but of God's gift	8, 503/ 30
both twain come and	received	, and gone away by	8, 520/ 1
that thou hast not	received	? And then what gloriest	8, 527/ 35
though thou hadst not	received	it?" He saith not	8, 527/ 37
For when I have	received	it, it is then	8, 528/ 1
forgiven his sin and	received	again to grace. If	8, 549/ 2
all this, was he	received	after to grace and	8, 549/ 12
by repentance and penance	received	to faith and to	8, 549/ 22
those significations to the	receivers	of the sacraments, therefore	8, 95/ 23
and precept of God	receiveth	interpretation. But we say	8, 60/ 37
fault be in himself,	receiveth	some inward grace and	8, 77/ 1
dark of itself, and	receiveth	all her light of	8, 226/ 34
is false that Christ	receiveth	no record of man	8, 238/ 6
plain repugnant: that God	receiveth	some record of man	8, 238/ 10
man . . . and that God	receiveth	no record of man	8, 238/ 11
his testimony no man	receiveth	. Whosoever do receive his	8, 240/ 7
off and cast away,	receiveth	after life and feeling	8, 417/ 19
that by his will	receiveth	it, and which should	8, 504/ 4
that wittingly and willingly	receiveth	a gift of another	8, 504/ 13
and at their coming	receiveth	them . . . so when they	8, 522/ 28
the soul with the	receiving	of that holy sacrament	8, 77/ 10
done in administering or	receiving	the sacraments, no more	8, 95/ 12
more profit by the	receiving	of them than by	8, 95/ 25
God infused with the	receiving	of the holy order	8, 99/ 27
of the Elevation, and	receiving	of that Blessed Sacrament	8, 110/ 19
the profit of the	receiving	, nor the promise of	8, 114/ 25
well understandeth that the	receiving	of that holy Body	8, 114/ 27
signifieth taking, and not	receiving	. Now, it is not	8, 237/ 30
Augustine saith in the	receiving	of our housel, where	8, 322/ 2
the manner in the	receiving	, or the guise and	8, 368/ 3
himself towardly to the	receiving	thereof, and whereby, on	8, 502/ 36
the getting, attaining, and	receiving	of these virtues, the	8, 504/ 9

testimonium ab homine non	recipio	." Which if it be	8, 232/ 35
nullum testimonium ab homine	recipio	." And whether the sentence	8, 232/ 39
and keepeth presbyteros still,	reciting	Saint Peter in this	8, 184/ 20
and amazed in a	reckless	sloth, and let God	8, 486/ 29
what sort we shall	reckon	the remnant. These fellows	8, 11/ 24
why but if he	reckon	it for a great	8, 20/ 1
much authority as to	reckon	myself unable in so	8, 25/ 32
this point -- I	reckon	that, being his unworthy	8, 27/ 17
and statute. Wherefore I	reckon	myself of duty deeply	8, 27/ 35
if any man can	reckon	a place where ever	8, 28/ 30
better it is, I	reckon	, that there be treacle	8, 37/ 12
or not. If he	reckon	them for such: then	8, 57/ 23
as though men did	reckon	their penance for a	8, 90/ 12
by which some doctors	reckon	the matter the more	8, 103/ 32
thereof work, as they	reckon	, upon the soul as	8, 103/ 34
would make us to	reckon	ourselves taken in so	8, 112/ 11
that folk do not	reckon	the sacrament hurt thereby	8, 127/ 13
condemned his errors, did	reckon	this for none, but	8, 153/ 14
the Church, and therein	reckon	themselves but for one	8, 164/ 16
he is wont to	reckon	as though there is	8, 216/ 23
a great folly to	reckon	that in our own	8, 324/ 10
then may ye surely	reckon	that since this is	8, 347/ 8
did in his days	reckon	it for a thing	8, 375/ 33
chrisms . . . but if he	reckon	all those for none	8, 499/ 10
beetle-blind fleshly folly to	reckon	that the good endeavor	8, 503/ 8
-- lest he should	reckon	his virtue to come	8, 524/ 13
were not likely to	reckon	that God withdrew his	8, 524/ 15
if he should so	reckon	, he were likely to	8, 524/ 16
he were likely to	reckon	that he before that	8, 524/ 17
virtue (whereof he will	reckon	that he never had	8, 524/ 23
Jerome so far forth	reckoned	it for heresy that	8, 286/ 13
taken from it, and	reckoned	for a bare sign	8, 319/ 10
his coming, because he	reckoned	them not worthy to	8, 325/ 30
to them whom he	reckoned	for good men and	8, 430/ 2
all the deed, allthing	reckoned	from the first to	8, 527/ 33
faith alone" that he	reckoneth	all good works fruitless	8, 42/ 9
of his folly he	reckoneth	himself sure everything to	8, 87/ 3
about to say, he	reckoneth	the outward tokens of	8, 94/ 19
the one. And then	reckoneth	he the causes, both	8, 318/ 3
he describeth him, he	reckoneth	for a heretic; and	8, 417/ 30
ungraciously in their destruction . . .	reckoning	that their painful death	8, 25/ 9
I will give no	reckoning	why God hath caused	8, 154/ 28
nor I give the	reckoning	why he left some	8, 156/ 22
time serveth, after his	reckoning	, to make it done	8, 216/ 25
bound to give the	reckoning	why and wherefore they	8, 292/ 25
ours that keepeth a	reckoning	of our sins . . . and	8, 372/ 17
there yet resteth some	reckonings	to come . . . well and	8, 337/ 34
true Christendom did not	recognize	the pope for their	8, 130/ 35
after, well and wisely	recomforted	himself with the remembrance	8, 496/ 33
his friendly servant in	recompense	of troth and amends	8, 529/ 22

that ever they were	reconciled	again to God in	8, 215/ 22
sin again. For whose	reconciliation	again to God, our	8, 212/ 11
of man for his	reconciliation	to God: he preacheth	8, 215/ 15
translation: This is the	record	of John, when the	8, 230/ 13
these: "I take no	record	of man." In the	8, 232/ 34
thus: "I take not	record	of man"; and not	8, 232/ 37
translated, "I take no	record	of man." He maketh	8, 232/ 38
-- "I take not	record	of man" and "I	8, 233/ 1
and "I take no	record	of man" -- we	8, 233/ 2
wise, "I receive no	record	of man," the Greek	8, 233/ 10
there, upon this word "	record	," the article that is	8, 233/ 11
put before the word "	record	," that word there, in	8, 233/ 13
signifieth not a common	record	in general, but a	8, 233/ 15
certain, special kind of	record	-- as the Greek	8, 233/ 15
I receive not the	record	of man"; whereas with	8, 233/ 21
with his translating "no	record	," that article "the" --	8, 233/ 22
it "I receive not	record	of man," though he	8, 233/ 24
I receive not the	record	of man." But now	8, 233/ 26
it "I receive no	record	of man," he hath	8, 233/ 27
I receive no the	record	of man." And this	8, 233/ 29
I take not the	record	of man," that yet	8, 234/ 1
these, "I take no	record	of man" -- of	8, 234/ 2
I receive not the	record	of man" -- he	8, 234/ 31
translated it thus: "The	record	I receive not of	8, 234/ 32
was that the special	record	he took not of	8, 234/ 35
of man no manner	record	at all; as I	8, 234/ 36
John, "I receive no	record	of man," to change	8, 236/ 34
to have said "The	record	I receive not of	8, 236/ 35
the special kind of	record	: rather than to do	8, 236/ 36
translated it "The chief	record	I receive not of	8, 237/ 2
say "I take no	record	of man" and to	8, 237/ 31
say "I receive no	record	of man." For the	8, 237/ 31
that Christ receiveth no	record	of man; and then	8, 238/ 6
that God receiveth no	record	of man . . . and that	8, 238/ 10
where he saith, "The	record	of man. For Tyndale	8, 238/ 11
received not his chief	record	I take not of	8, 239/ 12
because he had greater	record	of man, because he	8, 239/ 27
Whosoever do receive his	record	than man -- that	8, 239/ 28
John shall bear me	record	hath put his seal	8, 240/ 7
of a medicine, to	recover	that it was Christ	8, 312/ 21
would drink wine to	recover	his health, as David	8, 60/ 5
one that is newly	recovered	his health; and thereof	8, 60/ 34
one that is newly	recovered	out of a great	8, 419/ 19
he were as well	recovered	out of a great	8, 444/ 39
of riddles for his	recreation	of his frenzies as	8, 554/ 29
lest he call the	redargution	-- I put him	8, 458/ 33
what means Christ should	redeem	of his folly "sophistication	8, 183/ 32
into the world to	redeem	us; and it is	8, 329/ 25
coming was only to	redeem	mankind must needs be	8, 406/ 12
		us, not from hell	8, 406/ 16

sustain) to purge and	redeem	that punishment too . . . and	8, 540/ 4
and that we were	redeemed	to heaven with his	8, 76/ 29
spoken that mankind is	redeemed	by Christ's Passion, and	8, 147/ 23
the ransom that he	redeemed	us with? To the	8, 372/ 21
Son, and to have	redeemed	us, also, by his	8, 415/ 24
of God and our	Redeemer	), and because they have	8, 447/ 15
applied conveniently toward the	redeeming	of his temporal pain	8, 213/ 29
in inferno nulla est	redemptio	. . . and the wretches lie	8, 438/ 5
and long for the	redemption	of God's elect. Amen	8, 40/ 9
and died for our	redemption	, and that we were	8, 76/ 28
his Passion for our	redemption	-- would those infidels	8, 110/ 26
and revelation of his	redemption	again than we find	8, 155/ 3
Passion have wrought our	redemption	although he had wedded	8, 287/ 19
of Christ, and of	redemption	by him, before the	8, 299/ 22
of Christ, and the	redemption	by him, and the	8, 365/ 7
the Sacrifice of our	Redemption	was offered for her	8, 371/ 27
it hurteth not the	redemption	that is in Christ's	8, 405/ 16
it hurteth not the	redemption	that is in Christ's	8, 466/ 37
they "hurt not the	redemption	that is in Christ's	8, 471/ 22
it hurteth not the	redemption	that is in Christ's	8, 471/ 36
of their hearts should	redound	into their bodies . . . and	8, 64/ 14
of his heart so	redound	into the body that	8, 71/ 37
posts made of rotten	reeds	. One is that all	8, 282/ 2
many manner wise plainly	refelled	and confuted in the	8, 460/ 26
and so we finally	refer	all the thank and	8, 53/ 17
no wise be helped,	refer	the punishment to the	8, 56/ 19
you not then '	refer	the punishment to the	8, 58/ 11
confidence in them, but	refer	all the thank of	8, 403/ 2
of God -- I	refer	it unto the wisdom	8, 426/ 6
therefore be all thank	referred	-- which liveth and	8, 39/ 2
the spiritual elder brother "	referreth	their punishment to the	8, 57/ 9
appearance natural by the	reflection	of the sun . . . I	8, 276/ 26
except folk begin to	reform	that fault the sooner	8, 2/ 29
but came himself to	reform	it and begin his	8, 275/ 12
till Christ shall finally	reform	the world and finish	8, 486/ 10
or withdrawn, nothing neither	reformed	nor changed." Saint Hilary	8, 369/ 3
the body . . . and either	reformed	and cured, or else	8, 398/ 22
elect person would be	reformed	at the first . . . it	8, 468/ 33
taught, return and be	reformed	at the first, were	8, 468/ 34
between them both, to	refrain	folk from sin. We	8, 289/ 15
his friends must needs	refrain	him," might not mean	8, 438/ 32
about men's heads to	refrain	them from boldness of	8, 450/ 16
is the bridle that	refraineth	our boldness; whereas Tyndale	8, 450/ 24
labor, and for his	refreshing	again to labor. And	8, 534/ 18
fain for the surest	refuge	to bless himself with	8, 128/ 31
might have always some	refuge	at some starting hole	8, 448/ 17
touching Tyndale's other goodly	refuge	-- that the horrible	8, 493/ 36
might ever have some	refuge	into a starting hole	8, 498/ 3
the other should hap	refuse	him . . . or that he	8, 16/ 32
mock the sacrament and	refuse	the grace because God	8, 78/ 29

writing. For first they	refuse	to observe them because	8, 155/ 36
not receive it, but	refuse	it though it be	8, 237/ 35
of his own nor	refuse	our deductions if we	8, 257/ 36
but forbidding them to	refuse	to fulfill the commandment	8, 352/ 12
that if they would	refuse	at his bidding to	8, 354/ 26
have us reject and	refuse	all that God hath	8, 381/ 37
still in sin, and	refuse	the grace of God	8, 421/ 37
side, he might frowardly	refuse	it, or of sloth	8, 502/ 37
death would forbear and	refuse	to die for him	8, 543/ 35
In his examination he	refused	to be sworn to	8, 13/ 30
it likely that he	refused	the oath rather of	8, 13/ 33
Jews and paynims that	refused	him and his true	8, 43/ 39
out, as though God	refused	all manner witness of	8, 237/ 1
those words rejected and	refused	the witness of his	8, 237/ 23
now faulty when they	refused	to believe on him	8, 241/ 37
every man might have	refused	all the doctrine of	8, 262/ 20
seem that Christ utterly	refuseth	and rejecteth all manner	8, 233/ 31
Catholic Church, which he	refuseth	. And then shall we	8, 285/ 24
often and so fully	refuseth	to take for sacraments	8, 303/ 28
condemn the Church --	refuseth	to hear, believe, and	8, 345/ 16
authentic scripture. For he	refuseth	to believe the Church	8, 346/ 27
impenitence, finally rejecteth and	refuseth	them? Among which fatherly	8, 522/ 33
it appeareth that Tyndale,	refusing	all witness of man	8, 240/ 25
this: Every Christian man	refusing	to hear, believe, and	8, 345/ 12
to fall therefrom, by	refusing	the Gospel of Christ	8, 549/ 18
man may as slightly	regard	Whitsun Sunday as Hock	8, 4/ 21
-- but that ye	regard	therewith his fowl feet	8, 42/ 34
and that for the	regard	of the man's good	8, 97/ 37
her; and not once	regard	wherefore the holy day	8, 125/ 17
that a translator must	regard	; but it is a	8, 167/ 26
general councils had no	regard	to miracles. And if	8, 340/ 34
that point that they	regard	not God's word but	8, 366/ 27
far that they neither	regard	his word nor his	8, 366/ 29
full forgiveness, without any	regard	or respect of man's	8, 400/ 25
without any respect or	regard	unto their deserving; as	8, 402/ 1
save man without any	regard	of good works . . . but	8, 402/ 10
us all respect and	regard	of deserving any reward	8, 402/ 33
heresy itself (against all	regard	of good works), they	8, 403/ 20
either, and without any	regard	of any good work	8, 474/ 15
and negligence so slightly	regard	it that he were	8, 503/ 1
in the respect and	regard	that God hath to	8, 508/ 1
law, and for the	regard	of his goodness to	8, 512/ 4
contrary: that the over-great	regard	of his mercy turneth	8, 512/ 6
be saved, without any	regard	of good works; and	8, 566/ 23
councils, in their conclusions,	regarded	no miracles but only	8, 339/ 35
chief, and that he	regardeth	Christ's Passion and our	8, 104/ 8
all said . . . he neither	regardeth	miracle nor Scripture neither	8, 347/ 1
and occasion of slight	regarding	sin: Tyndale would expound	8, 425/ 6
Sacrament of Baptism, which	regenerateth	us and maketh us	8, 213/ 34
her devout anthem Salve	Regina	), so would he not	8, 313/ 13

non potest introire in	regnum	Dei" ("Whoso be not	8, 377/ 8
false liar in his	rehearsal	of the matter . . . wherein	8, 7/ 35
may at the bare	rehearsal	of this brief text	8, 67/ 24
would it be to	rehearse	you all their books	8, 10/ 29
was taken. And to	rehearse	his heresies needeth little	8, 16/ 27
but lies; but I	rehearse	you his letter because	8, 19/ 13
a man may well	rehearse	. And to this, at	8, 28/ 20
it were overlong to	rehearse	them. But forasmuch as	8, 64/ 37
which things . . . I shall	rehearse	you his own words	8, 83/ 25
a long work to	rehearse	many of their words	8, 113/ 28
-- whereof I shall	rehearse	you part anon. And	8, 115/ 14
I in my Dialogue	rehearse	Luther's heresies, and among	8, 116/ 3
I should here again	rehearse	and repeat, and in	8, 143/ 22
-- did yet falsely	rehearse	him in their anger	8, 232/ 4
did then wittingly false	rehearse	him, so doth Tyndale	8, 232/ 7
it not, I shall	rehearse	you his own very	8, 258/ 40
Jerome and Saint Augustine	rehearse	, did write against heretics	8, 314/ 6
such matter, let him	rehearse	it . . . and I warrant	8, 357/ 26
in the Second Book),	rehearse	you both the words	8, 367/ 26
men since, I shall	rehearse	you divers others above	8, 367/ 27
a lost labor to	rehearse	. And yet, lest an	8, 429/ 12
to doubt, I shall	rehearse	you some. What say	8, 429/ 13
such cases wont to	rehearse	his . . . it would (and	8, 553/ 30
he mocketh, let him	rehearse	it right, is such	8, 555/ 1
shall not need to	rehearse	you. For both have	8, 570/ 28
or not. And yet	rehearsed	they themselves certain things	8, 23/ 3
only those evil things	rehearsed	, but answered also and	8, 177/ 25
And when I had	rehearsed	up a Ragman's roll	8, 180/ 29
good work." I have	rehearsed	you Saint Paul's words	8, 359/ 33
gathered divers together, and	rehearsed	in the same matter	8, 367/ 29
any that I have	rehearsed	yet, Saint Polycarp --	8, 374/ 5
apostles, as I have	rehearsed	, in the New Law	8, 375/ 11
if Tyndale had here	rehearsed	you my very words	8, 553/ 29
of this work, neither	rehearsed	them all nor taken	8, 561/ 11
these that he hath	rehearsed	. For letting, as I	8, 561/ 12
Timothy, whereof himself also	rehearseth	part -- which whosoever	8, 190/ 36
read, and whereof himself	rehearseth	also part, do manifestly	8, 191/ 35
Savior Christ that he	rehearseth	, written in the fifth	8, 229/ 17
of man, as Tyndale	rehearseth	, but he both meaneth	8, 229/ 19
the hands (which he	rehearseth	as earnestly as Baptism	8, 296/ 31
remnant out. For he	rehearseth	no more but that	8, 359/ 35
the sins that he	rehearseth	, he saith that "our	8, 486/ 31
had, as Tyndale well	rehearseth	, given him a churlish	8, 530/ 17
fair mocking manner in	rehearsing	of that holy sacrament	8, 114/ 18
of his matter and	rehearsing	him by patches and	8, 418/ 26
the priests love to	reign	in men's conscience. But	8, 12/ 9
have made the devil	reign	in a man's conscience	8, 12/ 10
the people hypocrites shall	reign	over them. What shows	8, 138/ 10
the Lord in his	reign	. And of these I	8, 267/ 13
-- which liveth and	reigneth	in eternal glory. To	8, 39/ 2

into hell, where he	reigneth	as prince upon all	8, 268/ 28
withstand it yet and	reject	it -- it is	8, 9/ 29
themselves be able to	reject	and confound any devil	8, 38/ 24
as would have us	reject	and refuse all that	8, 381/ 37
last that God shall	reject	him and cast his	8, 429/ 30
seed of God, and	reject	his grace, and neglect	8, 440/ 22
Christ by those words	rejected	and refused the witness	8, 237/ 23
maketh as though Christ	rejected	, while he falsely translateth	8, 238/ 2
belief . . . be reprobated and	rejected	and left unchosen, and	8, 499/ 37
Christ utterly refuseth and	rejecteth	all manner witness of	8, 233/ 31
assistant, whereby it both	rejecteth	the superstitious marvels and	8, 246/ 24
their final impenitence, finally	rejecteth	and refuseth them? Among	8, 522/ 33
he may. And therefore,	rejecting	the remnant by and	8, 82/ 37
abhorring from shrift, and	rejecting	the Sacrament of Penance	8, 570/ 39
man they so highly	rejoice	. . . that they have, as	8, 12/ 28
hath great cause to	rejoice	therein. And when his	8, 23/ 32
heart, to delight and	rejoice	in the effusion of	8, 33/ 4
body and soul. Thus	rejoiced	Tyndale in the death	8, 12/ 22
also that Tyndale highly	rejoiceth	in the burning of	8, 19/ 37
no tyrant . . . and therefore	rejoiceth	not in our pain	8, 71/ 22
not neither that God	rejoiceth	in our pain as	8, 71/ 27
we say that God	rejoiceth	and delighteth in the	8, 71/ 35
say also that God	rejoiceth	and delighteth in justice	8, 72/ 3
to wit, by the	relation	of the Catholic Church	8, 295/ 26
remission of the sin,	release	of the more pain	8, 65/ 11
purchase us pardon and	release	of pain, and may	8, 65/ 21
and of our pain	release	, by virtue of his	8, 66/ 29
written, is that bond	released	and discharged, and where	8, 379/ 9
purgatory, nor kiss any	relic	, nor creep to Christ's	8, 32/ 28
with images . . . then with	relics	, then with saints, that	8, 117/ 30
sense rob out the	relics	and ornaments of the	8, 163/ 1
images, or their holy	relics	, out of reverence. Nor	8, 177/ 13
the reverence of images,	relics	, and pilgrimages, and worshipping	8, 250/ 35
impugn -- as images,	relics	, and pilgrimages, and the	8, 346/ 20
flesh remaining, as the	relics	, of original sin, whereby	8, 444/ 3
motions of sin, the	relics	of original sin, remaining	8, 447/ 12
did reverence to their	relics	, images, and kept holy	8, 481/ 22
despited the saints' images,	relics	, the crucifix, and the	8, 482/ 27
images, casting out their	relics	, despiting our Lady, defiling	8, 484/ 21
but rail upon their	relics	, and despise their images	8, 572/ 10
them through God's goodness	relieved	. And this, I say	8, 210/ 1
own penance helped and	relieved	with the good deeds	8, 213/ 26
and enter into any	religion	approved by the law	8, 15/ 3
all that enter into	religion	sin in so doing	8, 15/ 4
him run out of	religion	and fallen to flesh	8, 40/ 31
thereunto took out of	religion	a spouse of Christ	8, 47/ 36
despite of marriage and	religion	both, liveth with her	8, 48/ 2
lawfully run out of	religion	and lie together when	8, 50/ 11
and ran out of	religion	and wedded fleeing Cate	8, 86/ 22
friars run out of	religion	and living in lechery	8, 130/ 2

run out of their	religion	, cast their vow at	8, 140/ 8
is run out of	religion	, nor by casting aland	8, 190/ 20
to run out of	religion	and waste out their	8, 191/ 12
should run out of	religion	and do foul, stinking	8, 206/ 19
may run out of	religion	and wed harlots at	8, 249/ 16
good works, against all	religion	, fasting, prayer, devotion, saints	8, 337/ 18
and nuns repent their	religion	and run out and	8, 394/ 36
to run out of	religion	and go wed a	8, 395/ 7
devotion brought them into	religion	. And yet can now	8, 437/ 24
monasteries, casting out of	religion	, expulsion of chastity, with	8, 484/ 18
most that be most	religious	in living, but also	8, 26/ 9
most abominable sort, deflowering	religious	women. And Tyndale himself	8, 43/ 3
-- that is, good	religious	friars, and especially the	8, 190/ 17
and namely against all	religious	men . . . but if they	8, 191/ 22
past, ever said that	religious	men might run out	8, 367/ 7
all good men, both	religious	that live here in	8, 382/ 24
they have spoken as	religiously	as he, yet have	8, 42/ 38
taught unwritten and yet	remain	observed unwritten . . . as that	8, 154/ 13
the words necessary to	remain	and be known, which	8, 157/ 17
in some words that	remain	still untranslated into Latin	8, 161/ 8
these few that yet	remain	. And of them, some	8, 272/ 19
bread and wine still	remain	, as Tyndale saith that	8, 293/ 5
fall, there shall it	remain	." But here saith Tyndale	8, 428/ 21
not whether Tyndale's love	remain	or no . . . but I	8, 487/ 36
spark of Christian zeal	remained	in their hearts) pull	8, 42/ 2
ever the true judgment	remained	, and the right-savored taste	8, 44/ 22
such as lived and	remained	after their time . . . were	8, 244/ 11
there yet one text	remained	, whereof many of them	8, 363/ 34
writing but that there	remained	in the people's minds	8, 365/ 4
favor -- yet there	remaineth	a temporal pain, or	8, 210/ 8
is in this that	remaineth	. And then must he	8, 334/ 17
of that writing that	remaineth	, some corrupted by writers	8, 334/ 32
in the remnant that	remaineth	yet unwritten; or for	8, 381/ 8
of the sin which	remaineth	in our members breaketh	8, 419/ 22
of the sin which	remaineth	in our members breaketh	8, 445/ 3
fruit of sin which	remaineth	in our members breaketh	8, 445/ 30
fruit of sin that	remaineth	in their members breaketh	8, 447/ 30
of the sin which	remaineth	breaketh out, but yet	8, 454/ 12
but the sin that	remaineth	in their members . . . and	8, 456/ 24
of the sin that	remaineth	in their flesh" against	8, 456/ 30
of the sin that	remaineth	in their sinful members	8, 459/ 29
of the sin that	remaineth	in their flesh and	8, 485/ 29
the wit lacketh and	remaineth	imperfect may by the	8, 509/ 3
motion toward sin which	remaineth	of original sin is	8, 528/ 12
of all Christian realms	remaining	in the faith of	8, 219/ 5
by the whole church	remaining	still in the former	8, 341/ 35
world) -- his faith	remaining	-- fall from charity	8, 422/ 30
fruit of the sin	remaining	in their members, and	8, 441/ 37
motions in the flesh	remaining	, as the relics, of	8, 444/ 3
relics of original sin,	remaining	in the flesh, yet	8, 447/ 12

fruit of the sin	remaining	in their mischievous members	8, 454/ 21
fruit of the sin	remaining	in their flesh breaketh	8, 455/ 8
fruit of sin which,	remaining	in my flesh, breaketh	8, 457/ 17
old, true, Catholic church	remaining	. And therein shall they	8, 478/ 16
fruit of the sin	remaining	in his flesh and	8, 492/ 4
and then is he	remediless	, he saith. And therefore	8, 547/ 35
more than men can	remedy	or fully find out	8, 2/ 22
before, there is no	remedy	with me but death	8, 20/ 9
their pain, having their	remedy	so pleasant and so	8, 63/ 12
is ordained for a	remedy	and to increase the	8, 84/ 32
hath he yet his	remedy	provided by God, if	8, 212/ 24
it might be a	remedy	against heresies; as it	8, 333/ 6
two . . . there is no	remedy	for him but he	8, 476/ 18
pleasant poetry entitled "The	Remedy	of Love." Where he	8, 521/ 23
that I see no	remedy	but that Tyndale must	8, 555/ 35
see I, therefore, no	remedy	but that Tyndale must	8, 556/ 28
to compel men to	remember	their souls, which else	8, 3/ 2
all his holy tale . . .	remember	again the friar and	8, 47/ 24
away but that ye	remember	to pull him back	8, 47/ 30
man in the meanwhile	remember	and consider what ungracious	8, 48/ 12
divers others. But now	remember	, good reader, that Tyndale	8, 51/ 5
point. Mark well and	remember	that we speak here	8, 107/ 34
cometh to judge. And	remember	that he which is	8, 138/ 33
threat . . . bidding men to	remember	now that "he which	8, 139/ 32
works -- he must	remember	again that many a	8, 152/ 33
but some wanton trifle.	Remember	now, good reader, that	8, 158/ 5
good faith, I neither	remember	them nor find them	8, 196/ 36
the English. And yet	remember	I not that caritas	8, 200/ 29
to be believed. And	remember	that as yet he	8, 254/ 27
and exhort him to	remember	the false prophet Balaam	8, 267/ 31
And that reason ye	remember	that we have answered	8, 324/ 9
both might preach and	remember	to the people as	8, 356/ 3
learned . . . stand fast and	remember	of whom we have	8, 360/ 36
him very effectually to	remember	her in his Mass	8, 371/ 20
as read this may	remember	at thine altar thy	8, 372/ 35
tell how. Make them	remember	with a devout affection	8, 373/ 2
good readers, but ye	remember	well that all the	8, 399/ 34
sin. This point, ye	remember	, he proveth by the	8, 424/ 9
as far as I	remember	) that there like (as	8, 425/ 35
first charity. And therefore	remember	from whence thou art	8, 429/ 20
wrought I will none	remember	; in the righteousness which	8, 432/ 8
matter. For ye will	remember	that all our matter	8, 479/ 25
us read false. Ye	remember	, good readers, that he	8, 492/ 23
they repent again and	remember	themselves and their Father's	8, 494/ 24
would that Tyndale should	remember	that all this tale	8, 521/ 13
we must here yet	remember	, lest we mistake Tyndale	8, 530/ 28
For here ye must	remember	that to provide them	8, 531/ 3
as far as I	remember	, any plain, evident scripture	8, 537/ 5
from the beginning hitherto.	Remember	first, good readers, that	8, 560/ 15
and sworn." Now ye	remember	that Tyndale hath put	8, 567/ 36

against all reason. Ye	remember	very well, I wot	8, 570/ 8
but only believe and	remember	that there is nothing	8, 572/ 5
words or else evil	remembered	them . . . or, finally, which	8, 169/ 9
so. And this he	remembered	them of by writing	8, 315/ 18
-- wrote, as is	remembered	in the fifteenth of	8, 322/ 9
in everything ye have	remembered	me, and kept the	8, 368/ 21
done shall none be	remembered	; but for the offense	8, 432/ 15
words which I before	remembered	: "Whoso deny me before	8, 543/ 36
Paul. Finally, yet, he	remembereth	himself at last and	8, 145/ 1
he had taught him . . .	remembering	"of whom" he had	8, 360/ 32
done, so that the	remembrance	of their pestilent errors	8, 35/ 14
all heresies out of	remembrance	that neither themselves should	8, 37/ 34
farther off from the	remembrance	thereof . . . he letteth go	8, 48/ 15
to put us in	remembrance	that we be now	8, 64/ 7
so do" in the "	remembrance	" of him . . . that his	8, 116/ 29
figure ordained for a	remembrance	of Christ, and not	8, 117/ 18
represent . . . and in the	remembrance	of Christ do creep	8, 149/ 5
two put them in	remembrance	what things they be	8, 157/ 12
we put him in	remembrance	of many places in	8, 209/ 12
this thing in your	remembrance	, take now the pain	8, 226/ 27
and put them in	remembrance	of all that himself	8, 258/ 11
so serious and earnest	remembrance	of the putting-upon of	8, 296/ 30
in his mind and	remembrance	, wrote his own gospel	8, 310/ 23
to put them in	remembrance	that the thing which	8, 315/ 13
he put them in	remembrance	that as he had	8, 315/ 16
put Tyndale again in	remembrance	, because he believeth nothing	8, 331/ 3
say, put him in	remembrance	that I brought in	8, 331/ 5
ordained . . . and hath in	remembrance	of himself willed and	8, 368/ 35
to have her in	remembrance	at thine altar, to	8, 372/ 13
but put you in	remembrance	that all his matter	8, 460/ 29
his church after in	remembrance	of his Passion, and	8, 466/ 6
to put us in	remembrance	of every point of	8, 480/ 16
old kindness cometh unto	remembrance	, either of his own	8, 489/ 21
is ravished of his	remembrance	. . . and, forgetting father and	8, 491/ 13
Tyndale's tragical process of	remembrance	of his "old profession	8, 491/ 24
recomforted himself with the	remembrance	of his father's old	8, 496/ 33
truant, for all his	remembrance	of his father's goodness	8, 497/ 8
are come up in	remembrance	before God." And our	8, 527/ 28
man of so good	remembrance	, and so good heed	8, 544/ 24
without repentance, or any	remembrance	after, of that sin	8, 551/ 18
astonied" and past all	remembrance	-- therefore he now	8, 558/ 20
both in suing for	remission	and pardon of his	8, 16/ 24
abused the King's gracious	remission	and pardon given him	8, 17/ 14
warning, with his gracious	remission	of their former offense	8, 27/ 12
special things that obtain	remission	of the sin, release	8, 65/ 11
wrought . . . help to get	remission	and purchase us pardon	8, 65/ 20
sin and procuring of	remission	, grace, and pardon --	8, 65/ 35
to purchase grace with	remission	and pardon, and also	8, 67/ 27
but it availeth for	remission	of sin and for	8, 68/ 20
at all toward the	remission	of sins -- why	8, 87/ 22

of sudden and short	remission	, that he shall force	8, 89/ 31
assistant with them in	remission	of sins (as by	8, 99/ 7
their repentance and his	remission	too . . . as in the	8, 209/ 15
the penitent, and the	remission	of his displeasure: then	8, 209/ 20
the repentance and the	remission	both -- and Christ's	8, 210/ 6
and that penance and	remission	of sins should be	8, 238/ 22
other than grace and	remission	of sins, or peradventure	8, 300/ 4
getteth him forthwith full	remission	both of sin and	8, 377/ 14
of mercy, toward the	remission	of the debt of	8, 413/ 36
to heaven or to	remission	any sacramental shrift, or	8, 416/ 23
penance toward heaven, or	remission	of sins, is heresy	8, 417/ 34
or desire toward any	remission	either of sin or	8, 425/ 29
Tyndale, concerning his full	remission	, of sin and pain	8, 433/ 30
them, because by God's	remission	and pardon it is	8, 449/ 7
repentance, and thereby of	remission	and pardon, as they	8, 450/ 37
repentance he may have	remission	-- why should he	8, 456/ 5
word, give me full	remission	of sin and pain	8, 457/ 22
bare repentance, always full	remission	of sin and pain	8, 474/ 14
hear that voice of	remission	. If he mean any	8, 495/ 24
of his Father granting	remission	set his heart at	8, 495/ 30
the other shall have,	remission	and forgiveness of that	8, 548/ 28
willingly, shall never have	remission	after. The other, that	8, 568/ 2
an utter impossibility of	remission	. But now let us	8, 569/ 30
things I must needs	remit	the reader unto the	8, 143/ 25
right and reason, than	remit	and forgive; and that	8, 530/ 1
at the leastwise may	remit	his sin and save	8, 569/ 7
must have his sins	remitted	and be saved; and	8, 568/ 28
we shall reckon the	remnant	. These fellows that naught	8, 11/ 24
ground of all the	remnant	, most especial repentance and	8, 24/ 21
for infection of the	remnant	-- am I by	8, 27/ 31
whose fall undoubtedly the	remnant	will in conclusion follow	8, 29/ 1
one summer, and the	remnant	the worse treated ever	8, 55/ 31
And therefore, rejecting the	remnant	by and by . . . he	8, 83/ 1
seen in all the	remnant	. And now, since he	8, 91/ 33
Christian people and the	remnant	infidels; and such were	8, 146/ 35
wrong, and all the	remnant	in like wise. And	8, 185/ 15
points, and all the	remnant	unproved. For if Tyndale	8, 255/ 14
I will order the	remnant	when I come myself	8, 263/ 1
few . . . though all the	remnant	that had heard thereof	8, 272/ 15
many away that the	remnant	which were left were	8, 272/ 24
of any of the	remnant	. . . the apostles have not	8, 295/ 6
he saith that the	remnant	of the sacraments besides	8, 296/ 2
the Altar . . . all the	remnant	be no true sacraments	8, 301/ 29
this chapter unto the	remnant	. . . so that whoso consider	8, 307/ 7
Jerome and all the	remnant	say wrong, because their	8, 313/ 27
quum venero disponam" ("The	remnant	, " or "all the other	8, 315/ 25
morrow, but rather the	remnant	burned? Why unleavened bread	8, 329/ 4
it out unto the	remnant	. " And therefore Tyndale's comely	8, 332/ 2
when one speaketh, the "	remnant	" -- that is, the	8, 341/ 29
why he left the	remnant	out. For he rehearseth	8, 359/ 34

little and left the	remnant	out. Yet bringeth in	8, 361/ 37
they do all the	remnant	of the Scripture, unto	8, 363/ 2
any of all the	remnant	. If the Spirit of	8, 376/ 4
the less in the	remnant	that remaineth yet unwritten	8, 381/ 8
and expound all the	remnant	in such false, foolish	8, 381/ 31
any more wisely the	remnant	of his goodly matter	8, 399/ 28
they list . . . and the	remnant	but as they list	8, 415/ 27
alike changeable through the	remnant	of their lives, saving	8, 494/ 34
may prove all the	remnant	for him . . . then may	8, 497/ 13
Christ's Passion for the	remnant	, which would else be	8, 516/ 21
sheep, and left the	remnant	and sought the lost	8, 533/ 32
belief whereof all the	remnant	would not then serve	8, 545/ 4
as I say, the	remnant	pass (as now not	8, 561/ 13
he had a special	remorse	of that article. For	8, 24/ 12
most especial repentance and	remorse	; whereby we may very	8, 24/ 22
thee, and I will	remove	thy candlestick out of	8, 429/ 23
do at all in	removing	an obstinate leaning to	8, 507/ 7
his light: "Nisi quis	renatus	fuerit ex aqua et	8, 377/ 7
there be dogs that	rend	all good learning with	8, 514/ 23
indeed there be, that	rend	all good learning with	8, 514/ 36
will, not learn, but	rend	all good learning with	8, 515/ 2
divers times iterated and	renewed	) and finally in his	8, 27/ 2
men born again and	renewed	with the Spirit of	8, 57/ 22
for so far forth	renewed	with the Spirit of	8, 61/ 5
not "born again" nor "	renewed	with the Spirit"; all	8, 120/ 23
slidden down, should be	renewed	again by penance, crucifying	8, 213/ 3
by penance to be	renewed	again; that is to	8, 213/ 9
we be so fully	renewed	, and the old sin	8, 213/ 11
fallen down, should be	renewed	again to penance . . . crucifying	8, 377/ 33
of new -- both	renewed	their old and added	8, 424/ 19
fallen down . . . should be	renewed	again by penance, forasmuch	8, 431/ 9
for them to be	renewed	again by penance. What	8, 431/ 23
is "impossible to be	renewed	by penance," that it	8, 433/ 26
to be by penance	renewed	unto the state of	8, 433/ 27
tarry still here and	renounce	his heresies again, and	8, 9/ 20
that at the one	renounce	his devilish heresies, and	8, 220/ 31
up his heresies and	renounce	his former errors . . . and	8, 479/ 8
the penance to the	renovation	of baptism; or else	8, 569/ 26
seams, and some seem	rent	between. And in like	8, 307/ 5
here again rehearse and	repeat	, and in like wise	8, 143/ 22
at every third word	repeat	a whole tale, where	8, 205/ 28
nothing letted, partly to	repeat	again his words written	8, 405/ 22
concordiam," he divers times	repeated	those words, with tunsions	8, 24/ 8
wily hypocrites. More He	repeateth	here and heapeth up	8, 303/ 15
so sure that he	repeateth	it again in the	8, 432/ 23
grace so fully to	repent	and revoke his heresies	8, 24/ 24
no more but only	repent	. For as for going	8, 88/ 31
as soon as we	repent	and come into the	8, 89/ 8
sin again and then	repent	a little and run	8, 90/ 1
he will that men	repent	the doing of their	8, 90/ 22

deal; but they that	repent	not at all be	8, 90/ 33
any sin else, but	repent	and do so still	8, 121/ 30
not only bade them	repent	and do penance, but	8, 122/ 1
reap it," except we "	repent	, and resist not the	8, 179/ 14
any man should so	repent	his secret sin that	8, 206/ 24
hath and "repentance" and "	repent	," or "forthinking" and "forthink	8, 210/ 36
I forthink," and "I	repent	," or "It repenteth me	8, 210/ 38
So, now, the saith, "	Repent	" (or "Let it forthink	8, 212/ 2
needeth no more but	repent	. . . and by and by	8, 212/ 28
will follow if I	repent	in the heart . . . that	8, 214/ 26
or else that whoso	repent	once in his heart	8, 214/ 32
shall never cease to	repent	. . . or though he do	8, 214/ 33
grant that though he	repent	at one time, he	8, 214/ 36
he may cease to	repent	at another, and then	8, 214/ 37
never after cease to	repent	as long as ever	8, 215/ 4
though he cease to	repent	, shall yet, as long	8, 215/ 5
sin again did heartily	repent	before . . . and then that	8, 215/ 14
see that such as	repent	fall again to sin	8, 215/ 21
saith -- that whoso	repent	in heart shall never	8, 217/ 6
sin again, that they "	repent	not, but mock," because	8, 217/ 13
of purpose did never	repent	in heart, is very	8, 217/ 19
nuns . . . but if they	repent	, and leave their heresies	8, 248/ 2
death's sake all that	repent	and believe therein should	8, 290/ 31
as a man only	repent	, though he be never	8, 377/ 12
sins of which they	repent	. . . and that he forgiveth	8, 390/ 13
also some that yet	repent	them not; and some	8, 392/ 6
thing whereof they should	repent	-- as was our	8, 392/ 7
he would have us	repent	that ever we were	8, 394/ 32
to be such as	repent	that ever they were	8, 394/ 34
have friars and nuns	repent	their religion and run	8, 394/ 35
must not be to	repent	heresies. If not . . . then	8, 395/ 37
if a man must	repent	his heresies, then ask	8, 396/ 2
if we may, or	repent	that we did not	8, 402/ 13
sin of all that	repent	, and a purchasing of	8, 408/ 31
sin of all that	repent	-- so that we	8, 408/ 37
-- so that we	repent	aright and effectually, by	8, 409/ 1
hath committed . . . if he	repent	and come to this	8, 410/ 2
hath committed, if he	repent	and come to this	8, 410/ 17
have committed, if he	repent	and come to the	8, 410/ 27
he should haply never	repent	. And therefore, if Tyndale	8, 410/ 30
shall be sure to	repent	his sin, or, finally	8, 410/ 35
safe enough whether he	repent	or not. For else	8, 410/ 37
which he shall never	repent	. In like wise, where	8, 411/ 2
but then if he	repent	and return again thereto	8, 411/ 7
not say, "If he	repent	his error and return	8, 411/ 9
shall never need to	repent	. But then must he	8, 411/ 12
be safe if he	repent	his error and return	8, 411/ 24
sure that he shall	repent	and return again; for	8, 411/ 27
shall be sure to	repent	and return again and	8, 411/ 32
not say "if he	repent	," but he must say	8, 411/ 34

that he surely shall	repent	and return, and so	8, 411/ 35
faith, and never after	repent	nor turn again . . . but	8, 412/ 9
after the grace to	repent	. And thirdly, that at	8, 425/ 24
its place, except thou	repent	and do penance." Doth	8, 429/ 23
chapter . . . "If a sinner	repent	him of all the	8, 432/ 5
we begin once to	repent	, we may be sure	8, 433/ 37
motions, nor when they	repent	the deed . . . and that	8, 446/ 27
Tyndale, "for afterward we	repent	, and by and by	8, 449/ 18
will cause him to	repent	, and so get him	8, 450/ 3
after their sinful deeds	repent	again of themselves, without	8, 450/ 17
rage once past, they	repent	always, and forthwith be	8, 451/ 24
God's calling on, they	repent	and do penance, and	8, 455/ 30
he so sore should	repent	and sorrow? For as	8, 456/ 4
members . . . then will I	repent	it, good Lord, and	8, 457/ 18
they be rebuked, they	repent	-- even so here	8, 467/ 6
they be rebuked they	repent	-- even so, as	8, 467/ 14
be better taught, they	repent	their error and believe	8, 467/ 15
to be saved shall	repent	as soon as ever	8, 467/ 24
shall always so soon	repent	and return, had need	8, 467/ 35
is past he shall	repent	. For if such a	8, 467/ 37
he is better taught,	repent	every error that he	8, 468/ 16
taught, he shall not	repent	his errors at the	8, 468/ 26
told him, and forthwith	repent	his error. If the	8, 469/ 2
a sinner did not	repent	at the first rebuking	8, 469/ 23
as he saith here,	repent	his error always at	8, 470/ 14
all other articles they	repent	their errors as soon	8, 471/ 4
truth, and that they	repent	all their other sins	8, 471/ 6
because that he shall	repent	that error when he	8, 472/ 37
our Lady, and to	repent	their former error to	8, 475/ 17
believe them, and to	repent	his former errors to	8, 476/ 11
other may sin and	repent	, and amend and sin	8, 488/ 11
their lusts, then they	repent	again and remember themselves	8, 494/ 23
as, but if they	repent	better ere they die	8, 495/ 10
and only believe and	repent	, and be well ware	8, 516/ 7
they be awaked they	repent	and come again without	8, 518/ 11
not mow other than	repent	and amend, as soon	8, 519/ 28
calleth upon them to	repent	. And this though he	8, 519/ 29
they be awake . . . they "	repent	," as Tyndale saith, and	8, 521/ 11
they wake again and	repent	-- the thing that	8, 521/ 19
horrible deeds" done, they	repent	upon rebuking, without resistance	8, 530/ 5
faults told them, they	repent	immediately and turn again	8, 532/ 13
some reprobates, too, among	repent	, not only when they	8, 532/ 18
as they do so	repent	, till they be damned	8, 532/ 21
not despair therefore, but	repent	and arise with God's	8, 544/ 10
this new Judas, will	repent	his railing against Christ's	8, 548/ 25
is, he may yet	repent	and be forgiven if	8, 549/ 24
them die before he	repent	them, he should be	8, 550/ 29
sins of which they	repent	, and all the motions	8, 563/ 28
also very sure to	repent	, and then to be	8, 566/ 36
sins of which they	repent	, and . . . all the motions	8, 567/ 31

after, by God's help,	repent	again that ever he	8, 568/ 11
he shall never again	repent	; nor that he shall	8, 568/ 24
he shall never so	repent	and believe and love	8, 568/ 29
understood than "except he	repent	." As God himself plainly	8, 568/ 36
and the same sinner	repent	him of his sin	8, 569/ 1
him if he so	repent	; and in Scripture is	8, 569/ 8
that he may so	repent	: it may, therefore, I	8, 569/ 9
that he so shall	repent	. And therefore I put	8, 569/ 11
that he so do	repent	. . . and then ask I	8, 569/ 12
which deeds yet they	repent	not always till the	8, 570/ 1
the church" till they	repent	again. And then consider	8, 570/ 6
he teacheth them to	repent	the right belief of	8, 570/ 36
if they amend and	repent	better will instead of	8, 571/ 1
jest at, weep and	repent	in hell this foolish	8, 571/ 3
bare faith and slight	repentance	, without shrift or penance	8, 5/ 26
the remnant, most especial	repentance	and remorse; whereby we	8, 24/ 22
prayeth incessantly for the	repentance	and amendment of all	8, 24/ 30
and to judge true	repentance	toward God's law, a	8, 40/ 6
Spirit to see "true	repentance	," he then teacheth, himself	8, 40/ 20
himself, a sudden, slight	repentance	. . . forbidding both confession and	8, 40/ 21
he speaketh of "true	repentance	" and then would put	8, 42/ 6
Tyndale, and that very	repentance	requireth of the repentant	8, 66/ 24
mere humility and true	repentance	of heart, punish their	8, 69/ 36
already done; and their	repentance	and our repentance were	8, 71/ 5
their repentance and our	repentance	were like, saving our	8, 71/ 5
more but only bare	repentance	, and then all forgiven	8, 89/ 34
he that hath such	repentance	will to shrift, I	8, 90/ 30
the time of Baptism,	repentance	of the evil life	8, 100/ 35
such change and such	repentance	happeth that where one	8, 105/ 24
knowledge," and "penance" into "	repentance	" . . . with many words more	8, 143/ 12
Knowledge," and "Penance" into "	Repentance	" Tyndale And that I	8, 203/ 24
confession," and this word "	repentance	" and not "penance" --	8, 203/ 27
their idolatry notwithstanding their	repentance	and his remission too	8, 209/ 15
and adultery notwithstanding his	repentance	. . . and many places besides	8, 209/ 18
the sin notwithstanding the	repentance	of the penitent, and	8, 209/ 20
must, that notwithstanding the	repentance	and the remission both	8, 210/ 6
The Greek hath and "	repentance	" and "repent," or "forthinking	8, 210/ 36
calleth it "forthinking" and "	repentance	" -- therefore all Englishmen	8, 211/ 5
but the sacrament of "	repentance	," and by that word	8, 211/ 21
then as angry with "	repentance	" as he is now	8, 211/ 23
a bare forthinking or	repentance	, as Tyndale would have	8, 214/ 15
no less than hearty	repentance	of man for his	8, 215/ 15
sin again after his	repentance	. For we plainly see	8, 215/ 20
And therefore if hearty	repentance	be able forever to	8, 215/ 33
fallen to again after	repentance	, and after penance, too	8, 217/ 2
shall be by any	repentance	restored again . . . but that	8, 377/ 21
that heresy against his "	repentance	" and the Church's penance	8, 378/ 4
sin again, and from	repentance	and so to repentance	8, 392/ 36
repentance and so to	repentance	again, and yet again	8, 392/ 36
if ye consider what "	repentance	" and what "faith" he	8, 394/ 3

what thing he calleth "	repentance	" and believing in Christ	8, 394/ 6
he cometh forth with	repentance	, at the leastwise one	8, 395/ 8
say there must be	repentance	too -- they say	8, 395/ 25
feeling faith," and their	repentance	following), yet they may	8, 397/ 6
saved, but all his	repentance	after, though he trust	8, 399/ 18
put in, for shame,	repentance	thereunto, with ifs, as	8, 415/ 35
alone for sufficient, and	repentance	as a shadow that	8, 415/ 37
he may not, besides	repentance	and belief, use any	8, 416/ 21
can that knowledge nor	repentance	, neither, serve us for	8, 416/ 32
of God, on our	repentance	and sorrow that we	8, 419/ 15
difficulty of returning to	repentance	, or the degrees of	8, 423/ 34
be forgiven, notwithstanding any	repentance	and penance taken and	8, 426/ 15
never have grace of	repentance	after offered unto him	8, 433/ 33
his favor, that no	repentance	, no penance, no faith	8, 441/ 18
of God, on our	repentance	and sorrow that we	8, 444/ 35
God, and on our	repentance	and sorrow that . . . we	8, 445/ 25
Savior Christ, for the	repentance	and sorrow, and for	8, 446/ 1
God, and unto our	repentance	and sorrow that . . . we	8, 446/ 8
the deed they take	repentance	and sorrow therefor. Now	8, 446/ 12
doth afterward, upon their	repentance	and sorrow taken for	8, 449/ 4
the death upon his	repentance	, if death were not	8, 449/ 11
the time of their	repentance	after their evil deed	8, 449/ 14
promises, that upon their	repentance	they shall have their	8, 449/ 28
the promise that upon	repentance	he shall have pardon	8, 449/ 30
him to take such	repentance	as the pardon shall	8, 449/ 32
they shall undoubtedly take	repentance	and so get their	8, 450/ 27
certain and sure of	repentance	, and thereby of remission	8, 450/ 36
saith that through such	repentance	he may have remission	8, 456/ 5
to be by sorrowful	repentance	made partner of pardon	8, 456/ 6
committed, at their bare	repentance	, always full remission of	8, 474/ 13
thereof, other than bare	repentance	and faith in the	8, 474/ 16
after saved but by	repentance	of that error: he	8, 478/ 32
and be by due	repentance	divers times in their	8, 494/ 27
upon the people to	repentance	be spoken only to	8, 520/ 10
only, peradventure, the last	repentance	before the death), but	8, 522/ 5
not likely after his	repentance	and rising again to	8, 524/ 14
is he after his	repentance	likely to fear that	8, 524/ 19
be forgiven at their	repentance	and penance as well	8, 532/ 20
-- till by his	repentance	and his humble confession	8, 539/ 28
prophet had before his	repentance	and confession said unto	8, 539/ 31
-- forthwith after his	repentance	and his confession made	8, 539/ 34
he teacheth that after	repentance	, all is forthwith forgiven	8, 540/ 13
old Judas in his	repentance	had, with the looking	8, 548/ 23
never after, by any	repentance	, be forgiven his sin	8, 549/ 1
the foresight of his	repentance	, change, and penance, was	8, 549/ 14
did; and yet by	repentance	and penance received to	8, 549/ 22
died in them without	repentance	of them, they should	8, 550/ 20
tale of Saint Peter's	repentance	and sorrow after his	8, 551/ 9
Saint Peter before his	repentance	sinned not deadly, at	8, 551/ 11
after, and was by	repentance	restored to the state	8, 551/ 15

that deed deceased without	repentance	, or any remembrance after	8, 551/ 18
but with a short	repentance	after long lying in	8, 567/ 2
might come to very	repentance	and very belief and	8, 568/ 27
feeling faith" and his "	repentance	" -- while himself showeth	8, 570/ 32
rule and order of	repentance	-- every true repentant	8, 570/ 37
fashion of their impenitent "	repentance	." But now suppose that	8, 571/ 4
the promise and bare	repentance	without shrift or penance	8, 571/ 35
his faith and his	repentances	, and nothing of his	8, 537/ 7
he showed himself so	repentant	that he uttered and	8, 17/ 17
repentance requireth of the	repentant	person not only taming	8, 66/ 24
at all be Tyndale's	repentant	sinner! Will ye see	8, 90/ 34
and fashion of a	repentant	sinner, in what wise	8, 122/ 9
upon the backs of	repentant	sinner, for the sins	8, 209/ 10
whereof he is already	repentant	. If Tyndale answer no	8, 209/ 11
whole multitude" of all	repentant	sinner, that have the	8, 391/ 5
many thereof as be	repentant	sinner with those other	8, 392/ 27
But then, as those	repentant	sinner be a part	8, 392/ 30
in doubt whether his	repentant	sinner, since he granteth	8, 393/ 11
elect church" of his	repentant	sinner, with all the	8, 393/ 30
because he speaketh of "	repentant	" sinner that they make	8, 395/ 34
elect church of feeling-faithful,	repentant	sinner, to take the	8, 397/ 14
for they may seem	repentant	openly and yet think	8, 398/ 36
whom he calleth all	repentant	sinner that believe the	8, 413/ 15
the one sort die	repentant	, and the other sort	8, 494/ 35
cause him to be	repentant	when he hath done	8, 529/ 28
may there be some	repentant	sinner, with all that	8, 569/ 17
elect" church unto only "	repentant	sinner" that believe as	8, 569/ 33
repentance -- every true	repentant	person well perceiveth that	8, 570/ 38
well perceiveth that Tyndale's "	repentant	" elects, abhorring from shrift	8, 570/ 39
pardon to all true	repentants	and penitents, what mind	8, 450/ 11
only, and the true	repentants	-- neither himself, which	8, 495/ 2
never none that ever	repented	in heart . . . or else	8, 215/ 8
else whosoever have once	repented	in his heart, all	8, 215/ 9
him, they never so	repented	that ever they were	8, 215/ 22
since he that hath	repented	in heart may do	8, 217/ 7
had done . . . he had	repented	and changed ere God	8, 247/ 34
to sin, and not	repented	always at the first	8, 468/ 6
punishment for any sin	repented	, to be sustained either	8, 470/ 27
told him -- he	repented	immediately, and turned again	8, 529/ 6
full stiffly before he	repented	, and yet amended after	8, 532/ 27
elected. And if he	repented	alike upon less occasion	8, 536/ 30
find that when he	repented	and brought again the	8, 548/ 16
tell us that he	repented	after, and was by	8, 551/ 14
telleth us that he	repented	after. Which is the	8, 551/ 22
the thing he so	repented	. . . but the sin of	8, 551/ 24
more sorrowfully that he	repented	it, the more bitterly	8, 551/ 25
very sorry and sore	repented	him that he had	8, 555/ 34
we called D, Peter	repented	by help of God's	8, 557/ 10
have gotten grace and	repented	, and attained thy faith	8, 558/ 6
for no shrift --	repenteth	never a deal; but	8, 90/ 33

repenting is that. He	repenteth	every morning, and to	8, 91/ 2
I repent," or "It	repenteth	me," and "I am	8, 210/ 38
he mean that whoso	repenteth	in his heart shall	8, 214/ 31
long as he so	repenteth	; or else that whoso	8, 214/ 32
the man which once	repenteth	will do so no	8, 214/ 38
second manner, that whoso	repenteth	once in his heart	8, 215/ 3
he saith he that	repenteth	in heart will "do	8, 215/ 29
not that he which	repenteth	in heart shall "do	8, 215/ 37
Tyndale doth, that whoso	repenteth	once in heart shall	8, 217/ 17
damnation therefor . . . because he	repenteth	that sin again ere	8, 393/ 18
damnation therefor . . . because he	repenteth	that error afterward, and	8, 393/ 20
always that he which	repenteth	and cometh to the	8, 410/ 18
the faith committeth and	repenteth	him of, were it	8, 425/ 33
' . . . and he then	repenteth	him of his sin	8, 433/ 8
as soon as he	repenteth	-- but also be	8, 433/ 31
the deed done, he	repenteth	and is sorry for	8, 445/ 36
But he that finally	repenteth	his sins in a	8, 488/ 13
that, after Tyndale's doctrine,	repenteth	without care of shrift	8, 488/ 17
-- neither himself, which	repenteth	not his abominable heresies	8, 495/ 3
him forthwith when he	repenteth	, and so forth, totiens	8, 529/ 29
true: that every elect	repenteth	at the first rebuke	8, 532/ 24
of all the body	repenting	and punishing the sin	8, 68/ 12
was difference between the	repenting	in the Old Law	8, 70/ 34
Tyndale what calleth he	repenting	: a little, short sorrow	8, 90/ 24
Tyndale tell me what	repenting	is that. He repenteth	8, 91/ 1
a very short, scant	repenting	at the first thought	8, 106/ 22
in like wise, or "	repenting	" for doing penance, which	8, 165/ 11
he forgiveth at the	repenting	and by the shrift	8, 209/ 30
and not a bare	repenting	or forthinking only, but	8, 211/ 17
First, how Tyndale taketh "	repenting	in the heart": whether	8, 214/ 30
he changed "penance" into "	repenting	" . . . because he would set	8, 219/ 12
bare faith and slight	repenting	putteth out that fire	8, 289/ 11
whole multitude of all	repenting	sinner that believe in	8, 390/ 10
his "whole multitude" of "	repenting	sinner" be the one	8, 391/ 20
therein accounted not only	repenting	sinner, but sinner also	8, 392/ 5
the elect church "all	repenting	sinner" only, except that	8, 392/ 11
another doubt: whether the	repenting	sinner may afterward fall	8, 392/ 35
so saintly speak of "	repenting	" . . . and then considereth that	8, 394/ 31
whether one part of	repenting	must not be to	8, 395/ 36
only the number of "	repenting	sinner" that have the	8, 396/ 30
Tyndale's chosen church of "	repenting	sinner," we can never	8, 398/ 32
the number of "all	repenting	sinner" with all his	8, 399/ 11
the number of all	repenting	sinner that trust to	8, 399/ 23
Passion, if some such	repenting	sinner shall never be	8, 399/ 24
him for lack of	repenting	and returning. And then	8, 411/ 29
shall be safe by	repenting	-- he must then	8, 411/ 33
return, and so by	repenting	and faith be saved	8, 411/ 35
belief, with as bare	repenting	, add confession, or for	8, 416/ 7
at the leastwise with	repenting	; and that shrift, or	8, 417/ 33
that at the bare	repenting	, without shrift or penance	8, 425/ 25

by Tyndale himself, the	repenting	of his former error	8, 473/ 4
forthwith, at the bare	repenting	, without shrift or penance	8, 495/ 33
whole multitude of all	repenting	sinner that believe in	8, 563/ 24
whole multitude of all	repenting	sinner that believe in	8, 567/ 27
I say, without any	repenting	be both put and	8, 569/ 10
deeds, and before the	repenting	of them, which may	8, 570/ 15
again which in his	repetition	here he seemeth to	8, 303/ 19
much pleasant matter of	replication	. For if I had	8, 291/ 8
till I come to	reply	to his Answer made	8, 197/ 2
that place in the	replying	to his several answers	8, 553/ 33
Christian answer . . . as they	report	and testify that were	8, 24/ 3
against his own conscience	report	himself to every other	8, 163/ 31
would also, because he	reporteth	him so much to	8, 163/ 32
synods and councils do	represent	the whole Church. As	8, 145/ 16
the things which they	represent	. . . and in the remembrance	8, 149/ 5
saints whom those images	represent	. Wherefore it followeth that	8, 173/ 1
and general councils that	represent	that whole body of	8, 344/ 22
the devil that it	represented	, and, being so reputed	8, 3/ 26
such words as then	represented	the matter? But that	8, 171/ 8
and whom those idols	represented	? But so it is	8, 172/ 35
likewise as a parliament	representeth	the whole realm, and	8, 145/ 18
of the councils general	representing	that whole Church, whereof	8, 345/ 4
the princes that would	repress	heresies were as Absalom	8, 137/ 25
their hands to the	repressing	of heresies. But if	8, 136/ 14
trouble, and for the	repressing	of their inemendable malice	8, 482/ 2
wedded her himself in	reproach	of wedlock, called her	8, 48/ 1
be open gluttons without	reproach	-- and also with	8, 63/ 19
first, were a final	reprobate	and should never be	8, 468/ 35
he were a plain	reprobate	, that finally should be	8, 469/ 26
about him . . . yet a	reprobate	, though he turn not	8, 470/ 4
he therefore was a	reprobate	of God, that finally	8, 470/ 18
promise were a final	reprobate	. . . and then should let	8, 470/ 35
Tyndale meaneth that no	reprobate	, that is to wit	8, 519/ 9
sin) waited upon the	reprobate	too . . . but if he	8, 519/ 15
wait anymore upon any	reprobate	or not. If he	8, 519/ 36
in heaven unto some	reprobate	wretch that will for	8, 522/ 38
from any elect or	reprobate	either, in the time	8, 527/ 4
well. Then if a	reprobate	had done the like	8, 536/ 28
if he be a	reprobate	. . . then when he cometh	8, 547/ 33
of the belief . . . be	reprobated	and rejected and left	8, 499/ 37
church of the final	reprobates	in hell . . . according to	8, 428/ 18
and to the final	reprobates	too. For both the	8, 488/ 10
such folks be finally	reprobates	, foreknown unto God, before	8, 488/ 19
be verified in the	reprobates	, that is to wit	8, 488/ 23
thus do the final	reprobates	, and be by due	8, 494/ 26
differences of elects and	reprobates	all brought to this	8, 494/ 32
elects, but very wretched	reprobates	accursed out of God's	8, 495/ 12
to the elects and	reprobates	. For all this God	8, 499/ 13
therefore shall be, final	reprobates	. For God of his	8, 499/ 15
and that all the	reprobates	that shall be damned	8, 499/ 36

the evil people and	reprobates	an excuse for themselves	8, 501/ 36
faithful folk, neither final	reprobates	nor final elects (for	8, 507/ 23
him rise; as many	reprobates	do upon whom God's	8, 518/ 23
the elects and the	reprobates	-- alleging that the	8, 519/ 6
should put elects and	reprobates	all in one case	8, 519/ 12
people, both elects and	reprobates	, to come to him	8, 519/ 40
too; and then the	reprobates	cannot be reprov'd for	8, 520/ 14
elects and to the	reprobates	too. And these rages	8, 521/ 17
appertain properly to the	reprobates	; by which manner of	8, 521/ 33
well to the final	reprobates	as to the final	8, 522/ 6
elects and in the	reprobates	too? Now, if he	8, 522/ 24
them, and that from	reprobates	he withdraweth his hand	8, 522/ 26
tell us of the	reprobates	as of the elects	8, 523/ 8
show his elects and	reprobates	both, that they have	8, 523/ 26
it serveth as well	reprobates	as elects . . . and neither	8, 527/ 18
both for elects and	reprobates	all after one . . . that	8, 528/ 19
the sins of the	reprobates	. . . and bear him in	8, 531/ 20
as we may, both	reprobates	and elects, be able	8, 532/ 4
truth, thus do some	reprobates	, too, among repent, not	8, 532/ 18
glory and his eternal	reprobation	unto pain; which is	8, 518/ 33
oiled," in mockage and	reproof	not so much of	8, 144/ 27
speak (especially for the	reproof	of those heretics that	8, 205/ 23
the matter for any	reproof	of my book, but	8, 227/ 4
as I say, the	reproof	of this first point	8, 532/ 9
anywhere else. The plain	reproof	whereof appeareth evidently --	8, 540/ 17
sore as these heretics	reprove	. . . affirming that it is	8, 28/ 10
at his coming should	reprove	their false judgment, and	8, 44/ 1
side to rebuke and	reprove	the true faith of	8, 120/ 8
the Scripture seem to	reprove	the godly images of	8, 175/ 3
doth merrily touch and	reprove	such faults and follies	8, 177/ 6
such things as directly	reprove	his own conditions; and	8, 191/ 3
also part, do manifestly	reprove	Tyndale's heresy, and clearly	8, 192/ 1
texts do so plainly	reprove	him . . . that he is	8, 192/ 10
trifle . . . these places plainly	reprove	and convict his heresy	8, 192/ 26
in Christ's church clearly	reprove	all the false faith	8, 242/ 12
with plenteous miracles to	reprove	the false doctrine of	8, 275/ 15
that Luther and he	reprove	. And thus he saith	8, 326/ 9
profitable to teach, to	reprove	, to correct, to teach	8, 359/ 30
faithful folk, and to	reprove	heretics, if he joined	8, 361/ 9
other men, whom they	reprove	, did not handle it	8, 382/ 3
no known congregation to	reprove	him or allow him	8, 389/ 21
church of Christ shall	reprove	him and condemn him	8, 396/ 23
his malicious folly is	reproved	by the old holy	8, 136/ 3
before, the Scripture hath	reproved	and all the world	8, 140/ 21
doubly proved and doubly	reproved	. . . by which he layeth	8, 182/ 30
they see them so	reproved	that they can in	8, 197/ 13
maketh as though I	reproved	that he hath this	8, 201/ 23
proved . . . which point thus	reproved	answereth and reproveth clearly	8, 257/ 8
reproveth and ever hath	reproved	their most common heresies	8, 275/ 23
reasons which I have	reproved	and proved unreasonable before	8, 283/ 3

themselves shamefully convicted and	reproved	in that point too	8, 297/ 19
which proofs I have	reproved	piecemeal altogether . . . and so	8, 303/ 16
upon them is already	reproved	altogether. But yet for	8, 303/ 17
true. For Saint Paul	reproved	but the superstitious trust	8, 326/ 20
his part and clearly	reproved	mine: I will withdraw	8, 330/ 32
Which point I have	reproved	before; and yet I	8, 346/ 12
which I have already	reproved	that fond opinion in	8, 387/ 32
And then being therein	reproved	plainly by Saint Paul	8, 395/ 13
be controlled, noted, and	reproved	by the whole body	8, 398/ 16
they, as I say,	reproved	openly by the body	8, 398/ 21
former books proved and	reproved	) not only that men	8, 400/ 20
when his folly were	reproved	, would then say that	8, 421/ 13
his heresies known and	reproved	. And now ye see	8, 479/ 31
were plainly confuted and	reproved	, cry out upon me	8, 498/ 4
the reprobates cannot be	reproved	for the not observing	8, 520/ 14
and all his words	reproved	by the very plain	8, 540/ 10
Scripture. By which is	reproved	Tyndale's other heresy that	8, 540/ 19
he seeth so plainly	reproved	by the Scripture . . . and	8, 559/ 12
to this matter, and	reproved	in mine first part	8, 561/ 14
read in the Scripture	reproved	in their deeds, as	8, 566/ 3
already otherwise impugned and	reproved	-- let us yet	8, 568/ 6
thing that Tyndale here	reproveth	-- that is to	8, 126/ 26
Saint Paul so plainly	reproveth	all these heretics that	8, 173/ 8
thus reproved answereth and	reproveth	clearly divers other places	8, 257/ 9
Saint James because it	reproveth	a bare faith without	8, 265/ 19
against them, but also	reproveth	and ever hath reproved	8, 275/ 23
Saint Paul so sore	reproveth	in their trust and	8, 299/ 30
in which Saint Paul	reproveth	any sacrament or ceremony	8, 326/ 30
the things which Tyndale	reproveth	the sacraments of the	8, 350/ 15
the things which he	reproveth	and would have you	8, 367/ 22
and thereto so plainly	reproveth	, every good Christian man	8, 404/ 18
matter, in which he	reproveth	the known church in	8, 413/ 34
as Saint Paul plainly	reproveth	the one, and is	8, 433/ 22
the sacraments which he	reproveth	be written in the	8, 563/ 4
of God, did, in	reproving	the "superstitious" manner of	8, 72/ 19
my book, but only	reproving	himself and condemning all	8, 227/ 5
and all: albeit I	repugn	not thereat, yet I	8, 103/ 36
catch, and how they	repugn	against the justice of	8, 426/ 5
these two be plain	repugnant	: that God receiveth some	8, 238/ 10
of wedlock be not	repugnant	, the one to the	8, 305/ 33
and priesthood be not	repugnant	but compatible of their	8, 306/ 8
pestilent heresies and most	repugnant	unto God, and that	8, 425/ 9
and his good angel,	repugneth	and striveth against the	8, 451/ 36
his church to take,	repute	, and judge a thing	8, 132/ 18
represented, and, being so	reputed	and worshipped for God	8, 3/ 26
and have always hitherto	reputed	for shameful and filthy	8, 45/ 2
those holy fathers were	reputed	for good Christian --	8, 46/ 32
the church" should be	reputed	and taken as paynims	8, 387/ 11
his conscience, which his	request	was granted him, and	8, 9/ 23
that upon this humble	request	and prayer . . . he was	8, 23/ 14

much at that wretch's	request	. And finally, when all	8, 275/ 8
those folk at his	request	-- yet was another	8, 342/ 17
again, at good folks'	request	; where though he came	8, 342/ 19
riddle herself . . . after long	request	, she said at the	8, 446/ 21
and then that he	require	no less than hearty	8, 215/ 14
me, that we may	require	no miracles of them	8, 250/ 12
writing of man): I	require	the reader to consider	8, 254/ 12
and where any need	required	it, they were very	8, 31/ 35
upon our part is	required	, in such as have	8, 100/ 34
the contrary had been	required	of necessity. And Saint	8, 160/ 28
reason of his goodness	required	that he should. And	8, 275/ 18
that should be necessarily	required	. . . and that if it	8, 333/ 12
things that she anything	required	us . . . but only desired	8, 372/ 12
and that very repentance	requireth	of the repentant person	8, 66/ 24
bring forth when time	requireth	: Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome	8, 152/ 4
the properties which Paul	requireth	to be in them	8, 196/ 4
properties that Saint Paul	requireth	to be in them	8, 196/ 18
darkness and confusion), reason	requireth	to give every diverse	8, 205/ 26
the holy day, need	requiring	it, at such time	8, 73/ 19
were not of necessity	requisite	to be written in	8, 480/ 29
such wise as is	requisite	unto salvation: that is	8, 512/ 1
of his justice since	requited	the one, so mote	8, 9/ 9
outward tokens had such	resemblance	and likeness that they	8, 297/ 10
of the body a	resemblance	unto the cleansing of	8, 297/ 12
of Baptism when he	resembled	it unto Christ's burying	8, 296/ 11
of Holy Orders he	resembleth	to the laying of	8, 127/ 33
the matter that he	resembleth	them unto . . . and that	8, 386/ 15
elect. "Yet, since he	resembleth	God's elect unto the	8, 497/ 5
royally play the ribald,	resembling	the salt to sand	8, 78/ 16
much the less, by	resembling	and likening them to	8, 490/ 28
faith," which I shall	reserve	unto its proper place	8, 405/ 34
work. Whereunto I shall	reserve	the substance of mine	8, 553/ 35
writing is kept and	reserved	safe, and ever shall	8, 334/ 13
and the temporal punishment	reserved	-- by this open	8, 540/ 18
in himself, but was	reserved	in our Lady." But	8, 553/ 10
in all his threats	reserveth	his special prerogative of	8, 568/ 32
of his. But yet	reserving	, as I say, the	8, 554/ 31
the Holy Ghost's perpetual	residence	and inspiration, was made	8, 477/ 11
Spirit would forever be	resident	therein, and teach it	8, 478/ 39
sacrament. In all the	residue	, men were taught by	8, 368/ 29
well arm them to	resist	and confute them. Of	8, 38/ 29
bold occasion to disobey,	resist	, and rebel against their	8, 55/ 8
except we "repent, and	resist	not the Spirit of	8, 179/ 14
cannot find wherein I	resist	the Spirit of God	8, 179/ 35
in lechery. Now, to	resist	this devilish spirit my	8, 180/ 5
arguments . . . ye seem to	resist	and withstand not only	8, 369/ 34
the while that they	resist	the motion to the	8, 446/ 10
sin not while they	resist	the motions, nor when	8, 446/ 27
be in doing, they	resist	it in their wills	8, 451/ 18
but, albeit that he	resist	the motion of the	8, 451/ 34

evil as others that	resist	the devil nothing at	8, 452/ 4
members . . . and that they	resist	the deed all the	8, 456/ 24
and the Spirit, they	resist	manfully first, and a	8, 457/ 4
their error and not	resist	. More Here have ye	8, 467/ 8
believe the truth, and	resist	not; and for that	8, 467/ 16
did for all that	resist	it . . . made Tyndale surely	8, 470/ 16
himself to do, but	resist	their doctrine . . . God, which	8, 479/ 19
of their own feigning,	resist	the righteousness of God	8, 515/ 31
their own feigning," and "	resist	the righteousness of God	8, 516/ 11
in Christ," because they	resist	Tyndale's unrighteous heresies --	8, 516/ 12
forthwith and will never	resist	. So he that hath	8, 517/ 7
them no power to	resist	, and so no blame	8, 528/ 10
biddeth them, strive and	resist	the temptation. Which till	8, 543/ 6
is to wit, not	resist	, but endeavor himself to	8, 546/ 17
and come again without	resistance	. More Here maketh Tyndale	8, 518/ 12
again" to chastity "without	resistance	." But evermore I would	8, 521/ 12
repent upon rebuking, without	resistance	. And thirdly (which most	8, 530/ 5
and meekly returneth without	resistance	, though David so did	8, 532/ 25
the rebellion thereof so	resisted	by the soul that	8, 159/ 28
helped them while they	resisted	. And as it were	8, 452/ 8
when his doctrine is	resisted	at the first, he	8, 470/ 12
and that all such	resisters	of the truth come	8, 220/ 28
the while that he	resisteth	, and doth not, the	8, 445/ 33
that by the valiant	resisting	thereof, it may have	8, 159/ 36
deeds after a while	resisting	. . . by which, by God's	8, 452/ 12
God's grace, and in	resisting	of temptation, too, and	8, 486/ 25
what his final and	resolute	sentence is, ye shall	8, 390/ 30
had in the while	resort	unto an anchoress . . . and	8, 22/ 16
men "were wont" to	resort	in "old time" to	8, 144/ 22
the old time to	resort	at times convenient, for	8, 147/ 16
as Christian people did	resort	together among themselves to	8, 170/ 14
while. But when they	resort	unto her and talk	8, 457/ 5
frowardness than of any	respect	that he had either	8, 13/ 34
right well that the	respect	of God's benefits is	8, 51/ 8
And surely as the	respect	of his benefits which	8, 51/ 29
them and for the	respect	of God's commandment . . . and	8, 52/ 22
one of them, with	respect	unto God's benefits received	8, 54/ 5
then lawfully with like	respect	, purpose, and intent serve	8, 54/ 7
for us for such	respect	, intent, and purpose to	8, 54/ 10
content to have a	respect	to the benefits that	8, 54/ 34
punishment God, at the	respect	of the king's humble	8, 66/ 19
should have no more	respect	unto Christmas Day or	8, 75/ 4
generation used only for	respect	of God's commandment, had	8, 85/ 32
the New Law in	respect	of the sacraments of	8, 98/ 35
the old time in	respect	of this new time	8, 151/ 4
hundred years is, in	respect	of now, a meetly	8, 151/ 11
my name . . . without any	respect	of honesty fell in	8, 152/ 19
tongue a congregation, without	respect	of either good or	8, 169/ 28
any city with that	respect	that they were citizens	8, 170/ 4
-- yet is in	respect	unto his creature his	8, 203/ 8

not both one, in	respect	, I say, to his	8, 203/ 12
to give every diverse	respect	a diverse name among	8, 205/ 27
they have without all	respect	of their own deservings	8, 390/ 16
have they without all	respect	of their own deservings	8, 399/ 30
unto sin," without any "	respect	of their own deserving	8, 400/ 17
without any regard or	respect	of man's own endeavor	8, 400/ 25
may work without any	respect	or regard unto their	8, 402/ 1
away from us all	respect	and regard of deserving	8, 402/ 33
might have any such	respect	. . . then were it great	8, 402/ 35
of Christ, without any	respect	of any good works	8, 447/ 22
part, standeth in the	respect	and regard that God	8, 508/ 1
and feel "without any	respect	of their own deserving	8, 563/ 30
and only for the	respect	of God's troth and	8, 563/ 31
and feel without any	respect	of their own deserving	8, 567/ 33
should have therein no	respect	unto good works, but	8, 571/ 33
diversely considered after diverse	respects	. . . and of every each	8, 205/ 21
every each of those	respects	falleth necessity for men	8, 205/ 22
I dare give him	respite	till Doomsday, then must	8, 157/ 21
flesh were in temperate	rest	without it. And over	8, 71/ 12
come where they might	rest	upon it. And that	8, 72/ 33
and playeth out the	rest	under silence with signs	8, 108/ 36
whereof there is no	rest	nor stability," and so	8, 165/ 4
they sleep now and	rest	in hope, as the	8, 267/ 10
' My flesh shall	rest	in hope,' they	8, 267/ 10
plainest proof, conclude and	rest	upon the Scripture, and	8, 267/ 19
body not only to	rest	, but also to eternal	8, 321/ 19
at a stake and	rest	his bones in the	8, 397/ 19
brought unto peace and	rest	, though never no man	8, 406/ 30
wist where he would	rest	and settle himself; and	8, 448/ 13
set his heart at	rest	till the pain be	8, 489/ 26
set his heart at	rest	until the pain be	8, 495/ 18
set his heart at	rest	, and that voice be	8, 495/ 30
set his heart at	rest	. . . and then he went	8, 496/ 36
himself cavillations proudly to	rest	upon his own reason	8, 508/ 32
provided sleep for man's	rest	from labor, and for	8, 534/ 17
be with meat and	rest	better grown in heart	8, 552/ 37
the Doom there yet	resteth	some reckonings to come	8, 337/ 34
that in teaching only,	resteth	the pith of a	8, 496/ 24
that in teaching only,	resteth	the pith of a	8, 501/ 19
that in teaching only,	resteth	the pith of a	8, 511/ 18
weekly celebrated with the	resting	day drawn from worldly	8, 321/ 20
the pain, and full	restitution	to God's favor --	8, 210/ 7
our sin, after the	restitution	to God's favor, and	8, 210/ 30
man, and also make	restitution	of stolen goods, and	8, 433/ 10
the pledge, and make	restitution	of the robbery that	8, 569/ 2
and the other no	restitution	by the penance to	8, 569/ 26
of the calendar and	restore	the blessed bishop Saint	8, 16/ 15
for his? Who can	restore	him again the ransom	8, 372/ 20
the same wicked man	restore	the pledge that he	8, 433/ 9
in grace to be	restored	again to the state	8, 213/ 32

the Sacrament of Penance	restored	unto the state of	8, 217/ 3
be by any repentance	restored	again . . . but that there	8, 377/ 21
pardon and mercy and	restored	to life, if he	8, 456/ 7
times in their lives	restored	again to the state	8, 494/ 27
and was by repentance	restored	to the state of	8, 551/ 15
of that part that	restoreth	it. But since it	8, 37/ 5
their governors would they	restrain	unto those things only	8, 29/ 35
shameless . . . and then they	restrain	it unto this eight	8, 367/ 2
they think that prophet	restrained	by those words, in	8, 349/ 24
our belief, over straitly	restrained	of our evangelical liberty	8, 563/ 9
Unto which promises Tyndale	restraineth	all our necessary faith	8, 406/ 39
Howbeit, of truth, Tyndale	restraineth	it therein too sore	8, 407/ 1
his second definition he	restraineth	his "elect" church unto	8, 569/ 33
put unto, and in	restraining	the word from its	8, 234/ 22
as an imprisonment and	restraint	of liberty, if the	8, 101/ 36
our Lord in his	resurrection	into a new manner	8, 81/ 8
at the Incarnation, Death,	Resurrection	, and all? Lo, thus	8, 110/ 29
showed more, save the	resurrection	; yea, and seeing that	8, 281/ 23
showed more, save the	resurrection	." Now, this shorer is	8, 282/ 17
untrue (for besides the	resurrection	, there are yet unfulfilled	8, 282/ 24
shall come before the	resurrection	, and all those things	8, 282/ 26
be fulfilled saving the	resurrection	? Doth that prove that	8, 282/ 29
they teach than the	Resurrection	, and that Christ was	8, 290/ 29
unto Christ's burying and	resurrection	, and of the Sacrament	8, 296/ 12
day of his own	resurrection	. Which glorious rising of	8, 321/ 18
of Christ, and his	resurrection	, and his ascension into	8, 370/ 31
Passion, descension into hell,	resurrection	, nor of his ascension	8, 406/ 35
of Christ's death, descension,	resurrection	, ascension, and of the	8, 408/ 5
truth . . . saying that the	resurrection	is past already; and	8, 430/ 20
not? Now, if the	resurrection	of our own body	8, 509/ 18
it shall after the	resurrection	, when we be in	8, 509/ 19
they could believe his	resurrection	, he was "fain" to	8, 542/ 24
could not believe the	Resurrection	. . . and excuseth them thus	8, 544/ 27
the belief of his	resurrection	. . . without the belief whereof	8, 545/ 3
the belief of his	resurrection	, at the first, that	8, 545/ 36
whoso believe not the	resurrection	of Christ . . . yet all	8, 547/ 28
the belief of the	Resurrection	as ever was Saint	8, 548/ 9
Blessed Sacrament after his	resurrection	. . . yet dare I be	8, 548/ 22
Paul when after the	resurrection	of Christ, and the	8, 549/ 8
his doctrine, and his	resurrection	, and all that ever	8, 549/ 21
warn thee that thou	resuscitate	and stir up the	8, 99/ 24
epistle: "Admoneo te ut	resuscites	gratiam Dei quae est	8, 191/ 30
Tyndale a little to	retreat	since and set a	8, 55/ 32
flee by night and	retreat	themselves in the dark	8, 227/ 36
to my book, he	retreateth	so far back that	8, 3/ 17
mammering whether he would	return	again over the sea	8, 9/ 19
Frith . . . I purpose to	return	again unto Tyndale's book	8, 35/ 2
-- and that to	return	to God and clean	8, 214/ 12
The manner how to	return	to God every man	8, 214/ 17
with which man should	return	to God again after	8, 214/ 19

sin: "The Lord saith,	Return	to me with all	8, 214/ 20
not your garments, and	return	to your Lord God	8, 214/ 22
if he repent and	return	again thereto, he shall	8, 411/ 7
repent his error and	return	again to the rock	8, 411/ 10
repent his error and	return	again to it --	8, 411/ 24
he shall repent and	return	again; for else the	8, 411/ 27
sure to repent and	return	again and so shall	8, 411/ 32
surely shall repent and	return	, and so by repenting	8, 411/ 35
they die before they	return	by grace and good	8, 424/ 1
be sorry therefor, and	return	again from her to	8, 457/ 19
so soon repent and	return	, had need to come	8, 467/ 35
he were better taught,	return	and be reformed at	8, 468/ 34
away, rather than to	return	unto his father again	8, 489/ 15
with his leman, and	return	again to Jack Slouch	8, 493/ 18
that error afterward, and	returneth	again to the truth	8, 393/ 21
first rebuke, and meekly	returneth	without resistance, though David	8, 532/ 24
that like a dog	returning	to his vomit, and	8, 16/ 19
hear thereof at his	returning	hither. I hear also	8, 19/ 36
lack of repenting and	returning	. And then, yet further	8, 411/ 29
very great occasion of	returning	to God at his	8, 421/ 31
concerning the difficulty of	returning	to repentance, or the	8, 423/ 34
purpose. For God doth	reveal	his truths not always	8, 247/ 11
at his liberty to	reveal	a thing when he	8, 249/ 18
if it please him	reveal	and show us any	8, 283/ 15
would never show nor	reveal	anything to his Church	8, 334/ 36
by God appointed thereunto,	reveal	it; which things shall	8, 336/ 31
to do, show, and	reveal	-- he shall then	8, 336/ 35
any other thing to	reveal	. And much less he	8, 348/ 10
never any other thing	reveal	if him list; nor	8, 348/ 11
but that God may	reveal	and man be bound	8, 378/ 36
come that shall be	revealed	and showed upon us	8, 53/ 10
that the Spirit had	revealed	him the right sense	8, 126/ 7
the same church is	revealed	and taught unto it	8, 245/ 18
that he hath now	revealed	this new article to	8, 249/ 19
truths which God hath	revealed	, and showed by writing	8, 284/ 19
than he hath already	revealed	or commanded in Scripture	8, 335/ 12
every necessary truth of	revealed	faith, be they in	8, 398/ 8
things as God hath	revealed	and made open to	8, 407/ 27
that all the articles	revealed	further by Christ unto	8, 407/ 39
and blood hath not	revealed	this unto thee, but	8, 418/ 5
words of the Spirit	revealed	unto Saint John against	8, 429/ 15
come, that shall be	revealed	in us"), yet such	8, 508/ 19
any man, except certain	revelation	of God, to take	8, 61/ 4
some larger promise and	revelation	of his redemption again	8, 155/ 3
For no man, except	revelation	, can be sure whether	8, 289/ 4
hath caused by special	revelation	divers to be sought	8, 365/ 27
here (except some special	revelation	thereof) so sure of	8, 424/ 37
but if any special	revelation	be given to some	8, 437/ 12
have them by special	revelation	of God, privately showed	8, 476/ 13
so certain and open	revelation	were unto the man	8, 507/ 27

against all good spiritual	revelations	. And then, bymen that	8, 45/ 23
of God and high	revelations	, how special a thing	8, 64/ 31
and all their holy	revelations	and miracles taketh but	8, 64/ 39
marvelous greatness of his	revelations	-- which though some	8, 159/ 22
he mean of spiritual	revelations	, it maketh little to	8, 272/ 38
before taught, but other	revelations	farther that were not	8, 280/ 25
he away, quite, all	revelations	. . . which I never heard	8, 378/ 34
greatness of his high	revelations	might have set him	8, 453/ 2
might through the great	revelations	that he had had	8, 524/ 2
Lord likewise againward, to	revenge	it with, beginneth to	8, 2/ 19
and by penitential deeds;	revenging	our sins upon ourselves	8, 409/ 2
for God, robbed the	reverence	and devout honor from	8, 3/ 27
sacrament any honor or	reverence	but only take it	8, 11/ 22
done moderately and with	reverence	. But many such spiritual	8, 49/ 13
custom to withdraw the	reverence	from the holy day	8, 74/ 28
we shall receive with	reverence	, and that every man	8, 76/ 37
while take away the	reverence	from the very promise	8, 105/ 7
thereby and have less	reverence	thereunto, "It were a	8, 116/ 12
in good opinion and	reverence	. But I am glad	8, 138/ 24
bitter Passion. Though we	reverence	these in honor of	8, 149/ 4
church with full great	reverence	and full great devotion	8, 161/ 13
their own part and	reverence	toward them, used to	8, 164/ 10
their own humility and	reverence	toward the spirituality --	8, 164/ 18
holy relics, out of	reverence	. Nor if there were	8, 177/ 13
nor ill; that to	reverence	Christ's cross or any	8, 221/ 4
miracles. As in the	reverence	of images, relics, and	8, 250/ 34
both is there greater	reverence	to be had to	8, 260/ 1
did not use such	reverence	and honor as they	8, 315/ 21
Dialogue), pertaining to the	reverence	and honor thereof; and	8, 315/ 29
Christian man that any	reverence	had to Christ, but	8, 317/ 26
have all honor and	reverence	taken from it, and	8, 319/ 10
the knowledge to do	reverence	to the images of	8, 366/ 8
for the love and	reverence	that he beareth him	8, 456/ 10
holy saints, and did	reverence	to their relics, images	8, 481/ 22
Lord Cardinal, and the	Reverend	Father Cuthbert, then bishop	8, 8/ 25
brought before the Most	Reverend	Father in God the	8, 13/ 25
Lordship as by the	Reverend	Father the Bishop of	8, 13/ 27
ribald raileth against the	Reverend	Father my Lord Bishop	8, 324/ 15
honoring of saints and	reverent	behavior used at their	8, 3/ 8
cause of all this	reverent	behavior is because that	8, 110/ 21
pleaseth him, of his	reverent	Christian mind, to call	8, 148/ 36
should have any such	reverent	mind to priests as	8, 164/ 25
prayer doth, and all	reverent	manner and devout fashion	8, 277/ 1
undoubtedly whoso have a	reverent	care thereof, and right	8, 316/ 24
and holy living, and	reverent	handling of Holy Scripture	8, 337/ 4
works divers to be	reverently	read in the Divine	8, 153/ 17
themselves thereafter the more	reverently	. For lack whereof he	8, 315/ 19
we with perpetual observance	reverently	fulfill, in such wise	8, 370/ 22
while he read his	revocation	himself . . . that they had	8, 22/ 34
that he read his	revocation	so softly that they	8, 22/ 36

the bill of his	revocation	or not. And yet	8, 23/ 3
he wist well his	revocation	could not save his	8, 358/ 9
that point, he would	revoke	it too. As soon	8, 20/ 26
fully to repent and	revoke	his heresies that he	8, 24/ 24
had the grace to	revoke	them, then should Tyndale	8, 176/ 24
shall well and plainly	revoke	it and call it	8, 197/ 9
solicit and labor to	revoke	and receive again into	8, 249/ 3
saith untrue . . . let him	revoke	his lie and call	8, 513/ 5
hear that Tewkesbury had	revoked	that point, he would	8, 20/ 26
days before . . . he had	revoked	, abhorred, and detested such	8, 22/ 27
that he had not	revoked	his heresies at all	8, 22/ 30
perceive well that he	revoked	his errors, albeit that	8, 23/ 5
but if he had	revoked	. Yet was there another	8, 23/ 17
sure that he had	revoked	his heresies. The thing	8, 23/ 22
virtues, was by God	revoked	from Tyndale's heresy ere	8, 25/ 6
save his body, yet	revoked	he his heresies and	8, 358/ 9
far back that he	revoketh	almost all that ever	8, 3/ 17
for them, nor no	reward	for them coming toward	8, 4/ 16
thank deserve nor no	reward	in heaven, though they	8, 6/ 12
nor for obtaining of	reward	. . . calling this manner of	8, 51/ 2
shall not lose his	reward	, and where he biddeth	8, 52/ 26
that all the heavenly	reward	of man's good works	8, 53/ 12
that God would not	reward	our works in such	8, 53/ 15
all the thank and	reward	of our good works	8, 53/ 17
man shall have no	reward	in heaven is not	8, 68/ 23
you, they have their	reward	already. But when thou	8, 69/ 30
seeth in secret, shall	reward	thee openly." Lo, doth	8, 69/ 33
Lord here promise to	reward	all them that for	8, 69/ 34
hell, and lose the	reward	of faith. And thus	8, 106/ 26
that God hath promised	reward	to good works. And	8, 147/ 35
man to merit and	reward	: why shall not, then	8, 159/ 29
all my thank and	reward	that I should have	8, 178/ 19
free, but if they	reward	the bringer of their	8, 195/ 21
leman as hope of	reward	in heaven for charity	8, 199/ 29
opinions, till that he	reward	their virtuous diligence with	8, 247/ 20
worth as touching any	reward	to be given for	8, 324/ 30
too, and have his	reward	in heaven too. But	8, 325/ 19
own heresies for the	reward	of worldly praise, or	8, 358/ 17
wrought in faith, any	reward	meriteth toward God . . . or	8, 394/ 23
listeth so highly to	reward	it . . . and yet would	8, 400/ 10
and yet would not	reward	it so, saving for	8, 400/ 10
of forgiveness and getting	reward	in heaven . . . except the	8, 401/ 4
wise where he promiseth	reward	in heaven, in sundry	8, 401/ 9
not yet worthy such	reward	but of God's liberal	8, 401/ 33
regard of deserving any	reward	, or thank, the rather	8, 402/ 34
being more ready to	reward	than to punish --	8, 403/ 9
the lacking, and not	reward	us for the having	8, 403/ 10
that God shall either	reward	him the more or	8, 416/ 10
be, as upon like	reward	, so upon like peril	8, 463/ 19
neither good works have	reward	in heaven nor that	8, 516/ 4

deeds well done be	rewardable	, yet every man may	8, 52/ 35
grace is not, yet,	rewardable	with heaven of the	8, 53/ 5
seemeth, neither thankworthy nor	rewardable	. Now doth God with	8, 507/ 29
shall in heaven be	rewarded	for them and for	8, 52/ 22
be now long ago	rewarded	in heaven with God	8, 159/ 2
to be the better	rewarded	there, is deadly sin	8, 221/ 7
good works be highly	rewarded	in heaven" -- though	8, 243/ 17
good works be not	rewarded	in heaven . . . and that	8, 325/ 14
him or be anything	rewarded	-- and also that	8, 401/ 32
we merit and be	rewarded	for our belief (the	8, 507/ 36
other like as God	rewardeth	in heaven. Now, forasmuch	8, 204/ 30
high goodness accepteth and	rewardeth	for worthy through the	8, 508/ 20
corrupteth the officers with	rewards	, and beguileth the law	8, 124/ 6
Forsooth, save for the	rhyme	, I would not give	8, 326/ 15
is then Tyndale's worshipful	rhyme	, that I deny and	8, 328/ 29
had. For whereas Tyndale	rhymeth	it out and saith	8, 327/ 32
the devil. The other	ribald	, in his fond sermon	8, 41/ 28
hearts) pull down the	ribald	by the skirt and	8, 42/ 3
so very a stark	ribald	, in all this fifteen	8, 45/ 14
and royally play the	ribald	, resembling the salt to	8, 78/ 16
and sometimes the outright	ribald	-- ye will not	8, 140/ 30
Obedience where the rude	ribald	raileth against the Reverend	8, 324/ 14
tale cometh with his	ribaldrous	railing upon the sacraments	8, 83/ 10
lechery, or such other	ribaldrous	appetite; what could his	8, 494/ 13
chide, to brawl, and	ribaldrously	to rail, calling them	8, 58/ 14
jesting, scoffing, and outrageous	ribaldry	-- not only against	8, 26/ 7
looketh holily and preacheth	ribaldry	to the people that	8, 41/ 15
content with his blasphemous	ribaldry	hath great cause in	8, 135/ 1
plainly see such open	ribaldry	with his own eyes	8, 139/ 22
so bold in such	ribaldry	, either faith or credence	8, 140/ 2
showed themselves plain, open	ribalds	. Tyndale Wherefore it is	8, 138/ 29
a great many such	ribalds	more . . . shamefully show their	8, 206/ 22
should be, such railing	ribalds	that so mock with	8, 337/ 24
a harlot as other	ribalds	had, answered for his	8, 454/ 3
give so great a	rich	price for so poor	8, 53/ 14
Abraham said unto the	rich	glutton that lay in	8, 274/ 33
For Abraham answered the	rich	man, "They have Moses	8, 342/ 9
Abraham, Lazarus, and the	rich	glutton in hell. For	8, 342/ 15
the parable of the	rich	man that took away	8, 539/ 1
before used, both to	Richard	Bayfield and George Constantine	8, 9/ 3
at London, of late,	Richard	Bayfield, late a monk	8, 16/ 18
abjured before -- namely	Richard	Necton, which was by	8, 17/ 19
and deepness of the	riches	of the wisdom and	8, 49/ 5
through corrupting with their	riches	(whereof they have infinite	8, 135/ 7
inheritance of all his	richesse	. . . testify all the apostles	8, 410/ 5
the inheritance of all	richesse	. . . testify all the apostles	8, 413/ 23
things are opened so	richly	, and all fulfilled that	8, 281/ 21
the Old Testament, opened	richly	in the New Testament	8, 282/ 4
the body would be	rid	of it -- since	8, 102/ 13
He hath of likelihood	ridden	many miles to find	8, 181/ 28

not this another goodly	riddle	whereby Tyndale teacheth allthing	8, 395/ 29
ye hear his worshipful	riddle	. . . in the first part	8, 443/ 27
other part of his	riddle	, that every true member	8, 443/ 31
the reading of that	riddle	, he saith that the	8, 445/ 21
mean to read his	riddle	on this fashion, then	8, 446/ 13
he assoileth his strange	riddle	as bluntly as an	8, 446/ 14
and said, "Read my	riddle	, what is that I	8, 446/ 18
her to declare her	riddle	herself . . . after long request	8, 446/ 21
surely Tyndale readeth his	riddle	much like, if he	8, 446/ 25
he understand by his	riddle	"they sin and yet	8, 446/ 26
not here a wise	riddle	, ween ye, and well	8, 446/ 31
doubt but that his	riddle	of the true member	8, 448/ 28
Tyndale, to prove his	riddle	true that "though he	8, 451/ 12
as touching his royal	riddle	of "sinning and sinning	8, 453/ 15
cannot read his own	riddle	himself . . . except he will	8, 453/ 17
I put him my	riddle	too: that he and	8, 458/ 33
his, with his royal	riddle	of "sinning and not	8, 460/ 3
were, in a dark	riddle	. . . but in the other	8, 509/ 23
is but a fond	riddle	, with nothing but a	8, 564/ 14
cometh his other goodly	riddle	, that a Christian man	8, 564/ 21
aread (upon his dark	riddles	after following) which of	8, 391/ 23
wrappeth us up with	riddles	that he giveth us	8, 393/ 3
-- and readeth his	riddles	himself, also, so fondly	8, 393/ 5
ashamed to read such	riddles	so foolishly by the	8, 393/ 6
for their sport, proposing	riddles	among them, she began	8, 446/ 17
set upon reading of	riddles	for his recreation --	8, 458/ 33
pass, first his royal	riddles	of "sin and not	8, 484/ 27
for me, when he	rideth	again, call his fall	8, 552/ 38
rebellion, and fall to	rifling	, robbery, murder, and manslaughter	8, 514/ 14
and call them the	right	faith? And what more	8, 4/ 4
it is said) is	right	suitly and a very	8, 8/ 17
hell either. Nor the	right	faith in the Sacrament	8, 20/ 31
and of either party	right	worshipful . . . so that his	8, 21/ 14
purpose, being in my	right	mind and a true	8, 25/ 31
therein, but that a	right	mean-learned man, or almost	8, 26/ 1
realm for his rate,	right	especially bound . . . not in	8, 27/ 33
heresies teacheth for the	right	faith that friars may	8, 32/ 5
And here he saith	right	well that the respect	8, 51/ 8
years, all were he	right	unprofitable indeed; as appeared	8, 55/ 24
serve to love him	right	well. Tyndale Out of	8, 56/ 10
of man which are	right	and which tyranny. More	8, 56/ 22
of man, which are	right	and which tyranny." For	8, 59/ 23
give themselves is the	right	meaning of the word	8, 59/ 25
were well ordained and	right	; but any man to	8, 59/ 28
is much less than	right	naught. We say also	8, 72/ 2
do signify, and that	right	effectually, an inward, secret	8, 77/ 8
and come into the	right	way again, and unto	8, 89/ 9
but that Tyndale saith	right	well and reasonable, and	8, 93/ 18
not be saved, except	right	special cases -- and	8, 94/ 15
sure, this is a	right	solemn reason! And Luther	8, 109/ 35

words out of their	right	frame, to juggle and	8, 113/ 3
had revealed him the	right	sense, and that the	8, 126/ 8
in falling from the	right	faith, so would he	8, 129/ 6
the Scripture in its	right	sense; and all that	8, 130/ 6
nations out of the	right	faith . . . till now that	8, 130/ 9
the places, to make	right	mean-learned folk, and mean-witted	8, 133/ 23
his fellows understand it	right	, or else the whole	8, 134/ 5
told us that the	right	faith is heresy and	8, 136/ 32
is heresy and heresy	right	faith . . . and when he	8, 136/ 32
run out of the	right	faith . . . never trust his	8, 137/ 18
that serve him of	right	naught. But yet, to	8, 144/ 6
before this time a	right	honorable man, very cunning	8, 152/ 14
indifferent judges for a	right	substantial witness . . . if I	8, 153/ 23
times and places in	right	great rage, yet in	8, 160/ 8
order of priesthood is	right	naught . . . but that every	8, 165/ 14
which we know the	right	and proper signification of	8, 166/ 25
them they worshipped devils:	right	so do the Christian	8, 173/ 4
but also of the	right	virtuous and especially well	8, 177/ 36
beareth himself for a	right	apostle that were sent	8, 180/ 22
of his mouth a	right	good tale evil worth	8, 186/ 33
I give not the	right	English unto the Greek	8, 203/ 28
the cross at Christ's	right	hand. And if Tyndale	8, 215/ 27
pulled the root of	right	belief out of his	8, 217/ 36
shall never in my	right	wit wish to die	8, 221/ 22
earth, which hath the	right	faith, and which we	8, 223/ 3
here again, that the	right	faith which Adam had	8, 224/ 34
that whoso have a	right	belief, and not a	8, 227/ 38
for that cause, some	right	holy men, and very	8, 231/ 24
it might be understood	right	. But Tyndale by the	8, 231/ 26
very words, with the	right	understanding of the same	8, 245/ 25
word, but upon the	right	understanding thereof, wherein while	8, 249/ 28
shine and show the	right	way to heaven. And	8, 251/ 16
the Scripture after the	right	understanding . . . taught and inspired	8, 252/ 25
swear that it is	right	enough. I shall give	8, 258/ 2
hath alleged the scriptures	right	, and construed them in	8, 267/ 25
more left that believed	right	but those that were	8, 272/ 6
earth because of the	right	belief, although that of	8, 272/ 27
preaching. More This is	right	well said and very	8, 273/ 26
that the Scripture, understood	right	, is never thereto contrary	8, 286/ 32
Paul . . . brought forth a	right	good example. For thus	8, 292/ 32
the Church, into the	right	belief of every necessary	8, 295/ 30
first had, into the	right	understanding of Holy Scripture	8, 295/ 31
heretics fare by the	right	faith at this day	8, 299/ 3
of truth, I am	right	credibly informed (by a	8, 301/ 3
over that, ye shall	right	easily judge what pith	8, 310/ 1
reverent care thereof, and	right	faith of the sacrament	8, 316/ 24
never one of the	right	. For proof whereof: Luther	8, 316/ 33
New Law -- the	right	faith -- in the	8, 331/ 34
Scripture . . . when of the	right	understanding thereof there can	8, 343/ 16
wrong, and himself only	right	? This is a substantial	8, 343/ 19

you so." I know	right	well that those words	8, 353/ 26
the Scripture always the	right	faith of Christ, which	8, 360/ 8
we shall have no	right	understanding. But that right	8, 361/ 17
right understanding. But that	right	belief, and thereby that	8, 361/ 17
many articles of the	right	belief, and to prove	8, 361/ 22
now, sitting at thy	right	hand, doth call upon	8, 372/ 1
error instead of the	right	faith? Take away that	8, 376/ 9
professing of the very,	right	, catholic faith of Christ	8, 387/ 3
all this while the	right	congregation of Tyndale's church	8, 387/ 17
hitherto, were in the	right	belief before holy Luther's	8, 394/ 25
they were of the	right	belief, and such as	8, 394/ 35
them -- by the	right	rule of the word	8, 396/ 7
men out of the	right	faith, the church of	8, 396/ 22
following), yet they may	right	often do sin, in	8, 397/ 7
be sure of the	right	belief. Whereunto we shall	8, 397/ 26
deceived, nor of the	right	faith can we not	8, 398/ 11
and false, concerning the	right	faith and the discerning	8, 398/ 26
the discerning of the	right	understanding of the Scripture	8, 398/ 28
a man have the	right	faith idle and workless	8, 400/ 33
be fallen from the	right	belief in many great	8, 404/ 15
-- out of the	right	way, and not of	8, 410/ 8
that once believed full	right	, till the spirit of	8, 411/ 18
be elects have the	right	belief which Saint Peter	8, 412/ 30
-- out of the	right	way, and not of	8, 413/ 27
might seem to mean	right	; nor never will I	8, 414/ 21
-- out of the	right	way, and not of	8, 416/ 5
man may have a	right	faith joined with all	8, 419/ 5
man may have a	right	faith joined with all	8, 420/ 17
whosoever get once the	right	faith of Christ --	8, 428/ 33
in grace and God's	right	special favor, yet said	8, 429/ 18
spoke as became the	right	evangelist of Christ. But	8, 439/ 36
that once hath the	right	faith is born of	8, 443/ 7
man may have a	right	faith joined with all	8, 443/ 10
because it hath the	right	faith . . . and so is	8, 443/ 29
of God by the	right	faith (that is, as	8, 447/ 13
man may have a	right	faith joined with all	8, 458/ 28
I said, that a	right	faith may stand and	8, 458/ 36
thereby that the true,	right	belief of all the	8, 459/ 1
opinion taken against the	right	belief: now cometh Tyndale	8, 459/ 4
which I call the	right	faith is not the	8, 459/ 7
faith is not the	right	faith. For though a	8, 459/ 8
saith he, never so	right	, without any wrong opinion	8, 459/ 8
else hath he no	right	faith. And so Tyndale	8, 459/ 12
that is indeed a	right	faith . . . but that abominable	8, 459/ 14
which himself calleth the	right	faith . . . because it pleaseth	8, 459/ 15
him to call a "	right	faith" that belief that	8, 459/ 16
that belief that is	right	enough and hath none	8, 459/ 17
church") as have the "	right	" faith, and the "feeling	8, 459/ 25
yet, for all their	right	faith, fall into abominable	8, 459/ 28
all that while, their	right	faith doth continue, and	8, 459/ 31

stand together with the	right	faith -- that is	8, 459/ 34
not only with the	right	belief alone, as I	8, 459/ 34
affirmed, but with the	right	belief and with good	8, 459/ 35
is royally run to	right	naught. How a Christian	8, 460/ 4
full well, that a	right	good man may be	8, 468/ 19
shall fall into the	right	way again, and very	8, 468/ 30
of both sorts, many	right	good and virtuous), do	8, 479/ 39
except heresy. For the	right	belief and other deadly	8, 486/ 36
and do falsely, believe	right	and live wrong, believe	8, 487/ 1
hope is no very	right	hope, though it be	8, 487/ 22
a fever is a	right	natural heat, though the	8, 487/ 23
his sins in a	right	fashion is an elect	8, 488/ 14
the law as a	right	hangman tormenteth his conscience	8, 489/ 12
and the law his "	right	hangman," tormenting of conscience	8, 491/ 25
reason, whether he judge	right	or wrong. So that	8, 496/ 24
reason, whether he judge	right	or wrong; so that	8, 501/ 18
the way of the	right	belief . . . and that he	8, 505/ 8
them first into the	right	belief and good hope	8, 505/ 27
reason, whether he judge	right	or wrong; so that	8, 511/ 17
but that many which	right	surely believe the mercy	8, 511/ 36
reason, whether it judge	right	or wrong: we shall	8, 512/ 14
they had it before	right	lively. And yet of	8, 517/ 15
well and followed the	right	way of God in	8, 528/ 27
no less, of very	right	and reason, than remit	8, 529/ 37
For ye touched yourself	right	now the very point	8, 535/ 9
and had once the	right	belief, of likelihood, as	8, 549/ 15
let him rehearse it	right	, is such as he	8, 555/ 1
that whereas they believe	right	and love God also	8, 556/ 21
them all nor taken	right	almost any one of	8, 561/ 12
them to repent the	right	belief of Christ's sacraments	8, 570/ 36
sacraments, and therein the	right	rule and order of	8, 570/ 37
judgment remained, and the	right-savored	taste; and never lost	8, 44/ 23
damnation is just and	righteous	. And thus, as I	8, 363/ 6
But truly, if the	righteous	man turn himself away	8, 432/ 12
like wise, whensoever the	righteous	man sin, his former	8, 432/ 21
The righteousness of the	righteous	man shall not save	8, 432/ 25
hurt him. And the	righteous	man cannot live through	8, 432/ 27
would say to a	righteous	man that he shall	8, 433/ 3
he that is not	righteous	is not the child	8, 434/ 40
he that is not	righteous	is not of God	8, 441/ 26
that doth righteousness is	righteous	, and he that doth	8, 441/ 28
eternal ordinance and most	righteous	predestination. And yet are	8, 502/ 2
that neither are we	righteous	by saying with our	8, 542/ 2
God in betraying the	righteous	blood." And surely, though	8, 548/ 18
himself . . . and is so	righteously	disposed that he will	8, 261/ 33
and deal justly and	righteously	: he shall live, and	8, 432/ 7
and deal justly and	righteously	, and deliver again the	8, 569/ 2
hath dealt justly, and	righteously	he shall live in	8, 569/ 6
your members to serve	righteousness	, that ye may be	8, 409/ 32
none remember; in the	righteousness	which he hath done	8, 432/ 9

himself away from his	righteousness	, and work wickedness in	8, 432/ 12
live? Of all the	righteousness	that he hath done	8, 432/ 14
man sin, his former	righteousness	shall not save him	8, 432/ 21
in this wise: "The	righteousness	of the righteous man	8, 432/ 24
cannot live through his	righteousness	, in what day soever	8, 432/ 28
then, trusting in his	righteousness	, commit and do wickedness	8, 433/ 5
wickedness -- all his	righteousness	shall be forgotten; and	8, 433/ 6
you. He that doth	righteousness	is righteous, and he	8, 441/ 27
pope-holy . . . which, following a	righteousness	of their own feigning	8, 515/ 30
own feigning, resist the	righteousness	of God in Christ	8, 515/ 31
they make themselves a "	righteousness	of their own feigning	8, 516/ 10
feigning," and "resist the	righteousness	of God in Christ	8, 516/ 11
mercy, taketh away God's	righteousness	. . . and not only that	8, 516/ 13
for breaking hedges, and	ring	them for rooting, and	8, 514/ 33
man let fall his	ring	in the main sea	8, 533/ 36
ever" our "sins be	ripe	, lest the voice of	8, 179/ 10
process pass -- of	ripe	sins, and ascending to	8, 180/ 35
vengeance and reapers of	ripe	sins -- leaving Tyndale	8, 181/ 2
ungodly sinners be full	ripe	, that God may reap	8, 528/ 33
except himself be well	ripened	in the matter, may	8, 224/ 21
the Spirit,' to	rise	and rebel against your	8, 58/ 26
be full unlikely to	rise	. For truly if they	8, 76/ 20
doubts . . . but as many	rise	thereupon, and many more	8, 155/ 16
that divers doubts yet	rise	upon the writing, we	8, 156/ 28
use thereof . . . their minds	rise	and be lifted up	8, 159/ 3
to suffer and to	rise	again from death the	8, 238/ 21
that list not to	rise	may lie still in	8, 354/ 36
is once past, then	rise	up like lusty galliards	8, 447/ 37
he saith they will	rise	and "fight afresh and	8, 454/ 29
were never able to	rise	again alone. And if	8, 454/ 30
suffer all things; and	rise	against their neighbors (whom	8, 481/ 9
Zwinglians have begun to	rise	and ruffle in rebellion	8, 483/ 13
so fall that they	rise	not again, because that	8, 518/ 5
but that he shall	rise	again, he meaneth that	8, 518/ 17
the elect must needs	rise	again, through the mercy	8, 518/ 18
him and biddeth him	rise	; as many reprobates do	8, 518/ 23
others, if they would	rise	, and that the malice	8, 518/ 26
but that they shall	rise	, by the reason that	8, 519/ 7
and stir him to	rise	out of his sin	8, 519/ 11
therefore they must needs	rise	after their fall . . . but	8, 519/ 31
them, therefore they shall	rise	. But this point he	8, 519/ 32
that was likely to	rise	of his virtue (whereof	8, 524/ 22
that a man should	rise	again of his own	8, 541/ 11
impossible that he should	rise	again, because they thought	8, 542/ 28
they had seen him	rise	. And now that Tyndale	8, 550/ 8
but that he shall	rise	again. But yet he	8, 565/ 29
sundry great heresies have	risen	, and sundry more there	8, 424/ 12
tidings that he was	risen	. The sword of temptations	8, 541/ 17
believed that he was	risen	. . . yet they could not	8, 545/ 8
believe that Christ was	risen	. . . nor well, in a	8, 552/ 1

there written; and so	riseth	that question first upon	8, 156/ 1
of purpose" -- then	riseth	there another doubt: what	8, 216/ 2
a fall; but it	riseth	again as soon as	8, 489/ 19
shortly how angrily he	riseth	up, and royally rayed	8, 573/ 1
his sepulchre, and the	rising	out thereof to a	8, 81/ 7
kind and manner of	rising	again with our Lord	8, 81/ 7
own resurrection. Which glorious	rising	of his blessed body	8, 321/ 18
last, with much work,	rising	again. All this gear	8, 495/ 28
the cause of the	rising	of his elects out	8, 520/ 25
after his repentance and	rising	again to take that	8, 524/ 14
and occasion of one	rising	in his sleep . . . but	8, 536/ 7
the priests with the	rites	and ceremonies of all	8, 79/ 18
blasphemous beast, to whose	roaring	and lowing no good	8, 78/ 18
heretics now not only	rob	the church in an	8, 162/ 35
that is to wit,	rob	and steal away the	8, 162/ 36
the plain, literal sense	rob	out the relics and	8, 163/ 1
and worshipped for God,	robbed	the reverence and devout	8, 3/ 26
when they have thus	robbed	the churches: then lodge	8, 163/ 7
us, as he hath	robbed	us" -- saith Tyndale	8, 278/ 15
of the sacraments, and	robbed	from us the true	8, 278/ 18
saith the "pope" hath	robbed	from us . . . and meaneth	8, 279/ 2
that one which had	robbed	a church were a	8, 449/ 22
Which rose there and	robbed	, burned, and killed, not	8, 482/ 21
the whole country --	robbed	, despoiled, and bore away	8, 482/ 26
and the Blessed Sacrament;	robbed	, mayhemmed, and murdered many	8, 482/ 28
and thereby cause the	robbery	, pillage, despoil, and murder	8, 484/ 13
and fall to rifling,	robbery	, murder, and manslaughter: whoso	8, 514/ 14
make restitution of the	robbery	that he hath committed	8, 569/ 3
Thou abhorrest idols, and	robbest	God of his honor	8, 173/ 23
whom the bishops of	Rochester	and Canterbury slew at	8, 12/ 26
Father the Bishop of	Rochester	examined, and after, for	8, 13/ 28
Rastell, the Bishop of	Rochester	, and I -- matched	8, 34/ 13
the good Bishop of	Rochester	, in a great audience	8, 152/ 15
have to that answered	Rochester	in the . . . that his	8, 323/ 20
as my Lord of	Rochester	said, it appeareth plainly	8, 323/ 25
my Lord Bishop of	Rochester	, he saith stiffly that	8, 324/ 15
answered my Lord of	Rochester	, unto the plain words	8, 330/ 20
that my Lord of	Rochester	in the selfsame matter	8, 367/ 10
whom my Lord of	Rochester	hath gathered divers together	8, 367/ 29
once again upon the	rock	of his faith, from	8, 76/ 19
sure pitched upon the	rock	our Savior Christ himself	8, 225/ 34
this faith is the	rock	whereon Christ built his	8, 402/ 28
Christ answered, "Upon this	rock	I will build my	8, 409/ 35
-- "and against the	rock	of this faith can	8, 409/ 36
and come to this	rock	he is safe. And	8, 410/ 3
and saith, "Against the	rock	of this faith can	8, 410/ 15
and come to this	rock	he is safe," ye	8, 410/ 17
and cometh to the	rock	of this faith is	8, 410/ 18
proveth that "against the	rock	of this faith there	8, 410/ 23
and come to the	rock	of this faith he	8, 410/ 27

devil prevail against the	rock	of that faith . . . since	8, 410/ 28
person prevail against the	rock	of that faith, but	8, 410/ 32
faith, but that the	rock	of that faith shall	8, 410/ 32
whoso stand upon that	rock	shall not sin at	8, 410/ 34
devil prevail against the	rock	of that faith, by	8, 411/ 1
can prevail against the	rock	of this faith that	8, 411/ 4
return again to the	rock	of that faith, then	8, 411/ 10
not prevail against the	rock	of that faith," but	8, 412/ 5
not prevail against the	rock	of that faith in	8, 412/ 7
cannot prevail against the	rock	of that faith, because	8, 412/ 10
not built upon the	rock	of faith. This doth	8, 483/ 29
not built upon the	rock	of faith: then must	8, 484/ 4
not built upon the	rock	of faith . . . but with	8, 484/ 24
set them on that	rock	again. And here an	8, 484/ 26
lusts, and the devil	rock	the cradle, till the	8, 520/ 31
that upon the '	rock'	(that is to wit	8, 412/ 34
that against the '	rock'	of this faith '	8, 412/ 35
abroad against the strong	rocks	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 471/ 16
her go take a	rod	and beat the kite	8, 490/ 33
rehearsed up a Ragman's	roll	of a rabble of	8, 180/ 30
and say, "This round,	rolling	football that men walk	8, 165/ 3
in us." And Paul (	Rom	7) saith, "That good	8, 419/ 11
in us." And Paul (	Rom	7) saith, "That good	8, 443/ 23
Paul writeth (unto the	Romans	) that by their sweet	8, 42/ 14
his epistle to the	Romans	to allege and allow	8, 149/ 36
second chapter to the	Romans	. . . where Saint Paul saith	8, 173/ 22
the Church. Paul also (	Romans	10) saith, "How shall	8, 224/ 12
he writeth unto the	Romans	, in the fifteenth chapter	8, 362/ 2
saith also to the	Romans	, in the tenth chapter	8, 430/ 7
his Epistle to the	Romans	, speaketh of the pronity	8, 444/ 2
Saint Paul to the	Romans	that the old philosophers	8, 524/ 30
to the see of	Rome	in such things as	8, 131/ 4
Greece and sometimes in	Rome	too, and was, as	8, 170/ 11
to take down the	roof	, and pull up the	8, 282/ 13
heresies have taken deeper	root	and been more spread	8, 4/ 33
all three pulled the	root	of right belief out	8, 217/ 36
he not also, "The	root	of all evils is	8, 430/ 15
so deeply entered and	rooted	in the good simple	8, 468/ 24
and ring them for	rooting	, and have bandogs to	8, 514/ 33
his own sect. Which	rose	there and robbed, burned	8, 482/ 20
none of them all	rose	of anger or evil	8, 494/ 11
foolish invention of his,	Rosseus	impugneth, and plainly proveth	8, 316/ 36
Tyndale hath read both	Rosseus	and Luther in those	8, 317/ 3
in that point by	Rosseus	so shamefully soused in	8, 363/ 30
divers others with which	Rosseus	, an Englishman, hath long	8, 380/ 3
and that in those	rotten	heresies, too, which they	8, 119/ 26
as is an old,	rotten	, elder stick, and though	8, 186/ 15
strong posts made of	rotten	reeds. One is that	8, 282/ 2
one that, lest his	rotten	house should fall, would	8, 282/ 12
may see that he	rought	not so much for	8, 21/ 6

they left off and	rought	not for . . . and thereby	8, 326/ 35
deserving; as though he	rought	not whether they did	8, 402/ 2
circumstances and say, "This	round	, rolling football that men	8, 165/ 3
the while snore and	rout	. And if he so	8, 533/ 5
to run out at	rovers	in all horrible deeds	8, 450/ 29
For will waw forbade	rowning	. Of Satisfaction He will	8, 88/ 29
in his own most	royal	person, in the Star	8, 27/ 3
Tyndale, as touching his	royal	riddle of "sinning and	8, 453/ 15
of his, with his	royal	riddle of "sinning and	8, 460/ 3
pleasant pass, first his	royal	riddles of "sin and	8, 484/ 27
err" . . . and after, his	royal	railing of "making sects	8, 484/ 28
rail and scoff and	royally	play the ribald, resembling	8, 78/ 16
that both Friar Barnes	royally	triumphed with them against	8, 355/ 6
world to see how	royally	he runneth forth in	8, 402/ 16
and not sinning," is	royally	run to right naught	8, 460/ 4
no man saw it . . .	royally	triumpheth and boasteth in	8, 553/ 2
he riseth up, and	royally	rayed in dirt, because	8, 573/ 1
ween it was Friar	Roye	. . . which, when he was	8, 7/ 19
sin cannot otherwise be	rubbed	out of the flesh	8, 71/ 26
man, I suppose, so	rude	but that he knoweth	8, 163/ 25
the Obedience where the	rude	ribald raileth against the	8, 324/ 14
wot well. For the	rude	fellow had, as Tyndale	8, 530/ 16
abide without debate and	ruffle	. . . where schisms and factious	8, 28/ 28
begun to rise and	ruffle	in rebellion in sundry	8, 483/ 13
the fashion is more	ruffling	, and in less moderation	8, 161/ 35
and bait out the	rugged	bear the devil --	8, 161/ 29
drive the other to	ruin	. For never shall the	8, 28/ 27
the great fall and	ruin	at length of many	8, 28/ 37
giveth other occasion of	ruin	, as Tyndale doth . . . when	8, 216/ 10
layeth forth for a	rule	of people's obedience to	8, 31/ 23
their prince. For his	rule	is that they shall	8, 31/ 24
heretic, putteth for a	rule	of the people's obedience	8, 31/ 38
say that this his	rule	of "obedience" is a	8, 32/ 1
obedience by the only	rule	and measure of their	8, 55/ 17
their obedience by Tyndale's	rule	given them before by	8, 55/ 26
then by his own	rule	they can and do	8, 57/ 23
he by his own	rule	of searching have found	8, 61/ 36
too, by this spiritual	rule	of ensearching of the	8, 62/ 1
them, against his master's	rule	. Howbeit, Tyndale hath here	8, 94/ 17
Tyndale hath here another	rule	-- and that as	8, 94/ 18
prince that hath the	rule	of us should suffer	8, 123/ 18
put it for a	rule	and a surety, as	8, 217/ 16
him, by his own	rule	, but if he prove	8, 251/ 32
which, by Luther's own	rule	, Luther's own scholar may	8, 273/ 29
uncertain by Luther's own	rule	. And I doubt not	8, 317/ 2
wit, his own spiritual	rule	, that he so much	8, 317/ 34
even now also doth	rule	all faithful hearts with	8, 370/ 6
and this holdeth the	rule	of the sure-grounded faith	8, 370/ 15
-- by the right	rule	of the word of	8, 396/ 7
For all his own	rule	whereby he teacheth that	8, 437/ 33

according to his own	rule	, bring forth plain and	8, 463/ 23
he by his own	rule	, besides, teach them that	8, 472/ 24
mind of his own	rule	, that we need not	8, 549/ 5
never bound under any	rule	of his ordinary justice	8, 568/ 33
and therein the right	rule	and order of repentance	8, 570/ 37
it . . . which as it	ruled	them, so ruleth it	8, 376/ 22
day than should their	ruler	in many years, all	8, 55/ 24
John, translated, "The chief	ruler	of this world cometh	8, 237/ 3
unto their sovereigns and	rulers	although they should suffer	8, 29/ 15
obey the powers and	rulers	of the world . . . he	8, 54/ 30
through the powers and	rulers	of the world, and	8, 54/ 36
against their heads and	rulers	, pretending that they be	8, 55/ 9
to the powers and	rulers	of the world . . . and	8, 55/ 12
that the governors and	rulers	of the world should	8, 55/ 15
their princes and other	rulers	and governors because that	8, 55/ 19
be their governors and	rulers	, and because that God	8, 55/ 20
and rebelled against their	rulers	, and thereby disobeyed God's	8, 55/ 28
princes and other temporal	rulers	? We see, pardie, through	8, 56/ 26
he meant unto their	rulers	, so it is already	8, 57/ 11
well enough. And the	rulers	of the world he	8, 124/ 4
to wit, the only	rulers	or heads of the	8, 145/ 22
clergy thereof, but to	rulers	and governors. Since Tyndale	8, 145/ 25
that many times signified	rulers	and governors. Now, if	8, 184/ 27
have called presbyteros the "	rulers	, "governors," or "officers," or	8, 187/ 38
many preachers and also	rulers	temporal -- then all	8, 279/ 12
Law), and were the	rulers	and governors of the	8, 351/ 38
the commandment of their	rulers	whereof there were no	8, 352/ 13
a man write certain	rules	to his household servants	8, 263/ 7
it ruled them, so	ruleth	it the Church in	8, 376/ 23
the cause, and then	ruling	allthing by some cause	8, 317/ 35
gathered together upon a	rumor	, and not after their	8, 171/ 1
liberty" that they may	run	out a-caterwauling, and so	8, 7/ 16
of Christian liberty to	run	into the devil's bondage	8, 21/ 21
of his country, and	run	into the danger and	8, 29/ 27
sect, and see him	run	out of religion and	8, 40/ 30
all their vow, lawfully	run	out of religion and	8, 50/ 11
repent a little and	run	to the ale and	8, 90/ 2
or five fond friars	run	out of religion and	8, 130/ 2
since Tyndale is thus	run	out of the right	8, 137/ 18
or nun . . . should afterward	run	out of their religion	8, 140/ 7
Luther is, that is	run	out of religion, nor	8, 190/ 19
fallen at last to	run	out of religion and	8, 191/ 12
but if they will	run	out and wed. And	8, 191/ 22
consecrated unto God should	run	out of religion and	8, 206/ 19
chastity to God may	run	out of religion and	8, 249/ 16
part were proved, they	run	on farther and will	8, 253/ 19
flight and fain to	run	away . . . and therefore wilily	8, 257/ 28
their own part they	run	to the hard places	8, 362/ 26
that religious men might	run	out and wed nuns	8, 367/ 7
and corrected . . . except he	run	away as Tyndale doth	8, 388/ 28

repent their religion and	run	out and wed together	8, 394/ 36
unto perpetual chastity to	run	out of religion and	8, 395/ 6
their vowed chastity and	run	out and wed nuns	8, 403/ 26
thou hast done evil;	run	never the faster forth	8, 409/ 21
virtuous vows of chastity,	run	out and wed nuns	8, 423/ 17
like unbridled colts, to	run	out at rovers in	8, 450/ 28
at all, but rather	run	on apace toward hell	8, 452/ 5
unto God and yet	run	loose at large after	8, 458/ 21
not sinning," is royally	run	to right naught. How	8, 460/ 4
a great while to	run	away, rather than to	8, 489/ 15
hell, into which thou	runnest	apace" -- did he	8, 97/ 19
the sure-grounded faith. Whoso	runneth	against this fortress --	8, 370/ 15
see how royally he	runneth	forth in the praise	8, 402/ 16
church. More Here Tyndale	runneth	in juggling, by equivocation	8, 417/ 8
sometimes the bridle and	runneth	out at large. And	8, 455/ 29
made to God, and	running	out in apostasy, and	8, 437/ 26
not have set a	rush	by all that God	8, 80/ 6
is not worth one	rush	. . . but, rather, a plain	8, 263/ 20
serveth him worth a	rush	. Here might I now	8, 309/ 14
would not give a	rush	neither for his denying	8, 326/ 15
frantic Collins and picked	rushes	in Bedlam. And happy	8, 554/ 28
lord even over the	Sabbath	day, to use it	8, 73/ 30
and lord of the	Sabbath	day, nor no man	8, 73/ 33
God hath sanctified the	Sabbath	day unto himself. And	8, 74/ 5
was lord of the	Sabbath	day: because he would	8, 74/ 7
by Scripture that the	Sabbath	day was sanctified only	8, 74/ 9
the change of the	Sabbath	day into the Sunday	8, 320/ 3
Tyndale As for the	Sabbath	-- a great matter	8, 320/ 6
be lords over the	Sabbath	day, and may yet	8, 320/ 6
the change of the	Sabbath	day a very slight	8, 320/ 16
was "lord of the	Sabbath	day": therefore, as though	8, 320/ 19
be lords of the	Sabbath	day, so that we	8, 320/ 21
the lords of the	Sabbath	day; nor men were	8, 321/ 4
lord even over the	Sabbath	day too . . . and which	8, 321/ 7
made and ordained the	Sabbath	day for man, and	8, 321/ 8
not man for the	Sabbath	day, and yet nevertheless	8, 321/ 9
of serving, not the	Sabbath	day, but God upon	8, 321/ 10
but God upon the	Sabbath	day -- he, I	8, 321/ 10
as lord of the	Sabbath	day, discharge them of	8, 321/ 12
discharge them of the	Sabbath	day. And yet --	8, 321/ 13
change and make our	Sabbath	day as well upon	8, 322/ 29
keep for his own	Sabbath	day which day he	8, 322/ 34
word called in Latin	sacerdos	, in Greek hierews, in	8, 111/ 15
interpreter this Latin word	sacerdos	, but always these words	8, 187/ 2
and slept in a	sack	, and went hanging his	8, 66/ 7
and slept in a	sack	-- that is to	8, 66/ 15
make it of a	sack	! "But there is no	8, 86/ 2
like together, with great	sack	seams, and some seem	8, 307/ 5
God in the Holy	Sacrament	of the Altar? These	8, 4/ 28
heresy thither, concerning the	Sacrament	of the Altar. But	8, 9/ 33

have once villained the	Sacrament	of Matrimony -- then	8, 11/ 18
make us violate the	Sacrament	of the Altar too	8, 11/ 19
of Christ in that	sacrament	any honor or reverence	8, 11/ 21
agreed it for a	sacrament	necessary to salvation. Howbeit	8, 14/ 14
whether it were a	sacrament	or not, he said	8, 14/ 18
to the soul. The	Sacrament	of Order, he said	8, 14/ 30
he said, is no	sacrament	of the Church, nor	8, 14/ 30
As touching the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, he	8, 15/ 22
it is a necessary	sacrament	; but he held that	8, 15/ 23
right faith in the	Sacrament	of the Altar would	8, 20/ 31
Wicket" against the Blessed	Sacrament	. And over that was	8, 21/ 18
presence of that holy	Sacrament	held yet upon the	8, 24/ 5
Christ in the Holy	Sacrament	of the Altar. In	8, 26/ 10
heresy against the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, and	8, 29/ 6
Body in the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar --	8, 32/ 9
Blood in the Holy	Sacrament	of the Altar. But	8, 32/ 30
and pardon by the	Sacrament	of Penance, which Tyndale	8, 71/ 6
receiving of that holy	sacrament	, by the Holy Spirit	8, 77/ 10
that any ceremony, or	sacrament	either, is in the	8, 77/ 23
overseen to mock the	sacrament	and refuse the grace	8, 78/ 29
what signification had the	sacrament	of circumcision neither, other	8, 79/ 21
be ignorant of any	sacrament	or ceremony of anything	8, 80/ 13
twain: Baptism and the	Sacrament	of the Altar; in	8, 80/ 21
put it for the	sacrament	by which we should	8, 80/ 28
the water in that	sacrament	before any other thing	8, 80/ 33
appointed it unto the	sacrament	that washeth and cleanseth	8, 81/ 1
water in the one	sacrament	and bread and wine	8, 81/ 23
other significations of the	sacrament	, the people were as	8, 82/ 22
also that if the	sacrament	were as good unadministered	8, 82/ 24
outward token in the	sacrament	, as Tyndale here, under	8, 82/ 26
Baptism nor the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar --	8, 82/ 36
declaration faileth, there the	sacrament	should serve of naught	8, 83/ 5
Baptism nor in the	Sacrament	of the Altar, doth	8, 83/ 24
spoken by this blessed	sacrament	will find no fault	8, 84/ 2
heretic by this holy	sacrament	of Christ, the whole	8, 84/ 5
there be for the	sacrament	both of Confirmation and	8, 84/ 8
they call matrimony a	sacrament	because the Scripture useth	8, 85/ 1
will I make a	sacrament	of mustard seed, leaven	8, 85/ 4
things. More This holy	sacrament	of Matrimony was begun	8, 85/ 7
it is a great	sacrament	; and for such evermore	8, 85/ 12
matrimony is a great	sacrament	, Tyndale dare say nay	8, 85/ 36
make as good a	sacrament	of leaven, of keys	8, 85/ 37
it is a great	sacrament	, hath no grace nor	8, 86/ 13
grace nor is no	sacrament	-- he answereth Saint	8, 86/ 13
took matrimony for a	sacrament	, and that they thought	8, 86/ 18
was neither any holy	sacrament	nor had any grace	8, 86/ 24
he liveth. Of the	Sacrament	of Aneling, these be	8, 86/ 28
any promise of this	sacrament	written in Scripture: ergo	8, 87/ 7
to wit, that this	sacrament	hath no promise in	8, 87/ 12
might, saving for the	sacrament	, as well be thence	8, 87/ 24

apostatical spirit. Of the	Sacrament	of Penance Tyndale "Penance	8, 87/ 31
ye see that the	Sacrament	of Penance he setteth	8, 87/ 35
is, that against the	Sacrament	of Penance contrive and	8, 88/ 1
part of the holy	Sacrament	of Penance than he	8, 88/ 12
main sea. Of the	Sacrament	of Order Tyndale By	8, 91/ 6
Holy Order is no	sacrament	, nor is nothing else	8, 91/ 13
Timothy in which the	Sacrament	of Order is so	8, 91/ 27
is, Baptism and the	Sacrament	of the Altar --	8, 91/ 32
he handleth the holy	Sacrament	of Baptism. Of the	8, 91/ 37
of Baptism. Of the	Sacrament	of Baptism, these be	8, 92/ 1
sensible tokens in the	sacrament	, and the preaching of	8, 93/ 38
Baptism but for a	sacrament	ordained of God for	8, 94/ 12
outward tokens of the	sacrament	to be of none	8, 94/ 20
infunding -- whereof the	sacrament	doth nothing work, nor	8, 95/ 14
well of the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar as	8, 95/ 28
hath of that blessed	sacrament	, he leaveth little doubt	8, 95/ 29
the token and the	sacrament	meaneth . . . he might, as	8, 96/ 3
his mother, and his	sacrament	of Baptism and the	8, 97/ 20
which giveth to the	sacrament	nothing at all . . . but	8, 97/ 25
priesthood, by the outward	sacrament	of putting the bishop's	8, 99/ 28
in prophesying of the	Sacrament	of Baptism our Lord	8, 100/ 1
holy water of the	Sacrament	of Baptism, the water	8, 100/ 18
the water in the	sacrament	an instrument with an	8, 102/ 22
the priesthood is no	sacrament	at all -- and	8, 104/ 36
and yet seemeth the	sacrament	, rather than the promise	8, 106/ 8
the gift. For the	sacrament	, after the institution, seemeth	8, 106/ 9
promiseth forgiveness through the	Sacrament	of Penance, if men	8, 106/ 19
penance; Tyndale of the	sacrament	putteth two parts away	8, 106/ 20
of sin. Of the	Sacrament	of the Altar Forasmuch	8, 108/ 20
thing in which the	Sacrament	of the Altar is	8, 108/ 22
receiving of that Blessed	Sacrament	. . . and that thereupon marveling	8, 110/ 19
them besides the Blessed	Sacrament	mock at all the	8, 110/ 28
mind against the very	Sacrament	itself. But yet, to	8, 111/ 6
plainly that the Blessed	Sacrament	is in the Mass	8, 111/ 10
the Mass, because the	Sacrament	is in the Mass	8, 113/ 16
in which that blessed	sacrament	is both most honored	8, 114/ 5
speaking of this holy	sacrament	in some other places	8, 114/ 8
perceive that after The	sacrament	of Christ's body after	8, 114/ 11
rehearsing of that holy	sacrament	? But yet, to cover	8, 114/ 19
well of this holy	sacrament	as the simplest-learned priest	8, 114/ 31
Body being in the	sacrament	-- to say he	8, 114/ 36
coat. Of which holy	sacrament	he that jesteth so	8, 115/ 1
words of this holy	sacrament	. . . and I have advised	8, 115/ 3
at all, nor the	sacrament	to be taken as	8, 115/ 16
believe that in the	sacrament	is the Blessed Body	8, 115/ 17
Lord is in that	sacrament	? The devil knoweth that	8, 115/ 23
example of the same	sacrament	? Why saith he not	8, 115/ 26
to flee from the	sacrament	to the Friday, whereas	8, 115/ 32
Luther's heresy that the	Sacrament	of the Altar is	8, 116/ 2
At Oxford, about the	sacrament	was no small question	8, 116/ 14

Tyndale It is the	sacrament	of Christ's body and	8, 116/ 27
may not believe the	sacrament	, but I must believe	8, 116/ 32
I must believe the	sacrament	, that it is a	8, 116/ 33
only worshipping of the	sacrament	; if ye give it	8, 116/ 35
he calleth it "the	sacrament	of Christ's body and	8, 117/ 7
meaneth that the Blessed	Sacrament	is nothing else but	8, 117/ 17
not pray to the	Sacrament	nor put any faith	8, 117/ 21
is dishonor to the	Sacrament	to do it. Doth	8, 117/ 23
to honor the Holy	Sacrament	of the Altar?Ye	8, 117/ 27
Body in the blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, nor	8, 117/ 33
Tyndale concerning the Blessed	Sacrament	is false -- forever	8, 118/ 32
taught that the Blessed	Sacrament	should be worshipped, and	8, 118/ 33
do not reckon the	sacrament	hurt thereby. For he	8, 127/ 13
priest in giving the	Sacrament	of Holy Orders he	8, 127/ 33
particularly against the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, as	8, 142/ 21
to affirm that any	sacrament	that the Church useth	8, 154/ 4
to write any one	sacrament	or ceremony, or weighty	8, 154/ 31
thing betokened. For the	sacrament	take they but for	8, 156/ 5
the prayer and the	sacrament	, and every devout observance	8, 159/ 13
that priesthood is no	sacrament	. For as for this	8, 182/ 25
Holy Orders were no	sacrament	at all . . . but a	8, 185/ 30
Holy Orders were no	sacrament	. And for that cause	8, 188/ 13
nor their Order no	sacrament	, because the apostles called	8, 188/ 25
that Baptism were no	sacrament	neither, because the apostles	8, 188/ 29
sanctified in the holy	Sacrament	of Baptism, and in	8, 189/ 3
God by the holy	Sacrament	of Order: he that	8, 189/ 6
from paynims by the	Sacrament	of Baptism, the other	8, 189/ 9
the laypeople by the	Sacrament	of Order -- as	8, 189/ 11
priesthood seem none holy	sacrament	, then is it a	8, 189/ 17
order of priesthood a	sacrament	. For these places show	8, 192/ 2
prove priesthood a holy	sacrament	. Now falleth he to	8, 192/ 27
none may consecrate the	Sacrament	but only "shaven and	8, 193/ 20
needed neither ceremony nor	sacrament	as touching himself. And	8, 193/ 25
that may consecrate the	Sacrament	but if he be	8, 193/ 30
the substance of the	Sacrament	of Order, no more	8, 193/ 32
the substance of the	Sacrament	of Baptism. And therefore	8, 193/ 34
the giving of the	Sacrament	of Holy Orders by	8, 193/ 39
matter of a holy	sacrament	. . . and in the Aneling	8, 194/ 22
the sick in the	Sacrament	of Aneling. But why	8, 195/ 17
virtues. For the holy	Sacrament	of Order is given	8, 197/ 25
to wit, from the	Sacrament	of Penance. For both	8, 207/ 5
thing with his holy	sacrament	of Penance (which was	8, 207/ 34
the grace of the	sacrament	, that men are so	8, 208/ 1
every part of the	Sacrament	of Penance -- confession	8, 211/ 18
called it but the	sacrament	of "repentance," and by	8, 211/ 21
useth for the same	sacrament	; or we may say	8, 211/ 34
his goodness instituted the	Sacrament	of Penance -- without	8, 212/ 12
Saint Jerome that the	Sacrament	of Penance is the	8, 212/ 17
Jerome showeth that the	Sacrament	of Baptism is the	8, 212/ 21
board of the salt	sacrament	of Penance and so	8, 212/ 26

very hard by the	Sacrament	of Penance -- confession	8, 213/ 16
sin. For since the	Sacrament	of Baptism, which regenerateth	8, 213/ 34
have been by the	Sacrament	of Penance restored unto	8, 217/ 3
that priesthood is no	sacrament	, but the office of	8, 219/ 10
that Penance is no	sacrament	. Lo, this being the	8, 219/ 14
of all, that holy	Sacrament	of the Altar, his	8, 251/ 1
speak of worshipping the	Sacrament	of the Altar --	8, 253/ 11
make as good a	sacrament	of salt, of mustard	8, 253/ 32
be had to the	sacrament	of Christ's Body than	8, 260/ 2
Body than to the	sacrament	of Baptism, and yet	8, 260/ 2
Christ himself, against the	Sacrament	of Baptism and the	8, 262/ 34
of Baptism and the	Sacrament	of the Altar too	8, 262/ 34
speak, or the Blessed	Sacrament	to bleed, to detect	8, 275/ 27
he wrote in the	sacrament	of the rainbow. And	8, 276/ 11
he wrote in the	sacrament	of circumcision. And therefore	8, 276/ 13
whole testament . . . but the	sacrament	or sign thereof. For	8, 276/ 16
and calleth it a "	sacrament	, " like the others, because	8, 276/ 21
us ween that no	sacrament	either then did or	8, 276/ 22
of Abel or the	sacrament	of circumcision with the	8, 277/ 4
church, or the Blessed	Sacrament	at the Mass, to	8, 277/ 7
ever held that the	Sacrament	of the Altar is	8, 278/ 32
likewise as, though the	Sacrament	of Penance be able	8, 288/ 31
letted God in the	sacrament	to work such grace	8, 288/ 34
believe in the Holy	Sacrament	of the Altar, the	8, 289/ 30
for Baptism and the	sacrament	of the body and	8, 294/ 3
wit, Baptism and the	Sacrament	of the Altar, and	8, 294/ 26
besides Baptism and the	Sacrament	of the Altar be	8, 296/ 3
resurrection, and of the	Sacrament	of the Altar when	8, 296/ 12
whole effect of the	sacrament	, letting the grace go	8, 297/ 25
proper significations of every	sacrament	, sacrifice, and ceremony were	8, 298/ 10
of Tyndale against the	sacrament	. . . is not worth the	8, 300/ 15
way. He calleth the	Sacrament	of the Altar the	8, 300/ 19
of the Altar the "	sacrament	of the body and	8, 300/ 19
say there is the "	sacrament	" thereof. For by that	8, 300/ 23
his examination, calleth the	sacrament	aright, and by the	8, 300/ 27
For he saith that "	sacrament	, "sign," and "token" be	8, 300/ 31
thing . . . and that the	Sacrament	of the Altar is	8, 300/ 33
point concerning the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, Tyndale	8, 300/ 36
Zwingli's sect against the	Sacrament	of the Altar, believing	8, 301/ 11
except Baptism and the	Sacrament	of the Altar . . . all	8, 301/ 28
is, Baptism and the	Sacrament	of the Altar, have	8, 303/ 31
be consecrated with a	sacrament	, and so was indeed	8, 304/ 33
had given us a	sacrament	, whatsoever it were: yet	8, 307/ 14
impossible to observe a	sacrament	without signification, but to	8, 307/ 18
any ceremony nor any	sacrament	serve us. And yet	8, 308/ 38
he instituted the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, his	8, 312/ 5
speaketh anything of the	sacrament	at all, since that	8, 312/ 11
Saint John meant the	sacrament	in his words where	8, 312/ 12
he wrote of the	Sacrament	, gave the people other	8, 315/ 27
to be in the	sacrament	. . . nor that the Mass	8, 316/ 19

right faith of the	sacrament	. . . well perceiveth that how	8, 316/ 25
he speaketh of the	Sacrament	!) that it were a	8, 317/ 23
institution of that blessed	sacrament	, did put water into	8, 318/ 35
little by that blessed	sacrament	that they would have	8, 319/ 9
Saint Paul reproveth any	sacrament	or ceremony taken up	8, 326/ 30
seemeth, of the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar. Nor	8, 327/ 27
what special signification every	sacrament	and ceremony had. For	8, 327/ 31
and also concerning the	sacrament	himself saith is but	8, 343/ 8
pilgrimages, and the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar. And	8, 346/ 21
were then become the	Sacrament	of Baptism, and the	8, 350/ 4
of Baptism, and the	Sacrament	of the Altar? "Yea	8, 350/ 4
honor unto the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar --	8, 366/ 10
of Christ in the	Sacrament	any honor at all	8, 366/ 23
why. Moreover, of the	Sacrament	of the Altar, either	8, 368/ 2
author of his own	sacrament	. In all the residue	8, 368/ 28
us with? To the	sacrament	of which ransom of	8, 372/ 21
the commandment of the	Sacrament	of the Altar . . . and	8, 375/ 31
Christ in the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar. And	8, 381/ 35
any faith in the	Sacrament	of the Altar, or	8, 394/ 14
in belief concerning the	Sacrament	of the Altar --	8, 403/ 21
Baptism also, and the	Sacrament	of the Altar too	8, 414/ 13
to worship the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar is	8, 417/ 35
church in that holy	sacrament	. . . and for a perpetual	8, 466/ 8
mows at that blessed	sacrament	, and calleth it but	8, 466/ 17
of God in the	sacrament	it is taught and	8, 474/ 30
received them to the	Sacrament	of Baptism, and by	8, 475/ 2
Baptism, and by the	Sacrament	of Baptism hath received	8, 475/ 2
giveth he to the	sacrament	, against all his other	8, 475/ 4
of Christ in the	Sacrament	of the Altar, and	8, 481/ 19
crucifix, and the Blessed	Sacrament	; robbed, mayhemmed, and murdered	8, 482/ 28
heresies against the Blessed	Sacrament	. And therefore, whereas Tyndale	8, 483/ 7
mowing at the Blessed	Sacrament	. And thus abusing themselves	8, 484/ 22
doth in the Blessed	Sacrament	. Now, since we have	8, 492/ 9
not only of the	Sacrament	of the Altar (from	8, 505/ 1
him in the Blessed	Sacrament	after his resurrection . . . yet	8, 548/ 22
Christ's Blessed Body, the	Sacrament	of the Altar, and	8, 548/ 26
shrift, and rejecting the	Sacrament	of Penance, but if	8, 571/ 1
be not in the	Sacrament	of the Altar, nor	8, 572/ 4
born again by the	sacramental	water and the sacramental	8, 96/ 27
sacramental water and the	sacramental	word? Which both he	8, 96/ 28
the water and the	sacramental	words were but bare	8, 97/ 13
upon Timothy was no	sacramental	sign . . . nor any other	8, 192/ 14
or to remission any	sacramental	shrift, or penitential works	8, 416/ 23
to believe that the	sacraments	that God hath ordained	8, 4/ 7
they that despise Christ's	sacraments	, which are his holy	8, 5/ 20
and set his holy	sacraments	at naught. Then have	8, 6/ 25
he said be no	sacraments	of the Church, nor	8, 14/ 28
false faith against the	sacraments	, and meaneth that they	8, 40/ 25
holy ceremonies and blessed	sacraments	of our Savior Christ	8, 41/ 34
in all ceremonies and	sacraments	. . . he searcheth the significations	8, 75/ 11

blasphemy against the blessed	sacraments	of Christ, and like	8, 75/ 25
the significations of the	sacraments	be not opened and	8, 75/ 34
he mocketh not the	sacraments	, but the ministers that	8, 75/ 36
knavish railing upon the	sacraments	of our Savior Christ	8, 76/ 6
name of the holy	sacraments	in hatred and despite	8, 76/ 10
so villainously esteem the	sacraments	but if men tell	8, 76/ 12
betokenings of the blessed	sacraments	, the lack of knowledge	8, 76/ 23
and come to these	sacraments	with good devotion be	8, 76/ 25
hath ordained here holy	sacraments	which he will that	8, 76/ 36
man with those sensible	sacraments	, except the fault be	8, 77/ 1
signs in all the	sacraments	and holy ceremonies of	8, 77/ 5
common signification of the	sacraments	have all the commonalty	8, 77/ 11
not only that the	sacraments	be tokens of such	8, 77/ 12
faith and signification of	sacraments	, Tyndale cannot deny them	8, 77/ 19
in almost all the	sacraments	he plainly saith that	8, 77/ 24
signify, nor be no	sacraments	at all -- as	8, 77/ 26
sensible signs of the	sacraments	and ceremonies -- I	8, 77/ 30
and mark in the	sacraments	-- as appeareth by	8, 77/ 34
the holy ceremonies and	sacraments	at naught but if	8, 78/ 8
well against Christ's holy	sacraments	to jest and mock	8, 78/ 15
that of any such	sacraments	or ceremonies given of	8, 78/ 23
any bodily ceremonies or	sacraments	at all, about grace	8, 79/ 2
such bodily ceremonies and	sacraments	at naught . . . and say	8, 79/ 5
and significations of these	sacraments	and ceremonies of the	8, 80/ 17
Law, and to those	sacraments	which Tyndale agreeth for	8, 80/ 19
which Tyndale agreeth for	sacraments	, which be only twain	8, 80/ 20
content to call them	sacraments	, yet hath he divers	8, 80/ 22
significations of those two	sacraments	-- yet doth not	8, 81/ 21
outward signs of those	sacraments	if it had liked	8, 81/ 25
outward signs in the	sacraments	, it were as good	8, 82/ 9
good to leave the	sacraments	unadministered unto him as	8, 82/ 9
ribaldrous railing upon the	sacraments	, although he meant no	8, 83/ 10
other but that the	sacraments	could serve of naught	8, 83/ 12
of the seven holy	sacraments	five be none at	8, 83/ 20
he saith be no	sacraments	at all: that is	8, 83/ 27
the Scripture and the	sacraments	be not both of	8, 84/ 25
and to administer the	sacraments	which Christ ordained. More	8, 91/ 10
and to administer the	sacraments	such as Christ ordained	8, 91/ 15
that he saith "the	sacraments	that Christ ordained" . . . he	8, 91/ 30
heresies against all the	sacraments	save twain -- that	8, 91/ 32
his words. Tyndale The	sacraments	which Christ himself ordained	8, 92/ 4
as are the other	sacraments	, which he saith have	8, 92/ 17
he saith that the	sacraments	be, as it were	8, 94/ 23
for to administer the	sacraments	is (he saith) nothing	8, 94/ 25
promise, so do the	sacraments	, and none otherwise . . . because	8, 95/ 2
he saith that the	sacraments	be but signs and	8, 95/ 3
though he administer the	sacraments	, yet we do not	8, 95/ 9
priest nor by the	sacraments	, nor by that work	8, 95/ 10
administering or receiving the	sacraments	, no more than by	8, 95/ 12
all -- so the	sacraments	, since they be but	8, 95/ 20

the ministers of the	sacraments	do not open and	8, 95/ 22
the receivers of the	sacraments	, therefore the sacraments be	8, 95/ 23
the sacraments, therefore the	sacraments	be fruitless . . . and men	8, 95/ 24
doth in administering the	sacraments	no more but preach	8, 95/ 32
to prove that the	sacraments	serve but only for	8, 97/ 23
and not by the	sacraments	anything at all. Now	8, 97/ 26
bound himself to his	sacraments	but that where he	8, 97/ 28
were true that the	sacraments	did nothing work in	8, 98/ 19
assistance which at the	sacraments	administered doth infund his	8, 98/ 23
higher estimation of the	sacraments	than so . . . and that	8, 98/ 26
have thought that the	sacraments	have not only God	8, 98/ 27
the excellence of the	sacraments	of the New Law	8, 98/ 34
in respect of the	sacraments	of the Old Law	8, 98/ 35
which two kinds of	sacraments	seemeth to be as	8, 98/ 36
figures"). Then, since the	sacraments	of the Old Law	8, 99/ 6
virtuous doctors that the	sacraments	of the New Law	8, 99/ 10
of grace useth the	sacraments	not as a bare	8, 101/ 4
that think that the	sacraments	be but, as it	8, 101/ 8
in matters of the	sacraments	, which hang all upon	8, 101/ 18
more easy in the	sacraments	because the outward, sensible	8, 103/ 33
God hath set the	sacraments	as means by which	8, 104/ 6
of working from the	sacraments	themselves, and leave them	8, 104/ 10
that he thought the	sacraments	do nothing to the	8, 104/ 13
matter, whether that the	sacraments	have any influence of	8, 104/ 18
which giveth to the	sacraments	less force and efficacy	8, 104/ 28
that would leave the	sacraments	, by their wills, no	8, 104/ 31
heretics, which make the	sacraments	, as they say, to	8, 104/ 34
and nothing in the	sacraments	at all . . . because that	8, 105/ 5
more than do the	sacraments	, but God worketh our	8, 105/ 9
maketh me Tyndale the	sacraments	nothing but a token	8, 105/ 36
the promise as the	sacraments	be tokens of the	8, 106/ 1
give it without the	sacraments	. But though he determined	8, 106/ 4
so be both the	sacraments	and the promises tokens	8, 106/ 7
we make promises in	sacraments	where Christ made none	8, 106/ 16
of the seven holy	sacraments	would take five away	8, 118/ 39
to prove these holy	sacraments	to be true which	8, 119/ 4
all, in denying the	sacraments	which they find received	8, 119/ 29
doctrine touching the holy	sacraments	-- which known unto	8, 119/ 39
And in ceremonies and	sacraments	, there he captivateth his	8, 126/ 17
More The ceremonies and	sacraments	Tyndale maketh his mockingstock	8, 126/ 23
in the ceremonies and	sacraments	, and keep them well	8, 126/ 29
mowing and potting the	sacraments	, which yet the devil	8, 127/ 1
their dumb ceremonies and	sacraments	into thy soul. Judge	8, 134/ 22
holy ceremonies and blessed	sacraments	sent into his church	8, 134/ 33
and jesting against the	sacraments	of Christ -- ye	8, 134/ 35
all this while false	sacraments	. . . Christ hath had none	8, 135/ 27
Tyndale say, the same	sacraments	that their neighbors did	8, 135/ 29
Church hath had false	sacraments	. . . lest that that he	8, 135/ 31
again and confess the	sacraments	true . . . or finally (which	8, 135/ 34
sure that in the	sacraments	and in the knowledge	8, 136/ 2

marriages" and mocketh Christ's	sacraments	, and then preacheth like	8, 140/ 28
smearing," "consecrating" into "charming," "	sacraments	" into "ceremonies," and the	8, 143/ 14
hath ordained his holy	sacraments	, and promised men grace	8, 147/ 24
with all his seven	sacraments	. . . whereas Tyndale of seven	8, 147/ 31
as Tyndale saith, divers	sacraments	, ceremonies, and promises as	8, 151/ 26
God's words, promises, and	sacraments	that he would have	8, 154/ 16
to keep all his	sacraments	and articles of the	8, 155/ 6
down almost all the	sacraments	, saving scant one and	8, 156/ 8
any part concerning the	sacraments	, ceremonies, or articles of	8, 156/ 17
out at the blessed	sacraments	of our Savior Christ	8, 157/ 6
to use the devout	sacraments	and ceremonies taught and	8, 158/ 29
Holy Spirit that these	sacraments	and ceremonies do please	8, 158/ 36
beholding the solemn, godly	sacraments	and ceremonies in their	8, 160/ 10
bait out all holy	sacraments	, and drive out God	8, 161/ 32
church," because they use	sacraments	and ceremonies and Divine	8, 165/ 24
neither good works nor	sacraments	: so is it now	8, 174/ 37
teacheth against Christ's holy	sacraments	. Against which kind of	8, 179/ 33
necessity administer all the	sacraments	. . . and that as they	8, 189/ 32
name preached and his	sacraments	administered, but that God	8, 190/ 6
and preachings had, and	sacraments	administered, without any woman	8, 190/ 15
preach, or consecrate the	sacraments	, then Christ did them	8, 192/ 30
used about his blessed	sacraments	, to the honor thereof	8, 193/ 11
Christ unto them instituted	sacraments	-- yet he left	8, 193/ 27
these holy ceremonies and	sacraments	. . . whereof the virtues be	8, 195/ 5
essential points of those	sacraments	. And therefore is it	8, 197/ 23
and unto the holy	sacraments	which the priests administereth	8, 198/ 18
to bring the blessed	sacraments	in question. For since	8, 206/ 31
heresies against the blessed	sacraments	, and thereby maketh their	8, 218/ 10
have wives, and the	sacraments	of Christ must serve	8, 221/ 12
both concerning Christ's holy	sacraments	and divers other articles	8, 222/ 23
God and his holy	sacraments	and all good Christian	8, 223/ 21
said and the other	sacraments	administered among Christian people	8, 224/ 30
for they call Christ's	sacraments	evil and Luther's lechery	8, 227/ 15
saints, and his holy	sacraments	-- and most of	8, 251/ 1
and Matrimony be holy	sacraments	-- Tyndale saith nay	8, 253/ 23
Baptism but all other	sacraments	also in time of	8, 259/ 5
consecrate, since both be	sacraments	: I can answer him	8, 259/ 35
commandments be the blessed	sacraments	so daily used in	8, 263/ 11
that fall from the	sacraments	, and that so construe	8, 272/ 21
heresies, against saints and	sacraments	, with daily marvelous miracles	8, 275/ 24
to believe, even in	sacraments	. For the sacrifices which	8, 275/ 36
much more the blessed	sacraments	of Christ's church, pertain	8, 276/ 35
to pull down the	sacraments	and have them taken	8, 277/ 3
God taught them in	sacraments	always both what they	8, 277/ 9
in all; God in	sacraments	taught them some things	8, 277/ 13
some things, ergo in	sacraments	he taught them all	8, 277/ 14
his matter. For if	sacraments	were with them, in	8, 277/ 38
a prohibition of our	sacraments	unwritten be, as I	8, 278/ 7
truth himself: that if	sacraments	were without Scripture profitable	8, 278/ 9
the significations of our	sacraments	from us, as he	8, 278/ 15

the signification of the	sacraments	, and robbed from us	8, 278/ 18
well the significations of	sacraments	as the true sense	8, 278/ 28
such like . . . as dumb	sacraments	and ceremonies, are marvelously	8, 291/ 1
that purgatory and the	sacraments	were least likely to	8, 292/ 2
come myself"). But the	sacraments	so sore aggrieve Tyndale's	8, 293/ 34
durst not write? The	sacraments	? As for Baptism and	8, 294/ 3
all the ceremonies and	sacraments	that were from Adam	8, 294/ 5
Wherefore, inasmuch as the	sacraments	of the Old Testament	8, 294/ 8
and inasmuch as the	sacraments	of the New Testament	8, 294/ 9
have written the two	sacraments	, that is to wit	8, 294/ 25
five were no divine	sacraments	, nor delivered to the	8, 294/ 29
indeed . . . yet were the	sacraments	sure enough, which hang	8, 295/ 23
the remnant of the	sacraments	besides Baptism and the	8, 296/ 3
Altar be no profitable	sacraments	, nor have no promise	8, 296/ 4
of the said five	sacraments	the apostles wrote nothing	8, 296/ 18
apostles of those five	sacraments	do not besides the	8, 297/ 7
labored against the blessed	sacraments	, and had first assayed	8, 297/ 15
-- yet the holy	sacraments	themselves they would should	8, 297/ 29
of Tyndale whether the	sacraments	and the ceremonies of	8, 297/ 36
serve him with those	sacraments	, sacrifices, and ceremonies, displeasing	8, 298/ 4
God done with those	sacraments	and ceremonies had been	8, 298/ 20
he saith that those	sacraments	and ceremonies served them	8, 299/ 12
without him all their	sacraments	could not for their	8, 299/ 24
was of the Law,	sacraments	, and ceremonies, and all	8, 299/ 28
put trust in the	sacraments	; for they do it	8, 299/ 34
significations of all their	sacraments	, sacrifices, and ceremonies, other	8, 300/ 3
as we know our	sacraments	be effectual signs of	8, 300/ 6
All the ceremonies and	sacraments	that were from Adam	8, 301/ 24
remnant be no true	sacraments	, for lack of significations	8, 301/ 29
only that all the	sacraments	and ceremonies from Adam	8, 301/ 31
significations of all the	sacraments	and ceremonies from Adam	8, 302/ 9
gave them ceremonies and	sacraments	whereof he gave them	8, 302/ 15
those not-understood ceremonies and	sacraments	in obedience of his	8, 302/ 18
by the observing of	sacraments	and ceremonies having some	8, 302/ 21
quite -- although our	sacraments	and ceremonies were not	8, 302/ 27
and idolatry (as the	sacraments	and the ceremonies were	8, 302/ 34
Wherefore, inasmuch as the	sacraments	of the Old Testament	8, 303/ 2
and inasmuch as the	sacraments	of the New Testament	8, 303/ 3
saith that all the	sacraments	of the New Testament	8, 303/ 21
refuseth to take for	sacraments	: that is to wit	8, 303/ 28
those two be very	sacraments	, and none of all	8, 303/ 33
saith they be no	sacraments	because they have no	8, 304/ 2
profit than all the	sacraments	of the world. More	8, 304/ 21
profit than all the	sacraments	in the world." Now	8, 304/ 28
also to administer the	sacraments	to the people. Now	8, 304/ 34
profitable than all the	sacraments	besides -- what letteth	8, 304/ 36
what letteth the other	sacraments	to be good and	8, 304/ 36
defile one another. Their	sacraments	defile one another. For	8, 305/ 7
rebuke and shame two	sacraments	there at once --	8, 306/ 23
he saith now, without	sacraments	too. For this is	8, 308/ 27

put down ceremonies and	sacraments	and all. And surely	8, 308/ 35
significations of all the	sacraments	, what peril is there	8, 309/ 2
We say that these	sacraments	and many holy ceremonies	8, 323/ 35
speak of, and especially	sacraments	or ceremonies, were any	8, 324/ 16
taught none of the	sacraments	nor ceremonies that Luther	8, 326/ 9
in their ceremonies and	sacraments	as in the works	8, 326/ 21
of those old ceremonies,	sacraments	, judicials, and all was	8, 326/ 25
taught no ceremonies or	sacraments	but such as he	8, 327/ 2
nothing substantial. For the	sacraments	and ceremonies given by	8, 327/ 23
they shall leave the	sacraments	unserved which God hath	8, 327/ 28
devotion, saints, ceremonies, and	sacraments	. . . and to set forth	8, 337/ 19
which Tyndale reproveth the	sacraments	of the Church . . . the	8, 350/ 16
this matter against the	sacraments	, or any point of	8, 363/ 24
that of the seven	sacraments	, five serve of naught	8, 388/ 23
should set his holy	sacraments	at naught, and that	8, 394/ 9
against divers of the	sacraments	, which he saith is	8, 404/ 33
discharged of believing the	sacraments	of Penance, Confirmation, Extreme	8, 414/ 12
faith in his blessed	sacraments	and divers other articles	8, 416/ 27
despite of the Blessed	Sacraments	of the Altar, cast	8, 423/ 19
and charity, and the	sacraments	, and the following of	8, 427/ 28
I say "by the	sacraments	and good works," of	8, 427/ 32
also that in the	sacraments	, vows, faith, and good	8, 479/ 13
all the other holy	sacraments	, and the perpetual virginity	8, 481/ 20
bark against the blessed	sacraments	and tear with their	8, 515/ 15
places proved that the	sacraments	which he reproveth be	8, 563/ 4
right belief of Christ's	sacraments	, and therein the right	8, 570/ 37
that all the seven	sacraments	serve of nothing, but	8, 572/ 1
ad elementum et fit	sacramentum	." But Tyndale, because Saint	8, 96/ 15
that if a bishop	sacre	the one oil and	8, 194/ 18
company of Christian people	sacred	and sanctified in the	8, 189/ 3
inasmuch as the bishop	sacreth	the one as well	8, 194/ 6
of the beasts for	sacrifice	which beasts God had	8, 49/ 21
ceremonies of all their	sacrifice	-- did God, I	8, 79/ 18
altar, apparel, sanctifying, and	sacrifice	, our Lord chose those	8, 79/ 28
holy host, oblation, and	sacrifice	. . . re-presenting the same sacrifice	8, 108/ 27
sacrifice . . . re-presenting the same	sacrifice	in which our Savior	8, 108/ 28
the Priest and the	Sacrifice	, offered up himself, for	8, 108/ 29
in heaven, an acceptable	sacrifice	upon his painful cross	8, 108/ 30
Secrets of that Holy	Sacrifice	. Which he saith do	8, 109/ 6
in the Mass no	sacrifice	, none host, nor none	8, 111/ 10
Law instituted one only	sacrifice	, his own Blessed Body	8, 111/ 29
to offer up any	sacrifice	to God for the	8, 112/ 2
his heart . . . and do	sacrifice	and kill the lusts	8, 112/ 7
heart," and so sufficiently "	sacrifice	and kill the lusts	8, 112/ 14
the holy host and	Sacrifice	of all Sacrifices, the	8, 112/ 17
we should need the	Sacrifice	of the Mass, we	8, 112/ 21
sons, and kill and	sacrifice	full well the lusts	8, 112/ 22
that "we" kill and	sacrifice	the lusts of our	8, 112/ 26
holy nun . . . kill and	sacrifice	their fleshly lusts with	8, 112/ 30
Tyndale findeth . . . that men	sacrifice	their sins. We find	8, 112/ 34

find that men offer	sacrifice	for sin, and that	8, 112/ 34
offer up sin in	sacrifice	. . . meseemeth it is a	8, 112/ 36
is a very stinking	sacrifice	, and of such a	8, 113/ 1
that we "kill and	sacrifice	" our fleshly lusts . . . lest	8, 113/ 4
it were no meet	sacrifice	; but he saith that	8, 113/ 5
he saith that we "	sacrifice	and kill" them --	8, 113/ 6
had been wont to	sacrifice	the beasts first, and	8, 113/ 7
up daily the same	sacrifice	that our Savior offered	8, 113/ 12
it is indeed, a	sacrifice	, a host, and an	8, 113/ 17
offering of that holy	Sacrifice	for our sin. With	8, 114/ 3
be taken as a	sacrifice	. . . and now jesteth upon	8, 115/ 16
and a foul, stinking	sacrifice	unto the filthy idol	8, 206/ 14
and do foul, stinking	sacrifice	to that filthy idol	8, 206/ 19
surely to couple the	sacrifice	of Abel or the	8, 277/ 4
and commanded? In the	sacrifice	of Abel in killing	8, 277/ 23
may appear in every	sacrifice	, and in every prayer	8, 277/ 33
-- yet in what	sacrifice	were they learned to	8, 277/ 35
significations of every sacrament,	sacrifice	, and ceremony were not	8, 298/ 10
none oblation, host, nor	sacrifice	. . . nor the Body nor	8, 316/ 18
own minds, either some	sacrifice	unto idols . . . or unto	8, 348/ 31
kind of such abominable	sacrifice	as the Gentiles offered	8, 348/ 32
to those kinds of	sacrifice	of the paynims that	8, 349/ 14
unto thee when the	Sacrifice	of our Redemption was	8, 371/ 27
well knew that Holy	Sacrifice	to be dispensed by	8, 372/ 15
observance, and that dreadful	Sacrifice	set forth: how can	8, 373/ 20
now left us any	sacrifice	for sins, but a	8, 377/ 25
was a priest and	sacrificed	for the people, and	8, 111/ 17
minister, an officer, a	sacrificer	, or a priest . . . as	8, 111/ 16
ceremonies used about the	sacrifices	in the Old Law	8, 109/ 14
the Old Law offered	sacrifices	for the people, and	8, 111/ 26
instead of all which	sacrifices	Christ hath in his	8, 111/ 29
and Sacrifice of all	Sacrifices	, the Blessed Body and	8, 112/ 18
in sacraments. For the	sacrifices	which God gave Adam's	8, 275/ 36
He showeth us of	sacrifices	, of circumcision, and of	8, 276/ 19
which he coupleth with	sacrifices	and circumcision, and calleth	8, 276/ 20
from universal flood; whereas	sacrifices	and circumcision, and much	8, 276/ 34
him with those sacraments,	sacrifices	, and ceremonies, displeasing to	8, 298/ 4
significations of all their	sacrifices	and ceremonies, he confesseth	8, 299/ 7
of all their sacraments,	sacrifices	, and ceremonies, other than	8, 300/ 3
Ark, the Temple, the	sacrifices	, and many other things	8, 328/ 32
commanded them some certain	sacrifices	unto God, the people	8, 348/ 30
of those ceremonies and	sacrifices	that he had commanded	8, 349/ 11
serve him with the	sacrificing	of his own son	8, 300/ 11
is abominable theft and	sacrilege	for a friar to	8, 228/ 31
face after that shameful	sacrilege	and abominable bitchery, whereof	8, 265/ 32
they murder, adultery, perjury,	sacrilege	, incest, or treason, or	8, 425/ 21
that it was abominable	sacrilege	for a friar to	8, 481/ 24
murdering his brother, in	sacrilege	and incest as Friar	8, 492/ 7
asleep" in lechery, theft,	sacrilege	, incest, and murder, stand	8, 570/ 23
fast, make not yourselves	sad	like hypocrites, for they	8, 69/ 27

have I another ancient,	sad	father also: one that	8, 152/ 8
sect, as were some	Sadducees	, believed no more him	8, 342/ 24
suddenly, but advise it	sadly	. . . and I doubt not	8, 254/ 13
but sit even still,	sadly	, and gape by day	8, 506/ 14
pastime if he sat	sadly	by frantic Collins and	8, 554/ 27
in him more wisdom,	sadness	, and virtue than in	8, 189/ 24
have leave to depart	safe	, according to the King's	8, 9/ 34
look upon, sure and	safe	, a side half out	8, 58/ 32
that then it is	safe	. More If I should	8, 83/ 33
way and think themselves	safe	: he showed them in	8, 122/ 7
a man were meetly	safe	that had, ere the	8, 187/ 6
and see it him	safe	! This might he, in	8, 220/ 14
faith, I may be	safe	enough -- let him	8, 221/ 25
miracles the matter is	safe	enough . . . and the true	8, 265/ 5
is kept and reserved	safe	, and ever shall till	8, 334/ 14
known congregation, we be	safe	against all such peril	8, 388/ 19
this rock he is	safe	. And that this faith	8, 410/ 3
this rock he is	safe	, " ye may not forget	8, 410/ 17
of this faith is	safe	, for all his sins	8, 410/ 19
this faith he is	safe	" -- yet might the	8, 410/ 27
fast, he shall be	safe	enough whether he repent	8, 410/ 36
thereto, he shall be	safe	. If he mean in	8, 411/ 8
then he shall be	safe	" . . . forasmuch as by that	8, 411/ 10
from it shall be	safe	if he repent his	8, 411/ 24
and so shall be	safe	by repenting -- he	8, 411/ 32
nun, then is he	safe	enough . . . because that work	8, 483/ 24
defieth him, he is	safe	enough. For all that	8, 547/ 29
to the realm by	safe-conduct	, which at his humble	8, 8/ 36
came over hither without	safe-conduct	, upon the only trust	8, 9/ 4
according to the King's	safe-conduct	. And yet hath he	8, 9/ 35
broken and forfeited his	safe-conduct	, and lawfully might be	8, 9/ 37
those heretics, for the	safeguard	of good people in	8, 482/ 8
suddenly cometh forth so	sagely	that three old men	8, 34/ 12
walk upon and ships	sail	upon, in the people	8, 165/ 4
and neither image as	saint	nor saint as God	8, 3/ 14
image as saint nor	saint	as God -- and	8, 3/ 14
ye his introduction into	Saint	Paul's epistle, with which	8, 6/ 7
a false understanding of	Saint	Paul . . . making them, among	8, 6/ 9
other heresies, believe that	Saint	Paul were in the	8, 6/ 10
as the mind of	Saint	Paul . . . whereas Saint Paul	8, 6/ 14
of Saint Paul . . . whereas	Saint	Paul saith himself that	8, 6/ 14
the First Epistle of	Saint	John in such wise	8, 6/ 26
the seventh chapter of	Saint	Paul's epistle to the	8, 7/ 12
set us a new	saint	: Sir Thomas Hitton, the	8, 10/ 25
they set in on	Saint	Matthias' Eve, by the	8, 10/ 27
by the name of "	Saint	Thomas the Martyr." A	8, 10/ 28
the intent that, as	Saint	Paul saith, they might	8, 12/ 16
by the name of "	Saint	Thomas the Martyr," in	8, 12/ 30
of the blessed apostle	Saint	Matthias, the twenty-third day	8, 12/ 31
doctor and glorious martyr	Saint	Polycarp, the blessed bishop	8, 12/ 33

and the disciple of	Saint	John the Evangelist; for	8, 12/ 33
was of, this new	saint	of Tyndale's canonization, in	8, 12/ 37
appointed to him that	Saint	Polycarp must give him	8, 13/ 2
restore the blessed bishop	Saint	Polycarp again into his	8, 16/ 15
pestilent heretic . . . and though	Saint	Augustine saith that it	8, 19/ 10
there were either any	saint	in heaven or soul	8, 20/ 29
when heresy springeth, as	Saint	Augustine saith, of pride	8, 29/ 18
should pray to any	saint	, nor pray for all	8, 32/ 7
commandment pray to any	saint	, nor for any soul	8, 32/ 27
brought many a blessed	saint	, so mote his mercy	8, 39/ 3
it were written from	Saint	Paul himself. But would	8, 40/ 16
of the blessed apostle	Saint	Paul. These truths had	8, 44/ 14
it Tyndale taketh here	Saint	Paul atwas lawful for	8, 45/ 16
a his pleasure. For	Saint	Paul speaketh nun! If	8, 45/ 17
is very false. Tyndale	Saint	. Paul in that place	8, 45/ 33
these folk of whom	Saint	Paul speaketh in that	8, 46/ 13
from the taste of	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	8, 46/ 17
taste of Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	8, 46/ 17
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Cyprian, Saint	8, 46/ 17
Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Gregory, and	8, 46/ 18
Saint Ambrose, Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Gregory, and all those	8, 46/ 18
all things. And whereas	Saint	Paul, in the place	8, 47/ 8
elects and predestinates, whereof	Saint	Paul crieth himself, "O	8, 49/ 3
to the words of	Saint	Paul, "The passions of	8, 53/ 8
heaven. For as holy	Saint	Augustine saith, "To say	8, 68/ 21
in the epistles of	Saint	Paul . . . by which places	8, 84/ 11
by the hands of	Saint	Paul laid upon Timothy	8, 84/ 14
church -- for which	Saint	Paul saith that it	8, 85/ 12
a kitling. And whereas	Saint	Paul for those holy	8, 85/ 35
-- that matrimony, whereas	Saint	Paul saith it is	8, 86/ 12
sacrament -- he answereth	Saint	Paul well and pertly	8, 86/ 13
pertly and saith that	Saint	Paul said it peradventure	8, 86/ 14
do, men would believe	Saint	Paul better than him	8, 86/ 17
in the epistle of	Saint	James, where he biddeth	8, 87/ 14
aneling doth nothing; for	Saint	James saith that the	8, 87/ 19
sure argument! "Lo, because	Saint	James giveth the great	8, 87/ 20
sins -- why would	Saint	James have it there	8, 87/ 23
that Tyndale ween that	Saint	James were so wise	8, 87/ 25
sore! This place in	Saint	James did so press	8, 87/ 27
epistle was never of	Saint	James' making, nor nothing	8, 87/ 28
out the words of	Saint	Paul written unto Timothy	8, 91/ 25
make a mock at	Saint	Paul as Tyndale doth	8, 91/ 28
allegeth the words of	Saint	Paul in the fifth	8, 94/ 26
also the words of	Saint	Peter where he saith	8, 94/ 29
also the word of	Saint	James in the first	8, 94/ 33
For the words of	Saint	Paul to the Ephesians	8, 96/ 9
to the words of	Saint	Augustine, "Accedit verbum ad	8, 96/ 14
sacramentum." But Tyndale, because	Saint	Paul saith there "in	8, 96/ 15
His text also of	Saint	Peter is nothing in	8, 96/ 22
his purpose. For when	Saint	Peter saith, "Ye are	8, 96/ 23

Son. The words of	Saint	James also, that "God	8, 96/ 31
therefore needs be that	Saint	James in that place	8, 96/ 37
the very words of	Saint	James were that God	8, 97/ 10
signs and tokens? If	Saint	James said that God	8, 97/ 13
things themselves . . . as saith	Saint	Paul: "Omnia in figura	8, 99/ 3
And when they read	Saint	Paul writing to Timothy	8, 99/ 19
in the Gospel of	Saint	John, where at the	8, 102/ 34
of Christ's garment, whereof	Saint	Luke speaketh in the	8, 103/ 4
the ninth chapter of	Saint	John, did take the	8, 103/ 11
we will not believe	Saint	Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	8, 113/ 24
not believe Saint Jerome,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Ambrose, Saint	8, 113/ 24
Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Gregory, and	8, 113/ 25
Saint Augustine, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Gregory, and the other	8, 113/ 25
we be commanded by	Saint	Paul "thereby to preach	8, 117/ 9
man well wotteth that	Saint	John the Baptist did	8, 121/ 32
manner of penance-doing did	Saint	John the Baptist teach	8, 122/ 18
fantasy framed . . . which neither	Saint	John the Baptist nor	8, 122/ 22
Baptist nor such ten	Saint	John the Baptists, nor	8, 122/ 22
followed the counsel of	Saint	Paul . . . while one would	8, 126/ 5
cannot let it pass.	Saint	Gregory Nazianzen, the great	8, 128/ 17
appeareth not only by	Saint	Chrysostom and other old	8, 131/ 5
yet lack charity (as	Saint	Paul saith, and Saint	8, 137/ 11
Saint Paul saith, and	Saint	James too, every one	8, 137/ 12
layeth many places of	Saint	Paul. Finally, yet, he	8, 145/ 1
I am sure when	Saint	Paul spoke of "the	8, 146/ 36
this new apostle now,	Saint	Tyndale, take this thing	8, 149/ 33
forth when time requireth:	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	8, 152/ 4
time requireth: Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Cyprian, Saint	8, 152/ 5
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom, and	8, 152/ 5
Saint Jerome, Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Chrysostom, and a great	8, 152/ 5
me, and swore by	Saint	Simkin that he was	8, 152/ 22
old shoes -- because	Saint	Jerome found some faults	8, 152/ 32
man (and among those,	Saint	Pamphilus, the blessed martyr	8, 152/ 34
and yet think, albeit	Saint	Jerome thought otherwise (as	8, 153/ 4
none of them; but	Saint	Jerome, that so narrowly	8, 153/ 12
it otherwise appeareth in	Saint	Jerome's works that he	8, 153/ 20
doth the Epistle of	Saint	James, because it speaketh	8, 155/ 29
Did not God answer	Saint	Paul, when he thrice	8, 159/ 17
required of necessity. And	Saint	Paul in his epistle	8, 160/ 28
all the matter that	Saint	Paul spoke. For many	8, 161/ 5
as well appeareth by	Saint	Paul in his first	8, 162/ 6
for his purpose that	Saint	Luke, whereof Tyndale so	8, 170/ 35
gathered in Ephesus against	Saint	Paul. For that was	8, 170/ 38
would Tyndale have had	Saint	Luke tell the tale	8, 171/ 7
idols." Now -- whereas	Saint	Paul preached there against	8, 172/ 4
the fifth chapter of	Saint	Paul to the Corinthians	8, 172/ 8
to the Corinthians, where	Saint	Paul saith, "I have	8, 172/ 8
he well enough that	Saint	Paul spoke not of	8, 172/ 16
same epistle -- where	Saint	Paul, speaking of the	8, 172/ 19
This only text of	Saint	Paul is enough to	8, 172/ 26

for God's sake. For	Saint	Paul here showeth that	8, 172/ 29
this one place of	Saint	Paul so plainly reproveth	8, 173/ 7
all this place of	Saint	Paul also, and hath	8, 173/ 12
the reader ween that	Saint	Paul speak all this	8, 173/ 14
played also, shamefully falsifying	Saint	Paul, in the second	8, 173/ 21
to the Romans . . . where	Saint	Paul saith to the	8, 173/ 22
Tyndale's truth, lo! Did	Saint	Paul say so? Did	8, 173/ 31
Paul say so? Did	Saint	Paul mean so? Did	8, 173/ 32
in the epistles of	Saint	John, and some in	8, 183/ 23
the said epistle of	Saint	Peter as in the	8, 184/ 10
the said place of	Saint	Peter's epistle . . . Saint Jerome	8, 184/ 19
of Saint Peter's epistle . . .	Saint	Jerome amendeth that old	8, 184/ 19
keepeth presbyteros still, reciting	Saint	Peter in this wise	8, 184/ 21
obsecro ego compresbyter. . . ."Wherein	Saint	Jerome was rather content	8, 184/ 22
the First Epistle of	Saint	Peter: "Seniores qui sunt	8, 185/ 9
of the epistles of	Saint	John, and one in	8, 185/ 11
then Tyndale saith that	Saint	Paul chose him because	8, 189/ 23
world have went that	Saint	Paul had made a	8, 189/ 26
the two epistles of	Saint	Paul written to Timothy	8, 190/ 36
he goeth about. For	Saint	Paul there teacheth Timothy	8, 191/ 7
brains about wrangling wives.	Saint	Paul also teacheth Timothy	8, 191/ 14
what fruit Tyndale readeth	Saint	Paul. Now would I	8, 191/ 23
thee"). These words of	Saint	Paul to Timothy in	8, 191/ 34
the putting on of	Saint	Paul's hands upon Timothy	8, 192/ 13
Good son," or as	Saint	Paul used to stretch	8, 192/ 16
what construction he maketh!	Saint	Paul saith plainly that	8, 192/ 21
how he proveth that	Saint	Peter was never shaven	8, 192/ 34
to believe him that	Saint	Peter was ever christened	8, 193/ 3
have the properties that	Saint	Paul requireth to be	8, 196/ 17
is twice declared by	Saint	Paul in his epistles	8, 197/ 30
wheresoever he found in	Saint	Augustine and other holy	8, 201/ 8
himself deny but that	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	8, 206/ 32
but that Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	8, 206/ 32
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Gregory, Saint	8, 206/ 33
Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Gregory, Saint Cyprian, and	8, 206/ 33
Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory,	Saint	Cyprian, and other holy	8, 206/ 33
And therefore saith holy	Saint	Jerome that the Sacrament	8, 212/ 16
Babylonica sore dispraiseth. For	Saint	Jerome showeth that the	8, 212/ 20
well the words of	Saint	Paul in the sixth	8, 212/ 32
it far unlike . . . where	Saint	Paul saith in this	8, 212/ 33
by the authority of	Saint	Paul in this place	8, 213/ 30
that it is, as	Saint	Paul saith, a thing	8, 214/ 4
neck. For as holy	Saint	Augustine saith, the heretic	8, 216/ 14
I dare say that	Saint	Peter loved him well	8, 217/ 32
the Scripture showeth, and	Saint	Augustine declareth, and Luther	8, 225/ 16
the sixteenth chapter of	Saint	John's Gospel. Which he	8, 225/ 23
not always true. For	Saint	Peter himself was not	8, 228/ 24
the fifth chapter of	Saint	John. Christ in that	8, 229/ 17
of the Gospel of	Saint	John, which place Tyndale	8, 230/ 7
the Jews asked of	Saint	John whether he were	8, 231/ 14

prophet"; so that if	Saint	John should say of	8, 231/ 18
said yes . . . either should	Saint	John say untrue himself	8, 231/ 19
And therefore they asked	Saint	John, "Art thou the	8, 231/ 37
the Jews that asked	Saint	John the question --	8, 232/ 1
and his answer, either	Saint	John should say untrue	8, 232/ 9
this selfsame text of	Saint	John too which he	8, 232/ 29
in that place of	Saint	John the fifth chapter	8, 233/ 8
the very beginning of	Saint	John's Gospel, whether wrong	8, 235/ 15
in the fifth of	Saint	John, "I receive no	8, 236/ 33
in the fourteenth of	Saint	John, translated, "The chief	8, 237/ 3
offered the witness of	Saint	John; which Tyndale maketh	8, 238/ 2
figure called hyperbole, as	Saint	John did where he	8, 238/ 13
the twenty-fourth chapter of	Saint	Luke -- when he	8, 238/ 16
of the witness of	Saint	John, where he saith	8, 239/ 12
than the witness of	Saint	John, that is to	8, 239/ 16
also the witness of	Saint	John, and so, afterward	8, 239/ 17
the fifteenth chapter of	Saint	John our Savior joineth	8, 239/ 33
by the mouth of	Saint	John the Baptist in	8, 240/ 4
the third chapter of	Saint	John the Evangelist: "He	8, 240/ 4
by these words of	Saint	John the Baptist, that	8, 240/ 14
the good, holy man	Saint	John) "because ye should	8, 240/ 24
in the fifth of	Saint	John, saying, "The works	8, 241/ 27
the fifteenth chapter of	Saint	John: "If I had	8, 241/ 31
therefor the seventeenth of	Saint	John -- no man	8, 242/ 15
in the fifteenth of	Saint	John. Thus did he	8, 243/ 31
he will neither believe	Saint	Peter nor Saint Paul	8, 247/ 27
believe Saint Peter nor	Saint	Paul in anything that	8, 247/ 27
by the words of	Saint	Paul . . . and Tyndale laugheth	8, 253/ 26
matrimony . . . he saith that	Saint	Paul meant not in	8, 253/ 30
own errors . . . and, as	Saint	Augustine saith, save for	8, 254/ 9
by the authority of	Saint	Paul. For, being asked	8, 260/ 35
in the words of	Saint	Paul "There shall come	8, 261/ 1
In the first because	Saint	Paul did put in	8, 261/ 6
one; and thereby maketh	Saint	Paul false in another	8, 261/ 8
the second text because	Saint	Paul condemneth them that	8, 261/ 11
the third text, because	Saint	Paul saith that it	8, 261/ 19
Altar too. Now, when	Saint	Paul in his epistle	8, 262/ 35
deny the Epistle of	Saint	James because it reproveth	8, 265/ 18
stories anything sib to	Saint	John's Gospel. He findeth	8, 273/ 12
were stories which, as	Saint	Augustine saith, wrote of	8, 273/ 15
been of them!) neither	saint	nor miracle . . . but both	8, 274/ 26
old holy popes (as	Saint	Gregory, Saint Leo, and	8, 278/ 26
popes (as Saint Gregory,	Saint	Leo, and others) as	8, 278/ 26
old holy doctors (as	Saint	Jerome, Saint Augustine, and	8, 278/ 27
doctors (as Saint Jerome,	Saint	Augustine, and others), concerning	8, 278/ 27
of Scripture than of	Saint	John the Baptist. For	8, 280/ 6
so saith he of	Saint	John too. But because	8, 280/ 8
he said either by	Saint	John or by the	8, 280/ 13
not so much of	Saint	John, nor of the	8, 280/ 16
the old holy doctor	Saint	Jerome so far forth	8, 286/ 13

In which virtuous book	Saint	Jerome neither proveth nor	8, 286/ 15
subtlety, or, as holy	Saint	Augustine saith, for lack	8, 286/ 38
out), that not only	Saint	Peter so did, in	8, 292/ 15
the tenth chapter of	Saint	John. Now, since ye	8, 292/ 20
with false understanding of	Saint	Paul . . . brought forth a	8, 292/ 31
Tyndale himself doubteth upon	Saint	Paul's words, whether he	8, 293/ 2
say nay -- yet	Saint	Paul said yes himself	8, 293/ 29
would write all; whereof	Saint	John profeseth plain the	8, 295/ 2
contrary, and so doth	Saint	Paul too. Now, yet	8, 295/ 3
it. Of Confirmation writeth	Saint	Luke in the Acts	8, 295/ 9
the Acts plainly . . . and	Saint	Paul to the Hebrews	8, 295/ 10
Of Matrimony and Priesthood,	Saint	Paul manifestly; the one	8, 295/ 12
other to Timothy. Aneling,	Saint	James -- and Saint	8, 295/ 14
Saint James -- and	Saint	Mark in the Gospel	8, 295/ 14
10:16-17 signs . . . as	Saint	Paul did of Baptism	8, 296/ 10
the sixth chapter of	Saint	Paul unto the Hebrews	8, 296/ 29
Paul unto the Hebrews . . .	Saint	Paul would not have	8, 296/ 29
is the thing which	Saint	Paul so sore reproveth	8, 299/ 29
both call the apostles:	Saint	Peter, Saint Paul, Saint	8, 304/ 11
the apostles: Saint Peter,	Saint	Paul, Saint James, and	8, 304/ 11
Saint Peter, Saint Paul,	Saint	James, and their fellows	8, 304/ 12
not holy . . . contrary to	Saint	Paul and our Savior	8, 305/ 19
by the authority of	Saint	John the Evangelist in	8, 310/ 4
as we find that	Saint	Paul had conference with	8, 310/ 19
near this place of	Saint	John pricketh him . . . if	8, 310/ 33
in those words of	Saint	John might be understood	8, 310/ 34
that I juggle. For	Saint	John, he saith, meant	8, 310/ 38
not nay but that	Saint	John meant of miracles	8, 311/ 1
deny not but that	Saint	John meant of Christ's	8, 311/ 7
that second place, where	Saint	John meaneth no miracles	8, 311/ 9
make us ween that	Saint	John left not unwritten	8, 311/ 11
word "did" . . . in that	Saint	John saith Christ "did	8, 311/ 14
night." And therefore, since	Saint	John's whole book was	8, 311/ 18
is not written in	Saint	John's Gospel; or Tyndale	8, 311/ 26
Tyndale would grant that	Saint	John had not written	8, 311/ 30
good for Tyndale that	Saint	John say so as	8, 311/ 31
one left out in	Saint	John . . . and in each	8, 311/ 35
he cannot say that	Saint	John speaketh anything thereof	8, 312/ 9
he cannot say that	Saint	John speaketh anything of	8, 312/ 11
sect expressly denieth that	Saint	John meant the sacrament	8, 312/ 12
in the sentence of	Saint	John's words . . . when the	8, 312/ 16
me that word of	Saint	John -- I shall	8, 312/ 19
by the word of	Saint	John's master, our Savior	8, 312/ 20
Savior Christ himself; and	Saint	John shall bear me	8, 312/ 21
Savior, lo, as witnesseth	Saint	John in the sixteenth	8, 312/ 22
well ye wot, that	Saint	John endeth his book	8, 312/ 31
for this authority of	Saint	John that I laid	8, 312/ 32
with them . . . and that	Saint	Augustine and Saint Jerome	8, 313/ 26
that Saint Augustine and	Saint	Jerome and all the	8, 313/ 27
plainly appeareth both by	Saint	Augustine, in his book	8, 314/ 3

to Quodvultdeus, and by	Saint	Jerome, in his book	8, 314/ 4
and martyrs who, as	Saint	Jerome and Saint Augustine	8, 314/ 5
as Saint Jerome and	Saint	Augustine rehearse, did write	8, 314/ 5
Dialogue the words of	Saint	Paul to the Corinthians	8, 314/ 24
well likely that of	Saint	Paul by his present	8, 315/ 5
epistle that proveth that	Saint	Paul therein wrote everything	8, 315/ 9
it appeareth well that	Saint	Paul speaketh of that	8, 315/ 11
And in that chapter	Saint	Paul speaketh but of	8, 315/ 23
whatsoever Tyndale say, that	Saint	Paul, besides this that	8, 315/ 26
where Tyndale saith that	Saint	Paul never knew this	8, 315/ 33
better than by that	Saint	Paul spoke of God's	8, 315/ 37
Gospel written. And holy	Saint	Chrysostom saith that the	8, 316/ 4
the cross. And holy	Saint	Cyprian, that cunning doctor	8, 318/ 32
our Savior did (as	Saint	John saith), and that	8, 319/ 1
of God; as holy	Saint	Augustine saith in the	8, 322/ 1
Dialogue the words of	Saint	Paul unto the Thessalonians	8, 323/ 15
of those words of	Saint	Paul . . . in which, as	8, 323/ 24
it appeareth plainly that	Saint	Paul saith himself that	8, 323/ 26
that the things which	Saint	Paul taught by mouth	8, 323/ 29
all the while that	Saint	Paul taught anything by	8, 323/ 32
we will prove, by	Saint	Paul's own words, that	8, 324/ 3
of those things that	Saint	Paul taught by mouth	8, 324/ 17
his false understanding of	Saint	Paul, he would have	8, 324/ 35
by those words of	Saint	Paul which himself now	8, 325/ 2
altogether. But he maketh	Saint	Paul's words to serve	8, 325/ 8
his juggling stick. For	Saint	Paul meaneth of circumcision	8, 325/ 9
and good works . . . as	Saint	James speaketh of faith	8, 325/ 11
These words also, of	Saint	Paul, destroy Tyndale's heresy	8, 325/ 13
among those points that	Saint	Paul taught by mouth	8, 325/ 21
whereby he knoweth that	Saint	Paul taught the people	8, 325/ 32
that time companion to	Saint	Paul . . . and that so	8, 325/ 35
cannot tell allthing that	Saint	Paul taught (as he	8, 326/ 7
concludeth nothing but that	Saint	Paul taught none of	8, 326/ 8
to the learning of	Saint	Paul everywhere," I say	8, 326/ 18
saith not true. For	Saint	Paul reproveth but the	8, 326/ 20
let Tyndale bring of	Saint	Paul all the places	8, 326/ 28
them all, in which	Saint	Paul reproveth any sacrament	8, 326/ 30
point to prove that	Saint	Paul taught no ceremonies	8, 327/ 2
a long tale that	Saint	Paul "commandeth" them to	8, 327/ 18
words more, some of	Saint	Paul and some of	8, 327/ 21
of the Altar. Nor	Saint	Paul, though he would	8, 327/ 27
as Tyndale saith himself,	Saint	Peter at that time	8, 329/ 24
is very likely that	Saint	Peter, albeit he was	8, 329/ 26
quicken and exercise, as	Saint	Augustine saith, some men's	8, 330/ 8
the plain words of	Saint	Paul written unto the	8, 330/ 21
among those things that	Saint	Paul taught by mouth	8, 330/ 25
and might sit at	Saint	Savior's a-begging with a	8, 333/ 28
upright the charity of	Saint	Andrew nor Saint Bartholomew	8, 334/ 6
of Saint Andrew nor	Saint	Bartholomew, that wrote nothing	8, 334/ 6
at all; nor of	Saint	Peter in writing less	8, 334/ 7

in writing less than	Saint	Paul; nor of Saint	8, 334/ 7
Saint Paul; nor of	Saint	John for leaving out	8, 334/ 8
Psalter, every place in	Saint	John's Gospel, every place	8, 336/ 11
Gospel, every place in	Saint	Paul's epistles, every place	8, 336/ 11
Scripture . . . except none of	Saint	Paul's epistles be lost	8, 339/ 16
the Arians of old.	Saint	Paul will that when	8, 341/ 28
and his master by	Saint	James' epistle. If he	8, 346/ 30
those words, said that	Saint	John also bore witness	8, 347/ 20
wit, the words of	Saint	John in the Apocalypse	8, 348/ 1
translated, I trow, by	Saint	Jerome; and in Saint	8, 348/ 16
Saint Jerome; and in	Saint	Irenaeus' works the same	8, 348/ 17
forth these words of	Saint	John -- Tyndale saw	8, 348/ 20
Now, the words of	Saint	Augustine which Friar Barnes	8, 352/ 15
have it seem that	Saint	Augustine taketh those words	8, 352/ 17
as himself doth. But	Saint	Augustine there, by the	8, 352/ 19
and commodity. Of whom	Saint	Augustine giveth warning that	8, 352/ 24
is the mind of	Saint	Augustine, as every man	8, 352/ 34
the forty-sixth treatise upon	Saint	John) shall very plainly	8, 352/ 35
that those words of	Saint	Augustine brought forth by	8, 352/ 37
For the thing that	Saint	Augustine there saith --	8, 353/ 4
Old Law . . . with which	Saint	Peter and the apostles	8, 353/ 30
thereunto the words of	Saint	Augustine also, with which	8, 355/ 21
Now, the words of	Saint	Augustine which Friar Barnes	8, 356/ 13
the matter. For when	Saint	Augustine applieth those words	8, 356/ 15
Barnes, "these words of	Saint	Augustine be plain against	8, 356/ 26
well the words of	Saint	Augustine against Barnes, which	8, 358/ 12
the said words of	Saint	Augustine, and of Christ's	8, 358/ 21
only "mercenaries," of whom	Saint	Augustine speaketh . . . but also	8, 358/ 24
written or not. Nor	Saint	Augustine saith not, "Hear	8, 359/ 5
do or believe. Whereof	Saint	Augustine doth himself confess	8, 359/ 9
it is not written,	Saint	Augustine calleth a false	8, 359/ 11
Quodvultdeus. And so doth	Saint	Jerome too, in his	8, 359/ 13
of Christ nor of	Saint	Augustine, neither, do prove	8, 359/ 19
purpose: the words of	Saint	Paul written unto Timothy	8, 359/ 24
the second epistle, where	Saint	Paul writeth unto him	8, 359/ 25
I have rehearsed you	Saint	Paul's words more fully	8, 359/ 33
see ye well that	Saint	Paul speaketh nothing to	8, 360/ 4
he had learned of	Saint	Paul. And therefore against	8, 360/ 8
to be considered that	Saint	Paul saith not to	8, 360/ 11
in that text of	Saint	Paul that Barnes bringeth	8, 360/ 22
be considered: that where	Saint	Paul telleth Timothy that	8, 360/ 24
to be noted that	Saint	Paul gave Timothy that	8, 360/ 30
and all good men.	Saint	Paul told Timothy too	8, 361/ 7
warning given to Timothy,	Saint	Paul hath taught us	8, 361/ 12
of this text of	Saint	Paul; which thing Tyndale	8, 361/ 34
Barnes another text of	Saint	Paul: where he writeth	8, 362/ 1
in great doubt what	Saint	Paul meant by them	8, 362/ 5
that by exposition of	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Paul meant	8, 362/ 6
exposition of Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Paul meant that there	8, 362/ 6
in another manner: that	Saint	Paul in those words	8, 362/ 10

in the person of	Saint	Paul, "I boast you	8, 362/ 15
of the Gospel of	Saint	John, or to the	8, 362/ 26
to the epistles of	Saint	Paul . . . in such places	8, 362/ 27
them easily; notwithstanding that	Saint	Peter, being long at	8, 362/ 31
world, by writing, that	Saint	Paul's epistles have things	8, 362/ 33
Those hard things," saith	Saint	Peter, "that are written	8, 362/ 36
that are written by	Saint	Paul, men unlearned and	8, 363/ 1
their own perdition." And	Saint	Paul saith himself, also	8, 363/ 3
is not written by	Saint	Paul, nor he hath	8, 363/ 15
therefore this text of	Saint	Paul brought in by	8, 363/ 18
was the saying of	Saint	Paul . . . which text Tyndale	8, 363/ 35
he saw well that	Saint	Paul meant none other	8, 364/ 8
text saith not that	Saint	Paul hath written all	8, 364/ 12
unto us without writing.	Saint	Paul, the Apostle of	8, 368/ 16
by their institutions unwritten.	Saint	Cyprian, in his sermon	8, 368/ 27
neither reformed nor changed."	Saint	Hilary, in the Sixth	8, 369/ 4
upon these words of	Saint	Paul, "My brethren, stand	8, 369/ 8
it is evident that	Saint	Paul delivered unto them	8, 369/ 10
never ask farther question."	Saint	Jerome, interpreting the eleventh	8, 369/ 18
saith in this wise: "	Saint	Paul prevented them, to	8, 369/ 19
their nature indifferent: therefore	Saint	Paul said, 'We	8, 369/ 29
have we,' said	Saint	Paul, ' this custom	8, 369/ 32
These words, therefore, of	Saint	Paul . . . may make the	8, 369/ 36
received by the Church.	Saint	Leo (also a holy	8, 369/ 39
and understand them wisely."	Saint	Augustine, in the book	8, 370/ 8
was delivered of old."	Saint	Augustine in the 118th	8, 370/ 24
unto us by themselves.	Saint	Augustine in the Fourth	8, 371/ 3
of the apostles' tradition."	Saint	Augustine in the Fifth	8, 371/ 8
not found in writing."	Saint	Augustine in the eleventh	8, 371/ 12
husband lay . . . showed unto	Saint	Augustine, then present with	8, 371/ 18
the next chapter after,	Saint	Augustine saith these words	8, 371/ 24
of the same book,	Saint	Augustine prayeth for his	8, 371/ 31
The old holy doctor	Saint	Chrysostom, in his homily	8, 373/ 11
they wrote; which thing	Saint	Paul saith also himself	8, 373/ 31
of purgatory -- both	Saint	Augustine and Saint Chrysostom	8, 373/ 35
both Saint Augustine and	Saint	Chrysostom, and other holy	8, 373/ 35
I have rehearsed yet,	Saint	Polycarp -- the disciple	8, 374/ 5
-- the disciple of	Saint	John! -- which wrote	8, 374/ 6
said, the authority of	Saint	John himself in his	8, 374/ 12
this book"? Or of	Saint	Paul writing himself to	8, 374/ 14
let go the letter.	Saint	Paul also to Timothy	8, 374/ 25
men." Those words of	Saint	Paul do very plainly	8, 374/ 31
things there were which	Saint	Paul taught Timothy, and	8, 374/ 32
which things were, as	Saint	Ambrose saith, secret mysteries	8, 374/ 34
a great threatening unto	Saint	Peter of loss of	8, 375/ 27
in such wise . . . and	Saint	Cyprian did in his	8, 375/ 32
How will he excuse	Saint	Paul for taking away	8, 376/ 14
kept it himself; and	Saint	Paul circumcised Timothy himself	8, 376/ 17
Scripture foreremembered (both of	Saint	John and of Saint	8, 380/ 1
Saint John and of	Saint	Paul) . . . and might yet	8, 380/ 1

nothing; but that, as	Saint	Paul saith, the Church	8, 382/ 8
wit, the faith that	Saint	Peter professed should not	8, 389/ 2
have believed and taught . . .	Saint	Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	8, 389/ 8
and taught . . . Saint Jerome,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Ambrose, Saint	8, 389/ 8
Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	8, 389/ 8
Saint Augustine, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Chrysostom, Saint Gregory, and	8, 389/ 9
Saint Ambrose, Saint Chrysostom,	Saint	Gregory, and Saint Cyprian	8, 389/ 9
Chrysostom, Saint Gregory, and	Saint	Cyprian do well and	8, 389/ 9
the church of which	Saint	Jerome was a doctor	8, 395/ 2
was a doctor, and	Saint	Augustine, and Saint Gregory	8, 395/ 2
and Saint Augustine, and	Saint	Gregory, and Saint Ambrose	8, 395/ 3
and Saint Gregory, and	Saint	Ambrose, and all the	8, 395/ 3
therein reproved plainly by	Saint	Paul and Saint James	8, 395/ 14
by Saint Paul and	Saint	James both . . . yet stand	8, 395/ 14
certainty. For which cause	Saint	Paul saith that "the	8, 396/ 25
whether the successor of	Saint	Peter be his vicar	8, 398/ 1
of God. For as	Saint	Paul saith, the passions	8, 401/ 19
apostles built upon . . . but	Saint	Paul preached the contrary	8, 403/ 28
in this confession of	Saint	Peter's faith . . . where he	8, 404/ 12
enough, the faith that	Saint	Peter confessed. And in	8, 404/ 35
in this faith that	Saint	Peter confessed is never	8, 406/ 1
This faith might, peradventure,	Saint	Peter have, for anything	8, 406/ 26
coming. And thus might	Saint	Peter have rather a	8, 406/ 32
belief of either other.	Saint	Peter also nothing there	8, 406/ 34
that the faith which	Saint	Peter confessed then, were	8, 407/ 7
to be considered that	Saint	Peter in confessing Christ	8, 408/ 8
of the faith that	Saint	Peter confessed! And so	8, 408/ 22
For he saith that	Saint	Peter was not aware	8, 408/ 27
to the counsel of	Saint	John the Baptist, not	8, 409/ 6
still in sin." But	Saint	Paul, against Tyndale's doctrine	8, 409/ 23
of this faith that	Saint	Peter there confessed, I	8, 411/ 4
can be false. For	Saint	Paul saith plainly that	8, 412/ 13
charity, and is as	Saint	Paul said of wanton	8, 412/ 24
the right belief which	Saint	Peter confessed . . . and they	8, 412/ 31
believe the faith that	Saint	Peter confessed: I cannot	8, 413/ 16
without this faith that	Saint	Peter professed -- then	8, 413/ 32
without the faith that	Saint	Peter confessed. Now, if	8, 414/ 3
having that faith that	Saint	Peter confessed, we go	8, 414/ 5
many things more than	Saint	Peter did there confess	8, 414/ 10
of all these did	Saint	Peter make any mention	8, 414/ 14
than this faith that	Saint	Peter confessed . . . the same	8, 416/ 5
his faith now than	Saint	Peter confesseth then? And	8, 416/ 20
our Savior said unto	Saint	Peter at the confession	8, 418/ 3
once the faith that	Saint	Peter confessed can never	8, 420/ 21
by the words of	Saint	John in the third	8, 424/ 9
in this epistle of	Saint	John . . . by which he	8, 425/ 7
make us believe that	Saint	John teacheth divers of	8, 425/ 8
gathereth and affirmeth upon	Saint	John's epistle -- in	8, 425/ 14
this chapter -- that	Saint	John teacheth them all	8, 425/ 16
the First Epistle of	Saint	John, he is come	8, 425/ 34

in the Gospel of	Saint	Matthew, the twelfth chapter	8, 426/ 18
and hard words of	Saint	Paul. Which places of	8, 426/ 20
abominable heresy, better than	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Jerome, Saint	8, 426/ 27
better than Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	8, 426/ 28
Saint Cyprian, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Ambrose, Saint	8, 426/ 28
Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Gregory, and	8, 426/ 28
Saint Augustine, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Gregory, and all the	8, 426/ 28
this First Epistle of	Saint	John . . . where is no	8, 427/ 7
in that epistle of	Saint	John whereby Tyndale would	8, 427/ 12
souls. The words of	Saint	John be these: Every	8, 427/ 16
the aforesaid words of	Saint	John, that man can	8, 428/ 26
understand these words of	Saint	John in such wise	8, 428/ 32
any good man understood	Saint	John so before, but	8, 429/ 3
of these words of	Saint	John, better than all	8, 429/ 6
the Spirit revealed unto	Saint	John against the bishop	8, 429/ 15
amended, should. Doth not	Saint	Paul say, "He that	8, 429/ 34
cannot fall deadly. But	Saint	Paul there meant deadly	8, 430/ 5
but fear." There showeth	Saint	Paul effectually, by a	8, 430/ 11
some persons." Here showeth	Saint	Paul plainly that men	8, 430/ 22
selfsame, too, seemeth by	Saint	Paul that it may	8, 430/ 35
never after be forgiven.	Saint	Paul's words are these	8, 431/ 5
speaketh of "feeling" faith . . .	Saint	Paul speaketh here of	8, 431/ 12
the "word of God" . . .	Saint	Paul here speaketh of	8, 431/ 14
again of the Spirit" . . .	Saint	Paul here in like	8, 431/ 17
here to say to	Saint	Paul? Surely for the	8, 431/ 24
himself with that that	Saint	Paul here seemeth to	8, 431/ 28
and gloss Ezekiel by	Saint	Paul, as Saint Paul	8, 432/ 33
by Saint Paul, as	Saint	Paul by Ezekiel? Namely	8, 432/ 33
by Ezekiel? Namely since	Saint	Paul came after, and	8, 432/ 34
very sure that, as	Saint	Paul plainly reproveth the	8, 433/ 22
and saints that expound	Saint	Paul, in that he	8, 433/ 25
the whole purpose of	Saint	John in that epistle	8, 434/ 10
clearly the contrary. For	Saint	John intended there, not	8, 434/ 13
his children. And that	Saint	John in this point	8, 434/ 23
Son of God," saith	Saint	John, "came into this	8, 434/ 29
dissemble the weight of	Saint	John's words that he	8, 435/ 18
and open words of	Saint	John before alleged . . . where	8, 435/ 31
that the words of	Saint	John which I have	8, 436/ 11
peccatum ad mortem, that	Saint	John speaketh of; and	8, 438/ 3
old holy expositors of	Saint	John's epistle before, make	8, 438/ 9
to perceive surely that	Saint	John did never mean	8, 438/ 10
sin enter after. For	Saint	John himself, in the	8, 438/ 13
in these words of	Saint	John taketh occasion of	8, 438/ 20
every word. And whereas	Saint	John saith that the	8, 438/ 23
manner of wise meant	Saint	John in those words	8, 439/ 8
error, and say that	Saint	John plainly meant "that	8, 439/ 15
casting on water enough.	Saint	John, therefore, writing those	8, 439/ 27
seed of God" (whether	Saint	John took it for	8, 439/ 33
cannot sin deadly --	Saint	John, I say, so	8, 439/ 35
But Tyndale -- telling	Saint	John's tale and meaning	8, 439/ 36

make us ween that	Saint	John meant, that is	8, 439/ 37
after Tyndale's understanding of	Saint	John's words, the reason	8, 440/ 10
it. And thus meant	Saint	John. And as he	8, 440/ 28
as to ween that	Saint	John meant so too	8, 440/ 36
many other places of	Saint	John in the selfsame	8, 441/ 1
expounded that epistle of	Saint	John. And since Tyndale	8, 441/ 3
good, wholesome counsel of	Saint	John by which in	8, 441/ 13
fond and frantic imagination . . .	Saint	John, though he say	8, 441/ 20
these only words of	Saint	John utterly destroy Tyndale's	8, 441/ 29
his false exposition of	Saint	John's other words. For	8, 441/ 31
other words. For when	Saint	John saith here himself	8, 441/ 31
and false exposition of	Saint	John said true . . . then	8, 442/ 5
said true . . . then should	Saint	John himself say untrue	8, 442/ 5
still within them --	Saint	John saith, in the	8, 442/ 17
mark we know," saith	Saint	John, "that there is	8, 442/ 20
fulfill their vows --	Saint	John, I say, declareth	8, 442/ 27
the two better understood	Saint	John -- whether Tyndale	8, 442/ 32
-- whether Tyndale, or	Saint	John himself. And therefore	8, 442/ 32
ye may believe here	Saint	John -- that, say	8, 443/ 2
by the words of	Saint	John falsely taken and	8, 443/ 34
by the words of	Saint	Paul, understood and construed	8, 443/ 35
as ever he construed	Saint	John. For whereas Saint	8, 443/ 36
Saint John. For whereas	Saint	Paul, in his Epistle	8, 444/ 1
we should ween that	Saint	Paul meaneth that every	8, 444/ 6
in him. And while	Saint	Paul saith the words	8, 444/ 11
should take it that	Saint	Paul himself, or at	8, 444/ 13
and self-slaughter too. And	Saint	Paul himself confesseth that	8, 444/ 20
plainly that Tyndale taketh	Saint	Paul's words spoken of	8, 444/ 25
his before-rehearsed words of	Saint	Paul . . . by which he	8, 445/ 16
make it seem that	Saint	Paul did himself so	8, 445/ 16
the First Epistle of	Saint	John), that though they	8, 447/ 11
the faith confessed by	Saint	Peter, that Jesus is	8, 447/ 14
the First Epistle of	Saint	John, that any learned	8, 448/ 26
God is faithful," saith	Saint	Paul, "which shall not	8, 452/ 35
wield it." And when	Saint	Paul himself, lest the	8, 453/ 1
for answer look how	Saint	Augustine mocketh in like	8, 454/ 1
And there was, by	Saint	Sim, a proper reason	8, 454/ 7
at all. For as	Saint	Augustine saith, if it	8, 456/ 15
and make them, as	Saint	Paul saith, the members	8, 456/ 33
all the meditations of	Saint	Bernard, as holy a	8, 458/ 10
the true faith that	Saint	Peter confessed . . . understanding the	8, 460/ 31
for so far go	Saint	Peter's words "qui in	8, 464/ 12
that Christ said of	Saint	John the Baptist that	8, 464/ 17
child perceiveth. And therefore	Saint	Peter took a sure	8, 465/ 8
him -- that thing	Saint	Peter spoke not of	8, 465/ 15
his Passion. That thing	Saint	Peter, as Tyndale saith	8, 465/ 17
well. And truly, if	Saint	Ambrose had taken it	8, 469/ 6
never should have converted	Saint	Augustine to the truth	8, 469/ 9
than one. For though	Saint	Paul counsel Titus that	8, 469/ 11
wholesome counsel. For as	Saint	Chrysostom saith, if the	8, 469/ 16

the first preaching of	Saint	Peter, when there were	8, 474/ 2
never thought upon by	Saint	Peter nor any of	8, 474/ 19
in the works of	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	8, 477/ 29
works of Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Cyprian, Saint	8, 477/ 30
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Ambrose, Saint	8, 477/ 30
Saint Jerome, Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Basil, Saint	8, 477/ 30
Saint Cyprian, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Basil, Saint Gregory, Saint	8, 477/ 30
Saint Ambrose, Saint Basil,	Saint	Gregory, Saint Chrysostom, and	8, 477/ 31
Saint Basil, Saint Gregory,	Saint	Chrysostom, and all the	8, 477/ 31
follow the example of	Saint	Paul . . . and, as he	8, 482/ 3
with sin. For as	Saint	Paul saith, "What fellowship	8, 488/ 1
the First Epistle of	Saint	John), and therefore in	8, 493/ 2
the fifteenth chapter of	Saint	John) which Tyndale allegeth	8, 498/ 12
of persons, as said	Saint	Peter. But then goeth	8, 499/ 21
the first chapter of	Saint	Mark. For though it	8, 502/ 30
-- for, as saith	Saint	James, "Every good, perfect	8, 503/ 26
Father of lights." And	Saint	Paul saith, "What hast	8, 503/ 28
as did Cornelius when	Saint	Peter was sent unto	8, 505/ 15
as that holy pope	Saint	Gregory saith it should	8, 508/ 5
and worthy (for as	Saint	Paul saith, all the	8, 508/ 17
and evident. Doth not	Saint	Paul unto the Hebrews	8, 509/ 15
knowledge. And therefore saith	Saint	Paul also that we	8, 509/ 21
should be proud. Lo,	Saint	Paul, though God withdrew	8, 523/ 34
after the sentence of	Saint	Paul to the Romans	8, 524/ 30
head, the deed of	Saint	Mary Magdalene -- though	8, 527/ 31
of God himself. And	Saint	Paul saith, "What hast	8, 527/ 34
pass, as against which	Saint	Paul plainly speaketh, and	8, 531/ 33
blessed apostles . . . and specially	Saint	Thomas of India, which	8, 532/ 29
faith that worketh, as	Saint	Paul saith, by love	8, 534/ 33
mouth. For as holy	Saint	Paul saith, "In heart	8, 541/ 37
by the mouth of	Saint	Paul: "God is faithful	8, 543/ 9
them thereupon. Nor yet	Saint	Thomas, which, as Tyndale	8, 546/ 1
Resurrection as ever was	Saint	Thomas of India . . . came	8, 548/ 9
deal more, too, that	Saint	Paul when after the	8, 549/ 7
and the stoning of	Saint	Stephen, persecuted and punished	8, 549/ 9
this one example of	Saint	Paul are in the	8, 549/ 26
he cometh particularly to	Saint	Peter, and saith . . . Tyndale	8, 550/ 9
the First Epistle of	Saint	John, as by all	8, 550/ 24
that Tyndale's tale of	Saint	Peter's repentance and sorrow	8, 551/ 9
and must be that	Saint	Peter before his repentance	8, 551/ 11
And to prove that	Saint	Peter sinned not deadly	8, 551/ 21
this wise reason, that	Saint	Peter's faith "failed not	8, 551/ 33
thereby still . . . that though	Saint	Peter did fall and	8, 552/ 27
our Savior spoken unto	Saint	Peter, "I have prayed	8, 554/ 1
a gay game, that	Saint	Peter's faith should be	8, 554/ 6
that the faith which	Saint	Peter confessed may both	8, 554/ 9
we may not say	Saint	Peter's faith was in	8, 554/ 16
between our Lady and	Saint	Peter, and to toss	8, 554/ 21
playeth his pageant between	Saint	Peter and our Lady	8, 554/ 26
Savior is because that	Saint	Peter's faith never failed	8, 554/ 34

any time failed in	Saint	Peter . . . I shall not	8, 555/ 6
any time failed in	Saint	Peter or no. And	8, 555/ 7
authorities, as well of	Saint	James as Saint Paul	8, 555/ 21
of Saint James as	Saint	Paul, and the very	8, 555/ 22
thereupon follow that since	Saint	Peter wept sorrowfully therefor	8, 555/ 33
and grant us that	Saint	Peter in that time	8, 555/ 37
ask Tyndale this . . . If	Saint	Peter had held on	8, 556/ 3
say, of Tyndale, if	Saint	Peter had continued his	8, 556/ 9
needs agree that if	Saint	Peter had in such	8, 556/ 29
of our Savior unto	Saint	Peter, he saith unto	8, 557/ 29
again," proved clearly that	Saint	Peter was once from	8, 559/ 30
of King David and	Saint	Peter, and Saint Thomas	8, 566/ 1
and Saint Peter, and	Saint	Thomas of India, and	8, 566/ 1
that the words of	Saint	Paul "It is impossible	8, 568/ 17
of any old holy	saint	, nor any one text	8, 571/ 9
Christ's cross or any	saint's	image is idolatry; that	8, 221/ 5
he heareth him so	saintly	speak of "repenting" . . . and	8, 394/ 31
these heresies, preaching so	saintly	of their "feeling faith	8, 442/ 34
idolaters for honoring of	saints	and reverent behavior used	8, 3/ 8
the Church useth to	saints	and images none honor	8, 3/ 12
the saints' sake, nor	saints	but for the sake	8, 3/ 13
folk should pray to	saints	. And the Dirge is	8, 10/ 21
of Christ and his	saints	should be thrown out	8, 15/ 11
used to pray to	saints	, and that he believed	8, 20/ 19
also against all the	saints	in heaven, and against	8, 26/ 9
of all his holy	saints	that are already with	8, 39/ 7
of Christ and his	saints	. . . be with thee, O	8, 40/ 8
of Christ and his	saints	" -- as earnest as	8, 42/ 23
of Christ and his	saints	, that any of them	8, 42/ 26
and all the holy	saints	since Christ's days unto	8, 49/ 35
with relics, then with	saints	, that we may worship	8, 117/ 31
the judgment of holy	saints	and all good Christian	8, 129/ 31
holy, blessed doctors and	saints	-- what excuse could	8, 130/ 14
old holy doctors and	saints	which wrote of these	8, 134/ 7
that ye see be	saints	in heaven. For as	8, 140/ 36
the images of holy	saints	and our Blessed Lady	8, 149/ 1
all holy doctors and	saints	, and the common faith	8, 156/ 13
also that the holy	saints	which have used them	8, 159/ 1
heresies halloo out all	saints	and bait out all	8, 161/ 32
Lady and other holy	saints	. And as they call	8, 172/ 3
of Christ and his	saints	-- do worship thereby	8, 172/ 37
thereby Christ and his	saints	whom those images represent	8, 173/ 1
Christ and his holy	saints	. And now ye see	8, 173/ 6
and of his holy	saints	, to make them seem	8, 174/ 16
himself and his holy	saints	. And now -- using	8, 175/ 4
Cyprian, and other holy	saints	have both used, allowed	8, 206/ 34
too, that the holy	saints	dead before these days	8, 221/ 19
other holy doctors and	saints	of every age, and	8, 239/ 19
since for all his	saints	in every age . . . and	8, 246/ 34
which we call holy	saints	have not all agreed	8, 247/ 9

all the old holy	saints	, while they say now	8, 248/ 1
they may yet be	saints	too, and so I	8, 248/ 4
and all the holy	saints	of every time, but	8, 249/ 11
those holy, wise, well-learned	saints	all this fifteen hundred	8, 250/ 4
pilgrimages, and worshipping of	saints	, and his holy sacraments	8, 250/ 35
daily doth for his	saints	, both while they were	8, 252/ 1
of the old holy	saints	whose faith was approved	8, 255/ 31
the consent of holy	saints	approving and allowing the	8, 260/ 20
apostles, and other holy	saints	after them. But as	8, 270/ 6
ever since sent holy	saints	into his church, as	8, 275/ 17
most common heresies, against	saints	and sacraments, with daily	8, 275/ 24
or to pray to	saints	, or to believe in	8, 289/ 29
deeds, and praying to	saints	, with such like . . . as	8, 290/ 37
by the other holy	saints	and martyrs who, as	8, 314/ 5
cunning men and blessed	saints	, and therewith all the	8, 314/ 10
in Christian hearts. Holy	saints	also have thought upon	8, 318/ 29
Scripture, against all holy	saints	and cunning doctors of	8, 337/ 12
religion, fasting, prayer, devotion,	saints	, ceremonies, and sacraments . . . and	8, 337/ 19
honor and worship for	saints	) had many things to	8, 340/ 2
bodies of any other	saints	. . . of whom himself hath	8, 365/ 26
also the praying to	saints	, and the knowledge that	8, 365/ 31
the images of holy	saints	, and of our Savior	8, 366/ 9
of the images of	saints	, he saith that many	8, 368/ 15
and which be holy	saints	in heaven -- and	8, 373/ 24
Chrysostom, and other holy	saints	, say that the things	8, 373/ 36
here in earth and	saints	that are living in	8, 382/ 24
service and praying to	saints	(if Tyndale's doctrine be	8, 387/ 28
men, and all holy	saints	, and all Holy Scripture	8, 416/ 13
all the old holy	saints	that have written against	8, 426/ 29
all the old holy	saints	, and all the whole	8, 427/ 3
of the old holy	saints	that in this exposition	8, 429/ 1
old holy doctors and	saints	that expound Saint Paul	8, 433/ 25
all holy doctors and	saints	and the Catholic faith	8, 434/ 5
all the old holy	saints	that ever expounded that	8, 441/ 2
old holy doctors and	saints	had been of Tyndale's	8, 469/ 3
old holy doctors and	saints	, of every time this	8, 477/ 32
and him, those holy	saints	had the same faith	8, 477/ 34
all the old holy	saints	some one that said	8, 478/ 2
old holy doctors and	saints	, and good Christian people	8, 480/ 2
her and other holy	saints	, and did reverence to	8, 481/ 21
old holy doctors and	saints	in every age of	8, 481/ 29
of altars, blaspheming of	saints	, rashing down their images	8, 484/ 20
his holy doctors and	saints	, and by all the	8, 486/ 8
his offense, seeketh unto	saints	as his Father's friends	8, 497/ 15
old holy doctors and	saints	? And who be more	8, 515/ 17
-- how that the	saints	must be patient and	8, 528/ 32
that they serve no	saints	, but rail upon their	8, 572/ 9
images but for the	saints'	sake, nor saints but	8, 3/ 13
we have in holy	saints'	lives so many examples	8, 64/ 36
so is those holy	saints'	expositions, with the virtues	8, 141/ 2

Christian worshipping of holy	saints'	images. And here may	8, 173/ 17
life to have holy	saints'	images, or their holy	8, 177/ 13
more. And thy '	saints'	whom thou layest for	8, 267/ 5
they found; despited the	saints'	images, relics, the crucifix	8, 482/ 27
man, or as Tyndale	saith	of confession, but invention	8, 4/ 9
amended . . . according as he	saith	in the twenty-sixth chapter	8, 5/ 4
Paul . . . whereas Saint Paul	saith	himself that they which	8, 6/ 15
that, as Saint Paul	saith	, they might "glory in	8, 12/ 16
I had heard, he	saith	, of Sir Thomas Hitton	8, 12/ 26
and though Saint Augustine	saith	that it is not	8, 19/ 10
of Israel. But now	saith	Tyndale and Friar Barnes	8, 29/ 12
springeth, as Saint Augustine	saith	, of pride!) standeth as	8, 29/ 19
say untruly. And then	saith	he further in this	8, 31/ 18
him well where he	saith	that a Christian man	8, 31/ 31
were well. Our Savior	saith	that the children of	8, 35/ 29
is it that Paul	saith	in speaketh not of	8, 45/ 33
Spirit of God; but,	saith	he, the spiritual "judgeth	8, 46/ 6
their judgment . . . but he	saith	that "the spiritual" judgeth	8, 47/ 7
place alleged by Tyndale,	saith	that the Holy Ghost	8, 47/ 8
search upon height . . . and	saith	that the spirit of	8, 47/ 15
for that that Tyndale	saith	, that "whatsoever God commandeth	8, 49/ 7
his fellows. Take example	saith	Tyndale in the great	8, 50/ 22
good reader, that Tyndale	saith	here the contrary --	8, 51/ 6
naught. And here he	saith	right well that the	8, 51/ 8
good occasion, where he	saith	that whoso give so	8, 52/ 25
lovingly spoken, and he	saith	very well; and I	8, 56/ 2
prologue . . . in which he	saith	that they which be	8, 57/ 3
well done; for he	saith	himself that the spirituals	8, 57/ 25
care not, as Tyndale	saith	after, whether the priest	8, 57/ 30
sort be, as Tyndale	saith	, the spiritual, and thereby	8, 57/ 36
cause. And then he	saith	that he should find	8, 60/ 30
were true that Tyndale	saith	(that fasting were of	8, 62/ 30
of Matthew, where he	saith	that that kind of	8, 64/ 33
priest of God Eliachim	saith	in the fourth of	8, 67/ 20
liberty? "Go and assemble,"	saith	that good queen, "all	8, 67/ 30
then all in. What	saith	Tobias? "Prayer," saith he	8, 68/ 4
What saith Tobias? "Prayer,"	saith	he, "joined with fasting	8, 68/ 4
fasting is good." He	saith	not this only for	8, 68/ 5
as holy Saint Augustine	saith	, "To say that the	8, 68/ 22
chapter: "And therefore now,	saith	the Lord, turn to	8, 68/ 26
their flesh, as Tyndale	saith	? Nay; they fasted and	8, 69/ 4
of Matthew, where he	saith	, "This kind of devils	8, 69/ 13
Jesus Christ, where he	saith	, "When ye fast, make	8, 69/ 27
gifts of grace. Nay	saith	Tyndale in his book	8, 71/ 21
the flesh, as Tyndale	saith	he doth, because that	8, 72/ 10
man, as our Savior	saith	also himself. But yet	8, 74/ 1
it. For the Scripture	saith	that God hath sanctified	8, 74/ 4
despite. Now, where he	saith	that his holy "spiritual	8, 76/ 11
the sacraments he plainly	saith	that they neither cause	8, 77/ 25
little setteth by, and	saith	they prove nothing; and	8, 80/ 3

have "served," as he	saith	, "visible things." Is not	8, 80/ 7
content him; for he	saith	plainly that whosoever do	8, 82/ 7
signs and tokens, and	saith	that they profit nothing	8, 83/ 3
-- as he plainly	saith	-- that of the	8, 83/ 20
these five which he	saith	be no sacraments at	8, 83/ 27
of an answer? He	saith	that the Scripture and	8, 84/ 25
Of Matrimony Tyndale Matrimony,	saith	he, was ordained of	8, 84/ 30
for which Saint Paul	saith	that it is a	8, 85/ 12
for those holy significations	saith	that matrimony is a	8, 85/ 35
to his teeth . . . and	saith	he can make as	8, 85/ 37
is no grace therein,"	saith	he. "And why?" say	8, 86/ 2
why?" say we. "Because,"	saith	he, "that God hath	8, 86/ 3
read it in Scripture,"	saith	he. "Where read you	8, 86/ 4
of Babylonica, where he	saith	as Tyndale now saith	8, 86/ 11
saith as Tyndale now	saith	-- that matrimony, whereas	8, 86/ 12
matrimony, whereas Saint Paul	saith	it is a great	8, 86/ 12
well and pertly and	saith	that Saint Paul said	8, 86/ 14
the same (as he	saith	priests both may and	8, 86/ 25
For upon this Tyndale	saith	, "There is not any	8, 87/ 7
be forgiven him." "Nay,"	saith	Tyndale, "here we may	8, 87/ 18
nothing; for Saint James	saith	that the ' prayer	8, 87/ 19
than naught; for he	saith	it is but a	8, 87/ 36
shall hear what he	saith	of the parts. Of	8, 88/ 4
amendeth the matter, and	saith	it is the very	8, 88/ 25
our neighbor also, as	saith	John in his epistle	8, 89/ 21
he doth naught, and	saith	still he doth well	8, 91/ 1
in this wise he	saith	we be all priests	8, 91/ 15
women too. For he	saith	in the same book	8, 91/ 16
Now, in that he	saith	"the sacraments that Christ	8, 91/ 30
others. And after, he	saith	further: Baptism is called	8, 92/ 8
England, because the priest	saith	, "'Volo,' say	8, 92/ 10
which only cause he	saith	that the baptism is	8, 92/ 15
fruitless, too. For he	saith	they be now in	8, 92/ 17
other sacraments, which he	saith	have no promise in	8, 92/ 18
and therefore are (he	saith	) superstitious. And lo, thus	8, 92/ 19
faults for which he	saith	that all the baptizing	8, 92/ 32
is fruitless. One, he	saith	, because of the false	8, 92/ 33
of Tyndale, since he	saith	that the baptism is	8, 93/ 1
poetry. Now, since he	saith	, then, that the baptism	8, 93/ 13
not but that Tyndale	saith	right well and reasonable	8, 93/ 18
then say as he	saith	, that for lack of	8, 93/ 33
altogether, and therein he	saith	false; another, that himself	8, 94/ 4
Christ's promise. For he	saith	that the sacraments be	8, 94/ 23
the sacraments is (he	saith	) nothing else but to	8, 94/ 25
Saint Peter where he	saith	in the first of	8, 94/ 30
his epistle, where he	saith	, "Of his good will	8, 94/ 35
truth" -- "that is,"	saith	Tyndale, "with the word	8, 94/ 36
word of promise." He	saith	also, "Thou seest that	8, 94/ 37
us, through faith." He	saith	also that as the	8, 95/ 1
none otherwise . . . because he	saith	that the sacraments be	8, 95/ 3

bare signs (as he	saith	) and serve of nothing	8, 95/ 20
signify certain things, he	saith	therefore that because the	8, 95/ 21
but preaching, as Tyndale	saith	. . . then after that the	8, 96/ 1
Tyndale, because Saint Paul	saith	there "in the fountain	8, 96/ 16
For when Saint Peter	saith	, "Ye are born of	8, 96/ 23
word of truth,"	saith	Tyndale, "is here understood	8, 96/ 35
of himself where he	saith	, "Ego sum via, veritas	8, 97/ 7
at all . . . but he	saith	that God giveth all	8, 97/ 25
very things themselves . . . as	saith	Saint Paul: "Omnia in	8, 99/ 3
the same . . . where he	saith	, "I have washed thee	8, 99/ 32
of Baptism our Lord	saith	also, "I shall shed	8, 100/ 1
shall go forth," he	saith	, "quick, lively waters out	8, 100/ 15
so, and no scripture	saith	the contrary . . . and many	8, 102/ 25
his own fashion. He	saith	that we make promises	8, 106/ 15
with our faith; Tyndale	saith	to do good works	8, 106/ 24
that believed as Tyndale	saith	that he believeth. And	8, 107/ 12
he believeth. And he	saith	also that his belief	8, 107/ 13
good reason as he	saith	soon after. More Here	8, 109/ 2
Holy Sacrifice. Which he	saith	do no good, but	8, 109/ 6
superstitious . . . because, as he	saith	there, they have the	8, 109/ 7
we need, therefore, he	saith	, no more of any	8, 112/ 1
the people. For he	saith	farther that Christ hath	8, 112/ 3
living. Howbeit, when Tyndale	saith	that "we" offer our	8, 112/ 25
eyes with. For he	saith	not that we "kill	8, 113/ 4
meet sacrifice; but he	saith	that we "sacrifice and	8, 113/ 6
a mock -- "Yea,"	saith	this fool, "all save	8, 115/ 19
holy salt. What availeth	saith	he to teach folk	8, 115/ 22
the same sacrament? Why	saith	he not, "The devil	8, 115/ 27
in another place, he	saith	(in defense of Luther's	8, 116/ 10
them." And afterward he	saith	, "At Oxford, about the	8, 116/ 14
in his blood," and	saith	that we be commanded	8, 117/ 9
any faith therein. He	saith	because that the Scripture	8, 117/ 22
of Christ, as Tyndale	saith	himself, and that can	8, 118/ 14
here "the world," and	saith	that "the world captivateth	8, 120/ 24
captivated and bound, he	saith	, and not in such	8, 121/ 17
against them . . . where he	saith	that the Turk "believeth	8, 123/ 27
themselves. For no man	saith	that any man is	8, 131/ 31
must be, as Luther	saith	, evident, open, and plain	8, 133/ 9
error. And thereto he	saith	that the church of	8, 133/ 18
all. For so long,	saith	Tyndale, all hath been	8, 135/ 17
this eight hundred years,	saith	Tyndale, by these means	8, 135/ 20
are gathered "against Christ,"	saith	Tyndale; that is to	8, 137/ 5
charity (as Saint Paul	saith	, and Saint James too	8, 137/ 12
him far, for he	saith	never true. Tyndale Mark	8, 138/ 7
none heed" -- he	saith	as true as the	8, 139/ 33
Greek do, as he	saith	, signify such things as	8, 143/ 31
God -- and, he	saith	. . . not to pray, but	8, 144/ 22
to pray." Then, he	saith	, it hath a second	8, 144/ 24
but that is, he	saith	, but "mistaken" and "abused	8, 144/ 24
A third signification, he	saith	, it hath . . . by which	8, 144/ 29

this third signification" he	saith	that, though it be	8, 144/ 33
this signification is, he	saith	, "the church of God	8, 144/ 35
were, a note, and	saith	. . . Tyndale Notwithstanding, yet it	8, 145/ 2
as for that he	saith	in his foreremembered note	8, 146/ 8
I marvel why he	saith	that it is called	8, 146/ 13
otherwise. For when he	saith	that it signifieth not	8, 146/ 22
first signification, where he	saith	it signifieth a place	8, 147/ 15
to live godly. "Why	saith	Tyndale here "in the	8, 147/ 19
as plainly as God	saith	it himself in many	8, 148/ 1
goeth he further and	saith	that "of the law	8, 148/ 15
Now of prayer, he	saith	we "think that no	8, 148/ 28
As for that he	saith	of the Service, ceremonies	8, 149/ 9
-- and thus he	saith	it is now; but	8, 149/ 12
of "old" time he	saith	that "the officers appointed	8, 149/ 13
those hundreds. For he	saith	in his preface that	8, 151/ 8
time. And since he	saith	that by all this	8, 151/ 12
they preached, as Tyndale	saith	, divers sacraments, ceremonies, and	8, 151/ 25
unwritten, in which he	saith	they preached false); but	8, 151/ 27
some point. For he	saith	a thing here with	8, 151/ 34
say surely that he	saith	not truth; but that	8, 151/ 37
time in which he	saith	the true, pure preaching	8, 158/ 11
began his new. He	saith	it hath been thus	8, 158/ 13
be fruitless. For Tyndale	saith	that they neither tame	8, 158/ 32
harp. Now, where he	saith	that of old time	8, 160/ 14
And therefore whereas Tyndale	saith	that there is nothing	8, 161/ 21
such things as he	saith	naught, that is almost	8, 161/ 37
well. But, now, he	saith	not that some such	8, 162/ 2
that know him, he	saith	none at all --	8, 162/ 19
whom he belieth and	saith	that they ween no	8, 162/ 22
the second chapter Tyndale	saith	that he changed this	8, 163/ 16
the clergy had, he	saith	, brought the people into	8, 163/ 19
this answereth Tyndale and	saith	if this word "congregation	8, 164/ 31
boldly as he now	saith	nay. But all his	8, 165/ 31
of "church" into "congregation,"	saith	that I do not	8, 166/ 5
church." Tyndale For wheresoever	saith	he that I may	8, 166/ 8
or un-Christian. For Tyndale	saith	therein truth, that the	8, 169/ 29
cankered mind. For he	saith	that Demetrius "had gathered	8, 171/ 36
this good man and	saith	he preached against images	8, 172/ 5
Corinthians, where Saint Paul	saith	, "I have written to	8, 172/ 9
Christian men should forbear,	saith	in this wise: "What	8, 172/ 20
Romans . . . where Saint Paul	saith	to the Jews, "Thou	8, 173/ 23
them, even so" he	saith	that I think mine	8, 175/ 12
by which book Tyndale	saith	that if it were	8, 177/ 8
thereof . . . after which he	saith	that I so sore	8, 178/ 24
beer. Now, where Tyndale	saith	I have faintly defended	8, 178/ 35
faint therein, as Tyndale	saith	-- yet is a	8, 179/ 4
of his abundant charity,	saith	that he "charitably" doth	8, 179/ 7
Father Tyndale, because he	saith	confessors keep no counsel	8, 179/ 24
by my monition, he	saith	that he perceived his	8, 181/ 22
better English word, he	saith	that he had translated	8, 181/ 24

himself. For here he	saith	that I make it	8, 182/ 20
he have, as he	saith	, translated since that time	8, 182/ 33
ye see -- he	saith	that the old translation	8, 183/ 5
word "elder," which Tyndale	saith	is the old Latin	8, 183/ 20
word "elder" . . . whereas he	saith	that presbyteros is called	8, 183/ 28
into maiores natu); but	saith	that he should rather	8, 184/ 14
And in that he	saith	"feed Christ's flock," he	8, 185/ 20
untrue), yet since himself	saith	not nay, but by	8, 187/ 26
presbyteros, which signified, he	saith	, nothing but only elders	8, 188/ 15
old. And then Tyndale	saith	that Saint Paul chose	8, 189/ 23
bishop and, as Tyndale	saith	, an apostle too. Now	8, 191/ 17
wonder at. For he	saith	in his book of	8, 192/ 12
he maketh! Saint Paul	saith	plainly that Timothy received	8, 192/ 21
anointing. And first he	saith	that "if only shaven	8, 192/ 29
the paynims (as Tyndale	saith	), but took them again	8, 193/ 19
I improve that he	saith	every Christian man, and	8, 195/ 33
in them. And he	saith	the Messenger would affirm	8, 196/ 18
But forasmuch as he	saith	that he will assoil	8, 196/ 30
priests say, whereof himself	saith	none at all . . . and	8, 198/ 16
Mass, which himself never	saith	. . . and unto the holy	8, 198/ 17
this word "hope," and	saith	that every "hope" is	8, 199/ 18
eschew, he should, he	saith	, translate nothing at all	8, 199/ 22
words out? Or who	saith	that he should never	8, 199/ 23
the matter. Tyndale Yet	saith	he farther: and were	8, 200/ 5
love," namely since he	saith	that priests must needs	8, 202/ 11
all the Church . . . and	saith	they forbid all matrimony	8, 202/ 16
is all that he	saith	for his putting out	8, 202/ 29
grace. And when he	saith	that in the university	8, 203/ 17
plain untrue that Tyndale	saith	, as I have plainly	8, 203/ 30
as where a man	saith	, "This child hath yet	8, 207/ 11
all Scripture (as Tyndale	saith	it is), nor against	8, 210/ 10
an evil purpose. He	saith	here very well concerning	8, 210/ 27
our neighbors. But he	saith	maliciously -- to make	8, 210/ 28
abhor. For he consequently	saith	. . . Tyndale So, now, the	8, 211/ 39
Tyndale So, now, the	saith	, "Repent" (or "Let it	8, 212/ 2
take it. And therefore	saith	holy Saint Jerome that	8, 212/ 16
unlike . . . where Saint Paul	saith	in this wise: "It	8, 212/ 34
-- as our Savior	saith	in the Gospel of	8, 213/ 22
is, as Saint Paul	saith	, a thing very hard	8, 214/ 4
after sin: "The Lord	saith	, Return to me with	8, 214/ 20
more easy because he	saith	he that repenteth in	8, 215/ 29
this -- that he	saith	not that he which	8, 215/ 37
as holy Saint Augustine	saith	, the heretic that is	8, 216/ 15
partly foolish that Tyndale	saith	-- that whoso repent	8, 217/ 6
not true that Tyndale	saith	: that every man which	8, 217/ 29
be true that Tyndale	saith	(that is to wit	8, 218/ 6
now cometh he and	saith	that I know that	8, 218/ 16
I knew (as he	saith	) the Greek before him	8, 218/ 18
so shamefully -- he	saith	it appeareth that there	8, 220/ 8
Paul also (Romans 10)	saith	, "How shall they call	8, 224/ 12

and the devil himself	saith	not nay . . . the blessed	8, 225/ 18
every truth . . . as Christ	saith	himself in the sixteenth	8, 225/ 22
do well; as Tyndale	saith	here that he which	8, 228/ 2
true because man so	saith	or admitteth it for	8, 228/ 15
Tyndale And Christ also	saith	himself (John 5), "I	8, 228/ 34
therefore cannot (as Tyndale	saith	) bear witness unto Christ	8, 229/ 6
his word, since Christ	saith	himself, "I receive no	8, 229/ 7
place neither meaneth nor	saith	that he taketh no	8, 229/ 18
he both meaneth and	saith	that he taketh not	8, 229/ 20
among all nations. He	saith	also himself unto them	8, 238/ 30
a means . . . as he	saith	in the same fifth	8, 239/ 11
Saint John, where he	saith	, "The record I take	8, 239/ 12
hath, as he there	saith	, a greater witness than	8, 239/ 15
Holy Ghost, where he	saith	unto his disciples, "When	8, 239/ 35
here on earth, God	saith	by the mouth of	8, 240/ 3
also since our Savior	saith	, "My chief witness I	8, 240/ 22
that all that he	saith	therein is either plain	8, 241/ 2
understand that whereas Tyndale	saith	that the word of	8, 241/ 8
therewith? Hear what he	saith	in the fifteenth chapter	8, 241/ 31
his word: therefore he	saith	further, "If I had	8, 242/ 2
But first, where Tyndale	saith	that God's word is	8, 242/ 14
John -- no man	saith	say to that. And	8, 242/ 15
that. And where he	saith	further that God's truth	8, 242/ 16
is true that Tyndale	saith	-- that God's truth	8, 242/ 22
true because man so	saith	-- so is this	8, 242/ 22
true because God so	saith	. But on the other	8, 242/ 23
is true -- "God	saith	that whoso believe not	8, 242/ 25
consecution true: "Christ's church	saith	that whoso break his	8, 242/ 27
deed. For when God	saith	, "Whoso believeth and is	8, 243/ 15
be true because God	saith	it, but because he	8, 243/ 18
say it, but he	saith	it because he will	8, 243/ 20
wonderful works, as himself	saith	in the fifteenth of	8, 243/ 31
For as our Savior	saith	himself -- "If I	8, 246/ 11
least. For where he	saith	, in one place of	8, 250/ 11
But, now, because he	saith	it needeth not . . . and	8, 250/ 15
such miracles . . . but he	saith	that they be done	8, 251/ 22
say. But when he	saith	it . . . I say, yet	8, 251/ 26
Church. For our Savior	saith	that his own miracles	8, 251/ 37
holy sacraments -- Tyndale	saith	say . . . for, he saith	8, 253/ 23
saith nay . . . for, he	saith	, it is not written	8, 253/ 23
as for matrimony . . . he	saith	that Saint Paul meant	8, 253/ 30
and, as Saint Augustine	saith	, save for the Church	8, 254/ 9
now, therefore, what he	saith	. Tyndale But did not	8, 254/ 16
this first: that he	saith	that Christ and his	8, 254/ 29
the thing that himself	saith	, which is more than	8, 255/ 6
it false that he	saith	here also: that is	8, 256/ 8
be true that Tyndale	saith	, that the apostles "confirmed	8, 256/ 10
his words that he	saith	that the pith and	8, 257/ 11
And because our Savior	saith	in like wise that	8, 258/ 8
Holy Scripture. The Scripture	saith	, "Love thy neighbor as	8, 258/ 35

to ween that he	saith	it not, I shall	8, 258/ 40
the Church teacheth . . . which	saith	and hath ordained that	8, 259/ 9
stead . . . because the Scripture	saith	, "Love thy neighbor as	8, 259/ 12
till themselves, as he	saith	, have ensearched and found	8, 260/ 12
it in Scripture, he	saith	it is written in	8, 260/ 36
text, because Saint Paul	saith	that it is better	8, 261/ 19
said again as Tyndale	saith	now: "If we be	8, 262/ 30
of God . . . which he	saith	serveth for naught if	8, 263/ 22
were true that he	saith	(that without miracles nothing	8, 264/ 15
it clearer. When Tyndale	saith	that except all were	8, 264/ 37
he say so, he	saith	no more for the	8, 265/ 7
many wretches as so	saith	and so doth; nor	8, 266/ 11
the false prophet Luther	saith	himself -- "I set	8, 266/ 34
them, as our Savior	saith	, but though they sleep	8, 267/ 9
hope, as the Scripture	saith	, ' My flesh shall	8, 267/ 10
therein . . . for the Apostle	saith	, "While other speak, the	8, 268/ 5
judge" . . . and every man (	saith	Luther) for his own	8, 268/ 7
make him see. What	saith	Tyndale to this? Here	8, 269/ 7
new son. More Tyndale	saith	that "some" man would	8, 271/ 5
because he so precisely	saith	that nothing may be	8, 271/ 7
words wisely when he	saith	that our Lady shall	8, 271/ 11
good and faithful: he	saith	I cannot prove that	8, 271/ 20
up some new . . . and	saith	that in Noah's days	8, 272/ 5
which, as Saint Augustine	saith	, wrote of things done	8, 273/ 15
I throw. For he	saith	that by all this	8, 273/ 30
and agree that he	saith	truth. And then say	8, 274/ 8
his ghostly purpose. He	saith	that from Adam to	8, 277/ 9
answer that with . . . he	saith	that "so it might	8, 278/ 14
hath robbed us" --	saith	Tyndale -- "of the	8, 278/ 16
all which time Tyndale	saith	they have been all	8, 278/ 20
bread still, as Luther	saith	, or to think it	8, 278/ 36
Tyndale and Friar Huessgen	saith	. . . and great sin to	8, 278/ 37
of Scripture which he	saith	the "pope" hath robbed	8, 279/ 2
true . . . in that he	saith	that in the time	8, 279/ 19
the thing that he	saith	, and proveth not: let	8, 279/ 27
soon judge. Thus he	saith	. . . Tyndale All was then	8, 279/ 29
unto them as Tyndale	saith	, that he might not	8, 280/ 5
nor no scripture so	saith	. He saith no more	8, 280/ 6
scripture so saith. He	saith	no more of Scripture	8, 280/ 6
the Baptist. For he	saith	that the Scripture beareth	8, 280/ 7
of him, and so	saith	he of Saint John	8, 280/ 8
of infidelity. And he	saith	not so much of	8, 280/ 16
Tyndale in that he	saith	that Christ and his	8, 280/ 18
also -- that Tyndale	saith	here untrue (for besides	8, 282/ 23
down all, when he	saith	that Christ, and all	8, 282/ 37
proved unreasonable before, he	saith	that to receive a	8, 283/ 4
agree all that he	saith	, and his purpose never	8, 283/ 7
proved. For where he	saith	that all is already	8, 283/ 8
the matter: that he	saith	for these wise causes	8, 283/ 26
few words. For he	saith	if we received a	8, 283/ 31

is this: that he	saith	if we receive "a	8, 283/ 38
the other? And he	saith	the one that saith	8, 284/ 27
saith the one that	saith	the other . . . though he	8, 284/ 27
reasonable creatures. Howbeit, he	saith	and speaketh indeed the	8, 284/ 31
in the same scripture,	saith	that the Spirit of	8, 285/ 32
of naught: the same	saith	he, in divers places	8, 286/ 5
as holy Saint Augustine	saith	, for lack of well	8, 287/ 1
penny. And where he	saith	that Christ and his	8, 289/ 12
ye see that he	saith	now that a child	8, 289/ 26
the heathen, for mocking,"	saith	Master More. I pray	8, 290/ 28
example. For thus he	saith	. . . Tyndale Yea, and if	8, 292/ 32
still remain, as Tyndale	saith	that the apostles write	8, 293/ 5
For likewise as it	saith	plainly, "Scrutamini scripturas" ("Search	8, 293/ 17
ye in Scripture"), so	saith	it as plainly, "Nisi	8, 293/ 19
the heathen . . . yet he	saith	himself that the apostles	8, 293/ 23
other five (as he	saith	) have not written --	8, 294/ 27
words better . . . when he	saith	that the remnant of	8, 296/ 2
meaneth thiswise, and therefore	saith	in his words foreremembered	8, 297/ 32
for it maketh, he	saith	, the audience to put	8, 297/ 33
since Tyndale, I say,	saith	thus -- I would	8, 297/ 36
it followeth that Tyndale	saith	false . . . in that he	8, 298/ 12
false . . . in that he	saith	that the knowledge of	8, 298/ 12
escape by that he	saith	that those sacraments and	8, 299/ 11
his book. For he	saith	that "sacrament," "sign," and	8, 300/ 31
his words. Thus he	saith	. . . Tyndale All the ceremonies	8, 301/ 22
piece is where he	saith	that all the sacraments	8, 303/ 21
among such as he	saith	there is no mention	8, 303/ 26
and Aneling. For he	saith	always that the other	8, 303/ 30
significations too. For he	saith	that all have significations	8, 303/ 35
which he so often	saith	they be no sacraments	8, 304/ 2
ceremonies"); or else he	saith	here that there is	8, 304/ 4
another as gay, and	saith	. . . Tyndale And again, God's	8, 305/ 4
one another" -- he	saith	plain false and against	8, 305/ 14
Scripture commendeth where it	saith	that wedlock is honorable	8, 305/ 25
another lie . . . where he	saith	that "wedlock defileth priesthood	8, 305/ 36
committeth whoredom, but also	saith	openly that he will	8, 306/ 25
never say as he	saith	. For if it were	8, 308/ 16
old, and as he	saith	now, without sacraments too	8, 308/ 27
surely very sooth he	saith	. For when we fall	8, 308/ 36
be, as Tyndale here	saith	, the significations of all	8, 309/ 1
change them . . . whereas he	saith	before we must seek	8, 309/ 5
all that ever he	saith	for the proof of	8, 309/ 8
all that ever he	saith	, there is not any	8, 309/ 13
is not (as he	saith	) to be believed nor	8, 309/ 22
written. For there he	saith	himself, "Many things did	8, 310/ 6
avoid this pinch . . . Tyndale	saith	that I juggle. For	8, 310/ 37
For Saint John, he	saith	, meant only of Christ's	8, 310/ 38
the very end, he	saith	that Christ "did many	8, 311/ 5
in that Saint John	saith	Christ "did many other	8, 311/ 14
many other things," and	saith	not Christ "taught many	8, 311/ 14

deed . . . and then he	saith	, in the very end	8, 311/ 20
in that point Tyndale	saith	wrong. For in any	8, 313/ 32
with only which he	saith	we believe this point	8, 314/ 20
honor thereof; and Tyndale	saith	here the contrary. But	8, 315/ 29
faith of Tyndale, that	saith	it is sin to	8, 315/ 31
it. And where Tyndale	saith	that Saint Paul never	8, 315/ 33
And holy Saint Chrysostom	saith	that the apostles in	8, 316/ 5
have. More Whereas Tyndale	saith	in scorn (as he	8, 317/ 22
and blessed martyr, thereupon	saith	that our Savior himself	8, 318/ 33
did (as Saint John	saith	), and that he would	8, 319/ 2
corns. Now, where he	saith	that it is the	8, 319/ 16
God Almighty's fellow, Tyndale	saith	that we be lords	8, 320/ 20
Sunday into Monday. He	saith	that there was never	8, 320/ 23
as holy Saint Augustine	saith	in the receiving of	8, 322/ 2
our housel, where he	saith	that it hath pleased	8, 322/ 2
it. For where Tyndale	saith	that "we" be such	8, 322/ 28
penance? And where he	saith	we need none holy	8, 323/ 5
plainly that Saint Paul	saith	himself that he taught	8, 323/ 26
wrote not. And what	saith	Tyndale to it there	8, 323/ 27
to it there? He	saith	nothing else in this	8, 323/ 28
world but as he	saith	here: that the things	8, 323/ 28
his blessed apostles. "Nay,"	saith	Tyndale, "that could not	8, 324/ 1
Bishop of Rochester, he	saith	stiffly that none of	8, 324/ 15
know you that?" "Marry,"	saith	he, "for I shall	8, 324/ 19
other kind, than Tyndale	saith	he did. Was himself	8, 325/ 34
reprove. And thus he	saith	. . . Tyndale But that the	8, 326/ 10
therefor. For whereas he	saith	that it is "contrary	8, 326/ 18
say that therein Tyndale	saith	not true. For Saint	8, 326/ 19
One other thing he	saith	which he taketh for	8, 327/ 1
rhymeth it out and	saith	that he both denieth	8, 327/ 32
Tyndale himself. For himself	saith	in his book against	8, 329/ 13
Now, since, as Tyndale	saith	himself, Saint Peter at	8, 329/ 24
and say as Tyndale	saith	-- "All that, utterly	8, 329/ 32
exercise, as Saint Augustine	saith	, some men's minds in	8, 330/ 8
anything that Tyndale anywhere	saith	against my purpose in	8, 330/ 28
truth." And whereas Tyndale	saith	it is not the	8, 331/ 9
new testament, when he	saith	by the mouth of	8, 331/ 12
prophet and the evangelist	saith	that "they shall be	8, 331/ 31
too. For thus he	saith	. . . Tyndale I marvel that	8, 332/ 15
brethren have, as he	saith	, brought it in, and	8, 332/ 22
John 20, where he	saith	, "These are written that	8, 333/ 8
his first epistle he	saith	, "These I write because	8, 333/ 9
shall hear. Thus he	saith	. . . Tyndale Now, sir, God	8, 335/ 25
it only because Tyndale	saith	it: then is this	8, 335/ 36
word, because he boldly	saith	, in many places of	8, 336/ 14
understand? Which thing he	saith	of an ungracious mind	8, 336/ 16
it true that he	saith	, that allthing is yet	8, 337/ 28
And therefore where Tyndale	saith	. . . Tyndale Because all is	8, 338/ 2
causes for which he	saith	God caused it to	8, 338/ 13
thereby sure, as he	saith	, to endure forever. For	8, 339/ 10

little worth. But then	saith	he farther . . . Tyndale By	8, 339/ 25
forth one story that	saith	as he saith, and	8, 339/ 32
that saith as he	saith	, and then let him	8, 339/ 32
goeth he farther and	saith	. . . Tyndale And by the	8, 341/ 3
for what cause he	saith	that the general councils	8, 341/ 8
them all. For he	saith	that by the Scripture	8, 341/ 14
false. But where he	saith	"we" know, I would	8, 341/ 15
thing which the one	saith	that by the Scripture	8, 341/ 18
for true, the other	saith	that by the Scripture	8, 341/ 19
he further yet, and	saith	. . . Tyndale And by the	8, 342/ 6
purpose. For where he	saith	that every new question	8, 343/ 3
concerning the sacrament himself	saith	is but bread, and	8, 343/ 9
his apostles. Tyndale "Nay,"	saith	Tyndale, "not so." When	8, 344/ 9
all that ever he	saith	. But I then said	8, 344/ 19
And therefore, whereas Tyndale	saith	he would fain find	8, 345/ 6
is made which he	saith	I conclude: he must	8, 345/ 7
home. For when he	saith	that Christ's disciples taught	8, 346/ 7
that he so often	saith	, and never proveth, nor	8, 346/ 10
and trifle when he	saith	he will believe no	8, 346/ 26
one but it: then	saith	Tyndale that they be	8, 346/ 36
the Apocalypse, where he	saith	, "If any man anything	8, 348/ 2
if him list; nor	saith	not that God hath	8, 348/ 11
the Deuteronomy, where he	saith	, "The thing that I	8, 348/ 23
of Matthew, where he	saith	, "Upon the chair of	8, 351/ 18
that Saint Augustine there	saith	-- divers holy men	8, 353/ 4
the thing that Barnes	saith	-- never was there	8, 353/ 7
Christ following, where he	saith	in this wise: "For	8, 353/ 17
his own; and then	saith	that in the "chair	8, 356/ 19
law of God, and	saith	that therefore God doth	8, 356/ 20
pleasure of God: "lo,"	saith	Barnes, "these words of	8, 356/ 26
as is "that statute,"	saith	he, "whereby they have	8, 356/ 34
not. Nor Saint Augustine	saith	not, "Hear them in	8, 359/ 5
but ". . . God's law," he	saith	, wherein is comprehended all	8, 359/ 7
diminishing, but "as Paul	saith	" to Timothy, "abide in	8, 360/ 2
considered that Saint Paul	saith	not to Timothy, "Abide	8, 360/ 11
in Christ Jesus." He	saith	not ". . . the words that	8, 360/ 20
and difficult. And he	saith	farther, of such as	8, 362/ 34
fellows: "Those hard things,"	saith	Saint Peter, "that are	8, 362/ 36
perdition." And Saint Paul	saith	himself, also, that in	8, 363/ 3
heretics misconstrue him; and	saith	therefore that their damnation	8, 363/ 5
also that that text	saith	not that Saint Paul	8, 364/ 12
that he so boldly	saith	: that allthing necessary for	8, 364/ 28
he not (as Tyndale	saith	he did) allthing so	8, 365/ 3
well appear that Tyndale	saith	not true where he	8, 365/ 14
not true where he	saith	that Moses did put	8, 365/ 14
is not commanded, he	saith	, in Scripture. But thus	8, 366/ 24
naught worth, because, he	saith	, they be not in	8, 367/ 23
things devised, as Tyndale	saith	, by popes and popish	8, 367/ 24
images of saints, he	saith	that many things the	8, 368/ 15
of the Christian faith,	saith	that they delivered us	8, 368/ 24

Epistle to the Corinthians,	saith	in this wise: "Saint	8, 369/ 19
same place likewise and	saith	: "Forasmuch as the Corinthians	8, 369/ 25
the fast at Whitsuntide,	saith	in this wise: "There	8, 370/ 1
another place again, "Now,"	saith	he, "we have showed	8, 370/ 12
118th epistle, to Januarius,	saith	thus: "Those things which	8, 370/ 24
Baptism, against the Donatists,	saith	: "Many things are there	8, 371/ 9
chapter after, Saint Augustine	saith	these words (spoken unto	8, 371/ 24
judgment." And afterward he	saith	, "And I believe, good	8, 372/ 6
which thing Saint Paul	saith	also himself; and yet	8, 373/ 31
such things as Tyndale	saith	that the popes have	8, 373/ 33
were, as Saint Ambrose	saith	, secret mysteries. Which things	8, 374/ 34
that, like as he	saith	that the apostles did	8, 379/ 28
will say, as he	saith	in his book against	8, 380/ 11
that, as Saint Paul	saith	, the Church is the	8, 382/ 8
But then while he	saith	that all these nations	8, 386/ 30
very false where he	saith	, "I am with you	8, 387/ 7
me sure that he	saith	true or false. But	8, 389/ 23
But then must I,	saith	Tyndale, try him by	8, 389/ 24
the one which he	saith	that we take for	8, 390/ 24
and his generation," and	saith	that there is no	8, 390/ 25
the church." Where he	saith	that "Christ's elect church	8, 391/ 4
all that ever he	saith	, he leaveth it in	8, 393/ 10
preacher shall tell them,"	saith	Tyndale. So say we	8, 396/ 4
look on the Scripture,"	saith	Tyndale, "and thereby shall	8, 396/ 6
which cause Saint Paul	saith	that "the church" is	8, 396/ 25
known church. But then	saith	Tyndale that it is	8, 396/ 28
of Christ. But he	saith	that the church of	8, 396/ 29
It maketh no matter,"	saith	he, "though ye know	8, 396/ 35
Ye shall perceive it,"	saith	he, "by that ye	8, 397/ 2
keep them, as Tyndale	saith	. Now, then, if he	8, 397/ 12
further thing where he	saith	that the "elect church	8, 400/ 16
be false, when it	saith	that as the water	8, 401/ 5
say false, where he	saith	, "Give your superfluous substance	8, 401/ 7
For as Saint Paul	saith	, the passions of this	8, 401/ 20
and prophets, whereupon Paul	saith	(Eph 2) that we	8, 402/ 26
be damned, as Christ	saith	himself in the Gospel	8, 403/ 7
having; namely since himself	saith	, in the same Gospel	8, 403/ 10
the beginning. For Tyndale	saith	, as I have in	8, 404/ 32
the sacraments, which he	saith	is deadly sin to	8, 404/ 34
to Salvation" -- there	saith	he that to believe	8, 405/ 1
in that chapter he	saith	that the very Christian	8, 405/ 7
the not-belief whereof he	saith	that a man being	8, 405/ 12
but Christ, I am,"	saith	Tyndale, "therefore never the	8, 405/ 17
make good. For he	saith	that Peter meant by	8, 407/ 17
us." And yet, he	saith	, Peter wist not by	8, 407/ 19
it is open," he	saith	, "throughout all the world	8, 407/ 21
whereas the Scripture itself	saith	that all was never	8, 408/ 16
Peter's confession. For he	saith	that Saint Peter was	8, 408/ 27
where he boasteth and	saith	, "Against the rock of	8, 410/ 14
were true that he	saith	, that "whatsoever sin a	8, 410/ 26

like wise, where he	saith	that none error can	8, 411/ 3
he mean thus, he	saith	nothing to purpose, except	8, 411/ 25
he mean so . . . yet	saith	he then as false	8, 412/ 12
false. For Saint Paul	saith	plainly that he may	8, 412/ 13
with the boast and	saith	. . . Tyndale That this faith	8, 413/ 20
neither, whereof, as Tyndale	saith	, he had at that	8, 414/ 16
testify that Tyndale himself	saith	untrue. Yet would I	8, 414/ 19
this defense . . . when he	saith	, in the second chapter	8, 414/ 33
both in that he	saith	there needeth no more	8, 415/ 31
also in that he	saith	that the belief alone	8, 415/ 32
in the praise, and	saith	. . . Tyndale For this knowledge	8, 416/ 15
the church, as he	saith	. But of which church	8, 416/ 25
life, which therefore, he	saith	, is no part of	8, 417/ 16
have it, as he	saith	in another chapter after	8, 417/ 27
Tyndale, in which he	saith	that a true member	8, 418/ 14
And Paul (Rom 7)	saith	, "That good which I	8, 419/ 11
I that do it,"	saith	he, "but sin that	8, 419/ 12
albeit in that he	saith	that every true member	8, 419/ 33
ever sinneth (as he	saith	in more places than	8, 419/ 34
the first, where he	saith	that by faith we	8, 420/ 29
God, as he now	saith	, yet is it not	8, 420/ 31
the Apocalypse, where he	saith	, "I stand at the	8, 423/ 12
is also (as he	saith	) a damnable thing to	8, 425/ 28
faith (that is, he	saith	, the faith with which	8, 426/ 9
to wit (as he	saith	), not of weakness or	8, 426/ 11
For every such sin,	saith	he, is the sin	8, 426/ 14
Holy Ghost . . . which shall,	saith	he, never be forgiven	8, 426/ 15
it remain." But here	saith	Tyndale that whosoever have	8, 428/ 22
in him . . . therefore, he	saith	by the authority of	8, 428/ 25
and after appeareth. He	saith	also to the Romans	8, 430/ 7
default fall from it.	Saith	he not also, "The	8, 430/ 15
from the faith"? He	saith	also, "Hymenaeus and Philetus	8, 430/ 18
to come" -- yet	saith	he, contrary to Tyndale's	8, 431/ 21
Is it my will,	saith	the Lord God, that	8, 432/ 10
his words following, and	saith	. . . "Yea, and though I	8, 433/ 2
Paul, in that he	saith	it is "impossible to	8, 433/ 26
be bad, as Tyndale	saith	he meant; but utterly	8, 434/ 14
the Son of God,"	saith	Saint John, "came into	8, 434/ 29
brother." And after he	saith	, "Every man that hateth	8, 435/ 1
in him: here he	saith	, for all that, whosoever	8, 435/ 6
before alleged . . . where he	saith	that he that is	8, 435/ 31
in him.' He	saith	not, ' . . . as long	8, 435/ 33
hath it'; but he	saith	he ' cannot sin	8, 435/ 34
prove . . . in that he	saith	that whoso is born	8, 436/ 12
him.' And he	saith	after, in another place	8, 436/ 14
they were, as Tyndale	saith	, sure by their feeling	8, 438/ 17
And whereas Saint John	saith	that the child of	8, 438/ 23
in him; for he	saith	that he which once	8, 439/ 16
sinful deed. For Tyndale	saith	himself that though the	8, 441/ 7
a good man . . . but	saith	, "By this shall ye	8, 441/ 24

not of God." And	saith	also, "Little children, let	8, 441/ 26
For when Saint John	saith	here himself that the	8, 441/ 31
thereupon, by which he	saith	that the true members	8, 441/ 35
say untrue where he	saith	that by the outward	8, 442/ 6
because that the Spirit,	saith	he, dwelleth still within	8, 442/ 17
them -- Saint John	saith	, in the very end	8, 442/ 17
that mark we know,"	saith	Saint John, "that there	8, 442/ 20
quip against me, and	saith	that because every man	8, 443/ 6
sin . . . "therefore it is,"	saith	he, "a false conclusion	8, 443/ 9
And Paul (Rom 7)	saith	, "That good which I	8, 443/ 23
I that do it,"	saith	he, "but sin that	8, 443/ 25
And while Saint Paul	saith	the words of himself	8, 444/ 11
great" . . . and yet he	saith	that, for all that	8, 445/ 14
of that riddle, he	saith	that the true members	8, 445/ 21
to the sin, he	saith	they never do. By	8, 446/ 6
by these that he	saith	: "the Spirit calleth us	8, 446/ 33
present chapter, where he	saith	, "we cast never off	8, 447/ 6
faith is, as he	saith	hereafter, but "historical," faint	8, 447/ 17
by which faith he	saith	that they feel themselves	8, 447/ 19
deadly . . . for the Spirit (	saith	he) shall never suffer	8, 447/ 27
for this cause he	saith	that though the motion	8, 447/ 31
battle; and then is (	saith	he) all forgiven them	8, 447/ 38
committing of them, he	saith	they never sin deadly	8, 448/ 4
sin deadly indeed. "Nay,"	saith	Tyndale, "for afterward we	8, 449/ 18
of purpose, and plainly	saith	that they shall never	8, 450/ 13
the sin, as Tyndale	saith	, "breaking out in their	8, 450/ 30
seeking, as holy David	saith	, excuses for their sin	8, 451/ 32
them. "God is faithful,"	saith	Saint Paul, "which shall	8, 452/ 35
these words where he	saith	that they yield not	8, 453/ 31
Tyndale's word, when he	saith	plainly that whosoever do	8, 454/ 16
deeds -- which he	saith	they fall in upon	8, 454/ 20
words following, where he	saith	they will rise and	8, 454/ 28
purpose -- where he	saith	that though they "fall	8, 455/ 7
hath once gotten he	saith	he can never lose	8, 455/ 36
sorrow? For as himself	saith	that through such repentance	8, 456/ 4
For as Saint Augustine	saith	, if it be done	8, 456/ 15
them, as Saint Paul	saith	, the members of a	8, 456/ 33
agreed; and that he	saith	as I say, and	8, 458/ 34
say not as he	saith	. For whereas I said	8, 458/ 35
be agreed. For he	saith	that the thing which	8, 459/ 7
though a man believe,	saith	he, never so right	8, 459/ 8
charity therewith also, which,	saith	he, must needs ensue	8, 459/ 11
cometh forth after and	saith	that himself and such	8, 459/ 23
charity too, as Tyndale	saith	; which I say is	8, 459/ 36
chapter after -- whoso (	saith	he) hath once in	8, 461/ 4
why? For two causes,	saith	Tyndale. One, because that	8, 461/ 7
that error be written,	saith	Tyndale, even in the	8, 461/ 15
no deadly sin? Because,	saith	Tyndale, that an elected	8, 461/ 16
very Gospel, as he	saith	after too. By this	8, 461/ 25
are in Christ," he	saith	that a true member	8, 461/ 27

very Gospel, as Tyndale	saith	after -- have us	8, 463/ 32
Saint Peter, as Tyndale	saith	, at that time knew	8, 465/ 17
Christ: even so, Tyndale	saith	that he believeth Christ's	8, 465/ 23
believe it as he	saith	he doth) because that	8, 465/ 28
heretic, God wot!), and	saith	it is neither body	8, 466/ 18
for what cause he	saith	that none other error	8, 466/ 25
great. Lo, thus he	saith	. . . Tyndale In other things	8, 466/ 26
great. The cause is,	saith	he, because that likewise	8, 467/ 13
himself agree, whatsoever he	saith	here, that such rebuking	8, 467/ 34
rage passed, as himself	saith	that when the rage	8, 467/ 36
voyage and, as Tyndale	saith	, upon his "great occasions	8, 467/ 38
For as Saint Chrysostom	saith	, if the devil do	8, 469/ 16
elect shall, as he	saith	here, repent his error	8, 470/ 13
all which things, he	saith	, be they never so	8, 471/ 20
own solution. For he	saith	that we be bound	8, 472/ 15
only that the Scripture	saith	not plain the contrary	8, 472/ 23
biddeth him believe, and	saith	he will dwell therewith	8, 476/ 7
himself. Lo, thus he	saith	. . . Tyndale But they which	8, 480/ 18
this place as he	saith	with his master Martin	8, 486/ 22
that he rehearseth, he	saith	that "our faith perisheth	8, 486/ 31
again. Now, where he	saith	that "love and consent	8, 487/ 34
For as Saint Paul	saith	, "What fellowship can there	8, 488/ 2
which they can be,	saith	he, no deadly sins	8, 490/ 8
flesh and, as Tyndale	saith	, "breaking out" at his	8, 492/ 4
good readers, that he	saith	that his true members	8, 492/ 23
standeth by them and	saith	he will die in	8, 495/ 4
church in hell. Yet	saith	Tyndale further, in the	8, 495/ 14
us of them. He	saith	that after that God	8, 499/ 1
in earth), "God," he	saith	, "sendeth forth and calleth	8, 499/ 6
willing, as the Scripture	saith	, "all men to be	8, 499/ 17
goeth Tyndale farther, and	saith	that God "maketh his	8, 499/ 22
of his father. For,	saith	Paul, it is the	8, 500/ 31
high spiritual heretic, that	saith	it is a "beetle-blind	8, 502/ 15
Tyndale allegeth. First he	saith	that it is a	8, 503/ 7
is? -- for, as	saith	Saint James, "Every good	8, 503/ 26
lights." And Saint Paul	saith	, "What hast thou that	8, 503/ 29
holy pope Saint Gregory	saith	it should) if reason	8, 508/ 5
for as Saint Paul	saith	, all the passions and	8, 508/ 17
God's word (as Tyndale	saith	in all God's words	8, 508/ 34
understandeth them (as Tyndale	saith	touching the plain scriptures	8, 508/ 36
sure knowledge. And therefore	saith	Saint Paul also that	8, 509/ 21
good will . . . our Lord	saith	himself unto the city	8, 509/ 27
will cannot (as he	saith	) go before the wit	8, 510/ 17
always true, that Tyndale	saith	in these words . . . Tyndale	8, 510/ 28
faith. For here he	saith	that we "choose" God	8, 510/ 35
of necessity. For he	saith	that God maketh them	8, 511/ 3
heard. And then he	saith	that upon the sight	8, 511/ 4
his laws"; but yet	saith	he that their wills	8, 511/ 6
Now, that Tyndale so	saith	is open and plain	8, 511/ 11
words that he consequently	saith	. . . Tyndale For when we	8, 511/ 12

neither nother. But Tyndale	saith	untrue in both. For	8, 511/ 25
Tyndale say. But yet	saith	Tyndale untrue in these	8, 511/ 29
wit, both where he	saith	that when a man	8, 511/ 30
and also where he	saith	, for the proof of	8, 511/ 32
believe himself. Now, then,	saith	he (in more places	8, 513/ 2
not do as he	saith	I do -- wittingly	8, 513/ 3
now confess that he	saith	untrue . . . let him revoke	8, 513/ 5
word quite that he	saith	now. For if I	8, 513/ 8
good living, as Tyndale	saith	it doth . . . since many	8, 514/ 3
he there, and this	saith	Tyndale here . . . because they	8, 514/ 9
by and by, and	saith	. . . Tyndale Howbeit, there be	8, 514/ 20
so boasteth, wherein, he	saith	, all the pith of	8, 515/ 35
and calleth "pope-holy," and	saith	they make themselves a	8, 516/ 10
of them thus he	saith	. . . Tyndale And there be	8, 516/ 30
this man. Here he	saith	(and saith true) that	8, 517/ 3
Here he saith (and	saith	true) that men will	8, 517/ 3
this that he now	saith	is true; and more	8, 517/ 9
that as little he	saith	to purpose in this	8, 518/ 3
foolish-wilily. For where he	saith	that an elect cannot	8, 518/ 16
which only thing, he	saith	, waiting upon the elect	8, 519/ 13
be open. For he	saith	that the elects cannot	8, 519/ 21
them. And therein he	saith	truth. For if God	8, 519/ 22
he dissemble it . . . and	saith	not that because mercy	8, 519/ 30
he say nay, he	saith	against the scriptures plain	8, 519/ 37
is thereof (as Tyndale	saith	) over passed, and that	8, 521/ 9
they "repent," as Tyndale	saith	, and "come again" to	8, 521/ 12
he say thus, he	saith	untrue. For doth not	8, 522/ 27
and not, as Tyndale	saith	, only to show his	8, 523/ 31
withdraw. For as God	saith	in the Scripture, "Thy	8, 525/ 30
best. For as himself	saith	in the Apocalypse, some	8, 526/ 2
God, as he there	saith	, seeth that it were	8, 526/ 7
the lukewarm. And therefore	saith	the Spirit of God	8, 526/ 10
use that condition, and	saith	, "Woe to them that	8, 527/ 13
himself. And Saint Paul	saith	, "What hast thou that	8, 527/ 34
not received it?" He	saith	not, ". . . as though it	8, 527/ 37
upon that foundation, and	saith	. . . Tyndale God laid so	8, 528/ 23
godly reasons. First he	saith	that David's sins arose	8, 530/ 11
they were, as Tyndale	saith	, "stronger than David," and	8, 530/ 30
him" away. Which he	saith	to show us that	8, 530/ 31
Paul plainly speaketh, and	saith	unto us, "God is	8, 531/ 34
did so, as he	saith	, "at both times." But	8, 532/ 16
do it. For thus	saith	he of David, as	8, 532/ 37
God. And therefore he	saith	. . . Tyndale Now, in all	8, 533/ 16
to speak. For he	saith	, in the Gospel, that	8, 533/ 31
worketh, as Saint Paul	saith	, by love -- that	8, 534/ 33
too. "This shall I" (	saith	Tyndale) "defend you well	8, 535/ 8
this world, but only	saith	it was so. Now	8, 536/ 2
these things willingly? "No,"	saith	Tyndale. I say no	8, 536/ 23
contrary. "I prove it,"	saith	he, "by that that	8, 536/ 25
man else that Tyndale	saith	, "There is no man	8, 537/ 35

David's deeds, whereas Tyndale	saith	he could not sin	8, 538/ 12
Hittite. And therefore thus	saith	our Lord: Behold, I	8, 539/ 11
clearly that whereas Tyndale	saith	that David in all	8, 539/ 17
deadly sin, because, he	saith	, he consented not to	8, 539/ 19
of God . . . God here	saith	that David did in	8, 539/ 21
himself also? Or how	saith	Tyndale that David consented	8, 539/ 24
Of whom thus he	saith	. . . Tyndale And in like	8, 540/ 30
not that his sermon	saith	more against his matter	8, 541/ 30
as holy Saint Paul	saith	, "In heart believe we	8, 541/ 37
Savior himself, where he	saith	, "Whoso deny me before	8, 542/ 6
words by which he	saith	that they keep it	8, 542/ 17
else? Now, where he	saith	that all this happened	8, 542/ 31
but that when he	saith	they "could not believe	8, 543/ 18
apostles in that he	saith	they "would fain have	8, 543/ 21
before-rehearsed words wherein he	saith	nay. And yet is	8, 544/ 23
next words after, he	saith	very plainly, more and	8, 544/ 26
heart. Lo, thus he	saith	. . . Tyndale Howbeit, there was	8, 544/ 28
the belief, than Tyndale	saith	here? For though he	8, 544/ 34
here? For though he	saith	that none of them	8, 544/ 35
from Christ . . . yet he	saith	they "could not believe	8, 545/ 1
that article, Tyndale here	saith	expressly. For he saith	8, 545/ 6
saith expressly. For he	saith	that though they ran	8, 545/ 7
time in which himself	saith	here they believed not	8, 545/ 20
Thomas, which, as Tyndale	saith	, "could not believe" till	8, 546/ 2
to another step, and	saith	that he never "consenteth	8, 546/ 29
goeth to another, and	saith	he consenteth not to	8, 546/ 31
to the next, and	saith	that he "casteth not	8, 546/ 33
unto another step, and	saith	he casteth it not	8, 547/ 1
here. For first he	saith	they lost never the	8, 547/ 9
words at length he	saith	the same thing himself	8, 547/ 13
were in, as Tyndale	saith	. . . he shall, for lack	8, 547/ 34
is he remediless, he	saith	. And therefore saith he	8, 548/ 1
he saith. And therefore	saith	he (both here and	8, 548/ 1
of Christ . . . as Tyndale	saith	that the apostles, because	8, 548/ 11
apostles' faith, which he	saith	they never lost at	8, 549/ 32
to Saint Peter, and	saith	. . . Tyndale Yea, and Peter	8, 550/ 10
Howbeit, all this, he	saith	, was no failing of	8, 552/ 3
should not fail. "Yes,"	saith	Master More, "it failed	8, 553/ 9
their gloss together. Christ	saith	(Luke 22), "Simon, Simon	8, 553/ 11
-- yet since Tyndale	saith	here himself that the	8, 554/ 33
sufficient for salvation," he	saith	that he calleth not	8, 555/ 16
take "faith" as he	saith	he taketh it himself	8, 555/ 26
needs follow that he	saith	that the forsaking and	8, 555/ 31
false that our Savior	saith	: "He that denieth me	8, 556/ 15
unto Saint Peter, he	saith	unto him: "And thou	8, 557/ 30
Tyndale's master Martin Luther	saith	), evidently and plainly written	8, 562/ 38
saved well enough, he	saith	, believing not other things	8, 563/ 13
And there he first	saith	that this common-known Catholic	8, 563/ 20
the "elect church," and	saith	that it is "the	8, 563/ 23
agreed everything that he	saith	in his chapter --	8, 564/ 2

err or not, he	saith	not in all that	8, 564/ 8
forasmuch as, though he	saith	that they can do	8, 564/ 17
errors, none can (he	saith	) be damnable to them	8, 564/ 24
And that thing he	saith	the man doth of	8, 565/ 24
For there was, he	saith	, none of these that	8, 566/ 2
do no more, he	saith	, than doth the child	8, 566/ 27
neither (for so far	saith	Tyndale now), but with	8, 567/ 2
in the second, he	saith	that it is "the	8, 567/ 26
forgiven him -- and	saith	not that he shall	8, 568/ 24
saved; and since God	saith	he shall never be	8, 568/ 28
so never saved, he	saith	he shall never so	8, 568/ 29
and till, as Tyndale	saith	, that they have "played	8, 570/ 1
but for the saints'	sake	, nor saints but for	8, 3/ 13
saints but for the	sake	of God . . . and neither	8, 3/ 13
humbled himself for my	sake	, I will bring no	8, 66/ 10
to pain for God's	sake	. . . and yet thinketh, for	8, 72/ 1
those which for his	sake	forbareth it he coupleth	8, 85/ 14
all things for his	sake	to win him to	8, 89/ 23
a Turk for his	sake	, that believeth better in	8, 122/ 27
a mind for God's	sake	to go fight against	8, 123/ 3
that is for God's	sake	content in the defense	8, 123/ 5
men honor for God's	sake	. For Saint Paul here	8, 172/ 29
it believed for God's	sake	, or for Moses'? If	8, 280/ 28
Moses'? If for God's	sake	: then though Christ had	8, 280/ 28
Now, if for Moses'	sake	: Christ was as good	8, 280/ 32
and for his death's	sake	all that repent and	8, 290/ 31
do them for God's	sake	, and to his worship	8, 325/ 18
in earth for his	sake	, and confirmed it by	8, 365/ 28
suffered persecution for God's	sake	-- do testify for	8, 373/ 25
that God for Christ's	sake	loveth them and will	8, 390/ 12
would burn for God's	sake	, could deserve heaven of	8, 401/ 18
Christ's church, for whose	sake	they ought to suffer	8, 481/ 8
good alms for God's	sake	, as did Cornelius when	8, 505/ 15
Now see, for God's	sake	, where Tyndale hath scraped	8, 558/ 9
that God for Christ's	sake	loveth them and will	8, 563/ 26
help!" for the manner	sake	(as it were after	8, 567/ 3
that God for Christ's	sake	loveth them, and will	8, 567/ 29
for sand as holy	salt	, and had "as lief	8, 57/ 32
puttest sand as holy	salt	in his mouth, if	8, 75/ 15
Mass, and by the	salt	, and by the ashes	8, 78/ 11
the ribald, resembling the	salt	to sand and the	8, 78/ 16
used for a ceremony	salt	than sand while sand	8, 78/ 32
lief "sand as holy	salt	," and be "smeared with	8, 81/ 35
comparing sand with holy	salt	, and butter-smearing to the	8, 105/ 1
for sand than holy	salt	. What availeth saith he	8, 115/ 21
lack of a little	salt	. I have not contended	8, 176/ 15
the board of the	salt	sacrament of Penance and	8, 212/ 25
good a sacrament of	salt	, of mustard seed, of	8, 253/ 32
therefore, whereas for the	salting	and seasoning of his	8, 554/ 18
beginneth with a holy	salutation	; and so doth Luther	8, 40/ 12

little by his holy	salutation	. And when they consider	8, 40/ 23
For by such holy	salutation	, as by sweet blessing	8, 42/ 16
for all his holy	salutation	at the beginning, with	8, 75/ 22
sanctity with their holy	salutations	. For if men consider	8, 40/ 18
be with their holy	salutations	the false, idle prophets	8, 42/ 12
in their hand, nor	salute	any man by the	8, 328/ 7
And now, whereas he	saluteth	us with "the light	8, 42/ 4
were always sufficient for	salvation	, and that men's good	8, 6/ 11
a sacrament necessary to	salvation	. Howbeit, every layperson, he	8, 14/ 14
Anything Unwritten Necessary to	Salvation	" -- whereupon great part	8, 33/ 28
faith alone" sufficeth to	salvation	, how devilishly that any	8, 42/ 11
be necessary for their	salvation	. And this promise hath	8, 44/ 5
born God-and-man for our	salvation	, and suffered his Passion	8, 76/ 27
to give all our	salvation	to faith alone, and	8, 82/ 33
of God for man's	salvation	, by which God hath	8, 94/ 13
God, and hope of	salvation	with love and charity	8, 100/ 36
the soul and to	salvation	. . . albeit that no man	8, 104/ 7
say that all the	salvation	standeth in promise of	8, 105/ 4
God worketh not our	salvation	no more than do	8, 105/ 8
but God worketh our	salvation	himself . . . and the promise	8, 105/ 9
liberal goodness worketh our	salvation	, and the promise giveth	8, 105/ 16
the knowledge of our	salvation	. Now say these men	8, 105/ 17
is so necessary to	salvation	that the contrary belief	8, 107/ 13
himself meant, for their	salvation	; that is to wit	8, 132/ 9
the way to man's	salvation	not by only miracle	8, 239/ 2
himself toward his own	salvation	by faith: it pleaseth	8, 239/ 10
to faith for his	salvation	. Here ye perceive that	8, 239/ 22
a means of man's	salvation	the witness of man	8, 239/ 31
into the port of	salvation	and the haven of	8, 249/ 4
and as sure to	salvation	of our souls without	8, 258/ 19
for fault of Baptism	salvation	faileth, and not for	8, 260/ 4
necessity to our soul's	salvation	to be believed. And	8, 283/ 18
nothing pertaining to the	salvation	of our soul. But	8, 286/ 6
so pertaineth to the	salvation	of our souls that	8, 286/ 10
not for their final	salvation	serve them. But when	8, 299/ 25
in due faith of	salvation	by Christ that was	8, 302/ 20
good and necessary to	salvation	? Were this a wise	8, 305/ 1
or done for the	salvation	of our souls . . . and	8, 309/ 19
to be believed upon	salvation	of our souls. And	8, 313/ 19
all things necessary to	salvation	comprehended in scripture ever	8, 335/ 31
all things necessary to	salvation	comprehended in scripture ever	8, 338/ 7
that everything necessary to	salvation	is written in Scripture	8, 363/ 13
that allthing necessary for	salvation	is written in Scripture	8, 364/ 28
of necessity pertaineth unto	salvation	. And this advantage that	8, 398/ 29
never serve him to	salvation	, but he shall be	8, 399/ 19
to the attaining of	salvation	-- and also, good	8, 401/ 1
it sufficeth enough for	salvation	, though he believe no	8, 404/ 24
That Were Necessary to	Salvation	" -- there saith he	8, 405/ 1
nothing doth pertain unto	salvation	. And hereafter, in his	8, 405/ 5
be sufficient for your	salvation	or not. First, in	8, 405/ 37

forgiveness of sins, or	salvation	, by any other way	8, 410/ 7
of itself for our	salvation	that sin nor error	8, 412/ 27
in the state of	salvation	ye can never be	8, 413/ 9
forgiveness of sins, or	salvation	, by any other way	8, 413/ 26
man may go to	salvation	by any other thing	8, 413/ 31
alone is sufficient for	salvation	. . . and that it is	8, 415/ 32
belief, any man unto	salvation	should need anything else	8, 415/ 34
part toward their own	salvation	, with the instrument that	8, 422/ 7
of his own final	salvation	, nor of his own	8, 425/ 1
finally to bliss and	salvation	. And I call here	8, 428/ 4
sure of grace and	salvation	; and yet ye see	8, 442/ 37
hope and trust of	salvation	in God by the	8, 447/ 21
is enough for his	salvation	to believe the promise	8, 462/ 31
The cause of our	salvation	is not the belief	8, 463/ 3
of itself for our	salvation	. . . but the ordinance of	8, 463/ 6
the cause of the	salvation	standeth all in the	8, 463/ 14
that God's promise of	salvation	in the blood of	8, 470/ 24
whereof were necessary to	salvation	. Which false assertion of	8, 472/ 31
a necessary article for	salvation	-- that to every	8, 473/ 1
the cause of his	salvation	which before believed the	8, 473/ 3
is not necessary to	salvation	. He cannot say that	8, 476/ 23
his brains. . . . and to	salvation	that is in Christ	8, 480/ 36
make no matter to	salvation	. For everything that God	8, 480/ 38
have believed pertaineth to	salvation	. . . since the contrary belief	8, 481/ 1
thought them necessary unto	salvation	, or with a cankered	8, 481/ 12
their final election to	salvation	, which election himself foresaw	8, 498/ 21
he moveth, whether unto	salvation	in the Church Triumphant	8, 499/ 4
his pleasure and the	salvation	of their own souls	8, 505/ 10
to bring man to	salvation	not in such inevitable	8, 509/ 39
as is requisite unto	salvation	: that is, in the	8, 512/ 1
work. Wherein as concerning	salvation	and damnation, he laboreth	8, 518/ 30
have elected them to	salvation	. But he meaneth that	8, 519/ 26
in this world toward	salvation	in heaven unto some	8, 522/ 38
David was elected to	salvation	. . . what will he answer	8, 536/ 35
scripture proving his final	salvation	. Then if Tyndale answer	8, 537/ 6
elect to the final	salvation	, and shall come to	8, 537/ 9
believed wrong, of whose	salvation	yet he maketh not	8, 537/ 14
sure as of the	salvation	of David; but holding	8, 537/ 15
confess it for our	salvation	." Showing, by those words	8, 542/ 1
then serve them to	salvation	. And that they believed	8, 545/ 5
to the state of	salvation	; but he must prove	8, 551/ 15
have letted him from	salvation	although he had forthwith	8, 551/ 17
faith alone sufficient for	salvation	," he saith that he	8, 555/ 15
in anything necessary to	salvation	. Which thing I there	8, 560/ 21
that were necessary to	salvation	" . . . meaning that we be	8, 562/ 36
misliketh her devout anthem	Salve	Regina), so would he	8, 313/ 13
all Jewry, and in	Samaria	, and even unto the	8, 238/ 32
confusion, that by the	same-self	church doth he know	8, 285/ 25
persona Filii," "persona Spiritus	Sancti	" . . . Tyndale must call them	8, 201/ 9
hath, by the secret	sanctification	of God, a certain	8, 100/ 24

Christ; and the things	sanctified	with the Blessed Blood	8, 41/ 35
saith that God hath	sanctified	the Sabbath day unto	8, 74/ 4
the Sabbath day was	sanctified	only to God himself	8, 74/ 9
Christian people sacred and	sanctified	in the holy Sacrament	8, 189/ 3
that ye may be	sanctified	." Tyndale And Christ answered	8, 409/ 33
heresy. Tyndale . . . John 17, "	Sanctify	them, O Father, through	8, 228/ 13
of the tabernacle, and	sanctifying	of all the vessels	8, 79/ 17
ark, and altar, apparel,	sanctifying	, and sacrifice, our Lord	8, 79/ 28
in simulation of like	sanctity	with their holy salutations	8, 40/ 18
ex aqua et Spiritu	Sancto	non potest introire in	8, 377/ 8
as soon "gape" for	sand	as holy salt, and	8, 57/ 32
gape while thou putttest	sand	as holy salt in	8, 75/ 15
resembling the salt to	sand	and the holy oil	8, 78/ 16
a ceremony salt than	sand	while sand is so	8, 78/ 32
salt than sand while	sand	is so good a	8, 78/ 33
he had as lief "	sand	as holy salt," and	8, 81/ 35
mocks and jests, comparing	sand	with holy salt, and	8, 105/ 1
more meet indeed for	sand	than holy salt. What	8, 115/ 20
in many places, they	sang	the Service in their	8, 125/ 32
himself, "O altitudo divitiarum	sapientiae	et scientiae Dei!" ("O	8, 49/ 4
professeth not himself a	Saracen	, nor I know him	8, 252/ 14
with either paynim, Turk,	Saracen	, or Jew, and would	8, 504/ 34
the sign of the	Saracen's	head. But now consider	8, 277/ 7
were Turks, Jews, or	Saracens	, or, that worse were	8, 93/ 28
infidels as Turks and	Saracens	would learn of Tyndale	8, 109/ 33
unto Jews, Turks, and	Saracens	, and paynims . . . as, for	8, 110/ 4
all the Jews, Turks,	Saracens	, and other infidels hold	8, 110/ 9
as Jews, Turks, and	Saracens	, were present at the	8, 110/ 16
and the church of	Saracens	, too (since Tyndale will	8, 131/ 14
peradventure Jews, Turks, and	Saracens	too, that be not	8, 146/ 33
they were Jews or	Saracens	, though they were so	8, 167/ 4
among the Turks or	Saracens	-- since Tyndale is	8, 252/ 13
thereunto -- as Jews,	Saracens	, or Turks, not yet	8, 392/ 18
and misery -- "I	sat	down and wept and	8, 67/ 14
because thou hast long	sat	still in sin." But	8, 409/ 22
God sit where he	sat	, should have like luck	8, 483/ 20
a pastime if he	sat	sadly by frantic Collins	8, 554/ 27
verily a work of	Satan	, and that the falsest	8, 88/ 7
every man have served	Satan	all the while they	8, 88/ 15
the very "work of	Satan	," and they therefore serve	8, 88/ 25
and they therefore serve	Satan	and work his work	8, 88/ 26
suffered the angel of	Satan	to vex him lest	8, 159/ 20
devil," "the church of	Satan	," "the church of wretches	8, 166/ 10
so: "the church of	Satan	," "the church of wretches	8, 167/ 20
be the synagogue of	Satan	and servants of the	8, 223/ 9
the false invention of	Satan	) and would have us	8, 394/ 33
him the "angel of	Satan	," the "prick of the	8, 444/ 23
goodness the "angel of	Satan	," the "prick of the	8, 453/ 4
craft and invention of	Satan	. And this is, lo	8, 496/ 4
Luke 22), "Simon, Simon,	Satan	seeketh you to sift	8, 553/ 12

they agree together: "Simon,	Satan	seeketh to sift you	8, 553/ 16
neither bear wallet nor	satchel	, nor shoes upon their	8, 328/ 6
wit, both confession and	satisfaction	; and whereas he speaketh	8, 42/ 7
and laymen both, call "	satisfaction	" -- not meaning that	8, 65/ 15
by the Church called "	satisfaction	," for the devoir that	8, 65/ 24
godly purposes, serveth for	satisfaction	of sin and procuring	8, 65/ 34
waw forbade rowning. Of	Satisfaction	He will that we	8, 88/ 30
which the Church calleth	satisfaction	: this thing Tyndale calleth	8, 89/ 5
goeth about to make	satisfaction	for his sins to	8, 89/ 13
Christ is an everlasting	satisfaction	and ever-sufficient. More The	8, 89/ 25
which they must make	satisfaction	to Godward for their	8, 208/ 14
Christ hath made full	satisfaction	for our sins! More	8, 208/ 15
Christ hath made full	satisfaction	for our sins --	8, 208/ 20
in Scripture that Christ's	satisfaction	for our sins is	8, 208/ 22
both -- and Christ's	satisfaction	also for the eternality	8, 210/ 7
good, holy works, other	satisfaction	for the same: then	8, 210/ 9
every man for the	satisfaction	of that pain, because	8, 210/ 13
toward God, for the	satisfaction	of the temporal pain	8, 210/ 29
contrition of heart, and	satisfaction	by good deeds. For	8, 211/ 20
of Christ for our	satisfaction	that it so dischargeth	8, 213/ 36
the ear, penance and	satisfaction	for sin to Godward	8, 290/ 36
and blood is a	satisfaction	for the sin of	8, 408/ 30
the cross is a	satisfaction	for the sin of	8, 408/ 36
but such as the	satisfaction	of Christ maketh worthy	8, 409/ 8
death for so full	satisfaction	of altogether, that we	8, 409/ 11
through good works toward	satisfaction	; and so his whole	8, 410/ 20
of their pain and	satisfaction	. For himself cannot say	8, 413/ 37
deeds of charity toward	satisfaction	? The knowledge of this	8, 416/ 24
-- so that any	satisfaction	shall not only nothing	8, 425/ 27
all penitential works toward	satisfaction	, and all punishment for	8, 470/ 26
their dumb disguisings; their	satisfactions	and justifying. And because	8, 134/ 26
of penance-doing, or other	satisfactory	pains or good works	8, 209/ 36
And with this not	satisfied	. . . he amplifieth and enhanceth	8, 47/ 14
other infidels hold themselves	satisfied	and mock no more	8, 110/ 10
common course to be	satisfied	by the only merits	8, 210/ 32
of unlearned hearers be	satisfied	with our doubtful disputations	8, 389/ 30
myself for this time	satisfied	that he believe it	8, 537/ 16
though they shall not	satisfy	them that will needs	8, 35/ 26
a thing sufficient to	satisfy	for their sin --	8, 90/ 13
had been sufficient to	satisfy	for all the sins	8, 209/ 22
penance-doing endeavor themselves to	satisfy	for that pain . . . since	8, 210/ 12
here, because they all	satisfy	not himself . . . he is	8, 272/ 3
which we could nothing	satisfy	. . . but with which we	8, 409/ 9
change it from the	Saturday	, than to put difference	8, 320/ 11
to change it from	Saturday	but only to put	8, 320/ 23
the Jews do the	Saturday	. And therefore these causes	8, 320/ 35
himself that, as the	Saturday	was ordained by God	8, 322/ 19
made, I say, from	Saturday	to Sunday, himself without	8, 322/ 24
have we also the	Saturday	changed into the Sunday	8, 366/ 1
commandments with themselves as	Saul	did . . . or between the	8, 49/ 16

causes . . . whereby, like as	Saul	was deceived in saving	8, 49/ 19
appeased . . . as did King	Saul	, in his rageous fury	8, 160/ 11
he would forswear to	save	his life, I had	8, 12/ 25
with a lie to	save	a young innocent babe	8, 19/ 8
Tewkesbury said unto him, "	Save	you yourself and abjure	8, 20/ 7
grace to turn and	save	his soul. For so	8, 22/ 9
again if it might	save	their life, their sects	8, 25/ 1
may, if he will	save	his own soul --	8, 31/ 3
of all Christian people	save	heretics . . . which Catholic church	8, 61/ 12
against all the sacraments	save	twain -- that is	8, 91/ 32
also promises and would	save	us if we knew	8, 92/ 5
here on earth" --	save	his coat. For that	8, 114/ 15
he is there, all	save	his coat. Of which	8, 114/ 36
saith this fool, "all	save	his coat." A worshipful	8, 115/ 19
man should say "God	save	him"; and so forth	8, 127/ 19
them destroy all virtue	save	faith. And now ye	8, 158/ 22
company without any difference	save	an appointment to preach	8, 165/ 21
he hit me, lo,	save	for lack of a	8, 176/ 15
danger of choking (God	save	the man!) with the	8, 178/ 33
hath juggled all grace	save	gratia gratis data --	8, 204/ 19
us by any man	save	ourselves. In which doing	8, 207/ 25
by fire in hell . . .	save	they that at the	8, 220/ 31
they be all false	save	one -- and the	8, 223/ 27
needs be all false	save	one. And therefore, though	8, 246/ 3
as Saint Augustine saith,	save	for the Church we	8, 254/ 9
confound the false and	save	the faith upright --	8, 264/ 19
there were else nothing	save	miracles to confound false	8, 265/ 2
fallen from the faith	save	those few -- yet	8, 272/ 12
fallen from both twain,	save	only these few that	8, 272/ 19
that all the world	save	the Jews, in their	8, 281/ 11
to be showed more,	save	the resurrection; yea, and	8, 281/ 23
to be showed more,	save	the resurrection." Now, this	8, 282/ 17
another . . . but if he	save	himself and say that	8, 305/ 31
that faith alone shall	save	us without good works	8, 308/ 26
man good at all,	save	only to the priest	8, 316/ 19
also defy. More Forsooth,	save	for the rhyme, I	8, 326/ 15
Because all is done	save	the Doom, and because	8, 338/ 4
that all is done	save	only the Day of	8, 338/ 16
his revocation could not	save	his body, yet revoked	8, 358/ 9
Tyndale's books for to	save	his soul. Now here	8, 358/ 10
of all Christian nations	save	such as be by	8, 361/ 27
against Luther; all which,	save	Origen only, Tyndale dissembleth	8, 367/ 30
his only faith shall	save	him, and getteth him	8, 377/ 13
us: that God will	save	such as may work	8, 401/ 35
or ill, but will	save	all such as him	8, 402/ 2
neither, that he will	save	man without any regard	8, 402/ 9
of that faith shall	save	any man that once	8, 410/ 32
any gloss else can	save	Tyndale's tale from plain	8, 415/ 30
former righteousness shall not	save	him from damnation. And	8, 432/ 21
righteous man shall not	save	him in what day	8, 432/ 25

then would he fain	save	his worship with saying	8, 459/ 5
it pleaseth him to	save	us for our obedience	8, 463/ 7
other error in anything	save	the promises can be	8, 466/ 25
that the promise should	save	them and get them	8, 474/ 12
chapter all were well	save	it. For surely this	8, 497/ 20
ways to win and	save	them that he useth	8, 522/ 36
fasted and prayed to	save	the child, until the	8, 540/ 5
the same: "Whoso will	save	his soul in this	8, 543/ 30
and "He that will	save	his life in this	8, 556/ 17
and unto every man	save	himself so inopinable, and	8, 565/ 12
boldly believe it, and,	save	his own bare worshipful	8, 565/ 13
remit his sin and	save	him if he so	8, 569/ 7
or penance shall sufficiently	save	them . . . so that they	8, 571/ 36
midwives of Egypt that	saved	the children of Israel	8, 19/ 5
all that might have	saved	his life. And so	8, 20/ 5
as they say) be	saved	only by Christ's blood	8, 52/ 9
to be the rather	saved	and come to heaven	8, 54/ 2
the rather to be	saved	and come to heaven	8, 54/ 7
please him and be	saved	the rather -- so	8, 54/ 17
their pleasure and be	saved	all with ease, as	8, 67/ 1
should never have been	saved	but had utterly lost	8, 76/ 30
that he shall be	saved	except sin after let	8, 94/ 14
he shall not be	saved	, except right special cases	8, 94/ 15
Ghost, he should be	saved	. . . and that except a	8, 98/ 6
yet might he have	saved	us though he had	8, 105/ 12
there was no man	saved	. And when a man	8, 212/ 22
because ye should be	saved	" . . . giving them knowledge that	8, 239/ 13
because ye should be	saved	," it appeareth that Tyndale	8, 240/ 24
unfaithfulness never shall be	saved	. Now, albeit that I	8, 240/ 26
believed we cannot be	saved	. . . there were one miracle	8, 256/ 21
but those that were	saved	in the ship. In	8, 272/ 7
and we might be	saved	well enough though our	8, 287/ 14
and confidence to be	saved	by the works of	8, 299/ 30
our faith to be	saved	by . . . but we believe	8, 313/ 6
a martyr may be	saved	and brought to heaven	8, 377/ 5
such as shall be	saved	in the kind of	8, 392/ 15
he shall never be	saved	, but all his repentance	8, 399/ 17
that trust to be	saved	in Christ's Passion, if	8, 399/ 23
sinners shall never be	saved	by his Passion, as	8, 399/ 24
therefore never the more	saved	; neither yet the less	8, 405/ 18
be never the less	saved	, though the contrary were	8, 405/ 20
every man to be	saved	by . . . but we be	8, 407/ 26
repenting and faith be	saved	. And thus, good readers	8, 411/ 35
his saying might be	saved	and be borne. But	8, 412/ 3
that shall be finally	saved	, but all such as	8, 428/ 7
therefrom, they shall be	saved	. Of which folk many	8, 428/ 9
that believeth to be	saved	by the mean of	8, 430/ 27
not die but be	saved	, and none of all	8, 433/ 12
by penance never be	saved	after. We may be	8, 433/ 21
Christ he shall be	saved	. . . and believe not that	8, 462/ 32

God he shall be	saved	. For that Christ is	8, 462/ 34
of mankind shall be	saved	. . . he may without any	8, 464/ 14
any angel is eternally	saved	or not -- notwithstanding	8, 464/ 16
That we shall be	saved	through Christ and by	8, 464/ 27
that mankind shall be	saved	through Christ . . . may yet	8, 464/ 31
the world should be	saved	, and to tell him	8, 465/ 3
the world shall be	saved	, and yet they lose	8, 465/ 21
therefore never the more	saved	; neither yet the less	8, 467/ 2
be never the less	saved	; no, though the contrary	8, 467/ 4
is elected to be	saved	shall repent as soon	8, 467/ 24
and should never be	saved	. And then were it	8, 468/ 35
shall never after be	saved	-- can take here	8, 471/ 13
elect person shall be	saved	though he happen to	8, 472/ 36
no man shall be	saved	but if he be	8, 473/ 23
at all . . . but be	saved	only by the faith	8, 474/ 38
that some may be	saved	being ignorant, not only	8, 475/ 7
no man might be	saved	; but that the bare	8, 475/ 11
before cannot be after	saved	but by repentance of	8, 478/ 32
of grace and be	saved	, and therefore be called	8, 497/ 35
all men to be	saved	, " sent his Son into	8, 499/ 17
and finally shall be	saved	. And likewise some good	8, 517/ 13
they shall be so	saved	, because mercy waiteth upon	8, 519/ 22
and so, to be	saved	. . . he would not have	8, 519/ 25
they shall necessarily be	saved	, so that they shall	8, 519/ 27
he finally shall be	saved	. As I doubt not	8, 523/ 2
two souls have been	saved	, and now sit in	8, 523/ 3
that finally should be	saved	. . . and therefore, because of	8, 536/ 26
heart; nor shall be	saved	by the belief of	8, 542/ 4
promises, we may be	saved	well enough, he saith	8, 563/ 13
that they shall be	saved	, without any regard of	8, 566/ 23
sins remitted and be	saved	; and since God saith	8, 568/ 28
forgiven, and so never	saved	, he saith he shall	8, 568/ 29
whether he shall be	saved	or no. If he	8, 569/ 13
for all that be	saved	. If he say nay	8, 569/ 15
if they would be	saved	, they should have therein	8, 571/ 32
plunging in the water	saveth	them; another, for that	8, 92/ 34
itself, without the promise,	saveth	us; which doctrine they	8, 94/ 9
now them that he	saveth	, he saveth not so	8, 105/ 13
that he saveth, he	saveth	not so much by	8, 105/ 14
men always that God	saveth	us "by his promise	8, 105/ 18
getteth to land and	saveth	himself after the shipwreck	8, 212/ 18
Scripture; for else he	saveth	not upright the charity	8, 334/ 5
heresies; which thing --	saving	that the devil is	8, 6/ 19
charitably taken for the	saving	of him . . . delivered in	8, 15/ 32
meaneth not very well,	saving	that I will not	8, 31/ 29
let these wretches alone . . .	saving	that yet sometimes some	8, 36/ 7
Saul was deceived in	saving	of the beasts for	8, 49/ 20
with any good work	saving	only faith. Yet when	8, 53/ 25
holy Catholic, Christian people,	saving	only their own sect	8, 56/ 30
the hill of joy,	saving	for the comfort of	8, 64/ 8

our repentance were like,	saving	our privilege of more	8, 71/ 5
we should have none,	saving	that like a good	8, 71/ 24
and so would he,	saving	for his godly delight	8, 72/ 13
it there that might,	saving	for the sacrament, as	8, 87/ 23
say it is like,	saving	for the reason by	8, 103/ 22
it at all . . . and	saving	that his promise is	8, 105/ 20
setteth all at nothing	saving	only Christ's promises made	8, 108/ 13
but in good faith,	saving	for the worshipful name	8, 121/ 11
married monks and friars . . .	saving	for the worshipful name	8, 121/ 13
therefore he lived solitary,	saving	that his virtues caused	8, 122/ 11
them have eaten any,	saving	some such as have	8, 125/ 10
he now leaveth out,	saving	that he seeth well	8, 133/ 34
so foolishly defendeth that,	saving	for pity to see	8, 134/ 18
can I nothing see,	saving	only for one thing	8, 138/ 4
and with good grammar,	saving	for his poetry, for	8, 151/ 36
almost all the sacraments,	saving	scant one and a	8, 156/ 8
signified among the paynims . . .	saving	that they gathered together	8, 170/ 39
bark against images . . . that	saving	they be shameless, they	8, 173/ 9
would call a lie . . .	saving	that it is more	8, 183/ 8
seeth Tyndale well enough (	saving	that he winketh and	8, 188/ 28
shrift" and "shriving." For,	saving	that the goodness of	8, 207/ 33
false poisoned heresies. For,	saving	to make this appear	8, 218/ 35
his defense at all,	saving	to make, as I	8, 220/ 5
alehouse is all one,	saving	for such holy preaching	8, 221/ 3
spendeth but in waste . . .	saving	, as I said, for	8, 227/ 8
the English word --	saving	that ye should see	8, 230/ 20
be not well spoken,	saving	that we understand thereby	8, 236/ 20
vouchsafe to speak of,	saving	that he doth it	8, 255/ 29
a greater question yet,	saving	for the custom of	8, 260/ 15
their sins for need . . .	saving	that I see the	8, 260/ 19
undoubtedly the sorest pinch,	saving	for the more, and	8, 269/ 35
is past this world),	saving	that "our Lady never	8, 271/ 13
any such other things . . .	saving	that they should serve	8, 277/ 26
the promises be fulfilled	saving	the resurrection? Doth that	8, 282/ 29
here make an end . . .	saving	that I have thought	8, 309/ 29
and plainly proveth that	saving	for the tradition of	8, 316/ 37
and all was gone . . .	saving	for as far forth	8, 326/ 26
none among the Arians . . .	saving	in the taking of	8, 340/ 21
and the third mode . . .	saving	that the minor carrieth	8, 345/ 20
those words of Christ,	saving	by way of the	8, 353/ 9
have been so long,	saving	that both Friar Barnes	8, 355/ 6
should for the same,	saving	for their "feeling faith	8, 397/ 10
not reward it so,	saving	for the Passion of	8, 400/ 10
as touching the faith (	saving	his only difference and	8, 405/ 33
diffuse and almost inexplicable . . .	saving	that they all expound	8, 426/ 22
of their members --	saving	my charity, sir, I	8, 452/ 26
at all, good Lord,	saving	that upon the great	8, 457/ 11
promise, which was the	saving	of the world that	8, 465/ 14
the means of the	saving	, that it should be	8, 465/ 16
turning of him. And	saving	my charity, I beshrew	8, 470/ 36

therefore, as I say,	saving	that I will go	8, 480/ 6
every age of time)	saving	only when such heretics	8, 481/ 29
to fight with them,	saving	that the very force	8, 483/ 2
remnant of their lives,	saving	that the one sort	8, 494/ 35
which were scriptures counterfeit,	saving	that the Catholic Church	8, 500/ 11
and so would do,	saving	that his wise goodness	8, 526/ 1
it be lost" --	saving	that of a thief	8, 534/ 4
died with" our Savior,	saving	for "the fear of	8, 543/ 21
him and in her . . .	saving	that it is hers	8, 554/ 12
also loved him, too,	saving	not so well but	8, 556/ 7
yet it cannot err . . .	saving	that suddenly, unawares, he	8, 563/ 17
and peace of our	Savior	Jesus be with you	8, 18/ 22
ways were well. Our	Savior	saith that the children	8, 35/ 29
that are in our	Savior	Christ, fervent love toward	8, 40/ 7
blessed sacraments of our	Savior	Christ; and the things	8, 41/ 34
Blessed Blood of our	Savior	, Tyndale turneth into scorn	8, 41/ 35
well done. Tyndale Our	Savior	Jesus (in the sixteenth	8, 43/ 7
the words of our	Savior	himself, spoken unto his	8, 43/ 25
and sentence of our	Savior	, following the example of	8, 43/ 30
the word of our	Savior	against himself and his	8, 43/ 35
this promise hath our	Savior	both made in the	8, 44/ 5
the mouth of our	Savior	be not spoken against	8, 45/ 7
the Spirit," as our	Savior	said unto Nicodemus . . . and	8, 46/ 35
fasting is . . . both our	Savior	declareth himself in the	8, 64/ 31
the words of our	Savior	himself, written in the	8, 69/ 12
the mouth of our	Savior	Jesus Christ, where he	8, 69/ 26
of man, as our	Savior	saith also himself. But	8, 74/ 1
very manhood of our	Savior	himself was to some	8, 74/ 14
the sacraments of our	Savior	Christ to liken and	8, 76/ 6
we call him our	Savior	, and believe that he	8, 76/ 31
at Baptism, when our	Savior	showed unto Nicodemus that	8, 80/ 24
Holy Body of our	Savior	Christ himself, and that	8, 82/ 12
than that by our	Savior	himself (which is the	8, 96/ 26
us, be understood our	Savior	Christ himself . . . by whom	8, 97/ 4
And surely when our	Savior	set this order therein	8, 98/ 4
the words of our	Savior	himself seem to show	8, 103/ 6
faithful woman. When our	Savior	, as is written in	8, 103/ 10
sacrifice in which our	Savior	, both being the Priest	8, 108/ 28
and Blood of our	Savior	himself, the same that	8, 110/ 24
Blood of our holy	Savior	Christ. This is the	8, 112/ 18
same sacrifice that our	Savior	offered once and hath	8, 113/ 12
the Church were his	savior	-- yet he must	8, 118/ 6
the Baptists, nor our	Savior	Christ himself, can dispute	8, 122/ 23
the words of our	Savior	at his Last Supper	8, 129/ 27
the mouth of our	Savior	hath promised that himself	8, 132/ 2
the words of our	Savior	Christ himself. Of these	8, 133/ 5
the faith of our	Savior	Christ, and how and	8, 147/ 17
of all, Christ our	Savior	himself preached more than	8, 150/ 16
blessed sacraments of our	Savior	Christ. And as for	8, 157/ 7
be known, which our	Savior	himself and his apostles	8, 157/ 17

godly images of our	Savior	himself and his holy	8, 175/ 4
reason. For first, our	Savior	Christ -- the very	8, 193/ 23
God -- as our	Savior	saith in the Gospel	8, 213/ 22
upon the rock our	Savior	Christ himself that neither	8, 225/ 34
these words of our	Savior	Christ that he rehearseth	8, 229/ 16
the mouth of our	Savior	himself; of which two	8, 231/ 20
untrue or else our	Savior	himself. And for what	8, 232/ 10
the words of our	Savior	himself which he now	8, 232/ 31
the words of our	Savior	and maketh him say	8, 238/ 3
meaning very few. Our	Savior	himself in the twenty-fourth	8, 238/ 15
of Saint John our	Savior	joineth the witness of	8, 239/ 33
And also since our	Savior	saith, "My chief witness	8, 240/ 22
end. For as our	Savior	saith himself -- "If	8, 246/ 11
Catholic Church. For our	Savior	saith that his own	8, 251/ 37
his wit . . . as our	Savior	said by the wicked	8, 257/ 20
say that since our	Savior	hath himself promised, in	8, 258/ 4
lasteth. And because our	Savior	saith in like wise	8, 258/ 8
great company: that our	Savior	Christ was not one	8, 266/ 17
take them, as our	Savior	saith, but though they	8, 267/ 9
his only-begotten Son, our	Savior	Christ, that came into	8, 268/ 22
new son besides our	Savior	Christ" is none article	8, 271/ 13
sore eyes . . . since our	Savior	himself, in the same	8, 285/ 31
to believe that our	Savior	himself died a virgin	8, 287/ 17
audience . . . but that our	Savior	did the same himself	8, 292/ 19
in and with our	Savior	Christ himself. If he	8, 296/ 16
very body of our	Savior	himself -- and he	8, 300/ 34
Saint Paul and our	Savior	himself, who take it	8, 305/ 20
for me!" When our	Savior	himself sent out his	8, 308/ 8
Saint John's master, our	Savior	Christ himself; and Saint	8, 312/ 20
said it. For our	Savior	, lo, as witnesseth Saint	8, 312/ 22
here ye hear our	Savior	say himself that he	8, 312/ 27
before showed them, our	Savior	himself told him so	8, 315/ 17
thereupon saith that our	Savior	himself, at the time	8, 318/ 34
other things that our	Savior	did (as Saint John	8, 319/ 1
And because that our	Savior	said of himself that	8, 320/ 17
Son of Man, our	Savior	Christ himself, being (as	8, 321/ 6
and established by our	Savior	himself that, as the	8, 322/ 19
to pray. And our	Savior	allegeth himself the words	8, 323/ 12
apostles did -- our	Savior	Christ himself, when he	8, 327/ 35
find not that our	Savior	, when he sent them	8, 328/ 13
prophet as of our	Savior	himself declare themselves to	8, 331/ 29
his church. And our	Savior	said, "I shall send	8, 331/ 35
these words of our	Savior	Christ, "Whoso heareth you	8, 344/ 19
Scripture alone. For our	Savior	himself, which said those	8, 347/ 18
well content that our	Savior	honored it with his	8, 349/ 32
the words of our	Savior	written in the twenty-third	8, 351/ 17
declare that, because our	Savior	both then intended to	8, 351/ 32
Law; which things our	Savior	there commanded to be	8, 354/ 15
believed. And therefore our	Savior	said not, "Believe them	8, 356/ 4
saints, and of our	Savior	. . . and to creep to	8, 366/ 9

these words of our	Savior	shall always stand still	8, 377/ 6
way he maketh our	Savior	Christ, that is very	8, 387/ 6
and chosen as our	Savior	Christ did elect and	8, 391/ 8
bad -- as our	Savior	showeth himself in the	8, 391/ 32
lived here, and our	Savior	himself also, for any	8, 392/ 8
sin; and except our	Savior	himself say false, where	8, 401/ 6
sort that, as our	Savior	said unto Saint Peter	8, 418/ 2
of mercy in our	Savior	Christ, and unto faith	8, 419/ 17
the words of our	Savior	in the Apocalypse, where	8, 423/ 11
obscure words of our	Savior	Christ in the Gospel	8, 426/ 18
natural children, as our	Savior	Christ is by reason	8, 427/ 26
sinful works; as our	Savior	said to the Jews	8, 434/ 27
not to tempt our	Savior	himself to gluttony, covetousness	8, 444/ 19
of mercy in our	Savior	Christ, and unto our	8, 444/ 37
that is in our	Savior	Christ, and unto our	8, 445/ 27
of mercy in our	Savior	Christ, for the repentance	8, 445/ 37
his mercy in our	Savior	Christ, and for our	8, 449/ 19
foolish philosopher. But our	Savior	himself wipeth away clean	8, 454/ 14
seed should such a	Savior	come. For it is	8, 465/ 1
-- which, as our	Savior	said, the Father in	8, 465/ 11
instead of the true	Savior	of the world worship	8, 465/ 30
the promise of our	Savior	himself, which hath promised	8, 483/ 33
also for that our	Savior	in those words, when	8, 498/ 18
see not wherefore our	Savior	should call upon the	8, 502/ 28
a master as our	Savior	was, sent him forth	8, 513/ 30
there be, as our	Savior	himself witnesseth in the	8, 514/ 26
the time of our	Savior	himself and his blessed	8, 520/ 22
before God." And our	Savior	himself calleth the breaking	8, 527/ 29
then Tyndale setteth our	Savior	Christ to school, and	8, 533/ 30
the words of our	Savior	himself, where he saith	8, 542/ 5
have died with" our	Savior	, saving for "the fear	8, 543/ 21
rebukes therewith that our	Savior	gave them therefor . . . to	8, 544/ 7
temptation to forsake our	Savior	for fear of temporal	8, 544/ 14
deadly sin. Whereof our	Savior	himself, as ye see	8, 544/ 15
and oversight in our	Savior	, that in a thing	8, 545/ 30
own fellows, nor our	Savior	himself upon the sight	8, 546/ 4
themselves write that our	Savior	himself accused it, and	8, 550/ 5
his forswearing of our	Savior	yet should not have	8, 551/ 16
the sight of our	Savior	himself. Howbeit, all this	8, 552/ 2
those words of our	Savior	spoken unto Saint Peter	8, 554/ 1
those words of our	Savior	is because that Saint	8, 554/ 34
be false that our	Savior	saith: "He that denieth	8, 556/ 14
those words of our	Savior	unto Saint Peter, he	8, 557/ 29
matter. For whereas our	Savior	said, "When thou art	8, 558/ 12
converted," and maketh our	Savior	say, "When thou art	8, 558/ 14
the words of our	Savior	himself spoken of the	8, 568/ 19
might sit at Saint	Savior's	a-begging with a dish	8, 333/ 28
would be our own	saviors	, by our own works	8, 52/ 15
be such as cannot	savor	the doctrine of Luther	8, 46/ 14
or authority make them	savor	the truth. But now	8, 120/ 5

true Christian nations, have	savored	always those meats to	8, 44/ 34
being afterward examined thereupon,	saw	the contrary so plainly	8, 22/ 33
find further therein: so	saw	he many more, peradventure	8, 81/ 28
him, and that he	saw	that for aught he	8, 86/ 16
for fear, when he	saw	his country prepare themselves	8, 122/ 34
good, holy doctrine, they	saw	and perceived the other	8, 139/ 13
as soon as he	saw	his apostles dead, and	8, 157/ 35
and my book, and	saw	my conscience clear, far	8, 180/ 11
I suppose he never	saw	him; or if he	8, 192/ 35
appeareth that while he	saw	himself fallen, he would	8, 227/ 27
tongue perceiving the article . . .	saw	well enough that he	8, 231/ 27
he should though I	saw	him not; nor if	8, 242/ 34
marvelous, miracles that themselves	saw	or believed done on	8, 269/ 36
write thereof that ever	saw	it before. Nor if	8, 276/ 28
not fail, if he	saw	the people frame all	8, 313/ 14
against heresies which they	saw	should come; and that	8, 333/ 24
others' writing, and so	saw	that all was written	8, 334/ 2
put in that they	saw	that without writing, God	8, 334/ 9
it now), but they	saw	also that the common	8, 340/ 9
as they did. They	saw	also that God did	8, 340/ 20
out. And likewise he	saw	that it had not	8, 347/ 36
Saint John -- Tyndale	saw	yet that they would	8, 348/ 20
for such as he	saw	well would not serve	8, 351/ 14
left it out. Tyndale	saw	well also that anything	8, 363/ 21
his matter. For he	saw	well that Saint Paul	8, 364/ 7
have done farther. Tyndale	saw	also that that text	8, 364/ 12
too, in that they	saw	him deliver the man	8, 422/ 36
a place where he	saw	a hart, and shot	8, 446/ 23
in conclusion, when he	saw	the world wax in	8, 448/ 18
I had when I	saw	her once . . . I then	8, 457/ 12
them by fire . . . and	saw	that if he died	8, 517/ 33
to bear? For he	saw	the woman as he	8, 530/ 23
dark whom he never	saw	in the light. But	8, 530/ 27
thoughts. For though they	saw	him raise up others	8, 541/ 3
and when they first	saw	him, they were astonied	8, 541/ 21
they did when they	saw	the miracle of himself	8, 545/ 33
not believe" till he	saw	Christ . . . neither did believe	8, 546/ 3
as though no man	saw	it . . . royally triumpheth and	8, 553/ 2
would (and that he	saw	well!) have made his	8, 553/ 31
this, after that he	saw	himself shamefully confuted concerning	8, 555/ 14
forswear that ever he	saw	him than to suffer	8, 556/ 8
already brought it in	Saxony	; for there is now	8, 62/ 28
now see it in	Saxony	, where they that were	8, 63/ 2
English, heresy. And, I	say	, that God now beginneth	8, 2/ 27
and this knoweth, I	say	, Tyndale himself so well	8, 3/ 15
on the other side,	say	plainly unto them that	8, 3/ 21
expounded that I dare	say	that blessed apostle, rather	8, 6/ 27
nothing now need to	say	, because the confutation of	8, 8/ 9
now; and, I hear	say	, the Primer too, wherein	8, 10/ 20
and friars that neither	say	Mass nor Matins, nor	8, 11/ 13

a great mastery, and	say	they have made a	8, 12/ 19
to be sworn to	say	truth . . . affirming that neither	8, 13/ 30
he said that to	say	Mass after the manner	8, 14/ 33
He held that to	say	any Divine Service after	8, 15/ 8
his heresies anything, nor	say	that he had held	8, 21/ 29
not ashamed thus to	say	and write, being afterward	8, 22/ 32
conclusion nothing else to	say	but that he read	8, 22/ 36
should. They could not	say	say but that upon	8, 23/ 14
that these men neither	say	nor mean so evil	8, 26/ 20
and some of them	say	the same of every	8, 28/ 13
and was, as I	say	, by the hand of	8, 29/ 6
For they counsel, they	say	, the people, in their	8, 29/ 14
can our books then (	say	they) be seditious? Surely	8, 29/ 16
be obedient. But they	say	therewith that the laws	8, 29/ 31
in my Dialogue, did	say	that Luther's books be	8, 31/ 13
seditious, as I now	say	that Tyndale's be too	8, 31/ 14
for Luther that I	say	untruly. And then saith	8, 31/ 17
may be bold to	say	that no good man	8, 31/ 30
his faith" -- I	say	that this his rule	8, 32/ 1
after this done, I	say	, before I go further	8, 34/ 10
whole church -- I	say	his whole church; not	8, 43/ 35
Tyndale grant that I	say	true in this: then	8, 45/ 5
me this, and will	say	that all good men	8, 45/ 10
all things" -- I	say	, as I said before	8, 49/ 10
-- so doth, I	say	, too, these men that	8, 49/ 24
glad to hear him	say	. For I am better	8, 51/ 6
better content that he	say	sometimes well than always	8, 51/ 7
sure whether Tyndale will	say	that I do him	8, 51/ 15
it followeth, except he	say	that we may love	8, 51/ 22
him -- else, I	say	, must Tyndale needs grant	8, 51/ 23
me . . . and he will	say	stiffly that faith we	8, 52/ 2
us. But then they	say	plainly that if we	8, 52/ 4
we shall (as they	say	) be saved only by	8, 52/ 9
For that thing, they	say	, were as much as	8, 52/ 13
ourselves Christ, and to	say	that we would be	8, 52/ 14
grant also . . . but they	say	the cause is for	8, 53/ 32
for that faith, they	say	, hath always charity therewith	8, 53/ 33
brethren," that is to	say	, such as be not	8, 57/ 4
gladly. Now, if he	say	that they be not	8, 57/ 28
after, whether the priest	say	Mass in his gown	8, 57/ 31
the causes, which they	say	that no man can	8, 57/ 34
-- then will we	say	to Tyndale and ask	8, 57/ 36
receiveth interpretation. But we	say	that the authority thereof	8, 60/ 37
Catholic church, whatsoever Tyndale	say	, can never fall in	8, 61/ 13
Saint Augustine saith, "To	say	that the fast of	8, 68/ 22
Finally, what will Tyndale	say	to the words that	8, 69/ 25
they fast. Forsooth, I	say	unto you, they have	8, 69/ 29
For if Tyndale will	say	that yet all this	8, 70/ 10
-- whatsoever he shall	say	therein, consider the places	8, 70/ 13
breakfast. If he will	say	that the pain of	8, 70/ 30

-- he cannot so	say	; for it appeareth that	8, 70/ 32
causes. If he will	say	that there was difference	8, 70/ 33
destroy. If he will	say	that the fasting serveth	8, 71/ 7
mind: to this I	say	that the hunger itself	8, 71/ 10
minds. Wherefore, let Tyndale	say	what he will, ye	8, 71/ 17
flesh and cured. We	say	not neither that God	8, 71/ 27
own deed. But we	say	that God rejoiceth and	8, 71/ 35
than right naught. We	say	also that God rejoiceth	8, 72/ 3
pain therefor. And I	say	that if God had	8, 72/ 7
him that the priest	say	Mass in his gown	8, 75/ 12
his own. First I	say	it is a lewd	8, 76/ 5
sacraments at naught . . . and	say	God what he will	8, 79/ 6
-- did God, I	say	, tell the people what	8, 79/ 19
But he will haply	say	that in the Old	8, 80/ 9
And yet whoso shall	say	that the water hath	8, 81/ 2
for the matter shall	say	very well. And he	8, 81/ 3
And he shall also	say	well that will say	8, 81/ 4
say well that will	say	as doth the holy	8, 81/ 4
with open blasphemy to	say	that he had as	8, 81/ 34
then followeth it, I	say	, that there was never	8, 82/ 28
signified. And let him	say	what he will, but	8, 82/ 31
would there some then	say	that it were not	8, 83/ 36
will some such folk	say	as in the villainous	8, 84/ 1
great sacrament, Tyndale dare	say	nay to his teeth	8, 85/ 36
saith he. "And why?"	say	we. "Because," saith he	8, 86/ 3
Whereby wot you that?"	say	we. "For I never	8, 86/ 4
you, then, in Scripture,"	say	we, "that God hath	8, 86/ 5
writing?" What Tyndale can	say	to this, I cannot	8, 86/ 8
But till he can	say	better to this than	8, 86/ 8
his master, either, could	say	to it yet, or	8, 86/ 9
yet, or ever shall	say	while they live . . . every	8, 86/ 9
see what men may	say	to him. Luther yet	8, 86/ 10
he was fain to	say	that the epistle was	8, 87/ 28
spitefully . . . what could he	say	more like himself against	8, 88/ 11
saith, "'Volo,'	say	ye." "The child was	8, 92/ 10
child was well voloed,"	say	they; yea, and "our	8, 92/ 10
charge -- thus I	say	Tyndale must needs mean	8, 93/ 9
child itself. If he	say	that it is fruitless	8, 93/ 17
But surely if he	say	that the baptism is	8, 93/ 21
know this, and then	say	as he saith, that	8, 93/ 33
what is he then,	say	you? But now is	8, 93/ 35
I was about to	say	, he reckoneth the outward	8, 94/ 19
come down again and	say	nothing . . . doth unto the	8, 95/ 19
thing that all we	say	too; that is to	8, 96/ 12
if that one would	say	a man "doth in	8, 96/ 18
soul," Tyndale would then	say	that the body were	8, 96/ 19
it? If God would	say	to Tyndale, "I have	8, 97/ 16
so short as to	say	that it serveth but	8, 97/ 33
if a lord would	say	to a poor fellow	8, 98/ 10
have taught, as I	say	, by such places of	8, 101/ 3

whereof, I will not	say	they be driven and	8, 101/ 14
driven and compelled, but	say	that, as it seemeth	8, 101/ 14
the purpose, this I	say	: that God may by	8, 102/ 21
the scriptures seem to	say	that he doth so	8, 102/ 25
Now, if they will	say	that it is not	8, 103/ 21
the soul -- I	say	it is like, saving	8, 103/ 22
reason by which they	say	that the bodily water	8, 103/ 23
And therefore, thereto I	say	that by no natural	8, 103/ 24
cures. And then I	say	by his power may	8, 103/ 28
the sacraments, as they	say	, to serve only for	8, 104/ 35
blasphemy. Now, where they	say	that all the salvation	8, 105/ 4
of our salvation. Now	say	these men always that	8, 105/ 18
them not! If Tyndale	say	true in this . . . then	8, 109/ 12
man be bold to	say	, that is not ashamed	8, 109/ 21
but that I therein	say	truth, I shall allege	8, 113/ 30
his heart, I dare	say	, would not serve him	8, 114/ 33
the sacrament -- to	say	he is there, all	8, 114/ 36
may be bound to	say	that ever he confessed	8, 115/ 5
as their master hath:	say	the contrary after; and	8, 115/ 8
after; and when they	say	worse, then tell us	8, 115/ 9
the Lord's death. They	say	not pray to it	8, 116/ 31
heresy . . . by which they	say	that there is nothing	8, 117/ 25
doubt but he will	say	the same by his	8, 117/ 34
man so mad to	say	nay. And surely there	8, 119/ 9
they might the better	say	to the Catholic Church	8, 119/ 20
so may we well	say	to these new holy	8, 121/ 12
now, as I hear	say	, that manner is well	8, 126/ 10
if the priest should	say	Mass, baptize, or hear	8, 127/ 4
stole . . . folk would then	say	he did lewdly, as	8, 127/ 11
as they might well	say	indeed. But Tyndale knoweth	8, 127/ 12
that another man should	say	"God save him"; and	8, 127/ 19
secrets, that is to	say	, the causes of the	8, 129/ 22
themselves to preach and	say	to the people of	8, 130/ 3
of God; but we	say	boldly that his word	8, 131/ 32
world. And then we	say	also that God by	8, 132/ 1
every truth. And we	say	that he keepeth, and	8, 132/ 6
promise. And therefore we	say	that he teacheth his	8, 132/ 7
bound to believe. I	say	also that upon this	8, 132/ 11
into damnable untruth. Then	say	I, further, that it	8, 132/ 26
of these things I	say	that it followeth necessarily	8, 132/ 31
is not ashamed to	say	that we will not	8, 134/ 11
were; and as I	say	, he is not ashamed	8, 134/ 13
have used, whatsoever Tyndale	say	, the same sacraments that	8, 135/ 29
that anything do or	say	against heretics -- all	8, 137/ 3
man may, as I	say	, have faith and lack	8, 137/ 15
Church. As when we	say	that there is a	8, 145/ 17
too . . . as when we	say	that "the Realm" hath	8, 145/ 19
as a man would	say	' the church of	8, 146/ 24
careth Tyndale what he	say	. . . that careth not to	8, 148/ 18
he ever any man	say	that any man may	8, 148/ 20

power? Marry, this we	say	, and say truth: that	8, 148/ 22
this we say, and	say	truth: that man hath	8, 148/ 22
nothing else but to	say	a Pater Noster to	8, 148/ 29
lumps, lo! I dare	say	he never heard in	8, 148/ 33
life man nor woman	say	that no man may	8, 148/ 34
it also that men	say	their Pater Noster to	8, 148/ 35
and kiss it and	say	a Pater Noster at	8, 149/ 6
at it -- yet	say	we not the Pater	8, 149/ 6
or both. If he	say	they preached the word	8, 149/ 16
only that: then I	say	so do we now	8, 149/ 18
too. Peradventure he will	say	that the preachers now	8, 149/ 18
old holy doctors: I	say	that therein they lay	8, 149/ 19
Then if Tyndale will	say	that our preachers preach	8, 149/ 30
and poets: thereto I	say	that they sometimes speak	8, 149/ 31
-- that is to	say	, that of old time	8, 150/ 9
if he will not	say	they preached both of	8, 150/ 12
the "old" time and	say	that they preached only	8, 150/ 24
old time . . . and will	say	that he spoke of	8, 151/ 2
-- and he will	say	that all the words	8, 151/ 29
his matter. For I	say	surely that he saith	8, 151/ 36
church. And that I	say	truth in this point	8, 152/ 3
more. Now indeed, to	say	the truth, it was	8, 152/ 25
plain that seem to	say	the contrary. And therefore	8, 153/ 3
be so mad to	say	nay, ye will yet	8, 153/ 34
unwritten. Now, thus I	say	, since many things were	8, 154/ 1
yet left unwritten . . . then	say	I that Tyndale is	8, 154/ 2
if we lacked, I	say	, that proof for our	8, 154/ 9
contrary . . . since he cannot	say	nay but that they	8, 154/ 11
I be bold to	say	: that he was not	8, 154/ 30
deny me. Now, to	say	that if he should	8, 155/ 8
so do they which	say	they believe nothing else	8, 155/ 25
observe them because they	say	they find them not	8, 155/ 36
many great errors, and	say	the Scripture is plainly	8, 156/ 10
their side. And this	say	not only Luther, Tyndale	8, 156/ 11
against others among themselves	say	and swear that the	8, 156/ 15
this will Tyndale haply	say	(for else cannot I	8, 156/ 23
see what he can	say	) that God hath caused	8, 156/ 24
rascal, never cease to	say	this (and they find	8, 156/ 34
but, now, as I	say	, if Tyndale tell me	8, 156/ 36
which he must, I	say	, by plain and evident	8, 157/ 24
then can he not	say	nay but that the	8, 158/ 16
then our Lord, I	say	, make him answer in	8, 159/ 24
for experience (let Tyndale	say	what it please him	8, 159/ 37
-- I will not	say	nay but that in	8, 160/ 18
and good woman both	say	and hear the Service	8, 161/ 12
If they do but	say	soft -- yet they	8, 162/ 16
saying. For as they	say	that know him, he	8, 162/ 19
undoubtedly false, whatsoever Tyndale	say	. For albeit that men	8, 163/ 22
or so much as	say	the word -- that	8, 164/ 1
therewith certain circumstances and	say	, "This round, rolling football	8, 165/ 3

he might, as I	say	, make any word understood	8, 165/ 6
Body of Christ and	say	Mass as well as	8, 165/ 17
therein, that he will	say	he taketh them for	8, 165/ 32
that I do not	say	truth in that I	8, 166/ 5
truth in that I	say	that this word "congregation	8, 166/ 5
he that I may	say	a "congregation" . . . there I	8, 166/ 8
congregation" . . . there I may	say	a "church" also . . . as	8, 166/ 9
said, and yet I	say	, that this is true	8, 166/ 19
our days. And I	say	that this common custom	8, 166/ 23
signify anywhere else. Then	say	I now that in	8, 166/ 31
dwelled in Christendom. I	say	now, in like wise	8, 167/ 5
I said and yet	say	that he did naught	8, 167/ 9
that I said and	say	. Now, in saying this	8, 167/ 13
this . . . I do not	say	untrue, though Tyndale be	8, 167/ 14
Tyndale, wheresoever he may	say	a "congregation," there he	8, 167/ 16
congregation," there he may	say	a "church" too. For	8, 167/ 17
no good man will	say	so -- yet may	8, 167/ 20
-- yet may Tyndale	say	so: "the church of	8, 167/ 20
though Tyndale may thus	say	for his pleasure, which	8, 167/ 24
yet can he not	say	that this is the	8, 167/ 25
as a man might	say	, "This is the wisdom	8, 167/ 29
church." First I	say	that Master More must	8, 168/ 13
it so; but I	say	plainly that if he	8, 169/ 4
this word "church," I	say	that he should translate	8, 169/ 6
-- that is to	say	, that he translateth this	8, 169/ 15
was, as ye would	say	, the assembly of the	8, 170/ 12
change. And now I	say	that even of his	8, 171/ 35
in this wise: "What	say	I, then? That the	8, 172/ 21
anything? Nay; but I	say	that those things which	8, 172/ 22
lo! Did Saint Paul	say	so? Did Saint Paul	8, 173/ 32
find now? Will he	say	that "idols" and "images	8, 174/ 3
For a man may	say	"an image of the	8, 174/ 6
believe myself that I "	say	most true"; "or else	8, 175/ 10
shall spy, I cannot	say	. But surely if I	8, 175/ 15
farther abroad -- I	say	, therefore, in these days	8, 178/ 8
But I said and	say	, and truth I say	8, 182/ 22
say, and truth I	say	, that Tyndale did in	8, 182/ 22
time either cause to	say	or occasion to think	8, 182/ 32
upon. Nor now I	say	not that it is	8, 182/ 33
word "elder"; but I	say	he doth it with	8, 182/ 34
-- but I would	say	he were a blockhead	8, 183/ 1
mean. He will haply	say	that he meaneth that	8, 183/ 33
been . . . I should not	say	so alone. And Erasmus	8, 184/ 7
answereth them all. I	say	, therefore, that Tyndale hath	8, 185/ 13
to teach people. Then	say	I that if this	8, 185/ 26
And this is, I	say	, true . . . all were it	8, 185/ 29
Now, if he would	say	that with such changes	8, 186/ 28
the why . . . I may	say	that I never talked	8, 187/ 10
age? For though Tyndale	say	that presbyteros and seniores	8, 187/ 23
it happeth him to	say	true indeed), that both	8, 187/ 27

not suffer them to	say	Mass, and crieth out	8, 190/ 25
so solemnly put: I	say	that if a bishop	8, 194/ 17
the other. But I	say	that the oil being	8, 194/ 19
had he more to	say	than that God had	8, 195/ 3
the sick: thereto I	say	that the bishop sendeth	8, 195/ 15
he affirmeth that I	say	-- how the oiling	8, 195/ 27
do, and therefore I	say	it yet. More It	8, 195/ 29
well content that he	say	it yet, and I	8, 195/ 32
yet, and I will	say	the same. But I	8, 195/ 32
stark heresy though Tyndale	say	it yet. Tyndale When	8, 195/ 36
to be true: I	say	that they be both	8, 196/ 34
said it myself, to	say	that I said wrong	8, 197/ 5
had happed me to	say	it myself . . . but that	8, 197/ 8
To the matter I	say	, therefore, that it is	8, 197/ 17
at all. For I	say	that oiling and shaving	8, 197/ 19
a mock thereat and	say	it was but like	8, 197/ 34
for true also, I	say	that it is false	8, 198/ 5
-- so might he	say	as well that a	8, 198/ 7
For then must he	say	that every evil officer	8, 198/ 10
Service that the priests	say	, whereof himself saith none	8, 198/ 15
charity. Now, because I	say	that every "love" is	8, 199/ 10
therewith, as when we	say	"Tyndale's faith," "Luther's faith	8, 199/ 16
love. And we may	say	well enough -- and	8, 200/ 7
evil love. And I	say	to Tyndale yet further	8, 200/ 31
born. Tyndale Finally, I	say	not "Charity God," or	8, 201/ 17
let him not to	say	"Love thy neighbor"; nor	8, 201/ 31
I bid him not	say	"Charity thy neighbor," nor	8, 201/ 32
yet as he may	say	there "Give thy neighbor	8, 201/ 34
if it please him	say	"Bear thy neighbor good	8, 201/ 35
charity." Tyndale Though we	say	a man ought to	8, 202/ 2
little grace." I can	say	also in some grace	8, 202/ 24
-- as when we	say	, "He standeth well in	8, 202/ 25
one, in respect, I	say	, to his creatures, though	8, 203/ 13
Latin. As where we	say	of a stubborn body	8, 207/ 19
or, as men might	say	, of the "damnability") belonging	8, 209/ 28
relieved. And this, I	say	, as by good authorities	8, 210/ 1
and "forthink"; as we	say	in English, "It forthinketh	8, 210/ 37
us therewith, we may	say	that we take in	8, 211/ 33
sacrament; or we may	say	that the word "penance	8, 211/ 35
pain. But else I	say	-- by the authority	8, 213/ 30
suddenly. Now, if he	say	that never any which	8, 215/ 13
other men have. We	say	that if he do	8, 216/ 5
pain. But else, I	say	, where a man hath	8, 216/ 20
we willingly done, and	say	that he sinneth deadly	8, 216/ 31
so to think and	say	: yet to put it	8, 217/ 15
God's commandments. I dare	say	that Saint Peter loved	8, 217/ 31
so that, as I	say	, I needed none answer	8, 220/ 4
in the open street,	say	there were no cause	8, 220/ 13
good faith, much better	say	then than he may	8, 220/ 15
than he may now	say	that there is no	8, 220/ 16

also there, and yet	say	here again, that the	8, 224/ 34
they think as they	say	) both evil good and	8, 227/ 15
no sin? I dare	say	not even these wretches	8, 228/ 8
general. As when I	say	"a man" or "a	8, 229/ 30
be so unwise to	say	to my servant, "Go	8, 229/ 32
to. But when I	say	, "Go do this errand	8, 229/ 34
must answer "Yes," and	say	, "Yes, marry be they	8, 231/ 5
if Saint John should	say	of himself that he	8, 231/ 18
either should Saint John	say	untrue himself or else	8, 231/ 19
either Saint John should	say	untrue or else our	8, 232/ 9
yet he shall not	say	nay but he gave	8, 232/ 19
for. And therefore I	say	that Tyndale should in	8, 233/ 19
no"; for he cannot	say	"I receive no the	8, 233/ 29
If a man would	say	in speaking of God	8, 234/ 5
of Israel," he should	say	wrong, for he should	8, 234/ 6
But if he would	say	, "I take not Moses	8, 234/ 8
of Israel," he should	say	well enough; for he	8, 234/ 9
not all one to	say	"I take you for	8, 234/ 15
Greek. And therefore I	say	that to put away	8, 234/ 27
kind. A man may	say	"The man that we	8, 235/ 32
him, he must then	say	"The man was here	8, 235/ 35
here," and may not	say	"That man was here	8, 235/ 35
the field, ye may	say	"The captain will march	8, 235/ 37
But ye may not	say	"That captain will march	8, 235/ 38
I was about to	say	, where he translateth "God	8, 236/ 7
would in English rather	say	"Christ was God" than	8, 236/ 19
were as much to	say	as that all three	8, 236/ 23
all three. Howbeit, I	say	not this to show	8, 236/ 26
be borne; but I	say	the other is in	8, 236/ 28
more clear. And I	say	this . . . to show that	8, 236/ 29
not all one to	say	"I take no record	8, 237/ 30
of man" and to	say	"I receive no record	8, 237/ 31
Savior and maketh him	say	"I receive no witness	8, 238/ 4
man. For Tyndale cannot	say	here that Christ spoke	8, 238/ 12
that Christ did not	say	that he would receive	8, 238/ 27
what is that to	say	but that every true-believing	8, 240/ 8
man . . . but yet I	say	to you this" (that	8, 240/ 23
besides all these, I	say	-- there helpeth toward	8, 241/ 22
looketh for. For I	say	further that the truth	8, 242/ 18
not; nor if I	say	that he sitteth, the	8, 242/ 34
the Truth, would not	say	it) -- yet is	8, 243/ 3
spoken. And this I	say	is true touching the	8, 243/ 6
of God's words: I	say	that it serveth to	8, 243/ 13
not because he will	say	it, but he saith	8, 243/ 19
And if he will	say	that ours were the	8, 244/ 35
believed . . . he must, I	say	yet again, tell us	8, 245/ 36
Now, if Tyndale will	say	that the doctors of	8, 246/ 28
of their doctrine: I	say	no more did the	8, 246/ 30
apostles themselves, though Tyndale	say	yes, which he shall	8, 246/ 30
false. And if he	say	farther that every man	8, 246/ 36

did. If he will	say	that sometimes the doctors	8, 247/ 8
others have done: I	say	that this his saying	8, 247/ 10
Church . . . except Tyndale will	say	that he will neither	8, 247/ 27
For I dare surely	say	that if any so	8, 247/ 33
holy saints, while they	say	now that friars may	8, 248/ 1
Tyndale will yet further	say	that the Church itself	8, 248/ 5
in some other: I	say	that this can also	8, 248/ 8
purpose. For, whatsoever Tyndale	say	, never shall he prove	8, 248/ 9
thereto. And if Tyndale	say	the contrary of this	8, 248/ 17
this . . . he must also	say	that Christ hath broken	8, 248/ 17
heresy. And yet I	say	further that this objection	8, 249/ 8
fellows: they must, I	say	, then prove us by	8, 249/ 20
believe them? If he	say	that they prove it	8, 249/ 22
preach his word: I	say	again, the Scripture I	8, 249/ 23
quite against them, we	say	now to Tyndale that	8, 249/ 30
other side, if he	say	that in that point	8, 250/ 1
-- Tyndale may not	say	for shame but that	8, 250/ 24
left. And therefore we	say	not, as Tyndale beareth	8, 251/ 9
the devil. But then	say	I that in his	8, 251/ 23
the devil durst never	say	so much himself as	8, 251/ 24
Jews and now Tyndale	say	. But when he saith	8, 251/ 25
he saith it . . . I	say	, yet again, he must	8, 251/ 26
Now, if Tyndale will	say	that the Turks have	8, 251/ 31
holy vigils -- they	say	we find it not	8, 253/ 8
holy day -- they	say	the Scripture appointeth none	8, 253/ 10
the Altar -- they	say	it is not commanded	8, 253/ 11
written; albeit that they	say	therein false and are	8, 253/ 15
for example, when we	say	that Confirmation, Priesthood, and	8, 253/ 22
So that, as I	say	, believe them once in	8, 253/ 33
in question, he would	say	that we find not	8, 255/ 2
every point. But I	say	no more did the	8, 255/ 3
For if Tyndale will	say	that thing needed not	8, 255/ 15
preacher: then shall Tyndale	say	, lo, the thing that	8, 255/ 17
I would have him	say	; for then himself proveth	8, 255/ 18
if we should, I	say	, bid them prove us	8, 256/ 3
of either side. We	say	that since our Savior	8, 258/ 3
world -- it followeth,	say	we, thereof, that his	8, 258/ 6
himself had or would	say	unto them -- we	8, 258/ 12
Body of Christ and	say	Mass too. How other	8, 258/ 38
to the altar and	say	Mass in his stead	8, 259/ 12
But now, as I	say	, ye see by Tyndale's	8, 260/ 26
condemneth them that would	say	it were not lawful	8, 261/ 12
them at last and	say	that his marriage is	8, 261/ 31
her. This that we	say	now in sport . . . he	8, 262/ 1
in sport . . . he will	say	once in earnest, I	8, 262/ 1
wit -- shall plainly	say	that it cometh out	8, 262/ 17
his epistle again and	say	, "If we shall be	8, 263/ 2
lesson of Tyndale and	say	, "Nay, sir, and ye	8, 263/ 15
might not the master	say	that his men were	8, 263/ 16
have wished him to	say	! For whereas he meaneth	8, 264/ 3

and that he cannot	say	but that God is	8, 264/ 20
For but if he	say	so, he saith no	8, 265/ 7
among them, but they	say	that it is false	8, 265/ 13
false prophet false: I	say	that shall he not	8, 265/ 35
Suppose me, therefore, I	say	, that some false prophet	8, 266/ 20
the false prophet would	say	again as the false	8, 266/ 34
upon the Scripture, and	say	that he hath proved	8, 267/ 19
prophet for himself again	say	that he joyeth much	8, 267/ 23
like end . . . and then	say	that he is yet	8, 267/ 32
his holy exhortation thereupon,	say	farther to the people	8, 268/ 21
set thereto! But now	say	I that, on the	8, 269/ 17
stay altogether. For I	say	that the truth of	8, 269/ 18
texts that seem to	say	the contrary. And by	8, 269/ 29
the truth. But I	say	, therefore, as I have	8, 269/ 37
he might as well	say	by every woman that	8, 271/ 12
Scripture. If he will	say	(as he doth) that	8, 271/ 21
health. And then I	say	yet again that it	8, 271/ 36
they would make it	say	that friars may wed	8, 272/ 22
glad to hear him	say	so . . . and am content	8, 274/ 7
saith truth. And then	say	I that since himself	8, 274/ 9
Now if Tyndale will	say	that it is now	8, 274/ 30
But in this I	say	as I said before	8, 276/ 5
it. But as I	say	, were it the one	8, 276/ 31
fellows. And if Tyndale	say	nay, let him show	8, 278/ 31
Luther, Huessgen, and Tyndale	say	. And as concerning the	8, 279/ 1
any of them would	say	that a monk might	8, 279/ 7
-- that is to	say	, to the word of	8, 281/ 2
-- of them, I	say	, fewest believed in Christ	8, 281/ 15
in question. For we	say	that if he take	8, 282/ 6
he must not only	say	but also prove that	8, 282/ 8
quite, if a man	say	no more but "What	8, 282/ 19
the New . . . but, I	say	, besides this . . . and besides	8, 282/ 23
-- but yet, I	say	, besides all this . . . what	8, 282/ 28
I would answer and	say	, "That is very true	8, 283/ 9
what can he then	say	but if God give	8, 283/ 34
but if Tyndale dare	say	that the truth of	8, 283/ 35
the other . . . though he	say	them not both in	8, 284/ 27
will avoid this and	say	, "Nay, but I believe	8, 285/ 1
what hath he to	say	but that those that	8, 285/ 5
or Elijah. If he	say	that he knoweth it	8, 285/ 12
to the Church, and	say	that he knoweth it	8, 285/ 15
our soul. But I	say	that the Catholic Church	8, 286/ 7
let at last to	say	he did so, too	8, 287/ 22
men with," thou wilt	say	. More He maketh men	8, 287/ 33
But we will not	say	so; for it were	8, 287/ 36
a foolish saying to	say	, "Tyndale is the better	8, 287/ 36
with." What fool would	say	so but Tyndale? For	8, 288/ 1
answereth it. But I	say	that purgatory is ordained	8, 288/ 6
the mortality. And I	say	that the belief thereof	8, 288/ 10
church; that is to	say	, that the apostles left	8, 290/ 9

now no more to	say	, but had left off	8, 291/ 11
would be content to	say	that I was overseen	8, 291/ 14
would for Tyndale's pleasure	say	this (which if I	8, 291/ 21
I could not, I	say	, tell why they did	8, 292/ 13
-- since he cannot	say	nay but that they	8, 292/ 24
I be bold to	say	: that they never taught	8, 292/ 26
that I dare well	say	that in the Christian	8, 293/ 25
And also dare I	say	that they taught things	8, 293/ 27
-- and this I	say	boldly. For though Tyndale	8, 293/ 29
boldly. For though Tyndale	say	nay -- yet Saint	8, 293/ 29
-- he would, I	say	, therefore that we should	8, 294/ 27
might not for shame	say	it. Of Confirmation writeth	8, 295/ 8
and therefore, as I	say	, this knoweth Tyndale so	8, 295/ 20
loath that Tyndale might	say	that I mistake him	8, 295/ 36
would not so expressly	say	to Timothy that he	8, 296/ 34
had first assayed to	say	that five of them	8, 297/ 15
else. Now, then, I	say	, since Tyndale meaneth thiswise	8, 297/ 31
-- since Tyndale, I	say	, saith thus -- I	8, 297/ 36
be so mad to	say	that God did by	8, 298/ 3
their wealth. But then	say	I that those special	8, 298/ 9
his cheek aside . . . and	say	that because that else	8, 298/ 19
he can. For then	say	I this unto him	8, 298/ 26
those significations -- then	say	I that since they	8, 298/ 34
this day. And then	say	I that thereupon it	8, 299/ 4
Christ indeed, though he	say	there is the "sacrament	8, 300/ 23
thank (all such, I	say	, as did them in	8, 302/ 19
we may likewise, I	say	, observe them without sin	8, 302/ 25
this, either he must	say	that perpetual virginity is	8, 305/ 18
or else he must	say	that wedlock with its	8, 305/ 22
he save himself and	say	that perpetual virginity and	8, 305/ 32
nature." For if he	say	this as of himself	8, 306/ 1
lie. But if he	say	it, as he doth	8, 306/ 2
he did so . . . and	say	, "Tell me, good Lord	8, 307/ 34
he would else never	say	as he saith. For	8, 308/ 16
perplexity. Which, whatsoever Tyndale	say	, shall never be proved	8, 308/ 21
as Tyndale and Luther	say	. . . that faith alone shall	8, 308/ 25
which matter, as I	say	, since Tyndale hath failed	8, 309/ 28
all that he can	say	, at once. I shall	8, 309/ 33
other wrote; this, I	say	, being thus: except that	8, 310/ 26
be believed, Tyndale cannot	say	but that every of	8, 310/ 30
juggle not. For I	say	not nay but that	8, 311/ 1
if a man would	say	, "Christ prayed, preached, and	8, 311/ 17
Tyndale that Saint John	say	so as that indeed	8, 311/ 31
Zwingli. And he cannot	say	that Saint John speaketh	8, 312/ 9
institution. Nor he cannot	say	that Saint John speaketh	8, 312/ 11
yet many things to	say	to you, but ye	8, 312/ 24
ye hear our Savior	say	himself that he left	8, 312/ 27
dare be bold to	say	all that he thinketh	8, 313/ 11
For else he would	say	more than he doth	8, 313/ 11
wotteth that, though he	say	now that he can	8, 313/ 20

would, the contrary . . . and	say	that with better looking	8, 313/ 23
and all the remnant	say	wrong, because their part	8, 313/ 27
Tyndale hereafter let to	say	when he list . . . if	8, 313/ 29
or not. But I	say	that in that point	8, 313/ 32
it or not: I	say	that in so believing	8, 313/ 35
not serve me. Then	say	I farther that this	8, 314/ 1
Antidicomarianites," that is to	say	, Mary's adversaries. Then say	8, 314/ 7
say, Mary's adversaries. Then	say	I finally that forasmuch	8, 314/ 9
well understood, seem to	say	the contrary: I may	8, 314/ 15
to the Corinthians: I	say	that Paul never knew	8, 314/ 29
there was; but I	say	that he findeth no	8, 315/ 8
we see, whatsoever Tyndale	say	, that Saint Paul, besides	8, 315/ 26
serve themselves . . . while they	say	it they care not	8, 316/ 16
care they how they	say	Mass . . . which the more	8, 316/ 20
perceiveth that how to	say	Mass hath been taught	8, 316/ 26
-- I dare well	say	, for all Tyndale's boast	8, 316/ 31
wise to consecrate or	say	Mass . . . and that the	8, 316/ 38
be so bold to	say	it . . . when, being himself	8, 317/ 4
-- who durst, I	say	, have put thereto anything	8, 317/ 31
not witting what to	say	thereto, began to guess	8, 318/ 8
world wit what to	say	thereto . . . but, faring like	8, 318/ 16
in. But whatsoever Tyndale	say	, there was never good	8, 318/ 25
the people, whatsoever Tyndale	say	, never understood the meaning	8, 319/ 19
a thing . . . he shall	say	him nay but if	8, 319/ 21
-- I will not	say	nay but that it	8, 319/ 31
day -- he, I	say	, himself, when he delivered	8, 321/ 11
Lord's day." Whereof to	say	that we be now	8, 321/ 23
ween that none will	say	so but lurdans that	8, 321/ 26
in this point . . . and	say	the Church made it	8, 321/ 32
may break it: I	say	that the Church, as	8, 321/ 33
Spirit. That is to	say	that as God made	8, 321/ 35
hath he made, I	say	, from Saturday to Sunday	8, 322/ 24
you consider yourself. We	say	that these sacraments and	8, 323/ 35
they wrote." "Prove that,"	say	we, "and take all	8, 324/ 2
heaven. For though he	say	no further here but	8, 324/ 31
points pass, as I	say	-- I would ask	8, 325/ 20
souls' health. If he	say	yea: then destroyeth he	8, 325/ 23
they wrote? If he	say	nay . . . but that all	8, 325/ 26
that he could never	say	nothing but Tyndale stood	8, 326/ 1
Saint Paul everywhere," I	say	that therein Tyndale saith	8, 326/ 19
means: the causes, I	say	, and the proper significations	8, 328/ 11
go. For else, to	say	that I will be	8, 328/ 22
Israel, or, as I	say	, Moses either, understood all	8, 328/ 33
those ceremonies; but I	say	Tyndale cannot prove that	8, 329/ 6
neither . . . If Tyndale yet	say	that the people understood	8, 329/ 8
them all . . . saying, "I	say	that thou art Christ	8, 329/ 17
think he will not	say	that they might at	8, 329/ 31
all such undone . . . and	say	as Tyndale saith --	8, 329/ 32
ye have heard, I	say	, how worshipfully Tyndale hath	8, 330/ 25
not the use to	say	"the Holy Ghost writeth	8, 330/ 37

I must, therefore, I	say	, put him in remembrance	8, 331/ 5
not the use to	say	"the Holy Ghost writeth	8, 331/ 10
inspireth the writer": I	say	again that the Scripture	8, 331/ 10
not excuse ourselves and	say	that we will not	8, 331/ 17
this will Tyndale haply	say	, "In that word he	8, 331/ 23
me somewhat forth, and	say	more than I could	8, 332/ 14
-- that is to	say	, that like as my	8, 332/ 26
but if he will	say	that in that scripture	8, 334/ 16
for any man to	say	nay to God's special	8, 335/ 9
authority that whatsoever he	say	, men must believe it	8, 335/ 35
should suffice him to	say	"The apostles have left	8, 336/ 1
be as bold to	say	that the Scripture, albeit	8, 336/ 18
been so bold to	say	that allthing was so	8, 336/ 26
shall God, as I	say	, send none of his	8, 337/ 27
have we heard him	say	it; and now lack	8, 338/ 10
his mouth. And we	say	also that God hath	8, 338/ 25
God. And if Tyndale	say	that either man or	8, 339/ 5
For though the Scripture	say	that the word of	8, 339/ 12
no story that shall	say	that the general councils	8, 339/ 34
And if he will	say	that the stories tell	8, 340/ 35
And if he will	say	that the stories do	8, 340/ 37
left at liberty to	say	nay to them all	8, 341/ 13
as he might before,	say	that he knoweth by	8, 341/ 23
Arian and arrant heretic	say	now that he knoweth	8, 341/ 26
every foolish heretic may	say	that all they understood	8, 343/ 18
said, and yet I	say	, that these words of	8, 344/ 19
bring authentic scripture": I	say	that he must prove	8, 346/ 9
for them all? I	say	also that the Catholic	8, 346/ 16
are shamefully driven to	say	, like the Jews, that	8, 346/ 23
that doth them. I	say	, therefore, farther, that Tyndale	8, 346/ 25
will not let to	say	that it is not	8, 346/ 29
not, then will he	say	that the Church understandeth	8, 346/ 30
in, overturned; beware, I	say	, that thou seek not	8, 349/ 4
after their ceremonies and	say	, 'As these people	8, 349/ 5
not meant as I	say	(and as the circumstance	8, 349/ 17
not meant as I	say	, but precisely forbidden them	8, 349/ 26
of the Altar? "Yea,"	say	they, "but this proveth	8, 350/ 4
him wrong. Secondly, I	say	that if Moses had	8, 350/ 12
at all. Thirdly, I	say	that in the things	8, 350/ 15
of God. For we	say	that they be the	8, 350/ 17
play his part and	say	nay still, be the	8, 350/ 20
so clear. Fourthly, we	say	that any such thing	8, 350/ 21
God's words. For we	say	that it is God's	8, 350/ 23
things that ever they	say	unto you, observe them	8, 351/ 19
should be bidden, should	say	, "Show me that written	8, 352/ 5
in all that they	say	well and according to	8, 352/ 27
doctrine and preaching, do	say	and confirm in like	8, 353/ 6
never wise man would	say	otherwise. But the thing	8, 353/ 7
the things that they	say	to them. And that	8, 353/ 13
As though he would	say	, "Since they sit upon	8, 353/ 19

to kneel down and	say	certain prayers with him	8, 354/ 26
that doubteth not, I	say	, of this (of which	8, 354/ 31
in his bed, and	say	he is not bound	8, 355/ 1
be, some man may	say	he is sick. Upon	8, 355/ 4
hear them, if they	say	aught well, and according	8, 358/ 15
they cannot for shame	say	all naught at once	8, 358/ 16
-- it is, I	say	, therefore to be noted	8, 360/ 30
as though he would	say	that all that was	8, 362/ 9
call them plain, and	say	that every man and	8, 362/ 29
And thus, as I	say	, these heretics lay forth	8, 363/ 7
Catholic faith which we	say	be the traditions of	8, 363/ 25
hath said or can	say	in this matter --	8, 364/ 24
and let not to	say	the contrary, as in	8, 365/ 23
to consecrate, how to	say	Mass, and what thing	8, 366/ 6
to which yet, to	say	the truth, never Tradition	8, 366/ 11
shame. For sometimes they	say	they care but for	8, 366/ 36
past, in which they	say	all is corrupted. And	8, 367/ 3
truth . . . and then they	say	that we will not	8, 367/ 5
nuns: to that they	say	nothing, but fare as	8, 367/ 8
only; that is to	say	, with lively voice, not	8, 369/ 12
none of them should	say	, 'Where is this	8, 369/ 20
ye see that they	say	that the apostles taught	8, 373/ 29
and other holy saints,	say	that the things were	8, 373/ 36
And discharge, as I	say	, seeth he none but	8, 375/ 17
God proved," will Tyndale	say	, "their doctrine with miracles	8, 376/ 25
miracles." So doth he,	say	I, the doctrine of	8, 376/ 26
if the Church would	say	contrary, yet would he	8, 376/ 35
contrary, yet would he	say	they were true. For	8, 376/ 36
in derision." If Tyndale	say	that he can so	8, 377/ 35
But yet this I	say	: that when he and	8, 378/ 2
ours. And therefore, I	say	, taking away the credence	8, 378/ 7
credence, therefore, as I	say	, taken from the Catholic	8, 378/ 12
-- as well, I	say	, hereafter as ever he	8, 378/ 28
And if he will	say	, "No more may any	8, 378/ 33
aught that he can	say	, the whole Church in	8, 379/ 1
answer this argument and	say	that he needeth not	8, 379/ 16
his proof, so we	say	that they did leave	8, 379/ 29
our part, and will	say	that else he is	8, 379/ 32
Tyndale will, as I	say	, confess the truth that	8, 379/ 34
word again. And I	say	further that we prove	8, 380/ 6
Scripture -- this, I	say	, we prove to Tyndale	8, 380/ 8
For if he will	say	, as he saith in	8, 380/ 11
of God -- I	say	that we know the	8, 380/ 15
same Spirit. But then	say	we farther that the	8, 380/ 17
did before. And I	say	that God by his	8, 380/ 26
which church -- I	say	with his Catholic church	8, 380/ 36
and known: then I	say	Tyndale is as blind	8, 387/ 5
is very Truth, to	say	very false where he	8, 387/ 7
further. Moreover, if Tyndale	say	that all this known	8, 387/ 15
true virtues. If he	say	that it hath been	8, 387/ 21

living. For if he	say	that we need no	8, 388/ 9
heresies. If he then	say	that of that unknown	8, 388/ 16
should I know, I	say	, whether that preacher say	8, 389/ 20
say, whether that preacher	say	true or not? For	8, 389/ 21
let to believe, and	say	so too, that we	8, 390/ 3
catholic church. Tyndale I	say	that Christ's elect church	8, 390/ 9
showed us, as I	say	, which kind of election	8, 392/ 22
also believe that to	say	the Mass with the	8, 394/ 19
considereth this shall, I	say	, see that Tyndale's elect	8, 394/ 37
to gloss it and	say	that faith could never	8, 395/ 12
for all that they	say	they believe nothing else	8, 395/ 19
too. For where they	say	that they believe nothing	8, 395/ 20
Scripture, I think they	say	true . . . for they believe	8, 395/ 21
now -- since they	say	still that faith alone	8, 395/ 24
alone sufficeth, and yet	say	that there must be	8, 395/ 24
charity too . . . and now	say	there must be repentance	8, 395/ 25
repentance too -- they	say	none other thing, in	8, 395/ 26
them," saith Tyndale. So	say	we too. But what	8, 396/ 4
God." But thereto I	say	that allthing that we	8, 396/ 7
Now, then, if he	say	true . . . it is impossible	8, 397/ 13
first point again and	say	, "It forceth not, for	8, 397/ 17
are they, as I	say	, reprov'd openly by the	8, 398/ 21
rabble of their sect	say	that faith of necessity	8, 400/ 27
faith. And yet they	say	that good works be	8, 400/ 29
fruitless -- dead, I	say	, not in the nature	8, 400/ 34
except our Savior himself	say	false, where he saith	8, 401/ 6
us." And if he	say	that good works be	8, 401/ 22
might he as well	say	that faith were naught	8, 401/ 23
and boast it, and	say	, "This faith and knowledge	8, 403/ 15
all faithful folk will	say	again, "This faith and	8, 403/ 16
them all, saying, "I	say	that thou art Christ	8, 404/ 3
further for his purpose	say	that not only no	8, 404/ 27
merrily laugh thereat and	say	, "No more there needeth	8, 406/ 4
that faith, will he	say	, will put out and	8, 406/ 5
hell. If Tyndale will	say	nay . . . "for he must	8, 406/ 10
whatsoever he would further	say	to us. Consider yet	8, 407/ 30
of the elects. Then	say	I that thereupon it	8, 407/ 35
-- it followeth, I	say	, that Tyndale believeth no	8, 408/ 21
own sin. Tyndale will	say	to this that he	8, 409/ 14
his "if" . . . and not	say	, "If he repent his	8, 411/ 9
-- that is to	say	, that a man which	8, 411/ 21
to purpose, except he	say	(which he shall never	8, 411/ 26
yet further, if he	say	(which he shall never	8, 411/ 30
his "if" . . . and not	say	"if he repent," but	8, 411/ 34
repent," but he must	say	boldly that he surely	8, 411/ 34
if Tyndale gloss and	say	that then his faith	8, 412/ 15
boast of him to	say	; that "the church be	8, 412/ 29
prevail' (that is to	say	, against this faith can	8, 412/ 36
as though he would	say	to you, "Be bold	8, 413/ 6
satisfaction. For himself cannot	say	nay but that we	8, 413/ 37

it is heresy to	say	that besides the belief	8, 415/ 33
is no more to	say	but whosoever besides the	8, 416/ 6
heaven," so will he	say	to Tyndale, for confessing	8, 418/ 6
have no cause to	say	that I deface his	8, 418/ 25
Jn 1), "If we	say	we have no sin	8, 419/ 8
And again, if we	say	we have not sinned	8, 419/ 9
as if he would	say	that because he was	8, 421/ 2
as if he would	say	that "the body alone	8, 421/ 11
were reprov'd, would then	say	that he called "the	8, 421/ 13
pass, this will I	say	: that if the seed	8, 421/ 23
alone, that is to	say	, the belief alone, a	8, 421/ 30
falling to sin: I	say	that it is very	8, 422/ 10
the faithful man, I	say	that the Spirit dwelleth	8, 422/ 25
the Spirit. But I	say	that the man may	8, 422/ 27
contrary. And yet I	say	not that all sins	8, 423/ 32
only for that I	say	"by the sacraments and	8, 427/ 32
the children of God,	say	I. And when they	8, 428/ 11
hell. Let Tyndale, I	say	, tell me any one	8, 428/ 37
rehearse you some. What	say	we by the words	8, 429/ 14
Doth not Saint Paul	say	, "He that thinketh that	8, 429/ 34
sin. Peradventure Tyndale will	say	that he speaketh only	8, 430/ 24
spoken of elects. Thereto	say	I that he calleth	8, 430/ 26
Then will he peradventure	say	that he meaneth of	8, 430/ 30
hath Tyndale here to	say	to Saint Paul? Surely	8, 431/ 24
nothing hath he to	say	at all, that any	8, 431/ 25
yet lest Tyndale might	say	, "Why should you not	8, 432/ 32
-- it appeareth, I	say	, that our Lord will	8, 432/ 35
and though I would	say	to a righteous man	8, 433/ 3
die. But if I	say	to a sinner, '	8, 433/ 7
God" (that is to	say	, "that is God's child	8, 434/ 32
as though he would	say	, ". . . for if he fall	8, 434/ 34
open" (that is to	say	, "By this may ye	8, 434/ 38
this will Tyndale peradventure	say	that I pass over	8, 435/ 17
it not," will Tyndale	say	, "that he that hath	8, 435/ 23
I prove," will Tyndale	say	, "by the plain and	8, 435/ 30
epistle . . . avoideth," will Tyndale	say	, "mine exposition nothing at	8, 435/ 38
this is so, I	say	yet again that the	8, 436/ 11
anything that himself might	say	. But, now, to this	8, 436/ 24
dare I neither, I	say	, despair of any of	8, 437/ 36
and these examples, I	say	with the consent of	8, 438/ 8
every man that would	say	, "An honorable man's child	8, 438/ 29
Or if one would	say	, "A man that taketh	8, 439/ 1
-- he meant, I	say	, not that it is	8, 439/ 11
in his error, and	say	that Saint John plainly	8, 439/ 14
once." To this I	say	that in the example	8, 439/ 19
-- Saint John, I	say	, so saying and so	8, 439/ 35
it is true to	say	that "he which hath	8, 440/ 24
is it true to	say	that "whoso have the	8, 440/ 26
as he that would	say	, "Whoso sitteth by the	8, 440/ 29
so he that would	say	that "whoso have the	8, 440/ 31

Saint John, though he	say	, "Whosoever confess that Jesus	8, 441/ 21
should Saint John himself	say	untrue where he saith	8, 442/ 6
-- Saint John, I	say	, declareth against Tyndale's doctrine	8, 442/ 28
Saint John -- that,	say	they what they will	8, 443/ 2
Jn 1), "If we	say	we have no sin	8, 443/ 21
And again, if we	say	we have not sinned	8, 443/ 22
-- let Tyndale, I	say	, tell us whether he	8, 446/ 2
is no more to	say	but in one time	8, 446/ 29
he so meaneth, I	say	it seemeth by his	8, 446/ 32
peradventure answer us and	say	it is no deadly	8, 449/ 3
indeed; in this meantime,	say	I, they sin deadly	8, 449/ 16
Tyndale will yet haply	say	that the thief was	8, 449/ 25
follow? Hereto shall Tyndale	say	that himself and his	8, 449/ 34
and pardon, as they	say	they be. This would	8, 450/ 37
than this. Tyndale will	say	that his fellows and	8, 451/ 14
deeds, because, as they	say	, they do them not	8, 451/ 15
except he will peradventure	say	that it is never	8, 453/ 17
will -- therefore, I	say	, when they do those	8, 455/ 24
again. Now, if Tyndale	say	still that because of	8, 455/ 35
deadly sin? If he	say	for sorrow that he	8, 456/ 9
him if that he	say	true that he consented	8, 456/ 13
which cannot, as they	say	, but work well) standeth	8, 456/ 20
way they go, they	say	to God and themselves	8, 457/ 8
-- they must, I	say	, needs have some such	8, 458/ 15
he saith as I	say	, and yet I say	8, 458/ 34
say, and yet I	say	not as he saith	8, 458/ 35
Tyndale saith; which I	say	is plainly false. For	8, 459/ 36
hath he other to	say	but because that every	8, 462/ 20
Yea, and whatsoever Tyndale	say	, when the great rage	8, 468/ 4
way? I dare boldly	say	that Tyndale himself, if	8, 469/ 31
at the last. Now	say	I, then, to Tyndale	8, 469/ 37
bring him: then I	say	that since he will	8, 470/ 11
-- if Tyndale, I	say	, find such a man	8, 470/ 29
because that, if himself	say	true that none elect	8, 470/ 31
-- because Tyndale, I	say	, for his example of	8, 471/ 23
seek some shift, and	say	that he meaneth no	8, 473/ 17
thus must Tyndale needs	say	, for aught that I	8, 473/ 25
Scripture -- still, I	say	, standeth it stiffly against	8, 473/ 30
dare be bold to	say	that they were never	8, 474/ 9
For they were, I	say	, never taught that they	8, 474/ 11
promises. I dare well	say	they died, all that	8, 474/ 17
they died. If he	say	to this that though	8, 474/ 29
fly. If he will	say	that the children baptized	8, 474/ 37
article; that is to	say	, of every article which	8, 475/ 20
contrary, but if he	say	that himself have them	8, 476/ 12
And then if he	say	so, he must either	8, 476/ 14
to salvation. He cannot	say	that he learned it	8, 476/ 24
but if he will	say	that this whole multitude	8, 477/ 13
be learned. Also, to	say	that he therein believeth	8, 477/ 22
not for very shame	say	nay but that, against	8, 477/ 33

Wherein if Tyndale dare	say	that I lie . . . let	8, 478/ 1
And therefore, as I	say	, saving that I will	8, 480/ 6
what evil we might	say	by them, we could	8, 480/ 15
Scripture . . . Here should he	say	, "as, for example, they	8, 480/ 21
them: such men, I	say	, are fallen from Christ	8, 481/ 10
sects, that is to	say	, sundry parties and divisions	8, 481/ 15
fellows, the heretics, I	say	, themselves began first that	8, 483/ 10
work alone -- then	say	I that Tyndale's holy	8, 486/ 29
clean dead" -- I	say	that his tale is	8, 486/ 34
faith, that is to	say	, the true belief, and	8, 487/ 4
heat." And yet I	say	that with these sins	8, 487/ 31
Christ and Belial?" I	say	also that all his	8, 488/ 4
devilish deeds -- I	say	that as far forth	8, 488/ 7
damnable, haply Tyndale will	say	they be not, be	8, 490/ 3
let us leave, I	say	, this good child at	8, 491/ 20
judge in such case	say	to him for very	8, 494/ 14
same thing that we	say	. And so is Tyndale	8, 494/ 37
his purpose compelled to	say	the same that we	8, 494/ 38
always denied. But then	say	we one thing further	8, 495/ 1
word were then, I	say	, already, before the deed	8, 495/ 36
he doth now, and	say	, "Even so goeth it	8, 497/ 12
upon me then and	say	that I mistake him	8, 498/ 5
And therefore, as I	say	, the man layeth the	8, 498/ 31
him as he would	say	if his wit would	8, 498/ 33
if there were, I	say	, no such thing in	8, 503/ 1
him again that we	say	not that man's endeavor	8, 504/ 19
without God. But we	say	that when men endeavor	8, 504/ 21
faith, though Tyndale would	say	nay thereto. I would	8, 504/ 29
to God . . . should, I	say	, by his advice, use	8, 506/ 12
nor do nothing, nor	say	nothing, nor think nothing	8, 506/ 13
I doubt not, I	say	, but that his reason	8, 506/ 21
of this reason, and	say	, "My wit must first	8, 506/ 34
my will. But I	say	that albeit God is	8, 507/ 21
list -- yet I	say	that ordinarily into his	8, 507/ 22
us. And therefore I	say	that God doth not	8, 508/ 11
tenderly beloved Son. Then	say	I now that since	8, 508/ 23
faith are not, I	say	, in such wise showed	8, 509/ 1
belief. And this, I	say	, for the time of	8, 509/ 7
commonly let not to	say	"man may do this	8, 510/ 6
grace. Like as we	say	that "a man may	8, 510/ 10
in both, whatsoever Tyndale	say	. But yet saith Tyndale	8, 511/ 28
-- if this, I	say	, be truth, as it	8, 514/ 27
as much as to	say	that the will of	8, 518/ 34
than as he might	say	that the will of	8, 518/ 35
or not. If he	say	nay, he saith against	8, 519/ 37
-- he must then	say	that all the words	8, 520/ 8
by the same reason	say	that all the commandments	8, 520/ 13
whether he mean, I	say	, that mercy calleth upon	8, 520/ 30
he rather seemeth to	say	that God not awaketh	8, 520/ 33
too? Now, if he	say	that he speaketh here	8, 522/ 24

always -- if he	say	thus, he saith untrue	8, 522/ 27
And therefore, as I	say	, God withdraweth his hand	8, 523/ 25
fall. For this, I	say	, God doth it --	8, 523/ 31
-- he were, I	say	, likely not to take	8, 525/ 8
dark -- let Tyndale	say	what he will . . . we	8, 525/ 29
as though he would	say	farther, "than so to	8, 526/ 12
I was about to	say	, in such a person	8, 526/ 15
Woe to them that	say	, ' Let us do	8, 527/ 13
ashamed to confess and	say	boldly that to be	8, 529/ 25
tale is Tyndale, I	say	, somewhat ashamed to tell	8, 529/ 31
therefore since, as I	say	, the reproof of this	8, 532/ 9
And if he so	say	that he did . . . then	8, 533/ 5
heresies. And except he	say	it of his own	8, 533/ 6
I suppose, as to	say	that if a man	8, 533/ 36
again. The common people	say	among that "nothing can	8, 534/ 3
of a thief they	say	in sport, "He can	8, 534/ 4
wrought evil . . . except Tyndale	say	that all his lechery	8, 534/ 35
his deeds. But now	say	I that David did	8, 535/ 14
No," saith Tyndale. I	say	no more but it	8, 536/ 23
answer? He will not	say	, I am sure, because	8, 536/ 36
this dare I surely	say	: that whensoever the best	8, 538/ 8
will well appear, I	say	, by plain and evident	8, 538/ 31
-- that is to	say	, the life of their	8, 542/ 12
by the selfsame, I	say	, always still he proveth	8, 542/ 18
that no more to	say	but like as David	8, 542/ 32
it." But let Tyndale	say	for excuse of their	8, 543/ 13
not believe" . . . if he	say	true, the lack of	8, 543/ 18
Tyndale would seem to	say	well for the apostles	8, 543/ 20
if we come and	say	, "By my faith, good	8, 544/ 17
Who can more plainly	say	that they were fallen	8, 544/ 33
it. At that time	say	I that since they	8, 545/ 21
believe it. And I	say	plainly: Whosoever, being informed	8, 546/ 13
part, God would, I	say	, not fail on his	8, 546/ 20
a man may thereto	say	, "What then?" he goeth	8, 546/ 28
so far forth to	say	, "He was a deceiver	8, 547/ 20
upon his mercy to	say	that if that old	8, 548/ 23
anywhere so mad to	say	, that the chosen and	8, 550/ 18
well, as much to	say	as that they do	8, 550/ 27
deadly; that is to	say	, such as if the	8, 550/ 29
if he take, I	say	, this word "deadly sin	8, 551/ 7
failed for ever. I	say	that it failed for	8, 552/ 6
strengthen thy brethren." How	say	ye? Is not this	8, 553/ 20
wherefore we may not	say	Saint Peter's faith was	8, 554/ 16
well as we may	say	Wycliffe's heresies are in	8, 554/ 17
yet reserving, as I	say	, the farther answer to	8, 554/ 31
I be bold to	say	that if there any	8, 554/ 37
that gloss, as I	say	, till I come to	8, 555/ 3
he is convicted, to	say	that he took this	8, 555/ 10
with love. If he	say	yea . . . then since the	8, 555/ 29
him . . . I ask, I	say	, of Tyndale, if Saint	8, 556/ 9

-- that is to	say	, his belief with well-working	8, 556/ 11
failed him? If he	say	no . . . then will it	8, 556/ 12
C, D, E. Now	say	I, then, since Tyndale	8, 557/ 1
-- that is to	say	, those that are named	8, 557/ 7
As though he might	say	, "I have prayed for	8, 557/ 32
when thou shalt, I	say	, by mine help and	8, 558/ 4
and maketh our Savior	say	, "When thou art come	8, 558/ 14
For letting, as I	say	, the remnant pass (as	8, 561/ 13
last, if he will	say	that he meant that	8, 561/ 20
Catholic Church, then I	say	that he defined it	8, 561/ 21
had said and yet	say	the contrary thereof . . . in	8, 562/ 18
not? Tyndale will peradventure	say	he may not. Then	8, 568/ 15
Thereto peradventure he will	say	that the words of	8, 568/ 17
heretic can construe them,	say	yet at the uttermost	8, 568/ 22
Whereunto if Tyndale will	say	that if he might	8, 568/ 26
ordinary justice. Secondly I	say	that forasmuch as those	8, 568/ 34
saying, "Though I should	say	to a sinner, '	8, 568/ 39
it may, therefore, I	say	, without any repenting be	8, 569/ 9
or no. If he	say	yea, he destroyeth his	8, 569/ 13
be saved. If he	say	nay, then he destroyeth	8, 569/ 16
out against the clergy . . .	saying	that the priests love	8, 12/ 8
of the Wicked Mammon,	saying	at his examination that	8, 21/ 24
meddle with the matter . . .	saying	that being a layman	8, 25/ 20
his disciples, warned them,	saying	, Tyndale is now the	8, 43/ 8
his worshipful spiritual sort,	saying	"the spiritual" judgeth all	8, 47/ 12
beat other men for	saying	truth were well ordained	8, 59/ 27
or dispensation at all . . .	saying	that friars may no	8, 73/ 11
his sins to Godward,	saying	in his heart, "Thus	8, 89/ 14
mingleth his lies therewith,	saying	that Christian men think	8, 109/ 16
and answereth it with	saying	that the "Gospel of	8, 113/ 32
for good and true,	saying	, "That that is broken	8, 116/ 6
might preach that would . . .	saying	that they followed the	8, 126/ 4
truth of which my	saying	, Tyndale and his fellows	8, 142/ 16
and lieth on lustily,	saying	that of Christ's promises	8, 147/ 21
buzzeth, in any Service	saying	. For as they say	8, 162/ 19
and say. Now, in	saying	this . . . I do not	8, 167/ 13
the Messenger, and me . . .	saying	that I in my	8, 196/ 13
and not into "grace" . . .	saying	that "every favor is	8, 202/ 23
grace to suffer for	saying	the same -- I	8, 221/ 21
and mock and scorn,	saying	that "Lira delirat," yet	8, 232/ 18
fifth of Saint John,	saying	, "The works which my	8, 241/ 27
yet is neither the	saying	of the Church the	8, 242/ 29
these two, nor the	saying	of Christ the cause	8, 242/ 30
dependeth not upon my	saying	, but the truth of	8, 242/ 35
the truth of my	saying	dependeth upon the truth	8, 242/ 36
say that this his	saying	is nothing to purpose	8, 247/ 11
that in his so	saying	he is worse than	8, 251/ 23
able to prove their	saying	true, as ye shall	8, 253/ 16
his words to scorn,	saying	it was but a	8, 253/ 27
you misunderstand the Scripture . . .	saying	that I take it	8, 269/ 2

man Nicholas de Lyra,	saying	, "Lira delirat." But it	8, 272/ 8
of Tyndale's folly in	saying	that Christ for all	8, 281/ 9
virginity of our Lady . . .	saying	that it is nothing	8, 286/ 6
it were a foolish	saying	to say, "Tyndale is	8, 287/ 36
was overseen in so	saying	. . . and that I cannot	8, 291/ 15
the second manner . . . his	saying	shall be as shameless	8, 296/ 21
his book of Obedience,	saying	that the putting of	8, 296/ 25
followeth further that Tyndale,	saying	that Moses received all	8, 299/ 5
which "all" he meaneth,	saying	all "of which mention	8, 303/ 23
for a fool in	saying	that God's holinesses strive	8, 305/ 30
of miracles by name,	saying	, "Jesus wrought many other	8, 311/ 3
in special . . . and concludeth	saying	, "Caetera autem quum venero	8, 315/ 24
of the Consecration, and	saying	of the Mass, that	8, 316/ 15
devise a manner of	saying	Mass by himself --	8, 316/ 30
manner of consecration, and	saying	of the Mass, in	8, 316/ 35
answered for them all . . .	saying	, "I say that thou	8, 329/ 17
us forth his stories	saying	that the general councils	8, 340/ 33
people coming unto Christ;	saying	that neither themselves nor	8, 353/ 32
addeth a third thereto,	saying	, in the person of	8, 362/ 14
And that was the	saying	of Saint Paul . . . which	8, 363/ 35
words of the Apostle	saying	, "When we willfully sin	8, 377/ 23
Paul preached the contrary,	saying	that vowed widows willing	8, 403/ 29
answered for them all,	saying	, "I say that thou	8, 404/ 3
words, by which his	saying	might be saved and	8, 412/ 3
stark heretic, in so	saying	. For all these will	8, 414/ 9
fallen from the truth . . .	saying	that the resurrection is	8, 430/ 19
John, I say, so	saying	and so meaning, spoke	8, 439/ 35
them he setteth himself . . .	saying	of himself and his	8, 445/ 23
him and his fellows,	saying	, "We fall, when the	8, 454/ 10
save his worship with	saying	may; and therefore he	8, 459/ 6
him to prove his	saying	true, especially taking the	8, 473/ 37
Tyndale joineth this chapter . . .	saying	, "Even so goeth it	8, 497/ 4
word of God . . . either	saying	that his reason seeth	8, 508/ 33
out in his psalms,	saying	that he had lived	8, 528/ 27
they never understood that	saying	of his death, because	8, 541/ 2
are we righteous by	saying	with our mouth that	8, 542/ 2
it but that in	saying	that there was a	8, 552/ 16
May Err" -- Tyndale	saying	that the Catholic Church	8, 564/ 6
long lying in sin,	saying	once "Christ, help!" for	8, 567/ 3
own holy prophet Ezekiel,	saying	, "Though I should say	8, 568/ 38
and cover their pocky,	scabbed	skins with, much worse	8, 163/ 3
devout contemplative book of	Scala	Perfectionis, with such others	8, 36/ 31
and blown his empty	scalp	full of busy, frantic	8, 559/ 9
for a very short,	scant	repenting at the first	8, 106/ 22
all the sacraments, saving	scant	one and a half	8, 156/ 9
and purgatory too be	scant	enough, between them both	8, 289/ 14
heretics (and yet sometimes	scant	one in ten years	8, 482/ 23
our sore eyes can	scant	attain to perceive how	8, 490/ 13
a young beginner can	scant	perceive one letter from	8, 491/ 5
all so cunning that	scantly	come any to hear	8, 126/ 13

own offer -- and	scantly	would acknowledge them when	8, 207/ 36
a long length very	scantly	perceive . . . except his words	8, 390/ 31
bring it to a	scar	. I could for my	8, 214/ 8
the great dearth and	scarcity	of the other. For	8, 2/ 10
counsel of Ahithophel shall	scatter	theirs. More Mark now	8, 136/ 29
the company, and so	scatter	them and make them	8, 137/ 33
of unknown chosen heretics	scattered	abroad in corners and	8, 165/ 26
not only a secret,	scattered	company unknown, but also	8, 465/ 35
that secret sect and	scattered	"congregation" . . . till finally, at	8, 517/ 30
the sedition that every	schism	and division must needs	8, 29/ 23
at length of many	schismatical	sects . . . whose fall undoubtedly	8, 29/ 1
realms already killed by	schisms	and war many thousand	8, 11/ 1
debate and ruffle . . . where	schisms	and factious heresies are	8, 28/ 28
to sow debate, dissension,	schisms	, strife, and sedition . . . and	8, 58/ 25
that have not by	schisms	and heresies departed and	8, 130/ 27
out by their willful	schisms	and plainly professed heresies	8, 223/ 5
shrewd seed of heresies,	schisms	, and seditions among the	8, 357/ 34
departing out by seditious	schisms	: then seeth he the	8, 386/ 29
matter, though now his	scholar	passeth him. While that	8, 90/ 36
own rule, Luther's own	scholar	may not look to	8, 273/ 29
being himself but Luther's	scholar	, he seeth his master	8, 317/ 5
And now his good	scholar	Tyndale will be nothing	8, 318/ 19
we should be good	scholars	shortly and be soon	8, 10/ 11
seeth them and their	scholars	(as Tyndale here, and	8, 41/ 4
Luther with all their	scholars	, yet have I been	8, 70/ 3
these young jugglers, his	scholars	Luther, Huessgen, and Tyndale	8, 205/ 34
be all" God's own	scholars	; which signifieth that the	8, 331/ 32
Culham did once among	scholars	of Oxford that sojourned	8, 446/ 15
have gone somewhat to	school	myself, and bestowed as	8, 25/ 34
that every boy in	school	laugheth it to scorn	8, 87/ 9
now to go to	school	with Tyndale to learn	8, 186/ 27
England should go to	school	with Tyndale to learn	8, 211/ 12
that time, going to	school	with Christ, understand as	8, 329/ 27
Peter, being long at	school	with Christ, and the	8, 362/ 31
good will goeth to	school	. And by the way	8, 489/ 1
Catholic Church again to	school	. . . and would have us	8, 490/ 35
with good will to	school	. . . finding yet by the	8, 491/ 12
his father or to	school	with his master with	8, 491/ 21
and sent him to	school	, and he, like a	8, 496/ 29
our Savior Christ to	school	, and teacheth him to	8, 533/ 30
had so good a	schoolmaster	, and was with him	8, 513/ 26
necessity for men in	schools	oftentimes to speak (especially	8, 205/ 22
children use in grammar	schools	: "Asinus meus habet aures	8, 467/ 30
way in going at	schoolward	, yet all the world	8, 495/ 17
of the wisdom and	science	of God!"). And as	8, 49/ 6
altitudo divitiarum sapientiae et	scientiae	Dei!" ("O the height	8, 49/ 5
a "church" to signify:	scilicet	, a bordel for brothels	8, 163/ 11
mow and rail and	scoff	and royally play the	8, 78/ 15
so featly that pretty	scoff	that "grace" signifieth sometimes	8, 203/ 3
whatsoever Tyndale babble and	scoff	against it. For where	8, 322/ 27

won with his merry	scoff	. Howbeit, if Tyndale had	8, 553/ 28
made his quick, merry	scoff	wax very dull and	8, 553/ 31
seasoning of his unsavory	scoff	, he changeth and misrehearseth	8, 554/ 19
since he mocketh and	scoffeth	out the words of	8, 91/ 25
most merrily mocketh and	scoffeth	at his adversary --	8, 559/ 23
matter unto their jesting,	scoffing	, and outrageous ribaldry --	8, 26/ 7
Never was there any	scoffing	Friar Frap, preaching upon	8, 41/ 36
More All this great	scoffing	ariseth only because that	8, 92/ 14
thinketh that his proper	scoffing	is sufficient to change	8, 202/ 34
sufficiently against all Tyndale's	scoffs	. Among which yet where	8, 292/ 8
the Word. There, with	scoffs	and mocks, he concludeth	8, 562/ 12
be, for all Tyndale's	scolding	, accepted and taken before	8, 153/ 22
devil, walking with a	sconce	of a dim light	8, 223/ 31
Savior, Tyndale turneth into	scorn	. Never was there any	8, 41/ 36
to laugh them to	scorn	, to mock, to jest	8, 58/ 13
school laugheth it to	scorn	, and well they may	8, 87/ 10
blessing and crossing to	scorn	. For in his book	8, 127/ 31
short and mock and	scorn	, saying that "Lira delirat	8, 232/ 18
laugheth his words to	scorn	, saying it was but	8, 253/ 27
some such things to	scorn	. Now cometh Tyndale and	8, 291/ 37
Whereas Tyndale saith in	scorn	(as he gladly scorneth	8, 317/ 22
setteth in himself, in	scorn	, as it seemeth, of	8, 327/ 26
scorn (as he gladly	scorneth	always when he speaketh	8, 317/ 22
manner wise unto such	scornful	things, as the anointing	8, 76/ 7
the belief, and in	scorning	that we would captivate	8, 500/ 24
' serpents, '	scorpions	, ' dreamers, '	8, 58/ 21
is so good a	scourer	, and why rather ashes	8, 78/ 33
but that he may	scrape	out his name again	8, 16/ 14
that they may better	scrape	that note out again	8, 350/ 8
throughout all the Gospels	scraped	out diabolus and wrote	8, 174/ 27
shrewd, wily lad, hath	scraped	it out of his	8, 557/ 28
sake, where Tyndale hath	scraped	out and altered one	8, 558/ 9
yet, but bite and	scratch	their fellows . . . beat not	8, 59/ 14
truer than now. The	scribes	, Pharisees, Pilate, Herod, Caiaphas	8, 136/ 26
to "the high priests,	scribes	, and Pharisees"; but that	8, 178/ 22
not, "They have the	scribes	and the Pharisees, " whom	8, 342/ 11
are now set the	scribes	and the Pharisees. All	8, 351/ 19
had showed, that the	scribes	and Pharisees were naught	8, 351/ 33
Moses" occupied by "the	scribes	and Pharisees, " expoundeth those	8, 352/ 20
to teaching of the	scribes	and Pharisees, as to	8, 353/ 10
Christ said that the	scribes	and Pharisees did bind	8, 354/ 5
wotteth that neither the	scribes	nor the Pharisees did	8, 354/ 8
and commandments of the	scribes	and Pharisees themselves, beside	8, 354/ 14
and office that the	scribes	and Pharisees kept, though	8, 354/ 19
these -- "Whatsoever the	scribes	and Pharisees bid you	8, 355/ 24
the traditions of the	scribes	and Pharisees -- yet	8, 355/ 34
the beginning, which the	scribes	and Pharisees both might	8, 356/ 2
and therefore believe the	scribes	and Pharisees no farther	8, 356/ 10
speaketh . . . but also very	scribes	and Pharisees, of worse	8, 358/ 24
For these be false	scribes	; that is to wit	8, 358/ 26

vouchsafe to hear these	scribes	and these false Pharisees	8, 359/ 2
it saith plainly, "Scrutamini	scripturas	" ("Search ye in Scripture	8, 293/ 18
words of Christ "Scrutamini	scripturas	, quoniam ipsae testimonium perhibent	8, 347/ 14
than to abuse the	Scripture	of God to the	8, 4/ 5
they go straight to	Scripture	. And thereto have we	8, 10/ 9
of the Pathway to	Scripture	; and for an accidence	8, 10/ 10
the whole sum of	Scripture	in a little book	8, 10/ 12
is expressly commanded in	Scripture	. . . every man may lawfully	8, 15/ 14
the study of Holy	Scripture	, I should leave the	8, 25/ 22
commanded or forbidden in	Scripture	. And all the words	8, 29/ 34
all the words of	Scripture	whereby they be commanded	8, 29/ 34
within the corps of	Scripture	. So that if they	8, 29/ 37
false translation of the	Scripture	go out of their	8, 30/ 28
his false translation of	Scripture	for maintenance of these	8, 32/ 10
Tyndale's false translation of	Scripture	, and abide by his	8, 32/ 25
least inculpable, were there	Scripture	therefor or not. And	8, 34/ 24
or not. And no	scripture	can there prove the	8, 34/ 24
the other, abuseth the	Scripture	unto it. The other	8, 41/ 19
meddle with the very	Scripture	itself. But Tyndale teacheth	8, 41/ 23
to draw the Holy	Scripture	of God unto the	8, 41/ 26
heresies, and would with	Scripture	destroy the Scripture; and	8, 41/ 31
with Scripture destroy the	Scripture	; and amidst his earnest	8, 41/ 32
devil that alleged the	Scripture	unto Christ in desert	8, 43/ 31
there falsely wrested the	scripture	of God and laid	8, 43/ 33
word unwritten in the	Scripture	and yet by himself	8, 44/ 9
as by his holy	Scripture	either written in tablets	8, 44/ 10
of paint it with	Scripture	, writhen and the Spirit	8, 45/ 26
sore studied in the	Scripture	(as we have examples	8, 46/ 4
so sore studied in	Scripture	," that could understand the	8, 46/ 23
many places of Holy	Scripture	hath commanded to keep	8, 47/ 34
these words of Holy	Scripture	true -- "He that	8, 48/ 32
God hath in Holy	Scripture	evidently commanded that whoso	8, 49/ 31
interpret and expound Holy	Scripture	, and find out therein	8, 50/ 14
many places of Holy	Scripture	commanded us; and hope	8, 52/ 20
by reason and plain	Scripture	hath been often proved	8, 53/ 36
good men, and Holy	Scripture	also itself, is openly	8, 57/ 18
and against all Holy	Scripture	(even the very Gospel	8, 63/ 22
mean, of the Holy	Scripture	itself. For therein shall	8, 65/ 3
in every part of	Scripture	. First, the fasts that	8, 65/ 38
see this place of	Scripture	evident and plain against	8, 66/ 23
and other places of	Scripture	-- as the first	8, 69/ 7
calleth it. For the	Scripture	saith that God hath	8, 74/ 3
they had learned by	Scripture	that the Sabbath day	8, 74/ 9
special signification that the	Scripture	expresseth is openly preached	8, 82/ 3
manifest places in Holy	Scripture	, as well in the	8, 84/ 9
Tyndale in alleging Holy	Scripture	to him, that can	8, 84/ 24
He saith that the	Scripture	and the sacraments be	8, 84/ 25
read of in the	Scripture	. . . . It a promise, that	8, 84/ 33
a sacrament because the	Scripture	useth the similitude of	8, 85/ 2
never read it in	Scripture	," saith he. "Where read	8, 86/ 4

read you, then, in	Scripture	, " say we, "that God	8, 86/ 5
evidently written in Holy	Scripture	; which one thing is	8, 87/ 4
this sacrament written in	Scripture	: ergo, there was no	8, 87/ 8
hath no promise in	Scripture	. For it hath an	8, 87/ 13
have no promise in	Scripture	, and therefore are (he	8, 92/ 18
be plainly proved by	Scripture	, and yet will Tyndale	8, 94/ 16
but plain and evident	Scripture	; I would he should	8, 96/ 6
by plain and evident	Scripture	; for as for these	8, 96/ 7
the words of Holy	Scripture	, and partly for the	8, 98/ 34
of many places of	Scripture	doth appear), it seemed	8, 99/ 8
very words of Holy	Scripture	seem to lead them	8, 99/ 14
By these places of	Scripture	and divers others . . . many	8, 100/ 29
by such places of	Scripture	, that God in the	8, 101/ 3
doth so, and no	scripture	saith the contrary . . . and	8, 102/ 25
in my mind the	Scripture	most serveth for that	8, 104/ 24
other places of Holy	Scripture	; instead of all which	8, 111/ 28
in what place of	Scripture	Tyndale findeth . . . that men	8, 112/ 33
saith because that the	Scripture	doth not command it	8, 117/ 22
without plain and evident	Scripture	. . . when we see now	8, 117/ 26
heretics did stick upon	Scripture	when it was yet	8, 119/ 17
Christian writers expounded the	Scripture	before them, so as	8, 119/ 20
not we perceive the	Scripture	as well as you	8, 119/ 21
in the understanding of	Scripture	, and in the affirming	8, 119/ 23
commandment, we understand the	Scripture	in its right sense	8, 130/ 6
and understanding of the	Scripture	of Christ and his	8, 130/ 13
authority be above the	Scripture	; whether all that they	8, 131/ 23
that they teach without	Scripture	be equal with the	8, 131/ 24
be equal with the	Scripture	; whether they erred, and	8, 131/ 24
be not above the	Scripture	and Holy Writ, yet	8, 132/ 32
understanding of his holy	scripture	written. And thereupon yet	8, 132/ 35
as so construe the	Scripture	that they would make	8, 132/ 36
they would make the	Scripture	seem to be contrary	8, 132/ 37
believed, except only the	Scripture	, and yet that must	8, 133/ 8
upon the text of	Scripture	, and that the question	8, 134/ 4
first with falsifying the	Scripture	, then through corrupting with	8, 135/ 6
clergy hath falsified the	Scripture	, and hired men with	8, 135/ 19
men, and against all	Scripture	. . . and so that he	8, 136/ 1
over that, by plain	Scripture	, too. Tyndale Have they	8, 136/ 5
had apparent texts in	Scripture	that, falsely taken, seemed	8, 139/ 7
plain against all Holy	Scripture	and all good, honest	8, 139/ 37
Christian readers, since Holy	Scripture	hath warned you of	8, 140/ 10
that have written upon	Scripture	have given us warning	8, 140/ 13
the true sense of	Scripture	as by the plain	8, 140/ 15
hundred years before, the	Scripture	hath reprov'd and all	8, 140/ 21
as Tyndale's interpretation of	Scripture	, and the vices built	8, 140/ 37
evil in translating the	Scripture	into our tongue with	8, 143/ 18
Christ taken in the	Scripture	" -- for "the whole	8, 144/ 36
For the places of	Scripture	seem to speak of	8, 146/ 20
in any part of	Scripture	. Then if Tyndale will	8, 149/ 29
himself also . . . besides the	Scripture	preached God's word unwritten	8, 150/ 30

and have falsified the	Scripture	. Now seemeth me that	8, 151/ 10
because they preach besides	Scripture	the word of God	8, 151/ 23
God written in Holy	Scripture	: well, now be Tyndale	8, 151/ 33
things whereof in the	Scripture	his word is yet	8, 153/ 29
in any place of	Scripture	. But we shall not	8, 155/ 4
whole book of Holy	Scripture	that is written . . . and	8, 155/ 24
which they grant for	Scripture	-- yet taketh it	8, 155/ 31
errors, and say the	Scripture	is plainly upon their	8, 156/ 10
and swear that the	Scripture	is plainly for their	8, 156/ 15
be written in Holy	Scripture	. . . and hath in the	8, 156/ 25
hath in the same	Scripture	given us plain warning	8, 156/ 25
and that by plain	Scripture	, too; for other proof	8, 157/ 13
by plain and evident	Scripture	, that all the words	8, 157/ 16
in plain and evident	Scripture	. When Tyndale hath proved	8, 157/ 20
by plain and evident	Scripture	, prove me farther, lo	8, 157/ 22
by plain and evident	Scripture	, prove me farther yet	8, 157/ 25
Tyndale agreeth for Holy	Scripture	; or else must he	8, 157/ 30
by plain and evident	Scripture	, that notwithstanding his promise	8, 157/ 31
instruments of music . . . the	Scripture	showeth it openly --	8, 162/ 7
many other places of	Scripture	-- besides dancing, too	8, 162/ 9
reason doubly confirmed with	Scripture	-- showeth himself in	8, 167/ 34
and shamefully abuseth the	Scripture	. These are his words	8, 167/ 36
God provideth that the	scripture	which he falsifieth openly	8, 173/ 19
devils to make the	Scripture	seem to reprove the	8, 175/ 3
poetry instead of Holy	Scripture	all the days of	8, 175/ 30
construing, of the Holy	Scripture	of God . . . most maliciously	8, 175/ 35
upon any part of	Scripture	as any poet can	8, 176/ 3
while to prohibit the	Scripture	of God to be	8, 178/ 3
harm of the very	Scripture	of God, until men	8, 178/ 10
his false translation new	scripture	of his own; and	8, 180/ 24
Tyndale's spirit, spit out	Scripture	apace and exhort Tyndale	8, 180/ 32
liberty than in Holy	Scripture	-- yet were he	8, 185/ 32
baptisma, and in Holy	Scripture	also named the holy	8, 188/ 30
to lay manifest Holy	Scripture	to Tyndale, that forceth	8, 192/ 18
every man misconstrueth the	Scripture	-- and then himself	8, 192/ 20
could find no plain	Scripture	for it, Tyndale would	8, 192/ 37
not bound, since the	Scripture	showeth it not, to	8, 193/ 2
well when thereas the	Scripture	speaketh of good love	8, 199/ 36
in such places of	Scripture	as agape signifieth good	8, 200/ 15
of virtue, through all	Scripture	, into such words as	8, 203/ 1
into "favor" where the	Scripture	speaketh not of "the	8, 203/ 6
the ear; whereof the	Scripture	maketh no mention. No	8, 206/ 11
it is clean the	Scripture	, as they use it	8, 206/ 12
-- when all the	Scripture	preacheth that Christ hath	8, 208/ 15
sin. Now, though the	Scripture	preacheth that Christ hath	8, 208/ 19
any one place in	Scripture	that Christ's satisfaction for	8, 208/ 21
many places in Holy	Scripture	. . . as well in Exodus	8, 209/ 13
it not against all	Scripture	(as Tyndale saith it	8, 210/ 10
for their "penance," the	Scripture	knoweth not of. More	8, 210/ 24
for their "penance," the	Scripture	knoweth not. The Greek	8, 210/ 35

in hand that the	Scripture	speaketh not of "penance	8, 211/ 2
impossible" sometimes taken in	Scripture	) by penance to be	8, 213/ 8
them warning, that by	scripture	of his own false	8, 219/ 28
translation, and not the	scripture	of God) he should	8, 219/ 30
much as the Holy	Scripture	itself, but if we	8, 222/ 27
father. For the whole	Scripture	and all believing hearts	8, 224/ 8
men believe, and the	Scripture	showeth, and Saint Augustine	8, 225/ 16
word written in the	Scripture	; which point is so	8, 225/ 33
meet to translate Holy	Scripture	into English?" -- lo	8, 230/ 26
meet to translate Holy	Scripture	into English?" -- to	8, 230/ 30
good learning in the	Scripture	of God than hath	8, 232/ 20
of the text in	Scripture	may be sometimes by	8, 236/ 30
by many places of	Scripture	, that it is false	8, 238/ 5
to the understanding of	Scripture	, and said unto them	8, 238/ 19
other places of Holy	Scripture	. . . but also in the	8, 239/ 23
by these places of	Scripture	. And likewise in the	8, 239/ 32
in perverting the Holy	Scripture	of God, as well	8, 240/ 29
deceiveth them with false	scripture	(as doth the congregation	8, 244/ 19
expositions falsely confound the	Scripture	. . . since God hath left	8, 245/ 21
with good mind and	Scripture	and natural wisdom, with	8, 247/ 18
they prove it by	Scripture	, in that they preach	8, 249/ 22
I say again, the	Scripture	I know for God's	8, 249/ 23
nuns -- either the	Scripture	is plain and easy	8, 249/ 32
in that point the	Scripture	is dark and hard	8, 250/ 2
upon the exposition of	Scripture	he look to be	8, 250/ 7
prove it by plain	Scripture	. But, now, if I	8, 251/ 33
prove him by plain	Scripture	that there be neither	8, 251/ 34
teach and expound the	Scripture	after the right understanding	8, 252/ 25
find it not in	Scripture	. If we speak of	8, 253/ 9
-- they say the	Scripture	appointeth none. If we	8, 253/ 10
is not commanded in	Scripture	; and so of every	8, 253/ 12
is not written in	Scripture	. We show him plain	8, 253/ 24
nothing but the only	Scripture	; and take away the	8, 253/ 34
God, leaving his only	Scripture	therein, had broken his	8, 253/ 36
Spirit therefrom!): the very	Scripture	itself shall serve every	8, 254/ 1
and the fruit of	Scripture	and all goeth with	8, 254/ 7
know not the Holy	Scripture	of God from unholy	8, 254/ 11
prove me that by	Scripture	. . . I deny it plainly	8, 254/ 31
plainly. For since neither	Scripture	teacheth it nor the	8, 254/ 32
they should seek in	Scripture	till their eyes were	8, 256/ 5
he hath provided the	Scripture	to serve for part	8, 256/ 36
by plain and evident	Scripture	-- now cometh Tyndale	8, 257/ 26
from "plain and evident	Scripture	," their old specially plain	8, 257/ 29
deducing" and "depending" upon	Scripture	. . . upon every which word	8, 257/ 32
off, but that the	Scripture	well and clearly maintaineth	8, 258/ 24
of Tyndale's deduction upon	Scripture	, which, as God would	8, 258/ 31
doctrine by the Holy	Scripture	. The Scripture saith, "Love	8, 258/ 34
the Holy Scripture. The	Scripture	saith, "Love thy neighbor	8, 258/ 35
his stead . . . because the	Scripture	saith, "Love thy neighbor	8, 259/ 12
may not prove by	Scripture	. . . if they may deduce	8, 259/ 14

office. Such deductions upon	Scripture	made they of likelihood	8, 259/ 28
faith out of the	Scripture	. . . wherein he may as	8, 260/ 28
by a deduction of	Scripture	deduced in such a	8, 260/ 31
he draweth out of	Scripture	(in his book of	8, 260/ 33
he findeth it in	Scripture	, he saith it is	8, 260/ 36
conclusion worshipfully deduced upon	Scripture	? It is marvel that	8, 261/ 25
faithless faith out of	Scripture	of God, these examples	8, 262/ 4
do is written in	Scripture	. And now hark, I	8, 262/ 8
what helped me the	Scripture	that is written? More	8, 262/ 13
not written in the	Scripture	before his day, nor	8, 262/ 21
what helped us the	Scripture	that is written?" This	8, 262/ 32
needeth no places of	Scripture	to this blasphemous folly	8, 263/ 4
Tyndale spoken against the	Scripture	. . . because God hath taught	8, 263/ 5
of his pleasure without	Scripture	. For if a man	8, 263/ 6
foolishly spoken against the	Scripture	of God . . . which he	8, 263/ 22
false, or else authentic	scripture	of full authority already	8, 263/ 32
truth were written in	scripture	authentic among the people	8, 264/ 11
were written in authentic	scripture	), yet since himself confesseth	8, 264/ 17
with them, in authentic	scripture	. . . while himself, by his	8, 264/ 26
be written in authentic	scripture	, then without miracles the	8, 265/ 4
the false by the	Scripture	alone. For but if	8, 265/ 6
for the alleging of	Scripture	than for the alleging	8, 265/ 7
of the faith without	Scripture	. Now, Tyndale telling us	8, 265/ 8
them with our authentic	scripture	. . . for it is not	8, 265/ 13
list, deny for Holy	Scripture	any part of Holy	8, 265/ 15
any part of Holy	Scripture	that proveth against their	8, 265/ 16
if they admit the	Scripture	for Scripture, yet are	8, 265/ 20
admit the Scripture for	Scripture	, yet are ye never	8, 265/ 20
they denied the very	Scripture	itself. Now, when he	8, 265/ 23
he not do by	Scripture	anything more largely than	8, 265/ 35
alleged divers texts of	Scripture	for the truth, and	8, 266/ 29
in hope, as the	Scripture	saith, ' My flesh	8, 267/ 10
and rest upon the	Scripture	, and say that he	8, 267/ 19
them better proved by	Scripture	? Are not the people	8, 268/ 13
make you misunderstand the	Scripture	. . . saying that I take	8, 269/ 2
case. Were the authentic	scripture	in this case likely	8, 269/ 8
may. For though the	Scripture	be true in itself	8, 269/ 9
nor heard, neither, any	scripture	in that point --	8, 269/ 21
naught all the false-wrested	Scripture	of the false prophet	8, 269/ 23
shall ever construe the	Scripture	by the known article	8, 269/ 24
before those texts of	Scripture	were written, and hath	8, 269/ 26
read nor heard the	Scripture	in their days --	8, 269/ 32
perceive that since the	Scripture	alone against heretics and	8, 270/ 24
the belief without the	Scripture	. . . and also that heretics	8, 270/ 26
that there was no	Scripture	in the world all	8, 271/ 2
be believed but by	Scripture	. And now he answereth	8, 271/ 8
that there was not	Scripture	from the beginning! He	8, 271/ 10
not plainly written in	Scripture	. But is not this	8, 271/ 15
it be written in	Scripture	, I objected against him	8, 271/ 18
that they had no	Scripture	. If he will say	8, 271/ 21

and sure faith without	Scripture	. . . and will also confess	8, 271/ 22
prove that they had	Scripture	. . . and not tell me	8, 271/ 24
that they had no	Scripture	. For it is enough	8, 271/ 26
before Moses' days any	scripture	such as Tyndale must	8, 271/ 30
matter is not of "	scripture	" as it is taken	8, 271/ 32
folk had any such	scripture	at all. And Tyndale	8, 271/ 39
come by mouth without	Scripture	unto those few . . . though	8, 272/ 15
Christ's faith and Holy	Scripture	, too, be now fallen	8, 272/ 18
from the effect of	Scripture	by false interpretation --	8, 272/ 20
that so construe the	Scripture	that they would make	8, 272/ 22
that there was Holy	Scripture	that time . . . which is	8, 273/ 19
prove me by plain	Scripture	(without which, by Luther's	8, 273/ 28
scriptures, considering that the	Scripture	had been, and yet	8, 274/ 38
false construing of the	Scripture	, and so began to	8, 275/ 9
the words of the	Scripture	were plain enough . . . but	8, 275/ 14
have done, misconstrue the	Scripture	of God against the	8, 275/ 21
shall never find in	Scripture	that ever God suffered	8, 275/ 29
find it written in	Scripture	. Where findeth he that	8, 277/ 28
to be profitable without	Scripture	: then so may ours	8, 277/ 39
be now profitable without	Scripture	. . . except he find therefor	8, 278/ 1
therefor a prohibition in	Scripture	, which neither he nor	8, 278/ 2
if sacraments were without	Scripture	profitable unto them, and	8, 278/ 10
in the stead of	Scripture	-- it might be	8, 278/ 11
sense of all the	Scripture	. "Tyndale must here tell	8, 278/ 16
true sense of the	Scripture	. If any pope this	8, 278/ 19
the true sense of	Scripture	, do consent and agree	8, 278/ 29
the "true sense" of	Scripture	which he saith the	8, 279/ 2
before . . . did construe the	Scripture	so that any of	8, 279/ 6
all was received in	Scripture	. . . More Here is his	8, 279/ 13
was then received in	Scripture	among the Jews . . . so	8, 279/ 16
all was received by	Scripture	among Christian men. Which	8, 279/ 17
all was received in	Scripture	. But since that thereupon	8, 279/ 20
that they then received	Scripture	; but he must prove	8, 279/ 23
they received all in	Scripture	. . . and that everything that	8, 279/ 24
then delivered them in	Scripture	. And therefore, since that	8, 279/ 26
was then received in	Scripture	; insomuch that Christ and	8, 279/ 31
have been believed without	Scripture	, for all their miracles	8, 279/ 32
he neither hath any	scripture	to prove it . . . and	8, 280/ 2
it. First, as for	Scripture	, though Christ showed to	8, 280/ 3
truth was, that the	Scripture	made mention of him	8, 280/ 4
believed else; nor no	scripture	so saith. He saith	8, 280/ 5
saith no more of	Scripture	than of Saint John	8, 280/ 6
he saith that the	Scripture	beareth witness of him	8, 280/ 7
because Tyndale compareth the	Scripture	with miracles, and setteth	8, 280/ 10
John or by the	Scripture	either. For he said	8, 280/ 13
John, nor of the	Scripture	neither. Now, reason is	8, 280/ 17
great preeminence to the	Scripture	above the miracles of	8, 281/ 1
why the witness of	Scripture	helped unto the credence	8, 281/ 4
in him for the	Scripture	neither. And yet for	8, 281/ 8
believed but for the	Scripture	: Every fool knoweth that	8, 281/ 11

not led by the	Scripture	, but by the miracles	8, 281/ 12
not Christ for the	Scripture	, but believed the Scripture	8, 281/ 13
Scripture, but believed the	Scripture	for Christ, and Christ	8, 281/ 14
people most believed the	Scripture	-- of them, I	8, 281/ 15
of our faith without	Scripture	, as profitable unto my	8, 281/ 27
to be believed in	Scripture	that Christ himself "might	8, 281/ 31
have been believed without	Scripture	" (which thing is very	8, 281/ 32
be believed written in	Scripture	; which thing is as	8, 281/ 34
the book of that	scripture	written, he must not	8, 282/ 7
of necessity believed without	Scripture	? Is there nothing to	8, 282/ 30
article of faith without	Scripture	were as profitable for	8, 283/ 5
articles of faith without	Scripture	. If the eyes of	8, 283/ 29
a new article "without	Scripture	" . . . whereby he confesseth that	8, 283/ 32
a new article in	Scripture	, as he gave Moses	8, 283/ 33
God give it without	Scripture	, he must be believed	8, 283/ 35
is to wit, the	Scripture	than the inspiration --	8, 284/ 35
wrote it in the	Scripture	were inspired of God	8, 285/ 5
because it is Holy	Scripture	: we then shall ask	8, 285/ 13
that it is Holy	Scripture	. And then is he	8, 285/ 14
that he knoweth the	Scripture	by our church --	8, 285/ 22
further that the selfsame	scripture	which himself, by the	8, 285/ 27
himself, in the same	scripture	, saith that the Spirit	8, 285/ 32
her perpetual virginity by	Scripture	. . . but only proveth that	8, 286/ 16
that the places of	Scripture	which Helvidius brought forth	8, 286/ 17
very sure that the	Scripture	never speaketh indeed . . . how	8, 286/ 20
a heretic argue by	Scripture	to the contrary, that	8, 286/ 30
true . . . and that the	Scripture	, understood right, is never	8, 286/ 32
faith and by the	Scripture	, that the Church is	8, 286/ 33
is proved by plain	Scripture	. . . and we might be	8, 287/ 13
proved by very plain	Scripture	neither, and he might	8, 287/ 18
prove the contrary by	Scripture	, or else they be	8, 287/ 23
folk . . . but by the	Scripture	too. And yet both	8, 289/ 18
understand those places of	Scripture	but after their own	8, 289/ 20
not either written in	Scripture	or deduced thereupon . . . and	8, 289/ 23
it plainly enough in	Scripture	, yet both Christ and	8, 293/ 9
the dispicions of the	Scripture	, which by the faith	8, 293/ 16
is understood as the	Scripture	itself. For likewise as	8, 293/ 17
scripturas" ("Search ye in	Scripture	"), so saith it as	8, 293/ 19
in every part of	Scripture	. And this thing Tyndale	8, 295/ 15
withstand it, neither with	Scripture	nor with reason, but	8, 295/ 19
right understanding of Holy	Scripture	. . . whereby the faith, before	8, 295/ 32
man might abuse the	Scripture	to the occasion of	8, 295/ 34
him. These places of	Scripture	-- and many more	8, 296/ 36
them were not in	Scripture	spoken of at all	8, 297/ 16
would, notwithstanding that the	Scripture	make mention of them	8, 297/ 20
if we find in	Scripture	what other, special signification	8, 297/ 23
unto them in the	Scripture	, they were, if Tyndale	8, 298/ 35
not written in the	Scripture	. And if Tyndale ween	8, 299/ 10
false and against Holy	Scripture	quite. For the burying	8, 305/ 15
Paradise . . . and which Holy	Scripture	commendeth where it saith	8, 305/ 24

where he findeth in	Scripture	that women may christen	8, 306/ 32
far off as the	scripture	that he layeth therefor	8, 306/ 34
have left written in	Scripture	all things that of	8, 309/ 10
left written, in Holy	Scripture	, everything necessary to be	8, 309/ 18
is not written in	Scripture	nor "deduced" thereupon (by	8, 309/ 20
were not written in	Scripture	, but some such only	8, 309/ 36
can by reason or	Scripture	prove), else if any	8, 310/ 29
is not written in	Scripture	that our Lady was	8, 312/ 36
and that reason and	Scripture	is with them . . . and	8, 313/ 26
is not written in	Scripture	. This will not Tyndale	8, 313/ 28
is not in Holy	Scripture	written, but that the	8, 314/ 14
that the words of	Scripture	, not well understood, seem	8, 314/ 15
is not written in	Scripture	. And so to my	8, 314/ 18
not gather of the	Scripture	how to do it	8, 316/ 10
should have taken the	Scripture	in their hands, and	8, 316/ 29
the wine, whereas the	Scripture	speaketh but of wine	8, 317/ 8
that the sincerity of	Scripture	was watered with men's	8, 318/ 14
mention thereof made in	Scripture	, and yet men of	8, 319/ 6
into the Sunday without	Scripture	: thereto he answereth thus	8, 320/ 4
to Sunday, himself without	Scripture	. . . which we be bound	8, 322/ 25
we be bound without	Scripture	obediently to keep and	8, 322/ 25
else prove me by	Scripture	that the people understood	8, 328/ 27
me that point by	Scripture	. And then for some	8, 329/ 9
written also in Holy	Scripture	. . . in which texts men	8, 330/ 3
were no place in	Scripture	to him not understood	8, 330/ 16
that anything labor in	Scripture	. And thus ye see	8, 330/ 19
he believeth nothing but	Scripture	, and then draweth all	8, 331/ 4
then draweth all the	Scripture	into God's promises --	8, 331/ 4
say again that the	Scripture	letteth not to speak	8, 331/ 11
some one text of	Scripture	, or some one necessary	8, 331/ 27
ye see, by any	scripture	proper for the point	8, 333/ 17
must he prove by	Scripture	. He must also set	8, 333/ 34
he prove me by	Scripture	; for else he saveth	8, 334/ 5
say that in that	scripture	was nothing necessary but	8, 334/ 16
prove me that by	Scripture	, ere I believe him	8, 334/ 18
must he prove by	Scripture	. For else they left	8, 334/ 28
by plain and evident	Scripture	. For else were it	8, 335/ 8
were not specified in	Scripture	. . . but if God have	8, 335/ 10
have plainly spoken in	Scripture	that he will never	8, 335/ 11
revealed or commanded in	Scripture	. Now see you, good	8, 335/ 13
to salvation comprehended in	scripture	ever to endure. More	8, 335/ 32
no man without plain	Scripture	, no man without plain	8, 336/ 3
no man without plain	Scripture	is bound to believe	8, 336/ 4
strong, neither by plain	Scripture	nor good deduction, nor	8, 336/ 6
understandeth every place in	Scripture	? Every place in Genesis	8, 336/ 9
ungracious books, that the	Scripture	is easy to understand	8, 336/ 15
to say that the	Scripture	, albeit many places be	8, 336/ 18
reverent handling of Holy	Scripture	, and some of them	8, 337/ 5
the understanding of Holy	Scripture	, against all holy saints	8, 337/ 12
no place of Holy	Scripture	so hard but that	8, 337/ 15

make mocks of Holy	Scripture	solemnly, with such open	8, 337/ 22
so mock with Holy	Scripture	should at every such	8, 337/ 24
written of in the	Scripture	. . . and may, if he	8, 337/ 31
and plainly appeareth by	Scripture	, both concerning Tyndale's great	8, 337/ 35
those holy places of	Scripture	), and also concerning Enoch	8, 338/ 1
to salvation comprehended in	scripture	ever to endure . . . More	8, 338/ 7
kept divers things without	Scripture	this thirteen hundred years	8, 339/ 1
and needed no more	Scripture	thereto than needed either	8, 339/ 8
he proveth not by	Scripture	that the Scripture shall	8, 339/ 11
by Scripture that the	Scripture	shall endure forever. For	8, 339/ 11
forever. For though the	Scripture	say that the word	8, 339/ 12
the words written in	Scripture	. . . except none of Saint	8, 339/ 16
be lost was no	Scripture	, or that in those	8, 339/ 17
not proved that the	Scripture	is so clearly written	8, 339/ 19
no miracles but only	Scripture	. For he shall find	8, 339/ 35
of which things the	Scripture	was one, and was	8, 340/ 4
wrested and misconstrued the	Scripture	(as we see that	8, 340/ 8
though never word of	Scripture	had been written . . . and	8, 340/ 17
made their determinations by	Scripture	and not by miracle	8, 341/ 9
saith that by the	Scripture	we know which of	8, 341/ 14
saith that by the	Scripture	he knoweth for true	8, 341/ 18
saith that by the	Scripture	he knoweth for false	8, 341/ 19
that he knoweth by	Scripture	that the council was	8, 341/ 24
that he knoweth by	Scripture	that all was false	8, 341/ 26
fool, every smatterer in	Scripture	. . . shall be judge over	8, 342/ 2
that himself understandeth the	Scripture	better than they all	8, 342/ 5
And by the same	Scripture	shall we, if any	8, 342/ 8
their own doctrine, without	Scripture	. More I had little	8, 342/ 12
we shall determine by	Scripture	-- ye see yourselves	8, 343/ 4
he knoweth that the	Scripture	proveth not the perpetual	8, 343/ 6
the words of evil-construed	Scripture	, and the other because	8, 343/ 11
is not commanded in	Scripture	. And yet see ye	8, 343/ 12
before that by the	Scripture	we judge the councils	8, 343/ 14
anything be determined by	Scripture	. . . when of the right	8, 343/ 15
he will that with	Scripture	the general councils must	8, 343/ 21
must be judged: what	scripture	alleged the apostles for	8, 343/ 22
shall do well"? What	scripture	laid they for this	8, 343/ 29
For though there were	scripture	, in the Old Testament	8, 343/ 30
yet was there no	scripture	whereby they concluded those	8, 343/ 32
that he affirmeth without	Scripture	or miracle: I would	8, 344/ 12
in the understanding of	Scripture	, to control and condemn	8, 345/ 15
miracle, or bring authentic	scripture	, that is come from	8, 345/ 30
without miracle or authentic	scripture	. Whereof the cause is	8, 346/ 2
believe no church without	Scripture	or miracle -- and	8, 346/ 5
or else "bring authentic	scripture	": I say that he	8, 346/ 9
without miracle or authentic	scripture	. For he refuseth to	8, 346/ 27
if we bring authentic	scripture	, he will not let	8, 346/ 28
prove him that the	Scripture	is the Scripture, and	8, 346/ 32
the Scripture is the	Scripture	, and that they all	8, 346/ 32
neither regardeth miracle nor	Scripture	neither, but mocketh both	8, 347/ 1

is not written in	Scripture	. And then what proof	8, 347/ 5
Christ else but the	Scripture	alone. For our Savior	8, 347/ 18
of him beside the	Scripture	. . . and that his Father	8, 347/ 21
of him beside the	Scripture	. . . and that his own	8, 347/ 22
of him beside the	Scripture	. . . and that the Holy	8, 347/ 23
of him beside the	Scripture	; and his apostles (as	8, 347/ 24
of him beside the	Scripture	. And now, that all	8, 347/ 26
apostles, written in the	Scripture	-- this seeth Tyndale	8, 347/ 29
must prove us by	Scripture	. . . and not bind us	8, 347/ 30
us only to the	Scripture	by those words of	8, 347/ 30
Christ "Search you the	Scripture	" . . . which were spoken of	8, 347/ 31
before all the new	Scripture	, and should serve to	8, 347/ 32
allthing by the old	Scripture	, and to believe nothing	8, 347/ 33
well written in Holy	Scripture	, as hath been plainly	8, 350/ 18
be taught but only	Scripture	. And over that, he	8, 351/ 24
God contained in the	Scripture	, without any scruple of	8, 351/ 27
no mention made in	Scripture	, where the commandment tended	8, 352/ 14
than be written in	Scripture	. For the thing that	8, 353/ 3
some such commandment in	Scripture	," they were well worthy	8, 354/ 28
traditions," nor nothing but	Scripture	, except for avoiding of	8, 355/ 2
nor beside all the	Scripture	, neither. Nor those words	8, 355/ 37
as they might the	Scripture	, and be therein believed	8, 356/ 4
or other books of	Scripture	," but he said, "Do	8, 356/ 6
any true books of	Scripture	, but false glosses and	8, 358/ 27
and contrary comments upon	Scripture	, and erroneous books of	8, 358/ 28
whereof they abuse the	Scripture	, and when they list	8, 358/ 30
they also deny the	Scripture	. These be also the	8, 358/ 30
in preaching only the	Scripture	," but ". . . God's law," he	8, 359/ 6
thou hast known Holy	Scripture	, which may instruct thee	8, 359/ 28
in Christ Jesus. All	scripture	inspired of God is	8, 359/ 29
he hath learned in	Scripture	-- joining to the	8, 360/ 7
-- joining to the	Scripture	always the right faith	8, 360/ 7
hast learned either in	Scripture	or else otherwise of	8, 360/ 13
otherwise of me without	Scripture	" -- as he wrote	8, 360/ 14
have been learned in	Scripture	from his childhood, yet	8, 360/ 25
Timothy too . . . that the	Scripture	was good and profitable	8, 361/ 8
well to understand the	Scripture	, so much as shall	8, 361/ 15
that understanding, had: the	Scripture	, though all things be	8, 361/ 18
believed be written in	Scripture	or not . . . and also	8, 361/ 25
in our hearts . . . the	Scripture	, as it could not	8, 361/ 29
the remnant of the	Scripture	, unto their own perdition	8, 363/ 2
salvation is written in	Scripture	. . . but rather, plain the	8, 363/ 14
believe nothing but only	Scripture	. And that is where	8, 363/ 37
salvation is written in	Scripture	; nor able is he	8, 364/ 29
when he will, with	Scripture	or without . . . and may	8, 364/ 32
he had himself, by	Scripture	, commanded before. And I	8, 364/ 35
doubt in, whereof the	Scripture	nothing determineth . . . and which	8, 365/ 21
needed. For since the	Scripture	is plain that it	8, 366/ 12
he believeth not the	Scripture	of God, nor the	8, 366/ 20
commanded, he saith, in	Scripture	. But thus may ye	8, 366/ 24

they care but for	Scripture	alone, and set naught	8, 366/ 36
they be not in	Scripture	, be not things devised	8, 367/ 23
have written upon the	Scripture	of God in Christ's	8, 373/ 23
they be found in	Scripture	or not. And ye	8, 373/ 28
that then was Holy	Scripture	, and yet had been	8, 374/ 19
necessity, without authority of	Scripture	. . . than to think ourselves	8, 375/ 5
to think ourselves without	Scripture	unbound, and in no	8, 375/ 6
we find commanded in	Scripture	. But we find commanded	8, 375/ 7
we find commanded in	Scripture	-- first by the	8, 375/ 8
of which commandment in	Scripture	we see no discharge	8, 375/ 13
thing undone that the	Scripture	so often commandeth, why	8, 375/ 19
be done that the	Scripture	doth not forbid, but	8, 375/ 21
precisely to lean to "	Scripture	only" that he will	8, 376/ 32
well to prove by	Scripture	that a martyr may	8, 377/ 4
precisely stand to the	Scripture	: then shall he find	8, 377/ 17
the apostles, expositions of	Scripture	, and the very Scripture	8, 378/ 15
Scripture, and the very	Scripture	itself, too. And unto	8, 378/ 15
must abide if the	scripture	abide by which it	8, 378/ 17
is already written in	Scripture	. . . why shall any one	8, 378/ 31
be not written in	Scripture	? And if he will	8, 378/ 33
to believe things without	Scripture	. And then -- since	8, 379/ 4
nothing believe us without	Scripture	, and he may not	8, 379/ 5
more believe him without	Scripture	than he us --	8, 379/ 7
by which text of	Scripture	, in all that is	8, 379/ 8
be contained in that	scripture	that is now written	8, 379/ 10
forth any text of	Scripture	discharging us of that	8, 379/ 17
in one text of	Scripture	by which he may	8, 379/ 23
are not written in	Scripture	; and will bid us	8, 379/ 31
plain texts of Holy	Scripture	foreremembered (both of Saint	8, 379/ 36
Church continued beside the	Scripture	-- this, I say	8, 380/ 8
that he knoweth the	Scripture	to be the Scripture	8, 380/ 10
Scripture to be the	Scripture	. For if he will	8, 380/ 10
that he knoweth the	Scripture	by the same means	8, 380/ 12
so he knoweth the	Scripture	by a secret, inward	8, 380/ 14
which was the very	Scripture	, before it did teach	8, 380/ 18
not believed that the	Scripture	was the Scripture if	8, 380/ 19
the Scripture was the	Scripture	if the Church had	8, 380/ 20
believeth less of the	Scripture	than he did before	8, 380/ 26
know which is the	Scripture	. Which church let Tyndale	8, 381/ 1
it written in Holy	Scripture	; whereas if he believe	8, 381/ 24
of any part of	Scripture	whether it be Holy	8, 381/ 26
whether it be Holy	Scripture	or not. But his	8, 381/ 26
have nothing believed without	Scripture	. The cause is none	8, 381/ 28
some part of Holy	Scripture	for Holy Scripture . . . and	8, 381/ 30
Holy Scripture for Holy	Scripture	. . . and expound all the	8, 381/ 31
it be proved by	Scripture	. . . be not only unable	8, 382/ 1
also do handle the	Scripture	itself in such a	8, 382/ 2
unwritten and never had	Scripture	at all. And we	8, 382/ 5
a plain text of	Scripture	more, as I have	8, 387/ 12
man may read the	Scripture	himself: every man, he	8, 388/ 10

more . . . which of the	Scripture	, through their own pride	8, 388/ 14
and wrester of Holy	Scripture	. . . how solemnly soever he	8, 389/ 15
by the truth of	Scripture	. What if I be	8, 389/ 24
that never read any	Scripture	be now, by the	8, 389/ 33
and bad . . . and the	Scripture	showeth by the ark	8, 391/ 35
which is the true	Scripture	of God. And therefore	8, 393/ 34
by plain and evident	Scripture	that faith could not	8, 395/ 11
they believe nothing but	Scripture	, I think they say	8, 395/ 21
believe nothing beside the	Scripture	, nor yet the Scripture	8, 395/ 22
Scripture, nor yet the	Scripture	neither, as their own	8, 395/ 22
him look on the	Scripture	, "saith Tyndale, "and thereby	8, 396/ 6
is not written in	Scripture	, as I have in	8, 396/ 9
plainly by the plain	Scripture	proved. And besides that	8, 396/ 10
true sense of the	Scripture	in a great thing	8, 396/ 13
where plain texts of	Scripture	seem to speak for	8, 396/ 14
be discerned by the	Scripture	itself" -- that gap	8, 397/ 18
right understanding of the	Scripture	of God, as far	8, 398/ 28
evident reason and plain	Scripture	furnished, that no child	8, 399/ 7
in heaven . . . except the	Scripture	of God be false	8, 401/ 4
sundry plain places of	Scripture	, for good works done	8, 401/ 10
prove it true by	Scripture	. Tyndale Christ asked his	8, 403/ 36
find written in the	Scripture	(whereas the Scripture itself	8, 408/ 15
the Scripture (whereas the	Scripture	itself saith that all	8, 408/ 15
prophets, and all the	Scripture	, with signs and miracles	8, 410/ 6
he prove us by	Scripture	that privilege given of	8, 411/ 13
prophets, and all the	Scripture	, with signs and miracles	8, 413/ 24
prophets, and all the	Scripture	and signs and miracles	8, 414/ 7
be written in Holy	Scripture	; which is a marvelous	8, 415/ 1
tell it him in	Scripture	. And therefore he will	8, 415/ 5
saints, and all Holy	Scripture	, false. But now goeth	8, 416/ 13
many places of Holy	Scripture	, is the whole multitude	8, 417/ 11
minds as read the	Scripture	to none other intent	8, 424/ 14
and dark places of	Scripture	by such others as	8, 424/ 23
can be found in	Scripture	; and all the plain	8, 424/ 26
and open texts of	Scripture	, full and plenteous in	8, 424/ 36
open texts of Holy	Scripture	. Of which two things	8, 426/ 24
and hard places of	Scripture	foreremembered, but also by	8, 427/ 6
plainly he misconstrueth the	Scripture	to the mischief of	8, 427/ 15
God" is in the	Scripture	nothing else but to	8, 427/ 22
open places of Holy	Scripture	besides . . . which were in	8, 429/ 11
the places of Holy	Scripture	, written all by one	8, 431/ 33
these evident places of	Scripture	plainly contrary to Tyndale's	8, 434/ 1
pretend any places of	Scripture	. . . he shall allege a	8, 434/ 6
but we find in	Scripture	the contrary, as I	8, 436/ 37
I have by plain	Scripture	proved already before. We	8, 436/ 38
texts also of Holy	Scripture	plainly prove that good	8, 437/ 8
and perish. And the	Scripture	is full of good	8, 437/ 10
plain examples, both in	Scripture	and at our own	8, 437/ 14
of speech in Holy	Scripture	, to make cavillations and	8, 438/ 22
other plain places of	Scripture	, but also by many	8, 441/ 1

which hath in Holy	Scripture	expressly commanded them to	8, 442/ 26
promised, as in plain	Scripture	appeareth, that he will	8, 452/ 33
forth plain and open	Scripture	, by which God hath	8, 463/ 24
the speaking of the	Scripture	, or of the Hebrews	8, 466/ 33
ask him by what	scripture	, or by what reason	8, 467/ 23
evident . . . not only in	Scripture	, but also in every	8, 468/ 11
the speaking of the	Scripture	, or of the Hebrews	8, 471/ 31
be proved by plain	Scripture	. Now, though he teach	8, 472/ 16
thing than that the	Scripture	doth not prove that	8, 472/ 20
not yet by the	Scripture	teach his true members	8, 472/ 21
but only that the	Scripture	saith not plain the	8, 472/ 23
by plain and evident	Scripture	. Ergo, he confesseth here	8, 473/ 7
by plain and evident	Scripture	. . . and that the apostles	8, 473/ 10
whether they be in	Scripture	or not; but in	8, 473/ 21
is not written in	Scripture	-- still, I say	8, 473/ 30
evidently written in Holy	Scripture	. But now, concerning his	8, 473/ 34
by plain and evident	Scripture	-- then must Tyndale	8, 475/ 19
cannot be proved by	Scripture	, no more than the	8, 475/ 22
not being written in	Scripture	. Doth Tyndale know them	8, 475/ 28
not taught them by	Scripture	? For it were hard	8, 475/ 30
that, for lack of	Scripture	, he prove the truth	8, 475/ 33
prove us them by	Scripture	or miracle. And since	8, 476/ 16
agreement they must lack	Scripture	for those articles (for	8, 476/ 30
by plain and evident	Scripture	, is not his own	8, 476/ 37
are not in the	Scripture	either spoken of at	8, 478/ 34
maintain opinions against the	Scripture	. . . Here should he say	8, 480/ 20
cannot be proved by	Scripture	. . . One of these things	8, 480/ 22
no matter unto the	Scripture	. . . He meaneth such things	8, 480/ 29
to be written in	Scripture	; and therefore he writeth	8, 480/ 30
these words of Holy	Scripture	: "They shall from cold	8, 487/ 29
can neither bring reason,	Scripture	, nor other good authority	8, 488/ 27
any word spoken in	Scripture	already -- then is	8, 495/ 25
his word written in	Scripture	; for then he heard	8, 495/ 31
that the place of	Scripture	(in the fifteenth chapter	8, 498/ 12
the man layeth the	Scripture	very far from his	8, 498/ 32
goodness willing, as the	Scripture	saith, "all men to	8, 499/ 17
very books of the	Scripture	itself cannot make men	8, 500/ 8
make men believe the	Scripture	, nor very surely know	8, 500/ 8
were the very, true	Scripture	of God, and which	8, 500/ 9
us to know the	Scripture	. . . and the Spirit of	8, 500/ 12
us which is the	Scripture	and also by which	8, 500/ 15
are written in the	Scripture	: to this, because I	8, 500/ 16
when we hear the	Scripture	or read it, if	8, 500/ 17
plain places of the	Scripture	. But, now, against God	8, 503/ 5
that the very, pure	Scripture	of God they tread	8, 515/ 20
the words of Holy	Scripture	by which God called	8, 520/ 9
indeed, against the plain	Scripture	and all the old	8, 520/ 19
God saith in the	Scripture	, "Thy fall is of	8, 525/ 30
since he by the	Scripture	crieth out upon all	8, 527/ 12
remember, any plain, evident	scripture	proving his final salvation	8, 537/ 5

that he findeth in	Scripture	of his faith and	8, 537/ 7
by plain and evident	Scripture	. For after those horrible	8, 538/ 31
very plain words of	Scripture	. And yet by the	8, 540/ 11
yet by the same	Scripture	, for advantage, is there	8, 540/ 11
this open place of	Scripture	. By which is reprov'd	8, 540/ 19
comfort, either of the	Scripture	or of the miracles	8, 541/ 14
in plain and evident	Scripture	. But we will tell	8, 549/ 6
is declared in Holy	Scripture	that his sin was	8, 551/ 23
and that by reason,	Scripture	, or other good authority	8, 553/ 25
yet wheresoever in the	Scripture	that word "turned" standeth	8, 558/ 30
hath changed), wheresoever in	Scripture	it so standeth alone	8, 558/ 33
plainly reprov'd by the	Scripture	. . . and, except a very	8, 559/ 12
of this text of	Scripture	, "And thou being once	8, 559/ 24
the books of the	Scripture	that we have . . . of	8, 562/ 29
or write beside the	Scripture	that we have already	8, 562/ 31
be written in the	Scripture	indeed. Howbeit, he correcteth	8, 563/ 4
is written in the	Scripture	-- yet lest we	8, 563/ 8
proof -- either reason,	Scripture	, or other authority --	8, 565/ 8
we read in the	Scripture	reprov'd in their deeds	8, 566/ 3
so repent; and in	Scripture	is there nothing spoken	8, 569/ 8
understand those places of	Scripture	whereupon the devil taught	8, 569/ 23
speech used in Holy	Scripture	, sometimes signifieth only great	8, 569/ 28
any one text of	Scripture	. . . but only one or	8, 571/ 10
and of such a	scriptured	man not very scripturally	8, 113/ 1
scriptured man not very	scripturally	spoken. But therefore Tyndale	8, 113/ 2
and unreasonable railing, with	scriptures	wrested awry, and made	8, 26/ 6
find glosses to these	scriptures	, and unto the words	8, 101/ 15
which thing since the	scriptures	seem to say that	8, 102/ 25
their writing be false	scriptures	or their expositions falsely	8, 245/ 21
We show him plain	scriptures	for them, of grace	8, 253/ 24
to marry by the	scriptures	that forbiddeth him the	8, 261/ 16
he hath alleged the	scriptures	right, and construed them	8, 267/ 24
because we have the	scriptures	-- as Abraham said	8, 274/ 32
which then had the	scriptures	, considering that the Scripture	8, 274/ 38
the understanding of the	scriptures	(as the Catholics be	8, 340/ 6
And by the same	scriptures	we know which councils	8, 341/ 5
Look you in the	scriptures	, for they bear witness	8, 347/ 16
some color of apparent	scriptures	to destroy the faith	8, 360/ 28
which are the holy	scriptures	and the sure, wholesome	8, 378/ 20
in plain and evident	scriptures	-- for all that	8, 395/ 18
God, and which were	scriptures	counterfeit, saving that the	8, 500/ 10
God and his holy	scriptures	it is a world	8, 503/ 6
the taking of our	scriptures	for holy, or for	8, 505/ 4
saith touching the plain	scriptures	against the marriages made	8, 508/ 36
believe it -- the	scriptures	be plain and evident	8, 509/ 14
he saith against the	scriptures	plain. For as in	8, 519/ 37
writing, such as every	scrivener's	boy writeth in his	8, 271/ 33
be forsworn without any	scruple	at all. His father	8, 14/ 1
the Scripture, without any	scruple	of conscience . . . so that	8, 351/ 27
yet hath Tyndale no	scruple	to eat a pudding	8, 375/ 14

as it saith plainly, "	Scrutamini	scripturas" ("Search ye in	8, 293/ 18
the words of Christ "	Scrutamini	scripturas, quoniam ipsae testimonium	8, 347/ 14
return again over the	sea	, or tarry still here	8, 9/ 20
books printed beyond the	sea	to be brought into	8, 10/ 32
English heretics beyond the	sea	and such as were	8, 13/ 9
evangelical heretics beyond the	sea	. And upon those letters	8, 13/ 24
years been beyond the	sea	, and there lived by	8, 14/ 6
being fled over the	sea	, and sending from thence	8, 16/ 20
milk into the main	sea	. Insomuch that whoever goeth	8, 89/ 12
blood into the main	sea	. But he that setteth	8, 90/ 4
milk into the main	sea	. Of the Sacrament of	8, 91/ 5
them to the oriental	sea	, the other half to	8, 100/ 16
to the very uttermost	sea	. " These words verily describe	8, 100/ 17
falleth into the deep	sea	of sin: then hath	8, 212/ 24
the whole dead, stinking	sea	of sin: it followeth	8, 227/ 18
talked together beyond the	sea	(after that he fled	8, 301/ 7
their hogs into the	sea	. . . though well they perceived	8, 422/ 34
went again to the	sea	and caught a haddock	8, 446/ 24
ring in the main	sea	, though he find it	8, 534/ 1
record hath put his	seal	thereto that God is	8, 240/ 8
patent under his great	seal	. For else why should	8, 284/ 21
belief do set their	seals	as witnesses to the	8, 237/ 9
together, with great sack	seams	, and some seem rent	8, 307/ 5
speaketh not of any	search	the second chapter of	8, 45/ 34
to find by the	search	of God, be he	8, 46/ 2
and enhanceth their holy	search	upon height . . . and saith	8, 47/ 14
of their spiritual sort	search	the deep secrets of	8, 47/ 16
after Tyndale's high words,	search	the deep secrets, and	8, 48/ 5
but without any far	search	there offer themselves enough	8, 48/ 23
wont to reason and	search	the cause of God's	8, 49/ 14
themselves, with their incessant	search	, find out false causes	8, 49/ 26
simple souls without any	search	observe. As for example	8, 49/ 29
they have with long	search	found out at last	8, 50/ 9
men with their deep	search	interpret and expound Holy	8, 50/ 14
and not so to	search	and limit the cause	8, 55/ 6
two causes, by any	search	, to perceive that he	8, 56/ 8
that the spirituals do	search	the bottom of God's	8, 57/ 26
such others as so	search	the causes that they	8, 57/ 30
-- ceaseth not to	search	the cause. And when	8, 60/ 1
Temple, he would anon	search	for the cause. And	8, 60/ 29
such a deep spiritual	search	do keep God's commandment	8, 72/ 20
thereby, but if he	search	and find the uttermost	8, 80/ 13
them well without further	search	-- than to do	8, 126/ 29
that with his curious	search	hath so narrowly so	8, 126/ 30
be the spirituals; we	search	the bottom of God's	8, 130/ 4
of God's secrets, we	search	the causes of God's	8, 130/ 5
and caused me to	search	myself, to see whether	8, 179/ 19
his spiritual help, to	search	and seek for the	8, 247/ 19
saith plainly, "Scrutamini scripturas" ("	Search	ye in Scripture"), so	8, 293/ 18
those words of Christ "	Search	you the Scripture" . . . which	8, 347/ 31

pleasure once again to	search	whether the faith at	8, 555/ 6
church, and then, after,	search	whether they can err	8, 564/ 37
question with him and	searched	him -- and so	8, 13/ 22
then would he have	searched	for the cause of	8, 61/ 31
all those things have	searched	and sought, and could	8, 80/ 1
when I had over	searched	all my book and	8, 179/ 22
I had thus thoroughly	searched	well my breast and	8, 180/ 10
cause than Tyndale hath	searched	out! -- and then	8, 318/ 23
set and sought, and	searched	out of the very	8, 521/ 20
He that is the	searcher	of the majesty shall	8, 48/ 32
things, and his spirit	searcheth	the deep secrets of	8, 46/ 7
the "Spirit of God," "	searcheth	even the deep things	8, 47/ 9
things . . . and his spirit	searcheth	the deep secrets of	8, 47/ 13
thine heart": the spiritual	searcheth	the cause and looketh	8, 48/ 19
thine heart": the spiritual	searcheth	the cause and looketh	8, 50/ 23
neighbor as himself . . . he	searcheth	that his neighbor is	8, 55/ 37
have it seem, that	searcheth	and seeketh only the	8, 63/ 27
ceremonies and sacraments . . . he	searcheth	the significations and will	8, 75/ 11
do, he never leaveth	searching	till he come at	8, 46/ 8
do" . . . they "never leave	searching	till they come at	8, 47/ 17
secrets, and never leave	searching	till he come to	8, 48/ 5
too far in the	searching	of the deep secrets	8, 48/ 29
do, he never leaveth	searching	till he come at	8, 49/ 8
cause of his own	searching	-- he is well	8, 61/ 16
his own rule of	searching	have found out as	8, 61/ 36
commandment will never cease	searching	till he come to	8, 79/ 35
wisdom they use in	searching	the very bottom of	8, 120/ 18
much boasteth of, in	searching	out the cause, and	8, 317/ 34
which stretcheth to two	seas	of sins, that is	8, 100/ 19
sin in the mean	season	, before they be rebuked	8, 467/ 17
warned in the mean	season	. . . he cometh again unto	8, 489/ 10
in lusts for a	season	. But as soon as	8, 518/ 11
calleth it, "for a	season	" . . . whether he mean, I	8, 520/ 29
reap it in due	season	. God also suffered occasions	8, 528/ 34
lost indeed for a	season	, though it be after	8, 534/ 7
helped in the mean	season	. More Lo, good Christian	8, 547/ 25
them am I so	seasoned	that the taste can	8, 369/ 6
for the salting and	seasoning	of his unsavory scoff	8, 554/ 18
preaching out of the	seat	of their own doctrine	8, 342/ 12
all his heresies. The	second	book is against his	8, 33/ 23
of any search the	second	chapter of the First	8, 45/ 34
peril. Again, in the	Second	Book of Ezra and	8, 67/ 11
prophet Joel, in the	second	chapter: "And therefore now	8, 68/ 25
doctor, writing in his	second	oration made against the	8, 128/ 19
the First Book. The	Second	Book Which confuteth the	8, 142/ 1
saith, it hath a	second	signification -- but that	8, 144/ 24
here left out. The	Second	Chapter: Why Tyndale Used	8, 163/ 13
for "Church" In the	second	chapter Tyndale saith that	8, 163/ 16
Saint Paul, in the	second	chapter to the Romans	8, 173/ 22
And afterward, in the	second	epistle: "Admoneo te ut	8, 191/ 30

too . . . as in the	Second	Book of Kings, where	8, 209/ 16
he mean in the	second	manner, that whoso repenteth	8, 215/ 3
pulpit. Here endeth the	Second	Book, in which is	8, 221/ 29
first person or the	second	singular, where the things	8, 236/ 11
the article "the"; the	second	in putting in this	8, 237/ 26
have none. In the	second	text because Saint Paul	8, 261/ 11
us proceed to the	second	. . . which is, I promise	8, 263/ 24
I promise you, very	second	, for any fruit that	8, 263/ 25
bringing false miracles. The	second	thing that I answer	8, 264/ 13
against all contradiction. This	second	answer is open and	8, 264/ 35
proved plainly that Tyndale's	second	reason with which he	8, 270/ 30
in the first or	second	generation had any writing	8, 271/ 28
so did, in the	second	chapter of the Acts	8, 292/ 16
he mean of the	second	manner . . . his saying shall	8, 296/ 21
Tyndale, that in that	second	place, where Saint John	8, 311/ 9
And so to my	second	argument, ye find his	8, 314/ 18
life." And in the	second	of his first epistle	8, 333/ 9
his purpose in the	second	. For, beginning with the	8, 351/ 31
For, beginning with the	second	. . . those words plainly declare	8, 351/ 31
Dialogue and in the	Second	Book of this work	8, 357/ 19
third chapter of the	second	epistle, where Saint Paul	8, 359/ 24
promised before (in the	Second	Book), rehearse you both	8, 367/ 25
Tyndale (in my said	Second	Book) before. Origen, in	8, 367/ 33
and plainly, in his	second	epistle, in these words	8, 374/ 26
the Third Book. The	Second	Part of the Confutation	8, 384/ 1
fond opinion in the	Second	Book of my Dialogue	8, 387/ 33
elect church of the	second	manner: that is to	8, 392/ 26
wed, and give a	second	faith unto man in	8, 403/ 34
he mean in the	second	manner -- that is	8, 411/ 21
he saith, in the	second	chapter following, that there	8, 414/ 33
born of God. The	second	is that whoso is	8, 420/ 23
God by faith. His	second	point is that every	8, 421/ 18
of person as the	Second	Person of the Godhead	8, 422/ 22
Thus, finally, concerning his	second	point . . . "faith alone" may	8, 423/ 25
now prove us the	second	part by the words	8, 443/ 35
as things of a	second	sort -- himself believeth	8, 466/ 22
well follow that the	second	is as false and	8, 468/ 17
first nor at the	second	time neither, but defend	8, 468/ 26
teaching, nor at the	second	neither, bring him from	8, 469/ 34
do; and that the	second	sin was not only	8, 524/ 27
substance is in the	second	. The second thing is	8, 532/ 11
in the second. The	second	thing is that as	8, 532/ 12
first speaking nor the	second	, nor till he put	8, 532/ 31
twelfth chapter of the	Second	Book of Kings) that	8, 538/ 34
goeth. Now, for the	second	point, whereas I said	8, 542/ 11
Then as touching the	second	signification, of the only	8, 561/ 34
-- and yet the	second	much less than the	8, 567/ 21
Lord," afterward, in the	second	, he saith that it	8, 567/ 26
will stand with his	second	heresy. You see well	8, 569/ 31
perceive that in his	second	definition he restraineth his	8, 569/ 32

they be, by Tyndale's	second	definition, all this while	8, 570/ 4
more open in the	second	than in the first	8, 570/ 27
and seem but very	secondary	. But the very cause	8, 321/ 2
his third signification very	secondly	, and fareth as one	8, 146/ 19
they take him wrong.	Secondly	, I say that if	8, 350/ 12
never so detestable sin.	Secondly	, that of all such	8, 425/ 23
far above their strength.	Secondly	, for after their "horrible	8, 530/ 4
of his ordinary justice.	Secondly	I say that forasmuch	8, 568/ 34
was his examination not	secret	, but folk enough thereat	8, 21/ 13
abjuration, made in sundry	secret	corners, and some also	8, 22/ 12
the framing of a	secret	, unknown church, that he	8, 24/ 15
the people into the	secret	contempt, and spiritual disobedience	8, 30/ 17
by his own holy	secret	word unwritten in the	8, 44/ 9
so deep that the	secret	bottom will not be	8, 48/ 34
own liberty, and private,	secret	conscience, to choose their	8, 63/ 9
and it is a	secret	, inward, effectual prayer, when	8, 68/ 11
Father, which is in	secret	. And thy Father, that	8, 69/ 32
Father, that seeth in	secret	, shall reward thee openly	8, 69/ 32
right effectually, an inward,	secret	gift and inspiration of	8, 77/ 9
betokening other than the	secret	grace given them therein	8, 78/ 27
not make him so	secret	of his counsel as	8, 78/ 30
Baptism hath, by the	secret	sanctification of God, a	8, 100/ 24
of Christ, unto a	secret	company of such as	8, 107/ 3
God, and his holy,	secret	, inward word unwritten, that	8, 132/ 33
in earth the only	secret	, unknown folk that are	8, 133/ 16
and not without the	secret	working of God. And	8, 161/ 2
the church" is a	secret	congregation of unknown chosen	8, 165/ 25
his heresy of the	secret	, unknown church wherein is	8, 174/ 37
the breasts. There be	secret	pangs that pinch the	8, 204/ 8
should so repent his	secret	sin that he should	8, 206/ 24
offered declaration of the	secret	, hidden sin -- and	8, 207/ 8
and obey were some	secret	, unknown sort of evil-living	8, 219/ 8
his heresy of their	secret	, unknown church of elects	8, 323/ 3
I in a grievous	secret	sorrow." And afterward, in	8, 371/ 29
as Saint Ambrose saith,	secret	mysteries. Which things he	8, 374/ 34
knoweth them by a	secret	, inward instinct of nature	8, 380/ 13
the Scripture by a	secret	, inward instinct of the	8, 380/ 14
apostles by the same	secret	, inward instinct of the	8, 380/ 16
though they may by	secret	heresies of their hearts	8, 398/ 20
imperfect in the deep,	secret	sight of God that	8, 401/ 31
be devised, yet their	secret	, unknown faith and frailty	8, 442/ 10
did ever keep it	secret	, hidden, and unknown whether	8, 442/ 11
taketh not only a	secret	, scattered company unknown, but	8, 465/ 35
is not his own	secret	, unknown church of elects	8, 476/ 37
hath in it the	secret	seed of Tyndale's chief	8, 497/ 21
the praise of that	secret	sect and scattered "congregation	8, 517/ 30
time for some other,	secret	sin whereby he had	8, 524/ 26
study upon Albert's De	secretis	mulierum. And yet if	8, 211/ 32
found they certain letters	secretly	conveyed in his coat	8, 13/ 22
selling them here still	secretly	, and sending over for	8, 16/ 26

those heretical books and	secretly	set forth those heresies	8, 17/ 16
before. And being there	secretly	kept by a certain	8, 22/ 16
anchoress . . . and there began	secretly	to sow his cockle	8, 22/ 17
at their "evangelical liberty"	secretly	to do what they	8, 32/ 19
them in hugger-mugger, and	secretly	poison themselves, weening the	8, 35/ 21
may fortune to be	secretly	misled by false, wily	8, 38/ 21
if they shrive themselves	secretly	and speak softly at	8, 88/ 27
caused to be also	secretly	set in and written	8, 157/ 29
his confessor show it	secretly	. This can Tyndale in	8, 206/ 25
diligence with leading them	secretly	into the consent and	8, 247/ 21
that he do it	secretly	, where there were no	8, 351/ 28
yet would he now	secretly	steal back again. Not	8, 481/ 5
advertised of all the	secrets	. . . and that so far	8, 8/ 22
spirit searcheth the deep	secrets	of God"; so that	8, 46/ 7
spirit searcheth the deep	secrets	of God. And with	8, 47/ 13
sort search the deep	secrets	of God so far	8, 47/ 16
words, search the deep	secrets	, and never leave searching	8, 48/ 5
searching of the deep	secrets	of God, and wade	8, 48/ 30
shall find the deep	secrets	of God so deep	8, 48/ 34
priest as in the	Secrets	of that Holy Sacrifice	8, 109/ 6
speaketh not all the	Secrets	of the Mass aloud	8, 111/ 1
very bottom of God's	secrets	, that is to say	8, 129/ 21
judge our Holy Father's	secrets	, and not to be	8, 129/ 23
the bottom of God's	secrets	, we search the causes	8, 130/ 5
and, falling to Luther's	sect	, and after that to	8, 13/ 6
after that to the	sect	of Friar Huessgen, and	8, 13/ 6
folk be, whose whole	sect	is nothing else but	8, 19/ 13
that vary from their	sect	; as there are of	8, 28/ 18
thousand of his wretched	sect	, being in number to	8, 29/ 8
of that whole holy	sect	, and consider their livings	8, 40/ 29
father of their whole	sect	, and see him run	8, 40/ 30
archheretics of his ungracious	sect	. . . which, when they have	8, 42/ 38
of their new spiritual	sect	, be needs one of	8, 47/ 28
and all their whole	sect	, in that they hold	8, 50/ 36
saving only their own	sect	, with as venomous words	8, 56/ 30
the custom of his	sect	now grown in Germany	8, 74/ 36
fellows of his own	sect	, sitting and blaspheming God	8, 116/ 22
surely there was never	sect	of heretics yet that	8, 119/ 10
been of old . . . every	sect	had some one heresy	8, 119/ 12
condemning all his whole	sect	. For I never said	8, 227/ 5
of himself and his	sect	. For since it is	8, 227/ 9
Tyndale and all his	sect	be set all upon	8, 227/ 13
of all his whole	sect	be the dark air	8, 227/ 19
for both would every	sect	of heretics wrest it	8, 254/ 8
holy man of his	sect	." Now, if against all	8, 267/ 14
Barnes was of Zwingli's	sect	against the Sacrament of	8, 301/ 10
all, since that his	sect	expressly denieth that Saint	8, 312/ 12
heretics of the same	sect	said therein very well	8, 313/ 25
credence of their false	sect	, as were some Sadducees	8, 342/ 24
which some of that	sect	bring forth full solemnly	8, 347/ 37

the rabble of their	sect	say that faith of	8, 400/ 27
company, making a shameful	sect	thereof and an abominable	8, 437/ 29
be all the whole	sect	of Jews. So that	8, 464/ 34
man's change to his	sect	, either because himself shall	8, 469/ 38
him still to his	sect	-- and then, in	8, 470/ 7
good and his own	sect	for naught -- or	8, 470/ 8
man . . . and his own	sect	for good, to which	8, 470/ 10
heretics of his own	sect	. Which rose there and	8, 482/ 20
praise of that secret	sect	and scattered "congregation" . . . till	8, 517/ 30
of Doom (for Tyndale's	sect	believeth not that he	8, 537/ 10
afterward by the new	sects	sprung out of his	8, 5/ 33
are of these evil	sects	an innumerable sort . . . there	8, 6/ 2
save their life, their	sects	so desperate that either	8, 25/ 1
sundry sorts of diabolical	sects	than a man may	8, 28/ 19
experience that though their	sects	be but false heresies	8, 28/ 23
length of many schismatical	sects	. . . whose fall undoubtedly the	8, 29/ 1
that are of diverse	sects	, although they were all	8, 29/ 25
of any of their	sects	. They begin their epistles	8, 40/ 14
Almaine among their holy	sects	, where they were in	8, 125/ 29
of all their frantic	sects	, have left off a	8, 138/ 27
hundred sorts of new	sects	of heretics, much more	8, 223/ 17
sort of a hundred	sects	of heretics, and no	8, 223/ 25
all their whole hundred	sects	that are their offspring	8, 242/ 13
that of so many	sects	as they be, they	8, 246/ 2
new Pharisees, these manifold	sects	of heretics, both now	8, 275/ 19
he were of sundry	sects	. For Friar Barnes was	8, 301/ 10
of his hundred new	sects	he calleth his "we	8, 341/ 17
Luther and all the	sects	in Almaine call for	8, 341/ 20
zeal of them make	sects	, breaking the unity of	8, 481/ 7
reader, consider who make	sects	, that is to say	8, 481/ 15
and make new, fond	sects	of their own foolish	8, 481/ 34
Church, and make sundry	sects	, and kill their Christian	8, 484/ 1
others of their sundry	sects	, be fallen from Christ	8, 484/ 6
faith, by making of	sects	and sowing sedition and	8, 484/ 11
royal railing of "making	sects	, "breaking of unity," "killing	8, 484/ 29
against good works by	sects	dissolving the unity, and	8, 561/ 32
heresies, delivered to the	secular	hands and burned. In	8, 13/ 29
his obstinacy, to the	secular	hands, and burned up	8, 15/ 33
at last unto the	secular	hands and burned, as	8, 20/ 34
was delivered unto the	secular	hands . . . neither while he	8, 21/ 1
Howbeit -- besides the	sedition	that every schism and	8, 29/ 23
soon seek occasion of	sedition	, and thereof do themselves	8, 55/ 22
set the people in	sedition	. . . and under color of	8, 56/ 33
dissension, schisms, strife, and	sedition	. . . and cause your '	8, 58/ 25
and authors of such	sedition	and rebellious bloodshed, get	8, 58/ 30
and infidels should with	sedition	or open war kill	8, 123/ 31
of sects and sowing	sedition	and dissension to stir	8, 484/ 11
in Almaine already) begin	sedition	and rebellion, and fall	8, 514/ 14
strive together, and by	seditions	the one drive the	8, 28/ 26
traitorous setting forth of	seditions	to raise rebellions, as	8, 137/ 7

of heresies, schisms, and	seditions	among the people first	8, 357/ 34
I call their books	seditious	. For they counsel, they	8, 29/ 13
then (say they) be	seditious	? Surely, to make men	8, 29/ 16
that Luther's books be	seditious	, as I now say	8, 31/ 14
willfulness departing out by	seditious	schisms: then seeth he	8, 386/ 29
in avoiding of their	seditious	trouble, and for the	8, 482/ 1
as ye shall hereafter	see	when we shall come	8, 3/ 20
answer . . . but shall also	see	that he showeth himself	8, 7/ 34
that ye may somewhat	see	what good Christian faith	8, 12/ 36
I shall let you	see	Luther's own words in	8, 16/ 8
thing which ye shall	see	so plainly proved. But	8, 16/ 11
plainly proved. But ye	see	that of this holy	8, 16/ 13
letter because ye should	see	what truth there is	8, 19/ 14
Tewkesbury; but I can	see	no very great cause	8, 20/ 1
I was glad to	see	him in that point	8, 20/ 22
dealing every man may	see	that he rought not	8, 21/ 6
may. But thus ye	see	that Tyndale hath no	8, 24/ 35
have . . . and that I	see	not hitherto these matters	8, 25/ 36
read their books and	see	the thing themselves, be	8, 26/ 21
thief, and bid him	see	he steal not. Howbeit	8, 29/ 22
heresies. And thus ye	see	how fain he would	8, 30/ 37
insolubles, which ye shall	see	proved very frantic follies	8, 34/ 9
us. He increaseth, I	see	well, as fast as	8, 34/ 15
oblivion. Howbeit, since I	see	the devil in these	8, 35/ 17
sorrow and heaviness to	see	the world wax so	8, 36/ 5
-- so, since I	see	well that that thing	8, 37/ 11
that some such I	see	already -- yet have	8, 38/ 32
of his Spirit to	see	and to judge true	8, 40/ 5
of the Spirit to	see	"true repentance," he then	8, 40/ 20
their whole sect, and	see	him run out of	8, 40/ 30
fashion as ye shall	see	Tyndale do here. For	8, 41/ 38
yet have, as ye	see	well, shamefully showed themselves	8, 43/ 1
And therefore thus ye	see	that by Tyndale's holy	8, 46/ 21
by likelihood, for we	see	well they lacked no	8, 50/ 16
charity. Wherefore I cannot	see	but that Tyndale, as	8, 54/ 16
other temporal rulers? We	see	, pardie, through all their	8, 56/ 26
his fellows, as ye	see	, so lovingly put in	8, 59/ 6
to this end we	see	that their spiritual doctrine	8, 62/ 27
year; as ye now	see	it in Saxony, where	8, 63/ 2
But forasmuch as we	see	well that Tyndale maketh	8, 64/ 38
For therein shall he	see	that fasting serveth not	8, 65/ 3
there shall he specially	see	the thing that he	8, 65/ 6
loath to let you	see	: that fasting and other	8, 65/ 6
seem -- ye shall	see	too manifestly proved by	8, 65/ 37
And so may ye	see	this place of Scripture	8, 66/ 23
Ye may here clearly	see	this pestilent opinion of	8, 67/ 8
Here may ye clearly	see	, good Christian reader, that	8, 69/ 18
cause he delighteth to	see	a man so delight	8, 72/ 4
which he loveth to	see	man follow by fasting	8, 72/ 14
for aught that I	see	, know that well enough	8, 73/ 25

can I not well	see	that Tyndale is in	8, 73/ 32
him. For here you	see	-- for all his	8, 75/ 22
why? Of some we	see	that he did, as	8, 79/ 11
the same: that I	see	not that God taught	8, 79/ 31
naught. And so ye	see	that as for children	8, 83/ 6
neither. Lo, thus ye	see	to what a devilish	8, 83/ 9
every man may soon	see	what men may say	8, 86/ 10
Tyndale, "here we may	see	that the aneling doth	8, 87/ 18
with. More Here ye	see	that the Sacrament of	8, 87/ 35
were a-shriving! Ye may	see	now to what perfection	8, 88/ 17
repentant sinners! Will ye	see	that it is so	8, 90/ 35
twain, and ye shall	see	that he might almost	8, 91/ 35
lo, thus first ye	see	that as long as	8, 92/ 19
is it good to	see	somewhat of Tyndale's mind	8, 93/ 36
life")? Thus may ye	see	that this text proveth	8, 97/ 8
So ye may plainly	see	that Tyndale's texts serve	8, 97/ 22
For albeit that we	see	no likelihood how that	8, 101/ 19
-- I cannot greatly	see	why we should greatly	8, 101/ 25
of that mind . . . I	see	not why we should	8, 102/ 27
him to let them	see	that he not only	8, 103/ 17
things -- yet I	see	not why we should	8, 104/ 10
And thus ye may	see	what a wise process	8, 106/ 12
readers, here ye plainly	see	what manner of fashion	8, 108/ 11
playeth himself, as ye	see	, in mocking these holy	8, 109/ 4
us, in that they	see	nothing but such ape's	8, 109/ 26
so that ye may	see	that they have weighed	8, 109/ 36
all? Lo, thus ye	see	, good Christian readers, that	8, 110/ 30
that every man may	see	it the more clearly	8, 111/ 7
By these words ye	see	that whereas the priests	8, 111/ 25
they, pardie, as ye	see	by Luther himself and	8, 112/ 29
priesthood -- because they	see	that in this point	8, 113/ 19
But yet shall ye	see	further that as fair	8, 114/ 7
him -- and I	see	not one word by	8, 115/ 4
more proof when we	see	that he mocketh at	8, 115/ 15
ye yet more plainly	see	to what point he	8, 116/ 24
evident Scripture . . . when we	see	now that Tyndale upon	8, 117/ 26
the Altar? Ye may	see	now that Tyndale uttered	8, 117/ 29
as men may well	see	that he leaveth them	8, 119/ 2
to let you plainly	see	the summary purpose and	8, 119/ 37
about it till he	see	an occasion to avenge	8, 124/ 3
God be thanked, we	see	many live to very	8, 125/ 7
the air . . . since we	see	that they set so	8, 128/ 3
open their eyes to	see	, and not captivate their	8, 129/ 19
none excuse when they	see	against the whole consent	8, 130/ 1
confirmed themselves to the	see	of Rome in such	8, 131/ 4
Latins and to the	See	Apostolic. And for conclusion	8, 131/ 8
saving for pity to	see	any man so mad	8, 134/ 18
apostle -- he would	see	seven cities burn and	8, 137/ 21
that can I nothing	see	, saving only for one	8, 138/ 4
time to awake and	see	, every man with his	8, 138/ 31

may well and plainly	see	such open ribaldry with	8, 139/ 21
and must awake and	see	with his own eyes	8, 139/ 26
abomination; and now ye	see	that all the captains	8, 140/ 17
on; and since ye	see	Tyndale now teach and	8, 140/ 22
him such as ye	see	he is, and let	8, 140/ 32
devilish doctrine, that ye	see	yourselves is naught, whatsoever	8, 140/ 33
old fathers that ye	see	be saints in heaven	8, 140/ 36
taken, as ye shall	see	anon. But first, I	8, 145/ 29
his word when we	see	that all the holy	8, 149/ 23
left none unwritten: we	see	that this maketh neither	8, 155/ 11
for else cannot I	see	what he can say	8, 156/ 23
faith. And now ye	see	that plainly he denieth	8, 158/ 23
all. For as ye	see	at your eye, he	8, 158/ 24
And they perceive and	see	also that the holy	8, 158/ 37
kind of tribulation, I	see	not why it might	8, 159/ 23
more devoutly that they	see	such godly ceremonies observed	8, 160/ 3
more solemnity that they	see	therein . . . the more devotion	8, 160/ 5
is so already . . . we	see	well enough that it	8, 161/ 17
As for song, I	see	not why he should	8, 162/ 4
buzz." So that I	see	well no fashion can	8, 162/ 16
piece, and ye shall	see	what he hath: "M	8, 168/ 9
him. Here ye may	see	the sincerity and plain	8, 172/ 15
saints. And now ye	see	, good Christian readers, that	8, 173/ 6
And here may ye	see	what a true translation	8, 173/ 17
his honor." Here ye	see	Tyndale's truth, lo! Did	8, 173/ 31
believe that no man	see	them, even so" he	8, 175/ 12
blinded that I cannot	see	mine errors but ween	8, 175/ 18
man should then well	see	that I was then	8, 177/ 9
yet make any man	see	that I were myself	8, 177/ 15
them, seeing that I	see	them likely in these	8, 178/ 17
to search myself, to	see	whether I had used	8, 179/ 19
which the world may	see	for a show of	8, 180/ 2
thoroughly that the world	see	never any such example	8, 180/ 8
four, as ye shall	see	further in his words	8, 181/ 19
And so ye may	see	how wisely, by long	8, 182/ 9
an "elder" likewise. More	See	the sincerity and plainness	8, 182/ 17
ye may first here	see	a piece of his	8, 182/ 29
properly spoken, as ye	see	-- he saith that	8, 183/ 5
translation . . . which, as ye	see	, must needs be false	8, 183/ 29
therefore, as ye plainly	see	. . . Tyndale's defense of his	8, 186/ 13
evil to worse: ye	see	how well he hath	8, 188/ 5
little, he should soon	see	that his argument were	8, 188/ 21
winketh and will not	see	it) that it must	8, 188/ 28
which whosoever read, shall	see	therein both the false	8, 191/ 1
And thus ye may	see	with what fruit Tyndale	8, 191/ 23
and then himself, ye	see	what construction he maketh	8, 192/ 20
former words, when they	see	them so reproved that	8, 197/ 13
office. And thus ye	see	that the consequent is	8, 198/ 12
thus yet again ye	see	to how little purpose	8, 201/ 13
and men should not	see	wherein the question standeth	8, 201/ 22

eye should cease to	see	if that we lacked	8, 204/ 36
And therefore ye may	see	that these be no	8, 205/ 31
repentance. For we plainly	see	that such as repent	8, 215/ 21
changes found as ye	see	, and being changed for	8, 220/ 9
up his knife and	see	it him safe! This	8, 220/ 14
shall ye laugh to	see	that he wrestleth all	8, 224/ 26
heretics did), ye may	see	a clear proof by	8, 226/ 7
have a pleasure to	see	how fondly he juggleth	8, 226/ 29
to sin; and we	see	well that Tyndale and	8, 227/ 13
his words, ye shall	see	that he coucheth them	8, 227/ 29
that we should not	see	the falsehood of his	8, 229/ 10
saving that ye should	see	that he which in	8, 230/ 20
the matter itself. Ye	see	that by Tyndale's translation	8, 231/ 13
then may ye thereby	see	that Tyndale hath translated	8, 238/ 7
Lo, here ye may	see	that Christ did not	8, 238/ 27
man also, as ye	see	by these places of	8, 239/ 31
Church; but also ye	see	it proved, by these	8, 240/ 13
yet forasmuch as I	see	that Tyndale setteth not	8, 240/ 35
sent me." Will ye	see	that Christ putteth not	8, 241/ 30
likewise as if I	see	one sit, it must	8, 242/ 31
he sitteth while I	see	him sit, because I	8, 242/ 32
because I could not	see	him sit but if	8, 242/ 32
sitteth not because I	see	him sit, for sit	8, 242/ 33
he that will neither	see	nor hear . . . or is	8, 244/ 25
enough . . . by that they	see	him specially present with	8, 248/ 36
and greater. And we	see	that in the Catholic	8, 251/ 40
true, as ye shall	see	anon: yet when they	8, 253/ 16
but he shall plainly	see	that Tyndale shall in	8, 254/ 14
I do. For I	see	well his falsehood for	8, 254/ 35
confirmed. And thus ye	see	that here he affirmeth	8, 255/ 27
good readers, here ye	see	first that this point	8, 257/ 7
trust every man may	see	that we draw it	8, 258/ 23
show . . . whereby ye shall	see	how plainly he proveth	8, 258/ 33
Lo, sir, here ye	see	that if the Mass	8, 259/ 8
God's Spirit . . . which I	see	that God hath taught	8, 260/ 6
need . . . saving that I	see	the one ever used	8, 260/ 19
as I say, ye	see	by Tyndale's example for	8, 260/ 26
this is, as ye	see	, Tyndale's first reason wherewith	8, 263/ 17
believe. Which reason ye	see	yourselves is not worth	8, 263/ 20
prophets ashamed -- ye	see	yourselves they be so	8, 265/ 29
not be, for ye	see	they wed nuns openly	8, 265/ 30
Church. As, let me	see	, for example . . . whether friars	8, 266/ 5
beasts as lust to	see	it so for hatred	8, 266/ 13
that they now clearly	see	the light of truth	8, 267/ 35
am come, as ye	see	, sent by the blessed	8, 268/ 28
your presence . . . where you	see	and, I am sure	8, 268/ 32
people suddenly make him	see	. What saith Tyndale to	8, 269/ 7
much more if he	see	in his own sight	8, 269/ 16
destroyed and killed: ye	see	proved plainly that Tyndale's	8, 270/ 30
I wot well: I	see	no man write thereof	8, 276/ 28

And lo, thus ye	see	, good readers, in what	8, 279/ 8
he bringeth ye shall	see	. . . and how true it	8, 279/ 28
good faith, I can	see	no wit therein. But	8, 282/ 35
good Christian readers, ye	see	to what worshipful conclusion	8, 285/ 37
I ween we shall	see	those folk fall so	8, 287/ 21
proveth that. For we	see	well by experience that	8, 289/ 13
folk from sin. We	see	also that both Christ	8, 289/ 15
And so thereby ye	see	that he saith now	8, 289/ 26
where he shall never	see	after. Tyndale And that	8, 289/ 35
he is, as ye	see	, too shamefully confounded. But	8, 291/ 27
John. Now, since ye	see	that thus they did	8, 292/ 21
More Lo, here ye	see	that Tyndale himself doubteth	8, 293/ 2
understand"). And here ye	see	that though Tyndale will	8, 293/ 21
hath every fool may	see	. . . but if Tyndale prove	8, 294/ 37
with them; when they	see	themselves shamefully convicted and	8, 297/ 18
good Christian readers, ye	see	how well this wise	8, 306/ 30
good readers, here ye	see	finally how well and	8, 307/ 24
now well leave, ye	see	well, as for this	8, 309/ 15
besides . . . that ye may	see	, without farther seeking for	8, 309/ 32
of the . More Ye	see	well now that Tyndale	8, 310/ 14
their books together, to	see	whether every necessary point	8, 310/ 16
But now let us	see	whither of us two	8, 311/ 25
upon the deed, and	see	whether it be so	8, 311/ 33
Gospel. And thus ye	see	how wisely Tyndale sticketh	8, 312/ 15
story faith, because we	see	no cause reasonable to	8, 313/ 6
now that he can	see	no reason why "to	8, 313/ 20
coming"). Here may we	see	, whatsoever Tyndale say, that	8, 315/ 26
other day, as we	see	need . . . or may make	8, 320/ 8
day, only if we	see	a cause why. We	8, 320/ 8
Scripture. And thus ye	see	now in what substantial	8, 330/ 19
of because ye shall	see	that Tyndale hath not	8, 332/ 24
But now ye shall	see	what answer he maketh	8, 332/ 34
proveth not, as ye	see	, by any scripture proper	8, 333/ 17
commanded in Scripture. Now	see	you, good readers, how	8, 335/ 14
the contrary. For we	see	that the Church hath	8, 338/ 36
doth. And thus ye	see	that these words are	8, 339/ 24
Catholics did not only	see	then that the heretics	8, 340/ 7
the Scripture (as we	see	that these heretics much	8, 340/ 8
draft. (As we daily	see	that he doth, and	8, 340/ 24
doth, and ever shall	see	that he shall do	8, 340/ 25
For now may ye	see	for what cause he	8, 341/ 7
by Scripture -- ye	see	yourselves very well he	8, 343/ 4
in Scripture. And yet	see	ye farther that he	8, 343/ 13
And thus ye may	see	when he hath all	8, 346/ 37
as it is to	see	in the end of	8, 348/ 15
the chapter . . . he shall	see	that Moses said those	8, 348/ 28
now ye may partly	see	. . . and yet farther shall	8, 355/ 10
Moses, I warn you,	see	that you do it	8, 355/ 25
And because ye should	see	yet his plainness and	8, 356/ 31
not. And thus ye	see	, good readers, that neither	8, 359/ 18

committed unto them." Now	see	ye well that Saint	8, 360/ 4
ourselves. And thus ye	see	that Friar Barnes hath	8, 361/ 33
All which, as yourselves	see	well, I have now	8, 364/ 19
of ours. And thereby	see	ye well that he	8, 364/ 26
ye, good Christian readers,	see	to what point at	8, 366/ 25
it a world to	see	what shift these folk	8, 366/ 31
the apostles' days. Then	see	they again that to	8, 367/ 1
that ye shall well	see	that the things which	8, 367/ 22
write that ye may	see	that the Mass, and	8, 371/ 21
we shall obtain?" Now	see	you very plainly, good	8, 373/ 22
or not. And ye	see	that they say that	8, 373/ 28
yet besides that, we	see	that of his writing	8, 373/ 31
is part lost. Ye	see	also that some such	8, 373/ 33
old holy doctors, ye	see	how far they go	8, 374/ 1
commandment in Scripture we	see	no discharge but the	8, 375/ 13
a pudding though he	see	it prohibited by all	8, 375/ 15
aught that I can	see	or aught that he	8, 379/ 1
all is written, ye	see	well he cannot prove	8, 381/ 7
And, finally, thus ye	see	that Tyndale and such	8, 381/ 36
when ye shall again	see	that his examples are	8, 386/ 14
wit cannot, perceive and	see	the point that he	8, 386/ 17
man well perceive and	see	that his solemn show	8, 386/ 18
wiliness, and will not	see	the mark. For he	8, 386/ 24
aught that I can	see	, his description agreeth with	8, 391/ 24
his matter . . . and then	see	whether the best be	8, 392/ 24
all the world may	see	that he nothing seeketh	8, 393/ 25
the meanwhile this ye	see	: that howsoever he mean	8, 393/ 29
this shall, I say,	see	that Tyndale's elect and	8, 394/ 37
he, "by that ye	see	they be good men	8, 397/ 2
Wherefore when he shall	see	himself unable to defend	8, 397/ 20
them but if we	see	them walk in our	8, 398/ 33
after. And then ye	see	plainly that his definition	8, 399/ 21
then may every child	see	that he is driven	8, 401/ 14
that ye may plainly	see	that he seeketh nothing	8, 401/ 25
is a world to	see	how royally he runneth	8, 402/ 16
other great peril I	see	none, considering that we	8, 402/ 36
places, yet ye should	see	the whole sum and	8, 405/ 26
in the light, and	see	whether it be sufficient	8, 405/ 36
-- ye may thereby	see	that the faith which	8, 407/ 25
thus, good readers, ye	see	that this man fareth	8, 411/ 36
in good faith, I	see	no further thing that	8, 412/ 4
by this ye may	see	that he agreeth that	8, 415/ 2
therefore he will, ye	see	well, none of my	8, 415/ 5
with ifs, as ye	see	-- yet shall ye	8, 415/ 35
part pass, let us	see	how he proveth the	8, 419/ 38
But now let us	see	how he proveth his	8, 420/ 9
do. And thus ye	see	that ye shall not	8, 421/ 16
which ye shall plainly	see	how plainly he misconstrueth	8, 427/ 15
the final elects. Now	see	you in what manner	8, 428/ 28
good Christian readers, here	see	we very plain that	8, 433/ 16

By this may ye	see	who be the children	8, 434/ 39
far as myself can	see	anything that himself might	8, 436/ 23
proved already before. We	see	also that the catholic	8, 437/ 1
so too; whereof we	see	plain the contrary, not	8, 440/ 37
By this shall ye	see	who be children of	8, 441/ 25
only and weakness? Ye	see	, good readers, openly, that	8, 442/ 4
clearly, that when we	see	such deeds in them	8, 442/ 29
Christian readers, while ye	see	that these holy fathers	8, 442/ 33
salvation; and yet ye	see	, for all this, that	8, 442/ 38
abomination and sin": ye	see	now that his own	8, 443/ 11
Christian man. For now	see	ye clearly that by	8, 445/ 11
very surely . . . whereof, ye	see	well, followeth no little	8, 450/ 4
defend their others, ye	see	what good fruit must	8, 450/ 35
merciful. And thus ye	see	plainly that Tyndale, to	8, 451/ 11
will. And thus ye	see	that Tyndale, as touching	8, 453/ 15
hear us both and	see	his subtle shift, he	8, 459/ 20
conclusion, ye now clearly	see	to what foolish conclusion	8, 460/ 1
thereof is, as ye	see	, nothing else in effect	8, 460/ 21
this ye may clearly	see	that Tyndale affirmeth and	8, 461/ 18
also ye may clearly	see	that concerning the "promises	8, 461/ 26
other things, as ye	see	him do . . . but if	8, 462/ 5
deadly? And this ye	see	, therefore, is his plain	8, 462/ 14
may well and clearly	see	that the belief of	8, 464/ 2
as for Tyndale, ye	see	well so that he	8, 464/ 13
himself believeth, as ye	see	, the promises as little	8, 466/ 22
in his words, and	see	for what cause he	8, 466/ 24
again, and very clearly	see	that those blind heretics	8, 468/ 30
he, as ye now	see	, by his own handling	8, 473/ 13
aught that I can	see	. . . or else must he	8, 473/ 25
elects (which, as ye	see	, himself cannot yet well	8, 477/ 1
miracles since we clearly	see	persevere and continue in	8, 477/ 8
we may clearly thereby	see	that this church only	8, 477/ 9
here ye may plainly	see	that I might well	8, 479/ 23
reproved. And now ye	see	that, as our Lady	8, 479/ 32
Almaine . . . so he might	see	his disciples assay some	8, 483/ 14
chapter . . . in which ye	see	, lo, to what pleasant	8, 484/ 27
-- ye shall now	see	what example he bringeth	8, 488/ 28
Tyndale teacheth us, and	see	whether there be written	8, 492/ 17
which is, as ye	see	, now taken here with	8, 496/ 6
them, and maketh them	see	both their own damnation	8, 496/ 16
And then when we	see	his mercy, we love	8, 496/ 19
would not we should	see	whether he mean by	8, 497/ 29
elects -- let us	see	and consider what high	8, 498/ 35
God "maketh his elects	see	both their own damnation	8, 499/ 23
as ye shall shortly	see	, in these words that	8, 499/ 28
God maketh his elects	see	. . . his mercy" -- as	8, 499/ 28
maketh the elects to	see	these things, without any	8, 499/ 34
not to make them	see	. And that Tyndale thus	8, 500/ 3
God maketh his elects	see	their damnation in the	8, 501/ 9
And then when we	see	his mercy, we love	8, 501/ 13

that we perceive and	see	what Tyndale intendeth in	8, 501/ 22
father"! For here ye	see	well that we speak	8, 502/ 24
his own father . . . I	see	not wherefore our Savior	8, 502/ 28
is a world to	see	what slender things Tyndale	8, 503/ 6
beetle-blind that I can	see	no reason at all	8, 503/ 21
Paul also that we	see	now, as it were	8, 509/ 21
other world shall we	see	face to face. To	8, 509/ 24
that "a man may	see	to thread a needle	8, 510/ 10
And then when we	see	his mercy, we love	8, 510/ 30
God maketh them to	see	his mercy by faith	8, 511/ 3
living. More Here ye	see	that Tyndale in loving	8, 511/ 20
than one) that I	see	the truth well enough	8, 513/ 2
enough, and that I	see	well enough that I	8, 513/ 3
yet may every fool	see	that in good teaching	8, 514/ 2
may . . . hear tomorrow. We	see	some at their very	8, 516/ 36
readers, here ye may	see	what constancy is in	8, 517/ 2
thus, good readers, ye	see	that of his order	8, 518/ 1
and now shall ye	see	that as little he	8, 518/ 3
more do it than	see	without light. Since it	8, 525/ 24
good readers, here ye	see	that by Tyndale's doctrine	8, 529/ 17
as men may well	see	that they be not	8, 529/ 35
this is, as ye	see	, the first goodly cause	8, 531/ 16
make every wise man	see	that in this chapter	8, 531/ 29
pass it over and	see	what substance is in	8, 532/ 10
for this time . . . and	see	how he proveth that	8, 535/ 35
Lo, good readers, here	see	ye very clearly that	8, 539/ 17
readers, ye may clearly	see	that all Tyndale's proper	8, 540/ 7
deadly. Wherein, as ye	see	, against Tyndale telling us	8, 540/ 23
sinning, such as ye	see	it proved . . . he proceedeth	8, 540/ 28
Savior himself, as ye	see	, teacheth us plain the	8, 544/ 15
Christ. But here ye	see	that as I told	8, 544/ 21
the man's breast to	see	whether he bore any	8, 547/ 2
all this while, and	see	whereunto he is come	8, 547/ 21
thus, good readers, ye	see	how well he defendeth	8, 549/ 31
mistrust and unbelief . . . I	see	themselves write that our	8, 550/ 5
sorrow. And thus we	see	that Peter's faith failed	8, 550/ 14
very well and clearly	see	that Tyndale's tale of	8, 551/ 8
well; and this, ye	see	well, he dissembleth. And	8, 551/ 20
conclusion that we now	see	, by this wise reason	8, 551/ 33
he hath, as ye	see	, proved us nothing . . . but	8, 551/ 34
Lady." But let us	see	the text and their	8, 553/ 11
wise gloss thereto, and	see	how they agree together	8, 553/ 15
faith, I cannot well	see	wherefore we may not	8, 554/ 15
to make you then	see	that all his proper	8, 554/ 25
Dialogue -- yet to	see	in the meanwhile whether	8, 555/ 4
well. Now shall ye	see	how courteously that I	8, 555/ 19
Tyndale. For albeit ye	see	well that I might	8, 555/ 20
work. So that I	see	no remedy but that	8, 555/ 35
than do it. Now	see	I, therefore, no remedy	8, 556/ 28
there he must needs	see	that though his faith	8, 557/ 21

that he must needs	see	it! Now, if Tyndale	8, 557/ 24
strengthen thy brethren." Now	see	, for God's sake, where	8, 558/ 9
before. Now this ye	see	, good readers, very well	8, 558/ 27
devil. And now ye	see	that Tyndale, to make	8, 559/ 1
a better sport to	see	how in the very	8, 559/ 16
of his ye may	see	that errors of doctrine	8, 564/ 27
the devil. Yet ye	see	well that this chapter	8, 564/ 34
such that, as ye	see	well, thereupon dependeth many	8, 565/ 6
them, and maketh them	see	their "damnation in the	8, 565/ 21
his wit must needs	see	the things that God	8, 565/ 25
that God maketh him	see	, and his will must	8, 565/ 26
make themselves sure, you	see	well, that they shall	8, 567/ 8
these be, as ye	see	now, Tyndale's special elects	8, 567/ 12
after. Let us now	see	in the end, besides	8, 568/ 5
let us yet further	see	how his definition of	8, 568/ 6
But now let us	see	how his definition will	8, 569/ 30
his second heresy. You	see	well and perceive that	8, 569/ 32
to good counsel. Now	see	you, then, very well	8, 570/ 4
this godly belief, they	see	surely to themselves that	8, 572/ 9
ye shall sow your	seed	in vain . . . for your	8, 5/ 12
all which heresies the	seed	is sown, and prettily	8, 10/ 16
a sacrament of mustard	seed	, leaven, a net, keys	8, 85/ 4
of keys, of mustard	seed	-- or else of	8, 86/ 1
new, not of mortal	seed	but of immortal seed	8, 94/ 32
seed but of immortal	seed	, by the word of	8, 94/ 32
new, not of mortal	seed	but of immortal seed	8, 96/ 24
seed but of immortal	seed	, by the word of	8, 96/ 24
of salt, of mustard	seed	, of a key, or	8, 253/ 32
suffered to sow shrewd	seed	of heresies, schisms, and	8, 357/ 34
cannot sin, for "his	seed	dwelleth in him; and	8, 419/ 1
1 Jn 3). Which	seed	is the Holy Ghost	8, 419/ 2
cannot sin, "for his	seed	dwelleth in him; and	8, 420/ 13
Epistle of John. Which	seed	is the Holy Ghost	8, 420/ 15
of God hath the	seed	of God in him	8, 420/ 24
that whoso have the	seed	of God in him	8, 420/ 25
of God hath the "	seed	of God" dwelling in	8, 421/ 19
with him whether the "	seed	of God" that dwelleth	8, 421/ 20
say: that if the	seed	of faith being only	8, 421/ 23
sin deadly, and the	seed	of such faith stand	8, 421/ 25
man, for all the	seed	of such faith dwelling	8, 421/ 26
But yet is the	seed	of faith alone, that	8, 421/ 29
heaven. Now, if the "	seed	" of God in the	8, 422/ 3
he mean that this	seed	of God's grace dwelleth	8, 422/ 9
so doth ordinarily the	seed	of grace depart out	8, 422/ 14
he mean by the "	seed	" of God that the	8, 422/ 16
that whosoever have the	seed	of God dwelling in	8, 424/ 7
because he hath the	seed	of God dwelling in	8, 424/ 34
not sin, for the	seed	of him abideth in	8, 427/ 17
faith, he hath the	seed	of God, the Spirit	8, 428/ 23
children, and have his	seed	in them: so whensoever	8, 434/ 19

then lose they the	seed	of God and be	8, 434/ 21
not sin, because the	seed	of God abideth in	8, 434/ 32
because he hath the "	seed	of God" abiding in	8, 435/ 5
he before called the "	seed	of God," whether he	8, 435/ 8
thus, have he the	seed	of life never so	8, 435/ 13
everlasting life nor the	seed	of God abiding in	8, 435/ 22
and thereby hath the	seed	of God in him	8, 435/ 24
deadly and lose the	seed	of God. For he	8, 435/ 25
by sin. And the	seed	of God once being	8, 435/ 26
-- because of that	seed	! -- be suffered to	8, 435/ 26
sin and lose the	seed	of life; but ever	8, 435/ 28
and virtue of that	seed	of everlasting life, preserved	8, 435/ 29
because he hath the	seed	of God abiding in	8, 435/ 32
never fall, because the	seed	of God is in	8, 436/ 5
do: so doth the	seed	of God once entered	8, 436/ 7
mighty power of that	seed	, that that soul cannot	8, 436/ 9
because he hath the	seed	of God abiding in	8, 436/ 14
of God by the	seed	of God, whereby he	8, 436/ 16
and have expelled the	seed	of God out of	8, 437/ 30
now: that because the	seed	of God is once	8, 438/ 12
fall thereto, because the	seed	of God was once	8, 438/ 18
for he hath the	seed	of God in him	8, 439/ 10
sin that hath the	seed	of God in him	8, 439/ 16
which once hath the	seed	in him cannot sin	8, 439/ 17
because he hath the	seed	of God in him	8, 439/ 18
that hath once the "	seed	of God" in him	8, 439/ 30
the man keepeth that "	seed	of God" (whether Saint	8, 439/ 32
never can, because the	seed	of God is in	8, 440/ 2
warm: so while the	seed	of God is in	8, 440/ 13
cannot sin, because the	seed	of God being in	8, 440/ 13
child, and hath the	seed	of God in him	8, 440/ 19
free will expel the	seed	of God, and reject	8, 440/ 21
that "whoso have the	seed	of God in him	8, 440/ 26
that "whoso have the	seed	of God in him	8, 440/ 32
never after lose that	seed	, by the folly or	8, 440/ 33
point -- that the	seed	of God once had	8, 441/ 4
himself that though the	seed	shall keep him from	8, 441/ 8
and thereby hath the	seed	of God in him	8, 443/ 7
nor had received the	seed	of God in him	8, 448/ 7
as they have; which	seed	once had can never	8, 448/ 8
that they have his	seed	within them . . . by which	8, 449/ 36
thee, good Lord, the	seed	of thy Spirit that	8, 457/ 35
Abraham that of his	seed	should such a Savior	8, 465/ 1
so horrible, because the "	seed	of God," that is	8, 490/ 4
in it the secret	seed	of Tyndale's chief poison	8, 497/ 21
divers places) that the	seed	of God preventeth always	8, 548/ 2
nature abhorreth. Now --	seeing	the King's gracious purpose	8, 27/ 17
prophet Jonah that God,	seeing	the Ninevites chastise and	8, 68/ 36
any harm of them,	seeing	that I see them	8, 178/ 17
the devil. Tyndale And	seeing	that the oil is	8, 194/ 4

the resurrection; yea, and	seeing	that Christ and all	8, 281/ 23
to prove. And therefore,	seeing	that he hath entered	8, 326/ 4
writing. And therefore Tyndale,	seeing	his master Martin Luther	8, 363/ 29
people of Gerasa which,	seeing	Christ's miracle wrought upon	8, 422/ 31
upon great occasions." And	seeing	that a man may	8, 546/ 28
to sin. And then	seeing	that step will not	8, 546/ 30
make them sit and	seek	out heresies, and speedily	8, 11/ 29
hurt of themselves to	seek	the destruction of others	8, 12/ 1
us), they shall soon	seek	occasion of sedition, and	8, 55/ 22
was ordained -- to	seek	for God's word; and	8, 125/ 18
him, but bid men	seek	up his knife and	8, 220/ 14
help, to search and	seek	for the truth, and	8, 247/ 19
miracle -- they should	seek	in Scripture till their	8, 256/ 5
to my Dialogue to	seek	up some new . . . and	8, 272/ 5
must of necessity either	seek	up the signification or	8, 307/ 15
saith before we must	seek	the significations again or	8, 309/ 6
not. If a man	seek	among the other evangelists	8, 311/ 34
and compelled them to	seek	God's honor in us	8, 333/ 4
in us, and to	seek	all means to continue	8, 333/ 4
light a candle and	seek	up that himself; for	8, 345/ 8
I say, that thou	seek	not after their ceremonies	8, 349/ 4
preach of that they	seek	for -- that is	8, 352/ 31
not . . . for such men	seek	"that is theirs and	8, 356/ 24
singular pride, and so	seek	their own and not	8, 358/ 19
folk be fain to	seek	. Sometimes they come forth	8, 366/ 32
reader: where shall I	seek	him, and whereby shall	8, 388/ 17
wall, and fain to	seek	a shameful shift. For	8, 401/ 15
proof of their heresies,	seek	out the hardest places	8, 424/ 25
to make cavillations and	seek	out sophisms upon every	8, 438/ 22
sinneth never deadly," must	seek	some better shift than	8, 451/ 13
the same, and then	seek	themselves the way to	8, 452/ 15
for shame labor to	seek	some shift, and say	8, 473/ 16
shall not need to	seek	long for example, since	8, 513/ 25
shall not need to	seek	so far as fifteen	8, 513/ 36
went not about to	seek	the truth, and endeavor	8, 546/ 7
Therefore we need to	seek	no glosses for the	8, 553/ 8
seem, that searcheth and	seeketh	only the means to	8, 63/ 27
and thither thereat, and	seeketh	many shifts. And for	8, 272/ 2
And therein when Tyndale	seeketh	an evasion in his	8, 296/ 24
that in his preaching	seeketh	nothing but the profit	8, 352/ 22
and a hired, which	seeketh	his own temporal advantage	8, 352/ 23
see that he nothing	seeketh	but corners to creep	8, 393/ 25
plainly see that he	seeketh	nothing but shifts . . . which	8, 401/ 25
father hath thereof, but	seeketh	his profit only; and	8, 488/ 35
elect, after his offense,	seeketh	unto saints as his	8, 497/ 15
22), "Simon, Simon, Satan	seeketh	you to sift you	8, 553/ 12
agree together: "Simon, Satan	seeketh	to sift you as	8, 553/ 16
none. But Christ without	seeking	for it was offered	8, 238/ 1
may see, without farther	seeking	for it, all that	8, 309/ 32
a very, true shepherd,	seeking	only the weal of	8, 356/ 16

of our sins . . . and,	seeking	what he might object	8, 372/ 18
be wickedly occupied in	seeking	, as holy David saith	8, 451/ 31
up her house and	seeking	, she found it at	8, 533/ 35
I fear me, more	seely	simple souls than the	8, 2/ 7
which commandments other good,	seely	, simple souls without any	8, 49/ 28
bitched bitchery. But we	seely	souls of the world	8, 121/ 16
simple souls, the poor,	seely	women, because men will	8, 190/ 24
breaketh out of their	seely	weak and frail members	8, 485/ 29
such as himself would	seem	solemnly to assoil. Whose	8, 7/ 31
of false heresies, would	seem	Christ's apostles and play	8, 11/ 14
fellows as they might	seem	thereby matters of great	8, 25/ 25
with some heresies that	seem	not at the first	8, 26/ 22
which he would should	seem	so solemn, subtle insolubles	8, 34/ 8
good things as they	seem	to do, they win	8, 42/ 17
we be . . . these things	seem	well to show that	8, 47/ 2
Tyndale's own tale, should	seem	able to understand the	8, 47/ 4
book that he writeth	seem	clearly to declare that	8, 56/ 4
all, lest she should	seem	thereby to give young	8, 63/ 15
Tyndale would have it	seem	, that searcheth and seeketh	8, 63/ 26
here would have it	seem	-- ye shall see	8, 65/ 36
but these few may	seem	too many for a	8, 69/ 10
whereof Tyndale would make	seem	a sufficient cause of	8, 76/ 23
there expressed and may	seem	convenient for them be	8, 82/ 5
which he would peradventure	seem	to mean none other	8, 83/ 12
beginning of these words	seem	very godly, for the	8, 89/ 27
of him that would	seem	a Christian man? For	8, 90/ 11
such a man shall	seem	, Got wot, full fond	8, 90/ 29
words of Holy Scripture	seem	to lead them to	8, 99/ 15
thing since the scriptures	seem	to say that he	8, 102/ 25
of our Savior himself	seem	to show some influence	8, 103/ 6
first (lest he should	seem	to gainsay this promise	8, 107/ 1
twain that he would	seem	to leave, he handleth	8, 119/ 1
would make the Scripture	seem	to be contrary to	8, 132/ 37
that he would have	seem	so sooth is in	8, 133/ 25
therewith to make it	seem	solemn; but cleave ye	8, 140/ 34
the places of Scripture	seem	to speak of only	8, 146/ 20
he would have it	seem	that this word "church	8, 147/ 8
men's hearts -- should	seem	to have sometimes the	8, 147/ 10
his books plain that	seem	to say the contrary	8, 153/ 2
-- it may well	seem	so to Tyndale and	8, 161/ 23
cunning as Tyndale would	seem	therein, with his Greek	8, 169/ 37
he would have it	seem	that the Apostle had	8, 172/ 12
saints, to make them	seem	idols -- he doth	8, 174/ 16
to make the Scripture	seem	to reprove the godly	8, 175/ 3
beginning, lest he should	seem	to have learned the	8, 181/ 21
would Tyndale have it	seem	that the apostles did	8, 188/ 16
doth, to make priesthood	seem	none holy sacrament, then	8, 189/ 17
they be loath to	seem	to flee by day	8, 227/ 36
he would make it	seem	that there should no	8, 229/ 4
to make his heresy	seem	proved by the Gospel	8, 229/ 22

make his false heresies	seem	the word of God	8, 230/ 35
make his false heresies	seem	the word of God	8, 231/ 2
translate him . . . making it	seem	that, by their question	8, 232/ 8
malice, to make it	seem	that Christ utterly refuseth	8, 233/ 30
because it will peradventure	seem	unto some men that	8, 233/ 36
first, it will haply	seem	hard to some men	8, 235/ 3
in which it may	seem	that those articles have	8, 237/ 14
he would make it	seem	that Christ by those	8, 237/ 23
Tyndale would have it	seem	, the word alone cleanseth	8, 241/ 11
would have it also	seem	, cleanseth the soul from	8, 241/ 14
Tyndale would have it	seem	that God's word alone	8, 242/ 7
and would it should	seem	that the miracles which	8, 250/ 15
would have that article	seem	unproved as for any	8, 255/ 34
the false part may	seem	truest. And then how	8, 269/ 15
all the texts that	seem	to say the contrary	8, 269/ 29
now how he would	seem	to prove it. Tyndale	8, 276/ 8
whereof he would should	seem	to serve of naught	8, 286/ 4
a heretic make it	seem	. For likewise as, though	8, 286/ 22
Tyndale would have it	seem	. For I show there	8, 291/ 31
nor as himself would	seem	to do. For he	8, 300/ 21
sack seams, and some	seem	rent between. And in	8, 307/ 5
wherewith he would fain	seem	clearly to confute my	8, 310/ 3
Scripture, not well understood,	seem	to say the contrary	8, 314/ 15
and guessed at, and	seem	but very secondary. But	8, 321/ 1
this . . . because he would	seem	sure of allthing, and	8, 330/ 16
shall, while he would	seem	so wise, prove himself	8, 330/ 17
he would have it	seem	. For as that Holy	8, 332/ 4
if these plain texts	seem	not yet sufficient for	8, 332/ 10
he farther and would	seem	of his courtesy to	8, 332/ 13
he would have it	seem	that there were nothing	8, 341/ 9
he would have it	seem	that Saint Augustine taketh	8, 352/ 17
way of the allegory,	seem	not so properly to	8, 353/ 9
and heavy that they	seem	, in a manner, importable	8, 353/ 23
with which Barnes would	seem	so well to furnish	8, 355/ 22
such froward arguments . . . ye	seem	to resist and withstand	8, 369/ 34
Tyndale would have it	seem	. And in the next	8, 371/ 23
words wherewith he may	seem	, to such as will	8, 378/ 5
defineth -- it would	seem	that he would affirm	8, 390/ 28
to stand. He may	seem	to mean by "Christ's	8, 392/ 25
plain texts of Scripture	seem	to speak for both	8, 396/ 14
neither . . . for they may	seem	repentant openly and yet	8, 398/ 36
his tale, and would	seem	to prove it true	8, 403/ 35
these words of Tyndale	seem	very gay and glorious	8, 410/ 11
imagine, that he might	seem	to mean right; nor	8, 414/ 21
other words, if they	seem	contrary, shall be, rather	8, 433/ 1
he would make it	seem	that Saint Paul did	8, 445/ 16
have sinned," it may	seem	that he meaneth the	8, 446/ 9
And so may he	seem	to mean as well	8, 447/ 4
-- then might it	seem	that in the time	8, 455/ 14
deeds" yet, and so	seem	very naught. And in	8, 477/ 26

with which he would	seem	to touch the Catholic	8, 480/ 12
meant. For they may	seem	to good, plain-meaning men	8, 499/ 26
as simple as they	seem	-- yet in them	8, 499/ 29
in those words that	seem	so fair and plain	8, 500/ 36
And albeit that he	seem	here to give man's	8, 501/ 30
he would make it	seem	that God withdraweth his	8, 528/ 8
For whereas Tyndale would	seem	to say well for	8, 543/ 20
to make the Gospel	seem	to agree with his	8, 559/ 1
him in that he	seemed	very penitent of his	8, 17/ 11
burned. And thus it	seemed	by the manner of	8, 17/ 23
as I said before,	seemed	in prison here very	8, 19/ 15
Scripture doth appear), it	seemed	to those old holy	8, 99/ 9
Scripture that, falsely taken,	seemed	to make for them	8, 139/ 8
in this matter, he	seemed	at the first very	8, 152/ 10
when I read them,	seemed	me so pithy and	8, 179/ 16
all the Latin words	seemed	to him to go	8, 184/ 33
which himself hath done,	seemed	they never so good	8, 401/ 29
This good mind it	seemeth	that Constantine had then	8, 17/ 33
in himself than he	seemeth	now to have; which	8, 34/ 31
kind. And surely so	seemeth	it now. For these	8, 35/ 31
they were, as it	seemeth	, but natural only, not	8, 50/ 19
benefits to come . . . it	seemeth	no doubt but that	8, 51/ 34
heaven thereby. For now	seemeth	me that if we	8, 54/ 3
which kind of obedience	seemeth	not the greatest virtue	8, 55/ 4
this place, as it	seemeth	, doth lean unto the	8, 63/ 35
blindness and, as it	seemeth	, malice to men's souls	8, 70/ 6
very sure. And it	seemeth	well that he did	8, 70/ 18
he might, as it	seemeth	by Tyndale's tale, send	8, 96/ 4
two kinds of sacraments	seemeth	to be as great	8, 98/ 36
hand upon him. It	seemeth	also that the words	8, 99/ 30
By which words it	seemeth	to be signified that	8, 99/ 33
say that, as it	seemeth	me, they drive and	8, 101/ 14
the gift . . . and yet	seemeth	the sacrament, rather than	8, 106/ 8
sacrament, after the institution,	seemeth	a cause of the	8, 106/ 9
-- and the promise	seemeth	no cause in no	8, 106/ 10
fear, is, as it	seemeth	, disposed to maintain and	8, 122/ 36
he meaneth, as it	seemeth	, shall be himself . . . shall	8, 137/ 31
foreremembered note -- he	seemeth	but to set a	8, 146/ 8
falsified the Scripture. Now	seemeth	me that eight hundred	8, 151/ 11
good, devout folk it	seemeth	far otherwise. But in	8, 161/ 25
Greek and all . . . he	seemeth	but poorly to perceive	8, 169/ 37
so often that he	seemeth	to dislike the name	8, 199/ 9
new life." More Here	seemeth	a godly thing, and	8, 212/ 6
He hath, as it	seemeth	, some other understanding of	8, 216/ 4
that the contrariety that	seemeth	, ariseth of heretics' malicious	8, 286/ 37
manner -- as it	seemeth	that he doth. For	8, 297/ 13
his repetition here he	seemeth	to set out more	8, 303/ 19
toward another . . . that it	seemeth	the matter to be	8, 307/ 2
too; meaning, as it	seemeth	, that if we keep	8, 308/ 31
among them: his tale	seemeth	somewhat solemn, but it	8, 327/ 22

in scorn, as it	seemeth	, of the Blessed Sacrament	8, 327/ 26
will call, as it	seemeth	, no man a member	8, 428/ 2
working . . . the selfsame, too,	seemeth	by Saint Paul that	8, 430/ 35
that Saint Paul here	seemeth	to further his other	8, 431/ 28
meaneth, I say it	seemeth	by his words before-rehearsed	8, 446/ 32
home again." Whereby it	seemeth	that he meaneth we	8, 446/ 34
By these words it	seemeth	, and of truth so	8, 447/ 8
Tyndale is, as it	seemeth	by his "ever sinning	8, 458/ 32
of God's promises . . . Tyndale	seemeth	to fare as the	8, 465/ 20
the thing which he	seemeth	here to appropor unto	8, 499/ 12
but therefore, as it	seemeth	, neither thankworthy nor rewardable	8, 507/ 29
in them. More Here	seemeth	he to give as	8, 510/ 33
yet, notwithstanding that he	seemeth	to assign the cause	8, 520/ 24
And surely he rather	seemeth	to say that God	8, 520/ 33
truth . . . but, as it	seemeth	by the Gospel, obstinately	8, 546/ 8
and not, as it	seemeth	, without blaspheming of his	8, 549/ 20
purpose, but also rather	seemeth	greatly to make against	8, 562/ 33
either true or somewhat	seeming	true, before that my	8, 506/ 35
and naught. For the	seemly	setting forth whereof, to	8, 488/ 25
that men should have	seen	therein that there were	8, 8/ 21
I might have yet	seen	sure tokens of amendment	8, 18/ 8
partly men have presently	seen	. And yet hath God	8, 28/ 36
I not so slightly	seen	unto mine own, nor	8, 38/ 32
of never so well	seen	in the Law, never	8, 46/ 3
philosophers, never so well	seen	in the Law, never	8, 46/ 23
' Hast thou not	seen	how Ahab hath humbled	8, 66/ 9
as ye have already	seen	in all the remnant	8, 91/ 33
us that they have	seen	more since and learned	8, 115/ 10
things that he hath	seen	and heard, and his	8, 240/ 6
But now they have	seen	, and yet have hated	8, 242/ 4
it had never been	seen	yet . . . there would, I	8, 276/ 29
he would soon have	seen	with his two eyes	8, 283/ 30
here have ye now	seen	all that ever he	8, 309/ 8
Ghost and we have	seen	it good to put	8, 343/ 24
of hell, we have	seen	over many in our	8, 437/ 19
such as he hath	seen	here live well, and	8, 537/ 12
miracles which they had	seen	Christ do, nor of	8, 541/ 14
them that they had	seen	him rise. And now	8, 550/ 8
by God's grace, surely	seen	and examined -- I	8, 554/ 24
hath, as ye have	seen	in my first part	8, 561/ 11
He saith also, "Thou	seest	that it is not	8, 94/ 37
present practice which thou	seest	before thine eyes. More	8, 133/ 30
truth." And thus thou	seest	that God's truth dependeth	8, 228/ 14
while every man well	seeth	there was no man	8, 8/ 30
For every man well	seeth	that Tyndale among many	8, 32/ 3
on this and then	seeth	them and their scholars	8, 41/ 3
forbear laughing when he	seeth	the lecherous fleshly love	8, 42/ 24
And thy Father, that	seeth	in secret, shall reward	8, 69/ 32
outward works, and yet	seeth	that he may not	8, 82/ 35
Altar Forasmuch as he	seeth	that the Mass is	8, 108/ 21

out, saving that he	seeth	well that they will	8, 133/ 34
For every man well	seeth	that there was never	8, 142/ 19
the cause . . . for he	seeth	why well enough, and	8, 154/ 27
the man's translation. Now	seeth	he well enough that	8, 172/ 16
they took it: then	seeth	Tyndale well enough (saving	8, 188/ 27
lady's grace." But he	seeth	well that I find	8, 203/ 5
Whereabout forasmuch as he	seeth	that all the rabble	8, 223/ 14
such things as God	seeth	most need, and the	8, 250/ 32
he feigneth it. He	seeth	miracles wrought by God	8, 254/ 35
now cometh Tyndale and	seeth	that they shall be	8, 257/ 27
promises . . . and here he	seeth	that God promised, not	8, 258/ 27
mad to live. Now	seeth	Tyndale this to be	8, 278/ 9
believed. But since he	seeth	himself that in his	8, 290/ 6
false. For every man	seeth	that there is none	8, 304/ 6
but Luther's scholar, he	seeth	his master made a	8, 317/ 5
the reason . . . when he	seeth	well that God hath	8, 330/ 1
Doom; for else, he	seeth	what followeth. And then	8, 334/ 14
in hell. For Tyndale	seeth	well enough that though	8, 342/ 15
the other. And Tyndale	seeth	also full well that	8, 342/ 27
those be written . . . Tyndale	seeth	full well those words	8, 342/ 36
fast and sure he	seeth	well he should have	8, 347/ 13
the Scripture -- this	seeth	Tyndale well that he	8, 347/ 29
his purpose as himself	seeth	well that all the	8, 364/ 20
discharge, as I say,	seeth	he none but the	8, 375/ 17
of himself begotten --	seeth	necessary, abiding with his	8, 380/ 34
eye -- every man	seeth	now how foul a	8, 382/ 15
by seditious schisms: then	seeth	he the mark, at	8, 386/ 29
eyes . . . in that he	seeth	not that by this	8, 387/ 6
as all the world	seeth	Friar Luther do, in	8, 442/ 24
clearly show. But now	seeth	every good Christian man	8, 451/ 30
church. For since he	seeth	himself plainly bound to	8, 479/ 27
the way haply he	seeth	company play . . . and with	8, 489/ 1
is so beetle-blind that	seeth	not clearly the dark	8, 502/ 14
thing that it plainly	seeth	and looketh upon . . . or	8, 507/ 14
saying that his reason	seeth	it not sufficiently proved	8, 508/ 33
upon which side he	seeth	least part of his	8, 510/ 26
thing that he thoroughly	seeth	, or in doing a	8, 511/ 10
other do, because he	seeth	the mercy of God	8, 511/ 22
Tyndale said before, man	seeth	also of necessity; and	8, 511/ 23
man neither of necessity	seeth	the one nor of	8, 511/ 26
that when a man	seeth	the mercy of God	8, 511/ 30
doth an abominable deed	seeth	and perceiveth full well	8, 512/ 21
leaving. For since God	seeth	that we can no	8, 525/ 20
fall. But God sometimes	seeth	causes why he setteth	8, 525/ 34
his wise goodness well	seeth	wherefore it were not	8, 526/ 1
as he there saith,	seeth	that it were better	8, 526/ 7
prove and, over that,	seeth	not that his sermon	8, 541/ 30
degrees . . . and ever he	seeth	himself likely to be	8, 546/ 24
as every man well	seeth	that any learning hath	8, 551/ 4
sin . . . which thing he	seeth	so plainly reproved by	8, 559/ 12

thing that his wit	seeth	. Then he telleth us	8, 565/ 27
consecrated companies, the one	segregated	from paynims by the	8, 189/ 9
of Baptism, the other	segregated	from the laypeople by	8, 189/ 10
or make him honored	selder	than he should. For	8, 321/ 27
long, and my leisure	seldom	and short, I cannot	8, 33/ 17
were very rare and	seldom	, whereas of truth there	8, 146/ 14
works, for imperfect circumstances	seldom	perceived by himself. And	8, 400/ 6
and do together or	self	) it shall peradventure appear	8, 492/ 20
and pride, devil-worship, and	self-slaughter	too. And Saint Paul	8, 444/ 20
love God, for the	selfsame	cause it is lawful	8, 51/ 20
he fasted for the	selfsame	cause for which he	8, 66/ 14
and again committeth the	selfsame	sins, what availeth him	8, 68/ 15
by reason of the	selfsame	goodness that made him	8, 105/ 15
evil translated also this	selfsame	text of Saint John	8, 232/ 29
but also in the	selfsame	place that Tyndale bringeth	8, 239/ 23
Tyndale now for the	selfsame	intent . . . and therefore feigneth	8, 255/ 36
for it is the	selfsame	thing that is in	8, 282/ 6
him further that the	selfsame	scripture which himself, by	8, 285/ 27
and sure by the	selfsame	means by which we	8, 295/ 25
by mouth were the	selfsame	things that he wrote	8, 323/ 29
of Rochester in the	selfsame	matter that we have	8, 367/ 10
to Tyndale by the	selfsame	means by which Tyndale	8, 380/ 9
loving, and working . . . the	selfsame	, too, seemeth by Saint	8, 430/ 35
Saint John in the	selfsame	epistle, with all the	8, 441/ 2
by which in the	selfsame	epistle, against Tyndale, expressly	8, 441/ 13
it. And by the	selfsame	words by which he	8, 542/ 17
still -- by the	selfsame	, I say, always still	8, 542/ 18
side . . . and by the	selfsame	sorrow would make men	8, 551/ 29
and betray him and	sell	him . . . we find not	8, 548/ 15
made, and why he	selleth	it to the curates	8, 194/ 9
me why the bishop	selleth	it unto the curates	8, 195/ 14
Aneling. But why he	selleth	it to the curates	8, 195/ 18
well that the bishop	selleth	it not, to curates	8, 195/ 20
and therewith also in	selling	them here still secretly	8, 16/ 26
he had at the	selling	railed as much upon	8, 548/ 20
affliction, of our own	selves	, and thereby to show	8, 64/ 18
but that their own	selves	show, by their own	8, 66/ 31
in word and outward	semblance	, he should else forbear	8, 23/ 37
And yet make they	semblance	as though they were	8, 28/ 1
it into this word "	senate	," but either into "mayor	8, 186/ 10
by the name of	senatores	, or peradventure seniores, he	8, 186/ 4
he must therefore translate	senatores	, and seniores also, into	8, 186/ 7
translation call them not "	senators	," nor "elders," neither, since	8, 186/ 5
there found this word	senatus	Londinensis, he should not	8, 186/ 9
Christian Reader Our Lord	send	us now some years	8, 2/ 2
fault be amended to	send	us as sore punishment	8, 5/ 2
out heresies, and speedily	send	them hither. Which books	8, 11/ 29
print them there and	send	them hither by the	8, 11/ 33
were then better to	send	him to the devil	8, 17/ 31
invention or means to	send	him; insomuch that one	8, 17/ 37

Necton that he should	send	the books home to	8, 18/ 7
that I can do . . .	send	word and ye shall	8, 18/ 31
Tyndale and such others	send	into the realm, to	8, 26/ 34
as I fain would,	send	out all at once	8, 33/ 18
than methinketh convenient. I	send	out now, therefore, of	8, 33/ 20
I pray God heartily	send	that young man the	8, 34/ 34
whereas he prayeth God	send	them a "fast faith	8, 40/ 24
trifles -- we shall	send	him to look better	8, 65/ 1
but he would first	send	you word by writing	8, 86/ 7
seemeth by Tyndale's tale,	send	home the child again	8, 96/ 4
and that he would	send	also the Holy Ghost	8, 106/ 35
Luther and intended to	send	over hither and spread	8, 142/ 14
-- that he would	send	the Holy Ghost, that	8, 150/ 18
open truth . . . and to	send	his harvestmen and mowers	8, 179/ 13
and lo, I will	send	the promise of my	8, 238/ 24
come whom I will	send	unto you from the	8, 239/ 36
he did not only	send	into the world his	8, 275/ 3
that he would never	send	more (which he said	8, 280/ 22
but that he would	send	his Holy Ghost to	8, 331/ 8
-- that he would	send	the Holy Ghost to	8, 331/ 21
Savior said, "I shall	send	the Holy Ghost, that	8, 331/ 35
-- he shall then	send	no Luthers, nor no	8, 336/ 35
it . . . but he shall	send	such holy messengers as	8, 337/ 1
about such business to	send	, that shall not come	8, 337/ 2
And he shall not	send	such fond fellows as	8, 337/ 9
God, as I say,	send	none of his errand	8, 337/ 27
no more promised to	send	the Holy Ghost unto	8, 344/ 26
two were surer to	send	your souls. Yet is	8, 374/ 4
dwell therewith always, and	send	his Spirit to teach	8, 476/ 8
good elect, and thereby	send	him into sin, lest	8, 524/ 6
sin, but even to	send	them in thereto. And	8, 527/ 9
did spy her, and	send	for her, and talk	8, 533/ 8
her with child, and	send	for her husband, and	8, 533/ 9
write the letter, and	send	the man to his	8, 533/ 10
besides this, somewhere he	sendeth	war, sickness, and mortality	8, 2/ 23
pestilent books, our Lord	sendeth	us some lack of	8, 4/ 36
say that the bishop	sendeth	it to the curates	8, 195/ 16
his apostles: our Lord	sendeth	and ever hath sent	8, 275/ 22
15. And then he	sendeth	forth and calleth them	8, 496/ 14
earth), "God," he saith, "	sendeth	forth and calleth upon	8, 499/ 6
But unto them he	sendeth	forth, and calleth them	8, 566/ 21
over the sea, and	sending	from thence Tyndale's heresies	8, 16/ 20
here still secretly, and	sending	over for more, with	8, 16/ 26
priest" into this word "	senior	," and "charity" into "love	8, 143/ 10
Tyndale's Using This Word "	Senior	," and "Elder," and Not	8, 181/ 5
word by this word "	senior	." Of a truth, "senior	8, 181/ 9
senior." Of a truth, "	senior	" is not very good	8, 181/ 9
very good English, though "	senior	" and "junior" be used	8, 181/ 10
were not worse than "	senior	" . . . he had not found	8, 181/ 31
English . . . was called sometimes	senior	in Latin. But this	8, 181/ 36

Church also, and sometimes	senior	-- was never called	8, 182/ 3
called a priest a "	senior	," by which word it	8, 182/ 6
word of "priest" into "	senior	" of a heretical mind	8, 182/ 23
then translated "elder," but "	senior	" . . . till now that he	8, 182/ 27
For among the Latins,	senior	signified none other; but	8, 184/ 25
and call a priest "	senior	" -- as appeareth by	8, 185/ 1
these words presbyteros and	senior	. . . by which was at	8, 187/ 3
the other first but "	senior	," and now, that worse	8, 189/ 13
he changed "priest" into "	senior	" . . . because he intended to	8, 219/ 9
in the Latin text: "	Seniores	qui in vobis sunt	8, 183/ 12
find there this word	seniores	where the Greek Church	8, 183/ 18
of presbyteros this word	seniores	, and natu maiores; and	8, 183/ 25
though this Latin word	seniores	, or natu maiores, were	8, 183/ 27
by the old translator	seniores	, and seniores signifieth "elder	8, 183/ 35
old translator seniores, and	seniores	signifieth "elder" or "elders	8, 183/ 35
presbyteros into this word	seniores	. First, if I said	8, 184/ 5
presbyteros into this word	seniores	, and in the other	8, 184/ 13
with the Greeks . . . whereas	seniores	in Latin signifieth but	8, 184/ 16
signifying the office into	seniores	and consenior, signifying but	8, 184/ 24
was, as him thought,	seniores	; in which word yet	8, 184/ 34
Epistle of Saint Peter: "	Seniores	qui sunt in vobis	8, 185/ 9
that by this word	seniores	be there understood the	8, 185/ 24
that if this word	seniores	was taken in that	8, 185/ 26
of senatores, or peradventure	seniores	, he should yet in	8, 186/ 4
therefore translate senatores, and	seniores	also, into "aldermen" in	8, 186/ 8
nor the Latin word	seniores	signifieth in those places	8, 187/ 20
say that presbyteros and	seniores	was at that time	8, 187/ 24
that both presbyteros and	seniores	be in those places	8, 187/ 28
together of presbyteros or	seniores	, been left uncalled and	8, 187/ 30
presbyteros in Greek or	seniores	in Latin . . . it was	8, 187/ 33
presbyteros into this word "	seniors	" in English -- he	8, 181/ 25
change of presbyteros into "	seniors	," and his amendment into	8, 188/ 4
were in such a	sense	believed of all Christian	8, 6/ 28
and especially to the	sense	received of the whole	8, 61/ 9
revealed him the right	sense	, and that the preacher	8, 126/ 8
Scripture in its right	sense	; and all that have	8, 130/ 6
well by the true	sense	of Scripture as by	8, 140/ 14
church in an allegory	sense	-- that is to	8, 162/ 36
in the plain, literal	sense	rob out the relics	8, 163/ 1
will deny the true	sense	thereof, and obstinately defend	8, 265/ 21
them in their true	sense	, and that his adversary	8, 267/ 25
-- "of the true	sense	of all the Scripture	8, 278/ 16
from us the true	sense	of the Scripture. If	8, 278/ 18
sacraments as the true	sense	of Scripture, do consent	8, 278/ 29
as concerning the "true	sense	" of Scripture which he	8, 279/ 2
last past . . . which true	sense	Tyndale now bringeth again	8, 279/ 4
that the very, proper	sense	is of their own	8, 354/ 4
and judge the true	sense	of the Scripture in	8, 396/ 13
pass and dissemble any	sense	that he might mean	8, 412/ 2
draw them to what	sense	they list, against all	8, 415/ 28

be diversely, in diverse	senses	, expounded . . . though Luther and	8, 353/ 37
every man with those	sensible	sacraments, except the fault	8, 76/ 37
Christian men the outward,	sensible	signs in all the	8, 77/ 5
of the tokens and	sensible	signs of the sacraments	8, 77/ 29
other, before all other	sensible	things of which he	8, 81/ 24
the faith set on	sensible	tokens in the sacrament	8, 93/ 37
sacraments because the outward,	sensible	things thereof work, as	8, 103/ 33
places show both the	sensible	sign of laying the	8, 192/ 3
them not down into	sensible	pain and to the	8, 406/ 24
man before his that "	sensual	" men, as those that	8, 45/ 20
fond babbling of such	sensual	heretics. For if Tyndale	8, 70/ 10
punishment as he hath	sent	already into such other	8, 5/ 3
that sort great plenty	sent	into this realm. In	8, 7/ 27
and maintained with money	sent	them by some evil-disposed	8, 11/ 27
they not with money	sent	from hence to print	8, 11/ 32
so became an apostle	sent	to and fro between	8, 13/ 8
heretical books -- he	sent	word forthwith to Necton	8, 18/ 6
and by and by	sent	hither -- it were	8, 35/ 24
shall come and rebuke	sent	down from heaven to	8, 43/ 10
heaven. Nor when he	sent	his disciples to go	8, 80/ 29
Holy Ghost, whom himself	sent	, never taught his church	8, 107/ 21
of his high goodness	sent	us and our wives	8, 130/ 10
ceremonies and blessed sacraments	sent	into his church out	8, 134/ 33
English book of heresy	sent	hither since (as there	8, 142/ 20
right apostle that were	sent	to preach a new	8, 180/ 22
Holy Spirit, whom he	sent	to instruct his Church	8, 193/ 9
the curates have it	sent	them free, but if	8, 195/ 21
John, when the Jews	sent	priests and Levites from	8, 230/ 13
me that my Father	sent	me." Will ye see	8, 241/ 29
likewise as when he	sent	his own Son, lest	8, 243/ 33
John 15): when he	sent	his apostles and his	8, 244/ 1
to whom they were	sent	would have went that	8, 244/ 4
that apostles were not	sent	about, then was the	8, 244/ 9
which they made and	sent	out in writing . . . where	8, 248/ 21
the Spirit of God,	sent	to dwell with his	8, 252/ 26
read not that they	sent	by the messengers for	8, 257/ 5
honorable service our Lord	sent	him shame and sorrow	8, 259/ 33
For surely, since God	sent	out only men to	8, 260/ 17
by Tyndale's reason have	sent	him his epistle again	8, 263/ 2
come, as ye see,	sent	by the blessed Spirit	8, 268/ 29
and would have Lazarus	sent	into his father's house	8, 274/ 34
of them raised and	sent	into the world dead	8, 275/ 5
hath God ever since	sent	holy saints into his	8, 275/ 17
sendeth and ever hath	sent	not only good, virtuous	8, 275/ 22
was), yet since God	sent	him with miracles as	8, 280/ 29
with miracles as he	sent	Moses, what should let	8, 280/ 30
and his Holy Spirit	sent	by himself to dwell	8, 302/ 31
When our Savior himself	sent	out his disciples, and	8, 308/ 8
Christ himself, when he	sent	his disciples forth to	8, 327/ 36
our Savior, when he	sent	them, showed them; and	8, 328/ 13

that I will be	sent	out with such dumb	8, 328/ 22
by his Spirit promised,	sent	, and assistant unto his	8, 336/ 30
the Spirit that God	sent	unto his Church would	8, 340/ 12
raised by Abraham and	sent	unto those folk at	8, 342/ 17
afterward by Christ, and	sent	among men again, at	8, 342/ 18
by Christ to be	sent	unto the apostles only	8, 344/ 25
was by Christ's promise	sent	unto the Church to	8, 350/ 28
be believed if God	sent	him both to confirm	8, 364/ 10
said, his Holy Spirit	sent	and left perpetually with	8, 396/ 17
utterly dead of grace,	sent	down unto the devil	8, 496/ 9
nurture and wisdom, and	sent	him to school, and	8, 496/ 29
and messengers, to be	sent	about the world to	8, 498/ 26
men to be saved,"	sent	his Son into this	8, 499/ 17
whole world. And he	sent	his apostles about the	8, 499/ 18
when Saint Peter was	sent	unto him therefore? Would	8, 505/ 15
as our Savior was,	sent	him forth among others	8, 513/ 30
when, after many souls	sent	unto the devil by	8, 514/ 12
have her, when he	sent	his messenger for her	8, 536/ 11
fleshly lust, when he	sent	for her husband to	8, 536/ 13
of Kings) that he	sent	Nathan the prophet unto	8, 538/ 35
he would have believed,	sent	out such women on	8, 545/ 31
of absolution from the	sentence	of excommunication . . . and with	8, 23/ 10
misturneth the mind and	sentence	of our Savior, following	8, 43/ 29
Here is a short	sentence	and a false, erroneous	8, 86/ 34
little yet understand the	sentence	, farther than the bare	8, 161/ 6
word "charity," whereas the	sentence	well showed that it	8, 198/ 36
great light unto the	sentence	; and the Greek tongue	8, 230/ 1
tongue leave oftentimes the	sentence	obscure and dark which	8, 230/ 3
recipio." And whether the	sentence	be precisely both one	8, 232/ 39
since Tyndale taketh the	sentence	wrong which of them	8, 233/ 3
the weight of the	sentence	hath -- he hath	8, 233/ 23
expressing of the very	sentence	that Christ there spoke	8, 234/ 34
shall sometimes give a	sentence	unable to be perceived	8, 235/ 8
and sometimes a wrong	sentence	; yea, and sometimes a	8, 235/ 10
that he taketh the	sentence	falsely. For these two	8, 238/ 9
words as in the	sentence	, for the setting forth	8, 240/ 29
with me in the	sentence	of Saint John's words	8, 312/ 16
sure of the very	sentence	than of the very	8, 330/ 4
his final and resolute	sentence	is, ye shall, in	8, 390/ 30
turn their earnest, godly	sentence	into frivolous cavillations and	8, 424/ 17
Spirit, varieth not in	sentence	. And whereas these words	8, 431/ 34
difficulty, yet that the	sentence	cannot be such as	8, 431/ 36
from damnation. And this	sentence	our Lord hath set	8, 432/ 22
good readers, heard this	sentence	by the word of	8, 432/ 29
out his high spiritual	sentence	in this fashion . . . Tyndale	8, 500/ 27
of another," after the	sentence	of Saint Paul to	8, 524/ 29
well assigned nor the	sentence	very well expressed. And	8, 527/ 19
thereby made him give	sentence	, unawares, against himself . . . he	8, 539/ 2
the unity, and being	separate	from the society, of	8, 561/ 32
be by false heresies	separated	therefrom. And on the	8, 361/ 27

our Lord in his	sepulchre	, and the rising out	8, 81/ 6
longed for a sumptuous	sepulchre	, nor cared not to	8, 372/ 10
they ran to the	sepulchre	, and would fain have	8, 545/ 7
not have made so	serious	and earnest remembrance of	8, 296/ 30
Old Testament described so	seriously	all the apparel of	8, 79/ 9
and make a mowing	sermon	! And as lewd sermons	8, 41/ 8
too, in this one	sermon	of Tyndale's -- as	8, 41/ 12
ribald, in his fond	sermon	, meddleth but with fleshly	8, 41/ 28
day and let the	sermon	alone for one day	8, 73/ 18
making me another holy	sermon	of my "covetousness," my	8, 220/ 21
let him leave his	sermon	hardily for the while	8, 221/ 25
And therefore this holy	sermon	he spendeth but in	8, 227/ 8
by Tyndale's own holy	sermon	here, that his own	8, 227/ 18
people, and confirmed every	sermon	with a sundry miracle	8, 254/ 21
apostles did confirm every	sermon	with a sundry miracle	8, 254/ 30
that they proved every	sermon	with a sundry miracle	8, 255/ 7
one article in one	sermon	, or if they preached	8, 255/ 8
that they confirmed that	sermon	with as many miracles	8, 255/ 10
they should prove every	sermon	with a several miracle	8, 255/ 19
nor peradventure any one	sermon	, neither, otherwise than as	8, 255/ 20
the apostles "confirmed every	sermon	with a sundry miracle	8, 255/ 37
that they proved every	sermon	with a sundry miracle	8, 256/ 8
the apostles "confirmed every	sermon	with a sundry miracle	8, 256/ 11
when there is a	sermon	? And then, ye wot	8, 322/ 36
Saint Cyprian, in his	sermon	of the Washing of	8, 368/ 27
a cunning), in a	sermon	that he maketh in	8, 369/ 39
heard his whole holy	sermon	together, by which he	8, 419/ 29
I that Tyndale's holy	sermon	is very damnable heresy	8, 486/ 30
seeth not that his	sermon	saith more against his	8, 541/ 30
Tyndale in his holy	sermon	is so deep in	8, 542/ 9
that -- after divers	sermons	which he had after	8, 22/ 10
sermon! And as lewd	sermons	as they make in	8, 41/ 9
that these men's earnest	sermons	were not yet much	8, 41/ 10
than in a hundred	sermons	of Friar Frap, that	8, 41/ 13
beginning wonderfully hot upon	sermons	-- they be now	8, 125/ 30
lied. Thus turned they	sermons	in brawlings, so that	8, 126/ 9
whose evil words and	sermons	do corrupt and mar	8, 150/ 6
by the books and	sermons	of all holy doctors	8, 185/ 2
preached a hundred thousand	sermons	, and did as many	8, 254/ 22
other occasions beside their	sermons	, they proved themselves holy	8, 255/ 21
were not making of	sermons	. And yet when they	8, 255/ 24
and leave nothing but	sermons	. And then, after that	8, 514/ 10
trust to draw the	serpent	out of his dark	8, 33/ 34
never have needed any	serpent	, or woman either, to	8, 61/ 27
the woman and the	serpent	and the devil and	8, 61/ 37
the poison of this	serpent	. It is to no	8, 171/ 39
tail of some stinking	serpent	, that were quite cut	8, 307/ 10
as poisoned as any	serpent	. For where he boasteth	8, 410/ 14
which way this wily	serpent	walketh -- and that	8, 501/ 25
heretics . . . whose snakish and	serpentine	generations have evermore hitherto	8, 361/ 4

a sore shot of	serpentine	. . . when he asketh me	8, 187/ 1
and ' Christ-killers'; '	serpents	, ' ' scorpions, '	8, 58/ 21
confessed unto a faithful	servant	of mine, to be	8, 18/ 5
bondage unto his own	servant	, the inferior creature --	8, 60/ 1
that the day is	servant	unto man . . . and therefore	8, 73/ 14
the holy day is	servant	unto man, that he	8, 73/ 27
as upon his own	servant	, to use it as	8, 73/ 28
he calleth it not "	servant	unto man, " as Tyndale	8, 74/ 2
to call Christ his	servant	, albeit himself, of his	8, 74/ 17
thee for mine household	servant	and in mine household	8, 98/ 12
is yet the archdeacon's	servant	, and not the bishop's	8, 195/ 23
to say to my	servant	, "Go do me this	8, 229/ 33
no more than my	servant	that can no more	8, 302/ 6
content with his own	servant	that would serve him	8, 307/ 30
whom she like a	servant	obeyed, bringing fruit to	8, 372/ 31
at thine altar thy	servant	Monica, with Patricius, sometime	8, 372/ 36
to consent to be	servant	to any sin, how	8, 457/ 37
destruction of his friendly	servant	in recompense of troth	8, 529/ 22
husband his own faithful	servant	, when he devised and	8, 536/ 16
example, is of the	servant's	finding in the lord's	8, 104/ 22
creatures, and they his	servants	made to be at	8, 59/ 36
with David and his	servants	, that they might eat	8, 73/ 1
synagogue of Satan and	servants	of the devil: now	8, 223/ 9
rules to his household	servants	, and yet give them	8, 263/ 7
-- if this lord's	servants	were so wise to	8, 263/ 14
lest we should become	servants	unto the day, after	8, 320/ 12
lest we should become	servants	unto the day, after	8, 320/ 25
doubteth not but the	servants	in a man's household	8, 354/ 24
my God, inspire thy	servants	my brethren, thy children	8, 372/ 33
faith, " and maketh men	serve	the devil while they	8, 3/ 29
while they ween to	serve	God -- what abominable	8, 3/ 29
in the devil, and	serve	the devil with faith	8, 3/ 31
make men ween they	serve	God with faith while	8, 3/ 32
thereupon, doth oftentimes rather	serve	to make others beware	8, 27/ 25
their evangelical liberty should	serve	them sufficiently for discharge	8, 30/ 2
lawful to love and	serve	God neither for avoiding	8, 51/ 1
lawful for us to	serve	God. But Tyndale agreeth	8, 51/ 20
is not lawful to	serve	him -- else, I	8, 51/ 23
lawful for us to	serve	him. Now, if Tyndale	8, 51/ 24
lawful for us to	serve	God for his benefits	8, 51/ 27
lawful for us to	serve	him for his benefits	8, 51/ 28
Then, if we may	serve	God for his benefits	8, 51/ 34
but that we may	serve	him for to get	8, 51/ 35
we may use, and	serve	God therewith, to the	8, 52/ 2
plainly that if we	serve	God with any other	8, 52/ 5
it plain idolatry to	serve	God with any good	8, 52/ 11
answered that although we	serve	God with good works	8, 52/ 18
for heaven and to	serve	and please God as	8, 53/ 3
it is idolatry to	serve	God with any good	8, 53/ 22
any help to heavenward	serve	God with any good	8, 53/ 24

for the same intent	serve	God with hope too	8, 53/ 27
be not lawful to	serve	God with charity too	8, 53/ 30
lawfully love God and	serve	him with charity to	8, 54/ 1
will grant we may)	serve	God with the virtues	8, 54/ 4
respect, purpose, and intent	serve	God with any other	8, 54/ 8
intent, and purpose to	serve	God. Then will not	8, 54/ 10
here that we may	serve	God with love, intending	8, 54/ 16
like intent and purpose	serve	with all other works	8, 54/ 19
that will but shrewdly	serve	them, as I shall	8, 55/ 33
himself, though they may	serve	to love him right	8, 56/ 10
on the younger and	serve	them and suffer them	8, 56/ 15
lowly, loving fashion they	serve	and suffer them, and	8, 56/ 28
wait on them and	serve	them and suffer them	8, 58/ 6
in no wise, but	serve	for trumpeters with the	8, 58/ 33
by God ordained to	serve	us to that intent	8, 65/ 23
theirs: it will not	serve	him, both because divers	8, 70/ 37
that point will not	serve	since it appeareth well	8, 71/ 13
meekness, did more than	serve	us. But we will	8, 74/ 17
significations and will not	serve	the visible things. It	8, 75/ 11
you, cannot this signification	serve	Tyndale? Verily because he	8, 77/ 21
he will have them	serve	but for bare signs	8, 83/ 2
there the sacrament should	serve	of naught. And so	8, 83/ 6
that the sacraments could	serve	of naught except their	8, 83/ 13
sufficient and meet to	serve	for a confessor --	8, 88/ 22
Satan," and they therefore	serve	Satan and work his	8, 88/ 26
as he saith) and	serve	of nothing but to	8, 95/ 20
see that Tyndale's texts	serve	nothing at all to	8, 97/ 22
prove that the sacraments	serve	but only for signs	8, 97/ 23
God set it to	serve	for a more effectual	8, 98/ 8
as they say, to	serve	only for priests and	8, 104/ 35
and would make them	serve	us only for a	8, 108/ 19
dare say, would not	serve	him so foolishly to	8, 114/ 33
some cause that may	serve	their lust, as they	8, 120/ 34
to sit there and	serve	him and to make	8, 126/ 34
his heart would never	serve	him for very shame	8, 133/ 12
wise as it might	serve	him for a principal	8, 142/ 12
book, as things that	serve	him of right naught	8, 144/ 6
and his apostles, may	serve	him (because they preach	8, 151/ 23
hath taught us to	serve	him with -- and	8, 159/ 30
of the Temple to	serve	his own proud, execrable	8, 163/ 5
Word of God to	serve	him for an instrument	8, 175/ 36
Which answer shall also	serve	in these holy ceremonies	8, 195/ 4
content that it also	serve	for his charge. For	8, 198/ 31
may well and sufficiently	serve	. And therefore ye may	8, 205/ 30
that his Passion shall	serve	every man for the	8, 210/ 13
baptism if the time	serve	them to take it	8, 212/ 14
sin: this will not	serve	him. For he falleth	8, 215/ 30
there will no warning	serve	them. And therefore --	8, 219/ 37
sacraments of Christ must	serve	for Tyndale's jestingstock --	8, 221/ 12
all his Church utterly	serve	of naught. But, now	8, 233/ 34

all this shall nothing	serve	him at all. For	8, 237/ 15
thing which will not	serve	for Tyndale's excuse: that	8, 237/ 36
men's words should utterly	serve	of naught, not so	8, 241/ 6
this can also nothing	serve	his purpose. For, whatsoever	8, 248/ 8
diverse times will not	serve	the heretics for their	8, 249/ 9
his apostles did should	serve	for the proof of	8, 250/ 16
yet shall it not	serve	him. For I may	8, 251/ 34
very Scripture itself shall	serve	every foolish heretic for	8, 254/ 1
provided the Scripture to	serve	for part, but not	8, 256/ 36
part, but not to	serve	alone for all. And	8, 256/ 36
miracles nothing would sufficiently	serve	in such case except	8, 264/ 15
in such case sufficiently	serve	the true preacher and	8, 264/ 18
Tut, nay; that can	serve	for no example, it	8, 266/ 6
miracles may not sufficiently	serve	to unlearned people otherwise	8, 270/ 25
-- this will not	serve	Tyndale. For they were	8, 274/ 37
saving that they should	serve	God in that manner	8, 277/ 26
would should seem to	serve	of naught: the same	8, 286/ 4
in him as should	serve	therefor: so, though the	8, 288/ 35
will yet, I trust,	serve	me sufficiently against all	8, 292/ 8
themselves they would should	serve	for allegories only, and	8, 297/ 29
Moses teach them to	serve	him with those sacraments	8, 298/ 4
in the beginning to	serve	him with damnable ceremonies	8, 298/ 16
for their final salvation	serve	them. But when they	8, 299/ 25
as God commandeth, and	serve	him in such fashion	8, 300/ 8
God bade him to	serve	him with the sacrificing	8, 300/ 10
own servant that would	serve	him of the same	8, 307/ 31
ceremony nor any sacrament	serve	us. And yet if	8, 308/ 38
my belief shall not	serve	me. Then say I	8, 313/ 36
the Mass, that shall	serve	themselves . . . while they say	8, 316/ 16
words, and the freelier	serve	their brethren." Here I	8, 324/ 26
Saint Paul's words to	serve	him for his juggling	8, 325/ 9
it is idolatry to	serve	God with any bodily	8, 325/ 15
will not so substantially	serve	him as he would	8, 332/ 3
wise that it shall	serve	them shameful for jesting	8, 337/ 16
this word, have them	serve	all of naught, but	8, 341/ 12
new Scripture, and should	serve	to strain us to	8, 347/ 32
that they would not	serve	, and therefore he left	8, 348/ 21
of God. Now, what	serve	these words of Moses	8, 349/ 16
what would all that	serve	unto their purpose in	8, 350/ 1
saw well would not	serve	him; and therefore he	8, 351/ 15
his soul. Now here	serve	well the words of	8, 358/ 12
that it would not	serve	, and therefore left it	8, 359/ 22
so can it not	serve	us, neither to the	8, 361/ 30
and it shall never	serve	for his purpose, neither	8, 363/ 11
the "traditions of men,"	serve	to no purpose in	8, 363/ 24
that it would nothing	serve	for his matter. For	8, 364/ 7
heart and writing I	serve	. . . that as many as	8, 372/ 35
as my time shall	serve	me . . . so confute his	8, 382/ 18
the seven sacraments, five	serve	of naught, and the	8, 388/ 23
sight, and not to	serve	in this matter to	8, 393/ 36

which it should specially	serve	-- that is, for	8, 397/ 22
in him, shall never	serve	him to salvation, but	8, 399/ 19
shifts . . . which will yet	serve	of naught when he	8, 401/ 26
they were unworthy to	serve	him or be anything	8, 401/ 31
then, were sufficient to	serve	every Christian man now	8, 407/ 8
given your members to	serve	uncleanness and iniquity, from	8, 409/ 31
give your members to	serve	righteousness, that ye may	8, 409/ 32
that neither this may	serve	him, nor any that	8, 413/ 12
will not very fully	serve	him, and also himself	8, 414/ 30
mine will not sufficiently	serve	him neither. For a	8, 415/ 8
knowledge nor repentance, neither,	serve	us for a sufficient	8, 416/ 32
unto sin for to	serve	it, but fight afresh	8, 419/ 26
be such as may	serve	Tyndale's heresy -- that	8, 431/ 36
unto sin for to	serve	it, but fight afresh	8, 445/ 7
unto sin for to	serve	it, but fight afresh	8, 447/ 7
themselves unto sin to	serve	it, but when the	8, 447/ 36
consent unto sin "to	serve	it" . . . but all the	8, 451/ 17
unto sin "for to	serve	it" -- as though	8, 453/ 32
sin, do intend to	serve	sin . . . but they, for	8, 453/ 33
do not intend to	serve	the sin, but to	8, 453/ 35
make the sin to	serve	them and do them	8, 453/ 35
ourselves unto sin to	serve	it" . . . meaning, of likelihood	8, 454/ 13
that the sin shall	serve	them, as the harlot	8, 454/ 14
they yield themselves to	serve	the sin, and by	8, 454/ 24
by the sin to	serve	the devil . . . and the	8, 454/ 24
and the devil to	serve	them again, first here	8, 454/ 25
yet can it not	serve	Tyndale in this point	8, 454/ 36
that the sin shall	serve	me, and not I	8, 457/ 34
and not I to	serve	the sin, in no	8, 457/ 34
unto the sin to	serve	it, but continually keep	8, 458/ 18
bond unto sin to	serve	it: even so, they	8, 460/ 14
would make this conclusion	serve	-- of which two	8, 471/ 8
himself made impossible to	serve	him. For they be	8, 477/ 24
understandings of one word	serve	him for his goblets	8, 487/ 10
his apostles cannot conveniently	serve	for those which swerve	8, 498/ 16
if his wit would	serve	him -- that is	8, 498/ 33
subdue our understanding to	serve	and follow faith, praying	8, 500/ 19
remnant would not then	serve	them to salvation. And	8, 545/ 4
not to sin to "	serve	" it. And perceiving that	8, 546/ 31
any wit it hath,	serve	him for a pastime	8, 554/ 27
all the seven sacraments	serve	of nothing, but be	8, 572/ 1
to themselves that they	serve	no saints, but rail	8, 572/ 9
us, and worshipped, and	served	, too, for the sovereign	8, 51/ 11
other devotion, but only	served	for taming of the	8, 63/ 5
so spiritual, should have "	served	," as he saith, "visible	8, 80/ 7
if every man have	served	Satan all the while	8, 88/ 15
since those changes so	served	for his heresies, must	8, 143/ 39
text would not have	served	when he translated it	8, 165/ 9
among Englishmen hath always	served	therefor . . . and not be	8, 171/ 17
well known, and had	served	in that signification, so	8, 185/ 6

those sacraments and ceremonies	served	them for Books . . . and	8, 299/ 12
why he will be	served	in such wise, no	8, 300/ 9
they should both have	served	God on one day	8, 320/ 30
the time while they	served	, though they knew not	8, 326/ 33
it could not have	served	Timothy without the true	8, 361/ 29
have said, his wit	served	him well in leaving	8, 364/ 17
overseer," and "deacon" into "	server	"? Both which he might	8, 186/ 22
he see that fasting	serveth	not only to tame	8, 65/ 3
and great, godly purposes,	serveth	for satisfaction of sin	8, 65/ 34
-- and that it	serveth	not only for the	8, 65/ 35
say that the fasting	serveth	but to keep the	8, 71/ 8
done with devotion, and	serveth	us for obtaining many	8, 71/ 19
office wherein the husband	serveth	the wife, and the	8, 84/ 31
the water of Baptism	serveth	but for a sign	8, 96/ 34
to say that it	serveth	but for a bare	8, 97/ 33
in the doing, and	serveth	not for a bare	8, 98/ 3
mind the Scripture most	serveth	for that first opinion	8, 104/ 24
as Tyndale's whole story	serveth	here all against his	8, 137/ 35
first, to what purpose	serveth	all his defense, when	8, 143/ 33
little purpose this reason	serveth	Tyndale, that agape and	8, 201/ 13
found. And therefore whereof	serveth	his trifling between the	8, 201/ 30
have wives. But whereof	serveth	him this example? Did	8, 202/ 13
his willing behavior that	serveth	the matter than the	8, 207/ 27
-- how long time	serveth	, after his reckoning, to	8, 216/ 25
for true . . . More Whereof	serveth	all this, while no	8, 228/ 18
ask us now whereof	serveth	, then, the truth of	8, 243/ 12
I say that it	serveth	to make known or	8, 243/ 14
they end not. It	serveth	them but for a	8, 253/ 13
that I show you	serveth	much for our matter	8, 258/ 25
God . . . which he saith	serveth	for naught if God	8, 263/ 22
the best, as he	serveth	Tyndale here. For these	8, 264/ 2
well this wise argument	serveth	him. And now putteth	8, 306/ 30
proof of his purpose	serveth	him worth a rush	8, 309/ 14
any law, this text	serveth	Friar Barnes a straw	8, 360/ 9
little purpose, since it	serveth	as well reprobates as	8, 527/ 17
Mass and all divine	service	. . . and so became an	8, 13/ 7
to say any Divine	Service	after the ordinance of	8, 15/ 8
and that all Divine	Service	may be left unsaid	8, 15/ 9
or coming to God's	Service	on Whitsun Sunday, or	8, 32/ 17
of abominable sin and	service	of the devil. The	8, 41/ 27
that to be very	service	of God which is	8, 43/ 15
they persecute the true	service	of God; and that	8, 43/ 17
manner of love and	service	servile bond and mercenary	8, 51/ 3
of love, honor, and	service	joined thereunto. Yet am	8, 51/ 14
in that I join	service	with love, whereas he	8, 51/ 16
he speaketh not of	service	but of love only	8, 51/ 16
join our love and	service	toward God together . . . because	8, 51/ 17
come to heaven: this	service	is unlawful, displeasing to	8, 52/ 7
and may well do	service	to his other gifts	8, 63/ 33
places, they sang the	Service	in their mother tongue	8, 125/ 32

he saith of the	Service	, ceremonies, and observances of	8, 149/ 9
read in the Divine	Service	of the Church, so	8, 153/ 17
come together to God's	Service	. . . the whole company prayeth	8, 159/ 10
church at the Divine	Service	. And it is, thirdly	8, 159/ 14
be at the Divine	Service	in the church, the	8, 160/ 2
in the beginning the	Service	of the Church in	8, 160/ 20
left they still the	Service	in the old language	8, 160/ 25
surely if all the	Service	were in English --	8, 161/ 3
say and hear the	Service	of God in the	8, 161/ 12
they find in the	Service	quite into the poison	8, 161/ 19
utterly dispraise in God's	Service	. . . which was a thing	8, 162/ 5
nor buzzeth, in any	Service	saying. For as they	8, 162/ 18
and ceremonies and Divine	Service	in churches . . . but that	8, 165/ 24
translation openly in Divine	Service	, yet neither in their	8, 184/ 36
the garnishing of the	service	done to him by	8, 193/ 7
and to the Divine	Service	that the priests say	8, 198/ 15
it should instead of	service	to be done to	8, 225/ 26
and with idolatry do	service	to the devil. And	8, 225/ 27
himself . . . for which honorable	service	our Lord sent him	8, 259/ 32
and occupied in God's	service	, were by God illustrated	8, 275/ 2
that else all their	service	to God done with	8, 298/ 19
of heaven and acceptable	service	of God. And for	8, 321/ 21
honor God with divine	service	and prayer -- were	8, 323/ 10
other parts of divine	service	. . . were taught by the	8, 323/ 36
should pertain to the	service	of God. Also, if	8, 349/ 25
would do him no	service	, for all that he	8, 361/ 11
day missing, to do	service	. . . from which she well	8, 372/ 14
own judgment, in image	service	and praying to saints	8, 387/ 28
be dedicated unto his	service	-- after which manner	8, 391/ 10
dumb ceremonies" and "image	service	." But like holy spiritual	8, 457/ 3
old, continued books of	service	used in the churches	8, 481/ 27
our understanding into the	service	of faith, answereth me	8, 500/ 25
the obsequy and obedient	service	of belief -- should	8, 502/ 20
from consenting to the	service	of sin, and from	8, 538/ 14
whole day in God's	service	, keep themselves well and	8, 572/ 12
keep; that the Divine	Services	in the church is	8, 221/ 1
of love and service	servile	bond and mercenary. This	8, 51/ 3
which fear is but	servile	and bond, and therefore	8, 456/ 11
my great "advantage" in "	serving	" in "falsehood," mine "obstinate	8, 220/ 22
unto certain order of	serving	, not the Sabbath day	8, 321/ 10
he lamenteth the miserable	servitude	of the simple souls	8, 190/ 24
-- and of the	servitude	and thralldom that he	8, 455/ 2
Christ's holy Gospel, to	set	forth heresies as evil	8, 3/ 37
all my commandments, but	set	my laws at naught	8, 5/ 7
it. I shall also	set	my face against you	8, 5/ 13
And who shall less	set	by his commandments . . . than	8, 5/ 22
boldness of "only faith,"	set	all good works at	8, 5/ 24
Christ's Catholic Church, and	set	his holy sacraments at	8, 6/ 24
himself another, the people	set	the less by his	8, 7/ 5
the seven psalms be	set	in without the litany	8, 10/ 21

devout prayers, they have	set	us a new saint	8, 10/ 24
after. Him have they	set	in on Saint Matthias'	8, 10/ 27
his dwelling place were	set	upon the book. But	8, 10/ 35
have, as I said,	set	his name in the	8, 12/ 29
heretical books and secretly	set	forth those heresies. Whereof	8, 17/ 16
not at the fire	set	forth their opinions, for	8, 25/ 2
into the realm, to	set	forth here their abominable	8, 26/ 34
-- was done to	set	forth his false heresies	8, 30/ 33
devilish heresies so sore	set	abroach in some unhappy	8, 35/ 19
and well-learned men should	set	their pens to the	8, 35/ 25
they be good men,	set	little by his holy	8, 40/ 22
and malice made them	set	naught by the Church	8, 44/ 25
to retreat since and	set	a new gloss thereto	8, 55/ 32
division and dissension and	set	the people in sedition	8, 56/ 33
and call upon and	set	them all a-work . . . and	8, 58/ 35
raised up and sinfully	set	a-work!" And lo, thus	8, 59/ 4
and hath so spiritually	set	it out to the	8, 59/ 18
he to them that	set	not their own sins	8, 66/ 30
now will not Tyndale	set	a straw the more	8, 78/ 1
holy "spiritual" sort shall	set	all the holy ceremonies	8, 78/ 8
like a spiritual man,	set	all such bodily ceremonies	8, 79/ 5
would he not have	set	a rush by all	8, 80/ 5
taken away and all	set	open, Tyndale cannot abide	8, 80/ 12
or ceremony of anything	set	thereby, but if he	8, 80/ 13
what proper signification God	set	the water in that	8, 80/ 32
marriage, which he hath	set	to signify that grace	8, 85/ 18
available, to them that	set	not so little by	8, 90/ 19
to wit, the faith	set	on sensible tokens in	8, 93/ 37
that the body were	set	but for a sign	8, 96/ 20
it is hard to	set	the baptism at so	8, 97/ 32
surely when our Savior	set	this order therein --	8, 98/ 4
of heaven -- God	set	it to serve for	8, 98/ 8
may . . . since God hath	set	the sacraments as means	8, 104/ 6
careth not how he	set	his words, so that	8, 113/ 10
he would have folk	set	less thereby and have	8, 116/ 11
all extreme abomination hath	set	his poisoned barrel abroad	8, 119/ 33
from which they have	set	themselves in such a	8, 120/ 35
disposed to maintain and	set	forth his master's former	8, 122/ 36
newelty passed, and they	set	somewhat less thereby than	8, 125/ 35
him stark blind and	set	him in a corner	8, 126/ 33
Huessgen and their fellows	set	little by the Sign	8, 128/ 2
we see that they	set	so little by an	8, 128/ 4
Christ's death hitherward . . . hath	set	much by that kind	8, 128/ 7
whose faces enough is	set	to judge by, if	8, 129/ 18
of the faith, or	set	to their hands to	8, 136/ 14
princes, and emperors have	set	to their hands to	8, 136/ 18
they have thereby now	set	out their gear so	8, 139/ 20
is naught, whatsoever he	set	therewith to make it	8, 140/ 34
as to plant and	set	into this book mine	8, 143/ 24
he seemeth but to	set	a specification of his	8, 146/ 9

made Tyndale bold to	set	Origen as short as	8, 152/ 31
to be also secretly	set	in and written to	8, 157/ 29
how. For he may	set	such circumstances, of his	8, 164/ 37
word of purpose to	set	forth those heresies of	8, 165/ 30
he list, he may	set	to it "the church	8, 167/ 22
the term "congregation," absolutely	set	, signifieth no more a	8, 171/ 25
put out "idol" and	set	in "image" . . . to make	8, 173/ 13
thou wouldst have us	set	Christ's image at naught	8, 174/ 1
a malicious purpose, to	set	forth his heresy of	8, 174/ 36
pithy and so perceant,	set	and couched in such	8, 179/ 17
out of sleep, and	set	him on husbandry and	8, 180/ 36
mind and intent to	set	forth his heresy . . . whereby	8, 182/ 24
of a heretic to	set	forth his heresy. For	8, 182/ 35
be in those places	set	to signify the office	8, 187/ 28
which if he had	set	in . . . must needs have	8, 191/ 5
if the circumstance somewhat	set	it out: what need	8, 198/ 35
be fain always to	set	some other word therewith	8, 199/ 15
God beginneth Gratiapraeveniens to	set	us a-work is called	8, 204/ 33
wax the worse and	set	much the less by	8, 209/ 29
Lambert have so sore	set	their study upon Albert's	8, 211/ 31
were the church . . . and	set	forth Luther's heresy that	8, 219/ 3
because he intended to	set	forth Luther's heresy teaching	8, 219/ 10
repenting" . . . because he would	set	forth Luther's heresy teaching	8, 219/ 13
to the intent to	set	forth such heresies as	8, 219/ 21
thereto, and their hearts	set	thereon, there will no	8, 219/ 36
Tyndale which he hath	set	so gloriously forth in	8, 226/ 8
all his sect be	set	all upon heresies and	8, 227/ 13
though Tyndale list to	set	at so short and	8, 232/ 17
word whereto it is	set	signifieth not a thing	8, 232/ 25
gods . . . the article is	set	to those words to	8, 235/ 24
their true belief do	set	their seals as witnesses	8, 237/ 9
desperate and so sore	set	in an obstinate malice	8, 244/ 26
not moved anything to	set	by them, but condemn	8, 246/ 22
Spirit of God . . . is	set	upon the high mountain	8, 251/ 12
and was bound to,	set	his hand unto staying	8, 259/ 19
to baptize, I would	set	no woman thereto for	8, 260/ 17
saith himself -- "I	set	not by Jerome, I	8, 266/ 34
not by Jerome, I	set	not by Augustine, I	8, 266/ 35
his own sight miracles	set	thereto! But now say	8, 269/ 16
undoubted truth, he shall	set	at naught all the	8, 269/ 22
by God illustrated and	set	out with miracles . . . insomuch	8, 275/ 2
bare, simple sign, and	set	but only to signify	8, 278/ 33
shorer is so surely	set	that it is shortly	8, 282/ 18
lo, and very surely	set	, I assure you. For	8, 283/ 6
that hastened forward and	set	forth that heresy before	8, 301/ 2
else, though God did	set	things to signify and	8, 301/ 34
here he seemeth to	set	out more open and	8, 303/ 19
of their sort which	set	so little by that	8, 319/ 9
for a bare sign	set	but only to signify	8, 319/ 11
how solemnly Tyndale would	set	it out to the	8, 332/ 31

that Tyndale forgot to	set	in. But yet lacketh	8, 333/ 31
too. For he must	set	in that they which	8, 333/ 32
Scripture. He must also	set	in that no more	8, 333/ 35
and sacraments . . . and to	set	forth vice in boldness	8, 337/ 19
he can -- and	set	thereto the cause that	8, 346/ 3
If any man anything	set	to these things . . . God	8, 348/ 2
the Bible some have	set	solemnly in the margin	8, 350/ 7
of Moses are now	set	the scribes and the	8, 351/ 18
therefore they should be	set	at naught and not	8, 351/ 35
forbidden -- nor to	set	God's law aside for	8, 352/ 9
all undone, and not	set	once a finger to	8, 353/ 24
law of Moses . . . and	set	thereunto the words of	8, 355/ 21
great weight, maliciously to	set	forth against Christ's true	8, 357/ 8
was yet so sore	set	upon evil preaching that	8, 358/ 2
for Scripture alone, and	set	naught by all those	8, 366/ 37
-- the corpse being	set	by the grave, as	8, 371/ 28
and that dreadful Sacrifice	set	forth: how can it	8, 373/ 20
to such as will	set	the Church at naught	8, 378/ 5
as he doth --	set	the Church at naught	8, 380/ 23
more esteem and more	set	by his church than	8, 381/ 21
as I shall myself	set	it forth unto them	8, 388/ 1
Christ that we should	set	his holy sacraments at	8, 394/ 8
not unwritten, which they	set	not by, but the	8, 395/ 17
thereon, he may not	set	"if" nor "and" thereunto	8, 410/ 33
sentence our Lord hath	set	so sure that he	8, 432/ 22
some others so little	set	by, and so far	8, 441/ 17
would not fear to	set	his flesh on fire	8, 444/ 17
ever so labored to	set	his words in such	8, 448/ 16
might be bold to	set	it forth, and should	8, 448/ 21
he hath finally so	set	forth the matter, in	8, 448/ 24
high revelations might have	set	him up in a	8, 453/ 3
sinning and never sinning,"	set	upon reading of riddles	8, 458/ 32
he shall be soon	set	in. For then at	8, 477/ 16
this last year, Zwingli	set	his heretics in a	8, 482/ 36
God amend them and	set	them on that rock	8, 484/ 26
a comely flourish to	set	out and furnish his	8, 485/ 21
all the world cannot	set	his heart at rest	8, 489/ 26
play the master, and	set	all the Catholic Church	8, 490/ 35
all the world cannot	set	his heart at rest	8, 495/ 17
his Father granting remission	set	his heart at rest	8, 495/ 30
voice of forgiveness . . . which	set	his heart at rest	8, 496/ 35
all. More Let Tyndale	set	his consequent and conclusion	8, 506/ 33
and reason must first	set	my will a-work? Can	8, 507/ 5
endured in purgatory, to	set	the merits of Christ's	8, 516/ 21
as a thing far	set	and sought, and searched	8, 521/ 20
he would . . . he could	set	the hand of his	8, 525/ 35
his heat himself, and	set	himself sore afire . . . was	8, 536/ 9
to him that should	set	him where he should	8, 536/ 18
Why hast thou, then,	set	my word at naught	8, 539/ 5
and willingly" -- and	set	"maliciously" thereto -- may	8, 568/ 10

a teacher and a	setter-forth	of heresies, though he	8, 216/ 15
Malchus' ear that God	setteth	it on better again	8, 36/ 8
all which he little	setteth	by, and saith they	8, 80/ 3
Sacrament of Penance he	setteth	at less than naught	8, 87/ 35
unto God's testament and	setteth	up another of his	8, 89/ 18
sea. But he that	setteth	so much by his	8, 90/ 5
word," weeneth that he	setteth	the water but for	8, 96/ 17
promises. For whereas he	setteth	all at nothing saving	8, 108/ 12
of blessing that Tyndale	setteth	at so light! Wherein	8, 129/ 2
as little as Tyndale	setteth	by blessing now, yet	8, 129/ 7
maiores; and always he	setteth	thereto, "Lo, here is	8, 183/ 25
forbear them both. Yet	setteth	me Tyndale one mighty	8, 186/ 36
malice, by which he	setteth	forth against Christ and	8, 188/ 10
word "love," that he	setteth	in the stead of	8, 198/ 32
I see that Tyndale	setteth	not a little by	8, 240/ 35
as solemnly as he	setteth	forth, take a shameful	8, 254/ 15
first argument, that he	setteth	forth in the forefront	8, 262/ 15
Scripture with miracles, and	setteth	so little by God's	8, 280/ 11
building is that he	setteth	thereupon -- hath therefore	8, 281/ 37
with the same. Then	setteth	he to it another	8, 282/ 15
therein. But finally he	setteth	to a mighty strong	8, 282/ 36
neither . . . which word Tyndale	setteth	in himself, in scorn	8, 327/ 26
in fire." And then	setteth	Moses thereunto the words	8, 349/ 9
were true. For Tyndale	setteth	not so much by	8, 377/ 1
the bare knowledge and	setteth	all good works at	8, 416/ 35
And among them he	setteth	himself . . . saying of himself	8, 445/ 22
forceless and careless, and	setteth	not by sin, till	8, 487/ 19
seeth causes why he	setteth	to less strength of	8, 525/ 34
be so . . . then Tyndale	setteth	our Savior Christ to	8, 533/ 30
God than, all the	setting	up of Bel and	8, 4/ 31
poor man's purgatory . . . and	setting	the merits of his	8, 24/ 27
more busy therewith, in	setting	forth of their heresies	8, 35/ 34
would withhold them from	setting	their hands to any	8, 36/ 17
also with their traitorous	setting	forth of seditions to	8, 137/ 7
principal instrument toward the	setting	forth of all such	8, 142/ 13
he meant therein the	setting	forth of some heresies	8, 143/ 20
the changes for the	setting	forth of his heresies	8, 144/ 11
thereby. More If the	setting	of the circumstance make	8, 164/ 35
by erroneous books, in	setting	forth Luther's pestilent heresies	8, 177/ 27
out of "grace" and	setting	in of "favor." And	8, 202/ 30
such changes for the	setting	forth of such things	8, 220/ 1
of the words with	setting	in the article, and	8, 236/ 34
the sentence, for the	setting	forth of his pestilent	8, 240/ 30
it! More Surely men	setting	no more thereby than	8, 316/ 13
God of my heart,	setting	aside for the while	8, 371/ 34
little occasion of bold	setting	forward unto sin. For	8, 450/ 5
of God's promises only,	setting	all other articles of	8, 466/ 21
naught. For the seemly	setting	forth whereof, to make	8, 488/ 26
pretext of praising and	setting	forth a more mercy	8, 516/ 14
he would rest and	settle	himself; and partly because	8, 448/ 13

Primer too, wherein the	seven	psalms be set in	8, 10/ 20
-- that of the	seven	holy sacraments five be	8, 83/ 20
faith . . . and of the	seven	holy sacraments would take	8, 118/ 39
-- he would see	seven	cities burn and warm	8, 137/ 21
pass over six or	seven	of the first chapters	8, 144/ 5
grace with all his	seven	sacraments . . . whereas Tyndale of	8, 147/ 31
sacraments . . . whereas Tyndale of	seven	taketh it away from	8, 147/ 31
hundred? Four, five, six,	seven	, eight? Nay, surely he	8, 151/ 8
was not much above	seven	years since. Now, if	8, 152/ 30
is one of the	seven	which the Spirit of	8, 194/ 23
know and use for	seven	sovereign means of very	8, 194/ 24
by the space of	seven	hundred years next before	8, 278/ 21
popes of the other	seven	hundred years before, or	8, 279/ 5
have been, within this	seven	years last past. The	8, 319/ 38
more burned within this	seven	years next coming . . . than	8, 320/ 1
and that of the	seven	sacraments, five serve of	8, 388/ 23
sure that all the	seven	sacraments serve of nothing	8, 572/ 1
the Old Law, this	seven-year	seventeen times told. But	8, 80/ 18
put to these plagues	sevenfold	more; and I shall	8, 5/ 17
have been burned in	sevenscore	. Where I alleged the	8, 320/ 2
Old Law, this seven-year	seventeen	times told. But go	8, 80/ 18
himself, written in the	seventeenth	of Matthew, where he	8, 69/ 12
and layeth therefor the	seventeenth	of Saint John --	8, 242/ 15
And farther, in the	seventeenth	chapter, where it is	8, 368/ 14
exposition also upon the	seventh	chapter of Saint Paul's	8, 7/ 12
and that of the	seventh	all Christian nations be	8, 388/ 24
before, but only their	several	assemblies such as I	8, 170/ 23
every sermon with a	several	miracle made among one	8, 255/ 19
his doctrine by a	several	miracle . . . except as great	8, 475/ 36
the replying to his	several	answers made unto the	8, 553/ 33
wrote his own gospel	severally	, by himself, and their	8, 310/ 23
whereas he might have	severed	them and spoken of	8, 115/ 33
thereof, it was never	severed	. And therefore unto all	8, 117/ 15
and heresies departed and	severed	themselves from the corps	8, 130/ 28
with the frail feminine	sex	fall too far in	8, 202/ 11
and repentance as a	shadow	that never can but	8, 416/ 1
cup a little and	shadoweth	the color of his	8, 75/ 31
that was all in	shadows	and darkness of figures	8, 80/ 10
figures, images, similitudes, or	shadows	, and the very things	8, 99/ 2
his bringing up, and	shake	off shame and fall	8, 438/ 36
disobeying of his precept	shake	off the yoke of	8, 455/ 27
horrible doing . . . never once	shake	off the yoke of	8, 458/ 20
he shall never well	shake	it off. Faith Is	8, 484/ 35
that they had not	shaken	that yoke off. But	8, 455/ 17
as an evil-tached horse	shakes	off sometimes the bridle	8, 455/ 28
some good, holy Paul	shaketh	the poisoned adder into	8, 36/ 12
in his trance, and	shaketh	him out of his	8, 520/ 30
wise finally confounded with	shame	. . . that he was in	8, 9/ 18
over at last for	shame	-- as the article	8, 16/ 5
forth their opinions, for	shame	, or else of malice	8, 25/ 2

be so far from	shame	. . . that in the understanding	8, 119/ 22
that durst for very	shame	so boldly bark against	8, 119/ 31
vows . . . and void of	shame	avow their filthy lechery	8, 131/ 20
serve him for very	shame	to speak anymore of	8, 133/ 12
well, glow for very	shame	that hear him! Where	8, 148/ 20
Billiter Lane. Fie, for	shame	! He should have favored	8, 152/ 27
in the face for	shame	. But Tyndale, to blind	8, 173/ 10
and there abide the	shame	and the rebuke thereof	8, 208/ 5
lack of wit and	shame	. Tyndale Whether the Church	8, 223/ 36
that he is with	shame	enough fain to forget	8, 226/ 21
may not say for	shame	but that for his	8, 250/ 24
our Lord sent him	shame	and sorrow. Now, if	8, 259/ 33
had left off with	shame	enough . . . whereas now, by	8, 291/ 11
if there were any	shame	in him, he might	8, 295/ 7
he might not for	shame	say it. Of Confirmation	8, 295/ 8
it is more than	shame	for him now so	8, 295/ 21
doth openly rebuke and	shame	two sacraments there at	8, 306/ 23
is to their own	shame	, that aught should be	8, 317/ 15
that it is the	shame	of the clergy if	8, 319/ 16
to their pain and	shame	, as when Arius' guts	8, 340/ 23
he should have but	shame	to bring it in	8, 347/ 13
as they cannot for	shame	say all naught at	8, 358/ 16
left it off for	shame	. For Tyndale at last	8, 364/ 6
cover their faces for	shame	. For sometimes they say	8, 366/ 35
his own rebuke and	shame	. For here would I	8, 386/ 20
he put in, for	shame	, repentance thereunto, with ifs	8, 415/ 35
heretics durst for very	shame	have spoken of. And	8, 424/ 21
up, and shake off	shame	and fall to naught	8, 438/ 36
she cannot for very	shame	beguile him, for the	8, 439/ 3
it were a great	shame	if a good man	8, 469/ 21
he will haply for	shame	labor to seek some	8, 473/ 16
shall not for very	shame	say nay but that	8, 477/ 33
he could never for	shame	tell us this tale	8, 533/ 27
I ween, for very	shame	be so mad to	8, 551/ 6
would he never for	shame	speak of that foolish	8, 559/ 10
yet, which is more	shame	for him, anything containeth	8, 564/ 10
increase and grow . . . than	shamefastly	showed in confession, where	8, 206/ 27
always hitherto reputed for	shameful	and filthy lechery the	8, 45/ 2
with her nightly in	shameful	incest and abominable bitchery	8, 48/ 3
hearing of such a	shameful	word spoken by the	8, 84/ 4
heretics live in open,	shameful	, incestuous lechery, and call	8, 119/ 16
that it was a	shameful	, abominable sin, a monk	8, 134/ 16
defense thereof for a	shameful	shameless heresy, and the	8, 139/ 24
fain to make a	shameful	shameless shift to void	8, 192/ 11
setteth forth, take a	shameful	fall. Hear now, therefore	8, 254/ 15
the face after that	shameful	sacrilege and abominable bitchery	8, 265/ 31
it shall serve them	shameful	for jesting and railing	8, 337/ 17
itself in such a	shameful	wise that if other	8, 382/ 3
fain to seek a	shameful	shift. For what thing	8, 401/ 15
ungracious company, making a	shameful	sect thereof and an	8, 437/ 29

up, cannot fall to	shameful	, vicious living, for his	8, 438/ 30
chastity into an unclean,	shameful	liberty of friars to	8, 515/ 22
into so vile and	shameful	death, that they had	8, 540/ 34
on his part too	shameful	and foolish, as every	8, 551/ 3
as ye see well,	shamefully	showed themselves open incestuous	8, 43/ 1
ashamed to lie so	shamefully	? For he knoweth that	8, 109/ 22
learning and reason and	shamefully	abuseth the Scripture. These	8, 167/ 35
hath he played also,	shamefully	falsifying Saint Paul, in	8, 173/ 21
here belieth the bishop	shamefully	for the nonce. Tyndale	8, 195/ 25
defend them . . . nor so	shamefully	change from worse to	8, 197/ 14
many such ribalds more . . .	shamefully	show their abominable bitchery	8, 206/ 22
teaching open heresies so	shamefully	-- he saith it	8, 220/ 8
they find themselves so	shamefully	confuted and convicted, they	8, 227/ 35
openly therein, they dissemble	shamefully	their confusion . . . and, making	8, 253/ 17
as ye see, too	shamefully	confounded. But yet if	8, 291/ 27
when they see themselves	shamefully	convicted and reprov'd in	8, 297/ 18
deny it, but are	shamefully	driven to say, like	8, 346/ 23
point by Rosseus so	shamefully	soused in the mire	8, 363/ 30
that he saw himself	shamefully	confuted concerning his heresy	8, 555/ 14
albeit that these bold,	shameless	heretics have of long	8, 3/ 5
that Tyndale was so	shameless	to deny the thing	8, 16/ 11
them all, but a	shameless	boldness and unreasonable railing	8, 26/ 5
crafts, with his open,	shameless	lies put in and	8, 35/ 5
' abominable, '	shameless	, ' stark mad	8, 58/ 20
mouth of such a	shameless	heretic by this holy	8, 84/ 4
the man is somewhat	shameless	, that we will not	8, 113/ 24
in Tyndale but a	shameless	lie, whereof every man	8, 114/ 29
in their living; these	shameless	heretics live in open	8, 119/ 15
it out bigly with	shameless	devilish heresy. Tyndale And	8, 124/ 33
everybody well perceiveth how	shameless	Tyndale is in these	8, 127/ 16
evidently, openly, and plainly	shameless	, his heart would never	8, 133/ 11
preach and teach their	shameless	lechery boldly about for	8, 139/ 19
thereof for a shameful	shameless	heresy, and the preachers	8, 139/ 24
Is not this man	shameless	so boldly to bear	8, 147/ 26
that saving they be	shameless	, they should never look	8, 173/ 9
to make a shameful	shameless	shift to void them	8, 192/ 11
so stiffly defend so	shameless	heresies as they do	8, 197/ 12
do, nor make so	shameless	glosses of their own	8, 197/ 12
have sin showed in	shameless	boasting, whereby it might	8, 206/ 26
yourselves they be so	shameless	that it will not	8, 265/ 29
he show himself too	shameless	. For the words be	8, 296/ 19
saying shall be as	shameless	as in the first	8, 296/ 22
bold beast and a	shameless	whoremaster, plainly professeth before	8, 306/ 26
to bind himself to	shameless	perpetual whoredom. And thus	8, 306/ 29
as would be so	shameless	without any miracle showed	8, 337/ 10
solemnly, with such open,	shameless	, abominable blasphemy that if	8, 337/ 22
Sometimes they come forth	shameless	, and boldly tell on	8, 366/ 32
that word were too	shameless	. . . and then they restrain	8, 367/ 1
it to better, out	shameless	with ungracious company, making	8, 437/ 28
Tyndale's foolish tale and	shameless	invention, take testimony and	8, 493/ 25

against his purpose and	shameth	all his whole book	8, 42/ 29
him, and dread of	shaming	himself and his friends	8, 438/ 32
I ween, Tyndale's own	sharp	eagle eyes, neither. What	8, 503/ 23
that he should not	sharply	rebuke any man that	8, 191/ 15
heretics -- letteth neither	sharply	to rebuke his elders	8, 191/ 19
fallen to wrack and	shattered	all to fitters. Yet	8, 471/ 17
call a "multitude of	shaven	, shorn, and oiled," in	8, 144/ 27
saith that "if only	shaven	and anointed may preach	8, 192/ 29
Saint Peter was never	shaven	, since I suppose he	8, 192/ 35
prove that he was	shaven	-- and therein, when	8, 192/ 36
the Sacrament but only "	shaven	and anointed," then Christ	8, 193/ 20
because they were never	shaven	nor anointed -- he	8, 193/ 22
are both anointed and	shaven	. This is it that	8, 195/ 35
must believe whatsoever is	shaven	in all that he	8, 344/ 12
believe all that is "	shaven	" in all that ever	8, 344/ 18
ceremonies of priesthood, as	shaving	and anointing. And first	8, 192/ 29
there among these the	shaving	and the anointing of	8, 193/ 14
but the ceremonies of	shaving	and anointing are used	8, 193/ 31
unshaven and unanointed, when	shaving	and anointing was not	8, 193/ 36
how the oiling and	shaving	is no part of	8, 195/ 27
Wherefore, if oiling and	shaving	be no part of	8, 196/ 5
that if oiling and	shaving	were no part of	8, 196/ 14
that except oiling and	shaving	be part of the	8, 196/ 23
much as oiling and	shaving	be not the things	8, 196/ 27
that if oiling and	shaving	be no part of	8, 197/ 18
say that oiling and	shaving	be no part of	8, 197/ 20
that if oiling and	shaving	be no part of	8, 197/ 24
to feed as to	shear	, we had needed no	8, 317/ 19
to feed as to	shear	, we had needed no	8, 319/ 24
likened? Yes, by my	sheath	! -- less like than	8, 534/ 14
steeple to a dagger	sheath	, till he prove us	8, 534/ 15
saith also, "I shall	shed	out upon you clean	8, 100/ 2
broken and his blood	shed	for our sins. And	8, 116/ 30
many martyrs stand and	shed	their blood in witness	8, 269/ 31
that. For he hath	shed	his blood for it	8, 338/ 23
the victory. Who can	shed	him again an innocent	8, 372/ 20
own blood that was	shed	in his Passion, to	8, 466/ 11
it not for the	shedding	of his Son's blood	8, 53/ 16
Isaac, and then the	sheep	in his stead . . . it	8, 277/ 30
the profit of the	sheep	and the glory of	8, 352/ 22
one of his hundred	sheep	, and left the remnant	8, 533/ 32
and sought the lost	sheep	, and found it. And	8, 533/ 33
away the poor man's	sheep	, and thereby made him	8, 539/ 1
he bringeth for the	sheet-anchor	of all his shift	8, 332/ 34
and should have been	shent	for the breaking. Now	8, 79/ 32
not the very, true	shepherd	that in his preaching	8, 352/ 21
not a very, true	shepherd	, seeking only the weal	8, 356/ 16
teacheth). But if our	shepherds	had been as willing	8, 317/ 18
taunt: that "if our	shepherds	were as willing to	8, 319/ 24
mayor, bailiff, constable, or	sheriff	-- if he misuse	8, 198/ 11

about him, by the	sheriff's	officers in the prison	8, 21/ 19
he was in the	sheriff's	ward, and at the	8, 21/ 28
gainsay this promise) would	shift	it from the known	8, 107/ 2
we cannot do." What	shift	shall Tyndale find now	8, 174/ 3
make a shameful shameless	shift	to void them, such	8, 192/ 11
there were none other	shift	. . . I would solve after	8, 196/ 9
there were none other	shift	," assoil it "after an	8, 196/ 20
he showeth none other	shift	, he granted both twain	8, 196/ 22
for lack of other	shift	. . . he shall not need	8, 196/ 31
will find him another	shift	myself -- and a	8, 196/ 32
and a plain contrary	shift	-- and assoil it	8, 196/ 32
sheet-anchor of all his	shift	. . . to prove that they	8, 332/ 35
world to see what	shift	these folk be fain	8, 366/ 31
then find none other	shift	but to look whether	8, 397/ 23
to seek a shameful	shift	. For what thing is	8, 401/ 15
must seek some better	shift	than this. Tyndale will	8, 451/ 13
and see his subtle	shift	, he winneth so much	8, 459/ 20
labor to seek some	shift	, and say that he	8, 473/ 16
will he make many	shifts	. . . and at the last	8, 151/ 19
thereat, and seeketh many	shifts	. And for all the	8, 272/ 2
And for all the	shifts	that he findeth here	8, 272/ 3
he seeketh nothing but	shifts	. . . which will yet serve	8, 401/ 25
liveth, with all the	shifts	he can find, he	8, 484/ 34
thereas never sun should	shine	upon them." But all	8, 128/ 6
light of the doctrine	shine	and show the right	8, 251/ 15
his faithful, lively works	shine	bright before the face	8, 429/ 27
of miracles shall never	shine	among any of their	8, 478/ 14
that would break his	shins	ere he leapt over	8, 419/ 37
and broken both his	shins	. . . then will he find	8, 526/ 24
of Baptism is the	ship	, and was figured by	8, 212/ 21
was figured by the	ship	of Noah, out of	8, 212/ 21
a man breaketh the	ship	of his baptism in	8, 212/ 23
were saved in the	ship	. In which place he	8, 272/ 7
were taken into Noah's	ship	-- yet should always	8, 272/ 25
he showed me the	shipman's	name that had them	8, 19/ 21
fellows had brought and	shipped	might come to the	8, 19/ 20
men walk upon and	ships	sail upon, in the	8, 165/ 4
saveth himself after the	shipwreck	. Which words of his	8, 212/ 19
London and in other	shires	, since his abjuration. But	8, 18/ 17
on his body a	shirt	of hair, he fasted	8, 66/ 7
cockbells and gay golden	shoes	. . . and if the wantons	8, 59/ 13
short as his old	shoes	-- because Saint Jerome	8, 152/ 32
wallet nor satchel, nor	shoes	upon their feet, nor	8, 328/ 6
not put on my	shoes	? Why may I not	8, 328/ 17
and wildfire that they	shoot	out at the blessed	8, 157/ 6
out of which he	shooteth	a sore shot of	8, 186/ 37
it. Howbeit, though every	shop	were full of treacle	8, 37/ 14
writeth in his master's	shop	. . . but as it signifieth	8, 271/ 34
in all the surgeons'	shops	were able to attain	8, 103/ 20
he to it another	shorer	: that allthing is in	8, 282/ 15

the resurrection." Now, this	shorer	is so surely set	8, 282/ 18
This is a substantial	shorer	, lo, and very surely	8, 283/ 6
a "multitude of shaven,	shorn	, and oiled," in mockage	8, 144/ 27
him straight from the	short	fire to the fire	8, 15/ 36
my leisure seldom and	short	, I cannot, as I	8, 33/ 17
More Here is a	short	sentence and a false	8, 86/ 34
sure of sudden and	short	remission, that he shall	8, 89/ 31
he repenting: a little,	short	sorrow, or a great	8, 90/ 24
the baptism at so	short	as to say that	8, 97/ 33
forgiveness for a very	short	, scant repenting at the	8, 106/ 22
to set Origen as	short	as his old shoes	8, 152/ 31
But lest that such	short	forgiveness, as well of	8, 209/ 25
the falsehood of his	short	, sudden conclusion in which	8, 229/ 10
to set at so	short	and mock and scorn	8, 232/ 17
time shall be but	short	, and himself finally by	8, 270/ 29
argument, and that but	short	; but here be two	8, 305/ 11
sixteen syllogisms, bring him	short	home. For when he	8, 346/ 6
good works at so	short	, he is made thereby	8, 416/ 35
and cutting some too	short	, as Luther, Huessgen, and	8, 468/ 23
now), but with a	short	repentance after long lying	8, 567/ 2
wretch long, but shall	shorten	his days . . . and, putting	8, 270/ 21
that hath one leg	shorter	than another to halt	8, 386/ 8
should be good scholars	shortly	and be soon sped	8, 10/ 11
pretty sorrow and very	shortly	done: I would as	8, 90/ 25
trouble of mind, not	shortly	shot over, but kept	8, 90/ 27
and all were as	shortly	gone as Tyndale telleth	8, 214/ 10
of such as fall	shortly	to sin again, that	8, 217/ 13
point; for I intend	shortly	to show by this	8, 242/ 10
set that it is	shortly	blown down quite, if	8, 282/ 18
else will I come	shortly	to thee, and I	8, 429/ 22
shall I drive him	shortly	. For I am sure	8, 431/ 32
and his ambushment came	shortly	to mischief, if God	8, 483/ 19
yet, as ye shall	shortly	see, in these words	8, 499/ 27
and shall show you	shortly	how angrily he riseth	8, 573/ 1
of mind, not shortly	shot	over, but kept and	8, 90/ 27
he shooteth a sore	shot	of serpentines . . . when he	8, 187/ 1
than an elder." This	shot	shall I not now	8, 187/ 5
likewise as from the	shot	of a gun a	8, 187/ 6
and made glasses, and	shot	guns, too. Tyndale And	8, 273/ 6
I knew one that	shot	at a hart and	8, 446/ 19
saw a hart, and	shot	thereat, but he hit	8, 446/ 23
and lay on your	shoulder	be so great and	8, 353/ 22
surely bound on his	shoulder	that as long as	8, 484/ 34
them upon other men's	shoulders	, and will not so	8, 351/ 22
them on other folk's	shoulders	, but themselves will not	8, 353/ 18
them on other men's	shoulders	. For every man well	8, 354/ 7
and lay on men's	shoulders	the burdens of the	8, 354/ 9
we bear upon our	shoulders	what time we in	8, 368/ 7
would of his preaching	show	himself example. And therefore	8, 7/ 6
have made a special	show	of his high worldly	8, 8/ 20

him well enough to	show	his justice on him	8, 9/ 30
conscience. But they themselves	show	that when they have	8, 12/ 9
calendar: I shall somewhat	show	you what wholesome heresies	8, 13/ 3
duty deeply bound to	show	you, good readers, the	8, 27/ 35
speaketh nun! If Tyndale	show	you not this, as	8, 45/ 17
things seem well to	show	that they were born	8, 47/ 2
as I shall hereafter	show	you, most presumptuously busy	8, 49/ 1
them, as I shall	show	you when I come	8, 55/ 33
it out to the	show	-- then concludeth he	8, 59/ 19
selves, and thereby to	show	how heavily we take	8, 64/ 18
that their own selves	show	, by their own willful	8, 66/ 31
his mouth, if thou	show	him no reason thereof	8, 75/ 15
wist well, would somewhat	show	himself what ghostly spirit	8, 75/ 21
But I shall first	show	you that he playeth	8, 76/ 1
then shall I farther	show	you what mischief he	8, 76/ 3
faith, from which they	show	themselves so far fallen	8, 76/ 19
words I shall hereafter	show	you. But in the	8, 77/ 27
and bade them go	show	it and do it	8, 80/ 34
signification whereupon he might	show	that all we Christian	8, 81/ 12
because God will not	show	him every special thing	8, 81/ 37
by him, I shall	show	you farther that he	8, 83/ 19
Cate, his nun, to	show	to the world himself	8, 86/ 23
yet he doth but	show	us of the promises	8, 95/ 6
your filthiness." These words	show	that the water shall	8, 100/ 4
Savior himself seem to	show	some influence gone forth	8, 103/ 6
Paul commandeth thereby to	show	or preach the Lord's	8, 116/ 31
and teach heresy, and	show	lechery . . . to turn the	8, 130/ 11
his high goodness, to	show	themselves at last, and	8, 139/ 17
taken upon him to	show	us here his high	8, 145/ 26
find any that can	show	them me, I shall	8, 175/ 19
already, and shall anon	show	you many more. Then	8, 176/ 9
may see for a	show	of holy matrimony Friar	8, 180/ 2
into the better and	show	us what the names	8, 186/ 29
sacrament. For these places	show	both the sensible sign	8, 192/ 3
such ribalds more . . . shamefully	show	their abominable bitchery, to	8, 206/ 22
should unto his confessor	show	it secretly. This can	8, 206/ 25
they will willingly go	show	themselves their own sins	8, 208/ 3
that I purposed to	show	. For he teacheth and	8, 219/ 17
that I did then	show	the people truth . . . and	8, 219/ 19
men ween he would	show	them the way, and	8, 223/ 32
after shall I so	show	you the matter that	8, 223/ 34
matter, but only to	show	the glory of his	8, 227/ 24
a match!), I shall	show	you what fraud and	8, 229/ 14
and plain. I shall	show	you first an example	8, 230/ 6
now go further and	show	you how he hath	8, 232/ 28
words, as I shall	show	anon. But first I	8, 233/ 4
shall go forth and	show	you, as I began	8, 233/ 5
tomorrow" but if ye	show	which captain by some	8, 235/ 39
say not this to	show	that I think that	8, 236/ 26
I say this . . . to	show	that the order of	8, 236/ 29

Now shall I plainly	show	you, by many places	8, 238/ 5
him -- yet to	show	that his only preaching	8, 241/ 38
I intend shortly to	show	by this that the	8, 242/ 11
devil. And this I	show	you (for the order	8, 245/ 7
Or else they must	show	us some one man	8, 249/ 13
of his apostles, to	show	and make proof that	8, 251/ 4
the doctrine shine and	show	the right way to	8, 251/ 16
yet again, he must	show	me why there be	8, 251/ 26
his true church, to	show	his true church --	8, 252/ 23
written in Scripture. We	show	him plain scriptures for	8, 253/ 24
example also that I	show	you serveth much for	8, 258/ 25
truth. Now shall I	show	you an example of	8, 258/ 30
should not lack a	show	. . . whereby ye shall see	8, 258/ 33
they might have said, "	Show	me this in writing	8, 262/ 25
that should come and	show	false miracles, except the	8, 264/ 5
the true preachers should	show	true miracles against them	8, 264/ 6
them to speak and	show	their minds therein . . . for	8, 268/ 4
this wretched world to	show	it example of meekness	8, 268/ 23
weak consciences, I shall	show	you more proof of	8, 268/ 36
your sight, by some	show	of his special presence	8, 269/ 4
of God continue, to	show	the presence of God	8, 272/ 29
be, as I shall	show	you afterward, surely too	8, 278/ 8
sure he shall never	show	while he liveth. For	8, 278/ 24
say nay, let him	show	me which old holy	8, 278/ 31
bringeth again: let him	show	, then, which popes of	8, 279/ 4
as I will after	show	you, though he said	8, 279/ 18
please him reveal and	show	us any of those	8, 283/ 16
And when he shall	show	you by which church	8, 285/ 16
-- he must needs	show	you some church which	8, 285/ 17
it seem. For I	show	there that the apostles	8, 291/ 31
-- then shall he	show	himself too shameless. For	8, 296/ 19
once. I shall therefore	show	you his answers to	8, 309/ 33
the fire. Whereas I	show	in my Dialogue that	8, 312/ 36
in that authority to	show	him that God made	8, 331/ 6
it out to the	show	! And whereas he now	8, 332/ 31
days Christ would never	show	nor reveal anything to	8, 334/ 36
such things to do,	show	, and reveal -- he	8, 336/ 34
when God may yet	show	things whereof we yet	8, 337/ 30
he list, do and	show	also more things yet	8, 337/ 31
and dead he doth	show	miracles in his Catholic	8, 338/ 28
God and for the	show	of the Godhood of	8, 342/ 20
that I will believe . . .	show	a miracle, or bring	8, 345/ 29
yet, or ever shall	show	, I suppose. Howbeit, as	8, 351/ 12
both then intended to	show	, and often before had	8, 351/ 33
be bidden, should say, "	Show	me that written in	8, 352/ 5
together) till he should	show	them "some such commandment	8, 354/ 27
not done . . . but only	show	you the thing I	8, 362/ 16
it by me." I	show	you this, good readers	8, 362/ 19
confirm that and also	show	somewhat that God would	8, 364/ 11
Paul do very plainly	show	that some things there	8, 374/ 31

thing if he cannot	show	(as he cannot indeed	8, 379/ 11
false faith, and so	show	which is the church	8, 382/ 18
see that his solemn	show	of such confidence in	8, 386/ 18
be good men, and	show	the fruits of faith	8, 397/ 2
open marks and tokens	show	you, with evident reason	8, 399/ 7
damned; as I shall	show	you further after. And	8, 399/ 20
out the candle and	show	them the way by	8, 424/ 30
intended there, not to	show	them that whoso is	8, 434/ 13
do plainly and clearly	show	. But now seeth every	8, 451/ 29
we shall now plainly	show	you. Let us first	8, 462/ 15
he doth. He will	show	, peradventure, that David did	8, 467/ 26
will go further to	show	you somewhat of his	8, 480/ 6
nurture us, and to	show	us our own hearts	8, 485/ 7
a very beastly bitchery . . .	show	themselves clearly to be	8, 495/ 9
before and some hereafter,	show	most likely that he	8, 498/ 9
us. . . . My wit must	show	me a true cause	8, 500/ 32
presently forbear somewhat to	show	you of his abominable	8, 502/ 9
Tyndale My wit must	show	me a true cause	8, 506/ 30
My wit must first	show	me some cause either	8, 506/ 34
face to face. To	show	also that God giveth	8, 509/ 25
withdraweth his hand to	show	his elects and reprobates	8, 523/ 26
Tyndale saith, only to	show	his only elects that	8, 523/ 31
Which he saith to	show	us that they were	8, 530/ 31
more. But I shall	show	you whom you shall	8, 543/ 27
And finally -- to	show	them that all these	8, 543/ 33
-- yet shall I	show	you that he hath	8, 557/ 26
and informed. And I	show	there that it is	8, 560/ 18
church, which he will	show	you, and not the	8, 560/ 24
his matter . . . and shall	show	you shortly how angrily	8, 573/ 1
him, and his ignorance	showed	him, himself did in	8, 9/ 15
he, after much favor	showed	him, and much labor	8, 15/ 31
those heresies. Whereof he	showed	himself so repentant that	8, 17/ 16
to have had favor	showed	him. But when that	8, 18/ 10
burned. And therefore he	showed	me the shipman's name	8, 19/ 21
yet amended, and I	showed	him, as the truth	8, 20/ 23
open wrath of God	showed	upon their false prophets	8, 29/ 2
ye see well, shamefully	showed	themselves open incestuous harlots	8, 43/ 1
their lives, and miracles	showed	for them of God	8, 46/ 37
shall be revealed and	showed	upon us"); and notwithstanding	8, 53/ 10
after his great kindness	showed	, but that their own	8, 66/ 31
cause why that Christ	showed	unto the Jews that	8, 74/ 6
ceremonies -- I have	showed	him the great and	8, 77/ 30
Baptism, when our Savior	showed	unto Nicodemus that except	8, 80/ 24
and baptize -- he	showed	them not, as far	8, 80/ 31
other thing . . . but only	showed	them that so he	8, 80/ 33
in their baptizing they	showed	unto the people that	8, 80/ 35
so . . . yet have I	showed	you manifestly that he	8, 83/ 16
to be preached, and	showed	what the token and	8, 96/ 3
them and by miracle	showed	himself by their speaking	8, 99/ 18
have believed as they	showed	, and they have showed	8, 107/ 8

showed, and they have	showed	that they believed as	8, 107/ 8
think themselves safe: he	showed	them in himself and	8, 122/ 7
by their filthy "wedding"	showed	themselves plain, open ribalds	8, 138/ 28
that they taught and	showed	, the very strait path	8, 141/ 2
of my Dialogue I	showed	that Tyndale's translation of	8, 142/ 9
burned . . . because it well	showed	in itself that he	8, 142/ 11
in his translation . . . I	showed	as for example that	8, 143/ 7
yet many more. Now	showed	I there the causes	8, 143/ 17
such manner changes . . . and	showed	also the things that	8, 143/ 19
that Tyndale hath here	showed	us, doth signify that	8, 145/ 15
down; for I have	showed	him here the oldest	8, 150/ 26
our chamber -- yet	showed	he, for all that	8, 162/ 27
it shall soon be	showed	him that his consequent	8, 168/ 16
open poetry I have	showed	you some already, and	8, 176/ 8
rabble of heretics, and	showed	a shrewd sort that	8, 180/ 30
More Lo, Tyndale here	showed	himself that by this	8, 185/ 24
thereas the sentence well	showed	that it signified neither	8, 199/ 1
cause hath he now	showed	why he so should	8, 202/ 31
And hath he now	showed	you any cause at	8, 202/ 33
as I have plainly	showed	already in the words	8, 203/ 31
would rather have sin	showed	in shameless boasting, whereby	8, 206/ 26
and grow . . . than shamefastly	showed	in confession, where it	8, 206/ 28
of God written. I	showed	also that the church	8, 225/ 5
devil. And therefore I	showed	in my said Dialogue	8, 225/ 28
Highness much more plainly	showed	in his most erudite	8, 225/ 29
Now that I have	showed	you somewhat of the	8, 232/ 23
and that I have	showed	you one example thereof	8, 232/ 27
is, as I have	showed	you, correspondent unto our	8, 233/ 11
the," whereof I have	showed	you before; wherein he	8, 235/ 21
-- when he had	showed	his apostles and others	8, 238/ 16
Thus have I clearly	showed	you that whereas Tyndale	8, 242/ 6
that truth shall be	showed	us . . . and that miracles	8, 243/ 21
it -- as he	showed	Moses what he would	8, 247/ 14
points; another, that they	showed	the people that the	8, 255/ 11
than as by miracles	showed	at other occasions beside	8, 255/ 21
hand. Here have I	showed	you an example of	8, 258/ 22
for Scripture, though Christ	showed	to the Jews as	8, 280/ 3
of aught to be	showed	more, save the resurrection	8, 281/ 23
of aught to be	showed	more, save the resurrection	8, 282/ 17
God hath revealed, and	showed	by writing before; except	8, 284/ 19
and his apostles have	showed	us that there is	8, 289/ 16
And that have they	showed	us not only by	8, 289/ 17
leave them to be	showed	and disclosed at such	8, 302/ 1
as I have often	showed	, mention is made of	8, 304/ 7
by his own example	showed	you!), that thing is	8, 309/ 22
confute my Dialogue. I	showed	there in my Dialogue	8, 310/ 4
faith; as I have	showed	you examples and shall	8, 312/ 2
mystery by mouth . . . and	showed	them the manner himself	8, 315/ 2
as he had before	showed	them, our Savior himself	8, 315/ 17
us," and so forth	showed	what laws they had	8, 322/ 10

when he sent them,	showed	them; and yet he	8, 328/ 13
the thing done and	showed	, shall, by his Spirit	8, 336/ 29
shameless without any miracle	showed	to bid all the	8, 337/ 10
not that God hath	showed	him that all is	8, 338/ 15
not that God hath	showed	him that he would	8, 338/ 17
so many as were	showed	beside, it was a	8, 341/ 2
not that God hath	showed	him that he never	8, 348/ 12
text that Tyndale hath	showed	us yet, or ever	8, 351/ 11
and often before had	showed	, that the scribes and	8, 351/ 33
wherewith, as I have	showed	you before, Tyndale was	8, 367/ 16
saith he, "we have	showed	you before that the	8, 370/ 12
where her husband lay . . .	showed	unto Saint Augustine, then	8, 371/ 17
as I have before	showed	(as well in my	8, 387/ 12
doctors our Lord hath	showed	many a wonderful miracle	8, 389/ 11
matter more light, had	showed	us, as I say	8, 392/ 22
come, that shall be	showed	upon us." And if	8, 401/ 21
in mine other book	showed	), but the goodness of	8, 402/ 7
in my First Book	showed	you, many things against	8, 404/ 33
that I have already	showed	you . . . since he meaneth	8, 412/ 6
like (as I have	showed	you before) in the	8, 425/ 36
whereof he hath already	showed	us that a true	8, 443/ 28
-- our Lord again	showed	him that it was	8, 453/ 7
away from him . . . but	showed	him that his grace	8, 453/ 8
revelation of God, privately	showed	unto himself. And then	8, 476/ 13
perceiveth of the goodness	showed	him that his father	8, 488/ 32
For whereas I there	showed	that the very books	8, 500/ 7
the thing were so	showed	unto my wit, I	8, 507/ 20
so sufficiently to be	showed	and taught as he	8, 508/ 27
say, in such wise	showed	, nor the wit in	8, 509/ 1
but comforted him and	showed	him things which before	8, 528/ 31
if his wit had	showed	him his fault . . . his	8, 535/ 18
hath, as I there	showed	, left out the chief	8, 561/ 16
as I have before	showed	you, that the elects	8, 564/ 23
earth, nor hath nothing	showed	us which is; and	8, 572/ 28
bare signifier and a	shower	thereof. And yet worse	8, 95/ 16
also see that he	showeth	himself a false liar	8, 7/ 35
writing and their living	showeth	. For the captains be	8, 11/ 12
that he brought well	showeth	them, and his holy	8, 16/ 28
tabernacles, and where he	showeth	that at the Day	8, 52/ 30
the benefits which God	showeth	the world through them	8, 54/ 31
that God worketh and	showeth	the world through the	8, 54/ 35
life. And when he	showeth	that the bread is	8, 81/ 9
yet in some he	showeth	his affection full well	8, 114/ 9
of him than he	showeth	of himself in these	8, 117/ 5
words. For here he	showeth	plainly that though to	8, 117/ 6
divers of these words,	showeth	that the Latin text	8, 143/ 29
such wise as he	showeth	both lack of learning	8, 144/ 8
of music . . . the Scripture	showeth	it openly -- both	8, 162/ 8
confirmed with Scripture --	showeth	himself in few words	8, 167/ 34
For Saint Paul here	showeth	that the cause why	8, 172/ 30

the spirituality. For he	showeth	them that I wrote	8, 178/ 20
Greek word presbyteros, but	showeth	also that the old	8, 184/ 11
goeth he forth and	showeth	us a solemn process	8, 189/ 29
And the first text	showeth	also, after the Greek	8, 192/ 5
bound, since the Scripture	showeth	it not, to believe	8, 193/ 2
meaneth that, since he	showeth	none other shift, he	8, 196/ 21
expressed by "charity"? Then	showeth	he that the Greek	8, 199/ 4
penance-doing too, as himself	showeth	by and by. Tyndale	8, 208/ 10
dispraiseth. For Saint Jerome	showeth	that the Sacrament of	8, 212/ 20
him in derision." Here	showeth	this blessed apostle Paul	8, 213/ 5
do; so that himself	showeth	now that I did	8, 219/ 19
since his own writing	showeth	that he made his	8, 219/ 20
believe, and the Scripture	showeth	, and Saint Augustine declareth	8, 225/ 16
so doth, his translation	showeth	. And that he doth	8, 232/ 11
and then the matter	showeth	that the Greek article	8, 237/ 17
by his word he	showeth	his truth . . . and by	8, 245/ 10
manner . . . but sometimes he	showeth	it out at once	8, 247/ 12
Pharaoh do. Sometimes he	showeth	it leisurely, suffering his	8, 247/ 16
well proved, now! He	showeth	us of sacrifices, of	8, 276/ 19
with itself -- he	showeth	himself as wise as	8, 282/ 12
not? And when he	showeth	you any known church	8, 285/ 20
Now cometh Tyndale and	showeth	that this is fondly	8, 291/ 37
by which words he	showeth	plainly himself that he	8, 330/ 22
hath yet one that	showeth	the cause why and	8, 335/ 21
circumstance of the text	showeth	), but had utterly meant	8, 349/ 18
woman his mother, Monica,	showeth	that albeit beforetime she	8, 371/ 14
his homily wherein he	showeth	that almsdeed, Masses, and	8, 373/ 12
-- as our Savior	showeth	himself in the parables	8, 391/ 32
bad . . . and the Scripture	showeth	by the ark of	8, 391/ 36
thereof, but fear." There	showeth	Saint Paul effectually, by	8, 430/ 11
of some persons." Here	showeth	Saint Paul plainly that	8, 430/ 22
plainly declare. For he	showeth	that the devil is	8, 434/ 25
sin. And now he	showeth	us, in the other	8, 443/ 31
and calleth them, and	showeth	them his good will	8, 496/ 15
calleth upon them, and	showeth	them his good will	8, 499/ 7
goeth Tyndale further and	showeth	more kinds of folk	8, 515/ 26
another chapter before, he	showeth	that the elects as	8, 517/ 5
but as the wit	showeth	it, as I have	8, 535/ 22
it . . . the more himself	showeth	us the sore offense	8, 551/ 27
the church that he	showeth	you can err or	8, 560/ 25
word. And then he	showeth	what himself calleth the	8, 563/ 22
again. But yet he	showeth	us further that, for	8, 565/ 30
that believe as himself	showeth	you. And then hath	8, 569/ 34
repentance" -- while himself	showeth	what false articles he	8, 570/ 32
his true faith --	showing	that the Holy Ghost	8, 43/ 39
book called Rationale divinatorum . . .	showing	what signifieth the alb	8, 110/ 7
manner of motion thereof,	showing	himself to have some	8, 137/ 24
express warning in writing	showing	that all is written	8, 156/ 29
an opening and a	showing	of the thing --	8, 207/ 7
of their flesh, in	showing	themselves thankful again to	8, 208/ 32

it for our salvation."	Showing	, by those words, that	8, 542/ 1
reign over them. What	shows	, what faces and contrary	8, 138/ 10
he blessed himself and	shrank	back, and said he	8, 152/ 11
troth of a false	shrew	, "This is the faith	8, 167/ 29
he played the false	shrew	for his master, provided	8, 257/ 21
child into some old	shrew	, and the playing at	8, 495/ 22
in hugger-mugger, by some	shrewd	masters that keep them	8, 5/ 37
Here hath been a	shrewd	sort of Christian folk	8, 88/ 14
Erasmus my darling the	shrewd	intent and purpose that	8, 176/ 18
heretics, and showed a	shrewd	sort that came to	8, 180/ 30
cometh to a full	shrewd	purpose. For by these	8, 229/ 3
be suffered to sow	shrewd	seed of heresies, schisms	8, 357/ 34
deadly . . . and, like a	shrewd	, wily lad, hath scraped	8, 557/ 28
thereto that will but	shrewdly	serve them, as I	8, 55/ 33
he granteth he believeth	shrewdly	, and would make them	8, 108/ 18
in their hearts full	shrewdly	, as they commonly do	8, 398/ 37
misled by false, wily	shrews	except they be well	8, 38/ 21
faithful folk, when false	shrews	come, and false heretics	8, 517/ 14
and slight repentance, without	shrifft	or penance, sufficeth . . . and	8, 5/ 27
parts. Of Confession Tyndale	Shrift	in the ear is	8, 88/ 7
yet confesseth he that	shrifft	is very necessary and	8, 88/ 23
such repentance will to	shrifft	, I warrant you, and	8, 90/ 30
and careth for no	shrifft	-- repenteth never a	8, 90/ 32
spoke of it, understand	shrifft	in the ear; whereof	8, 206/ 11
English word hath been "	shrifft	" and "shriving." For, saving	8, 207/ 32
repenting and by the	shrifft	and absolution his high	8, 209/ 30
we were shriven (for	shrifft	he calleth the false	8, 394/ 33
to remission any sacramental	shrifft	, or penitential works, or	8, 416/ 23
with repenting; and that	shrifft	, or penance toward heaven	8, 417/ 33
the bare repenting, without	shrifft	or penance, he shall	8, 425/ 25
not quite put away	shrifft	and all penitential works	8, 470/ 25
repenteth without care of	shrifft	, and dieth in a	8, 488/ 17
the bare repenting, without	shrifft	or penance, all were	8, 495/ 34
father upon his humble	shrifft	and confession, which Tyndale	8, 496/ 3
he go to no	shrifft	nor do no penance	8, 516/ 8
repentant" elects, abhorring from	shrifft	, and rejecting the Sacrament	8, 570/ 39
and bare repentance without	shrifft	or penance shall sufficiently	8, 571/ 36
this point pricketh him,	shrinketh	hither and thither thereat	8, 272/ 2
his work if they	shrive	themselves secretly and speak	8, 88/ 26
I am bound to	shrive	myself unto , and make	8, 210/ 21
soul; great sin to	shrive	us or to do	8, 221/ 10
or a man to	shrive	himself of his sins	8, 289/ 27
men ought to be	shriven	, or receive any penance	8, 394/ 12
that ever we were	shriven	(for shrift he calleth	8, 394/ 33
hath been "shrifft" and "	shriving	." For, saving that the	8, 207/ 33
Good Friday as on	Shrove	Tuesday? And what can	8, 4/ 22
Lent all turned into	Shrovetide	. And there it well	8, 62/ 29
unto mine own, nor	shuffled	it up so hastily	8, 38/ 33
that thou findest in	Shushan	, and pray ye for	8, 67/ 31
-- the doors being	shut	-- and speaking unto	8, 545/ 34

of those stories anything	sib	to Saint John's Gospel	8, 273/ 12
it not to be	sick	at all than of	8, 36/ 35
weak consciences of their	sick	brethren, and make them	8, 62/ 19
that if any be	sick	, "he shall induce the	8, 87/ 15
faith shall heal the	sick	man . . . and if he	8, 87/ 17
one that lay sore	sick	could not forbear to	8, 134/ 19
wherewith they anoint the	sick	, or whether this be	8, 194/ 10
the Aneling of the	Sick	also, and every of	8, 194/ 22
wherewith they anoint the	sick	: thereto I say that	8, 195/ 15
should therewith anoint the	sick	in the Sacrament of	8, 195/ 17
sore eyes of his	sick	soul may once look	8, 289/ 33
lay their hands upon	sick	folk and they should	8, 308/ 11
their hands upon some	sick	folk whom they should	8, 328/ 9
why they should anoint	sick	folk with oil and	8, 328/ 10
good to smear a	sick	man with butter as	8, 328/ 20
God wot, full poor,	sick	, and sore . . . and might	8, 333/ 27
you, good readers, how	sick	, how sore, and how	8, 335/ 14
may say he is	sick	. Upon these words, concerning	8, 355/ 4
be it never so	sick	, whereof the principal head	8, 397/ 37
and manners never so	sick	, as long as they	8, 398/ 9
but they be weak,	sick	, and wounded, and not	8, 485/ 18
that "they be weak,	sick	, and wounded, and not	8, 486/ 33
unto God than a	sick	man oftentimes feebleth the	8, 529/ 14
unto God than a	sick	man oftentimes feebleth the	8, 538/ 1
in this world very	sickly	, and hath many sore	8, 397/ 31
somewhere he sendeth war,	sickness	, and mortality . . . to punish	8, 2/ 24
than of a great	sickness	to be very well	8, 36/ 36
dare not complain. The	sickness	that maketh them so	8, 204/ 9
writeth to them that	sickness	and death by the	8, 315/ 20
we cannot forgive. In	sickness	, in loss of goods	8, 485/ 12
we, on the other	side	, say plainly unto them	8, 3/ 21
so, on the other	side	, if it mishap any	8, 38/ 1
And on the other	side	, if Tyndale deny me	8, 45/ 10
sure and safe, a	side	half out of all	8, 58/ 32
it walk on your	side	, then to gaud and	8, 58/ 36
that on the other	side	, whatsoever they do themselves	8, 59/ 8
And on the other	side	, if that by the	8, 102/ 2
And on the other	side	, if he had here	8, 107/ 28
beginneth on the other	side	to rebuke and reprove	8, 120/ 8
marry, on the other	side	, these new "spiritual" men	8, 121/ 24
his own blessed, bloody	side	. And for because we	8, 134/ 34
God, on the other	side	, that the holy "spiritual	8, 138/ 25
then on the other	side	, Tyndale telleth us that	8, 148/ 3
sure proof upon our	side	-- which indeed we	8, 154/ 6
is plainly upon their	side	. And this say not	8, 156/ 10
But on the other	side	, all good, faithful people	8, 165/ 33
is, on the other	side	, that good folk which	8, 172/ 36
But on the other	side	, likewise as this argument	8, 242/ 24
And on the other	side	, if he say that	8, 250/ 1
one example of either	side	. We say that since	8, 258/ 3

again, on the other	side	, and highly thanketh the	8, 267/ 33
that, on the other	side	, the word of God	8, 269/ 17
done on the other	side	for the truth. But	8, 269/ 36
God had on every	side	so bewrapped his people	8, 298/ 30
But on the other	side	, if they would, when	8, 352/ 29
And on the other	side	, without the catholic faith	8, 361/ 28
And unto the other	side	, if the credence of	8, 378/ 16
But on the other	side	, he that considereth that	8, 394/ 7
And on the other	side	, if a man must	8, 396/ 1
he, on the other	side	, that whosoever, after his	8, 426/ 7
Howbeit, on the other	side	, he may peradventure mean	8, 446/ 36
And on the other	side	, as they sin, so	8, 460/ 8
his tale on every	side	foolish, false, and naught	8, 488/ 25
assault piecemeal, on every	side	wounded, despoiled, and bound	8, 496/ 7
whereby, on the other	side	, he might frowardly refuse	8, 502/ 36
leaning to the one	side	, or in working of	8, 507/ 8
agreement of the one	side	or of the other	8, 510/ 25
that, sometimes, on that	side	, for affection, upon which	8, 510/ 26
for affection, upon which	side	he seeth least part	8, 510/ 26
less on the one	side	and less on the	8, 526/ 20
finger in God Almighty's	side	. But Tyndale excuseth all	8, 532/ 32
his finger in his	side	. And this he did	8, 546/ 5
Tyndale on the other	side	. . . and by the selfsame	8, 551/ 29
do on both the	sides	agree upon the text	8, 134/ 3
groundsel, to undershore the	sides	with the same. Then	8, 282/ 14
speak for both the	sides	. And therefore it must	8, 396/ 15
lying by their lemans'	sides	, and think they will	8, 521/ 27
Satan seeketh you to	sift	you, as men sift	8, 553/ 12
sift you, as men	sift	wheat. But I have	8, 553/ 12
Simon, Satan seeketh to	sift	you as wheat; but	8, 553/ 16
pilgrimage longeth for and	sigheth	. Good Lord, grant this	8, 373/ 8
pain, yet suspiring and	sighing	after the sight of	8, 406/ 20
prayed for you with	sighs	unspeakable, that ye might	8, 268/ 30
kept the fast in	sight	. . . they shall not force	8, 62/ 12
and praying in the	sight	of him." I suppose	8, 67/ 22
so gave him his	sight	-- I think that	8, 103/ 14
of hands at the	sight	of the Elevation, and	8, 110/ 19
and ceremonies in their	sight	, they feel their passions	8, 160/ 11
one eye . . . amend his	sight	by putting out the	8, 181/ 33
perpetual banishment from the	sight	of his face and	8, 209/ 32
plain at the first	sight	. . . I shall make it	8, 264/ 37
it himself, in your	sight	, by some show of	8, 269/ 4
man, and in the	sight	of all the people	8, 269/ 6
see in his own	sight	miracles set thereto! But	8, 269/ 16
by the marvelous new	sight	thereof, or that, it	8, 276/ 25
as sure in the	sight	of his soul, how	8, 286/ 29
may not abide the	sight	of them; and therefore	8, 293/ 35
the world and outward	sight	of man unknown . . . not	8, 387/ 24
and to deceive our	sight	, and not to serve	8, 393/ 36
in the deep, secret	sight	of God that they	8, 401/ 31

and sighing after the	sight	of God and joy	8, 406/ 20
the devil, upon some	sight	of a wanton woman	8, 456/ 35
play . . . and with the	sight	is taken and ravished	8, 489/ 2
dim that the faint	sight	of our sore eyes	8, 490/ 13
occasions, as upon the	sight	of such things as	8, 492/ 24
child doth at the	sight	of the play), and	8, 492/ 26
with God toward the	sight	thereof; and that all	8, 499/ 35
and kept from the	sight	and perceiving of the	8, 500/ 1
thereof in the inward	sight	of the understanding as	8, 507/ 13
upon . . . or as the	sight	of the soul hath	8, 507/ 15
nor belief, but very	sight	and knowledge. And such	8, 507/ 26
of sure and certain	sight	, be from distrust or	8, 509/ 5
then turned into full	sight	and inevitable contemplation. And	8, 509/ 8
and not an inevitable	sight	of the truth inspired	8, 509/ 12
saith that upon the	sight	thereof . . . they "love" God	8, 511/ 5
adultery conceived at the	sight	of another man's wife	8, 529/ 21
whosoever have once the	sight	of a woman is	8, 530/ 24
a man, or the	sight	of a naked woman	8, 531/ 22
while between the first	sight	of Bathsheba and the	8, 534/ 9
lewdness at the first	sight	of Bathsheba, stood still	8, 537/ 27
done evil in my	sight	?Thou hast killed with	8, 539/ 6
with them in the	sight	of this sun. For	8, 539/ 14
my word in the	sight	of all Israel and	8, 539/ 16
change, and the terrible	sight	of his Passion, and	8, 541/ 8
hearts, and the cruel	sight	had so encumbered their	8, 541/ 19
their minds "encumbered," with "	sight	" of his death and	8, 542/ 23
Savior himself upon the	sight	neither, till he felt	8, 546/ 4
while after, at the	sight	of our Savior himself	8, 552/ 2
out their gear so	sightly	that every man may	8, 139/ 21
there appeared many terrible	sights	, so far forth that	8, 128/ 28
and "stormy" temptations, "terrible"	sights	, with their hearts "pierced	8, 542/ 22
took such an outward	sign	rather than such another	8, 78/ 31
grace, according to the	sign	, that is to wit	8, 85/ 17
water but for a	sign	. As if that one	8, 96/ 17
set but for a	sign	and in all these	8, 96/ 20
serveth but for a	sign	? "The ' word of	8, 96/ 34
but for a bare	sign	. . . and without the significations	8, 97/ 33
not for a bare	sign	. And surely when our	8, 98/ 3
than for a bare	sign	void of any fruitful	8, 98/ 9
is more than a	sign	that he shall have	8, 98/ 16
a bare token or	sign	of grace, in that	8, 98/ 22
bare, dead token, and	sign	of grace and cleansing	8, 100/ 26
not as a bare	sign	but as an instrument	8, 101/ 5
it is a true	sign	, and it true that	8, 116/ 33
so blessed with the	Sign	of the Cross . . . as	8, 127/ 28
set little by the	Sign	of the Cross made	8, 128/ 2
blessing in which the	Sign	of the Cross is	8, 128/ 8
the virtue of that	Sign	-- not only among	8, 128/ 11
bless himself with the	sign	of the cross which	8, 128/ 32
hated. At which only	sign	so made with the	8, 128/ 33

but for a bare	sign	. . . and the thing that	8, 156/ 5
show both the sensible	sign	of laying the Apostle's	8, 192/ 3
Timothy was no sacramental	sign	. . . nor any other thing	8, 192/ 14
but the sacrament or	sign	thereof. For circumcision preached	8, 276/ 16
it but for a	sign	of bodily health, and	8, 276/ 33
of circumcision with the	sign	of the rainbow . . . is	8, 277/ 5
the Mass, to the	sign	of the Saracen's head	8, 277/ 7
such a bare, simple	sign	, and set but only	8, 278/ 33
but only a bare	sign	, and token, and a	8, 300/ 24
he saith that "sacrament," "	sign	," and "token" be but	8, 300/ 32
reckoned for a bare	sign	set but only to	8, 319/ 11
it is only a	sign	, memorial, and token of	8, 394/ 15
it not only a	sign	. And yet granteth he	8, 475/ 5
of Albert's De modis	significandi	. . . because that Friar Luther	8, 211/ 30
one general and common	signification	of them all, betoken	8, 77/ 7
of God. This common	signification	of the sacraments have	8, 77/ 11
have this faith and	signification	of sacraments, Tyndale cannot	8, 77/ 18
trow you, cannot this	signification	serve Tyndale? Verily because	8, 77/ 21
the great and chief	signification	of all: that is	8, 77/ 31
is the very chief	signification	that all holy doctors	8, 77/ 34
signified? Nay; nor what	signification	had the sacrament of	8, 79/ 21
and find the uttermost	signification	thereof. Surely as lightsome	8, 80/ 14
but not the proper	signification	of the water, why	8, 80/ 28
telleth, for what proper	signification	God set the water	8, 80/ 32
allegory and similitude and	signification	whereupon he might show	8, 81/ 11
signify beside the general	signification	of invisible grace; for	8, 82/ 1
already, and every special	signification	that the Scripture expresseth	8, 82/ 3
it hath a second	signification	-- but that is	8, 144/ 24
of priesthood. A third	signification	, he saith, it hath	8, 144/ 29
And "in this third	signification	" he saith that, though	8, 144/ 33
nowadays," yet in this	signification	is, he saith, "the	8, 144/ 35
hath left out one	signification	or twain that this	8, 145/ 13
have it perceived, that	signification	of this word "church	8, 145/ 32
And that is that	signification	by which "the church	8, 145/ 34
it in his third	signification	for, all a multitude	8, 146/ 1
the whole world. This	signification	Tyndale leaveth out clean	8, 146/ 6
specification of his third	signification	, as though he would	8, 146/ 9
-- as though that	signification	were very rare and	8, 146/ 14
of "the church" no	signification	neither more great nor	8, 146/ 15
Tyndale handleth his third	signification	very secondly, and fareth	8, 146/ 18
the church" in that	signification	goeth far otherwise. For	8, 146/ 22
and degrees": of this	signification	surely few folk have	8, 146/ 27
in this Tyndale's third	signification	after his description --	8, 147/ 1
ever had a good	signification	and a holy in	8, 147/ 10
a little his first	signification	, where he saith it	8, 147/ 14
know more of the	signification	than that they be	8, 161/ 10
this is yet one	signification	more that Tyndale's master	8, 163/ 10
a stews -- which	signification	also Tyndale hath here	8, 163/ 12
ignorance of the true	signification	of this word "church	8, 163/ 19
a word without any	signification	of Christendom any more	8, 164/ 28

true of the usual	signification	of these words themselves	8, 166/ 20
the right and proper	signification	of any word . . . insomuch	8, 166/ 25
this is the proper	signification	of that word, which	8, 167/ 25
to go next the	signification	of presbyteros at that	8, 184/ 33
had served in that	signification	, so many hundred years	8, 185/ 7
was taken in that	signification	there . . . Tyndale should not	8, 185/ 26
not understood in that	signification	. As if percase a	8, 185/ 35
that had none holy	signification	. But Tyndale here, though	8, 188/ 18
that time none holy	signification	in the Greek tongue	8, 188/ 26
tongue before, any holy	signification	at all, nor signified	8, 188/ 33
the word in one	signification	nor other . . . lest the	8, 198/ 28
English words in such	signification	as the people useth	8, 201/ 1
and not in such	signification	as they were used	8, 201/ 2
word from its general	signification	to a more determinate	8, 234/ 22
taken from us the	signification	of the sacraments, and	8, 278/ 18
not besides the common	signification	of grace write any	8, 297/ 7
Scripture what other, special	signification	every outward token hath	8, 297/ 23
hath . . . and preach that	signification	to the people as	8, 297/ 24
perceive (for one general	signification	of them all we	8, 302/ 22
were: yet if the	signification	were once lost . . . we	8, 307/ 14
either seek up the	signification	or put some other	8, 307/ 15
or put some other	signification	of God's word thereto	8, 307/ 16
observe a sacrament without	signification	, but to our damnation	8, 307/ 18
sin, but if the	signification	be known: then lived	8, 308/ 19
it had an evil	signification	. . . and signified that the	8, 318/ 14
list. Devise once some	signification	. . . and then would those	8, 319/ 13
them, and what special	signification	every sacrament and ceremony	8, 327/ 30
things, and the proper	signification	, ere I go. For	8, 328/ 21
than of the very	signification	of those ceremonies. But	8, 330/ 4
twain. One, a general	signification	by which it is	8, 560/ 31
as touching the second	signification	, of the only elects	8, 561/ 34
sacraments . . . he searcheth the	significations	and will not serve	8, 75/ 11
but in that the	significations	of the sacraments be	8, 75/ 33
For as touching the	significations	and betokenings of the	8, 76/ 22
reasons both of the	significations	and of the spiritual	8, 78/ 21
the very causes and	significations	he could not have	8, 80/ 4
the proper causes and	significations	of these sacraments and	8, 80/ 17
for good and convenient	significations	of those two sacraments	8, 81/ 20
tell us that those	significations	be the very things	8, 81/ 21
And besides that, such	significations	as are not there	8, 82/ 4
not understand all the	significations	of all the outward	8, 82/ 8
tell them further, other	significations	of the sacrament, the	8, 82/ 21
not taught the proper	significations	of the outward token	8, 82/ 26
the declaration of their	significations	. And thereby meaneth he	8, 83/ 4
naught except their proper	significations	were declared and taught	8, 83/ 13
receive them -- other	significations	, or otherwise declared, than	8, 83/ 14
Paul for those holy	significations	saith that matrimony is	8, 85/ 35
open and declare those	significations	to the receivers of	8, 95/ 23
he preacheth not the	significations	, then he purgeth not	8, 95/ 34
sign . . . and without the	significations	preached at the font	8, 97/ 34

word "church" hath divers	significations	. And then he maketh	8, 144/ 18
church," besides all the	significations	that Tyndale hath here	8, 145/ 14
have taken in these	significations	than some of them	8, 145/ 28
one of the principal	significations	thereof, and whereupon the	8, 145/ 33
yet, signify those other	significations	of ecclesia that were	8, 168/ 23
may tell us those	significations	in a tale beside	8, 186/ 30
in English speech divers	significations	: sometimes love, sometimes mercy	8, 198/ 24
not taken away the	significations	of our sacraments from	8, 278/ 15
concerning as well the	significations	of sacraments as the	8, 278/ 28
Adam to Christ had	significations	. . . and all that are	8, 294/ 6
the Old Testament have	significations	. . . and inasmuch as the	8, 294/ 8
Christ's commandment) have also	significations	; and inasmuch as the	8, 294/ 11
the Altar, and the	significations	of them . . . and of	8, 294/ 26
apostles wrote any proper	significations	of their outward Col	8, 296/ 9
any special and proper	significations	of the outward tokens	8, 297/ 8
outward tokens, to which	significations	the same outward tokens	8, 297/ 9
those special and proper	significations	of every sacrament, sacrifice	8, 298/ 9
well that all the	significations	of them were taught	8, 298/ 21
knowledge of all these	significations	was so necessary to	8, 298/ 27
Moses taught all those	significations	-- then say I	8, 298/ 34
and understanding of those	significations	of all their sacrifices	8, 299/ 7
they read all the	significations	in them as in	8, 299/ 13
tokens so like the	significations	that they were able	8, 299/ 14
able to teach the	significations	, and keep them, by	8, 299/ 15
not, and yet the	significations	so necessary . . . then yet	8, 299/ 17
never knew the special	significations	of all their sacraments	8, 300/ 2
Adam to Christ had	significations	. . . and all that are	8, 301/ 25
sacraments, for lack of	significations	. But ere he can	8, 301/ 30
Adam to Christ had	significations	. . . but also that all	8, 301/ 32
also that all those	significations	were then to the	8, 301/ 32
told them not the	significations	, but would leave them	8, 301/ 35
Now, that all the	significations	of all the sacraments	8, 302/ 9
gave them not the	significations	-- then so might	8, 302/ 15
and ceremonies having some	significations	farther than we perceive	8, 302/ 21
all good tokens and	significations	of grace . . . in that	8, 302/ 23
the Old Testament have	significations	. . . and inasmuch as the	8, 303/ 3
Christ's commandment) have also	significations	; and inasmuch as the	8, 303/ 6
the New Testament have	significations	also . . . and then expoundeth	8, 303/ 22
of the Altar, have	significations	, and that these have	8, 303/ 31
that these five have	significations	too. For he saith	8, 303/ 34
saith that all have	significations	whereof "mention is made	8, 303/ 35
that these five have	significations	also . . . and then confesseth	8, 304/ 1
because they have no	significations	(for lack whereof he	8, 304/ 3
-- which are the	significations	of all ceremonies --	8, 307/ 20
to have understood the	significations	of all the ceremonies	8, 308/ 22
Tyndale here saith, the	significations	of all the sacraments	8, 309/ 1
twain, without any other	significations	? And thus by Tyndale's	8, 309/ 3
we must seek the	significations	again or put down	8, 309/ 6
they knew not the	significations	. . . except it were for	8, 326/ 34
he taught also their	significations	. And that he proveth	8, 327/ 3

say, and the proper	significations	of all these ceremonies	8, 328/ 12
people understood all their	significations	; no, nor Moses neither	8, 328/ 28
word "church" hath divers	significations	. . . among which at last	8, 560/ 30
Lord." All his other	significations	I let pass, as	8, 561/ 3
declarations of all the	significations	. . . he hath, as ye	8, 561/ 10
of these two last	significations	hath he done his	8, 561/ 15
left out the chief	significations	of all, and whereupon	8, 561/ 17
all the outward ceremonies	signified	? Nay; nor what signification	8, 79/ 20
others, or what he	signified	and meant by every	8, 79/ 30
taught what the water	signified	. And let him say	8, 82/ 31
it seemeth to be	signified	that the outward washing	8, 99/ 34
it true that is	signified	thereby (which is the	8, 116/ 34
the thing that is	signified	they call nothing but	8, 156/ 6
yet because "the Church"	signified	a holy name of	8, 164/ 7
whatsoever the word before	signified	of itself. But surely	8, 165/ 7
company is in English	signified	, and of old hath	8, 169/ 20
or that ever it	signified	any congregation other than	8, 169/ 32
or congregation -- nor	signified	not all the citizens	8, 170/ 3
the world; whereas it	signified	no such manner of	8, 170/ 22
this word contio, which	signified	among the Latin paynims	8, 170/ 27
you that ecclesia properly	signified	among the paynims . . . saving	8, 170/ 39
among the Latins, senior	signified	none other; but among	8, 184/ 26
name that many times	signified	rulers and governors. Now	8, 184/ 27
at that time nothing	signified	other than an elder	8, 187/ 4
Greek, but presbyteros, which	signified	, he saith, nothing but	8, 188/ 14
signification at all, nor	signified	there any other thing	8, 188/ 34
well showed that it	signified	neither mercy nor patience	8, 199/ 1
and then the word	signified	that it meant good	8, 199/ 2
that English word that	signified	none other hope but	8, 199/ 34
ere Christ came, and	signified	, therefore, more than a	8, 200/ 6
and though it had	signified	in Latin at that	8, 200/ 21
English word "charity" never	signified	among us any other	8, 200/ 23
Christ, and had then	signified	among English infidels an	8, 200/ 33
had then, among them,	signified	none other love but	8, 200/ 34
time, and so hath	signified	long before our days	8, 200/ 36
but such as it	signified	ere Christ came. Then	8, 201/ 7
is expressed what is	signified	by them. And also	8, 294/ 5
not what the things	signified	that they did; no	8, 302/ 5
an evil signification . . . and	signified	that the sincerity of	8, 318/ 14
but only a bare	signifier	and a shower thereof	8, 95/ 16
Rationale divinatorum . . . showing what	signifieth	the alb, the amice	8, 110/ 8
us that a "church"	signifieth	a "place" or a	8, 144/ 21
-- by which it	signifieth	the clergy; whom it	8, 144/ 25
that this word plainly	signifieth	. One is that this	8, 145/ 13
burned. "The Church" also	signifieth	sometimes a much less	8, 145/ 21
by which "the church"	signifieth	not, as Tyndale taketh	8, 146/ 1
he saith that it	signifieth	not only the clergy	8, 146/ 22
where he saith it	signifieth	a place whereunto "Christian	8, 147/ 15
that it as well	signifieth	a company of Turks	8, 166/ 16
former tongue -- then	signifieth	it in England none	8, 166/ 29

common speech the word	signifieth	not so, nor of	8, 167/ 18
it is that ecclesia	signifieth	in the Greek tongue	8, 169/ 27
this word "church," which	signifieth	only a Christian congregation	8, 171/ 12
like wise wheresoever it	signifieth	a Christian congregation be	8, 171/ 14
word of Latin, and	signifieth	a sort gathered together	8, 171/ 18
in some universities it	signifieth	their assemblies -- else	8, 171/ 23
term "congregation," absolutely set,	signifieth	no more a company	8, 171/ 25
which word in Greek	signifieth	folly, doth merrily touch	8, 177/ 5
the Greek, as it	signifieth	the thing that men	8, 181/ 35
this English word "elder"	signifieth	no more a priest	8, 183/ 3
this Greek word presbyteros	signifieth	an elder stick. And	8, 183/ 4
translator seniores, and seniores	signifieth	"elder" or "elders." And	8, 183/ 35
word is there that	signifieth	in Latin the same	8, 184/ 1
that this word "elder"	signifieth	in English, we cannot	8, 184/ 2
word is it that	signifieth	authority with the Greeks	8, 184/ 16
whereas seniores in Latin	signifieth	but their age, and	8, 184/ 17
English word "elder," which	signifieth	not the office, but	8, 185/ 28
word "elder," which nothing	signifieth	the same? And since	8, 187/ 18
the Latin word seniores	signifieth	in those places, by	8, 187/ 20
in their stead, which	signifieth	not the office but	8, 187/ 23
other English word which	signifieth	office, rather than to	8, 187/ 39
by itself, it commonly	signifieth	"Christ's faith" in matters	8, 199/ 14
which is indifferent, and	signifieth	as well hope of	8, 199/ 28
English a word that	signifieth	none hope but a	8, 199/ 30
godly hope (as "charity"	signifieth	no love but a	8, 199/ 31
the word "charity," that	signifieth	no love but good	8, 199/ 38
yet this word "charity"	signifieth	no love but good	8, 200/ 14
of Scripture as agape	signifieth	good love, why should	8, 200/ 16
word "love" -- that	signifieth	no more good love	8, 200/ 17
this word "charity," that	signifieth	no love but good	8, 200/ 18
people too" . . . where it	signifieth	yet rather pity than	8, 200/ 26
-- yet since it	signifieth	not that but the	8, 200/ 35
pretty scoff that "grace"	signifieth	sometimes no good, as	8, 203/ 3
is a noun, it	signifieth	but the knowing of	8, 207/ 10
this word "acknowledging" . . . yet	signifieth	it rather the not	8, 207/ 13
everything, almost; but "the"	signifieth	oftentimes some special thing	8, 229/ 29
whereto it is set	signifieth	not a thing generally	8, 232/ 25
wrote the words himself,	signifieth	not a common record	8, 233/ 14
and since the article	signifieth	the special kind of	8, 236/ 36
Greek and the Latin	signifieth	taking, and not receiving	8, 237/ 29
man." For the one	signifieth	that I care not	8, 237/ 32
witness of man" --	signifieth	that I will not	8, 237/ 35
shop . . . but as it	signifieth	such holy writing as	8, 271/ 34
God's own scholars; which	signifieth	that the congregation and	8, 331/ 32
this word "converted," which	signifieth	a turning to God	8, 558/ 21
by which it specially	signifieth	only the elects "in	8, 560/ 34
in Holy Scripture, sometimes	signifieth	only great hardness and	8, 569/ 28
all, betoken and do	signify	, and that right effectually	8, 77/ 8
such grace and do	signify	it, but also be	8, 77/ 13
nor any grace do	signify	, nor be no sacraments	8, 77/ 25

special thing that they	signify	beside the general signification	8, 82/ 1
world . . . and not to	signify	any promise that ever	8, 84/ 32
he there instituted to	signify	the conjunction between himself	8, 85/ 9
he hath set to	signify	that grace; and with	8, 85/ 18
of nothing but to	signify	certain things, he saith	8, 95/ 21
do, as he saith,	signify	such things as he	8, 143/ 31
here showed us, doth	signify	that part of the	8, 145/ 15
made a "church" to	signify	: scilicet, a bordel for	8, 163/ 11
this word "church" doth	signify	a company of Christian	8, 166/ 18
understand thereby, whatsoever it	signify	anywhere else. Then say	8, 166/ 31
word "congregation" did never	signify	the number of Christian	8, 166/ 32
hath been used to	signify	other company than christened	8, 167/ 6
forth as they both	signify	in our English tongue	8, 167/ 11
this word ecclesia did	signify	more things than the	8, 168/ 18
it should not, yet,	signify	those other significations of	8, 168/ 23
be as common, and	signify	as large and as	8, 168/ 32
Greek tongue did not	signify	every manner company or	8, 170/ 3
and Latins christened, to	signify	the Christian folk whether	8, 170/ 19
at home, and to	signify	also the universal number	8, 170/ 20
of congregation ecclesia did	signify	in the Greek . . . but	8, 170/ 32
but mistaketh it to	signify	every manner of congregation	8, 170/ 32
word ecclesia did there	signify	that congregation of the	8, 171/ 10
custom appointed it to	signify	some sort of men	8, 171/ 22
Christian men's ears do	signify	evil images and devilish	8, 174/ 10
unknown among Englishmen to	signify	priests . . . and among whom	8, 185/ 5
us what the names	signify	-- first, if he	8, 186/ 30
those places set to	signify	the office and not	8, 187/ 28
profane word ecclesia to	signify	the whole company of	8, 189/ 2
profane word presbyteros to	signify	a certain sort of	8, 189/ 5
the English tongue do	signify	those holy, consecrated companies	8, 189/ 8
as be indifferent and	signify	both good and bad	8, 199/ 20
this Greek word agape	signify	love indifferently, good and	8, 200/ 13
English words as they	signify	in English, rather than	8, 200/ 28
than as the words	signify	in the tongue out	8, 200/ 28
tongue was used to	signify	evil love. And I	8, 200/ 30
and the Latin do	signify	an opening and a	8, 207/ 6
the first chapter, to	signify	not a prophet in	8, 233/ 17
here put for to	signify	the specialty of the	8, 235/ 22
to those words to	signify	not a word nor	8, 235/ 25
thing the circumcision should	signify	, or wherefore he should	8, 277/ 16
else, that it should	signify	the killing of fleshly	8, 277/ 25
his stead . . . it should	signify	the offering of Christ	8, 277/ 30
set but only to	signify	the memorial of Christ's	8, 278/ 33
did set things to	signify	and to be done	8, 301/ 34
after a ceremony, to	signify	that as the water	8, 317/ 13
set but only to	signify	, without any giving of	8, 319/ 11
spoken of himself, to	signify	not only stirring and	8, 444/ 26
to change that word	signifying	the office into seniores	8, 184/ 24
into seniores and consenior,	signifying	but the age. For	8, 184/ 25
he hath it.'	Signifying	plainly that he can	8, 435/ 34

men the outward, sensible	signs	in all the sacraments	8, 77/ 5
the tokens and sensible	signs	of the sacraments and	8, 77/ 30
Lord chose those outward	signs	and fashions that are	8, 79/ 29
God appointed those outward	signs	of water in the	8, 81/ 23
have made the outward	signs	of those sacraments if	8, 81/ 25
of all the outward	signs	in the sacraments, it	8, 82/ 8
serve but for bare	signs	and tokens, and saith	8, 83/ 2
First, for the visible	signs	, there be two things	8, 94/ 1
believe that the visible	signs	alone doth altogether, and	8, 94/ 3
the sacraments be but	signs	and tokens that betoken	8, 95/ 3
they be but bare	signs	(as he saith) and	8, 95/ 20
words were but bare	signs	and tokens? If Saint	8, 97/ 13
serve but only for	signs	. This opinion hath Tyndale	8, 97/ 23
rest under silence with	signs	and proffers, with nodding	8, 108/ 36
or superstitious muhammatry, but	signs	of the testament of	8, 276/ 2
health . . . not as bare	signs	, but as things well	8, 276/ 36
taken for bare, simple	signs	. For surely to couple	8, 277/ 4
1 Cor 10:16-17	signs	. . . as Saint Paul did	8, 296/ 10
our sacraments be effectual	signs	of grace. And it	8, 300/ 6
all the Scripture, with	signs	and miracles, and all	8, 410/ 6
all the Scripture, with	signs	and miracles, and all	8, 413/ 25
all the Scripture and	signs	and miracles, and all	8, 414/ 8
but be but bare	signs	and tokens, and utterly	8, 572/ 2
out the rest under	silence	with signs and proffers	8, 108/ 36
to put God to	silence	, that he shall never	8, 348/ 10
but put them to	silence	and prohibit them to	8, 358/ 20
the breadth of a	silken	thread to cover his	8, 176/ 7
Demetrius the goldsmith, or	silversmith	, had gathered a company	8, 168/ 6
there was, by Saint	Sim	, a proper reason and	8, 454/ 7
that cause a convenient	similitude	for the matter shall	8, 81/ 3
very convenient allegory and	similitude	and signification whereupon he	8, 81/ 11
the Scripture useth the	similitude	of matrimony to express	8, 85/ 2
than between figures, images,	similitudes	, or shadows, and the	8, 99/ 2
and swore by Saint	Simkin	that he was never	8, 152/ 22
faith, "Thou art blessed,	Simon	the son of Jonah	8, 418/ 4
Christ saith (Luke 22), "	Simon	, Simon, Satan seeketh you	8, 553/ 12
saith (Luke 22), "Simon,	Simon	, Satan seeketh you to	8, 553/ 12
how they agree together: "	Simon	, Satan seeketh to sift	8, 553/ 16
fear me, more seely	simple	souls than the famine	8, 2/ 7
in the training of	simple	souls to hell by	8, 12/ 6
books, because many good	simple	folk, believing that these	8, 26/ 19
that be plain and	simple	may fortune to be	8, 38/ 20
soon might a poor	simple	soul be led to	8, 43/ 22
deaths. And unto such	simple	, gross, carnal people as	8, 47/ 1
commandments other good, seely,	simple	souls without any search	8, 49/ 28
for so poor and	simple	ware as are all	8, 53/ 14
weak consciences of other	simple	souls are absent and	8, 62/ 14
man is of so	simple	wit and understanding but	8, 67/ 23
intendeth to turn poor	simple	souls out of the	8, 118/ 38
miserable servitude of the	simple	souls, the poor, seely	8, 190/ 24

them taken for bare,	simple	signs. For surely to	8, 277/ 3
is such a bare,	simple	sign, and set but	8, 278/ 33
argument prove unto a	simple	soul that two eggs	8, 286/ 24
twain make three," that	simple	, unlearned man, though he	8, 286/ 26
-- to make every	simple	person bold to take	8, 336/ 16
truth that a poor,	simple	woman, if Tyndale and	8, 390/ 1
the ears of such	simple	souls as do not	8, 394/ 4
Baptist, not slight fruits,	simple	and single, but fruits	8, 409/ 7
rooted in the good	simple	soul that when he	8, 468/ 25
as innocent and as	simple	as they seem --	8, 499/ 29
holy sacrament as the	simplest-learned	priest in a country	8, 114/ 31
of the plainness and	simplicity	that the apostles used	8, 424/ 15
taketh occasion of the	simplicity	used in the manner	8, 438/ 21
to mine understanding so	simply	assoiled . . . that till I	8, 101/ 30
who is there so	simply	taught but that he	8, 114/ 26
good works than in	simulation	of like sanctity with	8, 40/ 17
that odious and hateful	sin	of the soul that	8, 2/ 25
believe that none other	sin	can damn a man	8, 4/ 24
doth, that it is	sin	to do the Blessed	8, 11/ 20
the Church is rather	sin	than virtue. As for	8, 14/ 34
that enter into religion	sin	in so doing. He	8, 15/ 5
left unsaid without any	sin	. He held that all	8, 15/ 10
it without any manner	sin	at all, mortal or	8, 15/ 15
that it is great	sin	to do any worship	8, 32/ 8
the maintenance of abominable	sin	and service of the	8, 41/ 26
we may not without	sin	for any help to	8, 53/ 24
obtain remission of the	sin	, release of the more	8, 65/ 11
serveth for satisfaction of	sin	and procuring of remission	8, 65/ 34
and after for the	sin	of the people and	8, 66/ 2
the people and the	sin	of Aaron also --	8, 66/ 3
punishing himself for his	sin	, to move thereby Almighty	8, 66/ 17
the flesh against the	sin	imminent, or to come	8, 66/ 25
other affliction, for the	sin	already done. And, now	8, 66/ 27
the sinners themselves should	sin	at their pleasure and	8, 66/ 35
wax very bold in	sin	. Furthermore, in the First	8, 67/ 3
repenting and punishing the	sin	crieth to God for	8, 68/ 12
availeth for remission of	sin	and for merit in	8, 68/ 20
he fasted for the	sin	of Aaron, and also	8, 70/ 20
and also for the	sin	of the people, so	8, 70/ 20
that they should not	sin	-- he cannot so	8, 70/ 31
the sores of our	sin	. . . because the sin cannot	8, 71/ 25
our sin . . . because the	sin	cannot otherwise be rubbed	8, 71/ 25
alone worketh all our	sin	, and then damneth his	8, 71/ 32
and to take his	sin	so sorrowfully, that he	8, 72/ 5
man no pain for	sin	at all. For it	8, 72/ 9
necessity of driving the	sin	out of the flesh	8, 72/ 10
can otherwise drive the	sin	out of the flesh	8, 72/ 12
lost heaven by the	sin	of Adam . . . and for	8, 76/ 31
continue in any deadly	sin	, they receive their housel	8, 82/ 15
a promise, that we	sin	not in that state	8, 84/ 34

a promise that we	sin	not if we use	8, 84/ 36
if he be in	sin	they shall be forgiven	8, 87/ 17
ye shall hear . . . Tyndale	Sin	we through fragility never	8, 89/ 8
little care for his	sin	, and maketh himself so	8, 89/ 30
how often soever he	sin	or how sore, there	8, 89/ 33
all forgiven and forgotten,	sin	and pain and all	8, 89/ 34
we be here . . . but	sin	and be sorry and	8, 89/ 37
make merry, and then	sin	again and then repent	8, 90/ 1
and wash away the	sin	, think once on God's	8, 90/ 2
so much by his	sin	, and is so sorry	8, 90/ 5
pain for his own	sin	. . . weeneth that Christ had	8, 90/ 9
to satisfy for their	sin	-- that is but	8, 90/ 13
sufficient for the least	sin	, but the Passion and	8, 90/ 17
so little by their	sin	but that they be	8, 90/ 19
and penance for their	sin	themselves. But because he	8, 90/ 20
the doing of their	sin	, and then no more	8, 90/ 22
first, and then go	sin	again upon trust of	8, 91/ 3
shall be saved except	sin	after let him, and	8, 94/ 14
to wit, both of	sin	original and of all	8, 100/ 20
of all the actual	sin	that the man hath	8, 100/ 20
such vows is deadly	sin	, and such manner marriage	8, 108/ 9
a blind boldness of	sin	. Of the Sacrament of	8, 108/ 19
up himself, for the	sin	of the world, unto	8, 108/ 29
and all is but	sin	-- yet here, lest	8, 112/ 20
men offer sacrifice for	sin	, and that men kill	8, 112/ 35
and that men kill	sin	. . . and then peradventure offer	8, 112/ 35
themselves, clean depured from	sin	. But to offer up	8, 112/ 36
But to offer up	sin	in sacrifice . . . meseemeth it	8, 112/ 36
holy Sacrifice for our	sin	. With which heresy he	8, 114/ 4
that nor for any	sin	else, but repent and	8, 121/ 30
no pain for any	sin	at all. Now every	8, 121/ 31
deserving of his own	sin	-- a form and	8, 122/ 9
as it is: for	sin	. For though men in	8, 124/ 18
the Catholic Church do	sin	. . . yet to take it	8, 124/ 19
take it for no	sin	, but for holiness and	8, 124/ 20
was a shameful, abominable	sin	, a monk to marry	8, 134/ 16
degree, that for the	sin	of the people hypocrites	8, 138/ 9
judge the thing for	sin	and beastly bitchery, and	8, 139/ 23
took it for no	sin	to allege the poets'	8, 150/ 2
to sorrow for their	sin	-- then might I	8, 180/ 31
purgng the soul from	sin	, and infusion of God's	8, 194/ 33
so repent his secret	sin	that he should unto	8, 206/ 24
he would rather have	sin	showed in shameless boasting	8, 206/ 26
of the secret, hidden	sin	-- and this English	8, 207/ 8
made declaration of our	sin	unlaid unto us by	8, 207/ 25
of themselves for their	sin	. But this is it	8, 208/ 7
This is a great	sin	, lo: that ever any	8, 208/ 18
take pain for his	sin	. Now, though the Scripture	8, 208/ 19
that God punisheth the	sin	notwithstanding the repentance of	8, 209/ 19
much the less by	sin	: he forgiveth at the	8, 209/ 30

boldly they fall to	sin	. And then if it	8, 210/ 16
a man for his	sin	willingly punish himself, why	8, 210/ 17
is due for our	sin	, after the restitution to	8, 210/ 30
and sustain for his	sin	. But this is it	8, 211/ 38
yet fall into deadly	sin	again. For whose reconciliation	8, 212/ 11
Baptism fall again to	sin	do lose the fruit	8, 212/ 14
the deep sea of	sin	: then hath he yet	8, 212/ 24
clean washed away --	sin	and pain eternal and	8, 212/ 29
Paul that the deadly	sin	committed after Baptism . . . putteth	8, 213/ 5
renewed, and the old	sin	so fully forgiven, that	8, 213/ 11
purgatory); but that deadly	sin	committed after Baptism is	8, 213/ 15
pain due for the	sin	. For since the Sacrament	8, 213/ 33
all the pain of	sin	but that we sustain	8, 213/ 37
due to our actual	sin	committed after Baptism is	8, 214/ 2
-- Penance, finding by	sin	again allto frushed, plastereth	8, 214/ 6
very well content that	sin	and pain and all	8, 214/ 9
appointing pain for the	sin	(and not a bare	8, 214/ 15
to God again after	sin	: "The Lord saith, Return	8, 214/ 19
and ready to forgive	sin	." Tyndale And it will	8, 214/ 24
of purpose fall to	sin	again: then either of	8, 215/ 6
all that fall to	sin	again -- that is	8, 215/ 7
never any which do	sin	again did heartily repent	8, 215/ 13
him no time to	sin	again after his repentance	8, 215/ 20
repent fall again to	sin	; and so, by him	8, 215/ 21
to that kind of	sin	: this will not serve	8, 215/ 30
committing of any other	sin	that is upon his	8, 215/ 32
depend upon some other	sin	of himself done willingly	8, 216/ 7
no partner in the	sin	. I wot not what	8, 216/ 21
circumstances that aggrieve the	sin	and make it more	8, 216/ 27
as fall shortly to	sin	again, that they "repent	8, 217/ 13
in heart shall never	sin	again willingly and of	8, 217/ 17
and that they that	sin	again willingly and of	8, 217/ 18
rewarded there, is deadly	sin	before God and worse	8, 221/ 7
for any soul; great	sin	to shrive us or	8, 221/ 10
to do penance for	sin	; friars may well wed	8, 221/ 11
therefore from consenting to	sin	; and we see well	8, 227/ 12
not only consent to	sin	, but also commit and	8, 227/ 17
dead, stinking sea of	sin	: it followeth, by Tyndale's	8, 227/ 18
shall not consent to	sin	. Which thing he doth	8, 227/ 32
shall never consent to	sin	. As it is a	8, 228/ 3
his money is no	sin	? And yet many wretches	8, 228/ 6
that adultery is no	sin	? And yet many wretches	8, 228/ 7
a nun is no	sin	? I dare say not	8, 228/ 8
verily know it for	sin	and yet the wretches	8, 228/ 9
cleanseth the soul from	sin	. For, besides the grace	8, 241/ 14
they should have no	sin	; but now have they	8, 241/ 33
nothing to cloak their	sin	with. He that hateth	8, 241/ 33
laid unto them the	sin	of that unbelief whereof	8, 241/ 36
they should be without	sin	. But now they have	8, 242/ 4
doth penance for his	sin	. . . shall for his faith	8, 243/ 17

they had been without	sin	." And he promiseth that	8, 246/ 13
the variance is without	sin	, and maketh nothing against	8, 247/ 25
come . . . for whose irremissible	sin	himself is full sorry	8, 267/ 30
and that it were	sin	to think it were	8, 278/ 35
Huessgen saith . . . and great	sin	to worship it, as	8, 278/ 37
not been in the	sin	of infidelity. And he	8, 280/ 16
to refrain folk from	sin	. We see also that	8, 289/ 15
penance and satisfaction for	sin	to Godward with holy	8, 290/ 36
those things which without	sin	they might not leave	8, 298/ 28
not leave undone were	sin	as oft as they	8, 298/ 29
bewrapped his people in	sin	himself, by own special	8, 298/ 31
-- it was no	sin	for them in the	8, 302/ 2
his bidding, did not	sin	, but deserved thank (all	8, 302/ 19
say, observe them without	sin	, and not without thank	8, 302/ 26
is it to forbear	sin	than to do penance	8, 305/ 2
to do penance for	sin	; ergo, to do penance	8, 305/ 2
to do penance for	sin	is not necessary"? Now	8, 305/ 3
theft, murder, or any	sin	against nature. More Here	8, 305/ 9
theft, murder, or any	sin	against nature." For if	8, 305/ 37
whoredom, theft, murder, and	sin	against nature could never	8, 306/ 5
theft, murder, or the	sin	against nature . . . but I	8, 306/ 18
bidding be evermore deadly	sin	, but if the signification	8, 308/ 18
-- or, rather, in	sin	to believe it or	8, 309/ 25
that saith it is	sin	to do any honor	8, 315/ 31
upon pain of deadly	sin	. For this is one	8, 334/ 26
he calleth it great	sin	to do to that	8, 366/ 22
full remission both of	sin	and pain: if he	8, 377/ 14
man falling to deadly	sin	after Christendom once had	8, 377/ 20
saying, "When we willfully	sin	after the knowledge of	8, 377/ 23
all the motions unto	sin	of the which they	8, 390/ 14
thereby be drawn into	sin	again. And this faith	8, 390/ 15
himself also, for any	sin	of himself. For he	8, 392/ 9
may afterward fall to	sin	again, and from repentance	8, 392/ 35
-- how they may	sin	and yet sin not	8, 393/ 4
may sin and yet	sin	not, err and yet	8, 393/ 4
though they may not	sin	yet they may sin	8, 393/ 12
sin yet they may	sin	, and that in like	8, 393/ 12
only in which they	sin	not nor err not	8, 393/ 14
in which they both	sin	and err. And here	8, 393/ 15
speak I of such	sin	as is of its	8, 393/ 16
because he repenteth that	sin	again ere he die	8, 393/ 18
done, were heinous, deadly	sin	. . . and that it were	8, 394/ 21
and that it were	sin	also to believe that	8, 394/ 22
his chapter, that they "	sin	and yet sin not	8, 397/ 5
they "sin and yet	sin	not" . . . so that though	8, 397/ 5
so that though they	sin	not (because of their	8, 397/ 6
may right often do	sin	, in such wise that	8, 397/ 7
whosoever do after Baptism	sin	once of purpose (willingly	8, 399/ 15
to be forgiven all	sin	, and "motions unto sin	8, 400/ 17
sin, and "motions unto	sin	," without any "respect of	8, 400/ 17

also that it were	sin	, to go about any	8, 400/ 21
so doth almsdeed void	sin	; and except our Savior	8, 401/ 6
us, as from all	sin	, even so from all	8, 402/ 24
he saith is deadly	sin	to believe. And here	8, 404/ 34
a satisfaction for the	sin	of all that repent	8, 408/ 31
favor, and that they	sin	no more. More Truth	8, 408/ 32
a satisfaction for the	sin	of all that repent	8, 408/ 37
ourselves for our own	sin	. Tyndale will say to	8, 409/ 13
of penance for our	sin	; and that we should	8, 409/ 15
our flesh against the	sin	to come . . . but nothing	8, 409/ 17
the more for any	sin	that is past. Now	8, 409/ 18
long sat still in	sin	. " But Saint Paul, against	8, 409/ 22
this faith can no	sin	, no hell, no devil	8, 410/ 1
this faith can no	sin	, no hell, no devil	8, 410/ 15
error prevail; for whatsoever	sin	any man hath committed	8, 410/ 16
faith there can no	sin	, nor no devil, nor	8, 410/ 24
he saith, that "whatsoever	sin	a man have committed	8, 410/ 26
faith into a deadly	sin	that he should haply	8, 410/ 30
that rock shall not	sin	at all, or else	8, 410/ 35
sure to repent his	sin	, or, finally, that sin	8, 410/ 36
sin, or, finally, that	sin	he never so fast	8, 410/ 36
on it into mortal	sin	which he shall never	8, 411/ 2
because a man cannot	sin	all the while he	8, 412/ 11
keepeth faith he cannot	sin	, because that when he	8, 412/ 17
that though faith by	sin	wax dead, it waxeth	8, 412/ 19
that dieth by deadly	sin	waxeth dead in the	8, 412/ 21
for our salvation that	sin	nor error cannot prevail	8, 412/ 27
this faith can no	sin	, no hell, no devil	8, 412/ 36
for there shall no	sin	nor no error prevail	8, 412/ 37
add confession, or for	sin	punish himself by penance	8, 416/ 8
again, that hath in	sin	lain full long dead	8, 417/ 21
hath this faith cannot	sin	; and therefore he cannot	8, 418/ 31
born of God cannot	sin	, for "his seed dwelleth	8, 419/ 1
and he cannot, therefore,	sin	, because he is born	8, 419/ 1
heart from consenting unto	sin	. And therefore it is	8, 419/ 3
kinds of abomination and	sin	. And yet every member	8, 419/ 6
say we have no	sin	, we deceive ourselves, and	8, 419/ 8
it," saith he, "but	sin	that dwelleth in me	8, 419/ 13
be yet full of	sin	still, and unto the	8, 419/ 16
the fruit of the	sin	which remaineth in our	8, 419/ 22
yield up ourselves unto	sin	for to serve it	8, 419/ 26
church doth both ever	sin	and never sin. But	8, 419/ 31
ever sin and never	sin	. But as for the	8, 419/ 31
members of Christ do	sin	. . . we shall not much	8, 419/ 32
one), if he take "	sin	" for actual sin (as	8, 419/ 35
take "sin" for actual	sin	(as he must here	8, 419/ 35
hath this faith cannot	sin	, and therefore cannot be	8, 420/ 2
none of them can	sin	. And indeed it followeth	8, 420/ 7
it followeth: He cannot	sin	; ergo, he cannot be	8, 420/ 8
every damnable error is	sin	. But now let us	8, 420/ 9

having that faith can	sin	. He proveth it thus	8, 420/ 10
born of God cannot	sin	, "for his seed dwelleth	8, 420/ 13
and he cannot, therefore,	sin	, because he is born	8, 420/ 14
heart from consenting to	sin	. And therefore it is	8, 420/ 16
kinds of abomination and	sin	. More Consider now, good	8, 420/ 18
Peter confessed can never	sin	after. The first is	8, 420/ 22
God in him cannot	sin	. Upon these three he	8, 420/ 26
that faith can never	sin	after. Let us now	8, 420/ 28
surely keep him from	sin	but that he may	8, 421/ 25
but that he may	sin	deadly, and the seed	8, 421/ 25
stand still with his	sin	; and the man, for	8, 421/ 26
him, may be by	sin	the child of the	8, 421/ 27
negligence first fall to	sin	, and after continue still	8, 421/ 36
after continue still in	sin	, and refuse the grace	8, 421/ 36
him from falling to	sin	: I say that it	8, 422/ 10
froward and obstinate in	sin	, and when he hath	8, 423/ 14
may drive him, with	sin	upon sin and despiteful	8, 423/ 15
him, with sin upon	sin	and despiteful circumstances, so	8, 423/ 15
a man, and deadly	sin	, together. But lively faith	8, 423/ 26
cannot dwell with deadly	sin	. . . neither with manslaughter, adultery	8, 423/ 28
goeth out, whether the	sin	be committed of malice	8, 423/ 30
dwelling in him cannot	sin	. This point, ye remember	8, 424/ 8
the faith can never	sin	, because he hath the	8, 424/ 34
occasion of slight regarding	sin	: Tyndale would expound them	8, 425/ 6
faith can never after	sin	of malice or purpose	8, 425/ 19
it never so detestable	sin	. Secondly, that of all	8, 425/ 22
forthwith forgiveness of all	sin	and pain -- so	8, 425/ 26
any remission either of	sin	or pain, and a	8, 425/ 29
this world, for any	sin	that any man once	8, 425/ 32
what bold occasion of	sin	men may catch, and	8, 426/ 4
chronicle), do any deadly	sin	of purpose -- that	8, 426/ 10
a consenting to the	sin	-- that man shall	8, 426/ 12
other. For every such	sin	, saith he, is the	8, 426/ 14
saith he, is the	sin	against the Holy Ghost	8, 426/ 14
his, of sinning without	sin	. . . I shall touch you	8, 427/ 11
feeling" faith can never	sin	deadly after. By which	8, 427/ 14
of God doth not	sin	, for the seed of	8, 427/ 17
him; and he cannot	sin	, because he is born	8, 427/ 18
be fallen into deadly	sin	, then cease they to	8, 428/ 12
that man can never	sin	deadly. So that by	8, 428/ 26
after fall into deadly	sin	, or not so deep	8, 428/ 36
I suppose, without deadly	sin	. Peradventure Tyndale will say	8, 430/ 23
to wit, that whoso	sin	once deadly after his	8, 431/ 4
so far into deadly	sin	that it is impossible	8, 431/ 22
heresy: that every deadly	sin	after baptism should be	8, 431/ 29
committed, and in the	sin	that he hath done	8, 432/ 16
whensoever the righteous man	sin	, his former righteousness shall	8, 432/ 21
what day soever he	sin	. Also, whensoever the wicked	8, 432/ 26
what day soever he	sin	." Here have ye, good	8, 432/ 28
repenteth him of his	sin	, and doth judgment and	8, 433/ 8

could be no deadly	sin	. . . or that for any	8, 433/ 20
his full remission, of	sin	and pain and all	8, 433/ 30
may go forth in	sin	so far that he	8, 433/ 33
in great fear to	sin	, how great faith soever	8, 433/ 35
due for our deadly	sin	, but if we fail	8, 433/ 39
good works to deadly	sin	, then lose they the	8, 434/ 21
God's child") "doth not	sin	, because the seed of	8, 434/ 32
him; and he cannot	sin	, because he is born	8, 434/ 33
if he fall to	sin	, then ceaseth he to	8, 434/ 35
child of God cannot	sin	, because he hath the	8, 435/ 5
the committing of deadly	sin	, and becometh the child	8, 435/ 16
God in him, may	sin	deadly and lose the	8, 435/ 24
lose it but by	sin	. And the seed of	8, 435/ 25
so to do deadly	sin	and lose the seed	8, 435/ 27
all falling into deadly	sin	. And that I prove	8, 435/ 30
of God ' cannot	sin	, because he hath the	8, 435/ 32
saith he ' cannot	sin	, because he hath it	8, 435/ 34
that he can never	sin	, because he hath the	8, 435/ 35
never suffer any deadly	sin	to enter. And the	8, 435/ 36
his to be deadly	sin	. And that this is	8, 436/ 10
of God ' cannot	sin	, ' ' because he	8, 436/ 13
can never fall into	sin	after, nor do anything	8, 436/ 30
may fall into deadly	sin	, and become children of	8, 437/ 4
estate and become by	sin	the children of the	8, 437/ 16
of their hearts by	sin	very devilish-deadly. And yet	8, 437/ 31
that they which willingly	sin	, and of purpose maliciously	8, 437/ 34
be dead in their	sin	and gone to the	8, 438/ 1
were it then, and	sin	also, any more to	8, 438/ 4
can never any deadly	sin	enter after. For Saint	8, 438/ 13
child of God "cannot"	sin	, meaning not precisely that	8, 438/ 24
precisely that he cannot	sin	deadly by any manner	8, 438/ 24
to keep him from	sin	, and that he that	8, 438/ 26
he that doth deadly	sin	is not God's child	8, 438/ 26
God's child can never	sin	deadly after. As though	8, 438/ 28
and therefore he cannot	sin	, because he is born	8, 439/ 10
impossible for him to	sin	deadly, but that it	8, 439/ 12
keep him from deadly	sin	. Yet will not Tyndale	8, 439/ 13
impossible for him to	sin	that hath the seed	8, 439/ 15
seed in him cannot	sin	after deadly, by no	8, 439/ 17
any time after to	sin	deadly that hath once	8, 439/ 29
so long he cannot	sin	deadly -- Saint John	8, 439/ 34
of God neither shall	sin	after deadly nor never	8, 440/ 1
and to keep out	sin	-- speaketh as wisely	8, 440/ 3
the man, he cannot	sin	, because the seed of	8, 440/ 13
and preserve him from	sin	. But likewise as the	8, 440/ 14
him, and therefore cannot	sin	deadly as long as	8, 440/ 19
and fall to deadly	sin	, and continue therein, and	8, 440/ 23
God in him cannot	sin	deadly," meaning thereby, as	8, 440/ 27
God in him cannot	sin	, " meaning thereby that he	8, 440/ 32
own will, and thereby	sin	deadly and be damned	8, 440/ 34

after from every deadly	sin	-- let him tell	8, 441/ 6
him from all deadly	sin	. . . yet it shall not	8, 441/ 8
and he that doth	sin	is of the devil	8, 441/ 28
the fruit of the	sin	remaining in their members	8, 441/ 37
could be any deadly	sin	, because that the Spirit	8, 442/ 16
the Spirit, can never	sin	of purpose, and therefore	8, 442/ 36
purpose, and therefore never	sin	deadly, but be certain	8, 442/ 37
that he can never	sin	. . . "therefore it is," saith	8, 443/ 8
kinds of abomination and	sin	": ye see now that	8, 443/ 11
say we have no	sin	, we deceive ourselves, and	8, 443/ 21
it," saith he, "but	sin	that dwelleth in me	8, 443/ 25
of that can never	sin	. And now he showeth	8, 443/ 30
the relics, of original	sin	, whereby we be tickled	8, 444/ 4
doth it, but the	sin	that dwelleth in him	8, 444/ 10
not himself, yet the	sin	that dwelled in him	8, 444/ 14
be yet full of	sin	still, and unto the	8, 444/ 36
the fruit of the	sin	which remaineth in our	8, 445/ 3
yield up ourselves unto	sin	for to serve it	8, 445/ 7
be yet full of	sin	still, and on to	8, 445/ 26
and the fruit of	sin	which remaineth in our	8, 445/ 29
Christ's church, do not	sin	deadly in the very	8, 446/ 3
for consent to the	sin	, he saith they never	8, 446/ 6
to wit, that they	sin	not all the while	8, 446/ 10
deed, and that they	sin	not, also, when that	8, 446/ 11
by his riddle "they	sin	and yet sin not	8, 446/ 26
they sin and yet	sin	not" that they sin	8, 446/ 26
sin not" that they	sin	not while they resist	8, 446/ 27
deed . . . and that they	sin	while they be in	8, 446/ 28
in one time they	sin	, and in another they	8, 446/ 29
and in another they	sin	not; and when they	8, 446/ 29
not; and when they	sin	, then they sin, and	8, 446/ 30
they sin, then they	sin	, and when they sin	8, 446/ 30
sin, and when they	sin	not, then they sin	8, 446/ 30
sin not, then they	sin	not. Were not here	8, 446/ 31
neither yield ourselves unto	sin	for to serve it	8, 447/ 7
John), that though they	sin	in that they have	8, 447/ 11
have the motions of	sin	, the relics of original	8, 447/ 12
the relics of original	sin	, remaining in the flesh	8, 447/ 12
whereof, they can never	sin	deadly . . . for the Spirit	8, 447/ 26
never suffer them to	sin	of purpose, but all	8, 447/ 27
when the fruit of	sin	that remaineth in their	8, 447/ 30
toward horrible deeds be	sin	, and therefore they sin	8, 447/ 32
sin, and therefore they	sin	-- yet because of	8, 447/ 32
nor yield themselves unto	sin	to serve it, but	8, 447/ 36
of God, both from	sin	and pain . . . and no	8, 447/ 39
time after for the	sin	passed before, neither in	8, 448/ 1
he saith they never	sin	deadly nor never can	8, 448/ 4
never suffer them to	sin	of purpose, and therefore	8, 448/ 9
it is no deadly	sin	in them because that	8, 449/ 3
sorrow taken for their	sin	, forgive them the death	8, 449/ 5

meantime, say I, they	sin	deadly indeed. "Nay," saith	8, 449/ 17
bold setting forward unto	sin	. For if a prince	8, 450/ 5
mistrusteth in them that	sin	willingly and of purpose	8, 450/ 13
them from boldness of	sin	: that is to wit	8, 450/ 17
give them occasion to	sin	. . . it may be the	8, 450/ 22
wild affections, and the	sin	, as Tyndale saith, "breaking	8, 450/ 30
true that "though he	sin	he sinneth never deadly	8, 451/ 12
and he do not	sin	deadly in the time	8, 451/ 14
do not consent unto	sin	"to serve it" . . . but	8, 451/ 17
a rage of the	sin	breaking out of their	8, 451/ 22
defending themselves from deadly	sin	, as Tyndale's own words	8, 451/ 28
saith, excuses for their	sin	. For there is no	8, 451/ 32
and striveth against the	sin	, and is peradventure loath	8, 451/ 36
to be damnable deadly	sin	? And therefore when Tyndale	8, 452/ 20
the rage of the	sin	that breaketh out of	8, 452/ 25
out of which their	sin	breaketh forth with such	8, 452/ 27
it is never deadly	sin	, though it be done	8, 453/ 18
man "consent to the	sin	," and then will understand	8, 453/ 19
consenteth not "to the	sin	" that consenteth to the	8, 453/ 20
the deed should be	sin	-- and, so, that	8, 453/ 21
do adultery doth not	sin	, because he doth not	8, 453/ 22
that adultery should be	sin	, but rather would it	8, 453/ 23
church," from consenting to	sin	. . . when they do, as	8, 453/ 27
through the "rage" of	sin	budding and bringing forth	8, 453/ 28
yield not themselves unto	sin	"for to serve it	8, 453/ 32
folk, when they do	sin	, do intend to serve	8, 453/ 33
do intend to serve	sin	. . . but they, for holiness	8, 453/ 33
intend to serve the	sin	, but to make the	8, 453/ 35
but to make the	sin	to serve them and	8, 453/ 35
the fruit of the	sin	which remaineth breaketh out	8, 454/ 12
never yield ourselves unto	sin	to serve it" . . . meaning	8, 454/ 13
of likelihood, that the	sin	shall serve them, as	8, 454/ 13
plainly that whosoever do	sin	is by the doing	8, 454/ 17
the bond thrall of	sin	." And so, by the	8, 454/ 18
the fruit of the	sin	remaining in their mischievous	8, 454/ 21
themselves to serve the	sin	, and by the sin	8, 454/ 24
sin, and by the	sin	to serve the devil	8, 454/ 24
speak of the deadly	sin	in the time of	8, 455/ 1
the fruit of the	sin	remaining in their flesh	8, 455/ 8
they did not yet	sin	deadly, since their necks	8, 455/ 15
the fruit of their	sin	breaking out of their	8, 455/ 26
never after do deadly	sin	, not even while he	8, 455/ 37
the fruit of the	sin	that breaketh out of	8, 456/ 2
no manner of deadly	sin	? If he say for	8, 456/ 8
by him, nor his	sin	no sin at all	8, 456/ 15
nor his sin no	sin	at all. For as	8, 456/ 15
will, it is not	sin	. Finally, if he stick	8, 456/ 17
the fruit of the	sin	that breaketh out of	8, 456/ 22
deeds themselves, but the	sin	that remaineth in their	8, 456/ 24
the "fruit of the	sin	that remaineth in their	8, 456/ 30

through the fruit of	sin	which, remaining in my	8, 457/ 17
me full remission of	sin	and pain and all	8, 457/ 22
never consent to the	sin	of the deed . . . for	8, 457/ 29
it shall never be	sin	by my consent. Or	8, 457/ 30
do consent to the	sin	. . . yet will I not	8, 457/ 31
no further to the	sin	but that the sin	8, 457/ 33
sin but that the	sin	shall serve me, and	8, 457/ 33
I to serve the	sin	, in no wise; I	8, 457/ 34
be servant to any	sin	, how horrible sins and	8, 457/ 37
Lord, I do never	sin	deadly, nor never shall	8, 458/ 2
never am by any	sin	out of thy favor	8, 458/ 3
of grace for any	sin	that I do or	8, 458/ 4
rageous occasions of the	sin	breaking out of their	8, 458/ 14
never consent unto the	sin	to serve it, but	8, 458/ 17
of all abomination and	sin	" -- I conclude against	8, 458/ 29
proving that abomination and	sin	cannot stand with the	8, 459/ 13
faith . . . but that abominable	sin	cannot stand with the	8, 459/ 14
the fruit of the	sin	that remaineth in their	8, 459/ 29
himself, all abomination and	sin	may stand together with	8, 459/ 33
Tyndale And as they	sin	not, so they err	8, 460/ 8
other side, as they	sin	, so they err --	8, 460/ 9
damnation. For they never	sin	of purpose, nor hold	8, 460/ 10
yield themselves bond unto	sin	to serve it: even	8, 460/ 14
often (or, rather, always)	sin	and yet never sin	8, 460/ 24
sin and yet never	sin	; which his manifold foolish	8, 460/ 24
like as they cannot	sin	of purpose, but of	8, 461/ 8
it be no deadly	sin	? Because, saith Tyndale, that	8, 461/ 16
in any such thing	sin	deadly nor damnably, be	8, 461/ 23
error to be deadly	sin	and damnable . . . so putteth	8, 461/ 34
error to be deadly	sin	and damnable . . . be it	8, 461/ 35
the one were deadly	sin	and damnable every way	8, 462/ 6
not damnable nor deadly	sin	. But in the other	8, 462/ 10
error therein were deadly	sin	and damnable . . . and that	8, 462/ 12
elected church can never	sin	deadly? And this ye	8, 462/ 14
maliciously, is yet deadly	sin	and damnable if it	8, 462/ 22
other error is deadly	sin	or damnable, which toucheth	8, 462/ 23
in Christ is deadly	sin	and damnable, though it	8, 462/ 27
quite gone. And his	sin	were as great that	8, 464/ 7
Tyndale's church can never	sin	deadly though they err	8, 467/ 11
it is no deadly	sin	in the mean season	8, 467/ 16
is rebuked of any	sin	that he doth. He	8, 467/ 25
the fruit of the	sin	that breaketh out of	8, 468/ 2
fallen full often to	sin	, and not repented always	8, 468/ 6
present good state unto	sin	at the first, shall	8, 470/ 5
all punishment for any	sin	repented, to be sustained	8, 470/ 27
can after his baptism	sin	of purpose nor willingly	8, 471/ 10
always full remission of	sin	and pain and all	8, 474/ 14
can do no deadly	sin	, do "horrible deeds" yet	8, 477/ 26
devil, and of the	sin	that breaketh out of	8, 483/ 25
his royal riddles of "	sin	and not sin," "err	8, 484/ 28

of "sin and not	sin	, "err and not err	8, 484/ 28
desperation . . . not when we	sin	only, but also in	8, 485/ 6
therefore they do never	sin	deadly, how horrible deeds	8, 485/ 24
do many . . . and yet	sin	never deadly, because they	8, 485/ 26
the fruit of the	sin	that remaineth in their	8, 485/ 29
keeping of himself from	sin	. . . but must needs in	8, 486/ 27
all in no deadly	sin	, except heresy. For the	8, 486/ 36
not always with the	sin	, nor goeth not therewith	8, 487/ 14
falleth into boldness of	sin	. In which when he	8, 487/ 16
and setteth not by	sin	, till suddenly the devil	8, 487/ 19
am sure that by	sin	, Christian charity goeth away	8, 487/ 36
can stand together with	sin	. For as Saint Paul	8, 488/ 1
and the other may	sin	and repent, and amend	8, 488/ 11
repent, and amend and	sin	again, and amend again	8, 488/ 11
can never do deadly	sin	, though he do never	8, 490/ 1
deeds without any deadly	sin	, because they do them	8, 490/ 37
the fruit of the	sin	remaining in his flesh	8, 492/ 3
be damnable or deadly	sin	. We might here let	8, 493/ 4
to consent unto the	sin	, nor to do any	8, 493/ 23
unwillingly, without consent unto	sin	. Now, touching Tyndale's other	8, 493/ 35
elect church" do never	sin	deadly because that after	8, 494/ 22
deed damnable nor deadly	sin	in any man, were	8, 494/ 29
penance, all were forgiven,	sin	, pain, and all, both	8, 495/ 34
forgiveness only of the	sin	past, but a license	8, 495/ 37
own, and to forbear	sin	for the love of	8, 512/ 3
the more bold in	sin	-- so, forsooth, that	8, 512/ 8
no penance for his	sin	. For all those that	8, 516/ 8
again and into deadly	sin	. . . and that of such	8, 517/ 12
would, lie still in	sin	when God's grace and	8, 518/ 22
not lie still in	sin	like swine. Now, that	8, 518/ 28
rise out of his	sin	. For except he meant	8, 519/ 11
raiseth him out of	sin	) waited upon the reprobate	8, 519/ 14
and gone away by	sin	again, call ordinarily upon	8, 520/ 2
elects out of their	sin	to be by the	8, 520/ 25
which sins yet they	sin	not, and in which	8, 522/ 19
thereby send him into	sin	, lest he should ween	8, 524/ 6
him to fall into	sin	, for the cause that	8, 524/ 12
his fall into that	sin	came unto him, not	8, 524/ 21
for some other, secret	sin	whereby he had before	8, 524/ 26
and that the second	sin	was not only sin	8, 524/ 27
sin was not only	sin	, but also pain for	8, 524/ 28
the first. (As "one	sin	deserveth the doing of	8, 524/ 28
by God into the	sin	against the nature of	8, 524/ 32
committing of the same	sin	, he withdrew himself from	8, 524/ 33
a false excuse of	sin	, since grace never faileth	8, 525/ 7
into the mire of	sin	altogether. And all this	8, 526/ 21
men, concerning falling into	sin	. For else, till they	8, 526/ 29
not to suffer them	sin	, but even to send	8, 527/ 9
the elects do not	sin	deadly in their deadly	8, 528/ 6
in them nor no	sin	. . . though he be content	8, 528/ 11

content to call it	sin	, after that manner that	8, 528/ 11
that the motion toward	sin	which remaineth of original	8, 528/ 12
which remaineth of original	sin	is called sin. This	8, 528/ 12
original sin is called	sin	. This is Tyndale's intent	8, 528/ 13
which he excuseth the	sin	of the elects by	8, 528/ 14
their own, or any	sin	that they have done	8, 528/ 15
them only from the	sin	that they would else	8, 528/ 17
he kept himself from	sin	, the worse it went	8, 528/ 28
David did no deadly	sin	. . . but was ever out	8, 529/ 18
this was no deadly	sin	in him, because he	8, 529/ 23
what he list and	sin	at his pleasure, and	8, 529/ 26
fall the less to	sin	. This tale is Tyndale	8, 529/ 31
do never any deadly	sin	, but their deeds be	8, 529/ 34
First, for they never	sin	but upon great occasions	8, 530/ 3
keep them from the	sin	of taking their good	8, 531/ 11
their deed, no deadly	sin	in themselves . . . since the	8, 531/ 13
elects from all deadly	sin	: in that they be	8, 532/ 36
and therefore doth never	sin	willingly, nor consent to	8, 533/ 14
willingly, nor consent to	sin	, nor cast off the	8, 533/ 15
so no consenting to	sin	. . . but as the man	8, 535/ 24
therefore consented not unto	sin	against the law of	8, 536/ 1
her assent to the	sin	, when he fulfilled his	8, 536/ 12
and never consented to	sin	, nor did none of	8, 536/ 22
could not consent unto	sin	. "Very well. Then if	8, 536/ 28
that David consented to	sin	, and not to believe	8, 537/ 20
suffered the death of	sin	to enter into his	8, 537/ 29
not David from deadly	sin	. For then is the	8, 538/ 9
saith he could not	sin	deadly because he was	8, 538/ 12
to the service of	sin	, and from the malicious	8, 538/ 14
agreed and consented to	sin	and willfully cast off	8, 538/ 30
did yet no deadly	sin	, because, he saith, he	8, 539/ 18
he consented not to	sin	, nor did none of	8, 539/ 19
consented not to the	sin	, when God himself, that	8, 539/ 25
the deadliness of the	sin	, and translated it from	8, 539/ 29
Lord hath translated thy	sin	that was, from deadly	8, 539/ 35
forever from all deadly	sin	-- is clearly come	8, 540/ 10
the elect -- both	sin	and pain and all	8, 540/ 14
forth that for the	sin	past, the party shall	8, 540/ 15
evidently -- the deadly	sin	translated, and the temporal	8, 540/ 18
willingly, nor consented to	sin	, nor maliciously cast off	8, 540/ 21
can at any time	sin	deadly. And now forgetteth	8, 541/ 33
their heart, and yet	sin	deadly by the denying	8, 541/ 36
Let Tyndale excuse every	sin	that cometh of temptation	8, 543/ 1
of temptation . . . and whose	sin	shall he leave unexcused	8, 543/ 2
the devil's? But the	sin	of men standeth in	8, 543/ 4
for excuse of their	sin	what him list . . . which	8, 543/ 13
some others . . . and the	sin	of some one of	8, 543/ 16
belief was a grievous	sin	. For whereas Tyndale would	8, 543/ 19
about to excuse the	sin	of Christ's apostles which	8, 544/ 4
death, were no deadly	sin	. Whereof our Savior himself	8, 544/ 15

me." Howbeit, that they	sin	not in losing of	8, 544/ 19
that the elect cannot	sin	deadly -- first he	8, 546/ 26
he never "consenteth" to	sin	. And then seeing that	8, 546/ 29
he consenteth not to	sin	to "serve" it. And	8, 546/ 31
looking upon his own	sin	, looked also upon the	8, 548/ 24
forgiveness of that deadly	sin	with change of hell	8, 548/ 28
repentance, be forgiven his	sin	and received again to	8, 549/ 2
ever from all deadly	sin	. And thus, good readers	8, 549/ 30
do die in deadly	sin	; but that they sometimes	8, 550/ 18
take and understand "deadly	sin	" for some other thing	8, 550/ 33
say, this word "deadly	sin	" as indeed he must	8, 551/ 7
did therein no deadly	sin	at the time --	8, 551/ 14
remembrance after, of that	sin	. This should he prove	8, 551/ 19
Holy Scripture that his	sin	was grievous. For what	8, 551/ 23
so repented . . . but the	sin	of his denying? And	8, 551/ 24
it was no deadly	sin	. . . by which it specially	8, 551/ 30
nor by any deadly	sin	, turned in any wise	8, 558/ 19
any time doth deadly	sin	. . . which thing he seeth	8, 559/ 11
all the motions unto	sin	of which they fear	8, 563/ 28
shall be drawn into	sin	again," and this they	8, 563/ 29
can do no deadly	sin	, yet he confesseth that	8, 564/ 18
he doth no deadly	sin	, because he doth them	8, 565/ 34
ever was any deadly	sin	yet, or any failing	8, 566/ 5
nor they do never	sin	deadly, what horrible and	8, 566/ 30
can never do deadly	sin	. . . and be also very	8, 566/ 36
after long lying in	sin	, saying once "Christ, help	8, 567/ 3
all the motions unto	sin	of which they fear	8, 567/ 31
shall be drawn into	sin	again; and thus they	8, 567/ 32
feeling faith, can never	sin	deadly after. Let us	8, 568/ 3
he, after such a	sin	done, do this by	8, 568/ 14
himself spoken of the	sin	of blasphemy against the	8, 568/ 20
more but that his	sin	shall never be forgiven	8, 568/ 23
repent him of his	sin	, and deal justly and	8, 569/ 1
leastwise may remit his	sin	and save him if	8, 569/ 7
doth at any time	sin	deadly -- though their	8, 570/ 9
deeds to be deadly	sin	. And therefore are they	8, 570/ 12
out of all deadly	sin	-- and therefore good	8, 570/ 17
can never do deadly	sin	, though they do never	8, 572/ 20
ye may see the	sincerity	and plain meaning of	8, 172/ 15
likewise. More See the	sincerity	and plainness of the	8, 182/ 17
and signified that the	sincerity	of Scripture was watered	8, 318/ 14
yet his plainness and	sincerity	therein . . . he feigneth that	8, 356/ 31
thousand bodies, and by	sinful	errors and abominable heresies	8, 11/ 2
judge a thing for	sinful	and damnable that is	8, 132/ 19
named wedlock, their very	sinful	lechery -- that they	8, 140/ 20
wedlock be foul and	sinful	) hath sinfully double-defiled himself	8, 305/ 28
Mass . . . which the more	sinful	they be, and the	8, 316/ 21
is of its nature	sinful	and damnable though the	8, 393/ 19
following him in their	sinful	works; as our Savior	8, 434/ 27
forever from every deadly	sinful	deed. For Tyndale saith	8, 441/ 7

and incitations toward deadly	sinful	deeds . . . but also the	8, 444/ 27
and doth not, the	sinful	horrible deed, as, for	8, 445/ 34
to do those horrible	sinful	deeds; or, rather, in	8, 446/ 5
they cannot after their	sinful	deeds repent again of	8, 450/ 17
the delectation of the	sinful	deed, and so consent	8, 452/ 15
do not those horrible	sinful	deeds themselves, but the	8, 456/ 23
faith, fall into abominable	sinful	deeds, upon great occasions	8, 459/ 28
that remaineth in their	sinful	members . . . and may for	8, 459/ 30
persevere in those horrible	sinful	deeds, and yet, all	8, 459/ 31
continue, and their abominable	sinful	deeds, together. And so	8, 459/ 32
or ceasing of their	sinful	blasphemy . . . so, by temporal	8, 482/ 5
shall not after his	sinful	crime committed fall at	8, 495/ 26
and these sleeps in	sinful	fleshly lusts, into which	8, 521/ 18
till themselves either by	sinful	will or slothful mind	8, 526/ 35
forswearing me, for deadly	sinful	dread of bodily death	8, 558/ 3
well that Tyndale here	sinfully	doth abuse the holy	8, 43/ 28
words raised up and	sinfully	set a-work!" And lo	8, 59/ 4
in favor whereof they	sinfully	study to find out	8, 63/ 18
as where a man	sinfully	falleth in drunkenness or	8, 216/ 8
foul and sinful) hath	sinfully	double-defiled himself with wedding	8, 305/ 29
heresies of their hearts	sinfully	deceive themselves. And when	8, 398/ 20
him . . . as he that	sinfully	drinketh himself drunk deadly	8, 537/ 33
so deadly that he	sinfully	despised both God's law	8, 540/ 25
from God averted and	sinfully	turned away. And therefore	8, 559/ 31
not, and still they	sing	us on their old	8, 53/ 21
tenor whereupon they would	sing	the treble with much	8, 143/ 2
cry out." If they	sing	anything -- yet they	8, 162/ 15
the Matins that men	sing	at church, or the	8, 277/ 6
before that women may	sing	Mass, and must in	8, 333/ 22
slight fruits, simple and	single	, but fruits good, great	8, 409/ 7
word that is the	singular	God and the singular	8, 235/ 27
singular God and the	singular	Word: that is to	8, 235/ 27
person or the second	singular	, where the things that	8, 236/ 11
in those two persons	singular	, taketh the doubt away	8, 236/ 13
delight of their own	singular	pride, and so seek	8, 358/ 18
forget themselves oftentimes, and	sink	down into trances, and	8, 518/ 10
sow-drunk and will needs	sink	down and fall. But	8, 525/ 32
all this, the elect	sinketh	down sometimes, and falleth	8, 565/ 31
penitent sinner . . . but, being	sinless	himself, painfully paid for	8, 392/ 9
that he hath once	sinned	. He held that to	8, 15/ 7
Thus much have I	sinned	, thus much will I	8, 89/ 14
say we have not	sinned	, we make him a	8, 419/ 10
both because we have	sinned	and also because we	8, 419/ 16
say we have not	sinned	, we make him a	8, 443/ 22
both because we have	sinned	and also because we	8, 444/ 35
sorrow that . . . we have	sinned	and also because we	8, 445/ 26
sorrow that . . . we have	sinned	, " it may seem that	8, 446/ 9
stand. When we have	sinned	, faith is feeble. When	8, 485/ 11
that after they have	sinned	, their faith is faint	8, 490/ 21
or greater . . . he had	sinned	deadly, for lack of	8, 536/ 29

of God, and therefore	sinned	not deadly. Wherein, as	8, 540/ 23
contrary . . . and that David	sinned	so deadly that he	8, 540/ 25
Peter before his repentance	sinned	not deadly, at the	8, 551/ 11
prove that Saint Peter	sinned	not deadly before . . . he	8, 551/ 21
full well that Peter	sinned	deadly . . . and, like a	8, 557/ 27
once after his baptism	sinned	of purpose and willingly	8, 568/ 10
fashion of a repentant	sinner	, in what wise he	8, 122/ 9
he was never penitent	sinner	. . . but, being sinless himself	8, 392/ 9
or were also a	sinner	, or else his manhood	8, 392/ 12
as many a deadly	sinner	doth in the body	8, 417/ 20
he is yet a	sinner	. Tyndale How a true	8, 418/ 15
he is yet a	sinner	. More Now come we	8, 418/ 18
of Christ's congregation a	sinner	, and sinneth daily, some	8, 419/ 7
eighteenth chapter . . . "If a	sinner	repent him of all	8, 432/ 5
I say to a	sinner	, 'Thou shalt die	8, 433/ 7
of Christ's congregation a	sinner	, and sinneth daily, some	8, 443/ 19
despair to convert a	sinner	from the devil to	8, 469/ 22
Tyndale's doctrine, if a	sinner	did not repent at	8, 469/ 23
hell neither, if the	sinner	be but a bare	8, 516/ 6
for all that, a	sinner	. " Which chapter, besides that	8, 564/ 14
should say to a	sinner	, 'Thou shalt die	8, 568/ 39
' . . . and the same	sinner	repent him of his	8, 569/ 1
take pain that the	sinner	themselves should sin at	8, 66/ 35
all be Tyndale's repentant	sinner	! Will ye see that	8, 90/ 34
the backs of repentant	sinner	, for the sins that	8, 209/ 10
multitude of all repenting	sinner	that believe in Christ	8, 390/ 10
multitude" of all repentant	sinner	that have the conditions	8, 391/ 5
whole multitude" of "repenting	sinner	" be the one elect	8, 391/ 21
accounted not only repenting	sinner	, but sinners also some	8, 392/ 6
only repenting sinners, but	sinner	also some that yet	8, 392/ 6
elect church "all repenting	sinner	" only, except that either	8, 392/ 11
thereof as be repentant	sinner	with those other conditions	8, 392/ 27
then, as those repentant	sinner	be a part of	8, 392/ 30
doubt: whether the repenting	sinner	may afterward fall to	8, 392/ 35
doubt whether his repentant	sinner	, since he granteth that	8, 393/ 11
church" of his repentant	sinner	, with all the "feeling	8, 393/ 30
he speaketh of "repentant"	sinner	that they make the	8, 395/ 35
the number of "repenting	sinner	" that have the "feeling	8, 396/ 30
church of feeling-faithful, repentant	sinner	, to take the sure	8, 397/ 14
chosen church of "repenting	sinner	," we can never know	8, 398/ 33
number of "all repenting	sinner	" with all his other	8, 399/ 11
number of all repenting	sinner	that trust to be	8, 399/ 23
if some such repenting	sinner	shall never be saved	8, 399/ 24
he calleth all repentant	sinner	that believe the faith	8, 413/ 15
me." Thus are we	sinner	no sinners. No sinners	8, 419/ 13
are we sinners no	sinner	. No sinners if thou	8, 419/ 13
sinners no sinners. No	sinner	if thou look unto	8, 419/ 14
Christ, and unto faith.	Sinners	are we if thou	8, 419/ 18
Tyndale Thus are we	sinner	no sinners. No sinners	8, 444/ 33
are we sinners no	sinner	. No sinners if thou	8, 444/ 33

sinner no sinners. No	sinner	if thou look unto	8, 444/ 33
and unto our faith.	Sinner	are we, if thou	8, 444/ 37
of Christ's church are "	sinner	and yet no sinners	8, 445/ 22
sinner and yet no	sinner	." And among them he	8, 445/ 22
fellows: We be no	sinner	if thou look upon	8, 445/ 24
unto our faith. And	sinner	are we, if thou	8, 445/ 28
his, "We be no	sinner	if thou look to	8, 446/ 7
words "we be no	sinner	if thou look to	8, 446/ 37
the wickedness of ungodly	sinner	be full ripe, that	8, 528/ 33
multitude of all repenting	sinner	that believe in Christ	8, 563/ 24
multitude of all repenting	sinner	that believe in Christ	8, 567/ 27
there be some repentant	sinner	, with all that ever	8, 569/ 17
church unto only "repentant	sinner	" that believe as himself	8, 569/ 33
it not willingly . . . he	sinneth	not at all, if	8, 216/ 6
and say that he	sinneth	deadly that so doth	8, 216/ 31
his vow of chastity	sinneth	deadly, and whoso holdeth	8, 242/ 27
own conscience, and thereby	sinneth	against the Holy Ghost	8, 267/ 27
because that when he	sinneth	he killeth his faith	8, 412/ 18
member of Christ's church	sinneth	not, and that he	8, 418/ 15
member of Christ's church	sinneth	not, and how he	8, 418/ 17
possible that any man	sinneth	not and yet, for	8, 418/ 23
yet, for all that,	sinneth	always still. But to	8, 418/ 24
congregation a sinner, and	sinneth	daily, some more and	8, 419/ 7
that every true member	sinneth	and ever sinneth (as	8, 419/ 33
member sinneth and ever	sinneth	(as he saith in	8, 419/ 34
member of Christ's church	sinneth	not. Lo, thus he	8, 419/ 39
is a homicide and	sinneth	deadly, and hath not	8, 435/ 21
is born of God	sinneth	not, for he hath	8, 439/ 9
congregation a sinner, and	sinneth	daily, some more and	8, 443/ 20
member of Christ's church	sinneth	not, because it hath	8, 443/ 28
all that he never	sinneth	, yet he sinneth daily	8, 443/ 32
never sinneth, yet he	sinneth	daily. And as he	8, 443/ 33
for all that, he	sinneth	not deadly. And this	8, 445/ 14
that a true member	sinneth	not deadly all the	8, 445/ 33
that then again he	sinneth	not when that after	8, 445/ 35
-- and that he	sinneth	deadly. For else God	8, 449/ 10
though he sin he	sinneth	never deadly," must seek	8, 451/ 12
of Tyndale's elects that	sinneth	never, how bad soever	8, 494/ 20
drinketh himself drunk deadly	sinneth	, and shall die also	8, 537/ 33
cause thereof that he	sinneth	never but "upon great	8, 546/ 27
elect at any time	sinneth	deadly: even in the	8, 559/ 20
member of Christ's church "	sinneth	not, and is yet	8, 564/ 13
that whosoever after baptism	sinneth	once of purpose and	8, 568/ 1
he which after baptism	sinneth	maliciously may for all	8, 569/ 15
chapter of his, of	sinning	without sin . . . I shall	8, 427/ 11
he cometh in with "	sinning	and yet not sinning	8, 445/ 20
sinning and yet not	sinning	." And for the reading	8, 445/ 20
of their elect church "	sinning	ever and yet sinning	8, 448/ 28
sinning ever and yet	sinning	never," he meaneth very	8, 448/ 29
his royal riddle of "	sinning	and sinning not," is	8, 453/ 15

riddle of "sinning and	sinning	not," is now brought	8, 453/ 16
worshipful chapter of "ever	sinning	and never sinning," whereas	8, 458/ 25
ever sinning and never	sinning	," whereas Tyndale, as though	8, 458/ 25
seemeth by his "ever	sinning	and never sinning," set	8, 458/ 32
ever sinning and never	sinning	," set upon reading of	8, 458/ 32
his royal riddle of "	sinning	and not sinning," is	8, 460/ 3
of "sinning and not	sinning	," is royally run to	8, 460/ 4
hold any error maliciously (	sinning	against the Holy Ghost	8, 460/ 11
foolish heresies in "ever	sinning	and never sinning" I	8, 460/ 25
ever sinning and never	sinning	" I have many manner	8, 460/ 25
wise process of not	sinning	, such as ye see	8, 540/ 28
whole people for the	sins	of some part, to	8, 2/ 12
I shall for your	sins	add and put to	8, 5/ 16
think himself to the	sins	of the flesh not	8, 62/ 4
the flesh for their	sins	, and to put us	8, 64/ 7
pain for his own	sins	. . . yet would God the	8, 64/ 11
that men for their	sins	should be sorry in	8, 64/ 12
be taken for our	sins	, was pleasant unto him	8, 64/ 21
mind, done for our	sins	, done in true faith	8, 65/ 9
penance enough for our	sins	, nor that we could	8, 65/ 16
men promised of our	sins	forgiveness, and of our	8, 66/ 28
set not their own	sins	at so light, after	8, 66/ 30
that fasteth for his	sins	and again committeth the	8, 68/ 15
again committeth the selfsame	sins	, what availeth him this	8, 68/ 15
by himself for their	sins	and offenses? Wherefore did	8, 69/ 2
did penance for their	sins	, and therewith purchased pardon	8, 69/ 4
about to punish their	sins	and humble themselves before	8, 70/ 28
as well for their	sins	before passed as for	8, 70/ 32
they should punish their	sins	themselves and not we	8, 70/ 35
done penance for our	sins	and had not at	8, 70/ 37
toward the remission of	sins	-- why would Saint	8, 87/ 23
we shall for our	sins	no more but only	8, 88/ 31
anything for our own	sins	, by penance-doing, with fasting	8, 89/ 1
Christ's blood -- our	sins	vanish away as smoke	8, 89/ 10
make satisfaction for his	sins	to Godward, saying in	8, 89/ 13
them in remission of	sins	(as by the plain	8, 99/ 8
to two seas of	sins	, that is to wit	8, 100/ 19
also, for his own	sins	and other men's too	8, 108/ 26
that men sacrifice their	sins	. We find that men	8, 112/ 34
blood shed for our	sins	. And Paul commandeth thereby	8, 116/ 30
use to commit such	sins	-- yet use they	8, 124/ 15
betimes, ere ever" our "	sins	be ripe, lest the	8, 179/ 10
pass -- of ripe	sins	, and ascending to heaven	8, 180/ 35
and reapers of ripe	sins	-- leaving Tyndale in	8, 181/ 2
show themselves their own	sins	to the priest (whom	8, 208/ 3
to Godward for their	sins	-- when all the	8, 208/ 14
full satisfaction for our	sins	! More This is a	8, 208/ 16
full satisfaction for our	sins	-- yet would I	8, 208/ 20
Christ's satisfaction for our	sins	is in such wise	8, 208/ 22
repentant sinners, for the	sins	that be past, and	8, 209/ 10

satisfy for all the	sins	of this whole world	8, 209/ 23
his heart, all the	sins	that ever he doth	8, 215/ 9
penance and remission of	sins	should be preached in	8, 238/ 22
assoil men of their	sins	for need . . . saving that	8, 260/ 19
the punishment of such	sins	as were either venial	8, 288/ 7
shrive himself of his	sins	, or to do penance	8, 289/ 28
therein should have their	sins	forgiven them? Yea, and	8, 290/ 32
grace and remission of	sins	, or peradventure that they	8, 300/ 4
beseech thee for her	sins	. Hear me graciously, good	8, 371/ 36
a reckoning of our	sins	. . . and, seeking what he	8, 372/ 18
us any sacrifice for	sins	, but a terrible expectation	8, 377/ 25
and forgiveth them their	sins	of which they repent	8, 390/ 13
and obtain forgiveness of	sins	, and are translated from	8, 402/ 21
belief that for actual	sins	, men were punished after	8, 406/ 28
penitential deeds; revenging our	sins	upon ourselves with good	8, 409/ 2
and to forgiveness of	sins	, or salvation, by any	8, 410/ 7
safe, for all his	sins	, without confession or any	8, 410/ 19
God, and forgiveness of	sins	, or salvation, by any	8, 413/ 26
heaven, or remission of	sins	, is heresy; and that	8, 417/ 34
say not that all	sins	be of one weight	8, 423/ 32
the two most heinous	sins	and most contrarious in	8, 425/ 11
but that all the	sins	that he can after	8, 425/ 19
that of all such	sins	, he that hath once	8, 425/ 23
him of all the	sins	that he hath done	8, 432/ 5
none of all the	sins	which he hath committed	8, 433/ 13
wont to call deadly	sins	. And therefore, good Christian	8, 441/ 11
toward great actual deadly	sins	, and daily fall into	8, 444/ 4
deeds be no deadly	sins	, yet, but venial every	8, 444/ 9
the doing of their	sins	do not intend to	8, 453/ 34
any sin, how horrible	sins	and how many soever	8, 457/ 37
fall into many deadly	sins	, without any wrong opinion	8, 459/ 3
For as in other	sins	, as soon as they	8, 467/ 5
as in all other	sins	, as soon as they	8, 467/ 14
repent all their other	sins	as soon as they	8, 471/ 6
them of all their	sins	at any time after	8, 474/ 12
that in all the	sins	that he rehearseth, he	8, 486/ 31
belief and other deadly	sins	may stand together well	8, 486/ 37
say that with these	sins	, a true member may	8, 487/ 32
that finally repenteth his	sins	in a right fashion	8, 488/ 13
saith he, no deadly	sins	in those blessed bodies	8, 490/ 8
sore he layeth their	sins	to their charge! And	8, 490/ 26
taken no little, pretty	sins	, but great and horrible	8, 492/ 10
church" be never deadly	sins	, because they do them	8, 494/ 1
but only those last	sins	, in which he died	8, 494/ 30
for many great, mortal	sins	. . . or after a temporary	8, 516/ 20
of the elects into	sins	and errors . . . in which	8, 522/ 18
and errors . . . in which	sins	yet they sin not	8, 522/ 19
deadly in their deadly	sins	, because they do it	8, 528/ 7
he saith that David's	sins	arose upon great occasions	8, 530/ 11
elects be no deadly	sins	: because of the great	8, 531/ 18

him sore with the	sins	of the reprobates . . . and	8, 531/ 20
great occasions of their	sins	, sometimes, as is a	8, 531/ 21
For after those horrible	sins	so committed by David	8, 538/ 32
his thought, laid his	sins	so sore to his	8, 539/ 26
less grievous than the	sins	of some others . . . and	8, 543/ 15
have heard, in the	sins	of King David, by	8, 547/ 6
they sometimes do deadly	sins	-- that is to	8, 550/ 19
is to wit, such	sins	as if they died	8, 550/ 20
never do no deadly	sins	. That is, ye wot	8, 550/ 26
they do no such	sins	. . . which, done in such	8, 550/ 27
them, and forgiveth their	sins	of which they repent	8, 563/ 27
and forgiveth them their	sins	of which they repent	8, 567/ 30
needs must have his	sins	remitted and be saved	8, 568/ 28
die. Of all his	sins	none shall be laid	8, 569/ 5
Tyndale's Answer Made by	Sir	Thomas More, Knight Lord	8, 1/ 2
us a new saint:	Sir	Thomas Hitton, the heretic	8, 10/ 25
heard, he saith, of	Sir	Thomas Hitton, whom the	8, 12/ 26
what good Christian faith	Sir	Thomas Hitton was of	8, 12/ 37
on a hedge . . . and	Sir	Thomas Hitton was walking	8, 13/ 19
And this is, lo,	Sir	Thomas Hitton, the devil's	8, 16/ 1
you, good brother Constantine.	Sir	, as for the matter	8, 18/ 23
I shall tell you,	sir	," quoth he, "before this	8, 152/ 13
preach them. More Lo,	sir	, here ye see that	8, 259/ 8
Tyndale and say, "Nay,	sir	, and ye leave these	8, 263/ 15
he saith . . . Tyndale Now,	sir	, God hath made his	8, 335/ 27
Barnes deviseth. Made by	Sir	Thomas More, Knight. Printed	8, 384/ 10
-- saving my charity,	sir	, I beshrew their knavish	8, 452/ 26
him in derision." Lo,	sirs	, whereas Tyndale speaketh of	8, 431/ 12
shall he die." Lo,	sirs	, here is more than	8, 432/ 17
more than mad. And,	sirs	, thus meaneth Tyndale . . . and	8, 440/ 35
Catholic Church, were my	sister	and brother, and in	8, 373/ 4
but to make them	sit	and seek out heresies	8, 11/ 29
the devil should himself	sit	and devise to speak	8, 88/ 10
and be sorry and	sit	and make merry, and	8, 90/ 1
Tyndale's church and Luther's	sit	at home in their	8, 126/ 14
him his ape to	sit	there and serve him	8, 126/ 34
if I see one	sit	, it must needs be	8, 242/ 31
while I see him	sit	, because I could not	8, 242/ 32
could not see him	sit	but if he sit	8, 242/ 33
sit but if he	sit	indeed; and yet he	8, 242/ 33
because I see him	sit	, for sit he should	8, 242/ 34
see him sit, for	sit	he should though I	8, 242/ 34
and sore . . . and might	sit	at Saint Savior's a-begging	8, 333/ 27
would say, "Since they	sit	upon Moses' chair, and	8, 353/ 20
to mischief, if God	sit	where he sat, should	8, 483/ 20
in all such things	sit	still himself, astonied and	8, 486/ 28
a man must therefore	sit	even still and do	8, 504/ 1
nor think nothing, but	sit	even still, sadly, and	8, 506/ 13
been saved, and now	sit	in heaven, with the	8, 523/ 3
he weeneth himself to	sit	surest in the chair	8, 559/ 22

in this . . . when he	sitteth	and marketh all other	8, 138/ 19
needs be that he	sitteth	while I see him	8, 242/ 32
indeed; and yet he	sitteth	not because I see	8, 242/ 33
I say that he	sitteth	, the truth of his	8, 242/ 35
devilish heresy; wherein he	sitteth	now as fast bound	8, 301/ 18
that turneth the spit	sitteth	by the fire; but	8, 440/ 4
fire; but he that	sitteth	by the fire cannot	8, 440/ 5
as while a man	sitteth	by the fire, he	8, 440/ 11
as the broach-turner that	sitteth	warm by the fire	8, 440/ 15
that would say, "Whoso	sitteth	by the fire can	8, 440/ 29
of his own sect,	sitting	and blaspheming God upon	8, 116/ 22
the truth of his	sitting	dependeth not upon my	8, 242/ 35
the truth of his	sitting	: so doth the truth	8, 242/ 37
the cross, and now,	sitting	at thy right hand	8, 372/ 1
I now pass over	six	or seven of the	8, 144/ 5
Three hundred? Four, five,	six	, seven, eight? Nay, surely	8, 151/ 7
yet will altogether, with	sixteen	sylogisms, bring him short	8, 346/ 5
Savior Jesus (in the	sixteenth	chapter of John) at	8, 43/ 7
saith himself in the	sixteenth	chapter of Saint John's	8, 225/ 23
Saint John in the	sixteenth	chapter, said unto his	8, 312/ 23
are written in the	sixth	of Matthew and spoken	8, 69/ 26
Saint Paul in the	sixth	chapter unto the Hebrews	8, 212/ 32
evasion. For in the	sixth	chapter of Saint Paul	8, 296/ 28
expressly thereof, in the	sixth	chapter of his Gospel	8, 312/ 13
Saint Hilary, in the	Sixth	Book of The Trinity	8, 369/ 4
of naught, and the	sixth	of almost as little	8, 388/ 23
of his, in the	sixth	chapter unto the Hebrews	8, 431/ 1
the other, make what	skift	he can. For then	8, 298/ 24
stone or in beasts'	skins	; according to his own	8, 44/ 11
cover their pocky, scabbed	skins	with, much worse than	8, 163/ 3
the ribald by the	skirt	and break the stool	8, 42/ 3
done among all the	skulks	of heretics, nor never	8, 340/ 26
led him. And such	slack	holding on God's part	8, 526/ 27
holding him the more	slackly	; and then the other	8, 526/ 18
he layeth that the	slackness	of feeding hath caused	8, 319/ 30
works into some slothful	slackness	, though much of his	8, 429/ 29
of God this year	slain	in plain battle against	8, 29/ 7
otherwise in their rebellion	slain	-- there were the	8, 33/ 2
to be taken and	slain	, as Absalom was and	8, 137/ 34
themselves were killed and	slain	, or anything fought with	8, 482/ 13
churlish answer to have	slain	Nabal, and all the	8, 528/ 36
when he would have	slain	Nabal and all his	8, 530/ 14
where he should be	slain	. . . did David in all	8, 536/ 19
and him hast thou	slain	with the sword of	8, 539/ 7
it was done to	slake	the heat of the	8, 317/ 12
except for avoiding of	slander	. . . and then there shall	8, 355/ 2
themselves, in "avoiding the	slandering	" of such as have	8, 62/ 10
own heads, to the	slaughter	of above fourscore thousand	8, 55/ 30
love as themselves) to	slay	them: such men, I	8, 481/ 10
of faith or yet	slay	their brethren. Now, good	8, 481/ 14

to fight, kill, and	slay	, before that themselves were	8, 482/ 12
speakech of killing and	slaying	"their brethren," himself can	8, 481/ 35
slumber and fell in	sleep	in Christ's company, while	8, 35/ 37
God out of his	sleep	, to look upon" us	8, 179/ 11
Almighty out of his	sleep	. But when I had	8, 179/ 21
waking God out of	sleep	, and set him on	8, 180/ 36
saith, but though they	sleep	now and rest in	8, 267/ 9
Luther that all souls	sleep	, and sleep shall till	8, 287/ 9
all souls sleep, and	sleep	shall till the Day	8, 287/ 10
a man in his	sleep	, or one that lay	8, 492/ 28
they lie still and	sleep	yet. But forasmuch as	8, 493/ 12
him out of his	sleep	, or else let him	8, 520/ 31
or else let him	sleep	still in his lusts	8, 520/ 31
lust . . . but letteth him	sleep	in his lust until	8, 520/ 34
their trance and their	sleep	played out all their	8, 521/ 10
rather, how hard in	sleep	was he -- in	8, 529/ 4
rather, how hard in	sleep	was he -- in	8, 532/ 38
a very deep dead	sleep	indeed, if he did	8, 533/ 2
devilish deeds in his	sleep	. Tyndale of likelihood lay	8, 533/ 3
while in a very	sleep	indeed! For God hath	8, 534/ 16
God hath naturally provided	sleep	for man's rest from	8, 534/ 17
God's ordinance, except we	sleep	when we should not	8, 534/ 20
abominable. And in the	sleep	, also, there is only	8, 534/ 22
that in the natural	sleep	the wit is only	8, 535/ 11
is in the natural	sleep	, so that he had	8, 535/ 16
David were in a	sleep	all that while, and	8, 535/ 31
wot well, in the	sleep	. But let this pass	8, 535/ 34
to such a dead	sleep	that he had in	8, 535/ 36
one rising in his	sleep	. . . but when he liked	8, 536/ 7
falling into such a	sleep	was his own willful	8, 537/ 26
abominable deeds in his	sleep	. But yet in all	8, 565/ 33
do when a man	sleepeth	, or lieth in a	8, 489/ 9
this tale of such	sleeping	and awaking of elects	8, 521/ 15
in the trances and	sleeps	that folk fall in	8, 521/ 6
in the trances and	sleeps	that folk fall in	8, 521/ 7
these trances, and these	sleeps	in sinful fleshly lusts	8, 521/ 18
the trances, and the	sleeps	, and slidings of the	8, 522/ 18
being in trances and	sleeps	, as he doth David	8, 532/ 34
falleth into "trances" and	sleeps	by which he "forgetteth	8, 565/ 31
him back . . . by the	sleeve	a little, and ask	8, 47/ 31
other evangelists with some	sleight	gloss of their own	8, 362/ 25
force nor by false	sleight	, step in between her	8, 372/ 25
laying of such a	slender	cause, to minister Master	8, 291/ 7
considering that with such	slender	proofs as Tyndale bringeth	8, 404/ 17
of Tyndale is very	slender	. . . for it implieth the	8, 449/ 9
world to see what	slender	things Tyndale allegeth. First	8, 503/ 7
find no reader so	slenderly	witted to suffer him	8, 174/ 7
yet understand it but	slenderly	? What if I be	8, 389/ 26
hair, he fasted and	slept	in a sack, and	8, 66/ 7
he wore hair and	slept	in a sack --	8, 66/ 15

of Rochester and Canterbury	slew	at Maidstone. Of this	8, 12/ 27
come, and then are	slidden	down, should be renewed	8, 213/ 2
and the sleeps, and	slidings	of the elects into	8, 522/ 18
a bare faith and	slight	repentance, without shrift or	8, 5/ 26
teacheth, himself, a sudden,	slight	repentance . . . forbidding both confession	8, 40/ 21
since bare faith and	slight	repenting putteth out that	8, 289/ 10
Sabbath day a very	slight	matter. And because that	8, 320/ 16
John the Baptist, not	slight	fruits, simple and single	8, 409/ 6
presumption and occasion of	slight	regarding sin: Tyndale would	8, 425/ 6
faults for much the	slighter	, he diminisheth all the	8, 490/ 27
a man may as	slightly	regard Whitsun Sunday as	8, 4/ 21
have I not so	slightly	seen unto mine own	8, 38/ 32
sloth and negligence so	slightly	regard it that he	8, 502/ 37
go to wrack, then	slink	away from the field	8, 58/ 37
which Tyndale here letteth	slip	. But I would in	8, 169/ 24
in this which he	slippeth	over: that he did	8, 188/ 9
by their folly and	sloth	fell to forget them	8, 299/ 1
of his hold by	sloth	or frowardness of his	8, 455/ 23
amazed in a reckless	sloth	, and let God work	8, 486/ 29
refuse it, or of	sloth	and negligence so slightly	8, 502/ 37
or by his frowardness,	sloth	, or negligence lose and	8, 503/ 14
that the malice or	sloth	of their own wills	8, 518/ 26
if he did, that	sloth	of theirs should be	8, 526/ 32
therefore be careless and	slothful	to do any penance	8, 409/ 12
devout works into some	slothful	slackness, though much of	8, 429/ 29
not lacking nor being	slothful	, God would not fail	8, 505/ 23
by sinful will or	slothful	mind in some wise	8, 526/ 35
but a great sloven	slouch	that out of his	8, 491/ 30
true member, this Jack	Slouch	that we speak of	8, 492/ 2
therefore, though our Jack	Slouch	do all those horrible	8, 492/ 32
might here let Jack	Slouch	alone . . . and ask Tyndale	8, 493/ 5
ask Tyndale whether another	slouch	of his acquaintance --	8, 493/ 6
return again to Jack	Slouch	. . . whose deeds Tyndale will	8, 493/ 18
our example of Jack	Slouch	. . . what indifferent judge would	8, 494/ 4
as the same Jack	Slouch	doth none of those	8, 494/ 17
child, but a great	sloven	slouch that out of	8, 491/ 30
of Christ were in	slumber	and fell in sleep	8, 35/ 37
fall even in a	slumber	therewith and let these	8, 36/ 6
in a very long	slumber	and a very deep	8, 533/ 2
of Abigail. How long	slumbered	he -- or rather	8, 529/ 3
have heard . . . How long	slumbered	he -- or rather	8, 532/ 38
a book of other	small	devotions, and then the	8, 10/ 7
the sacrament was no	small	question of late days	8, 116/ 15
a great process to	small	purpose . . . because I said	8, 189/ 22
for their little, pretty,	small	falsehoods, some little, pretty	8, 245/ 2
falsehoods, some little, pretty,	small	miracles to be done	8, 245/ 3
miracle done, great nor	small	, neither by God nor	8, 245/ 6
and how little and	small	soever it be left	8, 251/ 7
our lesson in a	small	, ragged hand wherein a	8, 491/ 4
about before with a	small	, ragged hand to beguile	8, 492/ 21

this great matter so	small	that a man may	8, 502/ 4
David -- as a	small	burden is a great	8, 530/ 34
Tyndale taketh for a	small	matter, because they be	8, 564/ 28
speak and yet would	smatter	in preaching . . . willing the	8, 160/ 33
every prattling fool, every	smatterer	in Scripture . . . shall be	8, 342/ 2
while the one will	smear	as well as the	8, 78/ 36
with oil rather than	smear	them with butter? Surely	8, 308/ 15
not as good to	smear	a sick man with	8, 328/ 19
had "as lief be	smeared	with unhallowed butter as	8, 57/ 32
had as lief be	smeared	with unhallowed butter as	8, 75/ 16
holy salt," and be "	smeared	with unhallowed butter" as	8, 81/ 35
holy oil . . . than by "	smearing	with unhallowed butter," but	8, 78/ 2
the holy oil to	smearing	of some barreled butter	8, 78/ 17
images," and "anointing" into "	smearing	," "consecrating" into "charming," "sacraments	8, 143/ 14
so draw them, and	smite	them not . . . but if	8, 56/ 18
be spiritual do never "	smite	" their "younger brethren," that	8, 57/ 3
and mother' and '	smite	them not,' but	8, 58/ 12
the one party to	smite	and kill the other	8, 58/ 28
a good zeal so	smiteth	off Malchus' ear that	8, 36/ 8
tree when a man	smiteth	the tree therewith. And	8, 519/ 1
and lately burned in	Smithfield	) told unto me, he	8, 7/ 23
sins vanish away as	smoke	in the wind, and	8, 89/ 10
unto my soul . . . as	smoke	for sore eyes? More	8, 281/ 27
for our souls "as	smoke	for sore eyes." This	8, 283/ 5
for our souls as	smoke	for sore eyes if	8, 283/ 27
stark blind with the	smoke	of the smoky fire	8, 283/ 30
unto his example of	smoke	and sore eyes? For	8, 284/ 9
hurt him not, as	smoke	doth sore eyes. But	8, 284/ 10
not evil, nor like	smoke	to sore eyes . . . since	8, 285/ 31
to the soul as	smoke	to sore eyes all	8, 289/ 22
for the soul as	smoke	is for sore eyes	8, 289/ 32
fall into the foul	smoke	of hell, where he	8, 289/ 34
the smoke of the	smoky	fire of hell, he	8, 283/ 30
out as adders and	snakes	in summer, had their	8, 361/ 5
it: false heretics . . . whose	snakish	and serpentine generations have	8, 361/ 4
under him first to	snapper	and stumble, and after	8, 552/ 33
it were after a	sneezing	), the friars may from	8, 567/ 4
him all the while	snore	and rout. And if	8, 533/ 4
himself out in the	snow	till his teeth chatter	8, 440/ 17
cold water of the	snow	go into far passing	8, 487/ 30
and bid him be	sober	; make him stark mad	8, 29/ 20
that he be always	sober	. . . he obeyeth gladly, and	8, 60/ 3
and to keep him	sober	, and then for that	8, 60/ 31
and to keep men	sober	, and therefore would he	8, 61/ 22
of the flesh and	soberness	. . . whosoever think himself to	8, 62/ 3
And as for the	soberness	and chastising of the	8, 125/ 1
took a wife for "	soberness	and chastising" of his	8, 125/ 13
in less moderation and	soberness	, than were convenient for	8, 161/ 35
being separate from the	society	, of the Catholic Church	8, 561/ 32
whoremasters,' and '	sodomites	',' 'abominable,'	8, 58/ 19

how holy a tale	soever	be not spiritual, nor	8, 45/ 24
believeth that how often	soever	he sin or how	8, 89/ 33
therefore, but how holily	soever	it pleaseth Father Tyndale	8, 123/ 20
the priests, how boldly	soever	Tyndale against his own	8, 163/ 30
English by what word	soever	Englishmen by common custom	8, 211/ 10
which of them both	soever	were the words, as	8, 233/ 3
apostle, how many nations	soever	fall therefrom, and how	8, 251/ 6
how little and small	soever	it be left. And	8, 251/ 8
speaketh indeed . . . how apparent	soever	a heretic make it	8, 286/ 21
his soul, how apparently	soever	a heretic argue by	8, 286/ 30
that by what words	soever	the apostles write it	8, 293/ 7
Holy Scripture . . . how solemnly	soever	he paint it. And	8, 389/ 15
north, in what place	soever	it fall, there shall	8, 428/ 20
him in what day	soever	he sin. Also, whensoever	8, 432/ 25
righteousness, in what day	soever	he sin." Here have	8, 432/ 28
sin, how great faith	soever	he feel . . . yet if	8, 433/ 35
what mind or purpose	soever	they had before (the	8, 450/ 11
sins and how many	soever	my members do. And	8, 457/ 37
because what other error	soever	such a true, faithful	8, 461/ 11
deadly, how horrible deeds	soever	they do, as he	8, 485/ 25
sinneth never, how bad	soever	he be. For whereas	8, 494/ 20
horrible and abominable deeds	soever	they do. And since	8, 566/ 31
that what horrible deeds	soever	they do, they can	8, 566/ 35
they do but say	soft	-- yet they "buzz	8, 162/ 16
with which mind and	soft	examples of infirmity, feebleness	8, 491/ 34
read his revocation so	softly	that they could not	8, 22/ 36
themselves secretly and speak	softly	at the priest's ear	8, 88/ 27
scholars of Oxford that	sojourned	with her for death	8, 446/ 15
or any to be	sold	printed within this realm	8, 10/ 33
great cost nor here	sold	without great adventure and	8, 11/ 31
while both bought and	sold	of those heretical books	8, 17/ 15
peradventure they were all	sold	already. Howbeit, Necton now	8, 18/ 14
man of his also,	sold	many such books of	8, 18/ 16
Jews that bought and	sold	therein, whom Christ beat	8, 162/ 34
did Judas, when he	sold	Christ, speak of him	8, 548/ 34
would should seem so	solemn	, subtle insolubles, which ye	8, 34/ 9
of the greatest, most	solemn	, most assuredly made, and	8, 106/ 32
this is a right	solemn	reason! And Luther, indeed	8, 109/ 35
and wine, was a	solemn	figure: Tyndale telleth us	8, 111/ 34
his preface with a	solemn	threat . . . bidding men to	8, 139/ 31
to make it seem	solemn	; but cleave ye fast	8, 140/ 34
altogether, and beholding the	solemn	, godly sacraments and ceremonies	8, 160/ 10
laugh at his high,	solemn	charge . . . whereby he would	8, 180/ 15
and showeth us a	solemn	process, that God and	8, 189/ 29
after it his great,	solemn	question where he findeth	8, 306/ 31
his tale seemeth somewhat	solemn	, but it is nothing	8, 327/ 23
yearly celebrated with a	solemn	feast; and whatsoever thing	8, 370/ 32
and see that his	solemn	show of such confidence	8, 386/ 18
forth with his high,	solemn	follies that he would	8, 391/ 1
that all his holy,	solemn	tale of all his	8, 394/ 29

observed, and the more	solemnity	that they see therein	8, 160/ 4
Howbeit, as for the	solemnization	of marriage at church	8, 14/ 20
as himself would seem	solemnly	to assoil. Whose book	8, 7/ 31
allege it again so	solemnly	. But now would I	8, 110/ 2
lechery and avow it	solemnly	for good and lawful	8, 140/ 23
the questions be so	solemnly	put: I say that	8, 194/ 17
in this chapter, as	solemnly	as he setteth forth	8, 254/ 15
in this matter so	solemnly	and handle it so	8, 304/ 14
-- Lord God, how	solemnly	Tyndale would set it	8, 332/ 30
mocks of Holy Scripture	solemnly	, with such open, shameless	8, 337/ 22
sect bring forth full	solemnly	: that is to wit	8, 347/ 37
thereunto. And therefore, as	solemnly	as some of his	8, 348/ 19
days instituted, and very	solemnly	observed . . . and God therewith	8, 349/ 31
Bible some have set	solemnly	in the margin upon	8, 350/ 7
of Holy Scripture . . . how	solemnly	soever he paint it	8, 389/ 15
badge), ceaseth not to	solicit	and labor to revoke	8, 249/ 2
And therefore he lived	solitary	, saving that his virtues	8, 122/ 10
be fain, for their	solution	, to grant almost that	8, 101/ 33
and in his merry	solution	mocketh also no man	8, 224/ 27
well known, and that	solution	also, of nigh kindred	8, 472/ 12
doctrine destroyeth his own	solution	. For he saith that	8, 472/ 15
I like all their	solutions	that they make thereto	8, 101/ 32
him to make proper	solutions	if himself may make	8, 182/ 18
other shift . . . I would	solve	after an Oxford fashion	8, 196/ 9
is as hard to	solve	as whether the father	8, 224/ 7
me over quite, he	solveth	the objection so plainly	8, 224/ 22
And yet besides this,	somewhere	he sendeth war, sickness	8, 2/ 23
such things be misordered	somewhere	. . . but that there is	8, 162/ 2
in, and myself also	somewhere	else (in places more	8, 332/ 22
up and destroyed; and	somewhere	-- all the churches	8, 482/ 25
the Jews that the	Son	of Man is master	8, 73/ 29
he calleth him "Good	son	. "Were not the time	8, 84/ 22
word that is God's	Son	. The words of Saint	8, 96/ 30
the Father and the	Son	and the Holy Ghost	8, 98/ 5
he calleth him "Good	son	. "And the blessing, as	8, 127/ 35
the Father and the	Son	, and the blasphemous book	8, 142/ 22
they call him "Good	son	, "or as Saint Paul	8, 192/ 16
and call him "Good	son	" -- by likelihood because	8, 192/ 24
he calleth him "Good	son	. "But the place is	8, 197/ 35
of the Father, the	Son	, and the Holy Ghost	8, 201/ 11
again to themselves the	Son	of God and having	8, 213/ 4
be elder than the	son	, or the son elder	8, 224/ 7
the son, or the	son	elder than his father	8, 224/ 8
the father to the	son	by mouth. And I	8, 225/ 2
of God's own glorious	Son	, that came to give	8, 227/ 21
Persons -- the Father,	Son	, and Holy Ghost --	8, 236/ 24
allthing is made: the	Son	of God himself, one	8, 243/ 10
he sent his own	Son	, lest men should not	8, 243/ 34
he calleth him "Good	son	. "And as for matrimony	8, 253/ 29
Father and his only-begotten	Son	, our Savior Christ, that	8, 268/ 22

Lady hath a new	son	. More Tyndale saith that	8, 271/ 3
shall have a new	son	ere I can prove	8, 271/ 9
shall have a new	son	first (which he might	8, 271/ 11
never had a new	son	besides our Savior Christ	8, 271/ 13
shall have a new	son	ere I prove that	8, 271/ 25
the church of his	Son	as he had of	8, 274/ 16
in offering up his	son	Isaac, and then the	8, 277/ 30
and call him "Good	son	" -- this evasion is	8, 296/ 28
sacrificing of his own	son	: yet is that doing	8, 300/ 11
of himself that "the	Son	of Man," that is	8, 320/ 18
the change; but the	Son	of Man, our Savior	8, 321/ 6
thou art Christ, the	Son	of the Living God	8, 329/ 18
prophets, and his own	Son	, and his Son's apostles	8, 330/ 2
that meant of the	Son	of God, and of	8, 339/ 14
Godhood of his only	Son	. . . yet is it no	8, 342/ 20
Spirit, and his own	Son	abiding in his Church	8, 359/ 16
words: "Thou, therefore, my	son	Timothy, be comforted in	8, 374/ 27
the Father and the	Son	and the Holy Ghost	8, 376/ 14
their own part the	Son	of God, and having	8, 377/ 34
Passion of his own	Son	. All these things, and	8, 400/ 11
thou art Christ, the	Son	of the Living God	8, 404/ 4
Thou art Christ, the	Son	of the Living God	8, 404/ 12
from which Christ, the	Son	of the Living God	8, 406/ 11
the Father and the	Son	, for that was no	8, 407/ 3
Christ to be the	Son	of the Living God	8, 408/ 9
that Christ is the	Son	of the Living God	8, 414/ 26
that Christ is God's	Son	and yet believe the	8, 415/ 3
that Christ were God's	Son	, and thereby believe also	8, 415/ 9
that Christ were God's	Son	, and would believe therefore	8, 415/ 13
Christ to be God's	Son	, and to have redeemed	8, 415/ 23
art blessed, Simon the	son	of Jonah; for flesh	8, 418/ 4
art accursed, Tyndale, the	son	of the devil; for	8, 418/ 7
lieth, crucify again the	Son	of God, and have	8, 431/ 11
ye do." "And the	Son	of God," saith Saint	8, 434/ 29
that Jesus is the	Son	of God dwelleth in	8, 441/ 21
Jesus is Christ, the	Son	of God and our	8, 447/ 15
believing that Jesus, the	son	of Mary, was that	8, 464/ 32
This is my well-beloved	Son	, in whom I much	8, 464/ 36
and be a good	son	and do so no	8, 494/ 16
be saved," sent his	Son	into this world to	8, 499/ 17
thereof than doth the	son	in the begetting of	8, 504/ 7
the belief of the	Son	and Holy Ghost, and	8, 505/ 3
only-begotten and tenderly beloved	Son	. Then say I now	8, 508/ 23
father waiteth upon his	son	, to warn him and	8, 518/ 8
the shedding of his	Son's	blood, and so we	8, 53/ 17
own Son, and his	Son's	apostles too, and caused	8, 330/ 2
own father . . . wherein the	son's	will that is yet	8, 504/ 8
us on their old	song	that it is idolatry	8, 53/ 21
by a three men's	song	. They changed also the	8, 126/ 1
none other. As for	song	, I see not why	8, 162/ 4

be all God's good	sons	, and kill and sacrifice	8, 112/ 22
prince upon all the	sons	of pride: I am	8, 268/ 28
shall have two new	sons	ere Tyndale prove that	8, 271/ 27
shall have five new	sons	ere Tyndale prove that	8, 271/ 29
shall have fifteen new	sons	ere Tyndale be able	8, 271/ 37
which God gave Adam's	sons	were no dumb popetry	8, 276/ 1
though she had more	sons	than one, and more	8, 287/ 15
-- offering their own	sons	and daughters, and burning	8, 349/ 8
anew, and made the	sons	of God, and obtain	8, 402/ 20
Nabal and all his	sons	even to the child	8, 530/ 15
the sword of the	sons	of Ammon. And therefore	8, 539/ 8
scholars shortly and be	soon	sped, we have the	8, 10/ 11
revoke it too. As	soon	as Tewkesbury heard that	8, 20/ 27
keep it. More How	soon	might a poor simple	8, 43/ 22
telleth us), they shall	soon	seek occasion of sedition	8, 55/ 22
cope, and will as	soon	"gape" for sand as	8, 57/ 31
edified thereby. And as	soon	will he gape while	8, 75/ 14
live . . . every man may	soon	see what men may	8, 86/ 10
so oft, yet as	soon	as we repent and	8, 89/ 8
together, and ye shall	soon	perceive that he boasteth	8, 89/ 29
force full little how	soon	he fall thereto, when	8, 89/ 32
this matter may be	soon	eased. It may be	8, 92/ 27
reason as he saith	soon	after. More Here he	8, 109/ 2
full like himself. And	soon	after, in another place	8, 116/ 10
within a while, and	soon	after that, by his	8, 117/ 34
also the Mass; and	soon	after that, many cast	8, 126/ 1
Testament. But Tyndale as	soon	as he heard of	8, 152/ 19
Doom -- yet as	soon	as he saw his	8, 157/ 35
all these countries. And	soon	after, also, when the	8, 160/ 24
and consequent, it shall	soon	be showed him that	8, 168/ 16
them me, I shall	soon	amend the fault. But	8, 175/ 19
old translator . . . which how	soon	after Christ's death he	8, 184/ 29
a little, he should	soon	see that his argument	8, 188/ 21
forasmuch as we should	soon	cease to but if	8, 204/ 34
Baptism is not so	soon	worn out and paid	8, 214/ 3
the apostles' days or	soon	after . . . and that all	8, 245/ 34
it is ye shall	soon	judge. Thus he saith	8, 279/ 29
of hell, he would	soon	have seen with his	8, 283/ 30
understanding. Which misunderstanding may	soon	mislead that man which	8, 287/ 2
not . . . he may be	soon	abused. But whoso well	8, 294/ 22
consider every part . . . shall	soon	perceive that this process	8, 294/ 23
that is falling is	soon	put over), the friar	8, 301/ 15
my Fourth Book . . . as	soon	as my time shall	8, 382/ 17
without a reader, may	soon	fall into the damnable	8, 388/ 12
doth, he may be	soon	controlled, accused, and corrected	8, 388/ 27
in Tyndale's teaching . . . shall	soon	feel that all his	8, 394/ 29
the whole body, and	soon	known from the body	8, 398/ 16
of our Lady as	soon	as they be taught	8, 407/ 33
as every man may	soon	perceive that readeth him	8, 427/ 8
and all, forthwith, as	soon	as he repenteth --	8, 433/ 30

but "historical," faint, and	soon	gone), but have it	8, 447/ 18
to lack it so	soon	, nor to have it	8, 453/ 7
in other sins, as	soon	as they be rebuked	8, 467/ 6
even so here, as	soon	as they were better	8, 467/ 6
all other sins, as	soon	as they be rebuked	8, 467/ 14
-- even so, as	soon	as they be better	8, 467/ 14
saved shall repent as	soon	as ever he is	8, 467/ 24
person shall always so	soon	repent and return, had	8, 467/ 35
the first teaching, as	soon	as he is better	8, 468/ 16
at the first, as	soon	as he were once	8, 468/ 37
unto the truth, as	soon	as it is told	8, 469/ 1
at the first, as	soon	as he is taught	8, 470/ 14
repent their errors as	soon	as they be taught	8, 471/ 5
their other sins as	soon	as they be rebuked	8, 471/ 6
many children die now	soon	after that they come	8, 474/ 25
to the contrary, as	soon	as they be taught	8, 475/ 17
so . . . he shall be	soon	set in. For then	8, 477/ 16
a trance. And as	soon	as he hath played	8, 489/ 9
it riseth again as	soon	as the rage of	8, 489/ 19
-- then is he	soon	sped, and shall not	8, 495/ 25
All this gear is	soon	done if the voice	8, 495/ 29
caught him . . . and yet,	soon	after, well and wisely	8, 496/ 32
that the elects as	soon	as ever they be	8, 517/ 6
a season. But as	soon	as they be awaked	8, 518/ 11
repent and amend, as	soon	as God of his	8, 519/ 28
awake. And then, as	soon	as they be awake	8, 521/ 11
at both times, as	soon	as he was rebuked	8, 529/ 5
every learned man may	soon	find out himself, and	8, 531/ 27
answer to . . . he should	soon	make every wise man	8, 531/ 28
thing is that as	soon	as they be rebuked	8, 532/ 12
Yea, and Peter, as	soon	as he had denied	8, 550/ 12
reform that fault the	sooner	. . . God shall not fail	8, 2/ 29
If I had been	sooner	converted, I would have	8, 409/ 26
would have seem so	sooth	is in very deed	8, 133/ 25
all. And surely very	sooth	he saith. For when	8, 308/ 36
into frivolous cavillations and	sophisms	; as not only divers	8, 424/ 17
cavillations and seek out	sophisms	upon every word. And	8, 438/ 22
likewise as, though a	sophist	would with a fond	8, 286/ 23
himself, and bid the	sophister	take and eat the	8, 286/ 28
and the others but	sophistical	; and then the false	8, 267/ 22
to beguile us with	sophistical	equivocation. For our matter	8, 271/ 31
doth, not after a	sophistical	fashion, that it were	8, 439/ 28
redargution of his folly "	sophistication	" -- let us divine	8, 183/ 32
make us here some	sophistication	as though I spoke	8, 243/ 8
to cover it with	sophistication	, in using this word	8, 421/ 6
against all Tyndale's trifling	sophistications	. . . which he would should	8, 34/ 8
it by syllogisms and	sophistications	. . . alleging that these things	8, 369/ 27
useth he a little	sophistry	. For he leaveth us	8, 130/ 22
the mist of their	sophistry	take the examples that	8, 133/ 28
taken more deep and	sore	vengeance, not only by	8, 4/ 34

to send us as	sore	punishment as he hath	8, 5/ 2
or "fever") "which shall	sore	vex and grieve your	8, 5/ 11
prison . . . that he so	sore	did forthink his errors	8, 17/ 24
that point, and so	sore	offended him in contemning	8, 24/ 11
according to justice, by	sore	, painful death, both for	8, 28/ 8
others. Which thing as	sore	as these heretics reprove	8, 28/ 10
should be driven to	sore	effusion of their subjects'	8, 30/ 20
these devilish heresies so	sore	set abroach in some	8, 35/ 19
never the commandment. so	sore	studied in the Scripture	8, 46/ 4
the Law, never so	sore	studied in Scripture," that	8, 46/ 23
his fellows do so	sore	oppugn, that the whole	8, 65/ 13
himself, and not so	sore	if we judge and	8, 65/ 28
meet medicine for every	sore	! This place in Saint	8, 87/ 26
forge such false heresies . . .	sore	deceive themselves and all	8, 88/ 2
he sin or how	sore	, there needeth him no	8, 89/ 33
God may cure a	sore	without a medicine, and	8, 97/ 36
courtesy, cry out so	sore	upon the clergy for	8, 107/ 15
they be surely so	sore	infected that, except the	8, 120/ 3
terror and fear so	sore	increased that he was	8, 128/ 30
all the devils so	sore	afraid, that all their	8, 128/ 35
mad, one that lay	sore	sick could not forbear	8, 134/ 19
his contagious heresies so	sore	poisoned malicious and newfangled	8, 177/ 32
saith that I so	sore	hunger that the good	8, 178/ 24
which he shooteth a	sore	shot of serpentes . . . when	8, 187/ 1
juggling . . . that they labor	sore	to juggle away, not	8, 205/ 35
Friar Lambert have so	sore	set their study upon	8, 211/ 31
it that Tyndale so	sore	doth abhor. For he	8, 211/ 38
his book of Babylonica	sore	dispraiseth. For Saint Jerome	8, 212/ 20
Pharaoh . . . and threateneth me	sore	with the vengeance of	8, 221/ 15
Tyndale and, perceiving himself	sore	bound to the stake	8, 223/ 11
so desperate and so	sore	set in an obstinate	8, 244/ 26
till their eyes were	sore	ere they found it	8, 256/ 5
soul . . . as smoke for	sore	eyes? More Here Tyndale	8, 281/ 27
souls "as smoke for	sore	eyes." This is a	8, 283/ 5
souls as smoke for	sore	eyes if we received	8, 283/ 28
his soul were not	sore	bleared or stark blind	8, 283/ 29
example of smoke and	sore	eyes? For, first, if	8, 284/ 9
not, as smoke doth	sore	eyes. But since it	8, 284/ 10
nor like smoke to	sore	eyes . . . since our Savior	8, 285/ 31
soul as smoke to	sore	eyes all things that	8, 289/ 22
as smoke is for	sore	eyes. But I pray	8, 289/ 32
pray God that the	sore	eyes of his sick	8, 289/ 33
But the sacraments so	sore	aggrieve Tyndale's sore eyes	8, 293/ 34
so sore aggrieve Tyndale's	sore	eyes that he may	8, 293/ 34
which Saint Paul so	sore	reproveth in their trust	8, 299/ 30
book of Obedience laboreth	sore	to wade out of	8, 323/ 23
full poor, sick, and	sore	. . . and might sit at	8, 333/ 27
not of necessity so	sore	to put altogether in	8, 334/ 11
readers, how sick, how	sore	, and how feeble his	8, 335/ 14
one was yet so	sore	set upon evil preaching	8, 358/ 2

sickly, and hath many	sore	members . . . as hath sometimes	8, 397/ 32
a man . . . and some	sore	astonied, and for a	8, 397/ 33
own soul will be	sore	afraid to put it	8, 404/ 19
restraineth it therein too	sore	. For then we be	8, 407/ 1
rage passed, he so	sore	should repent and sorrow	8, 456/ 4
if we would labor	sore	to find out what	8, 480/ 15
faint sight of our	sore	eyes can scant attain	8, 490/ 13
elect church," and how	sore	he layeth their sins	8, 490/ 26
city that he so	sore	longed to convert, "Jerusalem	8, 509/ 28
and some be so	sore	nuzzled in the false	8, 517/ 17
weary thereof, and very	sore	afear'd. And wherefore was	8, 523/ 37
Tyndale God laid so	sore	a weight of persecution	8, 528/ 25
would press upon him	sore	with the sins of	8, 531/ 20
himself, and set himself	sore	afire . . . was he all	8, 536/ 9
laid his sins so	sore	to his charge that	8, 539/ 26
it, and rebuked them	sore	of their incredulity and	8, 550/ 6
himself showeth us the	sore	offense and heinous deadliness	8, 551/ 27
great occasions and by	sore	burden oppressing." And in	8, 552/ 30
was very sorry and	sore	repented him that he	8, 555/ 34
or else that the	sore	words of the both	8, 569/ 27
of tribulation unto the	sores	of our sin . . . because	8, 71/ 25
yet been undoubtedly the	sorest	pinch, saving for the	8, 269/ 34
so forwearied, with the	sorrow	and heaviness to see	8, 36/ 5
the same cause the	sorrow	of their hearts should	8, 64/ 13
for a countenance of	sorrow	, but to be sorrowful	8, 68/ 29
repenting: a little, short	sorrow	, or a great sorrow	8, 90/ 24
sorrow, or a great	sorrow	and a long? If	8, 90/ 24
If a little, pretty	sorrow	and very shortly done	8, 90/ 25
If a great, fervent	sorrow	with grief and trouble	8, 90/ 26
to cursing and desperate	sorrow	and furious blaspheming without	8, 129/ 13
sort that came to	sorrow	for their sin --	8, 180/ 31
sent him shame and	sorrow	. Now, if Tyndale ask	8, 259/ 33
in a grievous secret	sorrow	." And afterward, in the	8, 371/ 30
on our repentance and	sorrow	that we have, both	8, 419/ 15
on our repentance and	sorrow	that we have, both	8, 444/ 35
on our repentance and	sorrow	that . . . we have sinned	8, 445/ 25
for the repentance and	sorrow	, and for the faith	8, 446/ 1
unto our repentance and	sorrow	that . . . we have sinned	8, 446/ 9
they take repentance and	sorrow	therefor. Now, if he	8, 446/ 12
upon their repentance and	sorrow	taken for their sin	8, 449/ 5
on cold water with	sorrow	, and quench that rage	8, 452/ 28
sore should repent and	sorrow	? For as himself saith	8, 456/ 4
If he say for	sorrow	that he hath offended	8, 456/ 9
of temptations, with fear,	sorrow	, mourning, and weeping, had	8, 541/ 17
the last, when fear,	sorrow	, and wondering had been	8, 547/ 23
and wept bitterly for	sorrow	. And thus we see	8, 550/ 13
Saint Peter's repentance and	sorrow	after his denying of	8, 551/ 9
and by the selfsame	sorrow	would make men ween	8, 551/ 30
to suffer pain and	sorrow	for him . . . I ask	8, 556/ 9
sorrow, but to be	sorrowful	and to take pain	8, 68/ 30

intent to be by	sorrowful	repentance made partner of	8, 456/ 6
take his sin so	sorrowfully	, that he is content	8, 72/ 5
And therefore the more	sorrowfully	that he repented it	8, 551/ 25
since Saint Peter wept	sorrowfully	therefor, he was very	8, 555/ 33
for I would be	sorry	that ever Tyndale should	8, 19/ 28
some that were very	sorry	for it; of whom	8, 22/ 29
as though they were	sorry	for it. And then	8, 28/ 2
their sins should be	sorry	in their hearts . . . so	8, 64/ 12
for the breaking be	sorry	and turn again by	8, 76/ 33
but sin and be	sorry	and sit and make	8, 89/ 37
sin, and is so	sorry	therefor, that to provoke	8, 90/ 5
me," and "I am	sorry	," that I did. More	8, 210/ 38
sin himself is full	sorry	, and exhort him to	8, 267/ 30
he repenteth and is	sorry	for his evil deed	8, 445/ 36
the law, and be	sorry	that they shall break	8, 451/ 20
should he be so	sorry	for the deed, to	8, 456/ 6
good Lord, and be	sorry	therefor, and return again	8, 457/ 19
said once he were	sorry	. . . but stroke his head	8, 494/ 15
former kindness, and be	sorry	-- this is a	8, 494/ 24
therefor, he was very	sorry	and sore repented him	8, 555/ 34
book; and of every	sort	of those books be	8, 5/ 36
evil sects an innumerable	sort	. . . there are made in	8, 6/ 2
wot well, of that	sort	great plenty sent into	8, 7/ 27
a book of such	sort	as Tyndale never made	8, 8/ 15
to doubt of what	sort	we shall reckon the	8, 11/ 24
of like suit and	sort	. . . he said that he	8, 15/ 28
which are of such	sort	that never were there	8, 25/ 10
than answered. Of which	sort	some have asked what	8, 25/ 19
yet cannot the one	sort	long dwell with the	8, 28/ 24
that it were a	sort	of friars following an	8, 41/ 5
of the most abominable	sort	, deflowering religious women. And	8, 43/ 2
that place, Tyndale's "spiritual"	sort	days to his own	8, 45/ 24
unto his worshipful spiritual	sort	, saying "the spiritual" judgeth	8, 47/ 12
spirit of their spiritual	sort	search the deep secrets	8, 47/ 15
now, if this their	sort	be, as Tyndale saith	8, 57/ 35
way understood, his spiritual	sort	"judgeth all the laws	8, 59/ 21
that his holy "spiritual"	sort	will always so villainously	8, 76/ 11
souls of such a	sort	which the devil hath	8, 76/ 15
and his holy "spiritual"	sort	, this gear is yet	8, 77/ 16
that his holy "spiritual"	sort	shall set all the	8, 78/ 7
hath been a shrewd	sort	of Christian folk this	8, 88/ 14
not yet with that	sort	much the surer. For	8, 115/ 7
as one of another	sort	, would have utterly changed	8, 164/ 23
Latin, and signifieth a	sort	gathered together into one	8, 171/ 19
it to signify some	sort	of men -- as	8, 171/ 22
they call the one	sort	"images" -- so call	8, 172/ 3
call they the other	sort	"idols." Now -- whereas	8, 172/ 4
and showed a shrewd	sort	that came to sorrow	8, 180/ 31
to signify a certain	sort	of the same company	8, 189/ 5
what a newly founded	sort	of heretics bark and	8, 207/ 2

were some secret, unknown	sort	of evil-living and worse-believing	8, 219/ 8
God were some one	sort	of a hundred sects	8, 223/ 24
was of the well-believing	sort	did not miracles . . . nor	8, 247/ 1
Tyndale and his spiritual	sort	will not obey God's	8, 260/ 11
his men were a	sort	of malapert, foolish knaves	8, 263/ 17
he, and all the	sort	of them, had long	8, 297/ 14
such others of their	sort	which set so little	8, 319/ 9
men of the mean	sort	. . . though some such as	8, 342/ 22
such manner suit and	sort	that, as our Savior	8, 418/ 2
man. And of which	sort	himself is, that can	8, 454/ 33
things of a second	sort	-- himself believeth, as	8, 466/ 22
Lady is of such	sort	, Tyndale hath himself openly	8, 481/ 3
saving that the one	sort	die repentant, and the	8, 494/ 35
repentant, and the other	sort	impenitent. And this is	8, 494/ 36
progress of the one	sort	and the other toward	8, 522/ 1
hither with many mischievous	sorts	of books, had yet	8, 16/ 21
counterfeit evangelicals more sundry	sorts	of diabolical sects than	8, 28/ 19
many divisions, distinctions, and	sorts	of grace: , , , and . More	8, 204/ 12
raised up a hundred	sorts	of new sects of	8, 223/ 17
nuns. Of both which	sorts	if there went so	8, 272/ 23
there are, of both	sorts	, many right good and	8, 479/ 39
times of both the	sorts	), he giveth not the	8, 507/ 24
naughty, but also so	sottish	, that he was ashamed	8, 448/ 15
order, and hath since	sought	many a false, unlawful	8, 7/ 21
things have searched and	sought	, and could find few	8, 80/ 1
is; for he hath	sought	out such things, and	8, 110/ 11
cause of the law,	sought	out by themselves, leadeth	8, 120/ 31
yet worse when he	sought	the means to exclude	8, 237/ 20
put in; wherein he	sought	so far . . . that at	8, 318/ 9
revelation divers to be	sought	out and found, to	8, 365/ 27
thing far set and	sought	, and searched out of	8, 521/ 20
left the remnant and	sought	the lost sheep, and	8, 533/ 33
hateful sin of the	soul	that spoileth the fruit	8, 2/ 25
pray for his father's	soul	? Or what can be	8, 4/ 19
that book a man's	soul	may be so swallowed	8, 8/ 5
thereon for his father's	soul	. In their calendar before	8, 10/ 23
in body, substance, and	soul	. There be fled out	8, 11/ 9
both in body and	soul	. Thus rejoiced Tyndale in	8, 12/ 21
nothing necessary to the	soul	. The Sacrament of Order	8, 14/ 29
said nothing profiteth the	soul	; nor penance enjoined of	8, 14/ 36
hath taken his wretched	soul	with him straight from	8, 15/ 36
of his body the	soul	cured, than both twain	8, 17/ 28
saint in heaven or	soul	in purgatory, or in	8, 20/ 30
turn and save his	soul	. For so was it	8, 22/ 9
fire taken his blessed	soul	to heaven . . . where he	8, 24/ 29
will save his own	soul	-- suffer that false	8, 31/ 4
saint, nor for any	soul	in purgatory, nor kiss	8, 32/ 28
reader and corrupt the	soul	unto the everlasting death	8, 37/ 22
hurting of his own	soul	, nor they both together	8, 38/ 5
might a poor simple	soul	be led to think	8, 43/ 22

destroy both body and	soul	. But Tyndale would now	8, 56/ 34
spiritual pampering of the	soul	. Also unto the obtaining	8, 64/ 29
somewhat, and that his	soul	be edified thereby. And	8, 75/ 14
charmed oil, if his	soul	be not taught to	8, 75/ 17
grace effused into the	soul	with the receiving of	8, 77/ 9
giveth them into the	soul	through the merits of	8, 77/ 32
that may edify his	soul	and make it better	8, 78/ 4
grace, edifieth not his	soul	. . . for God buildeth not	8, 78/ 5
given to the spiritual	soul	, that God might as	8, 79/ 3
between himself and man's	soul	, and the conjunction between	8, 85/ 10
strength in the reasonable	soul	. Whereas Tyndale will that	8, 85/ 29
water, God cleanseth the	soul	, according to the words	8, 96/ 13
the devotion of the	soul	, "Tyndale would then say	8, 96/ 19
purge and cleanse the	soul	: yet were it more	8, 98/ 21
assistant to purge the	soul	and to infund his	8, 98/ 28
to work into the	soul	through the touch of	8, 98/ 31
inward washing of the	soul	. And by the mouth	8, 99/ 36
the filthiness of the	soul	? And that doth no	8, 100/ 5
in making clean the	soul	by influence of God's	8, 100/ 10
and cleansing of the	soul	, but also a quick	8, 100/ 27
the cleansing of the	soul	and infunding of grace	8, 100/ 32
such cleansing of the	soul	and infusion of grace	8, 101/ 4
in cleansing of the	soul	-- all they have	8, 101/ 11
spiritual substance of the	soul	-- yet God can	8, 101/ 21
spiritual as is the	soul	-- I cannot greatly	8, 101/ 25
and cleansing of the	soul	. Which argument, for aught	8, 101/ 28
wash and cleanse the	soul	. And surely since experience	8, 102/ 5
teacheth us that the	soul	, which is of itself	8, 102/ 6
humors within itself, the	soul	is in such grief	8, 102/ 11
so bind the spiritual	soul	to the fire that	8, 102/ 15
one person, as the	soul	and the body be	8, 102/ 17
time to purge the	soul	. . . as well as the	8, 102/ 23
and cleansing of the	soul	-- I say it	8, 103/ 22
work upon the unbodily	soul	. And therefore, thereto I	8, 103/ 24
the unbodied and unbodily	soul	-- be it in	8, 103/ 30
they reckon, upon the	soul	as part of the	8, 103/ 34
the body paineth the	soul	and all: albeit I	8, 103/ 36
upon the unbodied, incorporeal	soul	. Which if it may	8, 104/ 5
to cleansing of the	soul	and to salvation . . . albeit	8, 104/ 7
the cleansing of the	soul	because that all that	8, 104/ 13
or cleansing of the	soul	. . . or else that they	8, 104/ 20
is wholesome to the	soul	, and that by God's	8, 114/ 28
Christ, wherewith his holy	Soul	is coupled, and his	8, 117/ 13
the same by his	Soul	within a while, and	8, 117/ 34
and sacraments into thy	soul	. Judge their penance, pilgrimages	8, 134/ 22
so resisted by the	soul	that the fight shall	8, 159/ 28
haply, better) strengthen the	soul	in such wise against	8, 159/ 34
been good for Tyndale's	soul	-- and a thousand	8, 175/ 29
means of purging the	soul	from sin, and infusion	8, 194/ 33
both of body and	soul	, in Tyndale's neck. For	8, 216/ 13

in body, some in	soul	, and some in both	8, 220/ 19
to pray for any	soul	; great sin to shrive	8, 221/ 10
of God "cleanseth" man's	soul	from false faith, "John	8, 241/ 9
word alone cleanseth the	soul	from false faith, no	8, 241/ 12
also seem, cleanseth the	soul	from sin. For, besides	8, 241/ 14
burneth both body and	soul	: first here in the	8, 261/ 23
of loss of my	soul	anything that were not	8, 262/ 12
Luther) for his own	soul	believeth or believeth not	8, 268/ 7
the peril of their	soul	health. And then I	8, 271/ 35
any more profit the	soul	than doth the rainbow	8, 276/ 23
church, pertain to the	soul	health . . . not as bare	8, 276/ 36
as profitable unto my	soul	. . . as smoke for sore	8, 281/ 27
of necessity for our	soul	health is to be	8, 282/ 9
be necessary to the	soul	-- if I would	8, 283/ 9
of necessity to man's	soul	. For who would be	8, 283/ 13
the eyes of his	soul	were not sore bleared	8, 283/ 29
our Lady's body and	soul	is in heaven, since	8, 284/ 23
Elijah is body and	soul	in paradise, since he	8, 284/ 25
the salvation of our	soul	. But I say that	8, 286/ 7
prove unto a simple	soul	that two eggs were	8, 286/ 24
the sight of his	soul	, how apparently soever a	8, 286/ 29
what shall profit his	soul	to believe that our	8, 287/ 6
in heaven body and	soul	(of which he plainly	8, 287/ 7
her body and her	soul	; for he believeth with	8, 287/ 8
as unprofitable to the	soul	as smoke to sore	8, 289/ 21
as profitable for the	soul	as smoke is for	8, 289/ 32
eyes of his sick	soul	may once look up	8, 289/ 33
of necessity for the	soul	, either to be done	8, 290/ 5
the cleansing of the	soul	; if Tyndale mean in	8, 297/ 12
so necessary for the	soul	health that without that	8, 298/ 13
bodily works of the	soul	-- then went they	8, 299/ 29
and profit to man's	soul	. . . whatsoever Tyndale tell us	8, 300/ 13
necessity pertain to the	soul	health, both in things	8, 309/ 11
out should hurt the	soul	. More Lo, now have	8, 333/ 13
more profit unto his	soul	than had been, haply	8, 358/ 5
for to save his	soul	. Now here serve well	8, 358/ 11
quick, with that blessed	Soul	and with them the	8, 366/ 14
handmaid hath bound her	soul	with the bond of	8, 372/ 22
Anything Unwritten, Necessary to	Soul	Health." In which two	8, 382/ 13
nature deadly, though the	soul	die not by eternal	8, 393/ 17
and damnable though the	soul	suffer not eternal damnation	8, 393/ 20
hath of his own	soul	will be sore afraid	8, 404/ 19
no more than the	soul	that dieth by deadly	8, 412/ 21
the nature of the	soul	, but is a quick	8, 412/ 22
but is a quick	soul	still as he was	8, 412/ 22
my body, wherein my	soul	is not present and	8, 417/ 5
wherein were not the	soul	to quicken it and	8, 417/ 15
the body with the	soul	therein, because the body	8, 421/ 14
the body without the	soul	were but a dead	8, 421/ 15
feeling faith into a	soul	. . . so preserve it and	8, 436/ 8

that seed, that that	soul	cannot fall into that	8, 436/ 9
in the good simple	soul	that when he is	8, 468/ 25
in such affections the	soul	sometimes falleth from one	8, 487/ 25
of changes of the	soul	whom the devil driveth	8, 487/ 27
of faith in my	soul	, no more than the	8, 500/ 30
of faith in man's	soul	, no more than the	8, 502/ 23
the sight of the	soul	hath in such evident	8, 507/ 15
lightsomeness inspired into the	soul	that the man must	8, 508/ 25
by God into the	soul	-- with the pliable	8, 509/ 11
power to cast the	soul	into the fire of	8, 543/ 28
Whoso will save his	soul	in this world, shall	8, 543/ 30
whoso shall lose his	soul	in this world, keepeth	8, 543/ 32
many as believe the	soul	to be immortal. And	8, 559/ 15
that point for our	soul's	health -- it was	8, 256/ 17
of necessity to our	soul's	salvation to be believed	8, 283/ 18
little spiritual profit and	soul-comfort	therein: it shall not	8, 207/ 1
me, more seely simple	souls	than the famine of	8, 2/ 7
delight in feeding their	souls	of the venomous carrion	8, 2/ 16
men to remember their	souls	, which else were in	8, 3/ 3
would have all the	souls	in purgatory beg all	8, 6/ 31
heresies, many more thousand	souls	-- have now a	8, 11/ 2
people, and bring their	souls	into everlasting torment, without	8, 12/ 2
the training of simple	souls	to hell by their	8, 12/ 6
nor fasting for the	souls	departed can do them	8, 15/ 2
make them, in their	souls	, clear angelical hypocrites! Now	8, 30/ 4
destruction of so many	souls	. Now, no man doubteth	8, 31/ 6
pray for all Christian	souls	. . . and that it is	8, 32/ 8
bring with speed the	souls	that are in purgatory	8, 39/ 4
substantial virtues of their	souls	. But, now, when he	8, 42/ 21
other good, seely, simple	souls	without any search observe	8, 49/ 28
consciences of other simple	souls	are absent and nobody	8, 62/ 14
seemeth, malice to men's	souls	; and for the comfort	8, 70/ 6
the edifying of their	souls	-- it will be	8, 76/ 13
and build up the	souls	of such a sort	8, 76/ 15
washeth and cleanseth our	souls	. And yet whoso shall	8, 81/ 2
coupleth himself to their	souls	with more grace --	8, 85/ 15
himself also to their	souls	with grace, according to	8, 85/ 17
to work not upon	souls	only discharged of their	8, 101/ 23
to turn poor simple	souls	out of the very	8, 118/ 38
bitchery. But we seely	souls	of the world here	8, 121/ 16
therewith in their own	souls	, and their flesh the	8, 160/ 6
-- and a thousand	souls	besides -- that he	8, 175/ 29
servitude of the simple	souls	, the poor, seely women	8, 190/ 24
his books, and their	souls	burned in hell with	8, 218/ 12
alone always cleanseth men's	souls	from false faith --	8, 242/ 7
the cleansing of men's	souls	. And let Tyndale stick	8, 242/ 9
to salvation of our	souls	without any writing at	8, 258/ 19
the loss of their	souls	-- they might have	8, 262/ 29
of loss of our	souls	to believe anything that	8, 262/ 30
yet written in their	souls	, did there many martyrs	8, 269/ 30

of necessity to our	souls	: how, then, should we	8, 281/ 25
of necessity to our	souls	. And therefore, and for	8, 283/ 2
as profitable for our	souls	"as smoke for sore	8, 283/ 5
as wholesome for our	souls	as smoke for sore	8, 283/ 27
the salvation of our	souls	that the contrary belief	8, 286/ 10
the damnation of our	souls	if heresy be damnable	8, 286/ 11
with Luther that all	souls	sleep, and sleep shall	8, 287/ 9
upon peril of their	souls	, and yet he confesseth	8, 299/ 9
the salvation of our	souls	. . . and that so fully	8, 309/ 20
upon salvation of our	souls	. And full well he	8, 313/ 19
prayed for all Christian	souls	. Whereas I said that	8, 316/ 6
peril of other men's	souls	and their own too	8, 357/ 37
and the state of	souls	both in heaven, hell	8, 365/ 8
Mass, and praying for	souls	therein, is not so	8, 371/ 22
thereby cometh to the	souls	great advantage and profit	8, 373/ 17
then praying for the	souls	, we shall obtain?" Now	8, 373/ 21
surer to send your	souls	. Yet is there, as	8, 374/ 4
ears of such simple	souls	as do not, while	8, 394/ 4
the mischief of men's	souls	. The words of Saint	8, 427/ 16
and infunded into their	souls	habitually -- then will	8, 474/ 31
in help of their	souls	or ceasing of their	8, 482/ 5
salvation of their own	souls	? -- which kind and	8, 505/ 10
them; when, after many	souls	sent unto the devil	8, 514/ 12
not but some two	souls	have been saved, and	8, 523/ 3
everything necessary to our	souls'	health -- both of	8, 257/ 13
upon peril of our	souls'	health. If he say	8, 325/ 23
rageous fury, at the	sound	of David's harp. Now	8, 160/ 12
himself (as the words	sound	): then had he forbidden	8, 349/ 20
For these words will	sound	very well in the	8, 394/ 4
of the prophet Ezekiel	soundeth	to the same . . . where	8, 99/ 31
judge sweet to be	sour	and sour to be	8, 43/ 14
to be sour and	sour	to be sweet; and	8, 43/ 14
taste, that judged sweet	sour	and sour sweet, and	8, 44/ 2
judged sweet sour and	sour	sweet, and that he	8, 44/ 3
that all Christendom judged	sour	. And by those truths	8, 44/ 28
by Rosseus so shamefully	soused	in the mire before	8, 363/ 31
if a tree fall	south	or north, in what	8, 428/ 19
served, too, for the	sovereign	and surmounting goodness of	8, 51/ 11
and use for seven	sovereign	means of very special	8, 194/ 25
be obedient unto their	sovereigns	and rulers although they	8, 29/ 15
and precepts of their	sovereigns	do nothing bind the	8, 29/ 31
and precepts of their	sovereigns	unawares to other men	8, 30/ 1
and rebellious to their	sovereigns	, in affirming that they	8, 31/ 16
Over this, ye shall	sow	your seed in vain	8, 5/ 12
there began secretly to	sow	his cockle, and brought	8, 22/ 17
means they may to	sow	division and dissension and	8, 56/ 32
forth your pain to	sow	debate, dissension, schisms, strife	8, 58/ 24
should be suffered to	sow	shrewd seed of heresies	8, 357/ 34
we wax wanton or	sow-drunk	and will needs sink	8, 525/ 32
making of sects and	sowing	sedition and dissension to	8, 484/ 11

heresies the seed is	sown	, and prettily sprung up	8, 10/ 16
from rain by the	space	of three years and	8, 2/ 35
he had by the	space	of nine years been	8, 14/ 6
kept by a certain	space	, had in the while	8, 22/ 16
time which was the	space	of so many hundred	8, 273/ 31
to generation by the	space	of so many hundred	8, 274/ 11
that were by the	space	of seven hundred years	8, 278/ 21
elders continued by the	space	of so many years	8, 370/ 20
and may for a	space	persevere in those horrible	8, 459/ 30
while asleep, by the	space	of so many years	8, 493/ 8
in Almaine, nor in	Spain	, nor in France, nor	8, 160/ 21
of Latin, French, or	Spanish	, and were, for lack	8, 166/ 27
there might yet any	spark	of grace be found	8, 8/ 39
such words (if any	spark	of Christian zeal remained	8, 42/ 2
man that hath any	spark	of reason in his	8, 283/ 24
and after a little	spark	of our faith once	8, 500/ 22
there falleth not a	sparrow	upon the ground without	8, 190/ 3
maketh all the parties	speak	as himself liketh . . . and	8, 7/ 29
the other party sometimes	speak	, for his commodity, such	8, 7/ 36
the other. But to	speak	of Friar Barnes' book	8, 9/ 10
death . . . he would not	speak	of his heresies anything	8, 21/ 29
was fain himself to	speak	thereof and write thereof	8, 37/ 30
others) come forth and	speak	so holily -- would	8, 41/ 5
honest man -- what	speak	we of honest man	8, 45/ 13
will not come, they	speak	fair and flatter, and	8, 56/ 16
and how fair they	speak	, and how pleasantly they	8, 56/ 28
you not then '	speak	them fair and flatter	8, 58/ 8
if they will speed,	speak	now. But Tyndale with	8, 63/ 16
And first will we	speak	of these five which	8, 83/ 27
sit and devise to	speak	spitefully . . . what could he	8, 88/ 10
shrive themselves secretly and	speak	softly at the priest's	8, 88/ 27
meaneth that if they	speak	out lustily, that every	8, 88/ 28
ye wot well, and	speak	for themselves, too. But	8, 92/ 30
reasonable, and I shall	speak	to the parson of	8, 93/ 19
and remember that we	speak	here of belief and	8, 107/ 35
in his heart to	speak	so mockishly of such	8, 114/ 22
heresy that I now	speak	of, Tyndale in his	8, 116/ 4
maketh this blasphemous fool	speak	in the end of	8, 118/ 1
peace and let him	speak	another while, affirming that	8, 126/ 7
for very shame to	speak	anymore of that point	8, 133/ 12
of Scripture seem to	speak	of only Christian people	8, 146/ 20
also, if Tyndale would	speak	of "the church of	8, 147/ 4
Lord -- who can	speak	of Christ's Passion and	8, 148/ 6
of Christ's Passion and	speak	nothing of his mercy	8, 148/ 7
that no man can	speak	enough thereof. But the	8, 148/ 8
say that they sometimes	speak	of philosophers in things	8, 149/ 31
with his Holy Spirit	speak	to his church himself	8, 157/ 33
Holy Spirit vouchsafe to	speak	any one word unto	8, 158/ 3
could but read and	speak	and yet would smatter	8, 160/ 33
his evil appetite to	speak	after a heretic's phrase	8, 166/ 2

Englishmen be wont to	speak	so, nor in the	8, 167/ 17
Testament had occasion to	speak	of within the same	8, 168/ 19
one flock; as they	speak	, "in gregem ovium," "gregem	8, 171/ 19
ween that Saint Paul	speak	all this against images	8, 173/ 14
men cannot, almost, now	speak	of such things in	8, 177/ 29
either blaspheme or once	speak	against, except Tyndale mean	8, 179/ 31
no more fear to	speak	. . . than against the devil	8, 179/ 34
in schools oftentimes to	speak	(especially for the reproof	8, 205/ 22
them that must often	speak	thereof . . . except that they	8, 205/ 27
we understand, when we	speak	thereof, so many good	8, 211/ 16
of Matthew. But I	speak	of the ordinary course	8, 213/ 22
God causeth Tyndale to	speak	these words nothing touching	8, 227/ 3
But and if he	speak	of him absolutely, without	8, 235/ 33
to it. If ye	speak	of the chief captain	8, 235/ 37
the things that we	speak	of, or the article	8, 236/ 11
this place, that we	speak	of now: that shall	8, 237/ 18
then come again and	speak	for Muhammad and his	8, 252/ 18
Church. For if we	speak	of fasting the Lent	8, 253/ 8
in Scripture. If we	speak	of keeping the holy	8, 253/ 9
appointeth none. If we	speak	of worshipping the Sacrament	8, 253/ 10
would not vouchsafe to	speak	of, saving that he	8, 255/ 28
and maketh them there	speak	most against themselves where	8, 263/ 36
where they ween to	speak	for themselves the best	8, 264/ 1
therefore prayeth them to	speak	and show their minds	8, 268/ 4
Apostle saith, "While other	speak	, the congregation must judge	8, 268/ 6
maketh an image to	speak	, or the Blessed Sacrament	8, 275/ 27
no promises? If Tyndale	speak	wisely in this, I	8, 282/ 33
fashion. For if he	speak	. . . he but inspireth his	8, 284/ 32
apostles did more plainly	speak	, and more openly declared	8, 291/ 32
mad man meaneth, to	speak	in this matter so	8, 304/ 14
their hands more than	speak	their bare word, and	8, 308/ 14
apostles, to come and	speak	of the faith among	8, 310/ 21
those things which we	speak	of, and especially sacraments	8, 324/ 16
that no man once	speak	in the church, that	8, 327/ 6
Scripture letteth not to	speak	of God's writing, and	8, 331/ 11
chapter, "I dare not	speak	any other thing than	8, 362/ 2
deeds, but would only	speak	of such things as	8, 362/ 12
he was ashamed to	speak	of. Now have ye	8, 364/ 22
the Church" when we	speak	of the Catholic Church	8, 386/ 25
of predestinates: if he	speak	thereof as it may	8, 392/ 3
he must if he	speak	to the purpose), then	8, 392/ 4
And in this I	speak	of that elect church	8, 392/ 13
and err. And here	speak	I of such sin	8, 393/ 16
he die. And I	speak	of that error, also	8, 393/ 18
heareth him so saintly	speak	of "repenting" . . . and then	8, 394/ 31
of Scripture seem to	speak	for both the sides	8, 396/ 14
this advantage that I	speak	of have we by	8, 398/ 30
no more color to	speak	thereof than of the	8, 427/ 8
Christ; and of such	speak	these texts; and therefore	8, 430/ 28
texts; and therefore they	speak	of his elects. Then	8, 430/ 28

wot well these texts	speak	of good faith, and	8, 430/ 32
words that he might	speak	for his part; for	8, 436/ 20
-- do not folk	speak	in such fashion? And	8, 439/ 4
this point. For we	speak	of the deadly sin	8, 455/ 1
at that time to	speak	twice ere he go	8, 468/ 3
of such articles we	speak	), and they have no	8, 476/ 31
against -- whether he	speak	of his own false	8, 486/ 1
Jack Slouch that we	speak	of, is so frail	8, 492/ 2
chapter. For though he	speak	not out so plainly	8, 501/ 1
see well that we	speak	of such as are	8, 502/ 24
thread a needle," and	speak	nothing of the light	8, 510/ 10
were as good to	speak	out plainly and tell	8, 519/ 35
and teacheth him to	speak	. For he saith, in	8, 533/ 31
their breasts to hear	speak	of him -- all	8, 545/ 17
point's end. For we	speak	of his apostles, in	8, 545/ 19
when he sold Christ,	speak	of him some blasphemous	8, 548/ 34
therefore first, because we	speak	of faith, hear him	8, 555/ 12
he never for shame	speak	of that foolish heresy	8, 559/ 10
my Dialogue . . . wherein I	speak	of the church by	8, 560/ 16
that God would either	speak	or write beside the	8, 562/ 30
of Leviticus, where he	speaketh	in this wise: "If	8, 5/ 5
the devil; whereas he	speaketh	of "true repentance" and	8, 42/ 5
satisfaction; and whereas he	speaketh	of "fast faith" and	8, 42/ 8
But, now, when he	speaketh	of "fervent love . . . after	8, 42/ 22
to what end he	speaketh	, and consider him by	8, 42/ 36
pleasure. For Saint Paul	speaketh	nun! If Tyndale show	8, 45/ 17
that Paul saith in	speaketh	not of any search	8, 45/ 34
of whom Saint Paul	speaketh	in that place . . . be	8, 46/ 13
filthy lechery and holily	speaketh	of "love." Tyndale Take	8, 48/ 16
with love, whereas he	speaketh	not of service but	8, 51/ 16
in these things he	speaketh	as one that would	8, 60/ 16
Penance than he now	speaketh	by the mouth of	8, 88/ 12
for he there expressly	speaketh	of neither nother, but	8, 96/ 29
garment, whereof Saint Luke	speaketh	in the eighth chapter	8, 103/ 5
these infidels that he	speaketh	of, as Jews, Turks	8, 110/ 16
the priest because he	speaketh	not all the Secrets	8, 111/ 1
jest thereat. For he	speaketh	there of preaching of	8, 114/ 34
in the Turks' favor	speaketh	against those that will	8, 123/ 26
monkly "members," as Tyndale	speaketh	. Tyndale And the holy	8, 125/ 14
so strait as he	speaketh	. . . than keep it so	8, 125/ 23
church. More When Tyndale	speaketh	of "the pope with	8, 130/ 21
with his cardinals . . . then	speaketh	he little to the	8, 130/ 24
Saint James, because it	speaketh	plainly against his idle	8, 155/ 29
and many times he	speaketh	thereof, because he would	8, 160/ 16
whereof Tyndale so much	speaketh	. . . did but use the	8, 160/ 30
images. And as he	speaketh	here -- even so	8, 172/ 7
images . . . which he so	speaketh	against the paynims' idols	8, 173/ 15
of which kind he	speaketh	. For this were very	8, 174/ 12
do. For when he	speaketh	of my "lucre," in	8, 178/ 29
look toward wedding; he	speaketh	like a wooer. But	8, 190/ 29

in Greek or Latin	speaketh	of good hope, would	8, 199/ 33
when thereas the Scripture	speaketh	of good love, he	8, 199/ 36
that speech that Tyndale	speaketh	of, that "Turks be	8, 200/ 24
favor" where the Scripture	speaketh	not of "the grace	8, 203/ 6
hand that the Scripture	speaketh	not of "penance" . . . because	8, 211/ 2
authority of God, that	speaketh	it, and not of	8, 225/ 11
thing true that God	speaketh	. . . not because it is	8, 243/ 3
the text that he	speaketh	of here -- "Love	8, 261/ 26
itself. Now, when he	speaketh	of confounding them --	8, 265/ 25
Howbeit, he saith and	speaketh	indeed the one thing	8, 284/ 31
into some creature that	speaketh	it out. And as	8, 284/ 33
out. And as he	speaketh	, he writeth. And therefore	8, 284/ 33
But likewise as he	speaketh	here of the Assumption	8, 286/ 3
that the Scripture never	speaketh	indeed . . . how apparent soever	8, 286/ 21
he weeneth that he	speaketh	wisest . . . he helpeth me	8, 292/ 9
with him, where he	speaketh	well and yet meaneth	8, 301/ 21
of the twain, he	speaketh	of miracles by name	8, 311/ 2
say that Saint John	speaketh	anything thereof -- especially	8, 312/ 9
say that Saint John	speaketh	anything of the sacrament	8, 312/ 11
his words where he	speaketh	expressly thereof, in the	8, 312/ 13
well that Saint Paul	speaketh	of that thing in	8, 315/ 11
that chapter Saint Paul	speaketh	but of certain unreverent	8, 315/ 23
wine, whereas the Scripture	speaketh	but of wine: thereto	8, 317/ 8
scorneth always when he	speaketh	of the Sacrament!) that	8, 317/ 23
works . . . as Saint James	speaketh	of faith. And in	8, 325/ 11
will that when one	speaketh	, the "remnant" -- that	8, 341/ 29
yourselves very well he	speaketh	of an ungracious purpose	8, 343/ 4
ye farther that he	speaketh	as though he heard	8, 343/ 13
of whom Saint Augustine	speaketh	. . . but also very scribes	8, 358/ 24
Christ in that Gospel	speaketh	. For these be false	8, 358/ 25
well that Saint Paul	speaketh	nothing to Timothy against	8, 360/ 4
not forbid, but only	speaketh	not of it? I	8, 375/ 22
church whereof the prophet	speaketh	, "Odivi ecclesiam malignantium" ("I	8, 382/ 20
the meanwhile, because he	speaketh	of "repentant" sinners that	8, 395/ 34
him, and also himself	speaketh	nothing of it --	8, 414/ 31
it, or else he	speaketh	little to the purpose	8, 419/ 35
hold him, and therefore	speaketh	so darkly that he	8, 428/ 1
the place, that he	speaketh	there to them whom	8, 430/ 2
will say that he	speaketh	only of elects --	8, 430/ 24
Lo, sirs, whereas Tyndale	speaketh	of "feeling" faith . . . Saint	8, 431/ 12
feeling" faith . . . Saint Paul	speaketh	here of them that	8, 431/ 13
thereof. And whereas Tyndale	speaketh	much of the "word	8, 431/ 14
God" . . . Saint Paul here	speaketh	of them that have	8, 431/ 14
God." And whereas Tyndale	speaketh	much of being "born	8, 431/ 16
here in like wise	speaketh	of them that have	8, 431/ 17
us not imaginable, continually	speaketh	unto them in the	8, 436/ 34
mortem, that Saint John	speaketh	of; and vain were	8, 438/ 3
keep out sin --	speaketh	as wisely as if	8, 440/ 3
Epistle to the Romans,	speaketh	of the pronity and	8, 444/ 2
maintain it. And so	speaketh	Tyndale clear against himself	8, 480/ 27

brains. And whereas he	speaketh	of killing and slaying	8, 481/ 35
And therefore, whereas Tyndale	speaketh	of killing of heretics	8, 483/ 8
doers of them, and	speaketh	fair and easily that	8, 490/ 19
meaneth very falsely and	speaketh	foolish-wilyly. For where he	8, 518/ 16
of his that he	speaketh	of the elects, that	8, 522/ 22
he say that he	speaketh	here specially of the	8, 522/ 24
his fall which Tyndale	speaketh	of. And then if	8, 525/ 10
which Saint Paul plainly	speaketh	, and saith unto us	8, 531/ 33
anything so much as	speaketh	. And so that chapter	8, 562/ 19
purpose. Finally, since he	speaketh	of the law written	8, 562/ 26
play the devil's disours;	speaking	much of "the Spirit	8, 11/ 15
showed himself by their	speaking	in diverse tongues. And	8, 99/ 19
covereth himself in his	speaking	of this holy sacrament	8, 114/ 8
man, Tyndale except, in	speaking	would so mean. But	8, 147/ 7
figure, and manner of	speaking	, by which men use	8, 167/ 27
-- where Saint Paul,	speaking	of the meat offered	8, 172/ 19
of our Lord." In	speaking	whereof -- albeit that	8, 203/ 7
man would say in	speaking	of God and Moses	8, 234/ 5
manners and forms of	speaking	in diverse languages. For	8, 235/ 6
English that manner of	speaking	may stand in many	8, 236/ 9
the same fifth chapter,	speaking	of the witness of	8, 239/ 12
doing" includeth teaching, talking,	speaking	, and all. As if	8, 311/ 16
concerning this purpose, or	speaking	against the "traditions of	8, 363/ 23
the common manner of	speaking	, that it shall be	8, 439/ 31
the use of the	speaking	of the Scripture, or	8, 466/ 33
the use of the	speaking	of the Scripture, or	8, 471/ 31
grace, yet without any	speaking	of grace we commonly	8, 510/ 5
neither at the first	speaking	nor the second, nor	8, 532/ 31
being shut -- and	speaking	unto them . . . but were	8, 545/ 35
his" . . . understanding, by that	speaking	, that he first confessed	8, 554/ 14
if God be her	special	guide) he shall by	8, 7/ 10
to have made a	special	show of his high	8, 8/ 20
though he had a	special	remorse of that article	8, 24/ 12
gave he him his	special	grace to have of	8, 24/ 20
good work without the	special	grace and help of	8, 52/ 33
and high revelations, how	special	a thing fasting is	8, 64/ 31
one of the very	special	things that obtain remission	8, 65/ 10
tell them what other,	special	thing is meant by	8, 78/ 9
without declaration of the	special	betokening other than the	8, 78/ 27
not show him every	special	thing that they signify	8, 81/ 37
taught already, and every	special	signification that the Scripture	8, 82/ 3
received of God a	special	grace with that Holy	8, 84/ 16
led thereto by two	special	motives: the one, folly	8, 87/ 1
be saved, except right	special	cases -- and those	8, 94/ 15
God's promise his own	special	assistance which at the	8, 98/ 23
example, and hath no	special	power nor influence given	8, 101/ 9
the Mass is the	special	thing in which the	8, 108/ 21
quite away the very	special	profit and fruit of	8, 111/ 12
word "congregation," except some	special	places where they have	8, 171/ 21
appropriated it to any	special	manner of congregation . . . the	8, 171/ 24

they be such a	special	kind as always to	8, 174/ 9
And further, if no	special	name would have contented	8, 187/ 37
sovereign means of very	special	grace. And therefore such	8, 194/ 25
we never exclude the	special	privilege of God's absolute	8, 213/ 20
he taketh not his	special	witness of man, but	8, 229/ 20
the" signifieth oftentimes some	special	thing, and divideth it	8, 229/ 30
I mean a certain,	special	man, to him and	8, 229/ 35
prophet?" -- meaning that	special	prophet. And yet the	8, 231/ 37
any prophet, but that	special	prophet of whom they	8, 232/ 4
at large, but some	special	thing determinate of that	8, 232/ 26
general, but a certain,	special	kind of record --	8, 233/ 15
in general, but a	special	prophet whom the Jews	8, 233/ 17
which was that the	special	record he took not	8, 234/ 35
the article signifieth the	special	kind of record: rather	8, 236/ 36
Church is a very	special	witness. For only in	8, 240/ 18
one of the most	special	points that are in	8, 253/ 4
that we find not	special	miracles done for every	8, 255/ 3
that they added a	special	article of our faith	8, 255/ 25
himself would be the	special	inward master: he hath	8, 256/ 35
some show of his	special	presence and power!" And	8, 269/ 4
and begin his own	special	church with his own	8, 275/ 12
of grace write any	special	and proper significations of	8, 297/ 8
in Scripture what other,	special	signification every outward token	8, 297/ 23
the people as the	special	thing and the whole	8, 297/ 25
say I that those	special	and proper significations of	8, 298/ 9
sin himself, by own	special	provision, that they could	8, 298/ 31
Jews never knew the	special	significations of all their	8, 300/ 2
certain unreverent points in	special	. . . and concludeth saying, "Caetera	8, 315/ 24
taught them, and what	special	signification every sacrament and	8, 327/ 30
of them had any	special	commandment to write --	8, 333/ 18
say nay to God's	special	bidding . . . though that special	8, 335/ 9
special bidding . . . though that	special	bidding were not specified	8, 335/ 10
every point by a	special	miracle. Which point I	8, 346/ 11
which he maketh a	special	title for the matter	8, 347/ 9
himself hath caused by	special	revelation divers to be	8, 365/ 27
answer of his two	special	chapters -- the one	8, 382/ 11
come we to the	special	point wherein Tyndale giveth	8, 418/ 20
man by any other	special	manner of dwelling, above	8, 422/ 17
grace -- which other	special	manner, if Tyndale mean	8, 422/ 20
man here (except some	special	revelation thereof) so sure	8, 424/ 37
grace and God's right	special	favor, yet said he	8, 429/ 18
falling . . . but if any	special	revelation be given to	8, 437/ 12
cockneys in such a	special	wise that whatsoever they	8, 441/ 16
God in such a	special	manner entered into their	8, 442/ 15
of themselves, without his	special	grace. Which though he	8, 450/ 18
himself have them by	special	revelation of God, privately	8, 476/ 12
he would appropere some	special	privilege of keeping still	8, 488/ 6
point and the most	special	excuse of all elects	8, 532/ 35
ye see now, Tyndale's	special	elects . . . which only number	8, 567/ 12
by the way two	special	great heresies. One, that	8, 567/ 37

his threats reserveth his	special	prerogative of his mercy	8, 568/ 32
divers other heresies, but	specially	that men's vows and	8, 6/ 35
Martin Luther himself, being	specially	born again and new-created	8, 47/ 33
and punish any man	specially	for any heresy . . . for	8, 57/ 14
And there shall he	specially	see the thing that	8, 65/ 6
sometimes it is taken	specially	for the elect only	8, 145/ 6
is his house and	specially	deputed to prayer. And	8, 162/ 28
parties of the realm	specially	called thereto) hath, after	8, 178/ 1
of the same company	specially	consecrated unto God by	8, 189/ 5
article in the Greek	specially	, but if we change	8, 234/ 26
that they see him	specially	present with them by	8, 248/ 36
there doth he most	specially	fence in his church	8, 250/ 34
them did a miracle	specially	for that article; and	8, 255/ 33
Law by books, but	specially	by the necessary points	8, 256/ 34
evident Scripture," their old	specially	plain, evident words, unto	8, 257/ 29
the field, as a	specially	strong band. Which argument	8, 262/ 16
miracles, he hath so	specially	kept for the proof	8, 270/ 1
and ever hath been,	specially	called "our Lord's day	8, 321/ 22
write it! This point	specially	must Tyndale among others	8, 335/ 7
the heaven, we most	specially	turn us toward the	8, 368/ 1
be buried -- longed	specially	to be laid by	8, 371/ 15
in which it should	specially	serve -- that is	8, 397/ 22
such as God's promise	specially	dependeth upon. Unto which	8, 406/ 37
proof in that point	specially	dependeth upon his third	8, 424/ 5
as in this point	specially	. . . that he which hath	8, 424/ 33
among many other things	specially	provide twain. One, that	8, 478/ 12
And that he thus	specially	meaneth in this chapter	8, 519/ 3
upon this foundation he	specially	reareth his building, of	8, 522/ 17
that he speaketh here	specially	of the elects because	8, 522/ 24
the blessed apostles . . . and	specially	Saint Thomas of India	8, 532/ 29
sin . . . by which it	specially	doth appear the contrary	8, 551/ 31
Another, by which it	specially	signifieth only the elects	8, 560/ 34
for to signify the	specialty	of the thing, as	8, 235/ 22
of our faith, which	specialty	they would have by	8, 255/ 26
but to set a	specification	of his third signification	8, 146/ 9
special bidding were not	specified	in Scripture . . . but if	8, 335/ 10
three great causes here	specified	by Tyndale. First, for	8, 530/ 1
and with all his	spectacles	upon them, lest aught	8, 126/ 20
brows and his brittle	spectacles	of pride and malice	8, 126/ 32
shortly and be soon	sped	, we have the whole	8, 10/ 11
then is he soon	sped	, and shall not after	8, 495/ 25
words and as poisonous	speech	as the devil can	8, 56/ 31
their feigned, fair, holy	speech	, like Absalom with his	8, 138/ 2
is by the common	speech	so called, too . . . as	8, 145/ 19
custom and usage of	speech	is the only thing	8, 166/ 24
than christened, in common	speech	of this realm. And	8, 167/ 7
nor in the common	speech	the word signifieth not	8, 167/ 18
charity" hath in English	speech	divers significations: sometimes love	8, 198/ 24
not even in that	speech	that Tyndale speaketh of	8, 200/ 24
without mention of any	speech	before had with him	8, 235/ 34

forth example in our	speech	, or in the Greek	8, 237/ 13
in the manner of	speech	in Holy Scripture, to	8, 438/ 21
useth yet in his	speech	a foolish wiliness, as	8, 519/ 18
certain vehement manner of	speech	used in Holy Scripture	8, 569/ 28
his mercy bring with	speed	the souls that are	8, 39/ 4
them if they will	speed	, speak now. But Tyndale	8, 63/ 16
seek out heresies, and	speedily	send them hither. Which	8, 11/ 29
letters as we can	spell	upon and do together	8, 492/ 20
this holy sermon he	spendeth	but in waste . . . saving	8, 227/ 8
proved; and therein he	spendeth	up that chapter. But	8, 563/ 34
well lost that were	spent	upon Tyndale in alleging	8, 84/ 23
the holy doctors that	spent	their life in the	8, 149/ 23
and heat them with	spices	; and so forth. More	8, 125/ 3
covered or dressed with	spices	, nor longed for a	8, 372/ 10
lest we should have	spied	that it were no	8, 113/ 5
am sure if he	spied	any such thing in	8, 175/ 24
But surely he hath	spied	none yet. For all	8, 175/ 25
marvel what Tyndale had	spied	in me, and caused	8, 179/ 18
that time. Howbeit, I	spied	my fault since, long	8, 181/ 12
no man should have	spied	his falsehood and found	8, 252/ 32
read them already, and	spied	full well that Peter	8, 557/ 27
that all the table	spieth	them! Tyndale And again	8, 226/ 32
and thereby lost and	spilled	all his purpose --	8, 399/ 27
ordained by his Holy	Spirit	be but inventions of	8, 4/ 8
speaking much of "the	Spirit	" with no more devotion	8, 11/ 15
books; and now the	spirit	of error and lying	8, 15/ 35
the light of his	Spirit	to see and to	8, 40/ 5
the light of the	Spirit	to see "true repentance	8, 40/ 20
the light of the	Spirit	" and intendeth to bring	8, 42/ 4
very "new-created with the	Spirit	" . . . butsure that, since every	8, 45/ 19
Scripture, writhen and the	Spirit	; for there be no	8, 45/ 27
created anew with the	Spirit	of thing to find	8, 46/ 1
the things of the	Spirit	of God; but, saith	8, 46/ 6
all things, and his	spirit	searcheth the deep secrets	8, 46/ 7
quick, the life, the	spirit	, the marrow, and very	8, 46/ 9
the things of the	Spirit	of God, because they	8, 46/ 24
created anew with the	Spirit	of God." How knoweth	8, 46/ 26
or new-created with the	Spirit	of God? How himself	8, 46/ 30
of water and the	Spirit	," as our Savior said	8, 46/ 34
and new-created with his	Spirit	. . . and so, by Tyndale's	8, 47/ 3
the things of the	Spirit	of God. But yet	8, 47/ 5
the Holy Ghost, the "	Spirit	of God," "searcheth even	8, 47/ 9
that unto that holy	spirit	which is God, there	8, 47/ 10
all things . . . and his	spirit	searcheth the deep secrets	8, 47/ 13
and saith that the	spirit	of their spiritual sort	8, 47/ 15
quick, the life, the	spirit	, the marrow, and very	8, 47/ 18
and new-created of the	Spirit	, whom God in many	8, 47/ 33
quick, the life, the	spirit	, the marrow, and the	8, 48/ 6
commandments . . . yet may the	spirit	of a man that	8, 48/ 27
quick, the life, the	spirit	, the marrow, and the	8, 49/ 9

the devil (their evil	spirit	) and themselves, with their	8, 49/ 25
of new with the	Spirit	of God as Luther	8, 50/ 20
hath another manner of	spirit	than such a spirit	8, 56/ 5
spirit than such a	spirit	of love. And yet	8, 56/ 5
and renewed with the	Spirit	of God, and thereby	8, 57/ 22
born again of the	Spirit	, ' to rise and	8, 58/ 26
things if there were	spirit	in us. More Now	8, 60/ 10
forth renewed with the	Spirit	of God that he	8, 61/ 5
hath done by the	Spirit	of God: ordain and	8, 62/ 32
things if there were	spirit	in us." What things	8, 72/ 27
What things the evil	spirit	that inspireth Tyndale teacheth	8, 72/ 28
But of any good	spirit	he learneth no further	8, 72/ 29
he had a good	spirit	in him . . . learn at	8, 73/ 4
of bread. But Tyndale's	spirit	teacheth him to be	8, 73/ 8
show himself what ghostly	spirit	inspireth him. For here	8, 75/ 21
holy ceremonies that the	Spirit	of God hath so	8, 75/ 26
sacrament, by the Holy	Spirit	of God. This common	8, 77/ 10
it hath pleased the	Spirit	to let his people	8, 78/ 26
of water and the	Spirit	, he could not enter	8, 80/ 26
head, not of God's	Spirit	. Then, when the King's	8, 86/ 15
and therefore without the	Spirit	, and without profit, but	8, 86/ 31
it of any apostolical	spirit	. But he that so	8, 87/ 29
full of an apostatical	spirit	. Of the Sacrament of	8, 87/ 30
water as of the	Spirit	, he should not enter	8, 98/ 7
nor "renewed with the	Spirit	"; all which folk he	8, 120/ 23
neighbor, which is the	spirit	and the life of	8, 124/ 8
and their neighbor, the "	spirit	and life of all	8, 124/ 24
while, affirming that the	Spirit	had revealed him the	8, 126/ 7
God and his Holy	Spirit	. . . Tyndale would make you	8, 131/ 29
himself and his Holy	Spirit	understandeth his own writing	8, 131/ 36
himself with his Holy	Spirit	shall ever be assistant	8, 132/ 3
so taught by the	Spirit	of God, and his	8, 132/ 33
God and his Holy	Spirit	. Which by his own	8, 133/ 2
Lord Jesus Christ, whose	Spirit	be thy guide, and	8, 138/ 35
their worldly, fleshly, devilish	spirit	-- so plain against	8, 139/ 36
law with his Holy	Spirit	, and given them a	8, 145/ 8
by reason of God's	Spirit	by Christ's own promise	8, 154/ 7
not with his own	Spirit	keep it in men's	8, 154/ 33
himself and his Holy	Spirit	unto his church since	8, 157/ 27
would with his Holy	Spirit	speak to his church	8, 157/ 33
himself nor his Holy	Spirit	vouchsafe to speak any	8, 158/ 2
God and his Holy	Spirit	. For spite whereof the	8, 158/ 30
taught by his Holy	Spirit	that these sacraments and	8, 158/ 36
them. For since God's	Spirit	hath taught them . . . they	8, 159/ 5
such observances as the	Spirit	of God hath taught	8, 159/ 29
and resist not the	Spirit	of God, which openeth	8, 179/ 14
wherein I resist the	Spirit	of God in opening	8, 179/ 35
Tyndale take for the	Spirit	of God the spirit	8, 179/ 37
Spirit of God the	spirit	of the devil of	8, 179/ 37
to resist this devilish	spirit	my poor spirit, for	8, 180/ 5

devilish spirit my poor	spirit	, for all Tyndale's high	8, 180/ 5
call heartily to the	Spirit	of God to quench	8, 180/ 7
if I had Tyndale's	spirit	, spit out Scripture apace	8, 180/ 32
by his own Holy	Spirit	, whom he sent to	8, 193/ 9
the seven which the	Spirit	of God hath taught	8, 194/ 23
taught by the Holy	Spirit	of God -- let	8, 214/ 16
of God by the	Spirit	of God taught unto	8, 222/ 20
be taught by the	Spirit	of God every necessary	8, 222/ 30
God and his Holy	Spirit	with his holy word	8, 225/ 6
not nay . . . the blessed	Spirit	of God hath inwardly	8, 225/ 19
Father, which is the	Spirit	of Truth that proceedeth	8, 239/ 36
Father and their Holy	Spirit	. If Tyndale ask us	8, 243/ 11
the water and the	Spirit	, should be sure that	8, 244/ 17
unto it by the	Spirit	of God . . . and that	8, 245/ 19
is taught by the	Spirit	of God, discerneth them	8, 246/ 19
marvelous . . . and hath the	Spirit	of God, according to	8, 246/ 23
truth by his Holy	Spirit	, "qui facit unanimes in	8, 247/ 22
For else shall the	Spirit	of God -- assistant	8, 248/ 14
not wrought without the	Spirit	of God assistant in	8, 248/ 34
and taught by the	Spirit	of God . . . is set	8, 251/ 12
and inspired by the	Spirit	of God, sent to	8, 252/ 26
promise and taken his	Spirit	therefrom!): the very Scripture	8, 254/ 1
himself and his Holy	Spirit	shall be with his	8, 258/ 5
wise that his Holy	Spirit	, ever abiding with his	8, 258/ 8
the belief whereinto the	Spirit	of God leadeth us	8, 258/ 18
the ordinance of God's	Spirit	. . . which I see that	8, 260/ 6
doubt not but the	Spirit	of God, teaching his	8, 260/ 23
sent by the blessed	Spirit	of the Lord, that	8, 268/ 29
misled with an evil	spirit	, would lead you still	8, 268/ 37
kill him with the	spirit	or blast of his	8, 270/ 23
the Church by the	Spirit	of God, which leadeth	8, 284/ 12
thereof by the same	Spirit	of concord and agreement	8, 284/ 15
inward inspiration of his	Spirit	. . . is his mouth unto	8, 284/ 29
scripture, saith that the	Spirit	of God shall teach	8, 285/ 32
God and his Holy	Spirit	. . . according to Christ's promise	8, 286/ 35
Christ, and by the	Spirit	of God that leadeth	8, 295/ 27
by God and his	Spirit	that in such things	8, 302/ 24
himself and his Holy	Spirit	sent by himself to	8, 302/ 31
but when that the	Spirit	of truth is come	8, 312/ 26
the apostles by the	Spirit	of God, and by	8, 316/ 27
and his own Holy	Spirit	) the day of his	8, 321/ 17
made it by the	Spirit	of God, so it	8, 321/ 34
it by the same	Spirit	. That is to say	8, 321/ 35
done it, but the	Spirit	of God; as holy	8, 322/ 1
the ordinance, yet the	Spirit	of God is the	8, 322/ 8
motion of God's Holy	Spirit	. And never shall the	8, 322/ 12
presence and his Holy	Spirit	, so guide and govern	8, 322/ 15
were taught by the	Spirit	of God and delivered	8, 323/ 37
of Christ by the	Spirit	of God hath taken	8, 326/ 27
by God and his	Spirit	, that shall write the	8, 331/ 34

For as that Holy	Spirit	inspired more than them	8, 332/ 4
showed, shall, by his	Spirit	promised, sent, and assistant	8, 336/ 29
had been false, the	Spirit	that God sent unto	8, 340/ 12
were nothing of God's	Spirit	working with the general	8, 341/ 10
traditions which the true	Spirit	of God, by Christ's	8, 342/ 34
councils; and the same	Spirit	inspireth them, and the	8, 344/ 5
Church by that Holy	Spirit	of God that was	8, 350/ 27
his apostles, his Holy	Spirit	, and his own Son	8, 359/ 15
promise, with his own	Spirit	this fifteen hundred years	8, 361/ 2
unto them by the	Spirit	of God divers truths	8, 365/ 20
traditions of that Holy	Spirit	. . . hath the Church also	8, 366/ 5
Holy Ghost. Which Holy	Spirit	even now also doth	8, 370/ 5
washing, but by the	Spirit	of God abiding in	8, 375/ 35
the remnant. If the	Spirit	of God governing the	8, 376/ 5
faith? Take away that	Spirit	from the Church . . . and	8, 376/ 10
mind? Nay; by that	Spirit	they knew it . . . which	8, 376/ 22
the water and the	Spirit	cannot enter into the	8, 377/ 9
and his own Holy	Spirit	shall dwell therewith all	8, 378/ 19
some by his Holy	Spirit	since. And whatsoever Tyndale	8, 378/ 23
inward instinct of the	Spirit	of God -- I	8, 380/ 15
instinct of the same	Spirit	. But then say we	8, 380/ 17
farther that the same	Spirit	did teach the Church	8, 380/ 17
so. Nor the Holy	Spirit	had not wrought with	8, 380/ 21
agree therein by his	Spirit	which maketh men of	8, 380/ 29
the Church, and which	Spirit	keepeth both the words	8, 380/ 31
have said, his Holy	Spirit	sent and left perpetually	8, 396/ 17
to leave his Holy	Spirit	. . . and whom he willed	8, 397/ 1
inspired with the Holy	Spirit	of God that "maketh	8, 398/ 6
God hath given his	Spirit	of faith, and in	8, 398/ 13
bringeth with her the	Spirit	of all truth --	8, 402/ 23
all truth -- which	Spirit	purgeth us, as from	8, 402/ 24
Christ and his Holy	Spirit	have taught his Church	8, 407/ 12
full right, till the	spirit	of pride, envy, and	8, 411/ 18
that hath not Christ's	Spirit	in it; as it	8, 417/ 4
in whom is the	Spirit	of Christ . . . with an	8, 417/ 14
man, keepeth in the	Spirit	of God so fast	8, 417/ 24
that faith nor that	Spirit	at any time after	8, 417/ 26
out. Notwithstanding, yet the	Spirit	leaveth us not, but	8, 419/ 23
God and his Holy	Spirit	dwell in good folk	8, 421/ 22
of God that the	Spirit	of God dwelleth in	8, 422/ 16
dwelling by which the	Spirit	of God dwelleth with	8, 422/ 24
I say that the	Spirit	dwelleth in him and	8, 422/ 25
will continue with the	Spirit	. But I say that	8, 422/ 27
charity, and put the	Spirit	from him. As did	8, 422/ 30
seed of God, the	Spirit	of God, in him	8, 428/ 24
because he hath the	Spirit	of God in him	8, 428/ 24
the words of the	Spirit	revealed unto Saint John	8, 429/ 15
born again of the	Spirit	" . . . Saint Paul here in	8, 431/ 16
that have received the	Spirit	. And yet, for all	8, 431/ 18
all by one Holy	Spirit	, varieth not in sentence	8, 431/ 34

faith, grace, or the	Spirit	of God. Of which	8, 435/ 9
faith, grace, or the	Spirit	of God) and cleaveth	8, 439/ 33
and neglect his Holy	Spirit	, and fall to deadly	8, 440/ 22
their "feeling faith" the	Spirit	of God in such	8, 442/ 14
sin, because that the	Spirit	, saith he, dwelleth still	8, 442/ 17
in us of the	Spirit	that he hath given	8, 442/ 20
whit of God's good	Spirit	in them. But, now	8, 442/ 30
that, because of the	Spirit	, can never sin of	8, 442/ 36
God and hath his	Spirit	, and because of that	8, 443/ 30
out. Notwithstanding, yet the	Spirit	leaveth us not, but	8, 445/ 4
that he saith: "the	Spirit	calleth us home again	8, 446/ 34
therefore they have the	Spirit	of God in them	8, 447/ 25
sin deadly . . . for the	Spirit	(saith he) shall never	8, 447/ 27
feeling faith, that the	Spirit	will call him home	8, 450/ 1
of God and the	Spirit	, they resist manfully first	8, 457/ 4
the seed of thy	Spirit	that through my feeling	8, 457/ 35
earth, that his Holy	Spirit	shall be therewith unto	8, 465/ 25
the doctrine of God's	Spirit	abiding, by Christ's promise	8, 466/ 1
always, and send his	Spirit	to teach and inform	8, 476/ 8
himself and his Holy	Spirit	would forever be resident	8, 478/ 38
in one, by the	Spirit	of God, without any	8, 481/ 26
the Scripture . . . and the	Spirit	of God, with man's	8, 500/ 12
And therefore saith the	Spirit	of God there unto	8, 526/ 11
he, or doth some	spirit	mock us?" He was	8, 541/ 23
he had been some	spirit	, till he not only	8, 545/ 37
law with his Holy	Spirit	, and given them a	8, 560/ 35
law written by the	Spirit	of God in the	8, 562/ 26
law with his Holy	Spirit	, and given them a	8, 567/ 24
will with his Holy	Spirit	that they should thereby	8, 571/ 30
cave to conjure up	spirits	, to enquire of them	8, 128/ 26
devil and his damned	spirits	cry upon to have	8, 158/ 31
the breath of damned	spirits	be blown down to	8, 484/ 25
fuerit ex aqua et	Spiritu	Sancto non potest introire	8, 377/ 7
folk enough thereat, both	spiritual	and temporal, and of	8, 21/ 14
presence of his lords	spiritual	and temporal . . . gave monition	8, 27/ 5
the secret contempt, and	spiritual	disobedience, and inward hatred	8, 30/ 17
realm, nor the peril	spiritual	, in hurting of his	8, 38/ 4
high profession of godly,	spiritual	doctrine, teacheth us a	8, 41/ 30
good against all good	spiritual	revelations. And then, bymen	8, 45/ 23
Christ's that place, Tyndale's "	spiritual	" sort days to his	8, 45/ 24
tale soever be not	spiritual	, nor meet vessels to	8, 45/ 25
the First Epistle that	spiritual	men should make of	8, 45/ 35
but, saith he, the	spiritual	"judgeth all things, and	8, 46/ 6
himself understandeth his high	spiritual	words, I wot ne'er	8, 46/ 31
he saith that "the	spiritual	" judgeth all things. And	8, 47/ 7
power unto his worshipful	spiritual	sort, saying "the spiritual	8, 47/ 12
spiritual sort, saying "the	spiritual	" judgeth all things . . . and	8, 47/ 12
the spirit of their	spiritual	sort search the deep	8, 47/ 15
author of his high	spiritual	faith. For Luther, ye	8, 47/ 26
and his fellows be "	spiritual	" and "elects," must, as	8, 47/ 27

author of their new	spiritual	sect, be needs one	8, 47/ 28
whether his own high	spiritual	doctor Master Martin Luther	8, 47/ 32
such a high, pure,	spiritual	process accordeth with such	8, 48/ 9
such gay colors of	spiritual	virtue, there can no	8, 48/ 11
all thine heart": the	spiritual	searcheth the cause and	8, 48/ 19
man that were as	spiritual	as Tyndale is, or	8, 48/ 27
whatsoever God commandeth the	spiritual	man to do, he	8, 49/ 8
reverence. But many such	spiritual	persons as Tyndale is	8, 49/ 13
in this new fashion	spiritual	; the devil (their evil	8, 49/ 25
a nun: these new "	spiritual	men" have now --	8, 50/ 5
good reader, these new	spiritual	men with their deep	8, 50/ 13
all thine heart": the	spiritual	searcheth the cause and	8, 50/ 23
Useth Tyndale and his	spiritual	master this manner of	8, 56/ 24
that they which be	spiritual	do never "smite" their	8, 57/ 3
help them, then the	spiritual	elder brother "referreth their	8, 57/ 9
any man is no	spiritual	man. I let pass	8, 57/ 15
of God, and thereby	spiritual	, or not. If he	8, 57/ 23
as Tyndale saith, the	spiritual	, and thereby the elder	8, 57/ 36
you, Tyndale, and your	spiritual	fellows, according to your	8, 57/ 37
and cause your '	spiritual	' people, that is	8, 58/ 25
wise way understood, his	spiritual	sort "judgeth all the	8, 59/ 21
forbade divers meats: the	spiritual	-- because he knoweth	8, 59/ 34
ween that his high	spiritual	wisdom had a very	8, 60/ 17
anon, as a man	spiritual	, ensearch the cause why	8, 61/ 19
now too, by this	spiritual	rule of ensearching of	8, 62/ 1
such as are all	spiritual	and have a conscience	8, 62/ 15
we see that their	spiritual	doctrine hath already brought	8, 62/ 27
But Tyndale with his	spiritual	fellows are fallen into	8, 63/ 17
the plenteous nourishing and	spiritual	pampering of the soul	8, 64/ 29
the obtaining of great	spiritual	gifts of God and	8, 64/ 30
where Tyndale, as a	spiritual	ensearcher of the cause	8, 72/ 18
without such a deep	spiritual	search do keep God's	8, 72/ 20
Tyndale teacheth us high	spiritual	doctrine: that Christian men	8, 73/ 22
to wit, for the	spiritual	benefit and profit of	8, 74/ 1
this is his high	spiritual	doctrine concerning the holy	8, 75/ 7
Christian reader, this holy "	spiritual	" man at last, I	8, 75/ 20
saith that his holy "	spiritual	" sort will always so	8, 76/ 11
Tyndale and his holy "	spiritual	" sort, this gear is	8, 77/ 16
will that his holy "	spiritual	" sort shall set all	8, 78/ 7
significations and of the	spiritual	profit and bodily both	8, 78/ 22
be given to the	spiritual	soul, that God might	8, 79/ 2
will he, like a	spiritual	man, set all such	8, 79/ 5
breaking. Now, if our	spiritual	father Tyndale had been	8, 79/ 34
lest he, being so	spiritual	, should have "served," as	8, 80/ 7
receive of God great	spiritual	grace therewith, through God's	8, 82/ 18
of this his holy "	spiritual	" man? Here hath been	8, 88/ 13
a certain strength of	spiritual	life infunded into that	8, 100/ 25
can work upon the	spiritual	substance of the soul	8, 101/ 20
whose substance is as	spiritual	as is the soul	8, 101/ 25
is of itself a	spiritual	substance, God hath of	8, 102/ 7

imagine, so bind the	spiritual	soul to the fire	8, 102/ 15
unto you the high	spiritual	wisdom of unfaithful heretics	8, 120/ 7
done with his own "	spiritual	" party, and hath, as	8, 120/ 16
holily declared how high	spiritual	wisdom they use in	8, 120/ 17
himself and his fellow "	spiritual	," heavenly men be not	8, 120/ 28
themselves in such a	spiritual	liberty that monks and	8, 121/ 1
may these holy new "	spiritual	" men, when monks and	8, 121/ 7
to these new holy, "	spiritual	" married monks and friars	8, 121/ 12
other side, these new "	spiritual	" men have with their	8, 121/ 24
living, that these new "	spiritual	" men have in their	8, 122/ 21
and inasmuch as the	spiritual	judgeth allthing, even the	8, 129/ 20
Christian countries the chief	spiritual	head under God and	8, 130/ 32
pope for their chief	spiritual	governor under God --	8, 131/ 1
of their church is	spiritual	! For the fleshly wedded	8, 135/ 12
be their chief holy,	spiritual	fathers and holy, spiritual	8, 135/ 13
spiritual fathers and holy,	spiritual	mothers -- monks, friars	8, 135/ 14
side, that the holy "	spiritual	" heads of Tyndale's heresies	8, 138/ 25
to be the more	spiritual	part thereof -- yet	8, 163/ 24
every state and condition,	spiritual	and temporal, leaving almost	8, 177/ 7
in such a high	spiritual	fashion . . . that they made	8, 179/ 17
rail upon all states,	spiritual	and temporal, throughout all	8, 191/ 20
More This high, godly, "	spiritual	" man taketh for none	8, 206/ 16
ever found no little	spiritual	profit and soul-comfort therein	8, 206/ 36
men's charity, or the	spiritual	treasure of Christ's church	8, 213/ 27
to do. For the	spiritual	creature which Baptism begetteth	8, 214/ 4
glory of his high	spiritual	phrase -- nothing done	8, 227/ 24
with invocation of his	spiritual	help, to search and	8, 247/ 19
though Tyndale and his	spiritual	sort will not obey	8, 260/ 11
If he mean of	spiritual	revelations, it maketh little	8, 272/ 38
to wit, his own	spiritual	rule, that he so	8, 317/ 34
heretics nor to the	spiritual	profit of ourselves. And	8, 361/ 31
is animated, hath life	spiritual	, and is inspired with	8, 398/ 5
service." But like holy	spiritual	fathers born again of	8, 457/ 4
foameth out his high	spiritual	sentence in this fashion	8, 500/ 27
heresy of this high	spiritual	heretic, that saith it	8, 502/ 15
then, in Tyndale's high	spiritual	judgment, be taken for	8, 503/ 31
number, by his high	spiritual	doctrine, he would we	8, 567/ 13
should thereby feel that	spiritual	folk should please God	8, 571/ 31
they lived well and	spiritually	, and died well and	8, 46/ 36
and died well and	spiritually	, as appeareth by their	8, 46/ 36
love, and hath so	spiritually	set it out to	8, 59/ 18
deed as they shall	spiritually	die for . . . but is	8, 449/ 37
be one of those	spirituals	that so doth; but	8, 56/ 3
no better . . . but the	spirituals	, as their "elder brethren	8, 57/ 6
saith himself that the	spirituals	do search the bottom	8, 57/ 26
they be not the	spirituals	, but such as Luther	8, 57/ 28
themselves, "We be the	spirituals	; we search the bottom	8, 130/ 4
practice of our fleshly	spirituality	, and their ways by	8, 135/ 4
the fleshliness of our	spirituality	because the fleshliness of	8, 135/ 11
' meaning not the	spirituality	only . . . but the whole	8, 144/ 32

' meaning not the	spirituality	only . . . but the whole	8, 146/ 25
godly company. And the	spirituality	, againward, do plainly declare	8, 164/ 13
and reverence toward the	spirituality	-- is not a	8, 164/ 18
have had of the	spirituality	. For he showeth them	8, 178/ 20
choking. Now, if the	spirituality	had been about to	8, 178/ 27
Patris," "persona Filii," "persona	Spiritus	Sancti" . . . Tyndale must call	8, 201/ 9
the ground, and did	spit	thereupon and made thereof	8, 103/ 12
I had Tyndale's spirit,	spit	out Scripture apace and	8, 180/ 32
his mouth full, to	spit	it out again against	8, 223/ 20
He that turneth the	spit	sitteth by the fire	8, 440/ 4
he that turneth the	spit	cannot be cold"; and	8, 440/ 6
had once turned the	spit	could never be cold	8, 440/ 9
fire may let the	spit	stand, and suffer the	8, 440/ 15
off for the only	spite	that they bear to	8, 113/ 18
his Holy Spirit. For	spite	whereof the devil and	8, 158/ 30
and be carried away,	spite	of their teeth, with	8, 452/ 24
and devise to speak	spitefully	. . . what could he say	8, 88/ 10
of the soul that	spoileth	the fruit from all	8, 2/ 25
whom without name I	spoke	so much in my	8, 22/ 2
well known that Christ	spoke	those words against the	8, 43/ 38
all that ever Christ	spoke	but only of his	8, 97/ 2
Amen. More Tyndale never	spoke	better than he doth	8, 139/ 2
sure when Saint Paul	spoke	of "the church" of	8, 146/ 37
will say that he	spoke	of old time but	8, 151/ 2
matter that Saint Paul	spoke	. For many that now	8, 161/ 5
enough that Saint Paul	spoke	not of images but	8, 172/ 16
as oft as they	spoke	of it, understand shrift	8, 206/ 11
sentence that Christ there	spoke	and meant -- which	8, 234/ 34
The man that we	spoke	of was here," or	8, 235/ 32
That man that we	spoke	of was here." But	8, 235/ 33
the third, whereof I	spoke	not yet, in this	8, 237/ 27
say here that Christ	spoke	it there by the	8, 238/ 12
sophistication as though I	spoke	of the great Word	8, 243/ 9
everything that he presently	spoke	or did. But it	8, 315/ 10
never heard that he	spoke	any word of English	8, 315/ 34
by that Saint Paul	spoke	of God's "supper." For	8, 316/ 1
thing than wine . . . and	spoke	also himself of the	8, 317/ 30
their letter that I	spoke	of, mentioned in the	8, 346/ 14
and ween because he	spoke	of Moses' chair, that	8, 352/ 3
saying and so meaning,	spoke	as became the right	8, 439/ 35
in my promise I	spoke	of." For a promise	8, 465/ 4
that thing Saint Peter	spoke	not of there, as	8, 465/ 15
fruit shall abide," he	spoke	there not of their	8, 498/ 21
called "eternal"; but he	spoke	there of that election	8, 498/ 24
same election whereof he	spoke	when he said, "Have	8, 498/ 29
liketh . . . and layeth nothing	spoken	against his heresies but	8, 7/ 30
better if it were	spoken	in English. Of Matrimony	8, 14/ 17
if ye have not	spoken	so far in the	8, 18/ 26
they themselves certain things	spoken	by him to the	8, 23/ 4
if these words were	spoken	of a good, faithful	8, 31/ 34

much as named or	spoken	of among you." And	8, 37/ 28
which, when they have	spoken	as religiously as he	8, 42/ 38
of our Savior himself,	spoken	unto his disciples in	8, 43/ 25
to his own words	spoken	as well by the	8, 44/ 12
he allegeth against us	spoken	by the mouth of	8, 45/ 6
our Savior be not	spoken	against us that believe	8, 45/ 7
but that they be	spoken	against himself and his	8, 45/ 9
this is very lovingly	spoken	, and he saith very	8, 56/ 2
also that we have	spoken	of before, and yet	8, 65/ 5
sixth of Matthew and	spoken	by the mouth of	8, 69/ 26
the longer, and have	spoken	of this matter somewhat	8, 70/ 4
villainous words of his	spoken	by this blessed sacrament	8, 84/ 2
such a shameful word	spoken	by the mouth of	8, 84/ 4
Now when he hath	spoken	his pleasure of the	8, 88/ 3
the words of God	spoken	by the mouth of	8, 99/ 30
man not very scripturally	spoken	. But therefore Tyndale turneth	8, 113/ 2
have severed them and	spoken	of both . . . or else	8, 115/ 33
any such foolish fantasy	spoken	there . . . it was by	8, 116/ 21
here heard ever anything	spoken	that mankind is redeemed	8, 147/ 23
caused all his words	spoken	to his church to	8, 156/ 24
word which God hath	spoken	by himself and his	8, 157/ 27
may be Christian men	spoken	of. For every assembly	8, 166/ 37
ecclesia that were not	spoken	of within the New	8, 168/ 24
I would never have	spoken	word against it. But	8, 171/ 30
of his own words	spoken	here . . . ye may in	8, 171/ 35
law to be dishonorably	spoken	of among the paynims	8, 173/ 28
thing being so properly	spoken	, as ye see --	8, 183/ 5
I have heard it	spoken	-- that "the Turks	8, 200/ 7
is well and holily	spoken	. But now let pass	8, 208/ 30
the words that be	spoken	to the heathen to	8, 212/ 7
there an untruth be	spoken	by the mouth of	8, 231/ 20
his purpose. The words	spoken	by our Lord be	8, 232/ 33
Word" be not well	spoken	, saving that we understand	8, 236/ 20
had not come and	spoken	unto them, they should	8, 241/ 32
had never come and	spoken	to them, there could	8, 241/ 35
because it is truly	spoken	, but because it is	8, 243/ 4
had it never been	spoken	. And this I say	8, 243/ 6
blasphemous folly of Tyndale	spoken	against the Scripture . . . because	8, 263/ 5
plain unreasonable blasphemy foolishly	spoken	against the Scripture of	8, 263/ 21
when they thus have	spoken	both . . . think ye, by	8, 268/ 10
whither of them hath	spoken	better, and whither part	8, 268/ 12
And then, after this	spoken	. . . should call up unto	8, 269/ 5
he had never been	spoken	of before? Now, if	8, 280/ 31
were not in Scripture	spoken	of at all . . . and	8, 297/ 16
no such thing there	spoken	of in the epistle	8, 315/ 8
well that God hath	spoken	to his people many	8, 330/ 1
if God have plainly	spoken	in Scripture that he	8, 335/ 11
For those words were	spoken	by Abraham peradventure long	8, 342/ 29
that they were not	spoken	to the apostles only	8, 344/ 24
that this is manifestly	spoken	not of the apostles	8, 344/ 31

those words of Christ	spoken	by his apostles, written	8, 347/ 28
the Scripture" . . . which were	spoken	of Christ before all	8, 347/ 31
which they be properly	spoken	indeed), but of the	8, 355/ 20
God, nor the word	spoken	by God's own mouth	8, 366/ 20
Augustine saith these words (	spoken	unto God): "Her body	8, 371/ 25
fire is there nothing	spoken	in that confession neither	8, 406/ 8
Peter have, for anything	spoken	of in his confessed	8, 406/ 27
whereof is also nothing	spoken	in Peter's confessed faith	8, 407/ 5
they to no purpose	spoken	, nor have no place	8, 413/ 33
for very shame have	spoken	of. And whereas all	8, 424/ 21
these texts to be	spoken	of elects. Thereto say	8, 430/ 25
words, though they be	spoken	by God himself . . . but	8, 432/ 37
taketh Saint Paul's words	spoken	of himself, to signify	8, 444/ 26
to his own words	spoken	unto his church when	8, 466/ 12
in the Scripture either	spoken	of at all, or	8, 478/ 34
he mean any word	spoken	in Scripture already --	8, 495/ 25
the words of Christ	spoken	there to his apostles	8, 498/ 15
be well and plainly	spoken	, and as well and	8, 499/ 27
people to repentance be	spoken	only to the elects	8, 520/ 10
the words of God	spoken	by the mouth of	8, 547/ 6
words of our Savior	spoken	unto Saint Peter, "I	8, 554/ 1
of our Savior himself	spoken	of the sin of	8, 568/ 20
Scripture is there nothing	spoken	to the contrary but	8, 569/ 8
so much, almost, as	spoken	of, leaveth off his	8, 572/ 34
preacheth in a lewd	sport	, but Father Tyndale here	8, 41/ 18
that was a pretty	sport	for them for a	8, 125/ 33
and to make him	sport	, with mocking and mowing	8, 126/ 35
we say now in	sport	. . . he will say once	8, 262/ 1
a time, for their	sport	, proposing riddles among them	8, 446/ 16
thief they say in	sport	, "He can find a	8, 534/ 4
is it a better	sport	to see how in	8, 559/ 16
that all his proper	sporting	wherein he playeth his	8, 554/ 25
one year? Why without	spot	? Why taken the tenth	8, 329/ 1
and purged from all	spots	-- these words draweth	8, 212/ 9
out of religion a	spouse	of Christ, wedded her	8, 47/ 36
root and been more	spread	abroad . . . God hath taken	8, 4/ 34
ever they may to	spread	these books abroad to	8, 35/ 20
send over hither and	spread	abroad within this realm	8, 142/ 15
hurt unto themselves and	spread	also that infection farther	8, 178/ 7
as Christ's congregation is	spread	abroad into all the	8, 281/ 18
New Law promulgated and	spread	about -- when the	8, 326/ 25
church of Christ is	spread	." Many things be not	8, 370/ 34
heresy that ever should	spring	after their days; and	8, 333/ 34
be meek (when heresy	springeth	, as Saint Augustine saith	8, 29/ 18
or if it were	sprinkled	upon a man for	8, 194/ 28
grown so fast and	sprung	up so thick, full	8, 2/ 5
by the new sects	sprung	out of his, which	8, 5/ 33
is sown, and prettily	sprung	up, in these little	8, 10/ 16
and all the churches	sprung	out thereof, with all	8, 223/ 7
Marrow Bone, Buckle Pit,	Spurn	Point, Cobnut, or Quating	8, 491/ 19

he hath played at	Spurn	Point by the way	8, 495/ 16
and the playing at	Spurn	Point into some detestable	8, 495/ 22
that no man can	spy	them." As for mine	8, 175/ 13
what other men shall	spy	, I cannot say. But	8, 175/ 15
surely if I could	spy	any in my writing	8, 175/ 15
were very likely to	spy	it . . . namely since I	8, 175/ 23
beetle-blind but that we	spy	well enough which way	8, 501/ 24
have the wit to	spy	-- yet doth he	8, 525/ 17
believe that David did	spy	her, and send for	8, 533/ 8
David first began to	spy	her, let that be	8, 536/ 6
is no rest nor	stability	," and so forth, a	8, 165/ 5
abide still by the	stake	when he was fast	8, 20/ 2
sore bound to the	stake	with the strength of	8, 223/ 11
stick still at a	stake	and rest his bones	8, 397/ 19
whoso delight therein shall	stand	in peril that Jonah	8, 8/ 4
in the Lord to	stand	stiff with the devil	8, 13/ 12
made him for to	stand	not a little in	8, 34/ 32
and let the treacle	stand	for some that should	8, 37/ 17
may among the better	stand	yet in some good	8, 38/ 35
blankets and then should	stand	up and preach upon	8, 41/ 7
to the people that	stand	about. For there is	8, 41/ 16
in the meanwhile, and	stand	and look upon, sure	8, 58/ 32
to preach . . . do there	stand	still and preach nothing	8, 95/ 18
to kill on and	stand	still by and preach	8, 123/ 19
be not content to	stand	to that old time	8, 151/ 1
very old." Will Tyndale	stand	to that time? Will	8, 151/ 6
that time? Will he	stand	at two hundred? Three	8, 151/ 7
his church shall not	stand	in any doubt nor	8, 154/ 19
desire of grace, do	stand	in the stead of	8, 159/ 31
was not meet to	stand	in so good a	8, 174/ 28
have yet suffered to	stand	still in my Dialogue	8, 177/ 20
lucre thereby that I	stand	in so great peril	8, 178/ 32
English let English words	stand	in his English translation	8, 186/ 32
where it may conveniently	stand	? By this wise reason	8, 198/ 27
charity" might not conveniently	stand	! -- whereas I find	8, 199/ 7
where it might well	stand	; and that so often	8, 199/ 9
agnosco or agnitio may	stand	in the place if	8, 207/ 18
his heart. And how	stand	the words of Tyndale	8, 218/ 1
true faith, then I	stand	in peril, and if	8, 221/ 24
begin with, nor to	stand	there but if Tyndale	8, 236/ 6
manner of speaking may	stand	in many other things	8, 236/ 9
ordinance if it now	stand	, and that we must	8, 248/ 24
if he would honestly	stand	to his tackling in	8, 257/ 34
did there many martyrs	stand	and shed their blood	8, 269/ 31
profitable to us, and	stand	us in stead; which	8, 278/ 12
therefore, to make it	stand	the surer, undershored and	8, 282/ 1
fleshly imaginations may not	stand	with God's word --	8, 288/ 25
the boldness of pardons	stand	out of the fear	8, 288/ 30
by God himself to	stand	unchanged till Christ came	8, 322/ 20
himself that it shall	stand	unchanged till himself come	8, 322/ 21

warning that he should	stand	fast in those things	8, 360/ 31
that we have learned . . .	stand	fast and remember of	8, 360/ 35
yet be profitable and	stand	us in good stead	8, 361/ 19
so hard, as they	stand	in the place, that	8, 362/ 4
writeth in this wise: "	Stand	fast and observe our	8, 368/ 18
Saint Paul, "My brethren,	stand	fast and keep the	8, 369/ 9
our Savior shall always	stand	still in his light	8, 377/ 6
the Church, but precisely	stand	to the Scripture: then	8, 377/ 17
but that there will	stand	still in his light	8, 377/ 22
adversaries." There will also	stand	in his light these	8, 377/ 27
best be able to	stand	. He may seem to	8, 392/ 25
Saint James both . . . yet	stand	they still by their	8, 395/ 15
before the cross, or	stand	before the pulpit with	8, 398/ 34
else shall our faith	stand	us in little stead	8, 402/ 14
then that either whoso	stand	upon that rock shall	8, 410/ 34
as long as ye	stand	still in the state	8, 413/ 9
his words will evil	stand	together. And yet, when	8, 413/ 17
because he will not	stand	in my danger for	8, 415/ 6
seed of such faith	stand	still with his sin	8, 421/ 26
where he saith, "I	stand	at the door, knocking	8, 423/ 12
the present time so	stand	in the state of	8, 428/ 8
But against his taking	stand	all the old holy	8, 428/ 29
For to those that	stand	he giveth the counsel	8, 430/ 3
in faith feel themselves	stand	, they need not, for	8, 430/ 4
cause ought every man	stand	in great fear to	8, 433/ 34
all good men to	stand	fast always and ever	8, 437/ 11
every good man to	stand	still in his goodness	8, 438/ 15
may let the spit	stand	, and suffer the meat	8, 440/ 16
-- how can that	stand	with Tyndale's exposition and	8, 441/ 34
thy favor, nor never	stand	out of the state	8, 458/ 4
such meditation can never	stand	together. Finally, for conclusion	8, 458/ 23
a right faith may	stand	and abide with all	8, 458/ 37
abomination and sin cannot	stand	with the thing that	8, 459/ 13
that abominable sin cannot	stand	with the thing which	8, 459/ 15
abomination and sin may	stand	together with the right	8, 459/ 33
good and virtuous), do	stand	together and agree in	8, 479/ 39
they be bound to	stand	thereby and maintain it	8, 480/ 27
temptations come, we cannot	stand	. When we have sinned	8, 485/ 11
other deadly sins may	stand	together well enough. For	8, 486/ 37
charity nor grace can	stand	together with sin. For	8, 487/ 37
and then they "cannot	stand	"; and that after they	8, 490/ 20
learning that they can	stand	up upon their hinder	8, 515/ 9
in the Apocalypse: "I	stand	at the door and	8, 520/ 7
farther, "than so to	stand	liking thyself well enough	8, 526/ 13
for him both to	stand	and walk with if	8, 527/ 1
he would have it	stand	with his heresy that	8, 528/ 5
will all the doubt	stand	upon this only word	8, 538/ 22
perceiving that he cannot	stand	sure there . . . he steppeth	8, 546/ 32
how his definition will	stand	with his second heresy	8, 569/ 31
sacrilege, incest, and murder,	stand	yet highly still in	8, 570/ 24

under the name and	standard	of his famous authority	8, 153/ 10
of belief. But thou	standest	by faith; be not	8, 430/ 9
before in prison, he	standeth	in great peril to	8, 17/ 22
Augustine saith, of pride!)	standeth	as well with reason	8, 29/ 19
in the pulpit that	standeth	there and preacheth not	8, 95/ 26
preached at the font	standeth	in no more stead	8, 97/ 34
that all the salvation	standeth	in promise of God	8, 105/ 4
with lucre as Tyndale	standeth	in danger of choking	8, 178/ 33
first of Peter, thus	standeth	it in the Latin	8, 183/ 11
find it. But now	standeth	all the matter in	8, 188/ 9
the Greek word agape	standeth	so, sometimes, that he	8, 199/ 4
see wherein the question	standeth	. For he maketh as	8, 201/ 22
when we say, "He	standeth	well in my lady's	8, 202/ 25
as when a man "	standeth	well in his lady's	8, 203/ 4
a stubborn body that	standeth	still in the denying	8, 207/ 19
But, now, the matter	standeth	not therein at all	8, 211/ 14
is almost none that	standeth	in state of grace	8, 215/ 18
of all his process	standeth	in this one point	8, 220/ 35
since all the matter	standeth	in this point alone	8, 221/ 23
or "a horse," it	standeth	indifferent, and appeareth not	8, 229/ 31
the order as it	standeth	, he shall sometimes give	8, 235/ 8
else, understood as it	standeth	, "God was Christ" were	8, 236/ 23
-- because the truth	standeth	not in words, but	8, 268/ 34
the place where it	standeth	, the best-learned men are	8, 363/ 9
when all the people	standeth	together, holding up their	8, 373/ 18
bringing a man that	standeth	on it into mortal	8, 411/ 1
that thinketh that he	standeth	, let him beware he	8, 429/ 35
that hath it and	standeth	in it hath cause	8, 430/ 13
when he is followed	standeth	still and stayeth at	8, 455/ 32
say, but work well)	standeth	still in them, all	8, 456/ 20
that all his matter	standeth	only in this: that	8, 460/ 30
cause of the salvation	standeth	all in the obedience	8, 463/ 14
-- still, I say,	standeth	it stiffly against him	8, 473/ 30
and forgetteth himself, and	standeth	and beholdeth and falleth	8, 489/ 3
that they taught him,	standeth	still and looketh on	8, 491/ 17
abominable heresies, but stubbornly	standeth	by them and saith	8, 495/ 4
merit on our part,	standeth	in the respect and	8, 507/ 37
that in teaching only,	standeth	the pith of a	8, 513/ 17
of a man's living	standeth	not in only teaching	8, 513/ 22
that in good teaching	standeth	not all the pith	8, 514/ 2
pith of man's living	standeth	altogether in teaching --	8, 514/ 19
to wit, that all	standeth	in teaching. For those	8, 514/ 29
their teeth -- then	standeth	not all the pith	8, 514/ 37
pith of good living	standeth	not all in teaching	8, 515/ 24
pith of good living	standeth	not in teaching. Tyndale	8, 515/ 27
of good living only	standeth	; that is, as he	8, 515/ 35
rather, lest (whereof he	standeth	in much more peril	8, 524/ 8
notable crimes, that he	standeth	therefore in state good	8, 526/ 6
the sin of men	standeth	in this: that they	8, 543/ 4
in which one word	standeth	the making and marring	8, 558/ 10

Scripture that word "turned"	standeth	so alone, it is	8, 558/ 31
in Scripture it so	standeth	alone, is never taken	8, 558/ 33
their minds better and,	standing	firmly by the Catholic	8, 37/ 39
as if a priest	standing	up in the pulpit	8, 95/ 17
them than by the	standing	of the priest in	8, 95/ 25
between the hallowed water	standing	in the font before	8, 194/ 27
putteth his example of "	standing	in his lady's grace	8, 203/ 15
may (that belief still	standing	) fall into many deadly	8, 459/ 3
grinding in their bellies	standing	a-strut with stuffing, call	8, 521/ 2
themselves sure of their	standing	, and think that they	8, 523/ 28
he did of stubborn	standing	in his misbelief . . . in	8, 546/ 6
royal person, in the	Star	Chamber, most eloquently, by	8, 27/ 3
water was turned into	starch	." More What a cankered	8, 116/ 16
reasoneth it rather for	starch	(full like a stark	8, 466/ 18
it be bread or	starch	. And then that, with	8, 572/ 8
be sober; make him	stark	mad, and bid him	8, 29/ 21
advised; make him a	stark	thief, and bid him	8, 29/ 21
one so very a	stark	ribald, in all this	8, 45/ 14
for all that very	stark	naught indeed, and that	8, 45/ 29
' shameless, '	stark	mad, ' and '	8, 58/ 20
-- he is a	stark	heretic; it were even	8, 90/ 8
than all three, very	stark	heretics -- yet so	8, 93/ 29
devil hath stricken him	stark	blind and set him	8, 126/ 33
me, and called me	stark	heretic, and that the	8, 152/ 21
the more part so	stark	naked, without any net	8, 176/ 6
it that is a	stark	heresy though Tyndale say	8, 195/ 36
that Tyndale's "truths" be	stark	devilish heresies: if God	8, 221/ 20
not sore bleared or	stark	blind with the smoke	8, 283/ 29
Origen and called him	stark	heretic. But yet shall	8, 367/ 18
the true faith), and	stark	hypocrites in being of	8, 387/ 30
then Tyndale is a	stark	heretic, in so saying	8, 414/ 9
-- he is a	stark	heretic. And of truth	8, 416/ 11
heat again but fall	stark	dead on the ground	8, 440/ 18
after, were a very	stark	fool: so he that	8, 440/ 31
for all that, a	stark	traitor in the meanwhile	8, 451/ 7
starch (full like a	stark	heretic, God wot!), and	8, 466/ 18
heretic, and that the	starkest	that ever was." This	8, 152/ 21
hard for him to	start	out from these plain	8, 416/ 3
therefore wilily provideth a	starting	hole, stepping from "plain	8, 257/ 28
fain leave himself some	starting	hole. But surely it	8, 416/ 2
some refuge at some	starting	hole -- yet of	8, 448/ 17
some refuge into a	starting	hole . . . and when he	8, 498/ 4
charity, and in the	state	of grace. Tyndale And	8, 54/ 28
sin not in that	state	if a man take	8, 84/ 34
of people . . . perusing every	state	and condition, spiritual and	8, 177/ 7
Baptism, or to the	state	of Baptism, in which	8, 213/ 10
restored again to the	state	of Baptism, clear from	8, 213/ 32
none that standeth in	state	of grace longer than	8, 215/ 18
God's favor and the	state	of grace by the	8, 215/ 31
Penance restored unto the	state	of grace. And since	8, 217/ 3

people already, of every	state	and degree . . . and that	8, 266/ 23
by him, and the	state	of souls both in	8, 365/ 8
stand still in the	state	of salvation ye can	8, 413/ 9
he is in the	state	of grace, and an	8, 426/ 2
so stand in the	state	of grace that if	8, 428/ 8
penance renewed unto the	state	of baptism -- and	8, 433/ 27
stand out of the	state	of grace for any	8, 458/ 4
from his present good	state	unto sin at the	8, 470/ 5
restored again to the	state	of grace. And then	8, 494/ 27
would die in the	state	of grace and be	8, 497/ 35
he standeth therefore in	state	good enough, though he	8, 526/ 6
and then stood in	state	of grace; and yet	8, 549/ 17
repentance restored to the	state	of salvation; but he	8, 551/ 15
and died, in this	state	, had not then at	8, 556/ 10
Peter had in such	state	lived and died . . . his	8, 556/ 29
that time of that	state	of his from his	8, 556/ 32
too, in the same	state	. . . into five equal parts	8, 556/ 34
and rail upon all	states	, spiritual and temporal, throughout	8, 191/ 20
whichever of these two	states	a man finally dieth	8, 428/ 15
make any law or	statute	for the punishment of	8, 15/ 18
by plain ordinance and	statute	. Wherefore I reckon myself	8, 27/ 34
Church to make a	statute	. And because ye should	8, 356/ 30
-- as is "that	statute	," saith he, "whereby they	8, 356/ 33
there is no such	statute	made, nor no such	8, 357/ 1
There is also no	statute	made by the Church	8, 357/ 22
neither make law nor	statute	, nor nothing do but	8, 359/ 36
any good order or	statute	in his church . . . but	8, 360/ 5
he putteth example of	statutes-making	-- as though it	8, 356/ 29
this case likely to	stay	the people? Surely meseemeth	8, 269/ 8
of God unwritten may	stay	altogether. For I say	8, 269/ 18
it is wisdom to	stay	well ourselves in the	8, 404/ 31
followed standeth still and	stayeth	at his master's whistling	8, 455/ 33
set his hand unto	staying	and keeping up of	8, 259/ 19
yet in some good	stead	. And that it so	8, 38/ 35
in Paradise in the	stead	of our father Adam	8, 61/ 26
standeth in no more	stead	than a preacher that	8, 97/ 34
agree this in his	stead	-- that once of	8, 153/ 34
do stand in the	stead	of one of the	8, 159/ 32
his translation in the	stead	of "church." And they	8, 165/ 29
word "elder" in their	stead	, which signifieth not the	8, 187/ 22
he setteth in the	stead	of "charity," hath of	8, 198/ 32
there appointed in his	stead	), and there abide the	8, 208/ 4
time . . . were in their	stead	left for the apostle	8, 244/ 11
say Mass in his	stead	. . . because the Scripture saith	8, 259/ 12
the sheep in his	stead	. . . it should signify the	8, 277/ 30
stood them in the	stead	of Scripture -- it	8, 278/ 11
and stand us in	stead	; which thing destroyeth all	8, 278/ 12
had stood them in	stead	of heaven. And therefore	8, 299/ 33
have stood in no	stead	at all toward heaven	8, 324/ 36
stand us in good	stead	, not only for our	8, 361/ 19

stand us in little	stead	, but greatly aggrieve and	8, 402/ 14
stood them not in	stead	, for lack of further	8, 474/ 7
hath put in the	stead	thereof these words "come	8, 558/ 23
you the sure and	steadfast	authority of Christ's Catholic	8, 34/ 6
then in surety of	steadfast	and imperishable Gratiacconsummans grace	8, 205/ 12
bid him see he	steal	not. Howbeit -- besides	8, 29/ 22
to wit, rob and	steal	away the chief prayers	8, 162/ 36
by his will fain	steal	away from us in	8, 405/ 29
would he now secretly	steal	back again. Not wittingly	8, 481/ 5
less like than Paul's	steeple	to a dagger sheath	8, 534/ 14
driven him onward one	step	down; for I have	8, 150/ 26
were loosed, made a	step	aside fifteen hundred miles	8, 187/ 7
them but for a	step	forward. For after time	8, 253/ 13
may for a need	step	to the altar and	8, 259/ 11
nor by false sleight,	step	in between her and	8, 372/ 25
to be driven from	step	to step. And therefore	8, 546/ 25
driven from step to	step	. And therefore where he	8, 546/ 25
he goeth to another	step	, and saith that he	8, 546/ 29
And then seeing that	step	will not be defended	8, 546/ 30
yet perceiving that that	step	will not hold him	8, 546/ 34
at last unto another	step	, and saith he casteth	8, 546/ 35
And yet from that	step	have I driven him	8, 547/ 4
circumcision. And therefore said	Stephen	(Acts 7), "He gave	8, 276/ 14
the stoning of Saint	Stephen	, persecuted and punished so	8, 549/ 9
so, since I am	stepped	now fifteen hundred years	8, 187/ 8
age is twenty winters	stepped	into his knave's age	8, 491/ 31
a promise etc.. Why	steppeth	he from the example	8, 115/ 26
stand sure there . . . he	steppeth	down to the next	8, 546/ 32
provideth a starting hole,	stepping	from "plain and evident	8, 257/ 29
at home in their	stews	in honor of their	8, 126/ 15
they make a stinking	stews	. And this is yet	8, 163/ 9
brothels -- anglice, a	stews	-- which signification also	8, 163/ 11
and above, did yet	stick	still in his denial	8, 22/ 3
point will Tyndale haply	stick	with me . . . and he	8, 52/ 1
In this point they	stick	stiffly . . . and when they	8, 52/ 17
we will not much	stick	with Tyndale for a	8, 74/ 18
an evil way to	stick	upon that point so	8, 81/ 33
wherein I will greatly	stick	. But in my mind	8, 104/ 24
The old heretics did	stick	upon Scripture when it	8, 119/ 17
that Tyndale would stiffly	stick	in this point and	8, 174/ 20
presbyteros signifieth an elder	stick	. And yet -- this	8, 183/ 4
is as feeble to	stick	to as is an	8, 186/ 14
an old, rotten, elder	stick	, and though it were	8, 186/ 15
the teeth with a	stick	. And thus have I	8, 198/ 2
I will a little	stick	the longer therein, to	8, 241/ 1
souls. And let Tyndale	stick	well to this point	8, 242/ 10
we have all said,	stick	still at one point	8, 287/ 5
years before. If Tyndale	stick	still in this point	8, 321/ 32
him for his juggling	stick	. For Saint Paul meaneth	8, 325/ 9
upon their feet, nor	stick	in their hand, nor	8, 328/ 7

I not take a	stick	in mine hand? What	8, 328/ 17
though I bear a	stick	? Why were it not	8, 328/ 19
For he will not	stick	to deny some part	8, 381/ 30
already that he shall	stick	still at a stake	8, 397/ 19
not Tyndale let to	stick	still in his error	8, 439/ 14
sin. Finally, if he	stick	still in this point	8, 456/ 18
truth than frowardly to	stick	still in heresy . . . and	8, 468/ 29
galls, and his juggling	stick	in all the proper	8, 487/ 11
or else drag and	stick	still, or go not	8, 526/ 30
Now Tyndale will peradventure	stick	upon some subtle conjecture	8, 548/ 32
see how wisely Tyndale	sticketh	with me in the	8, 312/ 15
since Tyndale so stiffly	sticketh	in this point --	8, 441/ 4
made a while great	sticking	and difficulty . . . to the	8, 23/ 26
the Lord to stand	stiff	with the devil in	8, 13/ 12
to examination, he waxed	stiff	and stubborn in his	8, 22/ 23
they may and must	stiffly	withstand his "tyranny." So	8, 32/ 33
and he will say	stiffly	that faith we may	8, 52/ 2
this point they stick	stiffly	. . . and when they be	8, 52/ 17
upon that point so	stiffly	that he letteth not	8, 81/ 34
if that Tyndale would	stiffly	stick in this point	8, 174/ 20
should then neither so	stiffly	defend so shameless heresies	8, 197/ 11
obstinate heresies held so	stiffly	against all the old	8, 248/ 1
of Rochester, he saith	stiffly	that none of those	8, 324/ 15
frailty; whereof Tyndale very	stiffly	teacheth us untruly the	8, 423/ 31
And since Tyndale so	stiffly	sticketh in this point	8, 441/ 4
I say, standeth it	stiffly	against him that he	8, 473/ 31
he hath denied and	stiffly	striveth against, but also	8, 479/ 13
and defended it full	stiffly	before he repented, and	8, 532/ 27
of his own and	stiffly	bear us in hand	8, 548/ 33
the sea, or tarry	still	here and renounce his	8, 9/ 20
come at church; talking	still	of "faith" and full	8, 11/ 14
power, so to persevere	still	. Of his teaching, these	8, 14/ 12
in selling them here	still	secretly, and sending over	8, 16/ 26
had amended, and stood	still	in grace, if some	8, 17/ 35
the man did abide	still	by the stake when	8, 20/ 2
above, did yet stick	still	in his denial . . . and	8, 22/ 3
heresies at all, but	still	had abided by them	8, 22/ 31
the King's proclamations keep	still	his books, and rather	8, 31/ 10
every man must keep	still	Tyndale's false translation of	8, 32/ 24
if I should keep	still	altogether by me longer	8, 33/ 19
heard us not, and	still	they sing us on	8, 53/ 21
their devilish deeds forbear	still	and suffer them, and	8, 59/ 11
or intend to keep	still	and continue in any	8, 82/ 15
than him, and that	still	folk took matrimony for	8, 86/ 17
doth naught, and saith	still	he doth well --	8, 91/ 1
preach . . . do there stand	still	and preach nothing at	8, 95/ 18
things, and yet mocketh	still	. Howbeit, that is little	8, 110/ 12
Altar is very bread	still	, ye shall understand that	8, 116/ 2
repent and do so	still	and believe that all	8, 121/ 30
kill on and stand	still	by and preach. I	8, 123/ 19

to do), babble on	still	, against all reason, against	8, 135/ 35
and to keep all	still	in darkness. More Tyndale	8, 138/ 14
-- then left they	still	the Service in the	8, 160/ 25
some words that remain	still	untranslated into Latin . . . men	8, 161/ 8
the Church "the Church"	still	, and will not agree	8, 165/ 34
evil angels be angels	still	), Tyndale may at his	8, 174/ 23
be my dear darling	still	. And surely if Tyndale	8, 176/ 23
he holdeth such heresies	still	-- I cannot take	8, 176/ 25
yet suffered to stand	still	in my Dialogue, and	8, 177/ 21
Acts, not only keep	still	the Greek word presbyteros	8, 184/ 11
should rather have kept	still	the word presbyteros unchanged	8, 184/ 15
translation and keepeth presbyteros	still	, reciting Saint Peter in	8, 184/ 20
stubborn body that standeth	still	in the denying of	8, 207/ 19
and keep their belief	still	, and yet fall into	8, 212/ 10
and will be good	still	till he be naught	8, 215/ 2
but long to lie	still	in their false belief	8, 219/ 34
us, as it were,	still	striving with him in	8, 222/ 15
church to do miracles	still	in every age, and	8, 244/ 22
is at his liberty	still	, and ever still shall	8, 248/ 10
liberty still, and ever	still	shall be, to teach	8, 248/ 10
us that we be	still	bound yet unto this	8, 248/ 19
ever shall be bound	still	, to the law made	8, 248/ 19
that, at his liberty	still	in the governance and	8, 248/ 27
false prophet shall be	still	as far asunder as	8, 265/ 23
though he babble on	still	. But yet -- because	8, 268/ 34
spirit, would lead you	still	in a wrong way	8, 269/ 1
it were not bread	still	, as Luther saith, or	8, 278/ 36
have all said, stick	still	at one point . . . and	8, 287/ 5
the bread and wine	still	remain, as Tyndale saith	8, 293/ 5
goeth on against them	still	. . . Tyndale Moreover, what is	8, 293/ 36
Altar is very bread	still	. And he mocketh at	8, 300/ 33
made priests and kept	still	their wives. But since	8, 306/ 9
before. If Tyndale stick	still	in this point . . . and	8, 321/ 32
necessity to keep them	still	after the New Law	8, 326/ 24
the whole church remaining	still	in the former faith	8, 341/ 35
part and say nay	still	, be the proof never	8, 350/ 20
to rise may lie	still	in his bed, and	8, 354/ 36
would he preach heresies	still	. . . until at the last	8, 358/ 3
not lost, that preserveth	still	the matter though he	8, 374/ 23
Savior shall always stand	still	in his light: "Nisi	8, 377/ 6
that there will stand	still	in his light the	8, 377/ 22
then abideth that bond	still	, to believe the things	8, 379/ 12
both . . . yet stand they	still	by their word, and	8, 395/ 15
-- since they say	still	that faith alone sufficeth	8, 395/ 24
church may keep them	still	, and be a church	8, 396/ 1
that he shall stick	still	at a stake and	8, 397/ 19
thou hast long sat	still	in sin." But Saint	8, 409/ 22
is a quick soul	still	as he was before	8, 412/ 22
long as ye stand	still	in the state of	8, 413/ 9
all that, sinneth always	still	. But to the intent	8, 418/ 24

yet full of sin	still	, and unto the promises	8, 419/ 17
of such faith stand	still	with his sin; and	8, 421/ 26
the man may keep	still	his faith and his	8, 421/ 34
sin, and after continue	still	in sin, and refuse	8, 421/ 36
and so doth ever	still	, and will do still	8, 422/ 1
still, and will do	still	in hell as long	8, 422/ 1
of God's grace dwelleth	still	in man, to keep	8, 422/ 9
have had him dwell	still	with them . . . yet fearing	8, 423/ 1
him, yet he hovereth	still	about the door of	8, 423/ 9
blessed angels, that stood	still	with God in the	8, 436/ 28
good man to stand	still	in his goodness, and	8, 438/ 15
Tyndale let to stick	still	in his error, and	8, 439/ 14
him to abide good	still	, and that as long	8, 439/ 32
the children of God	still	, and never become the	8, 441/ 39
Spirit, saith he, dwelleth	still	within them -- Saint	8, 442/ 17
of long purpose, and	still	persevere therein, and, finally	8, 442/ 39
yet full of sin	still	, and unto the promises	8, 444/ 36
yet full of sin	still	, and on to the	8, 445/ 26
of God" that even	still	in the very time	8, 447/ 1
the law of God	still	with their heart. And	8, 447/ 4
feeling faith, they keep	still	in their hearts their	8, 447/ 33
their wills, and have	still	in their hearts their	8, 451/ 19
their necks were yet	still	bound within the yoke	8, 455/ 15
he is followed standeth	still	and stayeth at his	8, 455/ 32
Now, if Tyndale say	still	that because of his	8, 455/ 35
Finally, if he stick	still	in this point --	8, 456/ 18
but work well) standeth	still	in them, all the	8, 456/ 20
will carry thy yoke	still	about my neck to	8, 457/ 14
Lord, will I keep	still	and never let it	8, 457/ 25
it, but continually keep	still	in their minds the	8, 458/ 18
but both abide bound	still	unto God and yet	8, 458/ 21
he may (that belief	still	standing) fall into many	8, 459/ 2
than frowardly to stick	still	in heresy . . . and so	8, 468/ 29
God, but leave him	still	to the devil. Were	8, 469/ 29
and press upon him	still	, not without hope to	8, 469/ 36
he will labor him	still	to his sect --	8, 470/ 7
articles. But yet abideth	still	against him that since	8, 473/ 28
written in Scripture --	still	, I say, standeth it	8, 473/ 30
And therein shall they	still	continue, without any wonders	8, 478/ 16
must either lie tumbling	still	therein like a fool	8, 479/ 6
so they keep it	still	. And surely there is	8, 483/ 11
all such things sit	still	himself, astonied and amazed	8, 486/ 28
special privilege of keeping	still	faith, hope, and charity	8, 488/ 6
the keeping of charity	still	in the doing of	8, 488/ 23
they taught him, standeth	still	and looketh on them	8, 491/ 17
play), and so continueth	still	in the following and	8, 492/ 27
hidden, yet they continue	still	, both twain, and his	8, 492/ 30
yet continueth with her	still	. This friar and his	8, 493/ 11
bridebed, if they lie	still	and sleep yet. But	8, 493/ 12
must leave Luther lying	still	asleep with his leman	8, 493/ 17

asleep, keepeth in him	still	yet the love to	8, 493/ 21
his lechery, but lie	still	with the nun, and	8, 495/ 7
walketh in his way	still	. For yet he handleth	8, 497/ 27
must therefore sit even	still	and do nothing toward	8, 504/ 1
therefore if they will	still	persevere and walk on	8, 504/ 26
persevere and walk on	still	with God, he will	8, 504/ 26
he will walk on	still	with them. And their	8, 504/ 27
nothing, but sit even	still	, sadly, and gape by	8, 506/ 14
if he will abide	still	by that word that	8, 513/ 7
couch-quail, till they lie	still	and hearken what is	8, 515/ 6
if he would, lie	still	in sin when God's	8, 518/ 21
made them not lie	still	in sin like swine	8, 518/ 28
of his like mercy	still	, as long as they	8, 520/ 3
else let him sleep	still	in his lusts, and	8, 520/ 31
because they feel it	still	though they feel it	8, 522/ 21
else drag and stick	still	, or go not so	8, 526/ 30
and all this while	still	asleep. But Tyndale will	8, 533/ 11
that while enough thereof	still	, and peradventure a little	8, 534/ 31
for her, and stood	still	and looked on her	8, 536/ 8
sight of Bathsheba, stood	still	and fed his devilish	8, 537/ 27
did he then keep	still	his love to the	8, 539/ 22
For they might keep	still	the faith in their	8, 541/ 35
they keep it always	still	-- by the selfsame	8, 542/ 18
selfsame, I say, always	still	he proveth that they	8, 542/ 18
they kept it not	still	indeed, but were very	8, 542/ 19
this world, keepeth it	still	for the everlasting life	8, 543/ 32
if his belief stood	still	. . . it was a bare	8, 552/ 8
them. But he striveth	still	with us upon the	8, 552/ 20
about a word, and	still	dispute all day whether	8, 552/ 25
will, and abide thereby	still	. . . that though Saint Peter	8, 552/ 27
it may be called	still	"his" . . . understanding, by that	8, 554/ 14
Peter had held on	still	in that forsaking and	8, 556/ 3
forsaking and that perjury,	still	all his life, and	8, 556/ 4
dying, supposing to continue	still	, and die, too, in	8, 556/ 34
the Church . . . though they	still	call themselves Christian men	8, 561/ 30
to keep his definition	still	, whereupon all his whole	8, 569/ 21
and God's good children	still	. And therefore, since they	8, 570/ 18
murder, stand yet highly	still	in God's especial grace	8, 570/ 24
God Almighty's own minions	still	. And thus, good Christian	8, 572/ 24
hands with the poison	sting	of false "only faith	8, 36/ 16
Thomas Hitton, the devil's	stinking	martyr . . . of whose burning	8, 16/ 1
it is a very	stinking	sacrifice, and of such	8, 113/ 1
church they make a	stinking	stews. And this is	8, 163/ 9
abomination, and a foul,	stinking	sacrifice unto the filthy	8, 206/ 14
religion and do foul,	stinking	sacrifice to that filthy	8, 206/ 19
teach the whole dead,	stinking	sea of sin: it	8, 227/ 18
it were a poisoned,	stinking	tail of some stinking	8, 307/ 9
stinking tail of some	stinking	serpent, that were quite	8, 307/ 9
the members of a	stinking	harlot. First when the	8, 456/ 34
that thou resuscitate and	stir	up the grace of	8, 99/ 24

warn thee that thou	stir	up the grace of	8, 191/ 32
because he will not	stir	up every day a	8, 335/ 29
because God will not	stir	up every day a	8, 338/ 4
that he would not	stir	up, if need were	8, 338/ 18
up, and daily doth	stir	up, new prophets in	8, 338/ 26
needeth as well to	stir	up prophets with miracles	8, 339/ 20
of their own once	stir	them." By these words	8, 351/ 23
flesh did move and	stir	him to. And then	8, 444/ 15
with them as to	stir	them up . . . I would	8, 483/ 17
sedition and dissension to	stir	up rebellion and insurrection	8, 484/ 11
call upon him and	stir	him to rise out	8, 519/ 11
that God hath daily	stirred	up, and daily doth	8, 338/ 25
died in, as he	stirred	up prophets among the	8, 338/ 30
been by the devil	stirred	up to destroy the	8, 481/ 33
there, and for the	stirring	of them to devotion	8, 193/ 8
to signify not only	stirring	and incitations toward deadly	8, 444/ 26
cleaving to the contrary	stirring	of God and his	8, 451/ 35
alb, the amice, and	stole	, and so forth --	8, 110/ 8
hear confession, without a	stole	about his neck . . . he	8, 127/ 5
priest left off his	stole	. . . folk would then say	8, 127/ 11
that she useth no	stole	. And thus everybody well	8, 127/ 15
the beggarly knave had	stolen	the cloths, fell in	8, 13/ 21
also make restitution of	stolen	goods, and walk in	8, 433/ 10
thief because he had	stolen	away the chalice, and	8, 449/ 23
he were of Tyndale's	stomach	, that can, as the	8, 415/ 18
written in tablets of	stone	or in beasts' skins	8, 44/ 11
beast, herb, tree, or	stone	. Which if I were	8, 195/ 2
high mountain of the	stone	that is Christ . . . and	8, 251/ 13
by God's own judgment	stoned	unto death. And I	8, 74/ 33
that appear in crystal	stones	, and such other superstitious	8, 246/ 21
of Christ, and the	stoning	of Saint Stephen, persecuted	8, 549/ 9
man had amended, and	stood	still in grace, if	8, 17/ 35
as at his execution	stood	by him while he	8, 22/ 34
For truly if they	stood	thereupon, their hearts would	8, 76/ 20
profitable unto them, and	stood	them in the stead	8, 278/ 10
the ceremonies, too, had	stood	them in stead of	8, 299/ 33
as though himself had	stood	by all the while	8, 323/ 32
have taken to have	stood	in no stead at	8, 324/ 36
say nothing but Tyndale	stood	by and heard him	8, 326/ 1
that the old interpreters	stood	in great doubt what	8, 362/ 5
as the same bond	stood	and bound us before	8, 379/ 14
the blessed angels, that	stood	still with God in	8, 436/ 28
that then their christendom	stood	them not in stead	8, 474/ 7
longed for her, and	stood	still and looked on	8, 536/ 8
for her, when he	stood	and talked with her	8, 536/ 11
first sight of Bathsheba,	stood	still and fed his	8, 537/ 27
by the Gospel, obstinately	stood	in his distrust, and	8, 546/ 9
Gospel preached, and then	stood	in state of grace	8, 549/ 17
but if his belief	stood	still . . . it was a	8, 552/ 8
and preach upon a	stool	and make a mowing	8, 41/ 8

Frap, preaching upon a	stool	, that durst play the	8, 41/ 37
skirt and break the	stool	upon his head. And	8, 42/ 3
and unto the mercy	stool	of God -- and	8, 112/ 5
upon God Almighty's "mercy	stool	" we offer every man	8, 112/ 13
at God Almighty's mercy	stool	. . . and that "we" kill	8, 112/ 26
neck, and make him	stoop	, and beat him. And	8, 444/ 24
though best were to	stop	your ears utterly and	8, 38/ 18
the truth, and to	stop	the light, and to	8, 138/ 13
be, the final, peremptory	stop	against all contradiction. This	8, 264/ 33
gap have I so	stopped	already that he shall	8, 397/ 18
have infinite treasure in	store	), and last of all	8, 135/ 8
therein lieth all the	store	of all their gunpowder	8, 157/ 5
he never had such	store	to take occasion of	8, 524/ 23
have caused, partly the	stories	witness, partly men have	8, 28/ 35
And not a few	stories	are there that testify	8, 128/ 10
work with writing of	stories	-- yet cometh there	8, 128/ 14
Old Testament and authentic	stories	, and the present practice	8, 133/ 29
farther than the bare	stories	and Collects. But likewise	8, 161/ 7
ere Noah -- do	stories	testify. More Full well	8, 273/ 9
is none of those	stories	anything sib to Saint	8, 273/ 12
testimonium eius." There were	stories	which, as Saint Augustine	8, 273/ 15
them determined -- as	stories	make mention. More Let	8, 339/ 30
shall find in the	stories	that the good holy	8, 339/ 36
thing appeareth well in	stories	very old and authentic	8, 340/ 32
bring us forth his	stories	saying that the general	8, 340/ 33
will say that the	stories	tell that there was	8, 340/ 35
he find none such	stories	neither. And if he	8, 340/ 37
will say that the	stories	do not tell of	8, 340/ 37
we find in authentic	stories	. By these traditions have	8, 365/ 29
well both by the	stories	, as well of England	8, 482/ 17
his baptism in the	storm	of temptation, and falleth	8, 212/ 23
and in such a	storm	of temptations, for the	8, 540/ 33
astonied" and "amazed," and "	stormy	" temptations, "terrible" sights, with	8, 542/ 21
likewise as Tyndale's whole	story	serveth here all against	8, 137/ 35
in a profane, common	story	, in which men may	8, 185/ 31
but in a profane	story	. Now, where it is	8, 186/ 15
is in the holy	story	of Christ's Gospel, what	8, 186/ 16
believe it with a	story	faith, because we see	8, 313/ 6
For as for his "	story	faith," with only which	8, 314/ 19
Tyndale bring forth one	story	that saith as he	8, 339/ 32
he shall find no	story	that shall say that	8, 339/ 34
Baptism had, and the "	story	" faith (that is, he	8, 426/ 8
as men believe a	story	or a chronicle), do	8, 426/ 10
man may believe a	story	, but with a feeling	8, 461/ 1
but now they go	straight	to Scripture. And thereto	8, 10/ 9
wretched soul with him	straight	from the short fire	8, 15/ 36
as he goeth: the	straight	way down to the	8, 204/ 21
a thing never so	straight	, it cannot be allowed	8, 257/ 38
beds sty even up	straight	to heaven: they may	8, 567/ 5
thereof by a little	straighter	line than Luther draweth	8, 262/ 22

his own, will I	strain	him fast and sure	8, 118/ 8
and should serve to	strain	us to prove allthing	8, 347/ 32
their unreasonable construction would	strain	his words to: what	8, 349/ 36
as straitly as they	strain	him; in which I	8, 350/ 11
for else the charity	strained	them not of necessity	8, 334/ 11
will he keep so	strait	that if he meet	8, 125/ 16
the holy day so	strait	. . . that would fear to	8, 125/ 22
would keep it so	strait	as he speaketh . . . than	8, 125/ 23
would keep it so	strait	as to forbear the	8, 125/ 26
and showed, the very	strait	path that leadeth folk	8, 141/ 3
words were taken as	strait	as these men mistake	8, 350/ 34
of the people, so	straitly	forty days that in	8, 70/ 21
do keep God's commandment	straitly	, bring in the examples	8, 72/ 21
his works, and so	straitly	marked and condemned his	8, 153/ 13
had himself meant as	straitly	as their unreasonable construction	8, 349/ 35
Moses had meant as	straitly	as they strain him	8, 350/ 10
concerning our belief, over	straitly	restrained of our evangelical	8, 563/ 9
us as a new,	strange	tale, that never man	8, 60/ 18
us with unknown and	strange	terms, to bring us	8, 111/ 20
and hallooing; their dumb	strange	holy gestures, with all	8, 134/ 25
he would with his	strange	words enchant and charm	8, 180/ 15
ye wot well, so	strange	and so little known	8, 181/ 29
Old Law in a	strange	perplexity. Which, whatsoever Tyndale	8, 308/ 20
man gather thereof any	strange	holy gestures, but the	8, 314/ 31
take it for so	strange	that God or his	8, 329/ 34
then he assoileth his	strange	riddle as bluntly as	8, 446/ 14
prove us this wonderful	strange	paradox, this opinion inopinable	8, 490/ 10
such a thing so	strange	, and unto every man	8, 565/ 11
of beasts suffocated or	strangled	, and the eating of	8, 248/ 23
and allthing that is	strangled	, and from fornication . . . from	8, 343/ 27
men should abstain from	strangled	, and from blood; of	8, 375/ 12
not Tyndale set a	straw	the more by the	8, 78/ 1
things unwritten, then a	straw	for all that ye	8, 263/ 15
serveth Friar Barnes a	straw	. Moreover, it is to	8, 360/ 10
very dirt of the	street	able to do such	8, 103/ 19
to pray in the	street	. For when they pray	8, 162/ 29
throat in the open	street	, say there were no	8, 220/ 13
effectually to exercise its	strength	in the reasonable soul	8, 85/ 29
of God, a certain	strength	of spiritual life infunded	8, 100/ 25
their wills, no manner	strength	at all. And therefore	8, 104/ 32
church of elects . . . the	strength	of which heresy his	8, 118/ 21
what a force and	strength	hath that fashion of	8, 129/ 1
to ask power and	strength	to live godly." Why	8, 147/ 18
for them: as beauty,	strength	, learning, or wit. Gratia	8, 204/ 25
the stake with the	strength	of this chain, beginneth	8, 223/ 11
you somewhat of the	strength	and effect of the	8, 232/ 23
perceive not clearly the	strength	of this article, he	8, 234/ 14
upon the vigor and	strength	of this article "the	8, 237/ 12
not always that manner	strength	: all this shall nothing	8, 237/ 15
they have sometimes that	strength	, and then the matter	8, 237/ 16

Greek article hath that	strength	in this place, that	8, 237/ 17
and trust all in	strength	of sword. And because	8, 270/ 19
his days . . . and, putting	strength	and miracle together, shall	8, 270/ 22
off the force and	strength	of faith . . . both works	8, 299/ 32
all the force and	strength	of them cometh of	8, 299/ 35
strong; and therefore what	strength	is in it ye	8, 335/ 24
word had as great	strength	before it was written	8, 344/ 2
is the pillar and	strength	of the truth. And	8, 382/ 8
of heaven by the	strength	of faith in this	8, 413/ 2
is he, by the	strength	and virtue of that	8, 435/ 28
grace was sufficient. Whose	strength	in man's feebleness so	8, 453/ 9
through the force and	strength	of those merits that	8, 508/ 21
them unto their own	strength	, to make them feel	8, 522/ 11
them to their own	strength	-- he may as	8, 523/ 8
nothing to their own	strength	at all, nor ween	8, 523/ 17
Lord, of mine own	strength	," but he said, "I	8, 523/ 22
he setteth to less	strength	of his hand than	8, 525/ 34
back, that passed his	strength	to bear. So that	8, 528/ 26
occasions far above their	strength	. Secondly, for after their	8, 530/ 4
great occasions above David's	strength	. . . which great occasions God	8, 530/ 13
they were of that	strength	in comparison of the	8, 530/ 32
by the force and	strength	of their own nature	8, 530/ 33
women came afterward to	strength	and boldness, and that	8, 545/ 15
is yet, haply, better)	strengthen	the soul in such	8, 159/ 34
presence of God, and	strengthen	them in the faith	8, 272/ 29
eat with them to	strengthen	their faiths. More Here	8, 541/ 24
come unto thyself again,	strengthen	thy brethren." Now put	8, 553/ 14
faith shall not fail,	strengthen	thy brethren." How say	8, 553/ 20
do thou confirm and	strengthen	thy brethren." Now see	8, 558/ 8
art once converted, then	strengthen	thou thy brethren" --	8, 558/ 13
to thyself again, then	strengthen	thou thy brethren." And	8, 558/ 15
once converted, confirm and	strengthen	thy brethren," by his	8, 559/ 25
God that for the	strengthening	of weak consciences, I	8, 268/ 35
Saint Paul used to	stretch	out his arm to	8, 192/ 16
and outrageous that they	stretch	from heaven to hell	8, 245/ 4
as it was to	stretch	out the arm in	8, 296/ 26
hope may hap to	stretch	into presumption and occasion	8, 425/ 5
of Holy Church which	stretcheth	to two seas of	8, 100/ 19
that the devil hath	stricken	him stark blind and	8, 126/ 32
sow debate, dissension, schisms,	strife	, and sedition . . . and cause	8, 58/ 25
than to contention and	strife	." Theophylact expoundeth the same	8, 369/ 24
heart and haughty courage	strieth	him into cowardous dread	8, 487/ 20
his master with three	stripes	for his tarrying and	8, 491/ 22
length to contend and	strive	together, and by seditions	8, 28/ 26
he will contend and	strive	with us upon the	8, 237/ 11
And again, God's holinesses	strive	not one against another	8, 305/ 6
-- that "God's holinesses	strive	not one against another	8, 305/ 13
saying that God's holinesses	strive	not one against another	8, 305/ 31
with any other arguments	strive	against this reason. And	8, 369/ 21
no such custom, to	strive	and contend; neither we	8, 369/ 22

as he biddeth them,	strive	and resist the temptation	8, 543/ 5
and a hundred more,	striveth	and fighteth against God's	8, 106/ 28
and which Tyndale utterly	striveth	to destroy. Against Tyndale's	8, 198/ 19
which the more it	striveth	and fluttereth, ever the	8, 297/ 4
good angel, repugneth and	striveth	against the sin, and	8, 451/ 36
and the more he	striveth	therewith, the more always	8, 479/ 7
hath denied and stiffly	striveth	against, but also that	8, 479/ 13
from them. But he	striveth	still with us upon	8, 552/ 20
as it were, still	striving	with him in the	8, 222/ 15
that he did but	stroke	Timothy's head and call	8, 192/ 24
he were sorry . . . but	stroke	his head and bid	8, 494/ 15
a boy's head and	stroketh	it when he calleth	8, 84/ 22
faith," and make him	strong	to lie loud and	8, 19/ 1
in these days so	strong	, and these devilish heresies	8, 35/ 18
and have a conscience	strong	enough to break the	8, 62/ 15
enough to break the	strong	fast upon Good Friday	8, 62/ 16
amend also and make	strong	in the Lord the	8, 62/ 18
hundred places more, very	strong	for us in this	8, 69/ 9
them up like a	strong	man, and beareth it	8, 124/ 32
is equal and as	strong	as his word written	8, 131/ 34
and make it very	strong	and sure -- and	8, 157/ 4
write: the things be	strong	enough and little need	8, 178/ 36
faith better than a	strong	heresy. But Tyndale yet	8, 179/ 5
me Tyndale one mighty	strong	bulwark to fence in	8, 186/ 37
if she were so	strong	or had so much	8, 216/ 35
field, as a specially	strong	band. Which argument whoso	8, 262/ 16
it with certain other	strong	posts made of rotten	8, 282/ 2
setteth to a mighty	strong	post, able to bear	8, 282/ 36
well, must needs be	strong	; and therefore what strength	8, 335/ 24
argument very sure and	strong	-- but then it	8, 335/ 36
shall never make it	strong	, neither by plain Scripture	8, 336/ 6
that faith is so	strong	of itself for our	8, 412/ 26
of life never so	strong	and sure at one	8, 435/ 13
out abroad against the	strong	rocks of Christ's Catholic	8, 471/ 16
the devil were so	strong	with them as to	8, 483/ 17
not unto them so	strong	a hand of his	8, 526/ 31
that these great and	strong	occasions were not so	8, 530/ 29
so very great and	strong	of themselves . . . but they	8, 530/ 29
such occasions as be	strong	to them by reason	8, 531/ 2
confirm thou and make	strong	thy brethren." As though	8, 557/ 32
detaining therein by some	stronger	power than themselves; and	8, 101/ 35
God also suffered occasions	stronger	than David to fall	8, 528/ 34
were, as Tyndale saith, "	stronger	than David," and able	8, 530/ 30
without their own fault,	stronger	than they . . . and by	8, 531/ 14
and beer of the	strongest	, without measure, and heat	8, 125/ 2
that may be the	strongest	for himself . . . and that	8, 498/ 7
of his grace so	strongly	that he which falleth	8, 525/ 36
he waxed stiff and	stubborn	in his opinions. But	8, 22/ 23
we say of a	stubborn	body that standeth still	8, 207/ 19
this he did of	stubborn	standing in his misbelief	8, 546/ 6

let to disobey, but	stubbornly	, too, withstand their prince	8, 32/ 36
his abominable heresies, but	stubbornly	standeth by them and	8, 495/ 4
the pride of your	stubbornness	," and so forth. And	8, 5/ 18
his fellows', but also	studied	and devised how those	8, 19/ 18
the commandment. so sore	studied	in the Scripture (as	8, 46/ 4
Law, never so sore	studied	in Scripture," that could	8, 46/ 23
imaginationes that they have	studied	about the law of	8, 121/ 23
there anywhere living more	studious	and busy to do	8, 11/ 6
she had been very	studious	of the place where	8, 371/ 15
old: he hath overlooked	studiously	all their books . . . and	8, 223/ 18
their whole pleasure and	study	, to their own final	8, 12/ 5
not having professed the	study	of Holy Scripture, I	8, 25/ 21
as many years in	study	, and under as cunning	8, 25/ 35
these Judases watch and	study	about the making of	8, 36/ 1
favor whereof they sinfully	study	to find out false	8, 63/ 19
God, nor greatly to	study	upon them, but let	8, 121/ 20
their life in the	study	of his word --	8, 149/ 24
so sore set their	study	upon Albert's De secretis	8, 211/ 31
he which upon the	study	thereof hath bestowed many	8, 269/ 13
men's minds in the	study	and devising thereupon . . . which	8, 330/ 8
with long device and	study	bestowed about it, do	8, 493/ 30
abroad in corners and	studying	to destroy the Church	8, 165/ 26
that should receive the	stuff	and deliver it according	8, 18/ 25
yet so much good	stuff	as would make a	8, 157/ 8
hatred, and envy so	stuffed	in Tyndale's heart that	8, 204/ 3
put in them hath	stuffed	his mouth full, to	8, 223/ 20
bellies standing a-strut with	stuffing	, call them up and	8, 521/ 3
first to snapper and	stumble	, and after that faint	8, 552/ 33
be but that some	stumbling	blocks will always be	8, 38/ 16
from the nuns' beds	sty	even up straight to	8, 567/ 4
to their hands to	subdue	them. And their maintainers	8, 136/ 19
believe, and captivate and	subdue	our understanding to serve	8, 500/ 18
day, and yet nevertheless	subdued	man unto certain order	8, 321/ 9
this place for the	subduing	of the flesh and	8, 69/ 20
faith, and captivating and	subduing	his reason is and	8, 502/ 18
terms we take for	subiectum	and which for praedicatum	8, 236/ 15
the intent that every	subject	of his, by the	8, 27/ 10
adversaries, and be made	subjects	unto them that hate	8, 5/ 14
and especially the King's	subjects	, to forbear and eschew	8, 19/ 32
do nothing bind the	subjects	in their consciences but	8, 29/ 32
the inferior creatures be	subjects	to man and not	8, 60/ 19
so he teacheth their	subjects	to have them in	8, 138/ 23
sore effusion of their	subjects'	blood, as hath already	8, 30/ 21
rebuke thereof, and lowly	submit	themselves to such pain	8, 208/ 5
may he not meekly	submit	his will to the	8, 210/ 18
and choose him, and	submit	ourselves unto his laws	8, 496/ 19
and choose him, and	submit	ourselves unto his laws	8, 501/ 14
by which we willingly	submit	ourselves to the credence	8, 508/ 2
and choose him, and	submit	ourselves to his laws	8, 510/ 31
we "choose" God, and "	submit	ourselves to his laws	8, 510/ 35

and "choose" him, and "	submit	themselves to his laws	8, 511/ 6
but endeavor himself to	submit	his reason unto faith	8, 546/ 17
choose" God again and "	submit	" themselves "to his laws	8, 565/ 23
and chooseth God, and	submitteth	himself to walk in	8, 511/ 31
his own hand was	subscribed	. And afterward being further	8, 20/ 16
may be called gratia	subsequens	. And finally, forasmuch as	8, 205/ 9
men harm, in body,	substance	, and soul. There be	8, 11/ 8
but only the very	substance	of material bread and	8, 15/ 24
work upon the spiritual	substance	of the soul --	8, 101/ 21
which is a bodily	substance	as well as is	8, 101/ 22
angels the devils, whose	substance	is as spiritual as	8, 101/ 25
of itself a spiritual	substance	, God hath of his	8, 102/ 7
they be not the	substance	of the Sacrament of	8, 193/ 32
christening be of the	substance	of the Sacrament of	8, 193/ 34
the pith and the	substance	, in general, of everything	8, 257/ 12
of "general," "pith," and "	substance	," and of "drawing out	8, 257/ 31
judge what pith and	substance	is in his book	8, 310/ 2
in the nature and	substance	of belief and faith	8, 400/ 35
saith, "Give your superfluous	substance	in alms, and then	8, 401/ 7
between them in their	substance	and nature. For the	8, 436/ 27
and longing for his	substance	; and such other excuses	8, 494/ 10
over and see what	substance	is in the second	8, 532/ 10
I shall reserve the	substance	of mine answer to	8, 553/ 35
and empty out the	substantial	virtues of their souls	8, 42/ 21
judges for a right	substantial	witness . . . if I can	8, 153/ 23
neither insight of any	substantial	learning nor yet any	8, 218/ 32
eyes." This is a	substantial	shorer, lo, and very	8, 283/ 6
causes, both twain, so	substantial	. . . that it maketh in	8, 318/ 3
but it is nothing	substantial	. For the sacraments and	8, 327/ 23
see now in what	substantial	wise that Tyndale hath	8, 330/ 19
right? This is a	substantial	reason of Tyndale, be	8, 343/ 20
this matter to any	substantial	purpose. But yet that	8, 393/ 37
could not believe" the	substantial	article of the faith	8, 545/ 1
that he hath so	substantially	defended it that in	8, 174/ 31
gloss will not so	substantially	serve him as he	8, 332/ 3
should seem so solemn,	subtle	insolubles, which ye shall	8, 34/ 9
too gross for their	subtle	, thin wits. For that	8, 77/ 17
Heresies were commonly somewhat	subtle	, and had apparent texts	8, 139/ 7
But surely the false,	subtle	juggler the devil hath	8, 205/ 33
and that thereby her	subtle	accuser get her. But	8, 372/ 27
both and see his	subtle	shift, he winneth so	8, 459/ 20
peradventure stick upon some	subtle	conjecture of his own	8, 548/ 32
be no very great,	subtle	thing to perceive that	8, 554/ 8
law with cautels and	subtleties	. And because the love	8, 124/ 7
laws with "cautels and	subtleties	," but boldly breaketh them	8, 124/ 31
this matter by certain	subtleties	, and went about it	8, 369/ 27
beetle-blind with his blunt	subtleties	, and tell us that	8, 504/ 16
we shall defer the	subtleties	of that disputation till	8, 512/ 15
together for to contrive	subtlety	, to oppress the truth	8, 138/ 13
ariseth of heretics' malicious	subtlety	, or, as holy Saint	8, 286/ 38

For surely the thin	subtlety	thereof, my gross wit	8, 459/ 37
think mine "errors so	subtly	couched that no man	8, 175/ 13
for mine errors, how	subtly	they be couched, I	8, 175/ 14
in the same faith	succeeded	him long ere writing	8, 224/ 35
which body whether the	successor	of Saint Peter be	8, 398/ 1
unto butter-smearing, with other	suchlike	knavish toys, which no	8, 76/ 8
by these things and	suchlike	, they perceive well that	8, 159/ 4
had had. And in	suchlike	a hundred, that plucketh	8, 405/ 18
manslaughter, adultery, nor any	suchlike	. . . but as the one	8, 423/ 29
had had. And in	suchlike	a hundred, that pluck	8, 467/ 3
made Collins mad hath	sucked	out the brain of	8, 559/ 8
then teacheth, himself, a	sudden	, slight repentance . . . forbidding both	8, 40/ 21
circumcision (for peril of	sudden	travel thereupon) till they	8, 72/ 32
himself so sure of	sudden	and short remission, that	8, 89/ 31
and in many a	sudden	fear of the fiend	8, 129/ 4
overly bold upon the	sudden	grace that the thief	8, 215/ 26
falsehood of his short,	sudden	conclusion in which he	8, 229/ 10
men by that man's	sudden	death . . . that he was	8, 259/ 21
of temptations, for the	sudden	change from so great	8, 540/ 34
So that the wonderful	sudden	change, and the terrible	8, 541/ 7
well-deserved end . . . gave him	suddenly	such a favor, and	8, 13/ 16
Father Frith . . . which now	suddenly	cometh forth so sagely	8, 34/ 12
and not to fall	suddenly	so drunk in the	8, 38/ 10
aware thereof, at adventure,	suddenly	. Now, if he say	8, 215/ 12
another and kill him	suddenly	for an angry word	8, 216/ 34
or meet a maiden	suddenly	and so deflower her	8, 216/ 34
and he now so	suddenly	. And on the other	8, 250/ 1
pass it not over	suddenly	, but advise it sadly	8, 254/ 13
of all the people	suddenly	make him see. What	8, 269/ 6
fought a while would	suddenly	cast away both buckler	8, 452/ 9
to have it so	suddenly	taken away from him	8, 453/ 8
were so many so	suddenly	christened thereupon . . . whereby can	8, 474/ 3
them that were so	suddenly	christened so many at	8, 474/ 23
not by sin, till	suddenly	the devil out of	8, 487/ 19
cannot err . . . saving that	suddenly	, unawares, he confesseth even	8, 563/ 17
law any man should	suffer	death. For he said	8, 15/ 20
to light, would not	suffer	such obstinate untruth at	8, 22/ 7
had well deserved to	suffer	the death that he	8, 23/ 12
heart was content to	suffer	the fire for the	8, 24/ 25
rulers although they should	suffer	wrong; and how can	8, 29/ 15
commandment, they should not	suffer	Tyndale's false translation of	8, 30/ 27
his own soul --	suffer	that false translation in	8, 31/ 4
and serve them and	suffer	them . . . and when they	8, 56/ 16
fashion they serve and	suffer	them, and how fair	8, 56/ 28
and serve them and	suffer	them,' and so	8, 58/ 6
deeds forbear still and	suffer	them, and take them	8, 59/ 11
willful punishment, worthy to	suffer	pain also themselves therefor	8, 66/ 32
to do and to	suffer	all things for his	8, 89/ 23
have all Christian men	suffer	the Turks and fight	8, 122/ 32
and be glad to	suffer	for them if our	8, 123/ 14

rule of us should	suffer	them to kill on	8, 123/ 19
well amended; they can	suffer	one to preach as	8, 126/ 11
albeit our Lord doth	suffer	his church to err	8, 132/ 12
yet will he never	suffer	it to err and	8, 132/ 15
therefore will he never	suffer	his church to take	8, 132/ 18
God shall much less	suffer	his church to take	8, 132/ 27
to be written and	suffer	some left unwritten . . . to	8, 154/ 23
so slenderly witted to	suffer	him escape so. For	8, 174/ 8
Books and will not	suffer	his heresies to go	8, 175/ 7
because men will not	suffer	them to say Mass	8, 190/ 25
God's own mouth . . . nor	suffer	nothing laid upon his	8, 209/ 6
me the grace to	suffer	for saying the same	8, 221/ 21
it behooved Christ to	suffer	and to rise again	8, 238/ 20
all truth -- never	suffer	his whole Catholic Church	8, 248/ 16
-- my conscience cannot	suffer	me to let him	8, 250/ 17
that he will not	suffer	his church fall into	8, 258/ 13
else would he not	suffer	them to believe that	8, 260/ 7
of them could not	suffer	them to be forgotten	8, 263/ 10
Nor never shall he	suffer	them to do any	8, 270/ 10
wrong, God shall not	suffer	the wretch long, but	8, 270/ 20
yet would he not	suffer	the bishop to bury	8, 305/ 16
think, he shall never	suffer	the Church to change	8, 322/ 18
heretics, nor never shall	suffer	till the Doom near	8, 340/ 27
doubt not, will never	suffer	his Church to fall	8, 357/ 24
or good reason should	suffer	that one man should	8, 357/ 32
damnable though the soul	suffer	not eternal damnation therefor	8, 393/ 20
him that will never	suffer	any deadly sin to	8, 435/ 36
toward the other cannot	suffer	it. And truth it	8, 439/ 22
the spit stand, and	suffer	the meat to burn	8, 440/ 16
saith he) shall never	suffer	them to sin of	8, 447/ 27
and no pain shall	suffer	any time after for	8, 448/ 1
once had can never	suffer	them to sin of	8, 448/ 8
he will never so	suffer	them. "God is faithful	8, 452/ 34
Paul, "which shall not	suffer	you to be tempted	8, 452/ 35
in me can never	suffer	my heart to consent	8, 457/ 36
sake they ought to	suffer	all things; and rise	8, 481/ 8
feeling faith," can never	suffer	such true members of	8, 490/ 5
tribulations; and when they	suffer	wrong, they "cannot forgive	8, 490/ 23
must be patient, and	suffer	long to win his	8, 516/ 34
withdraw his hand, and	suffer	him to fall into	8, 524/ 12
which they be good,	suffer	them, without their own	8, 527/ 5
in manner, not to	suffer	them sin, but even	8, 527/ 9
after be punished nor	suffer	any pain, neither in	8, 540/ 16
saw him than to	suffer	pain and sorrow for	8, 556/ 8
would ever after rather	suffer	ten times to die	8, 557/ 13
any time fail, nor	suffer	any of their horrible	8, 570/ 11
of the mind, with	sufferance	of tribulation or affliction	8, 54/ 13
for them if our	sufferance	would bring them to	8, 123/ 14
thee through her patient	sufferance	, that she might thereby	8, 372/ 32
And by God's good	sufferance	, they ceased not at	8, 482/ 29

all the passions and	sufferances	of this world "be	8, 508/ 18
that he might be	suffered	to receive the Blessed	8, 23/ 25
and factious heresies are	suffered	a while to grow	8, 28/ 28
work itself although he	suffered	every day in a	8, 53/ 7
shall, when they be	suffered	, amend also and make	8, 62/ 18
all his days he	suffered	him to feel no	8, 66/ 22
for our salvation, and	suffered	his Passion and died	8, 76/ 28
things if he have	suffered	the devil to teach	8, 107/ 33
fifteen hundred years together	suffered	all his whole church	8, 108/ 6
the cross when he	suffered	his Passion for our	8, 110/ 25
truth necessary, but had	suffered	them to be led	8, 132/ 24
case. For he hath	suffered	them, of his high	8, 139/ 16
heretics shall not be	suffered	to preach; likewise as	8, 145/ 18
with which our Lord	suffered	the angel of Satan	8, 159/ 19
good men so long	suffered	so, if the contrary	8, 160/ 27
which I have yet	suffered	to stand still in	8, 177/ 20
of God to be	suffered	in English tongue among	8, 178/ 3
and that to be	suffered	either here by good	8, 209/ 35
did not if he	suffered	the Church to be	8, 225/ 24
heretics, God hath never	suffered	them to do any	8, 270/ 6
neither suffereth nor never	suffered	any one to be	8, 275/ 25
Scripture that ever God	suffered	false miracle either by	8, 275/ 30
some of them he	suffered	both them then, and	8, 328/ 3
Church would never have	suffered	the Catholic Church, the	8, 340/ 13
his Catholic Church, and	suffered	none among the Arians	8, 340/ 21
while that they be	suffered	to preach, in all	8, 352/ 26
no man shall be	suffered	to preach in any	8, 357/ 29
or else should be	suffered	to sow shrewd seed	8, 357/ 34
betimes, ere they be	suffered	long to go forward	8, 357/ 36
-- and such as	suffered	persecution for God's sake	8, 373/ 25
God would never have	suffered	it to be lost	8, 374/ 9
heaven but if he	suffered	him to wash his	8, 375/ 28
that seed! -- be	suffered	to hate his brother	8, 435/ 27
bitter Passion that he	suffered	for us, would give	8, 466/ 9
his own flesh that	suffered	passion, and his own	8, 466/ 10
due season. God also	suffered	occasions stronger than David	8, 528/ 34
which great occasions God	suffered	to fall upon him	8, 530/ 13
her, and thereby willingly	suffered	the death of sin	8, 537/ 29
grace; and yet was	suffered	through his own fault	8, 549/ 17
by and by . . . he	suffereth	them twain to tarry	8, 83/ 1
false churches more, God	suffereth	not at the leastwise	8, 245/ 1
treating of the matter,	suffereth	them with good mind	8, 247/ 17
Lord be thanked, he	suffereth	no false church of	8, 250/ 30
marvelous miracles . . . and neither	suffereth	nor never suffered any	8, 275/ 25
his Catholic Church, and	suffereth	none to be done	8, 340/ 25
his master's whistling, and	suffereth	his bridle to be	8, 455/ 33
to God's law, and	suffereth	him not to consent	8, 493/ 22
God is faithful, which	suffereth	you not to be	8, 531/ 35
clearly determined that God	suffereth	no such temptation to	8, 532/ 3
God is faithful, which	suffereth	you not to be	8, 543/ 10

he showeth it leisurely,	suffering	his flock to come	8, 247/ 16
or other lack to	suffice	, for so much and	8, 36/ 21
of now: that shall	suffice	to prove that he	8, 237/ 18
as be written therein,	suffice	to prove the apostles	8, 256/ 37
of God, these examples	suffice	; and therefore I shall	8, 262/ 5
other good works should	suffice	them as Tyndale and	8, 308/ 25
For then it should	suffice	him to say "The	8, 336/ 1
so much as shall	suffice	and be necessary. And	8, 361/ 15
bare teaching will not	suffice	. And who be now	8, 515/ 13
office, and that it	sufficed	to believe well in	8, 122/ 6
messengers . . . and that thing	sufficed	for the proof of	8, 246/ 33
of one faith, it	sufficed	for the proof of	8, 247/ 6
as any one miracle	sufficed	to prove them all	8, 255/ 16
without shrift or penance,	sufficeth	. . . and that no vow	8, 5/ 27
and that "faith alone"	sufficeth	to salvation, how devilishly	8, 42/ 10
known unto good men	sufficeth	to make their hearts	8, 119/ 39
answer in this wise: "	Sufficeth	unto thee my grace	8, 159/ 25
And so little defense	sufficeth	for any reason that	8, 179/ 3
deadliness, or else it	sufficeth	not. Now to the	8, 215/ 35
that "faith alone" always	sufficeth	-- wherein when they	8, 227/ 34
every age . . . and that	sufficeth	to prove that their	8, 246/ 34
all one faith, it	sufficeth	if any one of	8, 246/ 38
still that faith alone	sufficeth	, and yet say that	8, 395/ 24
too . . . and that it	sufficeth	to have faith alone	8, 395/ 28
Peter then confessed . . . it	sufficeth	enough for salvation, though	8, 404/ 24
besides. And thus far	sufficeth	for him to make	8, 404/ 25
enough: that only faith	sufficeth	, or at the leastwise	8, 417/ 33
us that only faith	sufficeth	, and that neither good	8, 516/ 3
only faith were always	sufficient	for salvation, and that	8, 6/ 11
have been more than	sufficient	to confound Tyndale and	8, 70/ 2
would make seem a	sufficient	cause of his villainous	8, 76/ 24
and every woman too,	sufficient	and meet to serve	8, 88/ 22
penance for a thing	sufficient	to satisfy for their	8, 90/ 13
penance is of itself	sufficient	for the least sin	8, 90/ 17
his proper scoffing is	sufficient	to change the known	8, 202/ 34
precious blood had been	sufficient	to satisfy for all	8, 209/ 22
known -- that is	sufficient	for all his preaching	8, 252/ 24
one miracle . . . and not	sufficient	that the preachers were	8, 256/ 28
it for my purpose	sufficient	that the true faith	8, 272/ 13
by mouth, which were	sufficient	to faithful folk . . . but	8, 289/ 17
texts seem not yet	sufficient	for our part . . . let	8, 332/ 10
half text half so	sufficient	for their part, proving	8, 332/ 11
see whether it be	sufficient	for your salvation or	8, 405/ 36
Peter confessed then, were	sufficient	to serve every Christian	8, 407/ 8
by Peter confessed is	sufficient	and the only way	8, 414/ 18
is for every man	sufficient	. . . because that whoso believe	8, 414/ 25
the belief alone is	sufficient	for salvation . . . and that	8, 415/ 32
putteth faith alone for	sufficient	, and repentance as a	8, 415/ 37
serve us for a	sufficient	way to heaven. And	8, 416/ 33
that his grace was	sufficient	. Whose strength in man's	8, 453/ 9

own part, though not	sufficient	and worthy (for as	8, 508/ 16
merits that are indeed	sufficient	and worthy: the merits	8, 508/ 21
his grace as were	sufficient	for him both to	8, 527/ 1
that they lost the	sufficient	faith -- that is	8, 542/ 12
heresy of "faith alone	sufficient	for salvation," he saith	8, 555/ 15
be, neither nother is	sufficient	for his purpose --	8, 567/ 21
liberty should serve them	sufficiently	for discharge of their	8, 30/ 3
yet that he should	sufficiently	purge the child with	8, 95/ 37
offer every man so	sufficiently	for himself the "desires	8, 112/ 13
his heart," and so	sufficiently	"sacrifice and kill the	8, 112/ 14
words alone teach us	sufficiently	to know the mischief	8, 117/ 24
upon may well and	sufficiently	serve. And therefore ye	8, 205/ 29
without miracles nothing would	sufficiently	serve in such case	8, 264/ 15
might in such case	sufficiently	serve the true preacher	8, 264/ 18
and miracles may not	sufficiently	serve to unlearned people	8, 270/ 25
I trust, serve me	sufficiently	against all Tyndale's scoffs	8, 292/ 8
matter . . . since I have	sufficiently	confuted and avoided clearly	8, 309/ 16
that could they not	sufficiently	do but if they	8, 333/ 25
matter were well and	sufficiently	proved, goeth he forth	8, 413/ 19
yet mine will not	sufficiently	serve him neither. For	8, 415/ 8
by God provided so	sufficiently	to be showed and	8, 508/ 27
reason seeth it not	sufficiently	proved for God's word	8, 508/ 33
him not yet so	sufficiently	as for the love	8, 556/ 23
Which thing I there	sufficiently	do prove. Now cometh	8, 560/ 22
shrift or penance shall	sufficiently	save them . . . so that	8, 571/ 36
all meat of beasts	suffocated	or strangled, and the	8, 248/ 23
wanton woman, putteth that	suggestion	in their hearts --	8, 456/ 35
to wit, both in	suing	for remission and pardon	8, 16/ 24
which at his humble	suit	the King's Highness of	8, 8/ 37
others more of like	suit	and sort . . . he said	8, 15/ 28
more, of such manner	suit	and sort that, as	8, 418/ 2
is said) is right	suitly	and a very meet	8, 8/ 17
we have the whole	sum	of Scripture in a	8, 10/ 12
this is the whole	sum	. Which sum what effect	8, 294/ 36
the whole sum. Which	sum	what effect it hath	8, 294/ 37
should see the whole	sum	and effect of this	8, 405/ 26
For since the whole	sum	thereof is, as ye	8, 460/ 21
This is the whole	sum	and effect of this	8, 467/ 21
this is the whole	sum	: that God chooseth a	8, 566/ 18
you plainly see the	summary	purpose and effect of	8, 119/ 38
of them in one	summer	, and the remnant the	8, 55/ 30
adders and snakes in	summer	, had their heads trodden	8, 361/ 5
places, all in one	summer	. Since which time, in	8, 482/ 34
nor longed for a	sumptuous	sepulchre, nor cared not	8, 372/ 10
them all "thereas never	sun	should shine upon them	8, 128/ 6
her light of the	sun	: even so are all	8, 226/ 35
the reflection of the	sun	. . . I will not dispute	8, 276/ 26
by day against the	sun	, by night against the	8, 506/ 14
the sight of this	sun	. For thou hast committed	8, 539/ 14
all Israel and this	sun	." Lo, good readers, here	8, 539/ 16

as slightly regard Whitsun	Sunday	as Hock Monday . . . and	8, 4/ 21
God's Service on Whitsun	Sunday	, or friars in forbearing	8, 32/ 17
at the leastwise every	Sunday	: if the priest be	8, 259/ 10
Sabbath day into the	Sunday	without Scripture: thereto he	8, 320/ 3
we may change the	Sunday	into Monday. He saith	8, 320/ 22
some do) keep the	Sunday	with like superstition as	8, 320/ 35
shall not change the	Sunday	neither of lordly mind	8, 322/ 16
say, from Saturday to	Sunday	, himself without Scripture . . . which	8, 322/ 24
day as upon the	Sunday	-- I would wit	8, 322/ 30
Saturday changed into the	Sunday	, which they care not	8, 366/ 1
his abjuration, made in	sundry	secret corners, and some	8, 22/ 12
those counterfeit evangelicals more	sundry	sorts of diabolical sects	8, 28/ 19
except such as at	sundry	times have fallen therefrom	8, 44/ 18
in that behalf in	sundry	places -- that none	8, 57/ 13
every sermon with a	sundry	miracle: therefore Christ and	8, 254/ 21
every sermon with a	sundry	miracle. For till he	8, 254/ 30
every sermon with a	sundry	miracle -- but also	8, 255/ 7
every sermon with a	sundry	miracle." But I doubt	8, 255/ 37
article thereof by a	sundry	miracle -- they should	8, 256/ 4
every sermon with a	sundry	miracle -- then is	8, 256/ 8
every sermon with a	sundry	miracle"; and that was	8, 256/ 11
Tyndale doth also in	sundry	places of his book	8, 300/ 31
and he were of	sundry	sects. For Friar Barnes	8, 301/ 10
should have devised a	sundry	fashion, and yet never	8, 316/ 32
up, new prophets in	sundry	parts of his Catholic	8, 338/ 26
among the Jews in	sundry	ages, for all the	8, 338/ 31
my Dialogue and in	sundry	places of my three	8, 399/ 4
reward in heaven, in	sundry	plain places of Scripture	8, 401/ 9
pieces and pulleth into	sundry	parts because he would	8, 405/ 28
New Testament . . . and whereof	sundry	great heresies have risen	8, 424/ 12
heresies have risen, and	sundry	more there may, through	8, 424/ 13
meaneth (as appeareth by	sundry	other chapters of this	8, 447/ 9
that Tyndale doth in	sundry	places confess and agree	8, 473/ 5
that is to say,	sundry	parties and divisions, and	8, 481/ 15
ruffle in rebellion in	sundry	parts of Almaine . . . so	8, 483/ 14
the Church, and make	sundry	sects, and kill their	8, 484/ 1
all others of their	sundry	sects, be fallen from	8, 484/ 6
for faithful are at	sundry	times of both the	8, 507/ 24
be there said and	sung	on God's behalf --	8, 160/ 18
when his elect is "	sunk	down into his trances	8, 520/ 28
miracles . . . which had been	superfluous	to have been all	8, 254/ 23
casting away of all	superfluous	carnal things, or any	8, 277/ 19
but then it is	superfluous	and a great deal	8, 335/ 37
he saith, "Give your	superfluous	substance in alms, and	8, 401/ 7
is but a blind	superstition	, for zeal of which	8, 43/ 16
those holy ceremonies were	superstition	because they understand them	8, 109/ 10
Israel to fall into	superstition	instead of devotion, with	8, 109/ 13
men be from unlawful	superstition	; among whom, God be	8, 125/ 7
church is all but	superstition	; that the church and	8, 221/ 2
marvelously agreeable unto the	superstition	of the heathen people	8, 291/ 2

agreeable unto their own	superstition	. But, now, lest he	8, 292/ 4
the day, after their	superstition	. Neither needed we any	8, 320/ 13
the day, after their	superstition	." But I think there	8, 320/ 25
yet have left the	superstition	thereof that the Jews	8, 320/ 33
the Sunday with like	superstition	as the Jews do	8, 320/ 35
of charity; and the	superstition	of them also that	8, 326/ 23
did, in reproving the "	superstitious	" manner of them that	8, 72/ 19
but altogether unfruitful and	superstitious	. More Here is a	8, 86/ 32
therefore are (he saith)	superstitious	. And lo, thus first	8, 92/ 19
hurt, and make men	superstitious	. . . because, as he saith	8, 109/ 7
us into confusion and	superstitious	blindness. Of that manner	8, 111/ 21
of every kind of	superstitious	folly, he took with	8, 128/ 24
stones, and such other	superstitious	conjurations . . . and is not	8, 246/ 21
it both rejecteth the	superstitious	marvels and worketh the	8, 246/ 24
no dumb popetry or	superstitious	muhammatry, but signs of	8, 276/ 1
Paul reprov'd but the	superstitious	trust that the Jews	8, 326/ 20
such as were not	superstitious	or unlawful to be	8, 353/ 15
wheresoever they were not	superstitious	, nor contraried not the	8, 354/ 17
and yet not so	superstitiously	that the time of	8, 60/ 3
but yet not so	superstitiously	but that in time	8, 60/ 32
and yet not so	superstitiously	that he would not	8, 73/ 17
should not be too	superstitiously	holy on the holy	8, 73/ 23
John) at his Last	Supper	, when he took his	8, 43/ 8
disciples in his Last	Supper	! But, now, they that	8, 43/ 26
Savior at his Last	Supper	-- which words Tyndale	8, 129/ 28
rather than the Last	Supper	of Christ, his Maundy	8, 312/ 4
bread among them at	supper	, as Christ did. And	8, 314/ 32
he calleth it Christ's "	supper	," and not "Mass." More	8, 314/ 33
Paul spoke of God's "	supper	." For we call the	8, 316/ 1
then he went to	supper	merrily . . . and then the	8, 496/ 36
that men are so	suppled	and made humble in	8, 208/ 2
Then have we the	Supplication	of Beggars, a piteous	8, 6/ 30
sight of him." I	suppose	no man is of	8, 67/ 23
at all. But now	suppose	that the very words	8, 97/ 10
there no man, I	suppose	, so rude but that	8, 163/ 25
Church but they. I	suppose	themselves have not given	8, 164/ 2
and have used, I	suppose	, this fourteen hundred years	8, 182/ 14
never shaven, since I	suppose	he never saw him	8, 192/ 35
man else, as I	suppose	, neither Christian nor heathen	8, 227/ 6
For the perceiving whereof,	suppose	me now that the	8, 266/ 2
God with his Father.	Suppose	me, therefore, I say	8, 266/ 20
presence himself! But now	suppose	that Moses had himself	8, 349/ 35
ever shall show, I	suppose	. Howbeit, as for this	8, 351/ 12
leisure. Such folk, I	suppose	, were better prohibited betimes	8, 357/ 36
toward the east. I	suppose	that no man lightly	8, 368/ 1
First, we shall, I	suppose	, agree together both that	8, 427/ 21
can they not, I	suppose	, without deadly sin. Peradventure	8, 430/ 23
no man doubteth, I	suppose	, what plenty this promise	8, 450/ 8
must follow. And yet	suppose	that Tyndale's false heresy	8, 450/ 35
trow ye? Forsooth, I	suppose	ye shall not find	8, 458/ 9

my ass"). First, I	suppose	that Tyndale will himself	8, 467/ 33
chris m . . . of which I	suppose	that some were never	8, 474/ 27
never doth, as I	suppose	, by the withdrawing of	8, 527/ 3
not so mad, I	suppose	, as to say that	8, 533/ 36
The most part, I	suppose	, that of the Christian	8, 556/ 19
impenitent "repentance." But now	suppose	that all were very	8, 571/ 5
pestiferous heresies? Tyndale He	supposeth	that he loveth his	8, 123/ 36
the thing that he	supposeth	. Now tell I Tyndale	8, 169/ 2
do now, as he	supposeth	, "by reason of a	8, 175/ 10
minute of his dying,	supposing	to continue still, and	8, 556/ 34
he shall, I am	sure	, have leave to depart	8, 9/ 34
was very certain and	sure	that he had the	8, 15/ 29
I cannot make you	sure	-- whether he would	8, 16/ 31
whether he would be	sure	of the one if	8, 16/ 31
might have yet seen	sure	tokens of amendment in	8, 18/ 8
must needs make them	sure	that he had revoked	8, 23/ 21
natural wit and being	sure	and fast in the	8, 26/ 2
And thus is it	sure	that by their false	8, 30/ 16
plainly proved you the	sure	and steadfast authority of	8, 34/ 6
-- as I am	sure	that evil and ungracious	8, 38/ 25
be we now very	sure	that this new faith	8, 44/ 30
so contentious as they.	sure	enough that his doctrine	8, 45/ 28
Yet am I not	sure	whether Tyndale will say	8, 51/ 15
stand and look upon,	sure	and safe, a side	8, 58/ 32
we be not very	sure	. And it seemeth well	8, 70/ 18
folly he reckoneth himself	sure	everything to be false	8, 87/ 3
man." This is a	sure	argument! "Lo, because Saint	8, 87/ 20
and maketh himself so	sure	of sudden and short	8, 89/ 31
we list. For, hoping	sure	in that, kill we	8, 90/ 3
as though they were	sure	that if he were	8, 105/ 19
of them. Be ye	sure	, this is a right	8, 109/ 34
strain him fast and	sure	. For I ask no	8, 118/ 8
how. For I am	sure	that in the sacraments	8, 136/ 2
And then I am	sure	when Saint Paul spoke	8, 146/ 36
For we be very	sure	that it is his	8, 149/ 22
as if we lacked	sure	proof upon our side	8, 154/ 5
unwritten . . . to make men	sure	of some and to	8, 154/ 24
this maketh neither more	sure	nor less. For as	8, 155/ 12
it very strong and	sure	-- and surely so	8, 157/ 4
net. And I am	sure	if he spied any	8, 175/ 24
Tyndale may make himself	sure	that since there falleth	8, 190/ 2
years. For I am	sure	there have been more	8, 190/ 10
that nothing can be	sure	and certain among Christian	8, 222/ 26
as certain, and as	sure	as is his word	8, 225/ 32
is so fast and	sure	pitched upon the rock	8, 225/ 34
the Spirit, should be	sure	that their said mother	8, 244/ 17
by which we be	sure	that the Christian miracles	8, 246/ 6
by their whole consent	sure	. For else shall the	8, 248/ 14
But his church is	sure	enough . . . by that they	8, 248/ 33
very church they be	sure	enough . . . by that they	8, 248/ 35

therefore am I very	sure	that neither paynims nor	8, 252/ 5
this am I as	sure	. . . as that the false	8, 252/ 10
as good and as	sure	to salvation of our	8, 258/ 19
see and, I am	sure	, perceive full well that	8, 268/ 32
have no good and	sure	faith without Scripture . . . and	8, 271/ 22
they had good and	sure	faith: he must himself	8, 271/ 23
new, to make men	sure	of his promise by	8, 276/ 24
But that am I	sure	he shall never show	8, 278/ 24
we may be very	sure	that the Scripture never	8, 286/ 20
every faithful man as	sure	in the sight of	8, 286/ 29
except revelation, can be	sure	whether he be partner	8, 289/ 5
yet were the sacraments	sure	enough, which hang upon	8, 295/ 23
upon God's word as	sure	as all their writing	8, 295/ 24
we be certain and	sure	by the selfsame means	8, 295/ 25
he shall, I am	sure	, never make one good	8, 302/ 36
nature . . . but I am	sure	as much as whoredom	8, 306/ 19
itself. And I am	sure	also that it defileth	8, 306/ 20
finally, though we were	sure	that God himself had	8, 307/ 13
Blessed Lady for so	sure	a point of Christian	8, 314/ 12
out, I am very	sure	that if there had	8, 317/ 24
yet he maketh himself	sure	that it must needs	8, 318/ 2
men be no more	sure	of the very sentence	8, 330/ 4
because he would seem	sure	of allthing, and that	8, 330/ 16
is this argument very	sure	and strong -- but	8, 335/ 36
written they were thereby	sure	, as he saith, to	8, 339/ 10
I make myself very	sure	that he shall find	8, 339/ 33
begun; and being very	sure	, by the promise of	8, 340/ 11
Christian hearts -- very	sure	that the Arians were	8, 340/ 16
Tyndale shall, I am	sure	, never bring us forth	8, 340/ 33
of Tyndale, be ye	sure	! But because he will	8, 343/ 20
may be fast and	sure	he seeth well he	8, 347/ 13
that if we have	sure	in heart the articles	8, 361/ 13
there can be nothing	sure	, but allthing uncertain: both	8, 378/ 13
-- then be we	sure	not only which are	8, 378/ 20
holy scriptures and the	sure	, wholesome expositions thereof, but	8, 378/ 20
Christ, we could be	sure	of nothing; but that	8, 382/ 7
how shall I be	sure	? For in this great	8, 388/ 18
whereby can we be	sure	that his teaching which	8, 388/ 29
by that we be	sure	that the common faith	8, 388/ 30
many others maketh us	sure	that the preacher which	8, 389/ 13
if we were not	sure	by these means that	8, 389/ 17
how should I be	sure	of the preacher of	8, 389/ 18
whereof might make me	sure	that he saith true	8, 389/ 22
if they were not	sure	, by the common faith	8, 389/ 31
by miracles), so inwardly	sure	of the truth that	8, 389/ 36
and his own (for	sure	am I that there	8, 394/ 26
his church may be	sure	that he cannot be	8, 396/ 21
know them, and be	sure	of them . . . so that	8, 396/ 32
use them for his	sure	and undoubtable judges between	8, 396/ 33
I cannot be thereby	sure	. . . since a hypocrite may	8, 397/ 3

sinner, to take the	sure	judgment by. Then if	8, 397/ 15
that is, for the	sure	teaching of the true	8, 397/ 22
doctrine we may be	sure	of the right belief	8, 397/ 26
well used as a	sure	judge for to discern	8, 398/ 24
whereby we shall be	sure	that this known, Catholic	8, 399/ 1
have after never so	sure	faith in him, shall	8, 399/ 19
affirmeth for fast and	sure	somewhat more than he	8, 407/ 16
that he shall be	sure	to repent his sin	8, 410/ 35
from it shall be	sure	that he shall repent	8, 411/ 27
from it shall be	sure	to repent and return	8, 411/ 32
may be bold and	sure	that they which have	8, 412/ 32
since I make myself	sure	that he meaneth no	8, 422/ 21
special revelation thereof) so	sure	of his own final	8, 425/ 1
feeling" faith, hath a	sure	, undoubted knowledge that he	8, 426/ 2
shortly. For I am	sure	the places of Holy	8, 431/ 32
Lord hath set so	sure	that he repeateth it	8, 432/ 22
We may be very	sure	that, as Saint Paul	8, 433/ 22
repent, we may be	sure	that God offereth grace	8, 433/ 37
never so strong and	sure	at one time, while	8, 435/ 13
in them be we	sure	in faith, by the	8, 436/ 31
his church; and they	sure	in knowledge, by his	8, 436/ 32
were, as Tyndale saith,	sure	by their feeling faith	8, 438/ 17
their fellows for the	sure	children of God, that	8, 442/ 35
but be certain and	sure	of grace and salvation	8, 442/ 37
and feel and be	sure	that God loveth them	8, 447/ 22
the thief was not	sure	before that he should	8, 449/ 25
their "elect church," be	sure	, by God's promises, that	8, 449/ 27
for . . . but is very	sure	, and feeleth well, by	8, 450/ 1
so boldly make themselves	sure	thereof before, that the	8, 450/ 21
were as certain and	sure	of repentance, and thereby	8, 450/ 36
yet were they not	sure	that he so would	8, 454/ 32
that they were also	sure	before, that he would	8, 454/ 35
Saint Peter took a	sure	way when he said	8, 465/ 8
take it for any	sure	article of their belief	8, 472/ 26
man hath any true,	sure	faith but it be	8, 477/ 18
which I am very	sure	he cannot. So that	8, 478/ 3
and evidently proved . . . the	sure	truth and certainty cannot	8, 478/ 35
any man, but the	sure	doctrine of God. Whereof	8, 483/ 31
no . . . but I am	sure	that by sin, Christian	8, 487/ 36
this is, be ye	sure	, a very comely device	8, 494/ 2
may then make themselves	sure	that God hath prevented	8, 504/ 23
up . . . and, instead of	sure	and certain sight, be	8, 509/ 4
with man's will into	sure	faith and undoubted belief	8, 509/ 6
at all, but a	sure	knowledge. And therefore saith	8, 509/ 20
virtue, and make themselves	sure	of their standing, and	8, 523/ 28
not say, I am	sure	, because "the church" so	8, 536/ 36
maketh not himself so	sure	as of the salvation	8, 537/ 15
that he cannot stand	sure	there . . . he steppeth down	8, 546/ 32
goodly tale, be ye	sure	. But, now, whereby shall	8, 548/ 4
this doctrine make us	sure	?The Gospel, to begin	8, 548/ 5

one piece, maketh us	sure	of the contrary. For	8, 548/ 6
of this church is	sure	, and cannot err in	8, 560/ 21
and be also very	sure	to repent, and then	8, 566/ 36
they may make themselves	sure	, you see well, that	8, 567/ 8
so that they believe	sure	that all the seven	8, 572/ 1
an old, canonical, and	sure-grounded	custom of the Church	8, 370/ 11
the rule of the	sure-grounded	faith. Whoso runneth against	8, 370/ 15
have destroyed bodies. And	surely	no little cause there	8, 2/ 8
For I fear me	surely	that except folk begin	8, 2/ 28
of false lies. And	surely	Frith's prologue (if it	8, 8/ 16
of Friar Barnes' book,	surely	of all their books	8, 9/ 10
he intended otherwise. But	surely	there was intended toward	8, 17/ 8
appear that he be	surely	turned to the Catholic	8, 19/ 30
matter wholly unto divines.	Surely	, first, as touching learning	8, 25/ 22
any means well and	surely	cured. Howbeit, God so	8, 27/ 28
say they) be seditious?	Surely	, to make men heretics	8, 29/ 17
in their kind. And	surely	so seemeth it now	8, 35/ 31
read any word. For	surely	the very best way	8, 36/ 25
yet much worse. But	surely	, as evil as the	8, 41/ 11
love toward God; and	surely	so is it indeed	8, 51/ 9
hope to receive. And	surely	as the respect of	8, 51/ 29
that so doth; but	surely	many places in every	8, 56/ 4
devil and all. And	surely	now too, by this	8, 62/ 1
never a one. And	surely	if fasting were not	8, 63/ 4
of our Lord." And	surely	if we judge ourselves	8, 65/ 31
the uttermost signification thereof.	Surely	as lightsome as it	8, 80/ 14
it for the while . . .	surely	so would he have	8, 82/ 32
at all. But meseemeth	surely	that at the first	8, 84/ 3
in his ear. But	surely	if he say that	8, 93/ 21
a bare sign. And	surely	when our Savior set	8, 98/ 4
cleans the soul. And	surely	since experience teacheth us	8, 102/ 6
we had not so	surely	known it, nor had	8, 105/ 11
if he were not	surely	bound by his promise	8, 105/ 19
all those ceremonies mean.	Surely	there needeth no man	8, 111/ 3
is never the better"?	Surely	because himself believeth that	8, 115/ 29
to say nay. And	surely	there was never sect	8, 119/ 10
not -- they be	surely	so sore infected that	8, 120/ 3
lief a-drunken water" --	surely	so may we well	8, 121/ 12
good Christian people. For	surely	, good reader, though men	8, 137/ 10
love lacking charity. For	surely	to win his conclusion	8, 137/ 19
of Tyndale's Testament. For	surely	first his false translation	8, 142/ 29
degrees": of this signification	surely	few folk have heard	8, 146/ 27
-- then is he	surely	much more apostolical than	8, 149/ 34
six, seven, eight? Nay,	surely	he will none of	8, 151/ 8
matter. For I say	surely	that he saith not	8, 151/ 37
there is no writing.	Surely	, if Tyndale tell me	8, 156/ 32
and sure -- and	surely	so have they great	8, 157/ 4
I do too. But	surely	whoso believe him with	8, 158/ 7
working of God. And	surely	if all the Service	8, 161/ 3
signified of itself. But	surely	the word "congregation" with	8, 165/ 8

I cannot say. But	surely	if I could spy	8, 175/ 15
to tell me. But	surely	he hath spied none	8, 175/ 25
dear darling still. And	surely	if Tyndale had either	8, 176/ 23
God of amendment. But	surely	this is untrue. For	8, 177/ 11
not of necessity; but	surely	these questions be to	8, 194/ 15
and of necessity. But	surely	the false, subtle juggler	8, 205/ 32
Christ -- I should	surely	love him again, and	8, 217/ 23
the Gospel, he should	surely	prepare himself to the	8, 218/ 7
Gospel at all; and	surely	no more he doth	8, 218/ 15
let others judge . . . but	surely	otherwise than I would	8, 235/ 16
was that word"; for	surely	that word "that" was	8, 236/ 5
faith. For I dare	surely	say that if any	8, 247/ 33
know him not very	surely	for a Turk but	8, 252/ 15
may not consecrate. For	surely	, since God sent out	8, 260/ 16
to stay the people?	Surely	meseemeth nay. For though	8, 269/ 9
believeth . . . may be so	surely	engraved in man's heart	8, 269/ 20
bare, simple signs. For	surely	to couple the sacrifice	8, 277/ 4
shall show you afterward,	surely	too mad to live	8, 278/ 8
this shorer is so	surely	set that it is	8, 282/ 18
shorer, lo, and very	surely	set, I assure you	8, 283/ 6
than ye do. But	surely	if ye believed it	8, 287/ 30
three halfpence? More Nay,	surely	that fire is not	8, 288/ 29
apostles, and well and	surely	written in men's hearts	8, 293/ 14
have touched before. And	surely	through all his book	8, 306/ 36
he concludeth it . . . shall	surely	ween it were a	8, 307/ 9
smear them with butter?	Surely	the devil hath made	8, 308/ 15
sacraments and all. And	surely	very sooth he saith	8, 308/ 36
to do it! More	Surely	men setting no more	8, 316/ 13
helped their obstinacy. But	surely	if the prelates had	8, 319/ 34
ever watched him so	surely	that he could never	8, 326/ 1
his reasons alone. But	surely	if Tyndale be no	8, 336/ 2
to little purpose. For	surely	, so many as were	8, 341/ 2
tell that can; for	surely	that can I not	8, 345/ 25
And then may ye	surely	reckon that since this	8, 347/ 8
Christ's faith, which be	surely	kept by Christ in	8, 361/ 14
leave it out. And	surely	, as I have said	8, 364/ 16
believe and obey. And	surely	if he grant that	8, 378/ 36
Christ hath been so	surely	kept that it might	8, 387/ 4
it might there be	surely	learned and known: then	8, 387/ 4
of whom we may	surely	learn the true faith	8, 387/ 20
what way he might	surely	take and cleave unto	8, 388/ 6
every learned man neither,	surely	to discern and judge	8, 396/ 12
no man may be	surely	believed that agreeth not	8, 399/ 2
promised and sworn. For	surely	, neither is the promise	8, 402/ 6
say boldly that he	surely	shall repent and return	8, 411/ 34
some starting hole. But	surely	it is hard for	8, 416/ 3
heart that he is	surely	a quick member of	8, 417/ 25
thing that shall so	surely	keep him from sin	8, 421/ 24
say to Saint Paul?	Surely	for the defense of	8, 431/ 24
peradventure answer me. And	surely	I can myself devise	8, 436/ 19

fall, were forthwith so	surely	confirmed in grace that	8, 436/ 29
make us to perceive	surely	that Saint John did	8, 438/ 10
in his life. For	surely	after Tyndale's understanding of	8, 440/ 9
and killed it. And	surely	Tyndale readeth his riddle	8, 446/ 25
parts of Almaine so	surely	fixed and confirmed in	8, 448/ 19
opinion be they very	surely	. . . whereof, ye see well	8, 450/ 4
beforehand that would so	surely	trust upon his promise	8, 450/ 6
thereby that he may	surely	be much ashamed thereof	8, 459/ 21
charity both -- so	surely	that it can never	8, 459/ 27
is plainly false. For	surely	the thin subtlety thereof	8, 459/ 36
wit, untruth and lies.	Surely	this is a marvelous	8, 463/ 36
not all one. But	surely	, concerning the belief of	8, 465/ 19
resist it . . . made Tyndale	surely	to know that he	8, 470/ 17
keep it still. And	surely	there is no doubt	8, 483/ 11
that faggot lieth so	surely	bound on his shoulder	8, 484/ 33
well save it. For	surely	this chapter is very	8, 497/ 21
the Scripture, nor very	surely	know which were the	8, 500/ 9
belief and credence necessarily,	surely	, and inevitable . . . but therefore	8, 507/ 28
that many which right	surely	believe the mercy of	8, 511/ 36
written for them. But	surely	if Tyndale tell us	8, 520/ 16
awake by himself. And	surely	he rather seemeth to	8, 520/ 32
did it therefor. For	surely	, as touching the withdrawing	8, 525/ 14
believe it well and	surely	trust thereto, lest for	8, 529/ 30
too much, too. But	surely	as for the lively	8, 534/ 32
But this dare I	surely	say: that whensoever the	8, 538/ 8
the righteous blood." And	surely	, though he had at	8, 548/ 19
be, by God's grace,	surely	seen and examined --	8, 554/ 24
faith whereby they feel	surely	that they shall be	8, 566/ 22
godly belief, they see	surely	to themselves that they	8, 572/ 9
that sort much the	surer	. For they may do	8, 115/ 7
make it stand the	surer	, undershored and underpropped it	8, 282/ 1
should be never the	surer	. . . but that every froward	8, 341/ 22
of those two were	surer	to send your souls	8, 374/ 4
was fain for the	surest	refuge to bless himself	8, 128/ 31
weeneth himself to sit	surest	in the chair of	8, 559/ 22
attaineth is then in	surety	of steadfast and imperishable	8, 205/ 12
a rule and a	surety	, as Tyndale doth, that	8, 217/ 16
And there is like	surety	and like certain knowledge	8, 225/ 12
then hath Tyndale no	surety	that every such thing	8, 310/ 32
put us not in	surety	and certainty of the	8, 376/ 6
or allow him the	surety	whereof might make me	8, 389/ 22
no man have any	surety	by that church of	8, 393/ 32
and left some such	surety	as may bring us	8, 396/ 16
truth" for the inviolable	surety	of doctrine. And therefore	8, 396/ 26
that there is all	surety	in the church of	8, 396/ 28
then be put in	surety	by them, but if	8, 396/ 36
put a man in	surety	of heaven by the	8, 413/ 2
they not put in	surety	before, that it shall	8, 450/ 19
be believed for a	surety	but if it be	8, 473/ 9
he is taught the	surety	of those articles, and	8, 476/ 19

boldness presuming upon the	surety	of high, holy living	8, 523/ 14
that like a good	surgeon	he putteth pain of	8, 71/ 24
plasters in all the	surgeons'	shops were able to	8, 103/ 20
for the sovereign and	surmounting	goodness of itself, though	8, 51/ 12
wit and learning, far	surmounting	the capacity of poor	8, 418/ 22
must needs be, not	suspected	, but manifestly detected and	8, 143/ 39
the wit is only	suspended	, and the will therewith	8, 535/ 11
wit and his will	suspended	as it is in	8, 535/ 16
there is only a	suspending	of the use of	8, 534/ 23
thereby bring himself in	suspicion	of heresy, and haply	8, 19/ 35
put yourself out of	suspicion	, cry to the contrary	8, 59/ 3
evil meaning or any	suspicion	thereof -- yet he	8, 143/ 38
only their own malicious	suspicion	. " Now, of truth, there	8, 356/ 36
but their own malicious	suspicion	. Nor God, I doubt	8, 357/ 24
walking not far off,	suspiciously	in the meditation of	8, 13/ 19
out of pain, yet	suspiring	and sighing after the	8, 406/ 19
himself to conceive and	sustain	for his sin. But	8, 211/ 37
sin but that we	sustain	yet, every man for	8, 213/ 37
hard) for Tyndale to	sustain	that the faith which	8, 407/ 7
which he had liefer	sustain	) to purge and redeem	8, 540/ 4
live upon . . . be yet	sustained	and maintained with money	8, 11/ 26
temporal pain to be	sustained	for the evil act	8, 209/ 34
sin repented, to be	sustained	either in this world	8, 470/ 27
part of their necessary	sustenance	, in occupying the time	8, 64/ 27
that, rather than to	swallow	the one down with	8, 186/ 35
Jonah was never so	swallowed	up with the whale	8, 8/ 4
soul may be so	swallowed	up by the devil	8, 8/ 6
to compel him to	swear	. Which point although it	8, 13/ 32
among themselves say and	swear	that the Scripture is	8, 156/ 15
with an oath and	swear	deeply that it would	8, 196/ 7
awry . . . yet will he	swear	that it is right	8, 258/ 1
Romans) that by their	sweet	blessings waste out and	8, 42/ 15
holy salutation, as by	sweet	blessing praying for them	8, 42/ 17
so that they judge	sweet	to be sour and	8, 43/ 14
and sour to be	sweet	; and their eyes to	8, 43/ 14
unsavory taste, that judged	sweet	sour and sour sweet	8, 44/ 2
sweet sour and sour	sweet	, and that he should	8, 44/ 3
doth now -- judge	sweet	that all Christendom judged	8, 44/ 27
immediate, after our own	sweet	will, whensoever we can	8, 60/ 25
now turn all the	sweet	honey that they find	8, 161/ 19
put forth under the	sweet	pretext of preaching. Whereby	8, 323/ 7
and have felt the	sweet	taste of the "good	8, 431/ 20
to belie me to	sweeten	his own answer with	8, 344/ 17
would in faith vary,	swerve	, and fall from the	8, 478/ 7
serve for those which	swerve	from the true doctrine	8, 498/ 16
as long as it	swerveth	not from the whole	8, 345/ 1
that he taketh, in	swerving	from the known, Catholic	8, 413/ 14
of Penance and so	swim	. . . and God will help	8, 212/ 26
Tyndale Howbeit, there be	swine	that receive no learning	8, 514/ 22
If there be such	swine	and such dogs --	8, 514/ 25

in teaching. For those	swine	and those dogs will	8, 514/ 29
as will be like	swine	, we must yoke them	8, 514/ 32
such means be both	swine	kept from doing harm	8, 515/ 8
still in sin like	swine	. Now, that Tyndale thus	8, 518/ 28
namely of late, in	Switzerland	, upon Zwingli, which was	8, 9/ 32
that first brought into	Switzerland	the abominable heresy against	8, 29/ 5
Since which time, in	Switzerland	, even this last year	8, 482/ 35
also by battle and	sword	: so is it to	8, 4/ 35
of all, with the	sword	. More Yea marry --	8, 135/ 8
compelled them with the	sword	to believe them; and	8, 135/ 20
all in strength of	sword	. And because he shall	8, 270/ 19
away both buckler and	sword	, and fall down at	8, 452/ 9
Thou hast killed with	sword	Uriah the Hittite, and	8, 539/ 6
thou slain with the	sword	of the sons of	8, 539/ 8
Ammon. And therefore the	sword	shall never be taken	8, 539/ 8
he was risen. The	sword	of temptations, with fear	8, 541/ 17
so to do: he	swore	then in great anger	8, 86/ 20
Origen told me, and	swore	by Saint Simkin that	8, 152/ 22
his word again, and	swore	that he would either	8, 157/ 37
he refused to be	sworn	to say truth . . . affirming	8, 13/ 30
so promised and so	sworn	. More Now hath Tyndale	8, 390/ 18
so promised and so	sworn	. More I doubt not	8, 399/ 32
hath so promised and	sworn	. For surely, neither is	8, 402/ 5
he hath not so	sworn	, nor so promised, neither	8, 402/ 8
hath both promised and	sworn	the clean contrary: that	8, 402/ 11
hath so promised and	sworn	. " Now ye remember that	8, 567/ 35
a lie by a	syllable	. Tyndale In the fifth	8, 183/ 9
wit in what figure	syllogism	is made! More I	8, 344/ 13
in what figure the	syllogism	is made which he	8, 345/ 7
it is his own	syllogism	and not mine, for	8, 345/ 9
not I. But my	syllogism	is this: Every Christian	8, 345/ 11
and a heretic. This	syllogism	is mine. And this	8, 345/ 18
is mine. And this	syllogism	, if Tyndale would fain	8, 345/ 18
mode, have made another	syllogism	. Now knitteth he up	8, 345/ 22
this gear with another	syllogism	of his own making	8, 345/ 23
will altogether, with sixteen	syllogisms	, bring him short home	8, 346/ 6
went about it by	syllogisms	and sophistications . . . alleging that	8, 369/ 27
by Moses taught his	synagogue	certain goodly ceremonies for	8, 193/ 6
and Tyndale, be the	synagogue	of Satan and servants	8, 223/ 9
traditions (as do the	synagogues	of Jews), nor with	8, 244/ 20
the Church that in	synods	and councils do represent	8, 145/ 16
nor nuns, neither Greenwich,	Syon	, nor Charterhouse. If the	8, 162/ 14
Lord healed Naaman the	Syrian	by his prophet Elisha	8, 102/ 28
the fashion of the	tabernacle	, and the altar, and	8, 79/ 14
or purging of the	tabernacle	, and sanctifying of all	8, 79/ 16
why that in the	tabernacle	, ark, and altar, apparel	8, 79/ 27
the making of the	tabernacle	, the temple, and all	8, 308/ 3
thou wilt have the	tabernacle	made of this manner	8, 308/ 6
us into the eternal	tabernacles	, and where he showeth	8, 52/ 29
craftily that all the	table	spieth them! Tyndale And	8, 226/ 32

God's board" and "Christ's	table	" . . . and yet we know	8, 316/ 2
Scripture either written in	tablets	of stone or in	8, 44/ 11
honestly stand to his	tackling	in this point, and	8, 257/ 34
from his gay peacock's	tail	that I shall leave	8, 34/ 30
beholding of a peacock's	tail	-- but that ye	8, 42/ 34
the midst, and the	tail	together, and ye shall	8, 89/ 29
were a poisoned, stinking	tail	of some stinking serpent	8, 307/ 9
shall ye find the	tail	of his tale as	8, 410/ 13
he list himself to	take	them both again. Was	8, 8/ 28
or reverence but only	take	it for a token	8, 11/ 22
and great glory they	take	, when they may hear	8, 12/ 17
openly at church, and	take	the whole parish for	8, 14/ 25
in that point little	take	effect. And yet did	8, 21/ 15
that I will not	take	him to the worst	8, 31/ 29
no good man may	take	him well where he	8, 31/ 31
wake and pray and	take	the pen in hand	8, 36/ 4
read his pernicious book,	take	wisdom with you, as	8, 42/ 32
speaketh of "love." Tyndale	Take	an example in the	8, 48/ 18
or Luther either, and	take	Friar Huessgen to them	8, 48/ 28
false causes whereof they	take	occasion to break the	8, 49/ 27
Huessgen and his fellows.	Take	example saith Tyndale in	8, 50/ 22
though we should ourselves	take	no manner of benefit	8, 51/ 12
as he may thereby	take	himself and give to	8, 55/ 7
and suffer them, and	take	them then as younger	8, 59/ 11
revelation of God, to	take	himself for so far	8, 61/ 5
show how heavily we	take	it that we have	8, 64/ 18
that himself so should	take	pain that the sinners	8, 66/ 35
be sorrowful and to	take	pain indeed . . . not in	8, 68/ 30
God, that he may	take	pity upon them and	8, 68/ 33
unto themselves . . . did mercifully	take	quite away the great	8, 69/ 1
Tyndale would have us	take	him for such one	8, 71/ 28
the same, and to	take	his sin so sorrowfully	8, 72/ 4
faith alone, and to	take	all grace and all	8, 82/ 34
state if a man	take	his wife as God's	8, 84/ 34
reason will that we	take	and understand to have	8, 85/ 25
For he that will	take	any pain for his	8, 90/ 9
themselves well worthy to	take	pain and penance for	8, 90/ 20
I warrant you, and	take	penance of the priest	8, 90/ 30
be fruitless . . . and men	take	no more profit by	8, 95/ 24
to a poor fellow, "	Take	thee here this badge	8, 98/ 11
mine; and if thou	take	it and wear it	8, 98/ 12
wear it, I will	take	thee for mine household	8, 98/ 12
of Saint John, did	take	the dirt of the	8, 103/ 11
not why we should	take	all effect of working	8, 104/ 10
will within a while	take	away the reverence from	8, 105/ 6
were now to make,	take	a better advisement ere	8, 105/ 22
is his labor to	take	out of our belief	8, 113/ 14
seven holy sacraments would	take	five away . . . and the	8, 118/ 39
the thing which they	take	for the cause, so	8, 120/ 20
do no penance nor	take	no pain for any	8, 121/ 31

boy go forth and	take	himself for an apostle	8, 121/ 37
principal fault, that we	take	it as a token	8, 123/ 2
do sin . . . yet to	take	it for no sin	8, 124/ 19
the holy day to	take	a nun to bed	8, 125/ 28
and living in lechery	take	upon themselves to preach	8, 130/ 3
believe that they do	take	and ascribe it unto	8, 131/ 30
suffer his church to	take	, repute, and judge a	8, 132/ 18
suffer his church to	take	for good and pleasing	8, 132/ 27
mist of their sophistry	take	the examples that are	8, 133/ 28
parties . . . so that Tyndale	take	with him one thing	8, 133/ 33
him that we may	take	in that too. And	8, 134/ 2
would at his word	take	white for black and	8, 136/ 34
none excuse if he	take	no heed. Herewith, farewell	8, 138/ 34
none excuse if he	take	none heed" -- he	8, 139/ 33
hearken to him . . . but	take	him such as ye	8, 140/ 32
therefore very hot they	take	it that the goodness	8, 143/ 3
apostle now, Saint Tyndale,	take	this thing for so	8, 149/ 33
false); but he will	take	an elder time than	8, 151/ 27
I desired him to	take	the pain to come	8, 152/ 9
that is written . . . and	take	it all for fantasies	8, 155/ 24
betokened. For the sacrament	take	they but for a	8, 156/ 5
but easy, let him	take	yet his time fifteen	8, 157/ 23
though some good men	take	for some other kind	8, 159/ 22
the Church," he would	take	it from them both	8, 164/ 26
the English reader to	take	it for the church	8, 165/ 10
make the reader to	take	them wrong: I will	8, 169/ 10
still -- I cannot	take	for my darling him	8, 176/ 26
own default misconstrue and	take	harm of the very	8, 178/ 9
they be) given to	take	harm of that that	8, 178/ 13
through their own fault)	take	any harm of them	8, 178/ 16
Judas and Balaam to "	take	heed"; and further he	8, 179/ 8
heresies heresies; which I	take	, as help me God	8, 179/ 28
world . . . except that Tyndale	take	for the Spirit of	8, 179/ 37
unto the world, he	take	the lightsome lantern of	8, 180/ 1
Tyndale again holily, to	take	heed and beware betimes	8, 180/ 33
nor preaching would they	take	up that word and	8, 185/ 1
Christi." Which place I	take	for example. For whereas	8, 185/ 10
that the apostles did	take	the Christian priests for	8, 188/ 16
forget that the circumstances	take	away the doubt --	8, 198/ 29
translating into English, rather	take	this word "love" --	8, 200/ 17
in his English translation	take	his English words as	8, 200/ 27
the old fashion . . . and	take	fides for nothing but	8, 201/ 7
ever any man should	take	pain for his sin	8, 208/ 18
God's enjoining, and . . . to	take	patiently all that God	8, 208/ 27
of his confessor and	take	penance at his hand	8, 210/ 19
may say that we	take	in "penance" of the	8, 211/ 33
time serve them to	take	it. And therefore saith	8, 212/ 15
so mad already to	take	those heresies for other	8, 219/ 32
thing in your remembrance,	take	now the pain to	8, 226/ 27
tell when he should	take	the one and when	8, 230/ 22

translated them, these: "I	take	no record of man	8, 232/ 34
is it thus: "I	take	not record of man	8, 232/ 37
Tyndale hath translated, "I	take	no record of man	8, 232/ 37
these twain -- "I	take	not record of man	8, 233/ 1
of man" and "I	take	no record of man	8, 233/ 2
the," yet he might	take	it in thereto and	8, 233/ 25
utterly but if he	take	in "not" and put	8, 233/ 28
made it thus, "I	take	not the record of	8, 234/ 1
words and these, "I	take	no record of man	8, 234/ 2
God and Moses, "I	take	Moses for no leader	8, 234/ 5
he would say, "I	take	not Moses for the	8, 234/ 8
one to say "I	take	you for no man	8, 234/ 15
no man," or "I	take	you not for a	8, 234/ 15
a man," and "I	take	you not for the	8, 234/ 16
not that he would	take	of man no manner	8, 234/ 36
the two terms we	take	for subiectum and which	8, 236/ 15
God . . . because he would	take	from God the witness	8, 237/ 8
instead of this word "	take	." For the Greek is	8, 237/ 28
one to say "I	take	no record of man	8, 237/ 31
saith, "The record I	take	not of man, but	8, 239/ 13
by which he would	take	away the credence of	8, 240/ 12
My chief witness I	take	not of man . . . but	8, 240/ 22
Now, if Tyndale will	take	hold of that that	8, 249/ 17
while he liveth, and	take	all the devils in	8, 252/ 36
the only Scripture; and	take	away the credence from	8, 253/ 34
goeth about again to	take	away the credence of	8, 254/ 5
as he setteth forth,	take	a shameful fall. Hear	8, 254/ 15
liberty that himself will	take	. . . and neither use false	8, 257/ 35
what he will and	take	what he list, not	8, 260/ 29
honesty. But let us	take	therefore for example some	8, 266/ 14
hand no man can	take	them, as our Savior	8, 267/ 8
Scripture . . . saying that I	take	it wrong and teach	8, 269/ 2
say that if he	take	the New Testament for	8, 282/ 7
would go about to	take	down the roof, and	8, 282/ 13
and bid the sophister	take	and eat the third	8, 286/ 28
therefore with good reason	take	his part for proved	8, 290/ 23
that my part could	take	thereby; for the thing	8, 291/ 23
therefore that we should	take	it as proved that	8, 294/ 28
so mad as to	take	them all for naught	8, 297/ 22
Friar Huessgen also, and	take	their wise wives with	8, 300/ 14
so fully refuseth to	take	for sacraments: that is	8, 303/ 28
our Savior himself, who	take	it and teach it	8, 305/ 20
were not bound to	take	it for any necessary	8, 311/ 28
of Tyndale . . . let us	take	some one. And what	8, 312/ 3
might at their pleasure	take	what day they would	8, 321/ 16
that," say we, "and	take	all." But we will	8, 324/ 2
as he began to	take	upon him) -- he	8, 326/ 7
Why may I not	take	a stick in mine	8, 328/ 17
wit wherefore Tyndale should	take	it for so strange	8, 329/ 34
all is written, and	take	altogether. But yet goeth	8, 332/ 12

simple person bold to	take	himself for an interpreter	8, 336/ 17
place good folk may	take	fruit if they play	8, 336/ 19
hear not the church,	take	him for a heathen	8, 344/ 10
hear not the church,	take	him for a heathen	8, 344/ 30
this prophecy . . . God shall	take	from him his part	8, 348/ 5
thou shalt enter to	take	them in thy possession	8, 348/ 37
have proved that they	take	him wrong. Secondly, I	8, 350/ 11
lest the people should	take	him as Friar Barnes	8, 352/ 2
naught at once: then	take	it. But when we	8, 358/ 16
that he would not	take	unto himself the praise	8, 362/ 11
these brothels so boldly	take	upon them to break	8, 365/ 35
of the right faith?	Take	away that Spirit from	8, 376/ 10
that he will not	take	the common Catholic faith	8, 376/ 33
without Baptism. And yet	take	away the credence of	8, 377/ 2
way he might surely	take	and cleave unto, either	8, 388/ 6
he saith that we	take	for "the church," which	8, 390/ 24
feeling-faithful, repentant sinners, to	take	the sure judgment by	8, 397/ 14
that faith that shall	take	away from us all	8, 402/ 33
he deviseth here to	take	away that fear, and	8, 404/ 22
that misbelief and yet	take	none harm thereby, "because	8, 405/ 15
therefore let no man	take	any boldness upon Tyndale's	8, 407/ 9
should, and not so	take	his death for so	8, 409/ 11
body of Christ's church	take	life again, that hath	8, 417/ 21
than one), if he	take	"sin" for actual sin	8, 419/ 34
as he must here	take	it, or else he	8, 419/ 35
manner of their words,	take	occasion to turn their	8, 424/ 16
-- and let him	take	all my teeth, and	8, 429/ 2
he would we should	take	it that Saint Paul	8, 444/ 12
after the deed they	take	repentance and sorrow therefor	8, 446/ 12
grace given him to	take	such repentance as the	8, 449/ 32
done, they shall undoubtedly	take	repentance and so get	8, 450/ 27
cry to God to	take	it away -- our	8, 453/ 6
such horrible deeds as	take	their bodies, that were	8, 456/ 32
may, therefore, and will,	take	a great deal the	8, 460/ 27
will in this point	take	Tyndale's tale for a	8, 468/ 12
or else, if he	take	the Catholic faith for	8, 470/ 9
be saved -- can	take	here none anchor-hold at	8, 471/ 14
should in no wise	take	it for any sure	8, 472/ 26
whole Church . . . and not	take	his doctrine of any	8, 478/ 6
lo, and when men	take	away their goods, they	8, 490/ 24
yet because we should	take	their faults for much	8, 490/ 27
and bid her go	take	a rod and beat	8, 490/ 33
instead of this child,	take	for example some of	8, 491/ 28
tale and shameless invention,	take	testimony and witness of	8, 493/ 26
I am content to	take	him, therefore, that way	8, 498/ 6
forth his hand to	take	it? Doth the willing	8, 503/ 18
which things if Tyndale	take	for naught or perilous	8, 506/ 5
the intent they should	take	thereof no part unto	8, 506/ 10
his Christian folks ordinarily	take	that way, in the	8, 507/ 30
he will not utterly	take	away the merit from	8, 508/ 12

their fellows would fain	take	away all laws, and	8, 514/ 10
in their obstinate frowardness	take	such a devilish delight	8, 517/ 18
letted them not to	take	hold of God's grace	8, 518/ 27
and rising again to	take	that kind of fruit	8, 524/ 14
had such store to	take	occasion of any such	8, 524/ 24
say, likely not to	take	that kind of fruit	8, 525/ 9
were not likely to	take	that kind of fruit	8, 525/ 10
is excusable if he	take	her when he can	8, 530/ 25
call therefor and will	take	hold upon it. And	8, 532/ 8
tell . . . but except he	take	it for no malice	8, 538/ 24
house . . . and I shall	take	away from thee thy	8, 539/ 12
that either must Tyndale	take	and understand "deadly sin	8, 550/ 32
or else, if he	take	, I say, this word	8, 551/ 7
word otherwise than we	take	him therein. Let us	8, 555/ 11
for this time, and	take	"faith" as he saith	8, 555/ 25
he would we should	take	for "the" church. Now	8, 567/ 14
where these heresies have	taken	deeper root and been	8, 4/ 33
spread abroad . . . God hath	taken	more deep and sore	8, 4/ 34
labor that he had	taken	already, and determining to	8, 13/ 14
and much labor charitably	taken	for the saving of	8, 15/ 32
error and lying hath	taken	his wretched soul with	8, 15/ 36
at last he was	taken	. And to rehearse his	8, 16/ 27
after that he was	taken	, all the while that	8, 17/ 2
of them to be	taken	-- as George Constantine	8, 17/ 5
was by Constantine's detection	taken	and committed to Newgate	8, 17/ 20
now, since he was	taken	, said that his wife	8, 18/ 14
books, and was there	taken	in the doing, and	8, 22/ 18
of his infinite mercy	taken	and accepted that pain	8, 24/ 26
forthwith from the fire	taken	his blessed soul to	8, 24/ 29
hearts; and God so	taken	from them, they make	8, 42/ 19
of the flesh willingly	taken	, with many other outward	8, 54/ 14
and then the custom	taken	away of common fasting	8, 63/ 6
and, those common days	taken	away . . . folk were only	8, 63/ 8
for pain to be	taken	for our sins, was	8, 64/ 21
other bodily affliction, either	taken	by commandment of God	8, 65/ 7
his church or willingly	taken	of our own good	8, 65/ 8
and other affliction willingly	taken	by himself, did mercifully	8, 66/ 21
fasting and our pain	taken	therein pleaseth God done	8, 71/ 18
which the veil is	taken	away and all set	8, 80/ 11
evermore hath it been	taken	in Christ's church. And	8, 85/ 13
This opinion hath Tyndale	taken	of Luther, which giveth	8, 97/ 24
us to reckon ourselves	taken	in so near to	8, 112/ 11
the sacrament to be	taken	as a sacrifice . . . and	8, 115/ 16
cannot be but fervently	taken	in their lewd, lecherous	8, 124/ 26
the vainglory to be	taken	for an apostle --	8, 137/ 21
make them to be	taken	and slain, as Absalom	8, 137/ 34
in Scripture that, falsely	taken	, seemed to make for	8, 139/ 8
of God or Christ	taken	in the Scripture" --	8, 144/ 36
yet it is sometimes	taken	generally for all that	8, 145/ 4
And sometimes it is	taken	specially for the elect	8, 145/ 6

this word "church" is	taken	. In which yet he	8, 145/ 12
governors. Since Tyndale hath	taken	upon him to show	8, 145/ 26
this word "church" is	taken	-- it belonged rather	8, 145/ 27
unto him to have	taken	in these significations than	8, 145/ 28
them that he hath	taken	, as ye shall see	8, 145/ 29
it is meant and	taken	for the Catholic church	8, 146/ 16
Tyndale's scolding, accepted and	taken	before all good and	8, 153/ 23
by the writing be	taken	away the doubts. But	8, 156/ 18
the poison that hath	taken	up their hearts before	8, 161/ 20
if a word were	taken	out of Latin, French	8, 166/ 26
assembly," which hath been	taken	out of the French	8, 166/ 35
of the apostles, and	taken	for a congregation among	8, 168/ 2
and the name not	taken	from the other assembly	8, 171/ 5
this word seniores was	taken	in that signification there	8, 185/ 26
English was never so	taken	nor understood -- and	8, 186/ 18
the one should be	taken	for the other. Now	8, 198/ 28
of which they were	taken	into the English. And	8, 200/ 29
free will and grace	taken	away, to make men	8, 206/ 1
juggling and have it	taken	for truth -- he	8, 206/ 6
used, allowed, commended, and	taken	confession for a necessary	8, 206/ 35
of all pain utterly	taken	away, men were likely	8, 210/ 15
so is "impossible" sometimes	taken	in Scripture) by penance	8, 213/ 8
contrition, and great pain	taken	, too -- to bring	8, 213/ 17
intent only have I	taken	the labor to answer	8, 218/ 29
belief, and false opinions	taken	away . . . that there it	8, 227/ 31
which he should have	taken	into the English . . . and	8, 232/ 14
church . . . is to be	taken	as a paynim; ergo	8, 242/ 25
way that God hath	taken	from the beginning; that	8, 243/ 26
should not have been	taken	for God's messengers --	8, 244/ 2
do, I would have	taken	it for a final	8, 250/ 13
broken his promise and	taken	his Spirit therefrom!): the	8, 253/ 36
scripture" as it is	taken	for bare writing, such	8, 271/ 32
as few as were	taken	into Noah's ship --	8, 272/ 24
sacraments and have them	taken	for bare, simple signs	8, 277/ 3
wicked pope had not	taken	away the significations of	8, 278/ 15
us which pope hath	taken	from us the signification	8, 278/ 17
-- then had I	taken	away quite all Tyndale's	8, 291/ 25
reason of the priesthood	taken	upon them, but by	8, 306/ 16
hath in this chapter	taken	in hand to prove	8, 309/ 9
beside, have ever hitherto	taken	the perpetual virginity of	8, 314/ 11
before . . . but should have	taken	the Scripture in their	8, 316/ 29
all honor and reverence	taken	from it, and reckoned	8, 319/ 10
if the prelates had	taken	as good heed in	8, 319/ 35
traditions which I have	taken	you either by word	8, 323/ 17
Paul, he would have	taken	to have stood in	8, 324/ 36
Spirit of God hath	taken	up any again. But	8, 326/ 27
any sacrament or ceremony	taken	up and accounted for	8, 326/ 30
Why without spot? Why	taken	the tenth day? Why	8, 329/ 1
fruitfully may be thereon	taken	and turn men to	8, 330/ 13
be worthy to be	taken	for so great authority	8, 335/ 34

done if he had	taken	him to counsel. Tyndale	8, 338/ 14
him . . . since God hath	taken	more labor and greater	8, 338/ 22
Church . . . is to be	taken	as a heretic and	8, 345/ 13
Tyndale is to be	taken	as a heathen man	8, 345/ 17
though Moses' words were	taken	as strait as these	8, 350/ 34
Which if it were	taken	so . . . then were all	8, 355/ 30
caused him to be	taken	, and Tyndale's books with	8, 358/ 4
which be baptized be	taken	in the number of	8, 370/ 10
therefore, as I say,	taken	from the Catholic known	8, 378/ 12
should be reputed and	taken	as paynims and publicans	8, 387/ 11
to hand hath been	taken	and kept from Christ's	8, 388/ 34
nations have now long	taken	him . . . is no part	8, 398/ 2
false-feeling faith hath Tyndale	taken	of Luther . . . when he	8, 400/ 27
out of both places	taken	into this . . . to the	8, 405/ 24
dark text or twain	taken	in this epistle of	8, 425/ 7
any repentance and penance	taken	and done therefor. And	8, 426/ 16
turn, he shall be	taken	to grace. And in	8, 432/ 20
of Saint John falsely	taken	and understood -- so	8, 443/ 34
done the deeds and	taken	a fall . . . yet cast	8, 447/ 34
their repentance and sorrow	taken	for their sin, forgive	8, 449/ 5
have it so suddenly	taken	away from him . . . but	8, 453/ 8
without any wrong opinion	taken	against the right belief	8, 459/ 4
if Saint Ambrose had	taken	it for an undoubted	8, 469/ 6
master and himself have	taken	so great labor to	8, 473/ 32
there deadly wounded and	taken	, and after that burned	8, 483/ 5
with the sight is	taken	and ravished of his	8, 489/ 2
we have for example	taken	no little, pretty sins	8, 492/ 10
deeds . . . and have also	taken	for example no little	8, 492/ 11
as ye see, now	taken	here with assault piecemeal	8, 496/ 6
as willingly received and	taken	as it is offered	8, 503/ 15
high spiritual judgment, be	taken	for fleshly and beetle-blind	8, 503/ 32
his wife hast thou	taken	to thy wife, and	8, 539/ 7
sword shall never be	taken	away from thy house	8, 539/ 9
hast despised me, and	taken	to thy wife the	8, 539/ 10
otherwise than it is	taken	and understood by the	8, 550/ 34
more -- and hath	taken	away from him boldly	8, 552/ 12
alone, it is ever	taken	for turning unto God	8, 558/ 31
standeth alone, is never	taken	for turning of a	8, 558/ 34
by which it is	taken	"for all that embrace	8, 560/ 32
rehearsed them all nor	taken	right almost any one	8, 561/ 12
would have it only	taken	for the church of	8, 561/ 36
needs make them be	taken	for the children of	8, 564/ 19
willing behavior of the	taker	change the name and	8, 503/ 19
Thou abhorrest images, and	takest	from God his honor	8, 173/ 30
abhorrest images, Tyndale, and	takest	the honor from God	8, 173/ 37
taught that it Tyndale	taketh	here Saint Paul atwas	8, 45/ 16
of God unknown: Tyndale	taketh	that high power unto	8, 47/ 11
those things which he	taketh	for indifferent -- that	8, 60/ 12
holy revelations and miracles	taketh	but for trifles --	8, 64/ 39
doth. And therefore Tyndale	taketh	an evil way to	8, 81/ 33

of the devil!), who	taketh	Baptism but for a	8, 94/ 12
to do penance he	taketh	for idolatry. Christ promiseth	8, 106/ 23
which abominable heresy he	taketh	quite away the very	8, 111/ 11
which heresy he clean	taketh	away the very fruit	8, 114/ 4
-- such things Tyndale	taketh	for trifles, and laugheth	8, 127/ 30
signifieth not, as Tyndale	taketh	it in his third	8, 146/ 1
whereas Tyndale of seven	taketh	it away from five	8, 147/ 32
is that which he	taketh	for the old time	8, 151/ 4
us, or else he	taketh	a foul fall. Now	8, 151/ 18
written. And the writing	taketh	not away all the	8, 155/ 15
for Scripture -- yet	taketh	it not away all	8, 155/ 31
he will say he	taketh	them for none heresies	8, 165/ 32
wise that, as Tyndale	taketh	me, ecclesia should always	8, 169/ 25
him that the devil	taketh	for his darling. Now	8, 176/ 26
full uncourteously; for he	taketh	away all my thank	8, 178/ 19
high, godly, "spiritual" man	taketh	for none abomination at	8, 206/ 16
God. If not, he	taketh	away all the commandments	8, 208/ 36
doubts. First, how Tyndale	taketh	"repenting in the heart	8, 214/ 30
written . . . since God's word	taketh	its authority of God	8, 225/ 11
nor heathen, that God	taketh	his truth or his	8, 227/ 7
nor saith that he	taketh	no witness of man	8, 229/ 19
and saith that he	taketh	not his special witness	8, 229/ 20
to dispute, since Tyndale	taketh	the sentence wrong which	8, 233/ 3
those two persons singular,	taketh	the doubt away and	8, 236/ 13
perceive plainly that he	taketh	the sentence falsely. For	8, 238/ 9
His witness no man	taketh	," meaning very few. Our	8, 238/ 14
men ween that God	taketh	no manner witness of	8, 239/ 25
miracle. And this way	taketh	Tyndale now for the	8, 255/ 35
plain false that Tyndale	taketh	for a plain truth	8, 264/ 8
of his chapter, he	taketh	in hand to prove	8, 294/ 33
Matrimony: therefore the Church	taketh	none to be priests	8, 306/ 12
us. I think he	taketh	not so great hold	8, 311/ 13
he saith which he	taketh	for a high point	8, 327/ 1
wherein I perceive he	taketh	great pleasure . . . and weeneth	8, 330/ 30
seem that Saint Augustine	taketh	those words of Christ	8, 352/ 18
first ask him how	taketh	he there this word	8, 391/ 6
the way that he	taketh	, in swerving from the	8, 413/ 13
other thing that he	taketh	in hand to prove	8, 424/ 33
in what manner Tyndale	taketh	these words. But against	8, 428/ 28
of which words Tyndale	taketh	his chief hold of	8, 431/ 2
words of Saint John	taketh	occasion of the simplicity	8, 438/ 21
say, "A man that	taketh	his wife for very	8, 439/ 1
appeareth plainly that Tyndale	taketh	Saint Paul's words spoken	8, 444/ 25
congregation known -- Tyndale	taketh	not only a secret	8, 465/ 35
in thinking thus, Tyndale	taketh	the Catholic faith for	8, 470/ 7
the promises as himself	taketh	them. For in the	8, 473/ 38
of good works, he	taketh	utterly away all manner	8, 501/ 34
that is, as he	taketh	it, the teaching of	8, 516/ 1
of God's only mercy,	taketh	away God's righteousness . . . and	8, 516/ 13
thousand times, longer. This	taketh	Tyndale for no mercy	8, 516/ 24

man or he that	taketh	one in the dark	8, 530/ 26
Which word how Tyndale	taketh	, that can I not	8, 538/ 23
and so good heed	taketh	whereabout he goeth, that	8, 544/ 25
the thing which Tyndale	taketh	for folly -- that	8, 546/ 16
of the Catholic Church . . .	taketh	Tyndale in hand to	8, 550/ 22
as he saith he	taketh	it himself. But then	8, 555/ 26
not, as Tyndale there	taketh	them, all the people	8, 561/ 7
elect" church which himself	taketh	for "the" church may	8, 564/ 7
manner of living, Tyndale	taketh	for a small matter	8, 564/ 28
good nor evil, but	taking	their goodness or their	8, 60/ 13
when they by the	taking	away of man's free	8, 71/ 30
by punishing himself and	taking	pain therefor, either of	8, 90/ 7
the church. For now	taking	his translation for damnable	8, 222/ 18
be damnably deceived in	taking	the word of man	8, 225/ 25
and the Latin signifieth	taking	, and not receiving. Now	8, 237/ 30
of his pestilent heresy	taking	away the credence that	8, 240/ 30
Arians . . . saving in the	taking	of vengeance upon them	8, 340/ 21
a Christian man, and	taking	upon him, in the	8, 345/ 14
excuse Saint Paul for	taking	away the circumcision, which	8, 376/ 15
And therefore, I say,	taking	away the credence from	8, 378/ 7
he might mean else,	taking	the way that he	8, 413/ 13
words. But against his	taking	stand all the old	8, 428/ 29
come into this world" . . .	taking	it for a principal	8, 465/ 10
his saying true, especially	taking	the promises as himself	8, 473/ 38
his matter. But now	taking	him as he would	8, 498/ 33
and, finally, from the	taking	of our scriptures for	8, 505/ 4
may fall in by	taking	themselves for God Almighty's	8, 523/ 15
from the sin of	taking	their good works for	8, 531/ 11
deny. For those places,	taking	them as falsely as	8, 568/ 21
I tell not my	tale	to lay a lie	8, 19/ 11
-- how holy a	tale	soever be not spiritual	8, 45/ 24
that by Tyndale's holy	tale	, there were none of	8, 46/ 21
so, by Tyndale's own	tale	, should seem able to	8, 47/ 4
for all his holy	tale	. . . remember again the friar	8, 47/ 24
as a new, strange	tale	, that never man had	8, 60/ 18
availeth him all this	tale	? For we deny not	8, 60/ 36
process therein a fair	tale	of a tub. For	8, 70/ 15
a devilish end Tyndale's	tale	cometh with his ribaldrous	8, 83/ 9
that he telleth his	tale	as though men did	8, 90/ 12
it but that Tyndale's	tale	to such a man	8, 90/ 29
yea, and by his	tale	worse than fruitless, too	8, 92/ 16
thereby . . . or else his	tale	were false. And ye	8, 93/ 11
it seemeth by Tyndale's	tale	, send home the child	8, 96/ 4
should therefore prove his	tale	here by plain and	8, 96/ 7
heresy, by Tyndale's own	tale	! And now, since he	8, 118/ 16
telleth us a long	tale	of little weight: that	8, 144/ 17
that ever was." This	tale	Origen told me, and	8, 152/ 21
in doubt? In this	tale	Tyndale telleth us two	8, 154/ 25
Tyndale tell me this	tale	-- as indeed he	8, 156/ 32
Tyndale tell me this	tale	: I shall by his	8, 156/ 37

forth, a great, long	tale	; with such circumstances he	8, 165/ 5
in all his gay	tale	telleth us nothing to	8, 168/ 37
you but a lame	tale	. For he telleth you	8, 170/ 31
Saint Luke tell the	tale	but by such words	8, 171/ 7
those significations in a	tale	beside; but he must	8, 186/ 31
mouth a right good	tale	evil worth the hearing	8, 186/ 33
Tyndale here maketh a	tale	, as though it were	8, 196/ 12
word repeat a whole	tale	, where one word agreed	8, 205/ 29
it. And therefore this	tale	of Tyndale's is but	8, 228/ 10
that is written?" This	tale	of Tyndale's might they	8, 262/ 32
us here another fair	tale	. But in this I	8, 276/ 5
the other: that his	tale	lacketh but all that	8, 276/ 6
This is a vain	tale	of Tyndale which he	8, 277/ 36
that tell him the	tale	of our Lady: we	8, 285/ 10
them that wrote the	tale	of Enoch or Elijah	8, 285/ 12
beauty of his own	tale	-- he leaveth out	8, 292/ 6
And therefore all this	tale	of Tyndale against the	8, 300/ 15
thus by Tyndale's own	tale	we shall neither need	8, 309/ 4
Tyndale telleth a long	tale	that Saint Paul "commandeth	8, 327/ 18
in among them: his	tale	seemeth somewhat solemn, but	8, 327/ 22
him tell us the	tale	again. I make myself	8, 339/ 33
he tell us a	tale	to little purpose. For	8, 341/ 2
boldly tell on their	tale	. And yet when they	8, 366/ 33
all his holy, solemn	tale	of all his "feeling	8, 394/ 29
Tyndale forth with his	tale	, and would seem to	8, 403/ 35
and effect of this	tale	concerning the faith before	8, 405/ 27
any boldness upon Tyndale's	tale	to think as he	8, 407/ 9
the tail of his	tale	as poisoned as any	8, 410/ 14
and so his whole	tale	is a false heresy	8, 410/ 20
also consider that his	tale	hangeth evil together . . . and	8, 410/ 22
Here were a goodly	tale	, were it not? And	8, 413/ 11
writing, tell him a	tale	as told to them	8, 415/ 16
else can save Tyndale's	tale	from plain pestilent heresy	8, 415/ 30
indeed, if this false	tale	be true . . . and all	8, 416/ 12
deface his gay, goodly	tale	by mangling of his	8, 418/ 25
-- telling Saint John's	tale	and meaning thereby as	8, 439/ 36
heard a full un-Christian	tale	of an evil Christian	8, 445/ 10
by the very true	tale	of Christ, Tyndale's false	8, 454/ 18
of Christ, Tyndale's false	tale	is avoided. For whensoever	8, 454/ 19
this is a marvelous	tale	of Tyndale, in my	8, 463/ 36
it was but a	tale	told by the mouth	8, 464/ 19
is more properly a	tale	than a promise. And	8, 464/ 30
believe God in his	tale	when he said "This	8, 464/ 35
a promise and a	tale	be not both one	8, 465/ 4
promise be indeed a	tale	(since no man can	8, 465/ 5
yet is not every	tale	a promise, as every	8, 465/ 6
point to believe God's	tale	. For the tale, that	8, 465/ 10
God's tale. For the	tale	, that this was he	8, 465/ 10
unto Peter -- that	tale	Peter confessed; that Jesus	8, 465/ 12
of; so that the	tale	and the promise were	8, 465/ 18

this point take Tyndale's	tale	for a very false	8, 468/ 12
taught. For by Tyndale's	tale	, he that is elect	8, 468/ 37
condemneth plainly the whole	tale	that he telleth here	8, 470/ 13
should by his own	tale	here perceive that man	8, 470/ 30
no truth in Tyndale's	tale	. And that the proof	8, 471/ 2
I say that his	tale	is to little purpose	8, 486/ 34
all his gay, goodly	tale	that he telleth us	8, 488/ 4
other part of his	tale	, which cannot be verified	8, 488/ 22
And so is his	tale	on every side foolish	8, 488/ 25
word into his old	tale	putteth Tyndale of new	8, 493/ 1
here, against Tyndale's foolish	tale	and shameless invention, take	8, 493/ 25
this is a fair	tale	of a tub, told	8, 494/ 25
And then by this	tale	of Tyndale were there	8, 494/ 28
hath told us this	tale	-- that the pith	8, 514/ 18
us a vain, foolish	tale	. And so he doth	8, 520/ 18
remember that all this	tale	which he telleth us	8, 521/ 14
purpose of elects a	tale	of very little effect	8, 521/ 14
little effect. For this	tale	of such sleeping and	8, 521/ 15
declare you upon Tyndale's	tale	of the withdrawing of	8, 527/ 16
Tyndale telleth us this	tale	of withdrawing of God's	8, 528/ 3
less to sin. This	tale	is Tyndale, I say	8, 529/ 31
did . . . then is his	tale	as fully proved as	8, 533/ 5
not here a wise	tale	, trow ye? Except that	8, 533/ 25
shame tell us this	tale	. What calleth he losing	8, 533/ 28
by possibility, though his	tale	were likely. But yet	8, 536/ 3
I content if his	tale	be likely, let him	8, 536/ 3
But, now, if his	tale	be very far unlikely	8, 536/ 4
us as wise a	tale	of Christ's blessed apostles	8, 540/ 29
is not all this	tale	excuses of their faith	8, 542/ 25
no more but this	tale	of Tyndale. For if	8, 545/ 11
Here is a goodly	tale	, be ye sure. But	8, 548/ 4
a wise and well-told	tale	? It is enough for	8, 550/ 3
clearly see that Tyndale's	tale	of Saint Peter's repentance	8, 551/ 9
is all Tyndale's whole	tale	, that he hath from	8, 566/ 8
that well bestoweth his	talents	of grace and worketh	8, 205/ 7
tell him many good	tales	in his ear. But	8, 93/ 20
in all his other	tales	that him list to	8, 463/ 31
his pleasure sometimes true	tales	, and sometimes such as	8, 463/ 34
with us -- these	tales	, when they be all	8, 504/ 18
is too mad to	talk	with! God's mercy is	8, 148/ 8
either to gaze or	talk	. But good Christian people	8, 162/ 21
resort unto her and	talk	with her more and	8, 457/ 6
were it vain to	talk	with him after than	8, 468/ 36
send for her, and	talk	with her, and get	8, 533/ 8
say that I never	talked	so much with them	8, 187/ 11
the place if they	talked	in Latin. As where	8, 207/ 18
Tyndale first met and	talked	together beyond the sea	8, 301/ 7
when he stood and	talked	with her, when he	8, 536/ 11
never come at church;	talking	still of "faith" and	8, 11/ 13
accounted it in common	talking	for such a prodigious	8, 50/ 2

so that he be	talking	, never care what, whereof	8, 136/ 1
word "doing" includeth teaching,	talking	, speaking, and all. As	8, 311/ 16
findeth it is to	tame	the flesh, and that	8, 60/ 2
were but only to	tame	the flesh and to	8, 61/ 21
cause but only to	tame	the flesh), yet was	8, 62/ 31
the common fasts do	tame	the flesh together by	8, 62/ 35
as for abstinence to	tame	the flesh from intemperance	8, 63/ 36
serveth not only to	tame	the flesh . . . but for	8, 65/ 4
nothing but for to	tame	his flesh? Item: In	8, 66/ 4
was not for to	tame	the flesh . . . for the	8, 67/ 17
their fasting they might	tame	her flesh? Nay, nor	8, 67/ 35
for that may be	tame	enough and yet the	8, 68/ 19
may thereby not only	tame	their flesh, but also	8, 68/ 32
they fast? For to	tame	their flesh, as Tyndale	8, 69/ 3
was nothing but to	tame	the flesh, that the	8, 70/ 11
fasting was only to	tame	their flesh that they	8, 70/ 31
saith that they neither	tame	the flesh nor do	8, 158/ 32
since nothing can better	tame	the flesh than the	8, 159/ 26
which not only can	tame	it, but also make	8, 159/ 27
their flesh the more	tame	and less rebellious, and	8, 160/ 6
to the intent to	tame	our flesh against the	8, 409/ 17
is there that better	tameth	the flesh than the	8, 159/ 16
cause to be for	taming	of the flesh and	8, 60/ 31
there no need of	taming	-- then would he	8, 61/ 33
none other but for	taming	of the flesh and	8, 62/ 3
but only served for	taming	of the flesh; and	8, 63/ 5
devotion but only for	taming	of their flesh, when	8, 63/ 10
fasting not only for	taming	of the flesh, but	8, 64/ 21
not only for the	taming	of the flesh, as	8, 65/ 36
Ahab fasted not for	taming	of his flesh, to	8, 66/ 13
repentant person not only	taming	of the flesh against	8, 66/ 25
fast was not for	taming	of the flesh, but	8, 67/ 9
not only for a	taming	of the flesh, but	8, 67/ 26
Nay, nor for the	taming	of their own, neither	8, 67/ 36
young lusty folk for	taming	of their flesh in	8, 68/ 6
wherefor? Not only for	taming	of his flesh --	8, 68/ 19
of the flesh and	taming	of bodily lusts. For	8, 69/ 20
truth that besides the	taming	of the body, fasting	8, 71/ 18
neither needful to the	taming	of the flesh nor	8, 148/ 31
profitable to the very	taming	of the flesh also	8, 159/ 15
be profitable to the	taming	of the flesh, and	8, 159/ 33
of chalices, vestments, paschal	taper	, and holy water, with	8, 366/ 4
the greater -- he	tarried	not long, but came	8, 275/ 11
over the sea, or	tarry	still here and renounce	8, 9/ 20
than the poison to	tarry	and no treacle for	8, 37/ 13
suffereth them twain to	tarry	for the while --	8, 83/ 1
Father upon you . . . but	tarry	you in Jerusalem till	8, 238/ 25
he was enjoined to	tarry	for his penance after	8, 301/ 8
not need long to	tarry	you for the other	8, 355/ 16
much of his virtue	tarry	, fall yet so low	8, 429/ 30

toward hell themselves than	tarry	till the devil come	8, 452/ 6
an inn, where they	tarry	together till the horse	8, 552/ 36
three stripes for his	tarrying	and truanting by the	8, 491/ 22
read them that, their	taste	infected with the fever	8, 25/ 14
years offend their drunken	taste	because it is not	8, 38/ 12
shall prove that the	taste	of their mouths is	8, 43/ 13
judgment, and their unsavory	taste	, that judged sweet sour	8, 44/ 2
remained, and the right-savored	taste	; and never lost any	8, 44/ 23
they clean lost their	taste	. . . and then did they	8, 44/ 27
are all out of	taste	. . . since that from Christ's	8, 44/ 32
is far from the	taste	of Saint Augustine, Saint	8, 46/ 17
so seasoned that the	taste	can never be gotten	8, 369/ 7
that have felt the "	taste	" thereof. And whereas Tyndale	8, 431/ 13
that have felt the	taste	of the "good word	8, 431/ 15
and have felt the	taste	of the celestial gift	8, 431/ 19
have felt the sweet	taste	of the "good word	8, 431/ 20
man oftentimes feebleth the	taste	of his meat which	8, 529/ 15
man oftentimes feebleth the	taste	of his meat." Whether	8, 538/ 2
once illumined, and have	tasted	the heavenly gift, and	8, 212/ 36
Ghost, and have also	tasted	the good word of	8, 213/ 1
once illumined and have	tasted	that heavenly gift, and	8, 377/ 30
Holy Ghost, and have	tasted	also the good word	8, 377/ 31
been illumined, and have	tasted	the heavenly gift, and	8, 431/ 6
Holy Ghost, and have	tasted	the good word of	8, 431/ 8
Obedience . . . whereby we be	taught	to disobey the doctrine	8, 6/ 23
monks, and nuns be	taught	that "evangelical liberty" that	8, 7/ 15
places where he came,	taught	the Gospel of God	8, 14/ 9
that they have always	taught	and done the same	8, 45/ 12
and his, that ever	taught	that it Tyndale taketh	8, 45/ 15
those that bedays hath	taught	the contrary, and "carnal	8, 45/ 20
from the beginning been	taught	to believe that man's	8, 63/ 25
unto him -- he	taught	his people by his	8, 64/ 22
his soul be not	taught	to understand somewhat thereby	8, 75/ 17
so many hundred years	taught	his holy Catholic Church	8, 75/ 27
with good devotion be	taught	, and do think and	8, 76/ 26
this be told and	taught	him, he thinketh that	8, 78/ 14
see not that God	taught	the people; and yet	8, 79/ 31
for that is commonly	taught	already, and every special	8, 82/ 2
for them be both	taught	and written. What will	8, 82/ 5
albeit that they be	taught	and do believe that	8, 82/ 11
to whosoever is not	taught	the proper significations of	8, 82/ 25
it could not be	taught	what the water signified	8, 82/ 31
significations were declared and	taught	to them that receive	8, 83/ 14
the promise is not	taught	them. But there I	8, 92/ 35
of such things there	taught	unto the godfathers --	8, 93/ 22
good, holy doctors have	taught	, as I say, by	8, 101/ 3
and will have nothing	taught	but Christ's promise --	8, 106/ 27
whom himself sent, never	taught	his church the truth	8, 107/ 22
Holy Ghost have not	taught	that church the truth	8, 107/ 29
had the Holy Ghost	taught	it all things if	8, 107/ 32

is there so simply	taught	but that he well	8, 114/ 26
wise as men are	taught	to receive it . . . is	8, 114/ 28
that church of Christ	taught	that the Blessed Sacrament	8, 118/ 33
judgment, and that he	taught	the church of Christ	8, 129/ 30
Ghost had not then	taught	them the truth necessary	8, 132/ 23
yet it is so	taught	by the Spirit of	8, 132/ 33
the virtues that they	taught	and showed, the very	8, 141/ 2
by them to others	taught	by mouth, and by	8, 152/ 1
done . . . that God hath	taught	his church many things	8, 153/ 28
since many things were	taught	first unwritten: if any	8, 154/ 1
those that were sometime	taught	unwritten and yet remain	8, 154/ 12
now be written were	taught	and kept without writing	8, 154/ 14
himself and his apostles	taught	once without writing --	8, 157/ 18
devout sacraments and ceremonies	taught	and delivered them by	8, 158/ 29
church of Christ is	taught	by his Holy Spirit	8, 158/ 36
since God's Spirit hath	taught	them . . . they must needs	8, 159/ 5
Spirit of God hath	taught	us to serve him	8, 159/ 30
avoiding of vainglory Christ	taught	us to pray in	8, 162/ 26
Tyndale had either never	taught	them or yet had	8, 176/ 23
as God by Moses	taught	his synagogue certain goodly	8, 193/ 6
to instruct his Church,	taught	them holy ceremonies to	8, 193/ 10
Spirit of God hath	taught	the church of Christ	8, 194/ 24
juggler the devil hath	taught	these young jugglers, his	8, 205/ 33
works as God hath	taught	his Church to be	8, 208/ 35
have it) is therein	taught	by the Holy Spirit	8, 214/ 16
the Spirit of God	taught	unto his Church . . . with	8, 222/ 20
and ever shall be	taught	by the Spirit of	8, 222/ 29
and ever hath been	taught	by the word of	8, 222/ 32
that the faith was	taught	and men were baptized	8, 224/ 29
ere writing began, was	taught	by the word of	8, 225/ 1
and ever shall be	taught	and instructed by God	8, 225/ 6
of God hath inwardly	taught	, teacheth, and ever shall	8, 225/ 20
Church begun, gathered, and	taught	; and that the Church	8, 226/ 13
age following, we be	taught	and believe that the	8, 245/ 12
the apostles preached and	taught	, partly by writing, partly	8, 245/ 13
us to have been	taught	by them. And by	8, 245/ 16
church is revealed and	taught	unto it by the	8, 245/ 18
Christ, as it is	taught	by the Spirit of	8, 246/ 19
every time, have ever	taught	to be false. Or	8, 249/ 12
true preachers . . . have plainly	taught	to be false --	8, 250/ 24
that for his doctrine	taught	by those expositions, if	8, 250/ 25
miracles of God, and	taught	by the Spirit of	8, 251/ 12
after the right understanding . . .	taught	and inspired by the	8, 252/ 26
answer, Because that many	taught	one thing, and every	8, 254/ 19
and himself too have	taught	so plainly between them	8, 257/ 24
to fall. But God	taught	other men by that	8, 259/ 21
see that God hath	taught	his Church, and else	8, 260/ 7
his. And when Christ	taught	them the counsel of	8, 262/ 23
Scripture . . . because God hath	taught	and left some part	8, 263/ 5
truth of that article	taught	and believed as the	8, 269/ 19

Catholic faith, which was	taught	and believed before those	8, 269/ 25
Catholic Church. Tyndale God	taught	Adam greater things than	8, 272/ 36
I think well he	taught	him things of greater	8, 272/ 39
Adam to Moses, God	taught	them in sacraments always	8, 277/ 9
all; God in sacraments	taught	them some things, ergo	8, 277/ 13
ergo in sacraments he	taught	them all things. Where	8, 277/ 14
findeth Tyndale that God	taught	Abraham what thing the	8, 277/ 15
Tyndale that there was	taught	unto Abel, or any	8, 277/ 24
he that Abraham was	taught	that in offering up	8, 277/ 29
those that were before	taught	, but other revelations farther	8, 280/ 24
farther that were not	taught	before, and in works	8, 280/ 25
it is true, and	taught	unto the Church by	8, 284/ 11
heaven, since God hath	taught	his church so to	8, 284/ 23
the beginning hath been)	taught	by the Holy Ghost	8, 286/ 9
that the Church is	taught	its faith by God	8, 286/ 34
people could they have	taught	than that bread is	8, 290/ 34
say: that they never	taught	thing of difficulty by	8, 292/ 26
writing but that they	taught	it more plainly by	8, 292/ 27
people could they have	taught	than that bread is	8, 292/ 35
I say that they	taught	things by mouth which	8, 293/ 27
it that the apostles	taught	by mouth and durst	8, 294/ 2
appeareth that the apostles	taught	them not, but that	8, 294/ 18
their profit delivered and	taught	by Moses unto the	8, 298/ 2
they were by Moses	taught	unto the Jews very	8, 298/ 8
and ceremony were not	taught	them . . . nor they understood	8, 298/ 11
in this . . . God had	taught	his people in the	8, 298/ 15
significations of them were	taught	them . . . and so the	8, 298/ 21
to be by Moses	taught	all those significations --	8, 298/ 33
Tyndale told us true,	taught	them but only by	8, 298/ 35
from mouth to mouth,	taught	and continued among them	8, 298/ 36
Jews had necessary things	taught	them beside the writing	8, 299/ 21
in that they be	taught	by God and his	8, 302/ 24
appeareth that the apostles	taught	them not . . . but that	8, 303/ 12
by Christ himself, that	taught	those things to them	8, 304/ 17
or no!" When God	taught	Moses the making of	8, 308/ 3
but some such only	taught	and delivered unto the	8, 309/ 36
and saith not Christ "	taught	many other things." For	8, 311/ 15
Christ prayed, preached, and	taught	; this did he day	8, 311/ 17
Apostle before his writing	taught	them that great mystery	8, 315/ 1
say Mass hath been	taught	the apostles by the	8, 316/ 26
it than God hath	taught	his apostles with his	8, 318/ 27
of water is one	taught	undoubtedly by God to	8, 319/ 3
the people might be	taught	without it. More Tyndale	8, 320/ 14
the people might be	taught	without it" -- this	8, 323/ 6
saith himself that he	taught	things by mouth which	8, 323/ 26
things which Saint Paul	taught	by mouth were the	8, 323/ 29
while that Saint Paul	taught	anything by mouth. Now	8, 323/ 33
of divine service . . . were	taught	by the Spirit of	8, 323/ 37
necessary things that they	taught	, they wrote." "Prove that	8, 324/ 2
own words, that he	taught	things that he wrote	8, 324/ 3

all that he had	taught	them "either by mouth	8, 324/ 5
things that Saint Paul	taught	by mouth. Then ask	8, 324/ 18
tell you what he	taught	. He taught the same	8, 324/ 19
what he taught. He	taught	the same that he	8, 324/ 19
other. And some he	taught	as precepts, and some	8, 324/ 22
points that Saint Paul	taught	by mouth and which	8, 325/ 21
that if the apostles	taught	any such things and	8, 325/ 25
the things that he	taught	by mouth were things	8, 325/ 27
knoweth that Saint Paul	taught	the people by mouth	8, 325/ 33
allthing that Saint Paul	taught	(as he began to	8, 326/ 7
but that Saint Paul	taught	none of the sacraments	8, 326/ 8
prove that Saint Paul	taught	no ceremonies or sacraments	8, 327/ 2
but such as he	taught	also their significations. And	8, 327/ 3
unserved which God hath	taught	, till he teach them	8, 327/ 29
the knowledge why he	taught	them, and what special	8, 327/ 30
defieth that the apostles	taught	any ceremony whereof the	8, 327/ 33
to preach -- he	taught	them how they should	8, 328/ 1
not that ever he	taught	them . . . but at some	8, 328/ 3
somewhat said . . . Almighty God	taught	many ceremonies to Moses	8, 328/ 25
pass all the ceremonies	taught	about the Ark, the	8, 328/ 31
not all that he	taught	. And then that these	8, 330/ 23
things that Saint Paul	taught	by mouth . . . ye have	8, 330/ 25
and company shall be	taught	by God and his	8, 331/ 34
wrote; which things they	taught	by mouth, and left	8, 332/ 6
some confess that they	taught	by mouth more than	8, 334/ 30
words . . . Tyndale Christ's disciples	taught	Christ's doctrine confirming it	8, 345/ 27
saith that Christ's disciples	taught	his doctrine "confirming it	8, 346/ 7
the apostles, and partly	taught	unto the Church by	8, 350/ 27
there should nothing be	taught	but only Scripture. And	8, 351/ 24
things that he had	taught	him . . . remembering "of whom	8, 360/ 32
Timothy, Saint Paul hath	taught	us also that if	8, 361/ 12
that was to be	taught	, God had taught the	8, 362/ 9
be taught, God had	taught	the Gentiles by him	8, 362/ 9
written everything that he	taught	, nor everything is not	8, 363/ 16
be believed if he	taught	a contrary gospel . . . and	8, 364/ 9
it . . . but that God	taught	, and is not yet	8, 364/ 30
to that he hath	taught	already, and may command	8, 364/ 33
is written that was	taught	by mouth; but that	8, 365/ 19
of Christ hath had	taught	unto them by the	8, 365/ 19
were good men that	taught	the truth . . . and then	8, 367/ 4
traditions which ye be	taught	, be it by our	8, 368/ 19
the residue, men were	taught	by the Holy Ghost	8, 368/ 29
these apostles am I	taught	these things that I	8, 369/ 6
say that the apostles	taught	and delivered to the	8, 373/ 29
were believed, used, and	taught	by the apostles themselves	8, 373/ 37
were which Saint Paul	taught	Timothy, and that in	8, 374/ 32
we know the traditions	taught	by God and his	8, 380/ 15
traditions also which he	taught	the Church by his	8, 380/ 28
not all that they	taught	, and also that God	8, 381/ 19
all that God hath	taught	his church but if	8, 381/ 37

age have believed and	taught	. . . Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine	8, 389/ 8
more, be so daily	taught	and preached in the	8, 400/ 12
that we be well	taught	to put no proud	8, 403/ 1
his Holy Spirit have	taught	his Church since, were	8, 407/ 12
soon as they be	taught	it, and acknowledge their	8, 407/ 33
since it is now	taught	and known . . . but also	8, 408/ 4
flesh nor blood hath	taught	thee these heresies . . . but	8, 418/ 8
years, that ever hath	taught	the contrary, and ever	8, 426/ 31
the word of God	taught	unto his church; and	8, 436/ 32
as they were better	taught	, they should immediately acknowledge	8, 467/ 7
as they be better	taught	, they repent their error	8, 467/ 15
they be rebuked and	taught	better, although they died	8, 467/ 17
as he is better	taught	, repent every error that	8, 468/ 16
by better men better	taught	, he shall not repent	8, 468/ 25
when he were better	taught	, return and be reformed	8, 468/ 34
he were once well	taught	. For by Tyndale's tale	8, 468/ 37
soon as he is	taught	the truth . . . then this	8, 470/ 14
after the truth once	taught	him by Tyndale, did	8, 470/ 16
soon as they be	taught	the truth, and that	8, 471/ 5
-- what hath he	taught	them thereby? Any other	8, 472/ 19
error when he is	taught	the contrary: plain it	8, 472/ 38
it is opened and	taught	-- since the cause	8, 473/ 3
hath affirmed, while he	taught	that there is nothing	8, 473/ 8
that misbelieveth be better	taught	the truth . . . and that	8, 473/ 20
ere ever they be	taught	. . . for no man shall	8, 473/ 23
but if he be	taught	them and have the	8, 473/ 23
now that it is	taught	, necessary to be believed	8, 473/ 29
all they were fully	taught	the faith of the	8, 474/ 4
ere ever they were	taught	any further; or that	8, 474/ 5
that they were never	taught	the doctrine that Tyndale	8, 474/ 9
were, I say, never	taught	that they must believe	8, 474/ 11
that some were never	taught	fully the faith of	8, 474/ 27
though they were not	taught	it actually, yet by	8, 474/ 29
the sacrament it is	taught	and infunded into their	8, 474/ 30
they were opened and	taught	: yet since men were	8, 475/ 14
soon as they be	taught	it, notwithstanding that it	8, 475/ 18
believed when it is	taught	, besides the promises, though	8, 475/ 21
truth of those articles	taught	, the same articles not	8, 475/ 27
since they be not	taught	them by Scripture? For	8, 475/ 30
that teacheth or hath	taught	the contrary. In which	8, 476/ 1
confess that he is	taught	the surety of those	8, 476/ 18
by which he is	taught	to know those necessary	8, 476/ 22
whereof, after the truth	taught	, himself confesseth to be	8, 476/ 34
damnable after the truth	taught	, forasmuch as his own	8, 478/ 31
that they be once	taught	it. And then, if	8, 480/ 26
God could both have	taught	them and kept them	8, 480/ 32
writing. As he hath	taught	and kept some --	8, 480/ 33
to God, that so	taught	it his church because	8, 481/ 2
father and mother have	taught	nurture and wisdom loveth	8, 488/ 30
the nurture-turture that they	taught	him, standeth still and	8, 491/ 16

child, whom his father	taught	nurture and wisdom, and	8, 496/ 29
Church, that the apostles	taught	, into false heresies . . . but	8, 498/ 17
such truths as are	taught	were in such wise	8, 507/ 10
to be showed and	taught	as he that will	8, 508/ 27
many be full well	taught	how they should live	8, 513/ 23
yea, and so well	taught	that they be able	8, 513/ 23
he was meetly well	taught	how he should live	8, 513/ 27
And yet, as well	taught	as he was, and	8, 513/ 32
as well as he	taught	others, too -- yet	8, 513/ 32
men have been well	taught	and yet lived naught	8, 514/ 4
the Gospel were well	taught	, there should need none	8, 514/ 7
be never so well	taught	them. And yet in	8, 517/ 4
as ever they be	taught	the truth assent forthwith	8, 517/ 6
readers, here hath Tyndale	taught	us that whoso believe	8, 547/ 27
and all that he	taught	and did. And yet	8, 549/ 12
be and must be	taught	and informed. And I	8, 560/ 17
what he hath hitherto	taught	you. First he told	8, 560/ 28
Scripture whereupon the devil	taught	him to ground it	8, 569/ 24
long process, uttered and	taught	his errors and his	8, 572/ 30
all that ever thou	taughtest	me." Howbeit, that they	8, 544/ 18
with his feat proper	taunt	that I favor him	8, 176/ 13
matter with a proper	taunt	: that "if our shepherds	8, 319/ 23
with a pleasant proper	taunt	, wherein he taunteth me	8, 553/ 6
proper taunt, wherein he	taunteth	me . . . Tyndale Therefore we	8, 553/ 6
ploughman said unto the	taverner	that gave him water	8, 121/ 9
Tyndale and his fellows	teach	us. Of these books	8, 5/ 30
Frith and Friar Barnes	teach	in all their books	8, 10/ 15
that these that so	teach	be with their holy	8, 42/ 12
and that he should	teach	his church and his	8, 44/ 3
hath not failed to	teach	his church all such	8, 44/ 7
and his fellows do	teach	. . . and that they have	8, 45/ 12
circumcised; which examples might	teach	us many things if	8, 60/ 10
many philosophers did both	teach	and use. But as	8, 64/ 2
word: "These examples might	teach	us many things if	8, 72/ 26
other apparel, if they	teach	him not somewhat, and	8, 75/ 13
but an elder, to	teach	the younger, to bring	8, 91/ 9
but an elder to	teach	the younger and to	8, 91/ 14
unto them, that should	teach	them allthing and lead	8, 106/ 36
the Holy Ghost should	teach	his church all things	8, 107/ 31
suffered the devil to	teach	it some things? And	8, 107/ 33
were angry that they	teach	no more. But he	8, 114/ 20
angry indeed that they	teach	so much -- or	8, 114/ 21
as though they which	teach	the people this . . . did	8, 114/ 24
people this . . . did not	teach	them also the profit	8, 114/ 24
availeth saith he to	teach	folk this that the	8, 115/ 22
have any other doctrine . . .	teach	us a reason, and	8, 117/ 2
not these words alone	teach	us sufficiently to know	8, 117/ 24
Saint John the Baptist	teach	and dispute, contrary to	8, 122/ 19
and Friar Huessgen do	teach	have been always judged	8, 129/ 33
' faith ' and	teach	heresy, and show lechery	8, 130/ 11

whether all that they	teach	without Scripture be equal	8, 131/ 24
own promise doth always	teach	his church, and always	8, 133/ 3
then to preach and	teach	their shameless lechery boldly	8, 139/ 19
ye see Tyndale now	teach	and allow their lechery	8, 140/ 22
Holy Ghost, that should	teach	his church all truth	8, 150/ 19
and his apostles did	teach	and preach many words	8, 153/ 35
and dwell therewith and	teach	it all truth from	8, 157/ 34
is English . . . and they	teach	not every man his	8, 164/ 4
mother tongue, as men	teach	children their ABC's. But	8, 164/ 4
that were chosen to	teach	the people and to	8, 185/ 21
that were chosen to	teach	people. Then say I	8, 185/ 25
the Holy Ghost to	teach	, by whom they be	8, 193/ 28
teacheth, and ever shall	teach	to know, judge, and	8, 225/ 20
commit and defend and	teach	the whole dead, stinking	8, 227/ 17
opinion, by which they	teach	that "faith alone" always	8, 227/ 34
harlots, both do and	teach	the contrary to their	8, 228/ 32
the apostle that should	teach	and preach to those	8, 244/ 12
in anything that they	teach	. . . because that once they	8, 247/ 28
and do penance, and	teach	truth; for by such	8, 248/ 3
still shall be, to	teach	his truths more and	8, 248/ 10
defense . . . since that they	teach	such things for true	8, 249/ 10
prove that he doth	teach	and expound the Scripture	8, 252/ 25
did not the apostles	teach	ought by mouth that	8, 254/ 18
with his church, shall	teach	his church all things	8, 258/ 9
the Holy Ghost should	teach	us by leading us	8, 258/ 29
the false prophet would	teach	against the common faith	8, 266/ 4
take it wrong and	teach	you false: whereas I	8, 269/ 2
that had begun to	teach	contrary to their old	8, 275/ 16
-- what did he	teach	him? Or where findeth	8, 277/ 20
and though he would	teach	in the belief, not	8, 280/ 23
Spirit of God shall	teach	them all truth, and	8, 285/ 33
that the apostles should	teach	ought by mouth that	8, 289/ 37
the heathen . . . could they	teach	than the Resurrection, and	8, 290/ 29
God did by Moses	teach	them to serve him	8, 298/ 4
For but if Tyndale	teach	false in this . . . God	8, 298/ 15
they were able to	teach	the significations, and keep	8, 299/ 15
believe, and this they	teach	. And it is no	8, 299/ 36
mocketh at them that	teach	it to be the	8, 300/ 34
to dwell therein, to	teach	it all necessary truth	8, 302/ 32
who take it and	teach	it for holy and	8, 305/ 20
is come, he shall	teach	you all truth." Lo	8, 312/ 26
Ghost should come and	teach	them; and, well ye	8, 312/ 30
one not enough to	teach	the people. Neither was	8, 320/ 10
hath taught, till he	teach	them the knowledge why	8, 327/ 29
his Holy Ghost to "	teach	" his church, and to	8, 331/ 8
Holy Ghost to come "	teach	" his church and "lead	8, 331/ 21
evangelists and apostles, and	teach	them and lead them	8, 331/ 24
Holy Ghost, that shall	teach	you allthing, and lead	8, 331/ 36
The Holy Ghost shall	teach	some of you, that	8, 332/ 1
apostles to go and "	teach	" all nations, and said	8, 332/ 19

apostles go preach and	teach	his Gospel, so if	8, 332/ 28
nor God could not	teach	them; or, finally, that	8, 334/ 1
that he should never	teach	anything more, or have	8, 338/ 20
in his book to	teach	not himself, but others	8, 345/ 34
with it forever, to	teach	it and lead it	8, 350/ 29
all that they might	teach	the people written in	8, 355/ 30
anything that they should	teach	beside Moses, nor beside	8, 355/ 36
that therefore God doth	teach	us by them, that	8, 356/ 21
and therefore when they	teach	the law of God	8, 356/ 22
and if they will	teach	their own doctrine, hear	8, 356/ 23
God is profitable to	teach	, to reprove, to correct	8, 359/ 30
reprove, to correct, to	teach	men in justice, that	8, 359/ 30
good and profitable to	teach	the faithful folk, and	8, 361/ 9
but that he may	teach	, what he will and	8, 364/ 31
shall be meet to	teach	them forth to other	8, 374/ 30
able and meet to	teach	, to the intent that	8, 374/ 36
intent that they might	teach	the same things farther	8, 374/ 37
as much liberty to	teach	his Church further what	8, 378/ 25
the same Spirit did	teach	the Church to know	8, 380/ 18
Scripture, before it did	teach	it Tyndale. And Tyndale	8, 380/ 19
his word unwritten did	teach	his church to know	8, 380/ 27
things the apostles did	teach	and deliver without writing	8, 381/ 3
any would preach and	teach	the contrary -- as	8, 388/ 21
he that would, percase,	teach	that confession is not	8, 388/ 21
thus would preach and	teach	such abominable heresies as	8, 388/ 26
profession of faith, and	teach	nothing contrary . . . they cannot	8, 398/ 19
themselves. And when they	teach	the contrary -- then	8, 398/ 21
that ever Christ shall	teach	him. Albeit that this	8, 414/ 29
all that Christ would	teach	him -- but yet	8, 415/ 10
only that Christ would	teach	him personally present with	8, 415/ 11
as Luther and Tyndale	teach	them, with many plain	8, 460/ 33
if it were to	teach	us that the one	8, 462/ 5
the world's end, and	teach	it and lead it	8, 465/ 26
teacheth, and ever shall	teach	, unto it, and which	8, 465/ 34
can have any to	teach	him, for tyranny that	8, 466/ 36
therein when he would	teach	him his heresies --	8, 469/ 33
can have any to	teach	him, for tyranny that	8, 471/ 34
Scripture. Now, though he	teach	now the true members	8, 472/ 16
yet by the Scripture	teach	his true members to	8, 472/ 21
his own rule, besides,	teach	them that they may	8, 472/ 24
appointed by God to	teach	him . . . by reason whereof	8, 475/ 34
send his Spirit to	teach	and inform it, and	8, 476/ 8
dwell and abide, to	teach	it every necessary truth	8, 477/ 5
be resident therein, and	teach	it every necessary truth	8, 478/ 39
the Holy Ghost shall	teach	his church all truth	8, 483/ 34
us all young children,	teach	us our lesson as	8, 491/ 3
And let him not	teach	us our lesson in	8, 491/ 4
another . . . but let him	teach	us in a fair	8, 491/ 6
did, then should he	teach	them that man's endeavor	8, 505/ 32
they be able to	teach	it others full well	8, 513/ 24

of his ushers, to	teach	in his own time	8, 513/ 31
force of punishment, only	teach	and preach unto such	8, 514/ 16
we must not only	teach	and preach . . . but unto	8, 514/ 31
For what availeth to	teach	them that will, not	8, 515/ 1
own unknown church can	teach	him nothing to be	8, 537/ 2
pretext of their excuse	teach	us false heresies . . . and	8, 544/ 13
Now cometh Tyndale to	teach	us that "the church	8, 560/ 23
to tell us and	teach	us which is the	8, 567/ 18
heretic that is a	teacher	and a setter-forth of	8, 216/ 15
that if a false	teacher	would lead men out	8, 396/ 21
and the preachers and	teachers	of the others? So	8, 97/ 21
warned you of such	teachers	as Tyndale is, that	8, 140/ 11
unto his apostles, as	teachers	of his church, and	8, 388/ 36
grace. And these things	teacheth	Tyndale as the mind	8, 6/ 14
godly epistle . . . wherein he	teacheth	divers other heresies, but	8, 6/ 34
that when a man	teacheth	one thing and doth	8, 7/ 3
Answer to my Dialogue,	teacheth	them that they may	8, 13/ 37
Martin Luther wherein he	teacheth	men under the name	8, 21/ 21
many other abominable heresies	teacheth	for the right faith	8, 32/ 4
other like: Tyndale here	teacheth	that the people are	8, 32/ 13
then Tyndale here plainly	teacheth	them that they may	8, 32/ 33
part of physic that	teacheth	to preserve our health	8, 37/ 4
true repentance," he then	teacheth	, himself, a sudden, slight	8, 40/ 20
a "fast faith," himself	teacheth	a false faith against	8, 40/ 24
Scripture itself. But Tyndale	teacheth	us in good earnest	8, 41/ 24
of godly, spiritual doctrine,	teacheth	us a false faith	8, 41/ 30
fast faith" and then	teacheth	a false, presumptuous faith	8, 42/ 8
he believe as he	teacheth	(as I verily believe	8, 45/ 30
natural temperance; but he	teacheth	all men, that may	8, 68/ 8
spirit that inspireth Tyndale	teacheth	him, I cannot tell	8, 72/ 28
bread. But Tyndale's spirit	teacheth	him to be bold	8, 73/ 9
church. More Here Tyndale	teacheth	us high spiritual doctrine	8, 73/ 22
the more bold, he	teacheth	them that the holy	8, 73/ 26
the Church believeth and	teacheth	that God hath not	8, 97/ 27
And surely since experience	teacheth	us that the soul	8, 102/ 6
manner of fashion Tyndale	teacheth	Christ's promises. For whereas	8, 108/ 12
made to man, he	teacheth	men again to break	8, 108/ 14
and also because he	teacheth	not all the parish	8, 111/ 2
book of Babylonica . . . Tyndale	teacheth	plainly that the Blessed	8, 111/ 9
priest in a country	teacheth	his parish! Which if	8, 114/ 32
upon the doctrine that	teacheth	us to believe that	8, 115/ 17
now at last he	teacheth	us that we may	8, 117/ 32
all that ever he	teacheth	against our faith. For	8, 118/ 10
put therein, whereof Tyndale	teacheth	the contrary -- it	8, 118/ 34
we say that he	teacheth	his church all truth	8, 132/ 7
degree . . . and so he	teacheth	their subjects to have	8, 138/ 23
as Tyndale is, that	teacheth	such beastly "wedding" with	8, 140/ 11
heresies which Tyndale now	teacheth	you have given you	8, 140/ 18
manner of wise Tyndale	teacheth	us that this word	8, 145/ 11
deadly doctrine as Tyndale	teacheth	; and I pray God	8, 148/ 13

heresies that Tyndale plainly	teacheth	and abideth by; and	8, 176/ 21
the heresies that himself	teacheth	and abideth by. And	8, 176/ 35
open heresies that himself	teacheth	against Christ's holy sacraments	8, 179/ 32
his heresy . . . whereby he	teacheth	that priesthood is no	8, 182/ 25
For Saint Paul there	teacheth	Timothy to beware and	8, 191/ 7
wives. Saint Paul also	teacheth	Timothy that he should	8, 191/ 14
none, as their heresy	teacheth	, then how can it	8, 218/ 3
to show. For he	teacheth	and writeth openly those	8, 219/ 17
God hath inwardly taught,	teacheth	, and ever shall teach	8, 225/ 20
false faith -- he	teacheth	in that a false	8, 242/ 8
is Christ's apostle and	teacheth	them the true doctrine	8, 244/ 18
For since neither Scripture	teacheth	it nor the Catholic	8, 254/ 32
necessary as the Church	teacheth	. . . which saith and hath	8, 259/ 9
truth, and preacheth and	teacheth	against his own conscience	8, 267/ 27
the word of God . . .	teacheth	him also to believe	8, 285/ 29
also that God never	teacheth	against the truth, nor	8, 286/ 36
the Altar when he	teacheth	the Corinthians that one	8, 296/ 13
believe that the Church	teacheth	so: then is it	8, 306/ 3
true, nor the Church	teacheth	not so. For the	8, 306/ 4
For the Church plainly	teacheth	that whoredom, theft, murder	8, 306/ 5
14, and as experience	teacheth	). But if our shepherds	8, 317/ 18
mind as Tyndale here	teacheth	us to have . . . as	8, 321/ 15
heaven"). Now, whereas Tyndale	teacheth	, after his master Martin	8, 377/ 11
that the Catholic Church	teacheth	us as the word	8, 379/ 13
in all that it	teacheth	after unwritten? Which thing	8, 381/ 10
anything that the Church	teacheth	for his word, but	8, 381/ 24
goodly riddle whereby Tyndale	teacheth	allthing plainly? Nor this	8, 395/ 30
utterly destroyed. For he	teacheth	plainly that whosoever do	8, 399/ 14
believe as Tyndale here	teacheth	us: that God will	8, 401/ 35
together, by which he	teacheth	us that a true	8, 419/ 30
whereof Tyndale very stiffly	teacheth	us untruly the contrary	8, 423/ 31
believe that Saint John	teacheth	divers of the most	8, 425/ 8
-- that Saint John	teacheth	them all these false	8, 425/ 16
punishment -- here he	teacheth	also that whoso get	8, 425/ 37
good Christian reader. Then	teacheth	he, on the other	8, 426/ 7
own rule whereby he	teacheth	that they which willingly	8, 437/ 33
that Tyndale affirmeth and	teacheth	for a truth that	8, 461/ 19
Ghost, by Christ's promise,	teacheth	, and ever shall teach	8, 465/ 33
indeed. And furthermore, he	teacheth	them that they should	8, 472/ 26
Christ. This point he	teacheth	plainly, after his master	8, 472/ 28
so necessary that he	teacheth	the lack of that	8, 474/ 10
done by some that	teacheth	or hath taught the	8, 476/ 1
next before. Wherein he	teacheth	that in the true	8, 485/ 22
as a good master	teacheth	his young children. And	8, 491/ 3
lesson that Master Tyndale	teacheth	us, and see whether	8, 492/ 17
For whereas, finally, Tyndale	teacheth	us that his true	8, 494/ 21
were understood as Tyndale	teacheth	. . . that forthwith, at the	8, 495/ 33
before unheard, Master Tyndale	teacheth	us of them. He	8, 498/ 36
that the Catholic Church	teacheth	us to know the	8, 500/ 11
heresies in which he	teacheth	us that only faith	8, 516/ 3

foolish heresy whereby he	teacheth	us that the elect	8, 533/ 13
Christ to school, and	teacheth	him to speak. For	8, 533/ 30
because "the church" so	teacheth	him, lest I should	8, 536/ 36
destroyed . . . by which he	teacheth	that after repentance, all	8, 540/ 13
about . . . in which he	teacheth	us that David did	8, 540/ 20
himself, as ye see,	teacheth	us plain the contrary	8, 544/ 15
ye wot the Church	teacheth	not, nor no man	8, 550/ 17
the former chapter he	teacheth	that we bound to	8, 563/ 7
other chapter after, he	teacheth	us that we be	8, 563/ 11
his chapter . . . where he	teacheth	us that "the church	8, 563/ 16
be believed when he	teacheth	us that friars may	8, 564/ 30
after calleth them, and	teacheth	them, and maketh them	8, 565/ 21
and not as himself	teacheth	us, an utter impossibility	8, 569/ 29
wot well, that he	teacheth	us plainly that none	8, 570/ 8
what false articles he	teacheth	his elects for their	8, 570/ 32
they. And when he	teacheth	them to repent the	8, 570/ 36
persevere still. Of his	teaching	, these things were part	8, 14/ 13
for lack of such	teaching	at the font the	8, 93/ 34
worst piece of Tyndale's	teaching	concerning Christ's promise. But	8, 106/ 14
upon the clergy for	teaching	the contrary. Whereupon, if	8, 107/ 15
his living and his	teaching	. For against their lechery	8, 121/ 34
it contrary to the	teaching	of God and his	8, 133/ 1
better-learned . . . and by their	teaching	and good, holy doctrine	8, 139/ 13
with his church and	teaching	it all truth --	8, 154/ 8
set forth Luther's heresy	teaching	that priesthood is no	8, 219/ 10
set forth Luther's heresy	teaching	that Penance is no	8, 219/ 13
himself so fondly, and	teaching	open heresies so shamefully	8, 220/ 7
that all other congregations	teaching	the contrary be false	8, 245/ 19
that of many men	teaching	all one faith, it	8, 246/ 38
the proof of the	teaching	of them all, that	8, 247/ 6
in the governance and	teaching	of his church, what	8, 248/ 27
the Spirit of God,	teaching	his church, would ere	8, 260/ 24
hath by his true	teaching	there opened the eyes	8, 267/ 34
without writing . . . but with	teaching	from mouth to mouth	8, 271/ 1
means of the Church's	teaching	, believeth to be the	8, 285/ 28
gone too, by Tyndale's	teaching	. . . since bare faith and	8, 289/ 10
this word "doing" includeth	teaching	, talking, speaking, and all	8, 311/ 16
have needed for the	teaching	, keeping, and confirmation of	8, 339/ 23
properly to pertain to	teaching	of the scribes and	8, 353/ 10
observance is of Christ's	teaching	. . . and whatsoever is received	8, 370/ 3
be sure that his	teaching	which is accused is	8, 388/ 29
faith" considereth in Tyndale's	teaching	. . . shall soon feel that	8, 394/ 29
is, for the sure	teaching	of the true faith	8, 397/ 22
lack of the contrary	teaching	, die in that misbelief	8, 405/ 15
past. Now is this	teaching	of Tyndale much like	8, 409/ 19
he, contrary to Tyndale's	teaching	, that they may, for	8, 431/ 21
of false, malicious heretics	teaching	to the doctrine of	8, 466/ 1
wise at the first	teaching	, as soon as he	8, 468/ 16
not at the first	teaching	believed and obeyed . . . it	8, 469/ 8
at the first true	teaching	. . . we must needs perceive	8, 469/ 25

not at the first	teaching	, nor at the second	8, 469/ 34
for lack of good	teaching	, and yet never be	8, 471/ 21
any man should lack	teaching	that those children were	8, 472/ 5
dreadless trust of their	teaching	, the man falleth into	8, 487/ 16
wrong. So that in	teaching	only, resteth the pith	8, 496/ 24
believe the Church in	teaching	us which is the	8, 500/ 15
wrong; so that in	teaching	only, resteth the pith	8, 501/ 18
wrong; so that in	teaching	only, resteth the pith	8, 511/ 17
is this: that in	teaching	only, standeth the pith	8, 513/ 16
standeth not in only	teaching	. For many be full	8, 513/ 22
to good living, good	teaching	be necessary . . . yet may	8, 514/ 1
see that in good	teaching	standeth not all the	8, 514/ 2
living standeth altogether in	teaching	-- he addeth thereunto	8, 514/ 19
that all standeth in	teaching	. For those swine and	8, 514/ 29
for all the good	teaching	. And then to keep	8, 514/ 30
good living in good	teaching	. For what availeth to	8, 515/ 1
is punishment, where bare	teaching	will not suffice. And	8, 515/ 12
standeth not all in	teaching	. For no good thing	8, 515/ 24
living standeth not in	teaching	. Tyndale And there be	8, 515/ 28
very plainly declare, what	teaching	it is that Tyndale	8, 515/ 34
he taketh it, the	teaching	of his abominable heresies	8, 516/ 1
of such folk, as	teaching	cannot for a while	8, 516/ 29
that he believeth the	teaching	of this common-known Catholic	8, 537/ 1
the church; toward the	teaching	whereof he hath nothing	8, 567/ 19
fasting, weeping, and wailing.	Tear	your hearts and not	8, 68/ 27
in weeping, and wailing.	Tear	your hearts and not	8, 214/ 22
the blessed sacraments and	tear	with their dogs' teeth	8, 515/ 15
and keep them from	tearing	of good learning with	8, 515/ 4
in the vale of	tears	and not in the	8, 64/ 8
and came again without	tears	. And over that, in	8, 371/ 26
to me as the	tedious	reading of their blasphemous	8, 35/ 12
say nay to his	teeth	. . . and saith he can	8, 85/ 37
priest eateth with his	teeth	-- is it not	8, 116/ 6
porreth him in the	teeth	with a stick. And	8, 198/ 2
and plainly to his	teeth	that if he would	8, 335/ 5
man's charge, maugre his	teeth	to whom the charge	8, 357/ 33
him take all my	teeth	, and my tongue too	8, 429/ 2
the snow till his	teeth	chatter in his head	8, 440/ 17
away, spite of their	teeth	, with the rage of	8, 452/ 25
at last, maugre his	teeth	, against his purpose compelled	8, 494/ 38
good learning with their	teeth	. More If there be	8, 514/ 23
good learning with their	teeth	-- then standeth not	8, 514/ 37
good learning with their	teeth	? And therefore to such	8, 515/ 2
learning with their dogs'	teeth	. . . yea, and from barking	8, 515/ 5
tear with their dogs'	teeth	the Catholic, Christian faith	8, 515/ 16
in manner, maugre their	teeth	, which is not his	8, 526/ 33
and infidelity, and to	tell	you all at once	8, 2/ 27
man so mad to	tell	Tyndale, no man doubteth	8, 8/ 30
of whom I shall	tell	you more after. Him	8, 10/ 27
otherwise now, I cannot	tell	you what. Of truth	8, 18/ 3

for nothing: yet I	tell	not my tale to	8, 19/ 11
that they could not	tell	whether it were the	8, 23/ 2
Now, when they falsely	tell	them that they be	8, 30/ 5
Whereof till Tyndale can	tell	us some like examples	8, 42/ 25
-- till he can	tell	us that, we may	8, 42/ 27
that, we may well	tell	him that his holy	8, 42/ 28
same: let Tyndale then	tell	us one good, honest	8, 45/ 13
honest man? Let him	tell	us of any one	8, 45/ 14
meet vessels to he	tell	you beside, and howsoever	8, 45/ 25
I said, let him	tell	me which of all	8, 46/ 20
earth: now, when we	tell	them thus, and that	8, 52/ 31
own, and that we	tell	them also that all	8, 52/ 37
notwithstanding that we also	tell	them that the best	8, 53/ 4
and notwithstanding that we	tell	them, too, that all	8, 53/ 11
and albeit that we	tell	them also that God	8, 53/ 15
Passion -- when we	tell	Tyndale and Luther all	8, 53/ 20
oil," except men can	tell	them the causes, which	8, 57/ 34
wise, but go and	tell	their mother; and so	8, 59/ 15
teacheth him, I cannot	tell	. But of any good	8, 72/ 29
sacraments but if men	tell	them the reasons and	8, 76/ 12
butter," but if men	tell	him some further thing	8, 78/ 3
but if men can	tell	them what other, special	8, 78/ 9
his counsel as to	tell	him why he took	8, 78/ 30
Tyndale an answer and	tell	him all this gear	8, 79/ 4
the priests . . . did he	tell	the people therewith all	8, 79/ 10
did God, I say,	tell	the people what all	8, 79/ 19
doth not the Apostle	tell	us that those significations	8, 81/ 21
Tyndale that except he	tell	them further, other significations	8, 82/ 21
to this, I cannot	tell	. But till he can	8, 86/ 8
more thereto, whatsoever Tyndale	tell	him. And he that	8, 90/ 32
well -- let Tyndale	tell	me what repenting is	8, 91/ 1
at the font and	tell	him many good tales	8, 93/ 20
they be who can	tell	? -- and yet since	8, 107/ 5
them . . . because we cannot	tell	them a good reason	8, 109/ 34
that no man could	tell	but he, which he	8, 110/ 6
they say worse, then	tell	us that they have	8, 115/ 10
as though he would	tell	how many; wherein when	8, 144/ 19
written. Let Tyndale now	tell	us that old time	8, 151/ 17
For this must he	tell	us, or else he	8, 151/ 18
him. "For I shall	tell	you, sir," quoth he	8, 152/ 13
But neither can Tyndale	tell	why he should write	8, 156/ 21
writing. Surely, if Tyndale	tell	me this tale --	8, 156/ 32
I say, if Tyndale	tell	me this tale: I	8, 156/ 37
And thus doth Tyndale	tell	us that this eight	8, 158/ 19
that he supposeth. Now	tell	I Tyndale that, in	8, 169/ 3
that I find, and	tell	Tyndale in that chapter	8, 169/ 22
a congregation as I	tell	you that ecclesia properly	8, 170/ 38
have had Saint Luke	tell	the tale but by	8, 171/ 7
be couched, I cannot	tell	; nor what other men	8, 175/ 14
to me as to	tell	me. But surely he	8, 175/ 25

translated it, who can	tell	? And then -- when	8, 184/ 29
therein true, he may	tell	us those significations in	8, 186/ 30
am not bound to	tell	Tyndale the why. But	8, 187/ 13
Tyndale doth well to	tell	us so; for else	8, 189/ 26
Tyndale letteth not to	tell	him as plainly nay	8, 192/ 23
barber -- I might	tell	Tyndale again that I	8, 193/ 1
necessity: let M. More	tell	me what more virtue	8, 194/ 4
yea, and let him	tell	the reason why there	8, 194/ 6
his priests. Let him	tell	you from whence the	8, 194/ 8
Tyndale were able to	tell	me -- what had	8, 195/ 3
thereof can I not	tell	the cause . . . but if	8, 195/ 19
therefor. But I can	tell	well that the bishop	8, 195/ 20
And this I can	tell	for I have enquired	8, 195/ 23
by this can I	tell	as well that Tyndale	8, 195/ 24
as though he would	tell	you why. And hath	8, 202/ 32
Now, if Tyndale will	tell	us that "confession" and	8, 207/ 29
fain that Tyndale should	tell	me where he findeth	8, 208/ 21
frailty . . . nor I cannot	tell	what he calleth "purpose	8, 216/ 24
be all, as I	tell	you, so feeble in	8, 226/ 3
nay" and "no," cannot	tell	when he should take	8, 230/ 21
intent, let Tyndale himself	tell	; but that he so	8, 232/ 10
than kept. And I	tell	you this to the	8, 236/ 31
of man, but I	tell	you this because ye	8, 239/ 13
is so devilish to	tell	us thus . . . he toucheth	8, 244/ 30
busiest: yet must he	tell	us wherefore it is	8, 244/ 37
I say yet again,	tell	us then wherefore miracles	8, 245/ 37
and he must also	tell	us that we be	8, 248/ 18
it is enough to	tell	him that among all	8, 252/ 21
yet he doth but	tell	us that they did	8, 254/ 27
this deduction, I cannot	tell	. But lest they that	8, 258/ 39
that we could precisely	tell	the cause of everything	8, 260/ 10
had Scripture . . . and not	tell	me that our Lady	8, 271/ 24
found since . . . except Tyndale	tell	us that Adam printed	8, 273/ 5
Scripture." Tyndale must here	tell	us which pope hath	8, 278/ 17
cannot deny: let him	tell	which, and wherein, and	8, 278/ 23
while he doth but	tell	us, and prove it	8, 282/ 11
but promises? If God	tell	me a thing or	8, 282/ 31
new-believed article . . . let Tyndale	tell	when this belief began	8, 284/ 4
believe these men that	tell	me the other of	8, 285/ 3
Lady": then must Tyndale	tell	us why he better	8, 285/ 3
again that they that	tell	me the other of	8, 285/ 7
inspired the men that	tell	him the tale of	8, 285/ 10
should any such church	tell	it him as himself	8, 285/ 19
then shall we further	tell	him, for his third	8, 285/ 24
fourth confusion, we shall	tell	him further that the	8, 285/ 27
counsel with them, cannot	tell	unto Tyndale plainly wherefore	8, 290/ 13
that also I cannot	tell	why, nor for what	8, 291/ 17
more than I can	tell	why that every evangelist	8, 291/ 18
though I could not	tell	why) -- then had	8, 291/ 24
though I could not	tell	why they wrote somewhat	8, 292/ 11

could not, I say,	tell	why they did this	8, 292/ 13
man's soul . . . whatsoever Tyndale	tell	us, and his master	8, 300/ 13
a thing and he	tell	you not what he	8, 307/ 27
biddeth him till he	tell	him why he biddeth	8, 307/ 32
did so . . . and say, "	Tell	me, good Lord, wherefore	8, 307/ 34
than of another tree;	tell	me this, good Lord	8, 307/ 36
have said unto God, "	Tell	me what it meaneth	8, 308/ 5
but if he would	tell	them why lay their	8, 308/ 13
false juggler: I, that	tell	you that every necessary	8, 311/ 26
might afterward well enough	tell	us, when he would	8, 313/ 23
Church, Luther could never	tell	how or in what	8, 316/ 38
nay but if he	tell	him why? Then finisheth	8, 319/ 21
-- then must he	tell	us which is it	8, 323/ 1
he, "for I shall	tell	you what he taught	8, 324/ 19
his epistle: if Tyndale	tell	us this, we will	8, 325/ 31
And because he cannot	tell	allthing that Saint Paul	8, 326/ 6
whoso would have said, "	Tell	me first, good Lord	8, 328/ 16
anoint him with oil?	Tell	me the causes of	8, 328/ 20
God's writing, and to	tell	how he will "write	8, 331/ 11
he bade them . . . but	tell	him well and plainly	8, 335/ 5
while he liveth either	tell	or bid any other	8, 335/ 12
he nothing else but	tell	us what God should	8, 338/ 14
may be bold to	tell	him that then was	8, 339/ 6
and then let him	tell	us the tale again	8, 339/ 33
say that the stories	tell	that there was none	8, 340/ 35
the stories do not	tell	of any open miracles	8, 340/ 37
councils . . . then shall he	tell	us a tale to	8, 341/ 1
corps of Christendom, to	tell	them all that himself	8, 342/ 4
maketh that, let him	tell	that can; for surely	8, 345/ 24
dare be bold to	tell	them again that they	8, 350/ 8
they were that would	tell	him contrary: false heretics	8, 360/ 33
forth shameless, and boldly	tell	on their tale. And	8, 366/ 32
this life, I cannot	tell	how. Make them remember	8, 373/ 2
necessary. Now let Tyndale	tell	me whereby he knoweth	8, 375/ 33
And let him then	tell	me which church but	8, 375/ 35
an unknown church can	tell	him nothing, and all	8, 376/ 1
Or else let Tyndale	tell	which of all them	8, 376/ 3
I have often said,	tell	me which of them	8, 378/ 10
-- let Tyndale now	tell	me, therefore, by which	8, 379/ 7
own part, and will	tell	us that, like as	8, 379/ 27
-- then shall we	tell	him that we prove	8, 379/ 35
Which church let Tyndale	tell	me why he should	8, 381/ 1
Church, he can never	tell	of any part of	8, 381/ 25
belief? And let him	tell	us, then, which congregation	8, 387/ 18
or else must Tyndale	tell	us, once again, some	8, 395/ 4
be? "The preacher shall	tell	them," saith Tyndale. So	8, 396/ 4
good old wife can	tell	them. And therefore it	8, 400/ 13
Or else must Tyndale	tell	us at what time	8, 407/ 28
thereunto . . . but he must	tell	us then that either	8, 410/ 34
things that Christ shall	tell	him, though he tell	8, 415/ 4

tell him, though he	tell	it him in Scripture	8, 415/ 5
all that he would	tell	him, yet might he	8, 415/ 14
in word or writing,	tell	him a tale as	8, 415/ 15
we be bold to	tell	him that though it	8, 420/ 30
as I began to	tell	you, Tyndale -- among	8, 427/ 4
all whom let Tyndale	tell	me the name of	8, 428/ 31
Let Tyndale, I say,	tell	me any one of	8, 428/ 37
be . . . God would not	tell	him it both might	8, 429/ 32
other feeling, let him	tell	us. And yet, if	8, 430/ 33
of God's mind may	tell	us further!" -- it	8, 432/ 35
this answer we shall	tell	him again that between	8, 436/ 25
sin -- let him	tell	us wherefore it keepeth	8, 441/ 6
should somewhat more clearly	tell	us what he meaneth	8, 445/ 31
let Tyndale, I say,	tell	us whether he mean	8, 446/ 2
as though he would	tell	us that one which	8, 449/ 21
that can he never	tell	, whatsoever he babble. And	8, 454/ 33
finger, as Tyndale will	tell	you in another chapter	8, 461/ 3
And therein let Tyndale	tell	us first wherefore a	8, 462/ 17
that him list to	tell	us -- though they	8, 463/ 31
be at liberty to	tell	us for his pleasure	8, 463/ 33
be saved, and to	tell	him, "This is the	8, 465/ 3
promise but if he	tell	it), yet is not	8, 465/ 6
that every child can	tell	already -- that among	8, 472/ 18
other articles . . . we shall	tell	him that it will	8, 473/ 37
yet be bold to	tell	him that many children	8, 474/ 25
their brethren," himself can	tell	well enough that good	8, 481/ 36
knoweth not, though Tyndale	tell	us not, that the	8, 486/ 14
a trance. Let Tyndale	tell	us what he will	8, 493/ 32
deed, let Tyndale then	tell	us where, what voice	8, 495/ 23
his blunt subtleties, and	tell	us that we can	8, 504/ 16
whistle. For ye may	tell	him again that we	8, 504/ 19
And would he not	tell	them that through such	8, 505/ 20
in any wise, and	tell	them that their own	8, 505/ 36
do without grace, therefore	tell	us that man's will	8, 510/ 14
can nothing do; nor	tell	us, neither, that man's	8, 510/ 15
nothing known nor heard	tell	of, nor had imagination	8, 510/ 20
speak out plainly and	tell	us whether he mean	8, 519/ 35
And then must he	tell	every man how he	8, 520/ 10
But surely if Tyndale	tell	us that the mercy	8, 520/ 16
should, as reason is,	tell	us those things that	8, 521/ 31
he may as well	tell	us of the reprobates	8, 523/ 8
say, somewhat ashamed to	tell	us even well and	8, 529/ 32
could never for shame	tell	us this tale. What	8, 533/ 27
Bathsheba. And if Tyndale	tell	me so -- then	8, 535/ 1
And therefore let Tyndale	tell	us whereby he proveth	8, 536/ 24
would without good proof	tell	him the contrary . . . I	8, 537/ 17
God wot I cannot	tell	; I wot not what	8, 538/ 3
that can I not	tell	. . . but except he take	8, 538/ 23
-- that Tyndale should	tell	us truth -- than	8, 544/ 12
grace. If Tyndale thus	tell	us, and will ween	8, 549/ 3

Scripture. But we will	tell	him then that there	8, 549/ 6
enough for him to	tell	us that he repented	8, 551/ 14
is not ashamed to	tell	us in conclusion that	8, 551/ 32
unto this, he can	tell	well enough, I warrant	8, 557/ 19
of me, as I	tell	thee truly thou shalt	8, 557/ 34
or not, he will	tell	you. And therefore he	8, 560/ 26
him. But, now, to	tell	us such a thing	8, 565/ 11
own bare worshipful word,	tell	us no cause why	8, 565/ 14
purpose, that is to	tell	us and teach us	8, 567/ 18
own profit (as Tyndale	telleth	us), they shall soon	8, 55/ 22
insight, in that he	telleth	us as a new	8, 60/ 18
forth as the Gospel	telleth	, for what proper signification	8, 80/ 32
a blasphemous jesting fashion,	telleth	us -- then followeth	8, 82/ 27
them that Order: Tyndale	telleth	us in his book	8, 84/ 19
as for that he	telleth	his tale as though	8, 90/ 12
such causes as Tyndale	telleth	some for great, hidden	8, 110/ 5
a solemn figure: Tyndale	telleth	us here that because	8, 111/ 34
And albeit that Tyndale	telleth	us many times, as	8, 113/ 23
hundred thousand Tyndales that	telleth	us the contrary) --	8, 137/ 14
open and plain, he	telleth	us a long tale	8, 144/ 17
very chief. For he	telleth	us that a "church	8, 144/ 21
the other side, Tyndale	telleth	us that God hath	8, 148/ 3
In this tale Tyndale	telleth	us two things. One	8, 154/ 25
all his gay tale	telleth	us nothing to purpose	8, 168/ 37
lame tale. For he	telleth	you not what manner	8, 170/ 31
of this chapter Tyndale	telleth	me that I have	8, 175/ 8
such fashion as Tyndale	telleth	me . . . in that if	8, 175/ 21
a great process . . . and	telleth	us that "charity" hath	8, 198/ 23
shortly gone as Tyndale	telleth	us. But I were	8, 214/ 10
us no gospel, nor	telleth	us no glad tidings	8, 215/ 16
told. For then he	telleth	us plainly that of	8, 215/ 17
by which God anything	telleth	to his creatures (by	8, 243/ 7
Catholic Church of Christ	telleth	us to have been	8, 245/ 15
in Books. More Tyndale	telleth	us here another fair	8, 276/ 5
And therefore, where Tyndale	telleth	a long tale that	8, 327/ 18
hearts." Lo, here he	telleth	what manner of writing	8, 331/ 16
that where Saint Paul	telleth	Timothy that, albeit he	8, 360/ 24
well believe when it	telleth	him, "These things the	8, 381/ 2
believeth it when it	telleth	him, "These books the	8, 381/ 4
errors. More Here he	telleth	us that no member	8, 420/ 5
good reader, that Tyndale	telleth	us here three things	8, 420/ 20
meaneth not as Tyndale	telleth	us, we may well	8, 433/ 24
plain, express words, Tyndale	telleth	us that a true	8, 445/ 12
And therefore when Tyndale	telleth	us that Luther and	8, 452/ 21
horrible deed as Tyndale	telleth	us that they fall	8, 458/ 13
other things that God	telleth	us, as well as	8, 463/ 20
sometimes such as Tyndale	telleth	, that is to wit	8, 463/ 34
whole tale that he	telleth	here. For if every	8, 470/ 13
falleth to preaching, and	telleth	us full holily that	8, 485/ 34
goodly tale that he	telleth	us here of his	8, 488/ 4

hath chosen them (and	telleth	not when -- whether	8, 499/ 1
it is, that Tyndale	telleth	us now . . . then is	8, 514/ 28
some, as Tyndale here	telleth	us, even in the	8, 517/ 21
calleth upon them . . . he	telleth	us a vain, foolish	8, 520/ 17
this tale which he	telleth	us here is for	8, 521/ 14
the thing that Tyndale	telleth	us here as a	8, 521/ 20
heresies in the end,	telleth	us nothing, almost, by	8, 522/ 4
this that Tyndale here	telleth	us of elects --	8, 523/ 6
false intent wherefore Tyndale	telleth	us this tale of	8, 528/ 3
this . . . very God himself	telleth	us the contrary . . . and	8, 540/ 24
forth from David, and	telleth	us as wise a	8, 540/ 29
he that point, and	telleth	us that the apostles	8, 541/ 33
properly that ever he	telleth	us that they lost	8, 542/ 15
the faith, that Tyndale	telleth	us -- that they	8, 542/ 27
also, to what purpose	telleth	Tyndale us that they	8, 545/ 23
not deadly before . . . he	telleth	us that he repented	8, 551/ 22
the end, what he	telleth	us thereof, and to	8, 562/ 2
err." And therein he	telleth	us, as I have	8, 564/ 22
his own bare word	telleth	us that it is	8, 565/ 9
Our Election." Therein he	telleth	us, concerning elects, and	8, 565/ 19
wit seeth. Then he	telleth	us that the mercy	8, 565/ 28
he nothing proveth, but	telleth	, and looketh that for	8, 566/ 6
he chooseth them Tyndale	telleth	not -- whether before	8, 566/ 20
of the Altar too,	telling	us, as Tyndale doth	8, 11/ 19
denying than the willingly	telling	of our own fault	8, 207/ 14
without Scripture. Now, Tyndale	telling	us thus . . . we must	8, 265/ 9
Christ. But Tyndale --	telling	Saint John's tale and	8, 439/ 36
word, written or unwritten,	telling	us anything against our	8, 508/ 3
against our own reason	telling	us the contrary) --	8, 508/ 4
ye see, against Tyndale	telling	us this . . . very God	8, 540/ 24
is at the leastwise	temerarious	and overbold so certainly	8, 154/ 3
far the better in	temper	. . . so that although they	8, 160/ 7
cause to fear and	temper	his hope of God's	8, 425/ 3
far above the natural	temperance	; but he teacheth all	8, 68/ 8
was also a wise	temperance	of the matter: that	8, 283/ 26
inspire good thoughts of	temperance	, while they be at	8, 520/ 37
the flesh were in	temperate	rest without it. And	8, 71/ 12
should be so well	tempered	that no man should	8, 37/ 2
they ministered in the	Temple	, and forbade divers meats	8, 59/ 34
they ministered in the	Temple	, he would anon search	8, 60/ 29
the veil of the	Temple	is withdrawn -- yet	8, 80/ 15
us into the inner	temple	, within the veil . . . , and	8, 112/ 4
hallowed vessels of the	Temple	to serve his own	8, 163/ 4
of the tabernacle, the	temple	, and all things belonging	8, 308/ 4
about the Ark, the	Temple	, the sacrifices, and many	8, 328/ 31
came themselves into the	temples	in the holy days	8, 323/ 11
thereat, both spiritual and	temporal	, and of either party	8, 21/ 14
his lords spiritual and	temporal	. . . gave monition and warning	8, 27/ 5
prelates and upon the	temporal	princes, and calleth them	8, 28/ 3
mind that neither peril	temporal	, in breach of his	8, 38/ 3

toward princes and other	temporal	rulers? We see, pardie	8, 56/ 26
the clergy and the	temporal	princes for men born	8, 57/ 21
and condition, spiritual and	temporal	, leaving almost none untouched	8, 177/ 7
all states, spiritual and	temporal	, throughout all Christendom, and	8, 191/ 21
he leaveth ordinarily some	temporal	pain to be sustained	8, 209/ 33
yet there remaineth a	temporal	pain, or by good	8, 210/ 8
the satisfaction of the	temporal	pain that is due	8, 210/ 29
and pain eternal and	temporal	and altogether -- and	8, 212/ 30
neither eternal pain nor	temporal	pain appointed for us	8, 213/ 13
the case that the	temporal	pain due therefor in	8, 213/ 18
the redeeming of his	temporal	pain. But else I	8, 213/ 29
preachers and also rulers	temporal	-- then all was	8, 279/ 12
which seeketh his own	temporal	advantage and commodity. Of	8, 352/ 24
sinful blasphemy . . . so, by	temporal	laws and bodily punishment	8, 482/ 6
all, both eternal and	temporal	, both in hell and	8, 495/ 35
punishment from eternal to	temporal	. And therefore the prophet	8, 539/ 36
sin translated, and the	temporal	punishment reserved -- by	8, 540/ 18
them such fear of	temporal	death upon the pain	8, 543/ 23
Savior for fear of	temporal	death, were no deadly	8, 544/ 14
his especial providence useth	temporally	to punish the whole	8, 2/ 11
place, that the pain	temporally	due to our actual	8, 214/ 2
common both to the	temporalty	and them . . . and at	8, 164/ 15
so used by the	temporalty	of their own humility	8, 164/ 17
sins . . . or after a	temporary	pain endured in purgatory	8, 516/ 20
or woman either, to	tempt	him to eat the	8, 61/ 28
flesh on fire, and	tempt	him to lechery and	8, 444/ 17
he feared not to	tempt	our Savior himself to	8, 444/ 18
in the storm of	temptation	, and falleth into the	8, 212/ 23
bear . . . but with the	temptation	shall also make you	8, 452/ 37
them . . . and which no	temptation	can cause them so	8, 455/ 20
and in resisting of	temptation	, too, and working with	8, 486/ 25
be "feeble" sometimes in	temptation	, and then they "cannot	8, 490/ 20
such a plague of	temptation	put upon him that	8, 523/ 36
but maketh with the	temptation	a way out also	8, 531/ 36
God suffereth no such	temptation	to come unto us	8, 532/ 3
thou shalt find no	temptation	like unto that from	8, 541/ 6
this happed them through	temptation	-- that will we	8, 542/ 32
David did adultery through	temptation	, and killed his good	8, 542/ 33
his good friend through	temptation	. . . and as Eve ate	8, 542/ 34
the forbidden fruit through	temptation	, and Adam ate it	8, 542/ 35
ate it also through	temptation	. . . and Judas betrayed Christ	8, 542/ 35
betrayed Christ also through	temptation	-- so the apostles	8, 542/ 36
it, and all through	temptation	. Let Tyndale excuse every	8, 543/ 1
sin that cometh of	temptation	. . . and whose sin shall	8, 543/ 2
strive and resist the	temptation	. Which till they cease	8, 543/ 6
grace . . . there can no	temptation	be so great that	8, 543/ 7
but giveth with the	temptation	a way out, that	8, 543/ 11
us ween that upon	temptation	to forsake our Savior	8, 544/ 14
the wound of their	temptation	was so great that	8, 545/ 9
profit, in avoiding of	temptations	of our ghostly enemy	8, 129/ 3

and overcome all those	temptations	through the grace of	8, 452/ 1
but also in all	temptations	of adversity, into which	8, 485/ 6
of all. For when	temptations	come, we cannot stand	8, 485/ 10
And in all such	temptations	our faith perished not	8, 485/ 16
-- that men by	temptations	learn to find and	8, 486/ 17
Never the later, many	temptations	go over his heart	8, 489/ 12
his "old profession," with	temptations	over his heart, and	8, 491/ 25
and so feeble in	temptations	that, through the fruit	8, 492/ 3
Tyndale's tragical terms of	temptations	and tormentry, destruction, hangman	8, 492/ 14
such a storm of	temptations	, for the sudden change	8, 540/ 33
risen. The sword of	temptations	, with fear, sorrow, mourning	8, 541/ 17
and "amazed," and "stormy"	temptations	, "terrible" sights, with their	8, 542/ 21
deeds which they be	tempted	to . . . though they be	8, 452/ 3
suffer you to be	tempted	above that ye may	8, 452/ 36
you not to be	tempted	above that that ye	8, 531/ 35
you not to be	tempted	above that ye may	8, 543/ 10
these men have and	ten	times more, too, and	8, 50/ 17
in that, kill we	ten	men on a day	8, 90/ 4
so fast cleaveth that	ten	John the Baptists were	8, 120/ 13
so fast cleaveth that	ten	John the Baptists were	8, 120/ 26
the Baptist nor such	ten	Saint John the Baptists	8, 122/ 22
hundred, there be not	ten	that have the properties	8, 196/ 3
priests, there be not	ten	that have the properties	8, 196/ 17
sometimes scant one in	ten	years, and in some	8, 482/ 23
would else be infinitely,	ten	hundred thousand thousand times	8, 516/ 22
ever after rather suffer	ten	times to die than	8, 557/ 13
Scripture, where the commandment	tended	to virtue, good manners	8, 352/ 14
good woman!" O the	tender	heart of piteous Tyndale	8, 190/ 28
his alone only-begotten and	tenderly	beloved Son. Then say	8, 508/ 23
word of God, nor	tendeth	not to the destruction	8, 357/ 14
of God, but were	tending	to his honor, or	8, 354/ 18
vobismet ipsis" . . . and greatly	tending	to the maintenance of	8, 357/ 16
of chases in some	tennis	play. For in good	8, 138/ 18
the faith like a	tennis	ball from the one	8, 554/ 21
the bass and the	tenor	whereupon they would sing	8, 143/ 1
town not once in	tenscore	years), but whole goodly	8, 482/ 24
-- written in the	tenth	chapter of the same	8, 172/ 18
as appeareth in the	tenth	chapter of Saint John	8, 292/ 20
or may make every	tenth	day holy day, only	8, 320/ 8
turn it to every	tenth	day when we list	8, 321/ 25
spot? Why taken the	tenth	day? Why offered the	8, 329/ 1
the Romans, in the	tenth	chapter, "They" (that is	8, 430/ 7
were a more general	term	than this word "church	8, 164/ 32
is a more general	term	than this word "church	8, 166/ 6
must needs grant this	term	"church" to be as	8, 168/ 32
many things, as this	term	ecclesia. But, now, when	8, 168/ 33
manner of congregation . . . the	term	"congregation," absolutely set, signifieth	8, 171/ 25
and "image" is a	term	indifferent to good and	8, 174/ 5
then they confound the	terms	of "faith" and "hope	8, 53/ 28
with unknown and strange	terms	, to bring us into	8, 111/ 20

have lost their juggling	terms	. For the doctors-preachers were	8, 204/ 10
have not lost these	terms	yet, and God forbid	8, 204/ 15
they should. For these	terms	of grace be no	8, 204/ 16
grace be no English	terms	. . . but terms necessary for	8, 204/ 16
no English terms . . . but	terms	necessary for the true	8, 204/ 17
these be no juggling	terms	, but terms devised with	8, 205/ 31
no juggling terms, but	terms	devised with good reason	8, 205/ 32
away, not only those	terms	of grace, and the	8, 205/ 35
which of the two	terms	we take for subiectum	8, 236/ 14
words, unto dark, debatable	terms	of "general," "pith," and	8, 257/ 30
verified all Tyndale's tragical	terms	of temptations and tormentry	8, 492/ 14
conjurations, there appeared many	terrible	sights, so far forth	8, 128/ 28
jeopardy -- then Tyndale's	terrible	exorcism made me not	8, 180/ 12
there be of that	terrible	fire . . . which thou mayest	8, 288/ 26
for sins, but a	terrible	expectation and looking for	8, 377/ 25
sudden change, and the	terrible	sight of his Passion	8, 541/ 8
amazed," and "stormy" temptations, "	terrible	" sights, with their hearts	8, 542/ 22
at the last the	terror	and fear so sore	8, 128/ 30
Christ's new law and	testament	! And who shall less	8, 5/ 22
tongue, first Tyndale's New	Testament	, father of them all	8, 6/ 3
Tyndale's Pentateuch, and Tyndale's	Testament	, and all the other	8, 10/ 14
God in the New	Testament	, but only by man	8, 14/ 31
translation of the New	Testament	. The third, against two	8, 33/ 24
commanded in the Old	Testament	that the priests should	8, 59/ 33
Lord in the Old	Testament	described so seriously all	8, 79/ 8
the Ark of the	Testament	, and the ceremonies of	8, 79/ 15
again, and unto the	testament	which God hath made	8, 89/ 9
is disobedient unto God's	testament	and setteth up another	8, 89/ 18
upon trust of God's	testament	. . . and then he calleth	8, 91/ 4
priest" in the New	Testament	, understand nothing else but	8, 91/ 8
the new and everlasting	testament	in his blood, and	8, 116/ 28
his "new and everlasting	testament	in his blood," and	8, 117/ 8
past, in the Old	Testament	and authentic stories, and	8, 133/ 29
clean out the New	Testament	now? We must pray	8, 134/ 1
translation of the New	Testament	An Answer unto the	8, 142/ 4
translation of the New	Testament	was well worthy to	8, 142/ 10
the burning of Tyndale's	Testament	. For surely first his	8, 142/ 29
another man translating the	Testament	, and being good and	8, 143/ 36
text of the New	Testament	! And so might I	8, 144/ 4
burning of Tyndale's evil-translated	Testament	. But Tyndale as soon	8, 152/ 18
congregation" in the New	Testament	where he found this	8, 163/ 17
throughout all the New	Testament	by this word "church	8, 167/ 39
throughout all the New	Testament	translated by this word	8, 168/ 11
writers of the New	Testament	had occasion to speak	8, 168/ 18
should throughout the New	Testament	be translated by this	8, 168/ 21
of within the New	Testament	. And thus whereas Tyndale	8, 168/ 24
throughout all the New	Testament	by this word "church	8, 168/ 31
ecclesia throughout the New	Testament	translated by this word	8, 168/ 36
throughout all the New	Testament	translate this word ecclesia	8, 169/ 5
translation of the New	Testament	. The Third Book Hereafter	8, 221/ 32

part of the New	Testament	was put in writing	8, 224/ 31
he translated the New	Testament	out of Greek. These	8, 230/ 10
falsely translate the New	Testament	into English, to make	8, 230/ 34
falsely translate the New	Testament	into English, to make	8, 231/ 2
world's end." The New	Testament	is full of those	8, 238/ 32
the Ark of the	Testament	, that was about to	8, 259/ 20
them in the Old	Testament	more than their part	8, 259/ 29
that, God wrote his	testament	unto them always, both	8, 275/ 35
but signs of the	testament	of God; and in	8, 276/ 2
prove it. Tyndale The	testament	which God made with	8, 276/ 10
He gave them the	testament	of circumcision"; not that	8, 276/ 14
circumcision was the whole	testament	. . . but the sacrament or	8, 276/ 15
have not the Old	Testament	only but also the	8, 281/ 20
now, besides the Old	Testament	, opened richly in the	8, 282/ 3
richly in the New	Testament	, that before were promised	8, 282/ 4
he take the New	Testament	for the book of	8, 282/ 7
is in the New	Testament	fulfilled that was promised	8, 282/ 16
promises in the Old	Testament	than every man well	8, 282/ 20
of in the New	Testament	. Wherefore, inasmuch as the	8, 294/ 7
sacraments of the Old	Testament	have significations . . . and inasmuch	8, 294/ 8
sacraments of the New	Testament	(of which mention is	8, 294/ 9
of in the New	Testament	. More Upon this he	8, 301/ 26
sacraments of the Old	Testament	have significations . . . and inasmuch	8, 303/ 2
sacraments of the New	Testament	(of which mention is	8, 303/ 4
sacraments of the New	Testament	have significations also . . . and	8, 303/ 22
write all his new	testament	, nor cause it to	8, 331/ 7
will "write" his new	testament	, when he saith by	8, 331/ 12
his last and everlasting	testament	, . . . and no more behind	8, 335/ 27
nothing touch the New	Testament	, nor nothing that this	8, 342/ 28
word of the New	Testament	written. And therefore, though	8, 342/ 31
scripture, in the Old	Testament	, that forbade these things	8, 343/ 30
written in the Old	Testament	. And therefore Tyndale had	8, 347/ 34
have condemned the New	Testament	, and also forbidden certain	8, 356/ 34
as for the "New	Testament	" -- if he mean	8, 357/ 3
if he mean the	testament	of Christ, it is	8, 357/ 3
translation of the New	Testament	, newly forged by Tyndale	8, 357/ 6
to be called Christ's	testament	, but either Tyndale's own	8, 357/ 10
but either Tyndale's own	testament	or the testament of	8, 357/ 10
own testament or the	testament	of his master, Antichrist	8, 357/ 10
faith. And concerning that "	testament	, " I have, both in	8, 357/ 18
that ere the New	Testament	was written . . . men were	8, 379/ 3
of all the New	Testament	. . . and whereof sundry great	8, 424/ 12
read in the New	Testament	of Christ's "brethren," would	8, 466/ 31
read in the New	Testament	of Christ's "brethren," would	8, 471/ 29
witness of man in	testification	and witnessing of him	8, 233/ 32
in such open fashion	testified	and declared themselves that	8, 142/ 17
more . . . which have also	testified	for my part in	8, 152/ 6
not true when he	testified	and gave witness with	8, 228/ 25
was (and for such	testified	by writing, and by	8, 262/ 26
every age were, well	testified	with miracles, in that	8, 274/ 39

true because he believeth,	testifieth	, and giveth witness in	8, 228/ 20
is above all, and	testifieth	the things that he	8, 240/ 5
been God; as himself	testifieth	in the fifth of	8, 241/ 26
as they report and	testify	that were at that	8, 24/ 3
stories are there that	testify	great things done in	8, 128/ 10
his word -- do	testify	from age to age	8, 149/ 25
shall, as I said,	testify	with me before this	8, 153/ 27
and all believing hearts	testify	that we are begotten	8, 224/ 9
prophet. Now doth Christ	testify	of him that he	8, 231/ 16
Noah -- do stories	testify	. More Full well. But	8, 273/ 9
God's sake -- do	testify	for our part: that	8, 373/ 25
do well and clearly	testify	by their books. For	8, 389/ 10
of all his riches . . .	testify	all the apostles and	8, 410/ 5
inheritance of all riches . . .	testify	all the apostles, and	8, 413/ 24
other thing besides that	testify	all the apostles and	8, 414/ 7
For all these will	testify	that we must believe	8, 414/ 9
have Tyndale himself to	testify	that Tyndale himself saith	8, 414/ 19
they be thus: "Ego	testimonium	ab homine non recipio	8, 232/ 35
Latin were "Ego nullum	testimonium	ab homine recipio." And	8, 232/ 39
in them "Qui vidit	testimonium	perhibuit" . . . nor "verum est	8, 273/ 13
perhibuit" . . . nor "verum est	testimonium	eius." There were stories	8, 273/ 14
Scrutamini scripturas, quoniam ipsae	testimonium	perhibent de me" ("Look	8, 347/ 15
and heard, and his	testimony	no man receiveth. Whosoever	8, 240/ 6
and shameless invention, take	testimony	and witness of his	8, 493/ 26
in the burning of	Tewkesbury	; but I can see	8, 20/ 1
James hath since confessed . . .	Tewkesbury	said unto him, "Save	8, 20/ 7
great a trust in	Tewkesbury	that I doubted not	8, 20/ 25
he should hear that	Tewkesbury	had revoked that point	8, 20/ 26
too. As soon as	Tewkesbury	heard that, he went	8, 20/ 27
also confess afterward that	Tewkesbury	had read unto him	8, 21/ 17
did Bayfield, Bainham, and	Tewkesbury	. And yet in some	8, 517/ 20
rehearsal of this brief	text	well perceive that Eliachim	8, 67/ 24
Tyndale will gloss his	text	as it please him	8, 79/ 6
nothing at all! His	text	also of Saint Peter	8, 96/ 22
ye see that this	text	proveth Tyndale's purpose nothing	8, 97/ 9
sides agree upon the	text	of Scripture, and that	8, 134/ 3
showeth that the Latin	text	and the Greek may	8, 143/ 29
words in the Latin	text	and the Greek do	8, 143/ 30
of proof in the	text	of the New Testament	8, 144/ 4
the circumstances in the	text	would not have served	8, 165/ 8
with devils." This only	text	of Saint Paul is	8, 172/ 26
their own old Latin	text	of heresy also, which	8, 182/ 13
hundred years. For that	text	doth call it an	8, 182/ 15
it in the Latin	text	: "Seniores qui in vobis	8, 183/ 12
presbyteros is, in the	text	that he hath alleged	8, 183/ 34
therewith. And the first	text	showeth also, after the	8, 192/ 5
and where the Latin	text	was caritas, and where	8, 201/ 28
translated also this selfsame	text	of Saint John too	8, 232/ 29
the order of the	text	in Scripture may be	8, 236/ 30
thyselves." Now, upon this	text	deduceth Tyndale that women	8, 258/ 36

marriage." And in this	text	also: "It is better	8, 261/ 3
none. In the second	text	because Saint Paul condemneth	8, 261/ 11
And upon the third	text	, because Saint Paul saith	8, 261/ 19
not rather upon the	text	that he speaketh of	8, 261/ 26
-- and upon this	text	also: "Do to another	8, 261/ 27
they that lay that	text	for a prohibition of	8, 278/ 7
meaning by some one	text	of Scripture, or some	8, 331/ 27
bring forth some half	text	half so sufficient for	8, 332/ 11
could bring out one	text	so good for him	8, 332/ 26
brethren find out that	text	by which Christ biddeth	8, 332/ 27
could find out any	text	in which Christ had	8, 332/ 29
the circumstance of the	text	showeth), but had utterly	8, 349/ 18
or believe, by any	text	that Tyndale hath showed	8, 351/ 11
very well. For one	text	may be diversely, in	8, 353/ 37
to bring in that	text	for this purpose --	8, 359/ 21
layeth Friar Barnes another	text	for this purpose: the	8, 359/ 23
of any law, this	text	serveth Friar Barnes a	8, 360/ 9
this purpose, in that	text	of Saint Paul that	8, 360/ 22
poor help of this	text	of Saint Paul; which	8, 361/ 33
bringeth in Barnes another	text	of Saint Paul: where	8, 362/ 1
Barnes doth here . . . which	text	, in the place where	8, 363/ 8
write. And therefore this	text	of Saint Paul brought	8, 363/ 18
was there yet one	text	remained, whereof many of	8, 363/ 34
of Saint Paul . . . which	text	Tyndale hath also brought	8, 363/ 36
accursed were he. This	text	hath now Friar Barnes	8, 364/ 3
saw also that that	text	saith not that Saint	8, 364/ 12
me, therefore, by which	text	of Scripture, in all	8, 379/ 8
to lay forth any	text	of Scripture discharging us	8, 379/ 17
may: bring in one	text	of Scripture by which	8, 379/ 23
in many a plain	text	of Scripture more, as	8, 387/ 12
yet he shall have	text	against text, and gloss	8, 389/ 28
shall have text against	text	, and gloss against gloss	8, 389/ 28
all, by one dark	text	or twain taken in	8, 425/ 7
followeth forthwith in the	text	, "By this be the	8, 434/ 37
great letter of some	text	hand that is more	8, 491/ 6
as in a great	text	hand, look upon our	8, 492/ 16
no glosses for the	text	that Christ said to	8, 553/ 8
let us see the	text	and their gloss together	8, 553/ 11
not this a proper	text	and well framed together	8, 553/ 20
false exposition of this	text	of Scripture, "And thou	8, 559/ 24
saint, nor any one	text	of Scripture . . . but only	8, 571/ 9
maketh commonly some fond	texts	of his own head	8, 41/ 22
you Christian readers other	texts	out of the holy	8, 69/ 6
plainly see that Tyndale's	texts	serve nothing at all	8, 97/ 22
subtle, and had apparent	texts	in Scripture that, falsely	8, 139/ 7
yet he layeth like	texts	three or four (some	8, 183/ 23
since that in the	texts	that himself allegeth, neither	8, 187/ 19
make priests. And these	texts	do so plainly reprove	8, 192/ 10
the one alleged divers	texts	of Scripture for the	8, 266/ 29
thereby, and that his	texts	be clear, and the	8, 267/ 20

be clear, and the	texts	of the other part	8, 267/ 20
and believed before those	texts	of Scripture were written	8, 269/ 26
then, notwithstanding all the	texts	that seem to say	8, 269/ 29
Holy Scripture . . . in which	texts	men be no more	8, 330/ 3
hard and not intelligible	texts	. And if Tyndale deny	8, 330/ 15
And if these plain	texts	seem not yet sufficient	8, 332/ 10
their matters by those	texts	that are of most	8, 362/ 21
pass over the plain	texts	of the other evangelists	8, 362/ 24
for their part hard	texts	and doubtful, as Barnes	8, 363/ 8
can so construe these	texts	as they shall not	8, 377/ 35
by the manifold plain	texts	of Holy Scripture foreremembered	8, 379/ 36
and controversy, where plain	texts	of Scripture seem to	8, 396/ 14
by clear and open	texts	of Scripture, full and	8, 424/ 36
by many plain, open	texts	of Holy Scripture. Of	8, 426/ 24
I cannot prove these	texts	to be spoken of	8, 430/ 25
of such speak these	texts	; and therefore they speak	8, 430/ 28
I wot well these	texts	speak of good faith	8, 430/ 32
of God again. Many	texts	also of Holy Scripture	8, 437/ 8
worth, nor could no	thank	deserve nor no reward	8, 6/ 12
whom therefore be all	thank	referred -- which liveth	8, 39/ 2
Christian man can him	thank	for that holy prayer	8, 40/ 26
finally refer all the	thank	and reward of our	8, 53/ 17
too, with laud and	thank	given "to the Lord	8, 62/ 20
and yet had they	thank	for the keeping, and	8, 79/ 32
give . . . the other may	thank	the bond if ever	8, 105/ 26
instead of wine, "God	thank	you, Master Winer, for	8, 121/ 10
good zeal, with great	thank	of God, go against	8, 123/ 22
God hath (laud and	thank	be to him!) brought	8, 139/ 15
and therefore with great	thank	of God . . . though they	8, 161/ 14
cause have I to	thank	God of amendment. But	8, 177/ 11
taketh away all my	thank	and reward that I	8, 178/ 19
in my book, I	thank	God, any such high	8, 179/ 26
and yet had no	thank	. For he thought that	8, 259/ 16
not sin, but deserved	thank	(all such, I say	8, 302/ 19
sin, and not without	thank	of God. And so	8, 302/ 26
should have gotten little	thank	. And as I have	8, 328/ 24
deserving any reward, or	thank	, the rather for any	8, 402/ 34
but refer all the	thank	of them to God	8, 403/ 2
of that. For, I	thank	thee, good Lord, the	8, 457/ 35
am in doing . . . the	thank	be thine, good Lord	8, 458/ 2
they give all the	thank	to himself and ascribe	8, 523/ 16
but he said, "I	thank	thee thereof, good Lord	8, 523/ 22
and said not, "I	thank	thereof myself." And therefore	8, 523/ 25
houseled. But, God be	thanked	, he is either deceived	8, 82/ 23
true (as, God be	thanked	, he lieth) -- how	8, 123/ 29
among whom, God be	thanked	, we see many live	8, 125/ 7
whereof, our Lord be	thanked	, the maker is graciously	8, 142/ 23
untrue. For, God be	thanked	, I never had that	8, 177/ 12
know well, God be	thanked	, that I have not	8, 178/ 31
More Nay, God be	thanked	, they have not lost	8, 204/ 15

which, our Lord be	thanked	, he suffereth no false	8, 250/ 29
well that, God be	thanked	, he findeth not yet	8, 313/ 9
come . . . our Lord be	thanked	, he shall not very	8, 478/ 21
other side, and highly	thanketh	the Lord, that hath	8, 267/ 33
we must now be	thankful	to God again, and	8, 208/ 26
flesh, in showing themselves	thankful	again to God. I	8, 208/ 33
anything else but his	thankful	obedience and proof of	8, 277/ 32
ceremonies, displeasing to himself,	thankless	toward themselves, and also	8, 298/ 5
use them measurably, with	thanks	to God. If they	8, 85/ 1
have we to give	thanks	to God . . . whose goodness	8, 263/ 35
I joyfully give thee	thanks	), will now beseech thee	8, 371/ 35
as it seemeth, neither	thankworthy	nor rewardable. Now doth	8, 507/ 29
the punishment of any	theft	, or any other crime	8, 15/ 19
every manner crime --	theft	, murder, treason, and all	8, 28/ 13
establish them in their	theft	, falsehood, and damnable lies	8, 138/ 12
that it is abominable	theft	and sacrilege for a	8, 228/ 31
priesthood, more than whoredom,	theft	, murder, or any sin	8, 305/ 8
priesthood, more than whoredom,	theft	, murder, or any sin	8, 305/ 37
plainly teacheth that whoredom,	theft	, murder, and sin against	8, 306/ 5
whether as much as	theft	, murder, or the sin	8, 306/ 18
fallen asleep" in lechery,	theft	, sacrilege, incest, and murder	8, 570/ 23
for all their falsehood,	theft	, adultery, vow-breaking, treason, murder	8, 572/ 21
woman, that hath vowed	themselves	monk, friar, or nun	8, 140/ 7
before broken, should from	thenceforth	avoid and eschew the	8, 27/ 13
had wrought by himself.	Theophylact	alloweth Origen's exposition, and	8, 362/ 13
never be gotten out."	Theophylact	, upon these words of	8, 369/ 8
to contention and strife."	Theophylact	expoundeth the same place	8, 369/ 25
hundred years old, or	thereabout	. . . and this was not	8, 152/ 29
while that they go	thereabout	, and all the while	8, 451/ 17
be "the church" (for	thereabout	goeth all his matter	8, 562/ 22
make them use themselves	thereafter	the more reverently. For	8, 315/ 19
and learn to live	thereafter	. But on the other	8, 352/ 28
hear them and do	thereafter	; but and if they	8, 356/ 23
would cast them all "	thereas	never sun should shine	8, 128/ 6
But as for Almaine,	thereas	it is so already	8, 161/ 16
undoubted good word "charity,"	thereas	the sentence well showed	8, 198/ 36
doth not well when	thereas	the Scripture speaketh of	8, 199/ 36
sundry times have fallen	therefrom	, as Arius, Pelagius, Donatus	8, 44/ 19
many nations soever fall	therefrom	, and how little and	8, 251/ 7
and taken his Spirit	therefrom	!): the very Scripture itself	8, 254/ 1
by false heresies separated	therefrom	. And on the other	8, 361/ 27
again, and yet again	therefrom	. He leaveth us also	8, 392/ 36
the devil, fall again	therefrom	. . . as many hath done	8, 411/ 17
that faith may fall	therefrom	. . . but for all that	8, 411/ 22
withdraw his own will	therefrom	, to follow the world	8, 422/ 12
die before they fall	therefrom	, they shall be saved	8, 428/ 9
that we foolishly fall	therefrom	. Now, against all these	8, 433/ 40
it nor fall away	therefrom	, and for that cause	8, 489/ 39
forsake it and fall	therefrom	. And then putting the	8, 525/ 3
at any time fell	therefrom	. And this point handleth	8, 542/ 14

were very far fallen	therefrom	. For first, read me	8, 542/ 19
own fault to fall	therefrom	, by refusing the Gospel	8, 549/ 18
precided and cut off	therefrom	, and cast out thereof	8, 561/ 28
Saint Paul unto the	Thessalonians	, to whom he writeth	8, 323/ 16
for he biddeth the	Thessalonians	keep and observe well	8, 324/ 4
Paul written unto the	Thessalonians	. . . by which words he	8, 330/ 21
he wrote unto the	Thessalonians	, "Observe ye my precepts	8, 360/ 14
myself"; and to the	Thessalonians	, "Keep you my precepts	8, 374/ 16
appear: Iohannis 21; ad	Thessalonicensens	; ad Corinthios 11. And	8, 332/ 9
and sprung up so	thick	, full of pestilent errors	8, 2/ 5
took him for a	thief	. For whereas there had	8, 13/ 17
make him a stark	thief	, and bid him see	8, 29/ 22
sudden grace that the	thief	got at last, that	8, 215/ 27
true, but a false	thief	and a false traitor	8, 228/ 28
a church were a	thief	and yet not a	8, 449/ 22
and yet not a	thief	. A thief because he	8, 449/ 22
not a thief. A	thief	because he had stolen	8, 449/ 23
and yet not a	thief	because the King had	8, 449/ 23
haply say that the	thief	was not sure before	8, 449/ 25
he was both a	thief	and a traitor both	8, 513/ 34
saving that of a	thief	they say in sport	8, 534/ 4
' jugglers, '	thieves	, ' murderers, '	8, 58/ 15
a very den of	thieves	-- and worse than	8, 162/ 33
be there many false	thieves	and false traitors unto	8, 228/ 29
and died between two	thieves	, and for his death's	8, 290/ 30
adulterers, faithful vow-breakers, faithful	thieves	, faithful murderers, faithful traitors	8, 567/ 10
gross for their subtle,	thin	wits. For that all	8, 77/ 17
false. For surely the	thin	subtlety thereof, my gross	8, 459/ 37
confession again; wherein I	think	it good that ye	8, 18/ 20
nor never had, I	think	, if Tyndale's ungracious books	8, 21/ 32
no man doubteth, I	think	, but that Tyndale himself	8, 31/ 7
his execrable heresies. I	think	that no man doubteth	8, 35/ 9
blind, so that they	think	that to be very	8, 43/ 15
soul be led to	think	that all those that	8, 43/ 22
together . . . because I verily	think	that Tyndale will himself	8, 51/ 18
so should he then	think	that the things that	8, 57/ 25
flesh and soberness . . . whosoever	think	himself to the sins	8, 62/ 4
a mad thing to	think	that when they went	8, 70/ 27
be taught, and do	think	and conceive in their	8, 76/ 26
people call "bishopsing." They	think	that if the bishop	8, 83/ 32
wash away the sin,	think	once on God's promise	8, 90/ 2
they be content and	think	themselves well worthy to	8, 90/ 19
them. And they that	think	otherwise -- that is	8, 101/ 7
to wit, they that	think	that the sacraments be	8, 101/ 7
burn them, as I	think	the truth is: then	8, 102/ 4
means than men can	think	or imagine, so bind	8, 102/ 14
not why we should	think	otherwise. When our Lord	8, 102/ 27
his sight -- I	think	that God gave an	8, 103/ 14
-- so might he	think	that no medicine doth	8, 104/ 15
saying that Christian men	think	that they have done	8, 109/ 17

be so foolish to	think	that he hath done	8, 109/ 24
well and easily and	think	little on them . . . nor	8, 121/ 21
go their way and	think	themselves safe: he showed	8, 122/ 7
use they not to	think	that they do well	8, 124/ 16
laws. More Tyndale, I	think	, hath not known many	8, 125/ 21
his neck . . . he would	think	all were marred, and	8, 127/ 5
power to consecrate . . . and	think	that the virtue of	8, 127/ 6
law of God we	think	as did the Turks	8, 148/ 15
prayer, he saith we "	think	that no man may	8, 148/ 28
so mad . . . as to	think	that after that some	8, 150/ 32
men thought and yet	think	, albeit Saint Jerome thought	8, 153/ 4
hand to hand, I	think	from Adam's days, to	8, 155/ 1
God." Tyndale shall, I	think	, find no reader so	8, 174/ 7
place. And thus I	think	that every child may	8, 174/ 29
he saith that I	think	mine "errors so subtly	8, 175/ 12
say or occasion to	think	upon. Nor now I	8, 182/ 32
thing that myself shall	think	untrue, though it had	8, 197/ 8
other point. If Tyndale	think	to ease all the	8, 215/ 36
is he, as I	think	, no partner in the	8, 216/ 21
and conjecture so to	think	and say: yet to	8, 217/ 15
worse than idolatry; to	think	that the Mass may	8, 221/ 8
false, blasphemous lies, and	think	(if they think as	8, 227/ 14
and think (if they	think	as they say) both	8, 227/ 14
to show that I	think	that Tyndale meant any	8, 236/ 26
and easy: we cannot	think	but that among so	8, 249/ 34
may we with reason	think	that Luther and he	8, 250/ 2
durst ever presume to	think	, because God had not	8, 259/ 27
were overmuch boldness to	think	that we could precisely	8, 260/ 9
found any man to	think	it lawful, till now	8, 266/ 9
thus have spoken both . . .	think	ye, by your troth	8, 268/ 10
of worldly things, I	think	well he taught him	8, 272/ 39
it were sin to	think	it were not bread	8, 278/ 35
Luther saith, or to	think	it were anything else	8, 278/ 36
be so mad to	think	that God knoweth not	8, 283/ 14
unto the Jews. I	think	that Tyndale will not	8, 298/ 3
to beguile us. I	think	he taketh not so	8, 311/ 13
no cause reasonable to	think	the contrary. More By	8, 313/ 7
content that men may	think	themselves at liberty to	8, 313/ 17
no reason why "to	think	the contrary," yet if	8, 313/ 21
ever thought or durst	think	the contrary, till now	8, 319/ 7
their superstition." But I	think	there was besides this	8, 320/ 26
to have . . . as to	think	they might at their	8, 321/ 15
nor necessity. Nor, I	think	, he shall never suffer	8, 322/ 17
in Moses' days: I	think	, therefore, that Tyndale should	8, 329/ 28
ceremonies. And yet I	think	he will not say	8, 329/ 31
like Blind Bayard, and	think	it plain and open	8, 336/ 21
whereof we yet nothing	think	, and yet, peradventure, written	8, 337/ 30
And yet might they	think	that prophet restrained by	8, 349/ 24
people might hap to	think	that he would therefore	8, 351/ 34
is no man, I	think	, so mad -- when	8, 354/ 23

this (of which I	think	no good man doubteth	8, 354/ 31
be so mad to	think	that neither bishop nor	8, 354/ 32
commanded before. And I	think	it not to be	8, 365/ 1
of Scripture . . . than to	think	ourselves without Scripture unbound	8, 375/ 6
of Tyndale whether he	think	any party of Christian	8, 375/ 23
nothing but Scripture, I	think	they say true . . . for	8, 395/ 21
repentant openly and yet	think	in their hearts full	8, 398/ 37
own works, nor once	think	that he can of	8, 400/ 1
from which he might	think	, peradventure, that all mankind	8, 406/ 17
upon Tyndale's tale to	think	as he would have	8, 407/ 9
child. We shall, I	think	, also agree together in	8, 427/ 24
be so mad to	think	that God will in	8, 463/ 30
of Christ's "brethren," would	think	that they were our	8, 466/ 31
the devil's part, and	think	that though an elect	8, 470/ 2
of Christ's "brethren," would	think	that they were our	8, 471/ 30
happen to err and	think	that our Lady was	8, 472/ 36
beetle-blind," "fleshly" reason to	think	that the good endeavor	8, 502/ 16
nor say nothing, nor	think	nothing, but sit even	8, 506/ 13
their lemans' sides, and	think	they will come there	8, 521/ 27
of their standing, and	think	that they be so	8, 523/ 28
he might hap to	think	himself over-great in God's	8, 524/ 9
unreasonable that would not	think	that a king or	8, 530/ 18
power" . . . and could not	think	or devise who should	8, 542/ 30
together? Do ye not	think	that there is as	8, 553/ 21
Tyndale doth: whether ye	think	not as much wit	8, 559/ 5
ween all wise men	think	that the same devil	8, 559/ 7
had, they never once	think	upon him. For as	8, 566/ 25
unto good works, but	think	that only faith in	8, 571/ 34
so firmly that they	think	verily they feel their	8, 572/ 16
God's sake . . . and yet	thinketh	, for all that, that	8, 72/ 1
and taught him, he	thinketh	that it becometh him	8, 78/ 14
priest can -- yet	thinketh	Tyndale that except he	8, 82/ 20
bed again every night . . .	thinketh	on God's promise first	8, 91/ 3
man otherwise thought nor	thinketh	but that the principal	8, 100/ 30
avenge it craftily, and	thinketh	that well enough. And	8, 124/ 4
the world he obeyeth,	thinketh	he, when he flattereth	8, 124/ 5
at all? -- but	thinketh	that his proper scoffing	8, 202/ 33
who is there that	thinketh	that to kill a	8, 228/ 5
wretches do it. Who	thinketh	that adultery is no	8, 228/ 6
wretches do it. Who	thinketh	that to wed a	8, 228/ 7
findeth any that so	thinketh	, as many wretches as	8, 266/ 10
say all that he	thinketh	. For else he would	8, 313/ 11
doubt not but Tyndale	thinketh	himself discharged of that	8, 375/ 29
Paul say, "He that	thinketh	that he standeth, let	8, 429/ 35
as often as he	thinketh	thereof. But mark well	8, 459/ 21
that wrought well. Now	thinketh	me, then, that between	8, 555/ 39
false opinions and from	thinking	evil good, and therefore	8, 227/ 12
-- and then, in	thinking	thus, Tyndale taketh the	8, 470/ 7
is written in the	Third	Book of Kings, for	8, 2/ 32
the New Testament. The	third	, against two chapters of	8, 33/ 24

twenty-first chapter of the	Third	Book of Kings, "When	8, 66/ 5
we not in the	third	chapter of the prophet	8, 68/ 35
away, and almost the	third	too, and promiseth forgiveness	8, 106/ 21
that are predestinate. The	third	is that he putteth	8, 133/ 17
order of priesthood. A	third	signification, he saith, it	8, 144/ 29
degrees." And "in this	third	signification" he saith that	8, 144/ 33
taketh it in his	third	signification for, all a	8, 146/ 1
a specification of his	third	signification, as though he	8, 146/ 9
truth Tyndale handleth his	third	signification very secondly, and	8, 146/ 18
not in this Tyndale's	third	signification after his description	8, 147/ 1
eighth chapter of the	Third	Book), and there shall	8, 169/ 12
an argument at every	third	word repeat a whole	8, 205/ 28
the New Testament. The	Third	Book Hereafter followeth the	8, 222/ 1
Book Hereafter followeth the	Third	Book, in which be	8, 222/ 2
kind of man; the	third	doth but deny him	8, 234/ 17
this word "no"; the	third	, whereof I spoke not	8, 237/ 27
again from death the	third	day," and that penance	8, 238/ 21
the Baptist in the	third	chapter of Saint John	8, 240/ 4
already. And upon the	third	text, because Saint Paul	8, 261/ 19
tell him, for his	third	confusion, that by the	8, 285/ 24
take and eat the	third	-- so is every	8, 286/ 28
he mean in the	third	fashion . . . that is to	8, 297/ 6
they finally to the	third	point . . . and would, notwithstanding	8, 297/ 19
first figure, and the	third	mode . . . saving that the	8, 345/ 20
written unto Timothy, the	third	chapter of the second	8, 359/ 24
and yet addeth a	third	thereto, saying, in the	8, 362/ 14
thus end I my	Third	Book containing the answer	8, 382/ 10
heaven. Thus endeth the	Third	Book. The Second Part	8, 382/ 26
I have in the	Third	Book more than plainly	8, 396/ 9
his answer to the	Third	Book of my Dialogue	8, 401/ 14
chapter answered in my	third	book of this work	8, 404/ 36
born of God" the	third	chapter of the First	8, 420/ 14
God in him. The	third	is that whoso have	8, 420/ 25
specialy dependeth upon his	third	article, whereof the words	8, 424/ 5
understanding false. For his	third	point, ye wot well	8, 424/ 6
Saint John in the	third	chapter of his first	8, 424/ 10
they destroy yet a	third	heresy of Tyndale, concerning	8, 433/ 28
by glory . . . and the	third	is himself everlasting life	8, 435/ 11
very end of that	third	chapter, "Whoso keepeth God's	8, 442/ 18
the end of my	Third	Book have answered, and	8, 472/ 33
first chapter of the	Third	Book of my Dialogue	8, 500/ 7
his answer to my	Third	Book, as ye have	8, 501/ 3
his answer unto my	Third	Book as to the	8, 501/ 7
answers made unto the	third	and fourth books of	8, 502/ 8
his answer unto my	Third	and Fourth Book of	8, 512/ 16
For that is the	third	point and the most	8, 532/ 35
Service. And it is,	thirdly	, very profitable to the	8, 159/ 15
men nothing at all.	Thirdly	, I say that in	8, 350/ 15
grace to repent. And	thirdly	, that at the bare	8, 425/ 25
rebuking, without resistance. And	thirdly	(which most is of	8, 530/ 5

fasted in hunger and	thirst	. And it were indeed	8, 70/ 26
For Origen is now	thirteen	hundred years old, or	8, 152/ 29
things without Scripture this	thirteen	hundred years, and, as	8, 339/ 1
Fourth Book, in the	thirteenth	chapter, of The Praying	8, 368/ 11
the mouth. In the	thirty-fourth	chapter of Ecclesiasticus it	8, 68/ 14
ninth of Daniel, the	thirty-sixth	of Jeremiah, the twentieth	8, 69/ 8
it again in the	thirty-third	chapter, in this wise	8, 432/ 23
I do again," or "	This-wise	will I live to	8, 89/ 15
say, since Tyndale meaneth	thiswise	, and therefore saith in	8, 297/ 31
that brought Barnes' heresy	thither	, concerning the Sacrament of	8, 9/ 33
out of this realm	thither	. . . and that for none	8, 11/ 28
him, shrinketh hither and	thither	thereat, and seeketh many	8, 272/ 2
it we cannot come	thither	, yet if we join	8, 416/ 30
the devil driveth them	thither	, and he must needs	8, 457/ 7
Iwis, though I go	thither	with my feet, yet	8, 457/ 9
not agree to go	thither	with mine heart, lo	8, 457/ 10
I am now carried	thither	even in a rage	8, 457/ 13
list, bring us all	thither	without any faith at	8, 463/ 10
he could bring us	thither	without any knowledge given	8, 463/ 11
thereof till we came	thither	and had it. So	8, 463/ 12
that he shall come	thither	before), I will not	8, 537/ 11
Answer Made by Sir	Thomas	More, Knight Lord Chancellor	8, 1/ 2
a new saint: Sir	Thomas	Hitton, the heretic that	8, 10/ 25
the name of "Saint	Thomas	the Martyr." A long	8, 10/ 28
he saith, of Sir	Thomas	Hitton, whom the bishops	8, 12/ 26
the name of "Saint	Thomas	the Martyr," in the	8, 12/ 30
good Christian faith Sir	Thomas	Hitton was of, this	8, 12/ 37
a hedge . . . and Sir	Thomas	Hitton was walking not	8, 13/ 19
this is, lo, Sir	Thomas	Hitton, the devil's stinking	8, 16/ 1
brought unto the fire:	Thomas	Bilney, that was before	8, 22/ 1
deviseth. Made by Sir	Thomas	More, Knight. Printed at	8, 384/ 10
and his fault, M.	Thomas	Bilney. Which, being once	8, 517/ 26
apostles . . . and specially Saint	Thomas	of India, which left	8, 532/ 29
thereupon. Nor yet Saint	Thomas	, which, as Tyndale saith	8, 546/ 1
as ever was Saint	Thomas	of India . . . came never	8, 548/ 10
Saint Peter, and Saint	Thomas	of India, and the	8, 566/ 1
a field full of	thorns	, that wotteth not where	8, 411/ 37
where they feel it	thoroughly	. . . so that they may	8, 68/ 32
light, and that so	thoroughly	that the world see	8, 180/ 8
that I had thus	thoroughly	searched well my breast	8, 180/ 10
depth of indurate heart,	thoroughly	pierced with their pestilent	8, 249/ 6
wit in them so	thoroughly	and so clearly instructed	8, 509/ 2
the thing that he	thoroughly	seeth, or in doing	8, 511/ 9
till he prove us	thoroughly	that David was that	8, 534/ 15
we the Examination of	Thorpe	, put forth, as it	8, 7/ 25
For the great heretic	Thorpe	, in his examination, calleth	8, 300/ 26
of them . . . that he	thought	it better that such	8, 17/ 26
malicious mind incurable, he	thought	it were then better	8, 17/ 30
so beguiled that she	thought	she might well eat	8, 49/ 23
whereas our Blessed Lady	thought	herself bound thereto, and	8, 49/ 34

a nun, as they	thought	should never happen in	8, 50/ 3
uncircumcised . . . and were yet	thought	to be in no	8, 60/ 7
good pace, and have	thought	that God Almighty had	8, 61/ 34
sacrament, and that they	thought	that to faithful folk	8, 86/ 18
natural things that he	thought	oil a meet medicine	8, 87/ 26
such a high, presumptuous	thought	should once have fallen	8, 91/ 22
so . . . and that have	thought	that the sacraments have	8, 98/ 27
that no man otherwise	thought	nor thinketh but that	8, 100/ 30
the mind that he	thought	the sacraments do nothing	8, 104/ 13
repenting at the first	thought	, by and by . . . and	8, 106/ 22
farther false construction . . . they	thought	should be the bass	8, 143/ 1
besides that they verily	thought	those errors none of	8, 152/ 36
therefore many good men	thought	and yet think, albeit	8, 153/ 3
think, albeit Saint Jerome	thought	otherwise (as he might	8, 153/ 4
Iesu Christus, because he	thought	the devil's name was	8, 174/ 27
I never said nor	thought	. But I said and	8, 182/ 21
that was, as him	thought	, seniores; in which word	8, 184/ 34
so said nor so	thought	. But the fault I	8, 201/ 24
matter . . . yet I have	thought	good to give Tyndale	8, 231/ 9
some one hath sometimes	thought	in some one thing	8, 247/ 10
no thank. For he	thought	that because of the	8, 259/ 17
Christ and his apostles	thought	hell enough. And yet	8, 288/ 24
Christ and his apostles	thought	hell enough -- I	8, 289/ 12
saving that I have	thought	it convenient, for his	8, 309/ 29
great doubt, and have	thought	it great peril, to	8, 317/ 27
Holy saints also have	thought	upon other causes. For	8, 318/ 29
causes. For some have	thought	that God ordained the	8, 318/ 30
nor no man ever	thought	or durst think the	8, 319/ 7
of them also that	thought	themselves bound of necessity	8, 326/ 23
nor possible to be	thought	upon. But when it	8, 336/ 33
and, as it is	thought	, two hundred years before	8, 339/ 1
though some others have	thought	it gay, Tyndale yet	8, 351/ 13
in the mire before,	thought	he would beware of	8, 363/ 31
And though he never	thought	thus . . . "If I had	8, 409/ 26
promises . . . which was never	thought	upon by Saint Peter	8, 474/ 19
in such opinions and	thought	them necessary unto salvation	8, 481/ 12
then, haply, when we	thought	ourselves most perfect of	8, 485/ 9
they could not have	thought	the contrary. But God	8, 509/ 37
his mind, nor anything	thought	upon -- yet when	8, 510/ 21
Lest he should have	thought	his virtue to come	8, 524/ 1
lightly fall into that	thought	; but, rather, lest (whereof	8, 524/ 8
Thus much have I	thought	it good to declare	8, 527/ 15
with him, as he	thought	; and the better with	8, 528/ 29
while asleep? When he	thought	he would have her	8, 536/ 10
that best knew his	thought	, laid his sins so	8, 539/ 26
us -- that they	thought	it impossible that he	8, 542/ 28
rise again, because they	thought	he could never "of	8, 542/ 29
he did . . . that he	thought	, of likelihood, he never	8, 546/ 10
had meant it nor	thought	it. And therefore now	8, 571/ 23
the hypocrisy and false	thoughts	that here lie hidden	8, 485/ 8

busily, and inspire good	thoughts	of temperance, while they	8, 520/ 36
among all these evil	thoughts	, all these ungracious words	8, 536/ 20
and overladen with earthly	thoughts	. For though they saw	8, 541/ 3
and joy together, that	thoughts	arose in their hearts	8, 541/ 22
schisms and war many	thousand	bodies, and by sinful	8, 11/ 1
abominable heresies, many more	thousand	souls -- have now	8, 11/ 2
Catholics, with many a	thousand	of his wretched sect	8, 29/ 8
slaughter of above fourscore	thousand	of them in one	8, 55/ 30
bread, water, and a	thousand	other things. More This	8, 85/ 5
it of, and a	thousand	mad questions more. But	8, 102/ 20
doctors far above a	thousand	years ago), we must	8, 109/ 31
of all Christendom a	thousand	years before their days	8, 119/ 28
is far above a	thousand	since that, as evil	8, 136/ 16
credence than fifteen hundred	thousand	Tyndales that telleth us	8, 137/ 14
matter more than a	thousand	years ago. Yet have	8, 152/ 7
ecclesia was used a	thousand	years before Christendom began	8, 169/ 30
soul -- and a	thousand	souls besides -- that	8, 175/ 29
may perceive, this three	thousand	years before; and in	8, 190/ 13
then evermore of a	thousand	, nine hundred at the	8, 196/ 6
priesthood . . . then of a	thousand	priests, nine hundred at	8, 196/ 15
follow that of a	thousand	priests, nine hundred be	8, 196/ 24
follow that of a	thousand	there be nine hundred	8, 197/ 19
use it, and a	thousand	other words like, such	8, 199/ 20
apostles preached a hundred	thousand	sermons, and did as	8, 254/ 22
care not for a	thousand	Cyprians, I lay for	8, 266/ 36
years, and above a	thousand	, too, of whom my	8, 367/ 28
of them above threescore	thousand	in divers places, all	8, 482/ 34
be infinitely, ten hundred	thousand	thousand times, longer. This	8, 516/ 23
infinitely, ten hundred thousand	thousand	times, longer. This taketh	8, 516/ 23
kill the other, by	thousands	on a day, as	8, 58/ 28
wrote of things done	thousands	of years before the	8, 273/ 16
doing become "the bond	thrall	of sin." And so	8, 454/ 18
from the bondage and	thralldom	" of all fasting days	8, 62/ 25
they put all in	thralldom	; and pretending virtue, they	8, 206/ 3
of the servitude and	thralldom	that he lieth in	8, 455/ 2
breadth of a silken	thread	to cover his poetry	8, 176/ 7
man may see to	thread	a needle," and speak	8, 510/ 10
not that he can	thread	it in the dark	8, 510/ 11
pain of beating go	thread	her needle, and then	8, 525/ 26
peril come of, and	thread	it in the dark	8, 525/ 28
of this commination and	threat	than they that despise	8, 5/ 20
preface with a solemn	threat	. . . bidding men to remember	8, 139/ 32
Judas, and Pharaoh . . . and	threateneth	me sore with the	8, 221/ 15
not without a great	threatening	unto Saint Peter of	8, 375/ 27
God in all his	threats	reserveth his special prerogative	8, 568/ 32
words be minatory and	threats	, they be all, of	8, 568/ 35
by the space of	three	years and a half	8, 2/ 35
number to the Catholics	three	against one . . . and as	8, 29/ 9
this present work, these	three	books first. In the	8, 33/ 20
forth so sagely that	three	old men -- my	8, 34/ 12

the youngest of us	three	, three days ere Father	8, 34/ 16
youngest of us three,	three	days ere Father Frith	8, 34/ 16
neither drink not, in	three	days and three nights	8, 67/ 32
in three days and	three	nights. And I likewise	8, 67/ 32
worse were than all	three	, very stark heretics --	8, 93/ 29
and have bound all	three	in a bundle. For	8, 115/ 34
and utterly deny all	three	. God is good Lord	8, 117/ 36
thereby than by a	three	men's song. They changed	8, 125/ 35
points Tyndale denieth us	three	. One is that anything	8, 133/ 7
stand at two hundred?	Three	hundred? Four, five, six	8, 151/ 7
come forth with his	three	degrees of comparison: old	8, 151/ 21
he layeth like texts	three	or four (some in	8, 183/ 23
man may perceive, this	three	thousand years before; and	8, 190/ 13
worse yet than all	three	pulled the root of	8, 217/ 36
need the knowledge of	three	tongues nor twain neither	8, 218/ 23
Almaine this two or	three	years together, is yet	8, 226/ 19
say as that all	three	Persons -- the Father	8, 236/ 24
-- were Christ all	three	. Howbeit, I say not	8, 236/ 25
God did so in	three	. And so this is	8, 277/ 11
God did so in	three	, ergo he did so	8, 277/ 13
that two eggs were	three	, because that "there is	8, 286/ 24
one and twain make	three	," that simple, unlearned man	8, 286/ 25
mayest quench almost for	three	halfpence? More Nay, surely	8, 288/ 27
though he give for	three	halfpence three hundred pounds	8, 289/ 2
give for three halfpence	three	hundred pounds, yet shall	8, 289/ 2
he not be for	three	halfpence out of fear	8, 289/ 3
with the cost of	three	halfpence -- then were	8, 289/ 9
evident in all the	three	foreremembered that the apostles	8, 296/ 22
and "token" be but	three	names of one thing	8, 300/ 32
Dialogue as mine other	three	, former books of this	8, 387/ 13
sundry places of my	three	former books of this	8, 399/ 4
Tyndale telleth us here	three	things, to prove thereby	8, 420/ 20
cannot sin. Upon these	three	he concludeth that whoso	8, 420/ 27
hope, and charity, all	three	together, because that else	8, 421/ 9
of God. Of which	three	the first two be	8, 435/ 9
the Father, by which	three	- Persons - and	8, 462/ 33
with his master with	three	stripes for his tarrying	8, 491/ 22
forgive; and that for	three	great causes here specified	8, 530/ 1
examine in them these	three	godly reasons. First he	8, 530/ 9
he said two or	three	times in two or	8, 532/ 14
times in two or	three	chapters . . . and now he	8, 532/ 14
had failed in the	three	first times -- that	8, 557/ 7
him indeed in the	three	former times A, B	8, 557/ 17
A, B, C, the	three	parts of his whole	8, 557/ 17
killed of them above	threescore	thousand in divers places	8, 482/ 34
Saint Paul, when he	thrice	prayed unto him to	8, 159/ 18
congregation of heathen people,	thrice	in one chapter, even	8, 168/ 5
so boasteth, calleth "ecclesia"	thrice	in one chapter, of	8, 170/ 36
in some one matter	thrice	. To the matter I	8, 197/ 16
argument: God did so	thrice	, ergo he did so	8, 277/ 12

that he was fain	thrice	to cry to God	8, 453/ 6
heaven that was rebuked	thrice	of some one fault	8, 532/ 26
thee truly thou shalt	thrice	do ere the cock	8, 557/ 35
he cut a man's	throat	in the open street	8, 220/ 13
day! Tyndale And so	throughout	all laws, and even	8, 75/ 10
city, town, and village	throughout	all the whole world	8, 146/ 5
he will have translated	throughout	all the New Testament	8, 167/ 39
have this word ecclesia	throughout	all the New Testament	8, 168/ 11
this word ecclesia should	throughout	the New Testament be	8, 168/ 20
will have ecclesia translated	throughout	all the New Testament	8, 168/ 30
will not have ecclesia	throughout	the New Testament translated	8, 168/ 35
that if he should	throughout	all the New Testament	8, 169/ 5
of all Christian people	throughout	all the world; whereas	8, 170/ 21
wheresoever he find him	throughout	all the Bible. And	8, 174/ 25
a like-learned priest that	throughout	all the Gospels scraped	8, 174/ 26
states, spiritual and temporal,	throughout	all Christendom, and namely	8, 191/ 21
now it is opened	throughout	all the world: that	8, 329/ 21
now it is opened	throughout	all the world: that	8, 404/ 7
is open," he saith, "	throughout	all the world: that	8, 407/ 21
ye have heard already,	throughout	his whole title wherein	8, 472/ 29
the cannel, nor to	throw	his Blessed Body out	8, 12/ 12
his saints should be	thrown	out of the church	8, 15/ 12
walls of Jerusalem were	thrown	down, the gates burned	8, 67/ 13
blast of his mouth	thrown	down so deep and	8, 76/ 16
himself a fall and	thrown	all his matter in	8, 227/ 25
deprived of heaven and	thrown	into hell, where he	8, 268/ 27
have a hot iron	thrust	through their blasphemous tongues	8, 337/ 25
commandments but that he	thrust	his head through and	8, 538/ 19
sin, whereby we be	tickled	toward great actual deadly	8, 444/ 4
I had heard such	tidings	" -- that is to	8, 67/ 12
the Gospel" (or "glad	tidings	") "that is brought you	8, 212/ 3
telleth us no glad	tidings	, but the heaviest tidings	8, 215/ 16
tidings, but the heaviest	tidings	that ever man told	8, 215/ 16
women that brought them	tidings	that he was risen	8, 541/ 16
as would make a	tile-pin	to fence their fortress	8, 157/ 8
necessity -- as, peradventure,	tillage	of the ground. But	8, 273/ 1
for heresy before this	time	abjured, and is at	8, 8/ 35
God will find a	time	for him well enough	8, 9/ 30
God shall find his	time	full well. Then have	8, 10/ 3
prison nor at the	time	of his death would	8, 21/ 2
ward, and at the	time	of his death . . . he	8, 21/ 28
do not amend in	time	, he is likely to	8, 21/ 35
that were at that	time	by. Moreover, where, in	8, 24/ 4
Almaine and, of old	time	, in England. Let us	8, 30/ 22
and shall for this	time	only counsel you to	8, 31/ 22
not, I trust, one	time	or other lack to	8, 36/ 21
physician bestowed all his	time	about that part of	8, 37/ 3
was born unto Tyndale's	time	-- was born again	8, 46/ 29
Christ's days unto Tyndale's	time	have without any variance	8, 49/ 35
so superstitiously that the	time	of his disease, he	8, 60/ 4

superstitiously but that in	time	of his disease he	8, 60/ 33
sustenance, in occupying the	time	of usual feeding of	8, 64/ 27
had not at that	time	so done for theirs	8, 70/ 37
prayers were at that	time	likely to be letted	8, 71/ 16
requiring it, at such	time	as men be not	8, 73/ 19
son." Were not the	time	well lost that were	8, 84/ 23
needs mean at the	time	of the christening --	8, 93/ 3
and reason at the	time	of Baptism, repentance of	8, 100/ 35
God thereto at the	time	to purge the soul	8, 102/ 23
nothing therein at that	time	; and yet had the	8, 102/ 32
his power at the	time	, by which the water	8, 103/ 1
the understanding at such	time	as there had few	8, 119/ 19
with him on a	time	certain necromancers and went	8, 128/ 25
yet be or any	time	hath been that either	8, 130/ 34
bound, and in the	time	in which he will	8, 132/ 17
Tyndale Wherefore it is	time	to awake and see	8, 138/ 31
reader, it is high	time	to awake and look	8, 139/ 3
own eyes . . . and that	time	was never so convenient	8, 139/ 4
other heretics before this	time	. . . every man was not	8, 139/ 5
to resort in "old	time	" to "hear the word	8, 144/ 22
wont in the old	time	to resort at times	8, 147/ 16
here "in the old	time	"? For all this we	8, 147/ 19
do in the new	time	too, howsoever Tyndale list	8, 147/ 20
now; but of "old"	time	he saith that "the	8, 149/ 12
say, that of old	time	they preached both the	8, 150/ 9
they in the new	time	too. Now, if he	8, 150/ 11
preached both of old	time	. . . but that of old	8, 150/ 12
but that of old	time	they preached only the	8, 150/ 13
he calleth the old	time	. For this I wot	8, 150/ 15
argument upon the "old"	time	and say that they	8, 150/ 24
him here the oldest	time	, and the best time	8, 150/ 27
time, and the best	time	, of Christendom, in which	8, 150/ 27
stand to that old	time	. . . and will say that	8, 151/ 1
he spoke of old	time	but not of so	8, 151/ 2
he compareth the "old"	time	with this time that	8, 151/ 3
old" time with this	time	that is now, we	8, 151/ 3
must ask him which	time	is that which he	8, 151/ 4
taketh for the old	time	in respect of this	8, 151/ 4
respect of this new	time	now. We call an	8, 151/ 5
Tyndale stand to that	time	?Will he stand at	8, 151/ 7
now, a meetly old	time	. And since he saith	8, 151/ 12
by all this old	time	they have not preached	8, 151/ 12
which is that old	time	in which they preached	8, 151/ 13
tell us that old	time	. For this must he	8, 151/ 17
since neither the eldest	time	, of Christ and his	8, 151/ 22
unwritten), nor the old	time	of eight hundred years	8, 151/ 24
will take an elder	time	than this and not	8, 151/ 28
is to wit, the	time	next after the apostles'	8, 151/ 28
days by a certain	time	, the true preachers preached	8, 151/ 32
to bring forth when	time	requireth: Saint Augustine, Saint	8, 152/ 4

quoth he, "before this	time	a right honorable man	8, 152/ 14
same matter, about the	time	of the burning of	8, 152/ 18
that once of old	time	, Christ himself and his	8, 153/ 35
answer that since that	time	, all God's words, promises	8, 154/ 15
him take yet his	time	fifteen days after, within	8, 157/ 24
it all truth from	time	to time all days	8, 157/ 34
truth from time to	time	all days even to	8, 157/ 34
us consider Tyndale's "old"	time	in which he saith	8, 158/ 10
when ended that old	time	of his . . . and when	8, 158/ 12
saith that of old	time	the officers appointed thereto	8, 160/ 14
that in progress of	time	they found abused therein	8, 160/ 37
people have of old	time	-- though they know	8, 164/ 5
of old . . . at such	time	as both the parties	8, 164/ 19
in use before the	time	of the apostles, and	8, 168/ 2
too, at the same	time	when he so translated	8, 171/ 31
I mean, of old	time	, and some of later	8, 180/ 28
my mind at that	time	. Howbeit, I spied my	8, 181/ 11
nor had at that	time	either cause to say	8, 182/ 31
saith, translated since that	time	presbyteros by this word	8, 182/ 34
of presbyteros at that	time	? And that was, as	8, 184/ 34
which was at that	time	nothing signified other than	8, 187/ 3
many from the interpreters'	time	of whose intents and	8, 187/ 9
seniores was at that	time	nothing understood but an	8, 187/ 24
name had at that	time	none holy signification in	8, 188/ 26
any man in long	time	after; for they used	8, 192/ 32
a child at the	time	in which it is	8, 194/ 29
thereto. For in that	time	, besides the goodness that	8, 194/ 30
Dialogue -- at which	time	I shall read it	8, 197/ 3
in Latin at that	time	, among them, an evil	8, 200/ 22
contrary now in our	time	, and so hath signified	8, 200/ 36
them in his own	time	, and not in such	8, 201/ 2
used in of old	time	, which the people have	8, 201/ 3
their baptism if the	time	serve them to take	8, 212/ 14
he repent at one	time	, he may cease to	8, 214/ 36
life leaveth him no	time	to sin again after	8, 215/ 20
purpose" -- how long	time	serveth, after his reckoning	8, 216/ 25
these days, since Christ's	time	till our own, believed	8, 221/ 19
him in his own	time	while he lived here	8, 240/ 3
the Church of every	time	the apostle to such	8, 244/ 9
the world in their	time	. . . of whom such as	8, 244/ 10
and remained after their	time	. . . were in their stead	8, 244/ 11
the world in their	time	; and so forth from	8, 244/ 13
that they which from	time	to time come into	8, 244/ 14
which from time to	time	come into this world	8, 244/ 14
Church had in his	time	determined for an article	8, 247/ 32
holy saints of every	time	, but also all the	8, 249/ 11
whole Church of every	time	, have ever taught to	8, 249/ 12
he wrought in the	time	of his apostles, to	8, 251/ 4
he did in the	time	of the apostles. And	8, 252/ 4
step forward. For after	time	that they have said	8, 253/ 14

other sacraments also in	time	of need, if they	8, 259/ 5
Arius had in his	time	) much people already, of	8, 266/ 22
be very near his	time	, and that Luther is	8, 270/ 12
him, and that his	time	shall be but short	8, 270/ 29
world were at that	time	fallen from the faith	8, 272/ 12
was Holy Scripture that	time	. . . which is the only	8, 273/ 19
that by all this	time	which was the space	8, 273/ 30
that by this whole	time	of fifteen hundred years	8, 274/ 14
them, in all that	time	, able to be profitable	8, 277/ 39
years (by all which	time	Tyndale saith they have	8, 278/ 20
of all that long	time	before . . . did construe the	8, 279/ 6
Tyndale But in the	time	of Moses, when the	8, 279/ 11
saith that in the	time	of Moses all was	8, 279/ 19
own word at that	time	unwritten, than he said	8, 280/ 12
believed even from the	time	of her decease. And	8, 284/ 6
written . . . and in that	time	, and after, and the	8, 299/ 23
heresies) that at such	time	as Friar Barnes and	8, 301/ 6
was yet at that	time	not fully fallen so	8, 301/ 12
and disclosed at such	time	afterward as it should	8, 302/ 1
priesthood was in the	time	of the apostles an	8, 304/ 20
thus: "In the apostles'	time	, priesthood was an office	8, 304/ 26
said Mass many a	time	and oft before any	8, 316/ 4
Savior himself, at the	time	of the institution of	8, 318/ 34
as good heed in	time	as they should have	8, 319/ 35
Was himself at that	time	companion to Saint Paul	8, 325/ 34
about -- when the	time	of those old ceremonies	8, 326/ 25
to them, for the	time	while they served, though	8, 326/ 33
what then? At such	time	as the Law was	8, 327/ 10
Saint Peter at that	time	did not know by	8, 329/ 24
did yet at that	time	, going to school with	8, 329/ 27
they might at that	time	leave all such undone	8, 329/ 32
Mass, and must in	time	of need: so he	8, 333/ 22
needed, or at any	time	after should need, to	8, 334/ 25
further thing at any	time	after either believe or	8, 335/ 2
clearly understood . . . till such	time	as God, upon the	8, 336/ 29
finished but that the	time	may come when God	8, 337/ 29
forever, partly for a	time	, rather than the other	8, 343/ 34
apostles only, for their	time	, but of the Church	8, 344/ 32
And which, at that	time	while he would yet	8, 354/ 10
apostles did afterward, when	time	came to cast them	8, 354/ 12
be -- for the	time	that we hear them	8, 358/ 14
upon our shoulders what	time	we in such wise	8, 368/ 7
-- yet at the	time	that she lay dying	8, 371/ 16
was written at one	time	, believe the Church the	8, 381/ 9
as soon as my	time	shall serve me . . . so	8, 382/ 18
things done, give me	time	to come thereto; and	8, 388/ 2
be verified in every	time	since it began (as	8, 392/ 4
astonied, and for a	time	cold and dead . . . which	8, 397/ 33
might believe at that	time	, for any word that	8, 406/ 15
if Peter at that	time	knew not the thing	8, 407/ 23

unto his church any	time	since. Or else must	8, 407/ 28
tell us at what	time	God bade whoa and	8, 407/ 29
he had at that	time	no knowledge. So that	8, 414/ 16
himself hath before this	time	confessed in writing, in	8, 417/ 9
that Spirit at any	time	after that he hath	8, 417/ 26
hath once at any	time	gotten the faith shall	8, 425/ 23
as for the present	time	so stand in the	8, 428/ 8
he was at that	time	in grace and God's	8, 429/ 18
be men at one	time	never so good, yet	8, 434/ 15
and sure at one	time	, while he is the	8, 435/ 14
God once, at such	time	as grace and devotion	8, 437/ 23
for him at any	time	after to sin deadly	8, 439/ 29
there is at that	time	never a whit of	8, 442/ 30
deadly in the very	time	, neither, in which they	8, 446/ 4
or, rather, in the	time	while they be in	8, 446/ 5
they were on a	time	, for their sport, proposing	8, 446/ 16
say but in one	time	they sin, and in	8, 446/ 29
still in the very	time	in which they go	8, 447/ 1
pain shall suffer any	time	after for the sin	8, 448/ 1
lay to them the	time	before their consent unto	8, 449/ 13
the deed, nor the	time	of their repentance after	8, 449/ 14
evil deed, but the	time	in which their will	8, 449/ 15
do it, and the	time	in which they did	8, 449/ 16
sin deadly in the	time	of the doing of	8, 451/ 15
deadly sin in the	time	of his fall --	8, 455/ 1
seem that in the	time	of the doing they	8, 455/ 14
and yet in the	time	of the doing never	8, 458/ 17
and in all the	time	of their horrible doing	8, 458/ 19
Tyndale saith, at that	time	knew not of; so	8, 465/ 18
may fortune at that	time	to speak twice ere	8, 468/ 3
nor at the second	time	neither, but defend them	8, 468/ 26
defend them many a	time	and oft . . . and yet	8, 468/ 27
their sins at any	time	after their baptism committed	8, 474/ 13
and saints, of every	time	this fifteen hundred years	8, 477/ 32
in every age of	time	) saving only when such	8, 481/ 29
there, some in one	time	, some in another, and	8, 481/ 31
very worst in our	time	, have been by the	8, 481/ 32
one summer. Since which	time	, in Switzerland, even this	8, 482/ 35
beginning unto this present	time	: so hath ever his	8, 486/ 5
from grace for the	time	, and yet after that	8, 487/ 5
neither nother at any	time	faileth any man that	8, 489/ 35
faith), can at any	time	after lose it nor	8, 489/ 39
not now, for this	time	, trouble Tyndale much with	8, 497/ 19
is elect for the	time	, after the manner of	8, 497/ 30
I say, for the	time	of this present life	8, 509/ 7
other occasions at the	time	to be well -	8, 510/ 24
and will at this	time	nothing else object against	8, 512/ 18
teach in his own	time	. And yet, as well	8, 513/ 31
now, in our own	time	, that can preach and	8, 513/ 38
hundred years from the	time	of our Savior himself	8, 520/ 22

elects because at some	time	God withdraweth his hand	8, 522/ 25
from him at that	time	for some other, secret	8, 524/ 26
reprobate either, in the	time	in which they be	8, 527/ 4
else do at another	time	. And whereas God doth	8, 528/ 18
in all that long	time	from the adultery of	8, 529/ 7
that there cometh a	time	upon him when he	8, 529/ 13
in all that long	time	from the adultery of	8, 533/ 18
once, as for this	time	. . . and see how he	8, 535/ 35
holding myself for this	time	satisfied that he believe	8, 537/ 16
that there cometh a	time	upon him in which	8, 537/ 36
the child, until the	time	that it was dead	8, 540/ 5
elect can at any	time	sin deadly. And now	8, 541/ 32
all, nor at any	time	fell therefrom. And this	8, 542/ 14
his apostles, in the	time	in which himself saith	8, 545/ 19
believe it. At that	time	say I that since	8, 545/ 21
never lost at no	time	. . . and yet confesseth himself	8, 549/ 32
himself that at one	time	they neither believed nor	8, 549/ 33
it not at any	time	before they came to	8, 550/ 1
were oppressed for a	time	. More Tyndale ever laboreth	8, 550/ 14
not deadly, at the	time	when he forswore Christ	8, 551/ 12
deadly sin at the	time	-- it is not	8, 551/ 14
man else had any	time	said that Peter's faith	8, 552/ 5
that there was a	time	in which the apostles	8, 552/ 16
confesseth that in that	time	their faith was fallen	8, 552/ 19
faith abode at any	time	only in our Lady	8, 554/ 5
it ever at any	time	failed in his person	8, 554/ 36
the faith at any	time	failed in Saint Peter	8, 555/ 5
the faith at any	time	failed in Saint Peter	8, 555/ 7
that pass for this	time	, and take "faith" as	8, 555/ 25
ask I Tyndale this	time	, whether that in the	8, 555/ 27
whether that in the	time	in which Peter forsook	8, 555/ 27
Saint Peter in that	time	did not believe with	8, 555/ 37
not then at no	time	in his life his	8, 556/ 10
had, then, in some	time	at the leastwise, failed	8, 556/ 31
let us divide that	time	of that state of	8, 556/ 32
parts of the whole	time	whereof A, B, C	8, 557/ 8
him again, in that	time	which we called D	8, 557/ 12
latter parts of his	time	-- that is to	8, 557/ 15
parts of his whole	time	A, B, C, D	8, 557/ 18
it fail for a	time	by forsaking of me	8, 557/ 34
and failing for the	time	, and thou thereby turned	8, 558/ 2
any wise at any	time	from God . . . but were	8, 558/ 19
none elect at any	time	doth deadly sin . . . which	8, 559/ 11
none elect at any	time	sinneth deadly: even in	8, 559/ 20
can never at any	time	fail. Now, this great	8, 565/ 4
never faileth at any	time	. And this he proveth	8, 565/ 37
of faith at any	time	while they did it	8, 566/ 5
doth never at any	time	fail them, nor they	8, 566/ 29
elects doth at any	time	sin deadly -- though	8, 570/ 9
can neither at any	time	fail, nor suffer any	8, 570/ 11

not even in the	time	wherein they do their	8, 570/ 13
between. In all which	time	they be, by Tyndale	8, 570/ 16
et concordiam," he divers	times	repeated those words, with	8, 24/ 8
his open proclamations (divers	times	iterated and renewed) and	8, 27/ 2
such as at sundry	times	have fallen therefrom, as	8, 44/ 18
men have and ten	times	more, too, and did	8, 50/ 18
common conclusion so many	times	by him and his	8, 54/ 24
Law, this seven-year seventeen	times	told. But go me	8, 80/ 18
and by, a hundred	times	in a day. Neither	8, 89/ 35
Tyndale telleth us many	times	, as the man is	8, 113/ 23
time to resort at	times	convenient, for to hear	8, 147/ 16
they were at other	times	and places in right	8, 160/ 8
much ado, and many	times	he speaketh thereof, because	8, 160/ 16
he doth a hundred	times	worse. For he were	8, 174/ 17
the name that many	times	signified rulers and governors	8, 184/ 27
which he must many	times	needs do . . . because of	8, 235/ 6
for the miracles many	times	help to the cleansing	8, 242/ 9
the Church in diverse	times	will not serve the	8, 249/ 9
by them at such	times	as they were not	8, 255/ 23
I trow, than fifteen	times	; to which in fifteen	8, 302/ 36
his church, in the	times	convenient and by God	8, 336/ 30
his description in these	times	only in which they	8, 393/ 14
else in all those	times	, too, in which they	8, 393/ 15
them up, as many	times	he doth -- yet	8, 454/ 31
by due repentance divers	times	in their lives restored	8, 494/ 27
for so do many	times	such good children, ye	8, 497/ 17
faithful are at sundry	times	of both the sorts	8, 507/ 24
whereof experience proveth many	times	the contrary, and sometimes	8, 510/ 18
we find it many	times	far contrary: that the	8, 512/ 5
ten hundred thousand thousand	times	, longer. This taketh Tyndale	8, 516/ 23
men will at some	times	not learn nor hearken	8, 517/ 3
unsearchable wisdom doth divers	times	for more causes than	8, 525/ 17
Uriah! But at both	times	, as soon as he	8, 529/ 5
that God at such	times	first withdraweth his hand	8, 531/ 5
said two or three	times	in two or three	8, 532/ 14
he saith, "at both	times	." But yet is this	8, 532/ 16
then have we five	times	, all of one fashion	8, 556/ 35
fashion; to which five	times	Tyndale, if it please	8, 556/ 36
some of these five	times	Peter's faith failed . . . I	8, 557/ 2
in the three first	times	-- that is to	8, 557/ 7
after rather suffer ten	times	to die than once	8, 557/ 13
in the three former	times	A, B, C, the	8, 557/ 17
ye wot well, many	times	long between. In all	8, 570/ 16
them . . . but at all	times	so preserve them that	8, 572/ 18
Saint Paul laid upon	Timothy	in making him priest	8, 84/ 15
Saint Paul written unto	Timothy	in which the Sacrament	8, 91/ 26
Saint Paul writing to	Timothy	, "Neglect not that grace	8, 99/ 20
old, as appeared by	Timothy	. And for that cause	8, 184/ 18
for else had young	Timothy	, upon the calling together	8, 187/ 29
because I said that	Timothy	was not old. And	8, 189/ 23

Saint Paul written to	Timothy	, whereof himself also rehearseth	8, 190/ 36
Saint Paul there teacheth	Timothy	to beware and avoid	8, 191/ 7
Saint Paul also teacheth	Timothy	that he should not	8, 191/ 14
of Saint Paul to	Timothy	in those epistles which	8, 191/ 34
the Apostle's hands upon	Timothy	in the making of	8, 192/ 4
power and authority that	Timothy	had in giving the	8, 192/ 8
Saint Paul's hands upon	Timothy	was no sacramental sign	8, 192/ 13
Paul saith plainly that	Timothy	received grace by the	8, 192/ 22
in his epistles to	Timothy	-- and that so	8, 197/ 31
in these words to	Timothy	: "A bishop must be	8, 260/ 36
Ephesians, the other to	Timothy	. Aneling, Saint James --	8, 295/ 13
so expressly say to	Timothy	that he had grace	8, 296/ 34
Saint Paul written unto	Timothy	, the third chapter of	8, 359/ 24
as Paul saith" to	Timothy	, "abide in those things	8, 360/ 2
Paul speaketh nothing to	Timothy	against adding of any	8, 360/ 4
Paul saith not to	Timothy	, "Abide in those things	8, 360/ 12
as he writeth unto	Timothy	before, in the same	8, 360/ 17
where Saint Paul telleth	Timothy	that, albeit he have	8, 360/ 24
appear that he giveth	Timothy	this warning to arm	8, 360/ 27
destroy the faith that	Timothy	had learned, as these	8, 360/ 29
that Saint Paul gave	Timothy	that warning that he	8, 360/ 30
men. Saint Paul told	Timothy	too . . . that the Scripture	8, 361/ 7
that warning given to	Timothy	, Saint Paul hath taught	8, 361/ 12
could not have served	Timothy	without the true faith	8, 361/ 29
Saint Paul also to	Timothy	writeth of such unwritten	8, 374/ 25
Thou, therefore, my son	Timothy	, be comforted in the	8, 374/ 28
which Saint Paul taught	Timothy	, and that in presence	8, 374/ 32
things he there commanded	Timothy	to commit also to	8, 374/ 35
and Saint Paul circumcised	Timothy	himself, and yet afterward	8, 376/ 18
he did but stroke	Timothy's	head and call him	8, 192/ 24
said to Elijah the	Tishbite	, ' Hast thou not	8, 66/ 9
honorable than well deserved	title	, Defensor), so nothing more	8, 26/ 32
do! And yet his	title	of this chapter is	8, 202/ 31
written all. By the	title	of his chapter, he	8, 294/ 33
he maketh a special	title	for the matter --	8, 347/ 9
And forasmuch as his	title	is, of his chapter	8, 390/ 21
already, throughout his whole	title	wherein he laboreth to	8, 472/ 30
therefore he maketh the	title	of this book "What	8, 560/ 26
church. Also, whereas his	title	of that chapter is	8, 564/ 5
the matter of the	title	! Then cometh he forth	8, 564/ 11
openly confess in the	titles	of "Penance" and "Priest	8, 30/ 33
well by divers other	titles	of this book, and	8, 550/ 23
in his epistle to	Titus	he took it for	8, 150/ 1
though Saint Paul counsel	Titus	that the man which	8, 469/ 11
all in. What saith	Tobias	? "Prayer," saith he, "joined	8, 68/ 4
he which attendeth not	today	may . . . hear tomorrow. We	8, 516/ 35
on his hands, and	toes	on his feet, too	8, 488/ 13
him, when they come	together	, a hot firebrand burning	8, 21/ 36
to contend and strive	together	, and by seditions the	8, 28/ 26
soul, nor they both	together	, by putting himself in	8, 38/ 5

lechery the fleshly coupling	together	of friars and nuns	8, 45/ 3
Tyndale here heaped up	together	! Who would not ween	8, 47/ 21
Huessgen, and the devil,	together	-- so long ensearched	8, 50/ 6
of religion and lie	together	when they list, and	8, 50/ 11
and service toward God	together	. . . because I verily think	8, 51/ 18
devil and you devise	together	, busily put forth your	8, 58/ 23
the people should fast	together	. For else, if there	8, 62/ 34
do tame the flesh	together	by the commandment and	8, 62/ 35
in which folk fast	together	in obedience of the	8, 63/ 7
places and his words	together	, and ye shall find	8, 70/ 14
midst, and the tail	together	, and ye shall soon	8, 89/ 29
so many hundred years	together	, he had here no	8, 107/ 26
this fifteen hundred years	together	suffered all his whole	8, 108/ 6
and Annas . . . are gathered	together	against God and Christ	8, 136/ 27
and to gather them	together	for to contrive subtlety	8, 138/ 12
nuns creeping to bed	together	, and then to preach	8, 139/ 18
friars and nuns abed	together	and call them man	8, 139/ 28
walk . . . that we come	together	to that place where	8, 141/ 4
or a company gathered	together	in one, . . . as a	8, 144/ 30
all a multitude, gathered	together	in one, of all	8, 146/ 2
And when men come	together	to honor God, each	8, 159/ 6
else were their assembly	together	in prayer no difference	8, 159/ 8
But when they come	together	to God's Service . . . the	8, 159/ 10
must needs answer all	together	unto the blessing of	8, 160/ 35
a Christian company gathered	together	in God, have therefore	8, 164/ 8
congregations that were gathered	together	to common upon matters	8, 170/ 7
Christian people did resort	together	among themselves to prayer	8, 170/ 14
began of such assemblies	together	, yet afterward it obtained	8, 170/ 18
saving that they gathered	together	upon a rumor, and	8, 171/ 1
signifieth a sort gathered	together	into one flock; as	8, 171/ 19
that ye company not	together	if any that is	8, 172/ 9
God and the devil	together	, as he that would	8, 174/ 19
his nun, lie lusing	together	in lechery. Now, to	8, 180/ 4
Timothy, upon the calling	together	of presbyteros or seniores	8, 187/ 30
works that they work	together	, in killing the lusts	8, 208/ 32
our own English tongue	together	, know his defense both	8, 218/ 20
be come to join	together	within the church. For	8, 222/ 17
two or three years	together	, is yet in such	8, 226/ 19
up Christ and Muhammad	together	to confound the credence	8, 229/ 11
when divers apostles went	together	. . . every one of them	8, 247/ 4
Moreover, Tyndale's words fight	together	, and one part cannot	8, 256/ 6
the false prophet came	together	to dispute the truth	8, 266/ 3
false prophet were come	together	, and fallen in dispicions	8, 266/ 27
putting strength and miracle	together	, shall kill him with	8, 270/ 22
do consent and agree	together	against Tyndale and Luther	8, 278/ 29
first met and talked	together	beyond the sea (after	8, 301/ 7
up all his proofs	together	, which proofs I have	8, 303/ 15
his pieces nothing like	together	, with great sack seams	8, 307/ 4
and nuns -- lovingly	together	, then we shall never	8, 308/ 34
evangelists did not go	together	by appointment to write	8, 310/ 15

them, conferred their books	together	, to see whether every	8, 310/ 16
they agree so evil	together	that the thing which	8, 341/ 17
false company, willingly drawn	together	, and fallen from the	8, 341/ 33
all Christendom should come	together	and agree thereon, but	8, 343/ 17
and that they all	together	understand it better than	8, 346/ 33
all the whole house	together	) till he should show	8, 354/ 27
nor all Christian people	together	, though they were all	8, 354/ 33
and both two burned	together	-- with more profit	8, 358/ 5
friars and nuns living	together	in lechery and preaching	8, 358/ 36
Rochester hath gathered divers	together	, and rehearsed in the	8, 367/ 29
all the people standeth	together	, holding up their hands	8, 373/ 18
all the whole twelve	together	. And yet will not	8, 381/ 22
and advisedly compare them	together	, as I shall myself	8, 387/ 37
ere ever we came	together	? By which they that	8, 389/ 33
run out and wed	together	-- he that considereth	8, 394/ 36
before your face laid	together	. . . which he draweth in	8, 405/ 27
all his whole opinion	together	as touching the faith	8, 405/ 32
his tale hangeth evil	together	. . . and the words by	8, 410/ 22
words will evil stand	together	. And yet, when he	8, 413/ 17
all his whole chapter	together	, without any word of	8, 418/ 27
his whole holy sermon	together	, by which he teacheth	8, 419/ 29
for faith and hope	together	; yea, and sometimes for	8, 421/ 7
and charity, all three	together	, because that else the	8, 421/ 10
man, and deadly sin,	together	. But lively faith --	8, 423/ 26
shall, I suppose, agree	together	both that to be	8, 427/ 21
I think, also agree	together	in this: that to	8, 427/ 24
the wife that come	together	for great love can	8, 439/ 20
and yoke us both	together	. And yet after all	8, 457/ 15
meditation can never stand	together	. Finally, for conclusion of	8, 458/ 23
their abominable sinful deeds,	together	. And so, by Tyndale	8, 459/ 32
and sin may stand	together	with the right faith	8, 459/ 33
thereof shall never agree	together	in one belief. Another	8, 478/ 13
and virtuous), do stand	together	and agree in the	8, 479/ 39
deadly sins may stand	together	well enough. For a	8, 486/ 37
nor grace can stand	together	with sin. For as	8, 487/ 37
spell upon and do	together	or self) it shall	8, 492/ 20
of so many years	together	, since he first ran	8, 493/ 9
when they be considered	together	. And that is, as	8, 498/ 10
brought forth and laid	together	, be now so plain	8, 502/ 12
to gather thy children	together	, as a hen gathereth	8, 509/ 30
as a hen gathereth	together	her chickens, and thou	8, 509/ 30
for wondering and joy	together	, that thoughts arose in	8, 541/ 22
be meetly well agreed	together	, Tyndale and I, in	8, 552/ 23
and he there lie	together	and jumble till some	8, 552/ 35
inn, where they tarry	together	till the horse be	8, 552/ 36
text and their gloss	together	. Christ saith (Luke 22	8, 553/ 11
see how they agree	together	: "Simon, Satan seeketh to	8, 553/ 16
text and well framed	together	? Do ye not think	8, 553/ 21
deal well and plainly	together	. . . let him and me	8, 555/ 8
and me first agree	together	what the thing is	8, 555/ 9

that we briefly gather	together	and consider what thing	8, 560/ 11
process half a leaf	together	, nor, almost, half a	8, 566/ 12
when all is gathered	together	and advised well, this	8, 566/ 17
will jumble and agree	together	among themselves. And first	8, 568/ 8
take it for a	token	. Now, when their chief	8, 11/ 22
have the mark and	token	of circumcision than another	8, 79/ 27
would have any visible	token	at all in the	8, 81/ 31
significations of the outward	token	in the sacrament, as	8, 82/ 26
and showed what the	token	and the sacrament meaneth	8, 96/ 3
more than a bare	token	or sign of grace	8, 98/ 22
are but dead? In	token	that the water of	8, 100/ 23
only a bare, dead	token	, and sign of grace	8, 100/ 26
the promise is the	token	whereby we know he	8, 105/ 10
sacraments nothing but a	token	of the promise . . . and	8, 105/ 36
nothing else but a	token	and a figure ordained	8, 117/ 18
take it as a	token	of love to God	8, 123/ 3
mocketh it . . . a good	token	is it of love	8, 123/ 5
that it is a	token	of good and ordinate	8, 123/ 11
find there both the	token	and the thing betokened	8, 156/ 4
captain by some other	token	, or else point him	8, 236/ 1
special signification every outward	token	hath . . . and preach that	8, 297/ 24
a bare sign, and	token	, and a memorial, thereof	8, 300/ 24
that "sacrament," "sign," and "	token	" be but three names	8, 300/ 32
the house at the	token	of the blood put	8, 329/ 2
should be his everlasting	token	and covenant; and Christ	8, 376/ 16
a sign, memorial, and	token	of Christ's death and	8, 394/ 15
it for an undoubted	token	of invincible malice in	8, 469/ 6
have yet seen sure	tokens	of amendment in the	8, 18/ 8
that the sacraments be	tokens	of such grace and	8, 77/ 13
the declaration of the	tokens	and sensible signs of	8, 77/ 29
for bare signs and	tokens	, and saith that they	8, 83/ 2
faith set on sensible	tokens	in the sacrament, and	8, 93/ 37
he reckoneth the outward	tokens	of the sacrament to	8, 94/ 20
effect, but only bare	tokens	of that grace that	8, 94/ 20
be but signs and	tokens	that betoken and preach	8, 95/ 3
but bare signs and	tokens	? If Saint James said	8, 97/ 13
call them bare, graceless	tokens	. For if that any	8, 104/ 12
they be but the	tokens	thereof: by this reason	8, 105/ 6
as the sacraments be	tokens	of the gift . . . and	8, 106/ 1
sacraments and the promises	tokens	of the gift . . . and	8, 106/ 7
now, that among other	tokens	of Tyndale's evil intent	8, 143/ 6
well divers promises of	tokens	and things that shall	8, 282/ 25
significations of the outward	tokens	, to which significations the	8, 297/ 9
significations the same outward	tokens	had such resemblance and	8, 297/ 9
whether the ceremonies were	tokens	so like the significations	8, 299/ 14
they were figures and	tokens	of things that should	8, 300/ 4
they be all good	tokens	and significations of grace	8, 302/ 23
clear, open marks and	tokens	show you, with evident	8, 399/ 7
but bare signs and	tokens	, and utterly as graceless	8, 572/ 2
lately burned in Smithfield)	told	unto me, he made	8, 7/ 23

not of likelihood have	told	it for any great	8, 70/ 19
till all this be	told	and taught him, he	8, 78/ 13
this seven-year seventeen times	told	. But go me to	8, 80/ 18
kingdom of heaven: he	told	him there the necessity	8, 80/ 27
manner thereof, they were	told	the very truth --	8, 110/ 21
also that he had	told	us how much more	8, 135/ 30
reader, when Tyndale hath	told	us that the right	8, 136/ 31
content. But when I	told	him that he should	8, 152/ 10
was." This tale Origen	told	me, and swore by	8, 152/ 22
and that I never	told	him that I would	8, 169/ 4
with all his Greek	told	you but a lame	8, 170/ 30
long ere M. More	told	it me, and have	8, 181/ 12
tidings that ever man	told	. For then he telleth	8, 215/ 17
for lack, as I	told	you, of an article	8, 231/ 23
if they had but	told	the miracles that Christ	8, 244/ 3
Tyndale's might they have	told	unto Christ himself, against	8, 262/ 33
they were, if Tyndale	told	us true, taught them	8, 298/ 35
to do it and	told	them not the significations	8, 301/ 35
that he had before	told	them by mouth . . . but	8, 315/ 12
them, our Savior himself	told	him so. And this	8, 315/ 17
will ask him who	told	him so . . . and whereby	8, 325/ 32
neither believe that he	told	them nor do that	8, 335/ 4
nor diminish." But he	told	the cause before, and	8, 348/ 35
good men. Saint Paul	told	Timothy too . . . that the	8, 361/ 7
the Church had not	told	him so. Nor the	8, 380/ 20
Tyndale, when the Church	told	him so, had done	8, 380/ 22
him a tale as	told	to them by Christ's	8, 415/ 16
as I have often	told	you, Tyndale, partly for	8, 448/ 10
a thing by God	told	unto us. And I	8, 462/ 36
by which God hath	told	us, by writing, that	8, 463/ 24
was but a tale	told	by the mouth of	8, 464/ 19
very Gospel, and there	told	by God's own mouth	8, 464/ 23
in heaven had himself	told	unto Peter -- that	8, 465/ 12
soon as it is	told	him, and forthwith repent	8, 469/ 1
tale of a tub,	told	us of his elects	8, 494/ 25
when they be all	told	, be not worth a	8, 504/ 18
matter, when he hath	told	us this tale --	8, 514/ 18
it false that Tyndale	told	us before; that is	8, 514/ 28
rebuked and his fault	told	him -- he repented	8, 529/ 6
for which, as I	told	you before, he laid	8, 531/ 4
rebuked and their faults	told	them, they repent immediately	8, 532/ 13
hath of King David	told	us his wise process	8, 540/ 27
words which he had	told	them before -- how	8, 540/ 36
goeth about, as I	told	you, to prove us	8, 542/ 13
in another place he	told	them according to the	8, 543/ 29
see that as I	told	you -- that they	8, 544/ 21
to believe them that	told	him the truth . . . but	8, 546/ 8
occasion to be first	told	of the matter. But	8, 546/ 23
nothing . . . but hath himself	told	us by plain, express	8, 551/ 35
the contrary, when he	told	us that the apostles	8, 551/ 36

what thing he hath	told	us therein, from the	8, 560/ 13
the church that I	told	you. And whether the	8, 560/ 24
taught you. First he	told	us, in the beginning	8, 560/ 29
so. Now, if he	told	us a thing well	8, 565/ 9
from the beginning hitherto	told	us, whereby we should	8, 566/ 9
his purpose? He hath	told	us that the whole	8, 571/ 7
one word hath he	told	us toward the proof	8, 571/ 8
captain will march on	tomorrow	. " But ye may not	8, 235/ 38
captain will march on	tomorrow	" but if ye show	8, 235/ 39
not today may . . . hear	tomorrow	. We see some at	8, 516/ 36
made in the English	tongue	, first Tyndale's New Testament	8, 6/ 3
administer in the Latin	tongue	. So are they also	8, 92/ 6
Service in their mother	tongue	, men and women and	8, 125/ 32
the Scripture into our	tongue	with such manner changes	8, 143/ 18
which in the English	tongue	hath ever had a	8, 147/ 9
and prayed in a	tongue	that every man understood	8, 149/ 14
the brabbling of Tyndale's	tongue	, as I trust yet	8, 153/ 25
thereto prayed in a	tongue	that all folk understood	8, 160/ 15
Church in their own	tongue	. But so did they	8, 160/ 20
do understand the Latin	tongue	do little yet understand	8, 161/ 6
in their own vulgar	tongue	; which thing what it	8, 161/ 15
every man his mother	tongue	, as men teach children	8, 164/ 4
themselves in the English	tongue	, by the common custom	8, 166/ 21
of understanding of the	tongue	from whence it came	8, 166/ 28
was in the former	tongue	-- then signifieth it	8, 166/ 29
signify in our English	tongue	, into which Tyndale made	8, 167/ 11
signifieth in the Greek	tongue	a congregation, without respect	8, 169/ 27
ecclesia in the Greek	tongue	did not signify every	8, 170/ 2
Tyndale's. For the Latin	tongue	had no Latin word	8, 176/ 28
be suffered in English	tongue	among the people's hands	8, 178/ 4
word as in the	tongue	into which he translateth	8, 185/ 34
is in the English	tongue	none office understood at	8, 188/ 2
signification in the Greek	tongue	, where they took it	8, 188/ 27
had in the Greek	tongue	before, any holy signification	8, 188/ 33
places into the English	tongue	by any other words	8, 189/ 7
as in the English	tongue	do signify those holy	8, 189/ 8
words signify in the	tongue	out of which they	8, 200/ 28
caritas in the Latin	tongue	was used to signify	8, 200/ 30
acknowledge" hath in our	tongue	their proper place where	8, 207/ 16
of our own English	tongue	together, know his defense	8, 218/ 20
understand that the Latin	tongue	lacketh one certain article	8, 229/ 23
therefore, in our English	tongue	, give great light unto	8, 230/ 1
sentence; and the Greek	tongue	hath an article that	8, 230/ 2
doth in the Latin	tongue	leave oftentimes the sentence	8, 230/ 3
And in the Latin	tongue	this thing is left	8, 231/ 22
lack of the Greek	tongue	much troubled with that	8, 231/ 25
Tyndale by the Greek	tongue	perceiving the article . . . saw	8, 231/ 27
ignorant in the Greek	tongue	but that he knoweth	8, 232/ 13
word there, in the	tongue	in which the Evangelist	8, 233/ 13
verb, in our English	tongue	, changed in those two	8, 236/ 13

rather in our own	tongue	have changed and turned	8, 236/ 16
brabblings upon the Greek	tongue	. . . ye shall at the	8, 238/ 8
congregation, but in a	tongue	that all men understand	8, 327/ 7
indeed written in a	tongue	that the people understood	8, 327/ 11
written in the same	tongue	, yet were there many	8, 327/ 13
it in his own	tongue	. . . but by the reading	8, 388/ 12
my teeth, and my	tongue	too. Now, if never	8, 429/ 2
their speaking in diverse	tongues	. And when they read	8, 99/ 19
after, also, when the	tongues	changed both in Greece	8, 160/ 24
the knowledge of three	tongues	nor twain neither . . . but	8, 218/ 23
also, and divers other	tongues	, and it is in	8, 229/ 26
whose goodness wresteth the	tongues	of heretics and maketh	8, 263/ 36
thrust through their blasphemous	tongues	! Such false prophets shall	8, 337/ 26
man that beheld him	took	him for a thief	8, 13/ 17
for his heresies, nor	took	them not in his	8, 21/ 7
Last Supper, when he	took	his leave of his	8, 43/ 8
so far contrary thereunto	took	out of religion a	8, 47/ 36
as Tyndale doth, neither	took	it not only for	8, 67/ 25
tell him why he	took	such an outward sign	8, 78/ 30
of many grapes, he	took	a very convenient allegory	8, 81/ 11
and that still folk	took	matrimony for a sacrament	8, 86/ 17
changed the name, they	took	it for fish and	8, 121/ 6
to flesh altogether, and	took	a wife for "soberness	8, 125/ 12
of superstitious folly, he	took	with him on a	8, 128/ 24
epistle to Titus he	took	it for no sin	8, 150/ 1
of God unwritten, and	took	for vain and false	8, 151/ 16
called contio. And yet	took	the Latin Church the	8, 170/ 25
their evil living, they	took	away the honor from	8, 173/ 26
was he worthy that	took	that word, not continually	8, 184/ 31
Greek tongue, where they	took	it: then seeth Tyndale	8, 188/ 27
as Tyndale saith), but	took	them again of God	8, 193/ 19
out of which I	took	it -- that the	8, 225/ 30
the special record he	took	not of man, but	8, 234/ 35
they of likelihood that	took	upon them in the	8, 259/ 29
Mt 16) whom they	took	him for. And Peter	8, 329/ 16
so much against him . . .	took	in a little and	8, 361/ 36
through their own pride,	took	occasion of their heresies	8, 388/ 14
Mt 16) whom they	took	him for. And Peter	8, 404/ 2
he began later, and	took	the more pain for	8, 409/ 24
in this exposition ever	took	his part -- and	8, 429/ 1
God" (whether Saint John	took	it for lively faith	8, 439/ 33
And therefore Saint Peter	took	a sure way when	8, 465/ 8
there, of whom he	took	his heresies against the	8, 483/ 7
charity as he before	took	from it concerning faith	8, 510/ 34
and vainglory that he	took	in the praise of	8, 517/ 30
it off or Bathsheba	took	it off because he	8, 538/ 17
the rich man that	took	away the poor man's	8, 539/ 1
-- if he otherwise	took	it than his adversaries	8, 551/ 2
more pain that he	took	for it . . . the more	8, 551/ 26
to say that he	took	this word or that	8, 555/ 10

untouched too, which he	took	upon him and professed	8, 572/ 31
turn upon his own	top	every one. And as	8, 175/ 27
candle than an unhallowed	torch	that will give more	8, 78/ 37
heard these words, he	tore	his garments and put	8, 66/ 6
their souls into everlasting	torment	, without any manner winning	8, 12/ 3
such grief, pain, and	torment	that it would be	8, 102/ 12
glory into the eternal	torment	of hell . . . but he	8, 209/ 33
as a right hangman	tormenteth	his conscience, and goeth	8, 489/ 13
law his "right hangman,"	tormenting	of conscience, fear of	8, 491/ 26
' blood-suppers, '	tormentors	, ' and ' traitors	8, 58/ 16
and to be their	tormentors	. . . and the Zamzummim themselves	8, 136/ 9
terms of temptations and	tormentry	, destruction, hangman, and gallows	8, 492/ 14
his creatures in perpetual	torments	for his own deed	8, 71/ 33
Saint Peter, and to	toss	the faith like a	8, 554/ 21
repenteth, and so forth,	totiens	quotiens a poena et	8, 529/ 29
young Father Frith, and	touch	, if God will, every	8, 34/ 28
to have let water	touch	it, because it could	8, 82/ 30
the soul through the	touch	of the body. And	8, 98/ 32
was healed by the	touch	of Christ's garment, whereof	8, 103/ 3
his might, with the	touch	of his garment used	8, 103/ 8
signifieth folly, doth merrily	touch	and reprove such faults	8, 177/ 5
I needed not to	touch	those points at all	8, 218/ 36
will have her not	touch	the Ark, but the	8, 259/ 24
I not forbear to	touch	one piece again which	8, 303/ 18
this point, I shall	touch	it, I trust, in	8, 314/ 20
words of Abraham nothing	touch	the New Testament, nor	8, 342/ 28
might be drawn to	touch	the traditions which the	8, 342/ 32
not be drawn to	touch	the traditions which the	8, 342/ 34
God willing, come to	touch	the place in Tyndale's	8, 355/ 11
be so bold to	touch	it. But of truth	8, 357/ 5
the contrary, nor anything	touch	the purpose to prove	8, 363/ 27
point that he should	touch	: then shall every wise	8, 386/ 17
have and partly shall	touch	them in their own	8, 405/ 25
our present purpose, to	touch	his heresies of this	8, 427/ 10
without sin . . . I shall	touch	you the place in	8, 427/ 11
yet shall I further	touch	his quip where it	8, 443/ 13
other things only, that	touch	not the promises . . . ye	8, 461/ 29
and damnable if it	touch	any promise; and that	8, 462/ 22
he would seem to	touch	the Catholic Church . . . it	8, 480/ 12
how the examples anything	touch	the matter. For whereas	8, 490/ 14
purpose, God willing, to	touch	this matter more fully	8, 512/ 17
of the places before	touched	, that many which fasted	8, 71/ 14
if men and women	touched	it, because the pope	8, 116/ 12
matter; as I have	touched	before. And surely through	8, 306/ 35
him, yet had it	touched	but the Jews . . . and	8, 350/ 13
any that I have	touched	before . . . and utterly I	8, 413/ 12
well enough. For ye	touched	yourself right now the	8, 535/ 9
For both have I	touched	some of them before	8, 570/ 28
out clean, because it	toucheth	most the matter. For	8, 146/ 7
tell us thus . . . he	toucheth	nothing this point which	8, 244/ 30

And therefore this nothing	toucheth	the church of Christ	8, 299/ 33
sin or damnable, which	toucheth	no promise, but if	8, 462/ 23
man to die. As	touching	the Blessed Sacrament of	8, 15/ 22
divines. Surely, first, as	touching	learning, if that these	8, 25/ 23
once in that article	touching	the Church confuted, then	8, 34/ 20
frantic fantasies. For as	touching	the significations and betokenings	8, 76/ 22
the whole man, by	touching	the body thereof . . . as	8, 103/ 35
thereof . . . as the fire	touching	the body paineth the	8, 103/ 35
effect of Tyndale's doctrine	touching	the holy sacraments --	8, 119/ 38
well he lieth. Now,	touching	the mercy of our	8, 148/ 6
I for the meanwhile,	touching	this point whereupon the	8, 153/ 30
word "church." And yet,	touching	this word ecclesia . . . as	8, 169/ 36
word "church." Moria As	touching	Moria, in which Erasmus	8, 177/ 3
an elder (wherein as	touching	presbyteros peradventure it will	8, 187/ 25
age. And thus, as	touching	change of presbyteros into	8, 188/ 4
ceremony nor sacrament as	touching	himself. And as touching	8, 193/ 25
touching himself. And as	touching	his apostles, though Christ	8, 193/ 26
speak these words nothing	touching	the matter for any	8, 227/ 4
man nor angel, as	touching	any need that God	8, 239/ 1
I say is true	touching	the words and propositions	8, 243/ 6
dead. And therefore as	touching	Tyndale and Luther and	8, 247/ 36
be nothing worth as	touching	any reward to be	8, 324/ 30
whole opinion together as	touching	the faith (saving his	8, 405/ 33
see that Tyndale, as	touching	his royal riddle of	8, 453/ 15
about them. For as	touching	Tyndale's words following, where	8, 454/ 28
whole matter. For as	touching	his accustomable railing in	8, 480/ 11
consent unto sin. Now,	touching	Tyndale's other goodly refuge	8, 493/ 36
them (as Tyndale saith	touching	the plain scriptures against	8, 508/ 36
them back. Now, as	touching	the other point, that	8, 512/ 11
therefor. For surely, as	touching	the withdrawing of God's	8, 525/ 14
over. Howbeit, yet as	touching	his love unto the	8, 535/ 4
Christian people. For as	touching	the first of his	8, 561/ 20
Catholic Church. Then as	touching	the second signification, of	8, 561/ 34
goodness offereth, apply himself	towardly	to the receiving thereof	8, 502/ 36
in any lack of	towardly	goodness and mercy at	8, 525/ 4
God, with man's own	towardness	and good endeavor, worketh	8, 500/ 13
may not by his	towardness	endeavor himself to receive	8, 503/ 12
own will, their own	towardness	, their own prayers, their	8, 506/ 3
with some manner of	towardness	and conformity of their	8, 509/ 26
will build up that	tower	. . . and make it very	8, 157/ 3
to all the whole	town	nor to all the	8, 145/ 24
number of every city,	town	, and village throughout all	8, 146/ 5
that pertain unto the	town	generally, " of all kinds	8, 146/ 26
as pertain unto the	town	generally . . . not only be	8, 146/ 31
where all the whole	town	is Christian people --	8, 147/ 5
common affairs of the	town	, concerning peace or war	8, 170/ 8
or two in a	town	, as good kings and	8, 482/ 21
and in some good	town	not once in tenscore	8, 482/ 24
the people in the	town	or the country --	8, 561/ 7
with other suchlike knavish	toys	, which no wretch would	8, 76/ 9

by mouth, and by	Tradition	from hand to hand	8, 152/ 1
God, but by the	tradition	of the Church. Which	8, 225/ 15
list, not of the	tradition	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 260/ 29
Church, but of the	tradition	of Martin Luther's leman	8, 260/ 30
Paul by his present	tradition	was received holy gestures	8, 315/ 6
that of the apostles'	tradition	was learned the manner	8, 316/ 7
that saving for the	tradition	of the Church, Luther	8, 316/ 37
with the people by	Tradition	, as God left it	8, 332/ 7
among the people by	Tradition	from the beginning, which	8, 356/ 2
say the truth, never	Tradition	needed. For since the	8, 366/ 11
Orient, writeth thus: "This	tradition	of the apostles is	8, 368/ 12
cometh of the apostles'	tradition	and of the doctrine	8, 370/ 5
and yet we by	tradition	observe them -- such	8, 370/ 25
beginning but by the	tradition	and commendation of the	8, 371/ 1
authority of the apostles'	tradition	." Saint Augustine in the	8, 371/ 7
he none but the	tradition	of the Church; which	8, 375/ 17
he not believe the	tradition	of the Church where	8, 375/ 20
to deliver it what	tradition	he will hereafter, and	8, 378/ 26
Turks) nor with false	traditions	(as do the synagogues	8, 244/ 20
gave the people other	traditions	thereof by mouth (as	8, 315/ 28
was watered with men's	traditions	. Lo, so was he	8, 318/ 15
wise: "Keep you my	traditions	which I have taken	8, 323/ 17
in the . . . that his "	traditions	" were the Gospel that	8, 323/ 20
drawn to touch the	traditions	which the false Pharisees	8, 342/ 32
drawn to touch the	traditions	which the true Spirit	8, 342/ 34
law aside for men's	traditions	, as himself said in	8, 352/ 10
any precepts, laws, or	traditions	of men, other than	8, 353/ 2
is of their own	traditions	beside Moses' law . . . in	8, 354/ 4
properly meant of the	traditions	and commandments of the	8, 354/ 14
naught. And their good	traditions	did never Christ dispraise	8, 354/ 21
bound to obey "men's	traditions	," nor nothing but Scripture	8, 355/ 1
these words, concerning their	traditions	, would I not have	8, 355/ 5
words not of the	traditions	(of which they be	8, 355/ 20
and not of the	traditions	of the scribes and	8, 355/ 34
or speaking against the "	traditions	of men," serve to	8, 363/ 23
we say be the	traditions	of God. Whereof --	8, 363/ 25
authentic stories. By these	traditions	have we also the	8, 365/ 30
well appeareth. By these	traditions	have we the holy	8, 365/ 34
other things. By these	traditions	of that Holy Spirit	8, 366/ 5
fast and observe our	traditions	which ye be taught	8, 368/ 19
me, and kept the	traditions	as I delivered ye	8, 368/ 21
fast and keep the	traditions	that ye have learned	8, 369/ 9
a book of the	traditions	given unto the Church	8, 374/ 6
not have kept his	traditions	without writing. Howbeit, what	8, 374/ 10
writeth of such unwritten	traditions	well and plainly, in	8, 374/ 25
but allthing uncertain: both	traditions	of the apostles, expositions	8, 378/ 14
also which are the	traditions	delivered unto the Church	8, 378/ 21
that we know the	traditions	taught by God and	8, 380/ 15
only believeth not the	traditions	of God given to	8, 380/ 24
words written, and his	traditions	also which he taught	8, 380/ 28

wrote; and his '	traditions'	were the Gospel that	8, 324/ 20
lusts played out, Tyndale's	tragical	process of remembrance of	8, 491/ 24
be verified all Tyndale's	tragical	terms of temptations and	8, 492/ 14
final damnation, in the	training	of simple souls to	8, 12/ 6
company, while Judas the	traitor	was waking and watching	8, 35/ 38
thief and a false	traitor	too. And nowadays also	8, 228/ 28
apostle turned into the	traitor	of God and child	8, 437/ 18
For though that a	traitor	were so well acquainted	8, 451/ 1
all that, a stark	traitor	in the meanwhile, and	8, 451/ 8
a thief and a	traitor	both to God and	8, 513/ 34
we find that the	traitor	Judas, which was, I	8, 548/ 8
and also with their	traitorous	setting forth of seditions	8, 137/ 7
heresies, is the most	traitorous	despiser of God's commandments	8, 218/ 12
he could in his	traitorous	purpose against him, he	8, 451/ 4
so much the more	traitorous	wretch, in how much	8, 451/ 10
wife, nor by the	traitorous	destruction of his friendly	8, 529/ 22
devised and wrote the	traitorous	deadly letter, and delivered	8, 536/ 16
tormentors,' and '	traitors	'; ' Pilates,'	8, 58/ 16
false thieves and false	traitors	unto God -- false	8, 228/ 29
thieves, faithful murderers, faithful	traitors	to men, and faithful	8, 567/ 11
or lieth in a	trance	. And as soon as	8, 489/ 9
that lay in a	trance	; and neither is his	8, 492/ 28
asleep or in a	trance	. Let Tyndale tell us	8, 493/ 32
upon him in his	trance	, and shaketh him out	8, 520/ 30
alone, as in a	trance	and asleep, till they	8, 521/ 1
they have in their	trance	and their sleep played	8, 521/ 10
and sink down into	trances	, and fall asleep in	8, 518/ 10
sunk down into his	trances	," and "fallen asleep in	8, 520/ 28
it fareth in the	trances	and sleeps that folk	8, 521/ 6
it likewise in the	trances	and sleeps that folk	8, 521/ 7
these rages, and these	trances	, and these sleeps in	8, 521/ 18
his building, of the	trances	, and the sleeps, and	8, 522/ 17
deeds" by being in	trances	and sleeps, as he	8, 532/ 34
sometimes, and falleth into "	trances	" and sleeps by which	8, 565/ 31
people in peace and	tranquillity	. Which common peace and	8, 482/ 8
that were in this	transitory	life my father and	8, 373/ 3
that means, after this	transitory	life, into the perpetual	8, 505/ 29
For so he may	translate	the "world" into a	8, 165/ 1
all the New Testament	translate	this word ecclesia by	8, 169/ 5
say that he should	translate	it very naught. And	8, 169/ 6
may at his pleasure	translate	the devil into "angel	8, 174/ 24
any man would now	translate	Moria into English, or	8, 178/ 11
heresy if one would	translate	presbyteros a "block" --	8, 182/ 36
were he that would	translate	presbyteros an "elder" instead	8, 183/ 2
there . . . Tyndale should not	translate	it into this English	8, 185/ 27
naughty translator that would	translate	a thing into such	8, 185/ 33
percase a man would	translate	a Latin chronicle into	8, 186/ 1
but he must therefore	translate	senatores, and seniores also	8, 186/ 7
Londinensis, he should not	translate	it into this word	8, 186/ 9
thing is it to	translate	"elder" instead of "priest	8, 186/ 17

why: why did he	translate	the same by this	8, 187/ 17
and of like intent	translate	baptisma into "washing," to	8, 189/ 18
he should, he saith,	translate	nothing at all. Who	8, 199/ 22
good hope, would not	translate	it into that English	8, 199/ 33
love, he had liefer	translate	it by the word	8, 199/ 36
a heretic meet to	translate	Holy Scripture into English	8, 230/ 26
a heretic meet to	translate	Holy Scripture into English	8, 230/ 29
If a heretic falsely	translate	the New Testament into	8, 230/ 34
If a heretic falsely	translate	the New Testament into	8, 231/ 1
Tyndale as falsely now	translate	him . . . making it seem	8, 232/ 8
if he shall always	translate	word for word and	8, 235/ 7
of the words and	translate	it thus -- "The	8, 236/ 17
Five Books of Moses	translated	by the same man	8, 6/ 5
a book of Luther	translated	into English in the	8, 8/ 13
informed, the book was	translated	by Frith; a book	8, 8/ 14
prayers and all . . . were	translated	and made in this	8, 10/ 18
heretics. The Psalter was	translated	by George Joye the	8, 10/ 19
book that is falsely	translated	for the maintenance of	8, 30/ 36
an open heretic purposely	translated	false, to the destruction	8, 31/ 5
and of evil purpose	translated	: the books, I mean	8, 65/ 2
of an evil mind	translated	it in such manner	8, 142/ 12
have served when he	translated	it first to make	8, 165/ 9
if he will have	translated	throughout all the New	8, 167/ 38
all the New Testament	translated	by this word '	8, 168/ 11
the New Testament be	translated	by this word "church	8, 168/ 21
I will have ecclesia	translated	throughout all the New	8, 168/ 30
throughout the New Testament	translated	by this word "church	8, 168/ 36
as he should have	translated	it into this word	8, 169/ 17
ecclesia should always be	translated	by this word "church	8, 169/ 26
ought not to be	translated	by this word "church	8, 171/ 11
a Christian congregation be	translated	by this word "church	8, 171/ 14
therefor . . . and not be	translated	by this word "congregation	8, 171/ 17
time when he so	translated	it -- and that	8, 171/ 32
of idols" -- there	translated	Tyndale, ". . . or a worshipper	8, 172/ 11
holy images he hath	translated	that place in this	8, 173/ 30
least truth, Tyndale hath	translated	this word ecclesia into	8, 174/ 30
manner as he falsely	translated	ecclesia into the unknown	8, 174/ 33
as he should have	translated	it into the holy	8, 174/ 35
like malice hath he	translated	"idols" into "images," under	8, 175/ 2
saith that he had	translated	this word presbyteros into	8, 181/ 25
he had not then	translated	"elder," but "senior" . . . till	8, 182/ 27
have, as he saith,	translated	since that time presbyteros	8, 182/ 33
that the old translator	translated	it not well (because	8, 184/ 12
not well (because he	translated	there this word presbyteros	8, 184/ 12
after Christ's death he	translated	it, who can tell	8, 184/ 29
without excuse, which hath	translated	presbyteros by this English	8, 185/ 3
this his new book,	translated	that same place wrong	8, 185/ 14
of offices as he	translated	out of Latin --	8, 187/ 16
place Tyndale hath wrong	translated	also . . . for what cause	8, 230/ 8
himself as though he	translated	the New Testament out	8, 230/ 10

he should not have	translated	it into the English	8, 231/ 28
which Tyndale hath evil	translated	: I will now go	8, 232/ 28
how he hath evil	translated	also this selfsame text	8, 232/ 29
be, as Tyndale hath	translated	them, these: "I take	8, 232/ 33
Which if it be	translated	into English without the	8, 232/ 35
not, as Tyndale hath	translated	, "I take no record	8, 232/ 37
that he should have	translated	the words into English	8, 233/ 5
chapter, where Tyndale hath	translated	Christ's words in this	8, 233/ 9
at the leastwise have	translated	it thus: "I receive	8, 233/ 21
For if he had	translated	it "I receive not	8, 233/ 24
now that he hath	translated	it "I receive no	8, 233/ 27
he should rather have	translated	it thus: "The record	8, 234/ 31
order of the words,	translated	a very plain place	8, 235/ 14
that," as Tyndale hath	translated	. . . but this word "the	8, 235/ 29
as he should have	translated	. . . but if he will	8, 235/ 30
I marvel why he	translated	In principio erat verbum	8, 236/ 4
he should rather have	translated	it "The chief record	8, 237/ 1
fourteenth of Saint John,	translated	, "The chief ruler of	8, 237/ 3
cause he hath double	translated	those words wrong, or	8, 237/ 25
see that Tyndale hath	translated	false. Or if he	8, 238/ 7
the Chronicle of Eusebius,	translated	, I trow, by Saint	8, 348/ 16
of sins, and are	translated	from death to life	8, 402/ 21
of the sin, and	translated	it from mortal into	8, 539/ 29
him, "Our Lord hath	translated	thy sin that was	8, 539/ 35
-- the deadly sin	translated	, and the temporal punishment	8, 540/ 18
Tyndale's Book: Why He	Translateth	This Word "Church" into	8, 142/ 6
for idols, as he	translateth	in like wise, or	8, 165/ 11
not in that he	translateth	this word ecclesia sometimes	8, 169/ 13
to say, that he	translateth	this word ecclesia into	8, 169/ 15
-- even so he	translateth	. For in the fifth	8, 172/ 7
for what purpose he	translateth	it false . . . and God	8, 173/ 18
tongue into which he	translateth	, is not understood in	8, 185/ 34
Order: he that now	translateth	those words in those	8, 189/ 6
the Gospel, he falsely	translateth	the Gospel . . . ye shall	8, 229/ 22
way, that Tyndale here	translateth	"no" for "nay" --	8, 230/ 18
men that he which	translateth	should in his translating	8, 235/ 4
to say, where he	translateth	"God was the Word	8, 236/ 7
rejected, while he falsely	translateth	the words of our	8, 238/ 3
reason of his false	translating	. And after that, the	8, 6/ 4
hath used in the	translating	thereof -- as I	8, 30/ 30
Tyndale did evil in	translating	the Scripture into our	8, 143/ 17
against him in the	translating	of divers of these	8, 143/ 28
that though another man	translating	the Testament, and being	8, 143/ 36
realm by his untrue	translating	, and more untrue construing	8, 175/ 34
this long while for	translating	of this word ecclesia	8, 176/ 11
cannot blame him for	translating	presbyteros into this word	8, 184/ 3
wise the translator for	translating	presbyteros into this word	8, 184/ 4
Tyndale's defense of his	translating	presbyteros into "elders" is	8, 186/ 13
to destroy. Against Tyndale's	Translating	of Caritas into "Love	8, 198/ 20
love, why should Tyndale,	translating	into English, rather take	8, 200/ 16

and nuns. Against Tyndale's	Translating	"Favor" Instead of "Grace	8, 202/ 19
useth both in the	translating	and in the interpretation	8, 229/ 15
other . . . is not for	translating	into English a man	8, 230/ 22
man"; whereas with his	translating	"no record," that article	8, 233/ 22
Tyndale should in the	translating	of that place have	8, 234/ 29
man." For by so	translating	those words and so	8, 234/ 32
translateth should in his	translating	make any change in	8, 235/ 4
willing by his false	translating	and false understanding to	8, 239/ 24
not suffer Tyndale's false	translation	of the Scripture go	8, 30/ 28
-- suffer that false	translation	in the hands of	8, 31/ 4
maintenance of his false	translation	of the evangelists than	8, 31/ 8
should keep his false	translation	of Scripture for maintenance	8, 32/ 10
keep still Tyndale's false	translation	of Scripture, and abide	8, 32/ 25
his defense of his	translation	of the New Testament	8, 33/ 24
of Tyndale for his	translation	of the New Testament	8, 142/ 3
I showed that Tyndale's	translation	of the New Testament	8, 142/ 9
surely first his false	translation	, with their farther false	8, 142/ 29
evil intent in his	translation	. . . I showed as for	8, 143/ 7
expressed in his English	translation	by those English words	8, 143/ 32
thing for which his	translation	was very well worthy	8, 144/ 12
fain have his false	translation	brought into the church	8, 160/ 17
hath added unto his	translation	such circumstances since, that	8, 165/ 13
congregation" put in his	translation	in the stead of	8, 165/ 29
which Tyndale made his	translation	. This was and is	8, 167/ 12
he should in his	translation	have meant of, no	8, 167/ 19
meaning of the man's	translation	. Now seeth he well	8, 172/ 15
hath corrupted in his	translation	all this place of	8, 173/ 12
see what a true	translation	Tyndale's is, and for	8, 173/ 18
of devils. But Tyndale's	translation	of this place may	8, 173/ 35
he may not in	translation	change the name into	8, 174/ 10
abide thereby . . . that his	translation	of "idol" into "image	8, 174/ 21
using himself in his	translation	in such malicious and	8, 175/ 5
darling. Now, for his	translation	of ecclesia by congregatio	8, 176/ 27
Erasmus in his new	translation	gave it a Latin	8, 176/ 30
congregation" in his Latin	translation	, he had not put	8, 177/ 1
maketh with his false	translation	new scripture of his	8, 180/ 24
did in his English	translation	change the word of	8, 182/ 23
saith that the old	translation	in Latin, read in	8, 183/ 6
in the old Latin	translation	? I find there this	8, 183/ 18
is the old Latin	translation	-- he were like	8, 183/ 20
elder in the old	translation	. . . which, as ye see	8, 183/ 28
not in the Latin	translation	, yet since that Latin	8, 184/ 1
said that the old	translation	were in that point	8, 184/ 6
that, in his own	translation	prefer before the old	8, 184/ 9
Jerome amendeth that old	translation	and keepeth presbyteros still	8, 184/ 20
though they read his	translation	openly in Divine Service	8, 184/ 35
this book follow the	translation	of those words. . . "The	8, 185/ 16
boldly be in the	translation	at much more liberty	8, 185/ 32
yet in his English	translation	call them not "senators	8, 186/ 4
aldermen" in his English	translation	. And further, if he	8, 186/ 8

must he with his	translation	make us an English	8, 186/ 23
stand in his English	translation	, for all that. And	8, 186/ 32
yet in his English	translation	to give it that	8, 187/ 34
must in his English	translation	take his English words	8, 200/ 27
needs in his English	translation	use his English words	8, 201/ 1
word "love" in his	translation	in any place at	8, 201/ 23
Tyndale changed in his	translation	the common-known words to	8, 218/ 38
that he made his	translation	to the intent to	8, 219/ 21
so is his false	translation	, and not the scripture	8, 219/ 29
cause to burn his	translation	, wherein such changes found	8, 220/ 9
cause to burn his	translation	. With the falsehood whereof	8, 220/ 16
defense of his false	translation	of the New Testament	8, 221/ 31
him changed in his	translation	. . . kept us, as it	8, 222/ 15
For now taking his	translation	for damnable as it	8, 222/ 18
that place, after Tyndale's	translation	: This is the record	8, 230/ 12
be they, both the	translation	and the translator, and	8, 231/ 6
see that by Tyndale's	translation	, the Jews asked of	8, 231/ 13
he so doth, his	translation	showeth. And that he	8, 232/ 11
should in his English	translation	not have left out	8, 233/ 19
his truth. And this	translation	therefore deviseth Tyndale . . . because	8, 233/ 32
he had in his	translation	expressed the Greek article	8, 233/ 37
would have done. His	translation	is this: "In the	8, 235/ 18
in this point his	translation	so greatly but it	8, 236/ 27
is a false English	translation	of the New Testament	8, 357/ 6
whereas he in his	translation	had put in this	8, 558/ 16
his defense of his	translation	(very fondly defended), to	8, 562/ 4
ye may in his	translations	perceive his cankered mind	8, 171/ 36
the thing that a	translator	must regard; but it	8, 167/ 26
the part of a	translator	. But Tyndale now --	8, 167/ 32
called by the old	translator	seniores, and seniores signifieth	8, 183/ 35
in like wise the	translator	for translating presbyteros into	8, 184/ 4
also that the old	translator	translated it not well	8, 184/ 12
yet excuse the old	translator	. . . which how soon after	8, 184/ 28
were he a naughty	translator	that would translate a	8, 185/ 33
were he an evil	translator	that, where the place	8, 199/ 32
the translation and the	translator	, and all that will	8, 231/ 6
be sometimes by the	translator	better changed than kept	8, 236/ 30
caught . . . with the labor,	travail	, cost, charge, peril, harm	8, 11/ 36
for peril of sudden	travel	thereupon) till they should	8, 72/ 32
unto heretics. The very	treacle	were well lost, so	8, 36/ 34
it is necessary that	treacle	for the one, and	8, 37/ 9
reckon, that there be	treacle	ready than the poison	8, 37/ 12
to tarry and no	treacle	for it. Howbeit, though	8, 37/ 13
shop were full of	treacle	-- yet were he	8, 37/ 14
poison first to drink	treacle	after; but rather, cast	8, 37/ 16
devil and let the	treacle	stand for some that	8, 37/ 17
more; and I shall	tread	down the pride of	8, 5/ 17
wotteth not where to	tread	. I would be very	8, 411/ 37
Scripture of God they	tread	upon with their foul	8, 515/ 20
crime -- theft, murder,	treason	, and all -- yet	8, 28/ 14

watching about his detestable	treason	: so while these Judases	8, 35/ 39
perjury, sacrilege, incest, or	treason	, or any other abominable	8, 425/ 21
falsehood, theft, adultery, vow-breaking,	treason	, murder, incest, and perjury	8, 572/ 22
whereof they have infinite	treasure	in store), and last	8, 135/ 8
charity, or the spiritual	treasure	of Christ's church upon	8, 213/ 27
I shall purpose to	treat	of this matter more	8, 502/ 6
the remnant the worse	treated	ever since; and that	8, 55/ 31
Book, in which be	treated	two chapters of Tyndale's	8, 222/ 3
things whereof his book	treateth	: likewise as they that	8, 133/ 20
thereupon . . . and, in their	treating	of the matter, suffereth	8, 247/ 17
-- divers holy men,	treating	the same words in	8, 353/ 5
farther prove in a	treatise	apart, wherein I shall	8, 245/ 31
be written (the forty-sixth	treatise	upon Saint John) shall	8, 352/ 35
they would sing the	treble	with much false descant	8, 143/ 2
words wrong, or rather	treble	, as few words as	8, 237/ 25
more than double and	treble	whoredom . . . since that his	8, 306/ 21
the apple of the	Tree	of Knowledge. For when	8, 61/ 28
natural thing: beast, herb,	tree	, or stone. Which if	8, 195/ 1
God forbade him the	Tree	of Knowledge, to have	8, 307/ 33
thereof than of another	tree	; tell me this, good	8, 307/ 36
the fruit of the	tree	of faith. And yet	8, 400/ 28
thereby make they the	tree	of faith little better	8, 400/ 30
better. For what good	tree	can it be, whereof	8, 400/ 30
Writ that "if a	tree	fall south or north	8, 428/ 19
the will of a	tree	were to grow and	8, 518/ 36
to hew down the	tree	when a man smiteth	8, 519/ 1
a man smiteth the	tree	therewith. And that he	8, 519/ 2
me not much to	tremble	. . . since heretics have of	8, 180/ 13
meanwhile, and had deadly	trespassed	, though the death followed	8, 451/ 8
dialogue, or, rather, a	trialogue	, between himself, the Messenger	8, 196/ 13
mind, with sufferance of	tribulation	or affliction of the	8, 54/ 13
he putteth pain of	tribulation	unto the sores of	8, 71/ 25
some other kind of	tribulation	, I see not why	8, 159/ 23
goods, and in all	tribulations	, we be impatient. When	8, 485/ 13
be not patient in	tribulations	; and when they suffer	8, 490/ 22
writing, but some wanton	trifle	. Remember now, good reader	8, 158/ 4
howsoever Tyndale list to	trifle	. . . these places plainly reprove	8, 192/ 26
me listed here to	trifle	as Tyndale doth . . . I	8, 192/ 33
it is but a	trifle	and mistaking of the	8, 230/ 19
doth but mock and	trifle	when he saith he	8, 346/ 25
whole chapter, though he	trifle	with other things between	8, 467/ 22
miracles taketh but for	trifles	-- we shall send	8, 64/ 39
things Tyndale taketh for	trifles	, and laugheth such blessing	8, 127/ 30
church against all Tyndale's	trifling	sophistications . . . which he would	8, 34/ 8
therefore whereof serveth his	trifling	between the noun and	8, 201/ 31
proper reason and a	trim	! A fair boast for	8, 454/ 8
Sixth Book of The	Trinity	, when he had made	8, 369/ 4
-- there were the	triumph	, the great feast and	8, 33/ 3
have the more glorious	triumph	of the victory? And	8, 159/ 36
as a captive in	triumph	that enemy of ours	8, 372/ 17

chair of his glorious	triumph	, and most merrily mocketh	8, 559/ 23
salvation in the Church	Triumphant	in heaven, or only	8, 499/ 5
overturned and overthrown his	triumphant	chariot . . . and with the	8, 559/ 35
both Friar Barnes royally	triumphed	with them against the	8, 355/ 6
man saw it . . . royally	triumpheth	and boasteth in this	8, 553/ 2
summer, had their heads	trodden	down by God and	8, 361/ 6
fool," "This is the	troth	of a false shrew	8, 167/ 29
think ye, by your	troth	, that the people unlearned	8, 268/ 11
servant in recompense of	troth	and amends of his	8, 529/ 23
the respect of God's	troth	and promise. Then goeth	8, 563/ 31
comfort you in your	trouble	, to the confusion of	8, 18/ 34
cleanness of body, penance,	trouble	of the mind, with	8, 54/ 12
lusts that else might	trouble	the mind: to this	8, 71/ 10
the hunger itself may	trouble	the mind and make	8, 71/ 10
sorrow with grief and	trouble	of mind, not shortly	8, 90/ 27
they might be without	trouble	, and the better wait	8, 324/ 26
we shall not much	trouble	him with the proof	8, 419/ 32
avoiding of their seditious	trouble	, and for the repressing	8, 482/ 1
infinite malice and intolerable	trouble	of those heretics, for	8, 482/ 7
now, for this time,	trouble	Tyndale much with that	8, 497/ 19
the Greek tongue much	troubled	with that place, how	8, 231/ 26
answer, and would have	troubled	him no more with	8, 250/ 14
him, the devil so	troubleth	his brains. . . . and to	8, 480/ 36
no more with that	troublous	question. But, now, because	8, 250/ 14
not a wily drift,	throw	you? Which while every	8, 8/ 29
belie them. But why,	throw	you, cannot this signification	8, 77/ 21
hath . . . there can, I	throw	, no man doubt that	8, 116/ 18
England, nor, as I	throw	, in any place, almost	8, 160/ 22
Is not this conclusion,	throw	ye, well deduced? In	8, 261/ 5
have much ado, I	throw	. For he saith that	8, 273/ 30
to Tyndale offer, I	throw	, than fifteen times; to	8, 302/ 35
of Eusebius, translated, I	throw	, by Saint Jerome; and	8, 348/ 16
cannot perceive, nor, I	throw	, no man else, but	8, 413/ 17
But of which church,	throw	ye? Truly not of	8, 416/ 26
of truth so, I	throw	, he fully meaneth (as	8, 447/ 8
here a godly meditation,	throw	ye? Forsooth, I suppose	8, 458/ 9
here a wise tale,	throw	ye? Except that Tyndale	8, 533/ 25
a micher and a	truant	, played at Bockle Pit	8, 496/ 30
played the little young	truant	, for all his remembrance	8, 497/ 7
for his tarrying and	truanting	by the way --	8, 491/ 22
unto Christ and his	true	, Catholic faith that, not	8, 22/ 25
believed it to be	true	), and that thing was	8, 23/ 20
to be of a	true	, perfect faith, and his	8, 23/ 29
he houseled in so	true	, perfect faith, and so	8, 23/ 31
right mind and a	true	Christian man, to give	8, 25/ 31
and fast in the	true	Catholic faith, were well	8, 26/ 2
the maintenance of the	true	Catholic faith (whereof he	8, 26/ 31
maintained and continued his	true	, Catholic faith, with the	8, 28/ 37
miserably bewitched, and from	true	Christian folk turned into	8, 33/ 6
counterfeit visage of the	true	Christian faith -- this	8, 33/ 12

it were all as	true	as it is false	8, 34/ 22
there prove the very,	true	church to hold an	8, 34/ 25
hold an article as	true	faith that were indeed	8, 34/ 25
truth. And as the	true	disciples of Christ were	8, 35/ 36
the hearing of Christ's	true	, Catholic faith. And sometimes	8, 36/ 11
help of grace by	true	faith and good works	8, 39/ 6
see and to judge	true	repentance toward God's law	8, 40/ 6
the Spirit to see "	true	repentance," he then teacheth	8, 40/ 20
whereas he speaketh of "	true	repentance" and then would	8, 42/ 6
so expel and kill	true	faith in their hearts	8, 42/ 19
world for lack of	true	judgment this fifteen hundred	8, 43/ 11
yet they persecute the	true	service of God; and	8, 43/ 17
yet they persecute the	true	law of God and	8, 43/ 19
refused him and his	true	faith -- showing that	8, 43/ 39
fellows) hath ever the	true	judgment remained, and the	8, 44/ 22
all good people, all	true	Christian nations, have savored	8, 44/ 33
grant that I say	true	in this: then shall	8, 45/ 5
words of Holy Scripture	true	-- "He that is	8, 48/ 32
God and understandeth the	true	use and meaning of	8, 56/ 20
and under color of	true	faith to bring them	8, 56/ 33
God, and understand the	true	use of them; and	8, 59/ 21
appeareth, although it were	true	that Tyndale saith (that	8, 62/ 29
all that we find	true	therein, is the wisdom	8, 63/ 32
any man should do	true	penance with putting himself	8, 64/ 10
our sins, done in	true	faith and devotion with	8, 65/ 9
the opinion of a	true	Christian man, but of	8, 68/ 24
of mere humility and	true	repentance of heart, punish	8, 69/ 36
way prove his conclusion	true	while he liveth. Of	8, 86/ 26
as fain he said	true	as I fear that	8, 90/ 26
if this lie be	true	. . . there is yet never	8, 92/ 22
though he said therein	true	. . . for then were not	8, 93/ 6
opinion of Tyndale were	true	-- that the priest	8, 95/ 31
that Christ's promises be	true	, must it therefore needs	8, 96/ 37
there were no more	true	of all that ever	8, 97/ 1
likewise, though it were	true	that the sacraments did	8, 98/ 19
if Tyndale's lie be	true	, there must then of	8, 107/ 16
that there must be	true	also one of these	8, 107/ 17
not! If Tyndale say	true	in this . . . then did	8, 109/ 12
knoweth this to be	true	, that under the form	8, 115/ 27
heresy for good and	true	, saying, "That that is	8, 116/ 5
that it is a	true	sign, and it true	8, 116/ 33
true sign, and it	true	that is signified thereby	8, 116/ 33
preach of Christ is	true	. If ye have any	8, 117/ 1
his blasphemy a few	true	words with which himself	8, 118/ 2
preach of Christ is	true	. And with these words	8, 118/ 7
holy sacraments to be	true	which all Christian people	8, 119/ 5
rebuke and reprove the	true	faith of all good	8, 120/ 8
Wherein if Tyndale said	true	(as, God be thanked	8, 123/ 29
church of Christ the	true	judgment . . . by which ever	8, 129/ 30
any other part of	true	Christendom did not recognize	8, 130/ 35

nations have instead of	true	faith believed false lies	8, 135/ 21
and confess the sacraments	true	. . . or finally (which he	8, 135/ 34
heresies to destroy the	true	faith of Christ and	8, 137/ 6
heresies and destroy the	true	faith -- why Tyndale	8, 138/ 3
for he saith never	true	. Tyndale Mark whether it	8, 138/ 7
whether it be not	true	in the highest degree	8, 138/ 9
-- he saith as	true	as the Gospel, but	8, 139/ 33
as well by the	true	sense of Scripture as	8, 140/ 14
boy believeth, and believeth	true	. . . that God hath promised	8, 147/ 34
but at church. As	true	is it also that	8, 148/ 35
a certain time, the	true	preachers preached purely the	8, 151/ 32
common faith of all	true	Christian people, fifteen hundred	8, 156/ 13
which he saith the	true	, pure preaching was used	8, 158/ 11
good reader: if the	true	preaching was left and	8, 158/ 15
nay but that the	true	faith went quite away	8, 158/ 17
with holy words and	true	faith hail and halloo	8, 161/ 28
the ignorance of the	true	signification of this word	8, 163/ 19
say, that this is	true	of the usual signification	8, 166/ 20
false and his antecedent	true	. For it might be	8, 168/ 17
ye see what a	true	translation Tyndale's is, and	8, 173/ 18
that I "say most	true	"; "or else, as wise	8, 175/ 11
that my lies were	true	-- yet if I	8, 175/ 18
write: if this be	true	, then the more cause	8, 177/ 10
this is, I say,	true	. . . all were it so	8, 185/ 29
Tyndale's false heresy were	true	, that Holy Orders were	8, 185/ 29
if he said therein	true	, he may tell us	8, 186/ 30
happeth him to say	true	indeed), that both presbyteros	8, 187/ 27
granted both twain for	true	: that is to wit	8, 196/ 22
also that it is	true	indeed, that for as	8, 196/ 26
granteth both to be	true	: I say that they	8, 196/ 34
which Tyndale granteth for	true	. Now, to that other	8, 198/ 3
which he granteth for	true	also, I say that	8, 198/ 5
not grant it for	true	. For then must he	8, 198/ 10
also granteth to be	true	. But all this business	8, 198/ 13
terms necessary for the	true	knowledge of God's gifts	8, 204/ 17
yet it is not	true	that Tyndale saith: that	8, 217/ 29
how can it be	true	that a man can	8, 218/ 4
finally, if it be	true	that Tyndale saith (that	8, 218/ 6
then if this be	true	therewith, as indeed it	8, 218/ 8
and such others is	true	, because I knew (as	8, 218/ 18
his heresies be the	true	faith, and that the	8, 220/ 35
his heresies be the	true	faith, then I stand	8, 221/ 24
go prove his lies	true	, and then come again	8, 221/ 26
For since it is	true	that by the light	8, 227/ 10
wheresoever there were a	true	belief, and false opinions	8, 227/ 31
man. It is not	true	because man so saith	8, 228/ 15
or admitteth it for	true	. . . More Whereof serveth all	8, 228/ 16
Tyndale . . . but man is	true	because he believeth, testifieth	8, 228/ 20
heart that it is	true	. More Nay, pardie, this	8, 228/ 21
this is not always	true	. For Saint Peter himself	8, 228/ 23

Peter himself was not	true	when he testified and	8, 228/ 24
that God's word was	true	. . . and yet was himself	8, 228/ 27
yet was himself not	true	, but a false thief	8, 228/ 27
witness might make aught	true	, then were the doctrine	8, 228/ 36
if he will answer	true	English, he must answer	8, 230/ 27
if he will answer	true	English, he must answer	8, 230/ 30
if he will answer	true	English he must answer	8, 230/ 36
if he will answer	true	English, he may not	8, 231/ 4
would have him write	true	one way or other	8, 231/ 10
no means to write	true	matter, I would have	8, 231/ 11
at the leastwise write	true	English. But now to	8, 231/ 12
the witness of all	true	Christian people, which by	8, 237/ 8
people, which by their	true	belief do set their	8, 237/ 9
thereto that God is	true	." And what is that	8, 240/ 8
witness that God is	true	? And thus appeareth it	8, 240/ 9
such part as is	true	proveth his purpose false	8, 241/ 3
" it is not	true	that, as Tyndale would	8, 241/ 10
though this be indeed	true	-- that if Christ	8, 241/ 35
that God's word is	true	, and layeth therefor the	8, 242/ 14
neither . . . but is absolutely	true	in itself, without any	8, 242/ 20
And as it is	true	that Tyndale saith --	8, 242/ 21
God's truth is not	true	because man so saith	8, 242/ 22
-- so is this	true	also: that God's truth	8, 242/ 23
God's truth is not	true	because God so saith	8, 242/ 23
argument or consecution is	true	-- "God saith that	8, 242/ 24
ergo, that thing is	true	" -- so is this	8, 242/ 26
so is this consecution	true	: "Christ's church saith that	8, 242/ 26
these two things be	true	"; and yet is neither	8, 242/ 29
God cannot be but	true	(since if the thing	8, 243/ 2
the thing were not	true	, God, that is the	8, 243/ 2
yet is the thing	true	that God speaketh . . . not	8, 243/ 3
this I say is	true	touching the words and	8, 243/ 6
this shall not be	true	because God saith it	8, 243/ 18
and teacheth them the	true	doctrine, and neither deceiveth	8, 244/ 18
if his lie were	true	, then should it follow	8, 244/ 32
a mark of his	true	church, and by the	8, 245/ 22
a mark of his	true	doctrine, too . . . whereby it	8, 245/ 23
us believe that all	true	miracles were ended either	8, 245/ 33
therefore, though it be	true	, as indeed it is	8, 246/ 4
it is, that the	true	doctrine doth prove the	8, 246/ 4
doctrine doth prove the	true	miracles, and false doctrine	8, 246/ 5
the Christian miracles be	true	, and the paynims' miracles	8, 246/ 7
we which is that	true	doctrine by the reason	8, 246/ 8
the reason that the	true	doctrine hath been better	8, 246/ 8
well enough from the	true	. . . and therefore it discerneth	8, 246/ 20
true-faithful doctrine and the	true	mark and knowledge of	8, 246/ 26
knowledge of Christ's very,	true	church, since none hath	8, 246/ 27
miracles they proved themselves	true	preachers and God's true	8, 246/ 32
true preachers and God's	true	messengers . . . and that thing	8, 246/ 32
that their faith was	true	and the contrary false	8, 246/ 35

which false churches this	true	church, of charity (Christ's	8, 249/ 1
teach such things for	true	as not only all	8, 249/ 10
that they be God's	true	messengers; for else why	8, 249/ 20
which their miracles proved	true	, but upon the exposition	8, 250/ 20
proved to be his	true	preachers . . . have plainly taught	8, 250/ 23
against many preachers proved	true	by many miracles, he	8, 250/ 26
else to call the	true	miracles of God done	8, 251/ 28
his miracles in his	true	church, to show his	8, 252/ 22
church, to show his	true	church -- that is	8, 252/ 23
is to wit, his	true	apostle. And then, his	8, 252/ 23
apostle. And then, his	true	preacher known -- that	8, 252/ 24
to prove their saying	true	, as ye shall see	8, 253/ 16
he must prove me	true	not only the thing	8, 255/ 5
ever he shall prove	true	-- that is to	8, 255/ 6
it proved him a	true	preacher: then shall Tyndale	8, 255/ 16
if these words be	true	-- that they proved	8, 256/ 7
For if it be	true	that Tyndale saith, that	8, 256/ 10
ergo, it is not	true	that Tyndale goeth about	8, 256/ 23
prove the apostles God's	true	preachers . . . and therefore needed	8, 257/ 1
possible: wherewith should the	true	preacher confound the false	8, 263/ 30
false, except he brought	true	miracles to confound the	8, 263/ 31
false miracles, except the	true	preachers should show true	8, 264/ 6
true preachers should show	true	miracles against them: I	8, 264/ 6
to wit, that the	true	preachers could have nothing	8, 264/ 8
so were . . . then the	true	preachers had enough without	8, 264/ 12
preachers had enough without	true	miracles to confound the	8, 264/ 12
that if it were	true	that he saith (that	8, 264/ 14
since himself confesseth that	true	miracles might in such	8, 264/ 17
case sufficiently serve the	true	preacher and confound the	8, 264/ 18
the mighty means of	true	miracles, and out of	8, 264/ 29
of miracles for the	true	proof of his word	8, 264/ 31
safe enough . . . and the	true	preachers able enough to	8, 265/ 5
far wide; for the	true	preachers cannot confound them	8, 265/ 12
they will deny the	true	sense thereof, and obstinately	8, 265/ 21
false . . . so that the	true	preacher and that false	8, 265/ 22
he mean that the	true	preacher shall make the	8, 265/ 27
he mean that the	true	preacher shall by the	8, 265/ 33
me now that the	true	preacher and the false	8, 266/ 2
to dispute with any	true	preacher that would offer	8, 266/ 25
Church. Now, when the	true	preacher and the false	8, 266/ 26
gloss; and when the	true	preacher would lay thereto	8, 266/ 31
against all this the	true	preacher fall in farther	8, 267/ 15
construed them in their	true	sense, and that his	8, 267/ 25
that hath by his	true	teaching there opened the	8, 267/ 33
though the Scripture be	true	in itself, yet since	8, 269/ 9
years may perceive the	true	part from the false	8, 269/ 13
hath ever made his	true	preachers to do greater	8, 270/ 3
of miracles his very,	true	church known from all	8, 270/ 8
there can be no	true	faith but if it	8, 271/ 17
there? If he said	true	. . . yet were he never	8, 272/ 11

purpose sufficient that the	true	faith had first from	8, 272/ 13
only it is the	true	church of God . . . and	8, 274/ 28
world his prophets and	true	preachers with miracles, but	8, 275/ 4
the confusion of his	true	prophet. And therefore it	8, 275/ 31
Catholic Church is the	true	church, and all these	8, 275/ 32
Tyndale -- "of the	true	sense of all the	8, 278/ 16
robbed from us the	true	sense of the Scripture	8, 278/ 18
of sacraments as the	true	sense of Scripture, do	8, 278/ 28
And as concerning the "	true	sense" of Scripture which	8, 279/ 1
years last past . . . which	true	sense Tyndale now bringeth	8, 279/ 3
you, though he said	true	. . . in that he saith	8, 279/ 19
shall see . . . and how	true	it is ye shall	8, 279/ 29
if it were as	true	as it is false	8, 280/ 1
say, "That is very	true	; all such things is	8, 283/ 10
But since it is	true	, and taught unto the	8, 284/ 11
is out of question	true	. . . and that the Scripture	8, 286/ 32
were in itself nevertheless	true	-- that the apostles	8, 291/ 24
though his antecedent were	true	. . . yet as wisely concluded	8, 294/ 30
if Tyndale told us	true	, taught them but only	8, 298/ 35
the remnant be no	true	sacraments, for lack of	8, 301/ 29
For it is not	true	, nor the Church teacheth	8, 306/ 4
it be never so	true	, is yet none article	8, 313/ 5
and warrant them for	true	-- nor leave out	8, 319/ 27
therein Tyndale saith not	true	. For Saint Paul reproveth	8, 326/ 19
church!), but with the	true	Catholic faith, and holy	8, 337/ 4
Tyndale cannot prove it	true	that he saith, that	8, 337/ 28
know which councils were	true	and which false. This	8, 341/ 5
of those councils were	true	and which false. But	8, 341/ 15
Scripture he knoweth for	true	, the other saith that	8, 341/ 19
the traditions which the	true	Spirit of God, by	8, 342/ 34
And as it is	true	of every particular church	8, 344/ 34
is not the very,	true	shepherd that in his	8, 352/ 21
is not a very,	true	shepherd, seeking only the	8, 356/ 16
set forth against Christ's	true	doctrine Tyndale's anti-Christian heresies	8, 357/ 8
writers not writing any	true	books of Scripture, but	8, 358/ 27
learned them; of a	true	apostle, and not of	8, 360/ 33
draw us from the	true	faith that we have	8, 360/ 35
cannot in Christ's very,	true	faith err and be	8, 361/ 23
served Timothy without the	true	faith had in his	8, 361/ 30
that Tyndale saith not	true	where he saith that	8, 365/ 14
all them is the	true	church . . . and why rather	8, 376/ 3
as be not only	true	, but be also such	8, 376/ 35
he say they were	true	. For Tyndale setteth not	8, 376/ 36
them all is the	true	, and why we should	8, 378/ 11
doctrine thereof known for	true	. . . Tyndale then, under the	8, 381/ 13
agree them to be	true	? But when ye shall	8, 386/ 14
that hath had the	true	belief? And let him	8, 387/ 18
may surely learn the	true	faith and true virtues	8, 387/ 20
the true faith and	true	virtues. If he say	8, 387/ 20
Tyndale's doctrine be the	true	faith), and stark hypocrites	8, 387/ 29

we may have a	true	reader: where shall I	8, 388/ 17
is false, and theirs	true	that correct him . . . but	8, 388/ 30
the Catholic Church is	true	. . . and that the Catholic	8, 388/ 31
faith must needs be	true	by Christ's promise made	8, 388/ 36
known, Catholic congregation is	true	. . . how should I be	8, 389/ 18
whether that preacher say	true	or not? For he	8, 389/ 21
sure that he saith	true	or false. But then	8, 389/ 23
that hath planted the	true	faith in his Catholic	8, 389/ 34
his false heresies were	true	. . . she would not let	8, 390/ 3
And that this is	true	shall much the better	8, 390/ 5
that church of the	true	doctrine of God . . . no	8, 393/ 33
know which is the	true	Scripture of God. And	8, 393/ 34
I think they say	true	. . . for they believe nothing	8, 395/ 21
shall he know the	true	preachers from the false	8, 396/ 5
discern and judge the	true	sense of the Scripture	8, 396/ 12
Tyndale that it is	true	that there is all	8, 396/ 28
which the one is	true	, the other false?" "It	8, 396/ 34
then, if he say	true	. . . it is impossible for	8, 397/ 13
sure teaching of the	true	faith -- he shall	8, 397/ 22
we do know the	true	church of Christ, by	8, 397/ 25
to discern between the	true	doctrine and the false	8, 398/ 25
the false, and the	true	preacher and false, concerning	8, 398/ 25
the discerning of the	true	word of God, written	8, 398/ 26
church is the very,	true	church that is to	8, 399/ 2
though it were proved	true	. Tyndale And this faith	8, 402/ 17
seem to prove it	true	by Scripture. Tyndale Christ	8, 403/ 35
agreeth that the very,	true	Christians of his elect	8, 407/ 31
needs be believed for	true	, and all his commandments	8, 408/ 12
at all, or any	true	belief, historical or other	8, 408/ 23
For though it were	true	that he saith, that	8, 410/ 25
as ye keep the	true	faith ye can never	8, 413/ 8
-- then be they	true	. But then are they	8, 413/ 33
also that he is	true	in all his words	8, 414/ 27
this false tale be	true	. . . and all true men	8, 416/ 12
be true . . . and all	true	men, and all holy	8, 416/ 12
a man of Christ's	true	church; but since he	8, 416/ 34
his faith for the	true	, and the believers thereof	8, 417/ 30
believers thereof for the	true	church. Now, his faith	8, 417/ 31
he saith that a	true	member of Christ's church	8, 418/ 14
sinner. Tyndale How a	true	member of Christ's church	8, 418/ 17
teacheth us that a	true	member of Christ's church	8, 419/ 30
one part, that the	true	members of Christ do	8, 419/ 31
he saith that every	true	member sinneth and ever	8, 419/ 33
the other: that a	true	member of Christ's church	8, 419/ 39
that though it be	true	that by faith we	8, 420/ 31
that it is very	true	, as long as man	8, 422/ 10
whereof the words be	true	and his understanding false	8, 424/ 6
whosoever have once the	true	faith can never after	8, 425/ 18
whoso get once the	true	faith, which he calleth	8, 426/ 1
which he calleth the "	true	" faith and the "feeling	8, 427/ 13

For though it be	true	that whensoever a man	8, 435/ 20
so, as it is	true	to say that "he	8, 440/ 24
it: so is it	true	to say that "whoso	8, 440/ 26
he saith that the	true	members of the elect	8, 441/ 35
of Saint John said	true	. . . then should Saint John	8, 442/ 5
showed us that a	true	member of Christ's church	8, 443/ 28
his riddle, that every	true	member of Christ's church	8, 443/ 31
Paul meaneth that every	true	member may daily fall	8, 444/ 7
telleth us that a	true	member of Christ's church	8, 445/ 12
he saith that the	true	members of Christ's church	8, 445/ 21
he mean that a	true	member sinneth not deadly	8, 445/ 32
his other fellows, the	true	members of Christ's church	8, 446/ 3
his favor, and be	true	chosen members of his	8, 447/ 23
his riddle of the	true	member of their elect	8, 448/ 28
and all other the	true	members of the "elect	8, 448/ 34
or any such other	true	member of their "elect	8, 449/ 2
he, and such other	true	members of their "elect	8, 449/ 26
he have made a	true	, faithful promise of pardon	8, 450/ 10
of pardon to all	true	repentants and penitents, what	8, 450/ 10
his holy fellows, the "	true	" members of Christ's church	8, 450/ 25
Tyndale's false heresy were	true	, and that they were	8, 450/ 36
to prove his riddle	true	that "though he sin	8, 451/ 12
he and such other	true	members of their church	8, 452/ 22
other holy heretics, the	true	members of their "elect	8, 453/ 26
so, by the very	true	tale of Christ, Tyndale's	8, 454/ 18
before, if they were	true	(as they be not	8, 455/ 6
words, if they were	true	, would make indeed somewhat	8, 455/ 11
if that he say	true	that he consented not	8, 456/ 13
their holy heresies be	true	. . . must needs in the	8, 458/ 12
that, that I concluded	true	and that he concludeth	8, 458/ 31
whereas I said, and	true	I said, that a	8, 458/ 36
meaning thereby that the	true	, right belief of all	8, 459/ 1
but if he have	true	trust and full, undoubted	8, 459/ 10
his holy companions, the	true	members of their "elect	8, 459/ 24
effect but that the	true	members of Tyndale's "elect	8, 460/ 22
in this: that his	true	members of his "elect	8, 460/ 30
have once gotten the	true	faith that Saint Peter	8, 460/ 31
error soever such a	true	, faithful, elect member of	8, 461/ 11
beside the promises . . . a	true	member of his "elect	8, 461/ 20
he saith that a	true	member cannot err at	8, 461/ 27
he holdeth that a	true	member of his "elect	8, 461/ 31
for that cause a	true	member of his "elect	8, 462/ 1
and that therefore the	true	member of his "elect	8, 462/ 8
heard before, that a	true	member of the elected	8, 462/ 13
us first wherefore a	true	member of his "elect	8, 462/ 17
for his pleasure sometimes	true	tales, and sometimes such	8, 463/ 34
Turks instead of the	true	Savior of the world	8, 465/ 30
Tyndale instead of the	true	, Catholic church of Christ	8, 465/ 31
the cause wherefore the	true	members of Tyndale's church	8, 467/ 11
else, if Tyndale said	true	, that every elect person	8, 468/ 32

error at the first	true	teaching . . . we must needs	8, 469/ 25
a man of the	true	, Catholic faith, and should	8, 469/ 32
that, if himself say	true	that none elect person	8, 470/ 31
is to wit, the	true	members of the elect	8, 471/ 28
he teach now the	true	members of his "elect	8, 472/ 17
the Scripture teach his	true	members to perceive that	8, 472/ 22
to prove his saying	true	, especially taking the promises	8, 473/ 38
For though it were	true	that without belief of	8, 475/ 10
every article which is	true	and must be believed	8, 475/ 21
no man hath any	true	, sure faith but it	8, 477/ 18
the knowledge of his	true	church, evermore among many	8, 478/ 11
only in his old,	true	, Catholic church remaining. And	8, 478/ 15
the confession of one,	true	, catholic faith, with all	8, 480/ 1
same chapter, that the	true	members of his "elect	8, 480/ 25
Christ, whether they be	true	or no . . . The Church	8, 480/ 37
up to destroy the	true	faith and vary from	8, 481/ 33
knoweth that this is	true	. . . so knoweth he well	8, 482/ 11
And that this is	true	. . . Tyndale knoweth very well	8, 482/ 17
pillage and despoil the	true	Catholics of his own	8, 482/ 36
therefore if it be	true	, as indeed it is	8, 483/ 35
teacheth that in the	true	members of his "elect	8, 485/ 22
heresies, or of the	true	, Catholic faith of Christ	8, 486/ 2
For like as the	true	, Catholic faith is and	8, 486/ 2
and fall from the	true	faith, that is to	8, 487/ 3
is to say, the	true	belief, and lose it	8, 487/ 4
with these sins, a	true	member may lose all	8, 487/ 32
not lost by a	true	member of the "elect	8, 487/ 35
thereby is once a	true	member of his "elect	8, 489/ 37
can never suffer such	true	members of his "elect	8, 490/ 5
Tyndale is with his	true	members of his "elect	8, 490/ 25
example some of the	true	members of his own	8, 491/ 28
for example that his	true	member, this Jack Slouch	8, 492/ 2
he saith that his	true	members upon great occasions	8, 492/ 23
-- yet, being a	true	member of Tyndale's "elect	8, 492/ 33
Luther, not only a	true	member but also one	8, 493/ 7
horrible deeds of his	true	members of his "elect	8, 493/ 37
teacheth us that his	true	members of his "elect	8, 494/ 21
penitents only, and the	true	repentants -- neither himself	8, 495/ 2
be any of the	true	penitents . . . but utterly to	8, 495/ 9
and by whom his	true	member of his "elect	8, 495/ 23
which he compared his	true	members of his "elect	8, 496/ 28
which swerve from the	true	doctrine of Christ's Catholic	8, 498/ 16
which were the very,	true	Scripture of God, and	8, 500/ 9
must show me a	true	cause or an apparent	8, 500/ 32
though it be very	true	that without God's help	8, 502/ 32
as fast in the	true	Christian faith as he	8, 504/ 32
must show me a	true	cause or an apparent	8, 506/ 30
me some cause either	true	or somewhat seeming true	8, 506/ 35
true or somewhat seeming	true	, before that my will	8, 506/ 35
it is not always	true	, that Tyndale saith in	8, 510/ 27

if Tyndale's lie be	true	, neither in faith nor	8, 511/ 8
and dispraiseth the very,	true	mercy itself that God	8, 516/ 16
he saith (and saith	true	) that men will at	8, 517/ 3
he now saith is	true	; and more, too. For	8, 517/ 9
doctrine fall from the	true	faith again, though they	8, 517/ 15
turned he to the	true	faith again, and exhorted	8, 517/ 36
proved to be always	true	: that every elect repenteth	8, 532/ 23
a mastery as no	true	man can. Now, if	8, 534/ 6
believe" . . . if he say	true	, the lack of their	8, 543/ 18
the articles of the	true	faith, and the contrary	8, 556/ 5
doth now make it	true	that his faith faileth	8, 557/ 16
of Christ, of all	true	Christian people. For as	8, 561/ 19
whether they have faith	true	or false, any faith	8, 561/ 23
other chapter, that a	true	member of Christ's church	8, 564/ 12
it were all as	true	as it is all	8, 564/ 34
were likely to be	true	, and bid us so	8, 565/ 13
all his lies were	true	that he hath made	8, 567/ 16
of repentance -- every	true	repentant person well perceiveth	8, 570/ 38
that only the very,	true	elects, be the church	8, 572/ 27
ungracious books, good and	true-believing	men that were meet	8, 36/ 2
say but that every	true-believing	man is a witness	8, 240/ 9
the Baptist, that every	true-believing	man, that believeth God's	8, 240/ 15
is the number of	true-believing	men . . . and all that	8, 240/ 19
the proof of the	true-faithful	doctrine and the true	8, 246/ 26
whether it were ever	truer	than now. The scribes	8, 136/ 26
the doctrine of Muhammad	truer	than Christ's. More Now	8, 228/ 36
false part may seem	truest	. And then how much	8, 269/ 15
once rather follow him	truly	in faith and good	8, 40/ 17
if we judge ourselves	truly	, we shall be content	8, 65/ 32
unlikely to rise. For	truly	if they stood thereupon	8, 76/ 20
writing; and Christ full	truly	fulfilled his promise without	8, 150/ 20
not because it is	truly	spoken, but because it	8, 243/ 4
but because it is	truly	done. For truth was	8, 243/ 4
if they would do	truly	, it would more profit	8, 304/ 21
priests would do it	truly	, would more profit than	8, 304/ 27
my letters": "Of this	truly	it is evident that	8, 369/ 10
which church, trow ye?	Truly	not of the church	8, 416/ 26
ways and live? But	truly	, if the righteous man	8, 432/ 11
after very well. And	truly	, if Saint Ambrose had	8, 469/ 6
a man may believe	truly	and do falsely, believe	8, 487/ 1
as I tell thee	truly	thou shalt thrice do	8, 557/ 34
the blast of the	trumpet	, and ever after live	8, 267/ 12
wise, but serve for	trumpeters	with the blast of	8, 58/ 33
back but if God	truss	up the pack himself	8, 209/ 6
be idolatry to put	trust	in the devil, and	8, 3/ 31
safe-conduct, upon the only	trust	of his gracious forgiveness	8, 9/ 5
had so great a	trust	in Tewkesbury that I	8, 20/ 25
very well hope and	trust	that our Lord, whose	8, 24/ 22
confirmed. And I firmly	trust	that God's grace to	8, 24/ 32
fare as folk that	trust	in nothing else but	8, 26/ 11

-- which (though I	trust	therein to give them	8, 26/ 16
they mean. But I	trust	to draw the serpent	8, 33/ 34
I pluck off, I	trust	, the most glorious feathers	8, 34/ 29
my Dialogue. Wherein I	trust	to make every child	8, 35/ 4
leisure, shall not, I	trust	, one time or other	8, 36/ 20
myself . . . but that I	trust	in God it may	8, 38/ 34
presumptuous faith, with such	trust	put in "faith alone	8, 42/ 9
go sin again upon	trust	of God's testament . . . and	8, 91/ 4
good faith and his	trust	in God: yet if	8, 98/ 1
we shall not, I	trust	, greatly need to fear	8, 123/ 25
that albeit with the	trust	of his conjurations he	8, 128/ 29
truth -- so I	trust	, when we come hereafter	8, 133/ 23
in so many things . . .	trust	them in nothing, but	8, 134/ 27
Christ; but yet, I	trust	, in vain . . . and that	8, 136/ 28
the right faith . . . never	trust	his false love lacking	8, 137/ 19
himself to have some	trust	to work wonders at	8, 137/ 24
then hath Tyndale a	trust	that some Hushai that	8, 137/ 30
draw Tyndale anon, I	trust	, and . . . according to my	8, 147/ 12
they lived. For I	trust	that Tyndale, as mad	8, 150/ 31
Tyndale's tongue, as I	trust	yet to entreat him	8, 153/ 25
confounded that he shall	trust	both his learning the	8, 204/ 1
come of no good	trust	in his cause, but	8, 223/ 35
our deductions . . . which I	trust	every man may see	8, 258/ 23
shall kill them and	trust	all in strength of	8, 270/ 19
writing before; except Tyndale	trust	not God upon his	8, 284/ 20
things will yet, I	trust	, serve me sufficiently against	8, 292/ 8
faith . . . and began to	trust	in the Law and	8, 299/ 26
sore reproveth in their	trust	and confidence to be	8, 299/ 30
Christ when they put	trust	in the sacraments; for	8, 299/ 34
shall touch it, I	trust	, in such wise --	8, 314/ 20
reproved but the superstitious	trust	that the Jews had	8, 326/ 20
and put all their	trust	and confidence in the	8, 390/ 10
be. And nevertheless, I	trust	they shall be. Wherefore	8, 390/ 34
which we shall, I	trust	, so bring him into	8, 393/ 27
repentance after, though he	trust	never so much in	8, 399/ 18
all repenting sinners that	trust	to be saved in	8, 399/ 23
should put a proud	trust	and confidence in his	8, 400/ 1
the Church . . . that I	trust	, in good faith, that	8, 400/ 12
their whole hope and	trust	of salvation in God	8, 447/ 21
that would so surely	trust	upon his promise as	8, 450/ 7
if he have true	trust	and full, undoubted hope	8, 459/ 10
the promise, nor the	trust	therein neither, of any	8, 463/ 4
so to believe and	trust	in God's promise is	8, 470/ 28
given thereunto, for the	trust	of Christ's promise made	8, 478/ 37
For except they put	trust	in such opinions and	8, 481/ 11
feat here. But I	trust	in God's grace and	8, 483/ 15
that both they that	trust	in their own works	8, 483/ 21
friar should put any	trust	in chastity and keeping	8, 483/ 22
But and if he	trust	in lechery, with wedding	8, 483/ 23
they also that put	trust	in their own opinions	8, 483/ 26

whole Catholic Church put	trust	in be not the	8, 483/ 31
is, that they which	trust	in their own works	8, 483/ 35
church, because they put	trust	in their own vain	8, 484/ 8
do put also their	trust	in their own works	8, 484/ 14
faith" understand hope and	trust	in God, as he	8, 487/ 9
For by the dreadless	trust	of their teaching, the	8, 487/ 15
punishment, wrestle with the	trust	which he hath in	8, 489/ 17
then juggleth it into	trust	and hope -- and	8, 489/ 34
commandments, and all the	trust	in his father's promises	8, 491/ 11
his hope and his	trust	in God also. And	8, 492/ 31
man's living. More Now	trust	I, good readers, that	8, 501/ 21
of his mercy turneth	trust	into presumption, and maketh	8, 512/ 7
besides . . . he will, I	trust	, at the leastwise believe	8, 513/ 1
I shall not, I	trust	, live all alone . . . but	8, 513/ 11
it well and surely	trust	thereto, lest for faint	8, 529/ 30
twice. There is, I	trust	, many a man in	8, 532/ 25
to do, if they	trust	in God and call	8, 543/ 7
shall well perceive, I	trust	, when I come to	8, 553/ 33
and examined -- I	trust	to make you then	8, 554/ 25
his frenzies as I	trust	in God Collins is	8, 554/ 29
answered him . . . shall, I	trust	, well perceive that it	8, 562/ 39
and put all their	trust	and confidence in the	8, 563/ 25
and put all their	trust	and confidence in the	8, 567/ 28
that the "elect church"	trusteth	so utterly to be	8, 400/ 16
live, and he then,	trusting	in his righteousness, commit	8, 433/ 5
killing of Christian brethren," "	trusting	in their works," is	8, 484/ 30
not off "maliciously" --	trusting	, because we cannot look	8, 547/ 1
far gone against God's	truth	, and thereby aggrieved God	8, 9/ 26
be sworn to say	truth	. . . affirming that neither bishop	8, 13/ 30
any oath. And of	truth	, Tyndale, in his Answer	8, 13/ 36
tell you what. Of	truth	, George Constantine, after he	8, 18/ 4
go back with the	truth	and "arm" himself with	8, 18/ 36
ye should see what	truth	there is in such	8, 19/ 14
showed him, as the	truth	was indeed, that James	8, 20/ 23
God, which is very	Truth	, and bringeth at last	8, 22/ 6
at last always the	truth	to light, would not	8, 22/ 7
to me; and of	truth	, so I find it	8, 35/ 10
the defense of the	truth	. And as the true	8, 35/ 35
all that love the	truth	and long for the	8, 40/ 9
his congregation the very	truth	and lead them into	8, 44/ 4
lead them into all	truth	that should be necessary	8, 44/ 4
all such kind of	truth	from the beginning hitherto	8, 44/ 7
other men for saying	truth	were well ordained and	8, 59/ 27
them. But, now, this	truth	laboreth he to make	8, 60/ 21
ye shall find for	truth	that besides the taming	8, 71/ 17
with the word of	truth	" -- "that is," saith	8, 94/ 36
with the word of	truth	" -- how prove these	8, 96/ 33
The ' word of	truth	," saith Tyndale, "is	8, 96/ 35
place the "word of	truth	," with which God hath	8, 97/ 3
which is the very	Truth	itself, as himself witnesseth	8, 97/ 5

am the way, the	truth	, and the life")? Thus	8, 97/ 8
as I think the	truth	is: then so may	8, 102/ 4
promise, too. For of	truth	, the promise of God	8, 105/ 7
the gift; whereas of	truth	, as well the promise	8, 106/ 1
lead them into every	truth	: Tyndale first (lest he	8, 107/ 1
taught his church the	truth	. Now, then, if Christ	8, 107/ 22
taught that church the	truth	: then hath Christ broken	8, 107/ 29
lead them into all	truth	. For how had the	8, 107/ 32
this while into all	truth	. . . if one holy truth	8, 108/ 4
truth . . . if one holy	truth	be that friars when	8, 108/ 4
were told the very	truth	-- that the cause	8, 110/ 21
that I therein say	truth	, I shall allege him	8, 113/ 30
make them savor the	truth	. But now that Tyndale	8, 120/ 5
the knowledge of the	truth	, though with the loss	8, 122/ 29
lead it into every	truth	. And we say that	8, 132/ 5
teacheth his church all	truth	; I mean all truth	8, 132/ 8
truth; I mean all	truth	necessary, as himself meant	8, 132/ 8
damnable that is of	truth	good and pleasing to	8, 132/ 19
then taught them the	truth	necessary, but had suffered	8, 132/ 24
it, into every necessary	truth	; and that unto the	8, 133/ 4
and very void of	truth	-- so I trust	8, 133/ 22
because that here the	truth	doth of good mind	8, 137/ 36
subtlety, to oppress the	truth	, and to stop the	8, 138/ 13
even here. For of	truth	, good Christian reader, it	8, 139/ 2
within this realm; the	truth	of which my saying	8, 142/ 15
and seldom, whereas of	truth	there is of "the	8, 146/ 15
and universal. Howbeit, of	truth	Tyndale handleth his third	8, 146/ 18
we say, and say	truth	: that man hath such	8, 148/ 22
teach his church all	truth	without writing; and Christ	8, 150/ 19
that he saith not	truth	; but that of God's	8, 151/ 37
And that I say	truth	in this point . . . I	8, 152/ 3
indeed, to say the	truth	, it was not well	8, 152/ 25
and teaching it all	truth	-- but if we	8, 154/ 9
and teach it all	truth	from time to time	8, 157/ 34
I do not say	truth	in that I say	8, 166/ 5
were also wrong. For	truth	it is that ecclesia	8, 169/ 27
For Tyndale saith therein	truth	, that the word ecclesia	8, 169/ 29
Here ye see Tyndale's	truth	, lo! Did Saint Paul	8, 173/ 31
less wit, and least	truth	, Tyndale hath translated this	8, 174/ 30
blasphemies against the open	truth	. . . and to send his	8, 179/ 12
Nor I find no	truth	that I either blaspheme	8, 179/ 30
mean by this "open	truth	" all the false open	8, 179/ 32
which kind of false	truth	I no more fear	8, 179/ 33
word "senior." Of a	truth	, "senior" is not very	8, 181/ 9
said and say, and	truth	I say, that Tyndale	8, 182/ 22
from the matter. The	truth	is that as God	8, 193/ 6
More It is very	truth	that I improve him	8, 195/ 31
have it taken for	truth	-- he calleth the	8, 206/ 7
he calleth the plain	truth	by the name of	8, 206/ 7
then show the people	truth	. . . and then needed I	8, 219/ 19

obstinate malice against the	truth	" . . . he forgetteth in the	8, 220/ 23
malice is against the	truth	in such manner obstinate	8, 220/ 24
devilish heresies against the	truth	; and, putting me in	8, 220/ 26
such resisters of the	truth	come at last unto	8, 220/ 28
of God every necessary	truth	to the belief whereof	8, 222/ 30
one -- and the	truth	is indeed that they	8, 223/ 27
he fleeth from the	truth	. . . and hideth himself in	8, 223/ 30
error, leading into every	truth	. . . as Christ saith himself	8, 225/ 22
and receive all their	truth	of God's word, in	8, 226/ 36
that God taketh his	truth	or his light of	8, 227/ 7
O Father, through thy	truth	. And thy word is	8, 228/ 13
And thy word is	truth	." And thus thou seest	8, 228/ 14
thou seest that God's	truth	dependeth not of man	8, 228/ 14
of him and his	truth	. And this translation therefore	8, 233/ 32
of man" -- of	truth	, the difference is not	8, 234/ 3
as witnesses to the	truth	of God. Now, if	8, 237/ 9
For though that his	truth	is so justified in	8, 238/ 35
is the Spirit of	Truth	that proceedeth of the	8, 239/ 37
saith further that God's	truth	dependeth not of man's	8, 242/ 16
say further that the	truth	of God dependeth not	8, 242/ 18
saith -- that God's	truth	is not true because	8, 242/ 22
true also: that God's	truth	is not true because	8, 242/ 23
the cause of the	truth	of these two, nor	8, 242/ 30
the cause of the	truth	of the other. But	8, 242/ 31
that he sitteth, the	truth	of his sitting dependeth	8, 242/ 35
my saying, but the	truth	of my saying dependeth	8, 242/ 36
saying dependeth upon the	truth	of his sitting: so	8, 242/ 36
sitting: so doth the	truth	of God's deed not	8, 242/ 37
not depend upon the	truth	of his word . . . but	8, 243/ 37
his word . . . but the	truth	of his word dependeth	8, 243/ 37
word dependeth upon the	truth	of his deed. For	8, 243/ 1
God, that is the	Truth	, would not say it	8, 243/ 2
is truly done. For	truth	was the thing in	8, 243/ 4
thing in itself, and	truth	it should have been	8, 243/ 5
whereof serveth, then, the	truth	of God's words: I	8, 243/ 13
believed among us the	truth	of God's deed. For	8, 243/ 15
way by which that	truth	shall be showed us	8, 243/ 21
done. But whereas of	truth	their falsehoods be so	8, 245/ 3
may perceive that the	truth	of God is justified	8, 245/ 8
the cause of his	truth	. . . but by his word	8, 245/ 9
word he showeth his	truth	. . . and by his word	8, 245/ 10
declare and magnify his	truth	from the beginning of	8, 245/ 29
and seek for the	truth	, and to vary for	8, 247/ 19
and belief of the	truth	by his Holy Spirit	8, 247/ 22
do penance, and teach	truth	; for by such means	8, 248/ 3
leading them into all	truth	-- never suffer his	8, 248/ 15
in hand, that the	truth	of God dependeth upon	8, 251/ 10
and found out the	truth	-- I have in	8, 252/ 33
I find lack of	truth	. . . yet I somewhat allow	8, 257/ 19
there is no necessary	truth	to be believed but	8, 257/ 25

lead them into every	truth	, and put them in	8, 258/ 11
lead them into the	truth	that is the contrary	8, 258/ 14
shall write you all	truth	," but ". . . shall lead you	8, 258/ 16
lead you into all	truth	" -- we deduce thereupon	8, 258/ 17
leading us into every	truth	. Now shall I show	8, 258/ 29
church into the contrary	truth	, according to Christ's promise	8, 260/ 25
taketh for a plain	truth	: that is to wit	8, 264/ 8
but if all the	truth	were written in scripture	8, 264/ 10
together to dispute the	truth	, in a great audience	8, 266/ 3
of Scripture for the	truth	, and the other as	8, 266/ 30
of the plain, open	truth	, and preacheth and teacheth	8, 267/ 26
see the light of	truth	. . . which hath now put	8, 267/ 35
led out of the	truth	than well confirmed in	8, 268/ 15
yet -- because the	truth	standeth not in words	8, 268/ 34
I say that the	truth	of that article taught	8, 269/ 18
it for an undoubted	truth	, he shall set at	8, 269/ 22
hath yet the same	truth	now that it had	8, 269/ 27
in witness of the	truth	thereof, that never read	8, 269/ 32
other side for the	truth	. But I say, therefore	8, 269/ 36
the proof of the	truth	, that all the miracles	8, 270/ 1
agree that he saith	truth	. And then say I	8, 274/ 8
this to be very	truth	himself: that if sacraments	8, 278/ 9
the Jews as the	truth	was, that the Scripture	8, 280/ 3
dare say that the	truth	of God do depend	8, 283/ 36
the Church into every	truth	; and the Church grown	8, 284/ 13
shall teach them all	truth	, and lead them into	8, 285/ 33
lead them into every	truth	, and that forever . . . since	8, 285/ 34
never teacheth against the	truth	, nor writeth against his	8, 286/ 36
came into the undoubted	truth	and faith of the	8, 292/ 28
the belief of the	truth	. . . and leadeth every well-willing	8, 295/ 28
belief of every necessary	truth	. . . and by the grounds	8, 295/ 31
his folly pass, the	truth	is that the Jews	8, 299/ 20
before him. And of	truth	, I am right credibly	8, 301/ 3
teach it all necessary	truth	, and thereby necessarily to	8, 302/ 32
that the Spirit of	truth	is come, he shall	8, 312/ 26
shall teach you all	truth	." Lo, here ye hear	8, 312/ 26
the twain is the	truth	. . . yet he maketh himself	8, 318/ 1
lead" them "into every	truth	." And whereas Tyndale saith	8, 331/ 9
lead" them "into every	truth	." To this will Tyndale	8, 331/ 22
lead them into every	truth	. . . which should put all	8, 331/ 25
put all the necessary	truth	in writing." Let Tyndale	8, 331/ 26
lead you into every	truth	." He said not, "The	8, 331/ 37
they wrote every necessary	truth	. This argument is, God	8, 333/ 26
the declaration of the	truth	thereof, while the false	8, 339/ 21
men use diligence and	truth	in the writing out	8, 348/ 13
lead it into every	truth	. Finally, for conclusion, to	8, 350/ 29
malicious suspicion." Now, of	truth	, there is no such	8, 357/ 1
touch it. But of	truth	, there is a false	8, 357/ 5
yet, to say the	truth	, never Tradition needed. For	8, 366/ 11
men that taught the	truth	. . . and then they say	8, 367/ 4

leading it into all	truth	, put us not in	8, 376/ 6
and certainty of the	truth	-- how could he	8, 376/ 6
the knowledge of the	truth	had, there is not	8, 377/ 24
shall not hurt the	truth	, that is to wit	8, 378/ 1
his Church further what	truth	he will hereafter, and	8, 378/ 25
plain and confess the	truth	that he cannot prove	8, 379/ 26
I say, confess the	truth	that he cannot prove	8, 379/ 34
and strength of the	truth	. And thus end I	8, 382/ 9
Christ, that is very	Truth	, to say very false	8, 387/ 7
try him by the	truth	of Scripture. What if	8, 389/ 24
inwardly sure of the	truth	that a poor, simple	8, 389/ 36
and I brought the	truth	in debate and question	8, 390/ 1
than that the merciful	truth	of God the Father	8, 390/ 17
returneth again to the	truth	ere ever his body	8, 393/ 21
ever into all necessary	truth	, that whoso hear and	8, 396/ 19
and the pillar of	truth	" for the inviolable surety	8, 396/ 26
consent of every necessary	truth	of revealed faith, be	8, 398/ 8
than that the merciful	truth	of God the Father	8, 399/ 31
the mother of all	truth	, and bringeth with her	8, 402/ 23
the Spirit of all	truth	-- which Spirit purgeth	8, 402/ 23
necessary faith. Howbeit, of	truth	, Tyndale restraineth it therein	8, 407/ 1
bound to believe that	truth	, whereof is also nothing	8, 407/ 4
sin no more. More	Truth	is it that the	8, 408/ 34
even though that the	truth	contrary to his error	8, 415/ 1
stark heretic. And of	truth	, so he is indeed	8, 416/ 12
deceive ourselves, and the	truth	is not in us	8, 419/ 9
places as falsely for	truth	affirmeth, where he would	8, 420/ 34
are fallen from the	truth	. . . saying that the resurrection	8, 430/ 19
maliciously impugn the known	truth	, as they and he	8, 437/ 34
cannot suffer it. And	truth	it is as long	8, 439/ 22
deceive ourselves, and the	truth	is not in us	8, 443/ 21
it seemeth, and of	truth	so, I trow, he	8, 447/ 8
-- yet of very	truth	, in conclusion, when he	8, 448/ 18
they had before (the	truth	of which promise Tyndale	8, 450/ 12
not help. Howbeit, of	truth	, Tyndale's words written a	8, 455/ 5
yoke off. But of	truth	, those words are untrue	8, 455/ 18
great -- although the	truth	that is contrary to	8, 461/ 14
and teacheth for a	truth	that in all other	8, 461/ 19
plain doctrine; which what	truth	it hath we shall	8, 462/ 15
be thus, as of	truth	it is . . . what doubt	8, 463/ 18
that Christ. And of	truth	, either in that error	8, 464/ 33
lead it into every	truth	; but he loseth yet	8, 465/ 26
man should learn the	truth	which the Holy Ghost	8, 465/ 32
error and believe the	truth	, and resist not; and	8, 467/ 16
great, and the contrary	truth	written in the Gospel	8, 467/ 19
indifferently to perceive the	truth	than frowardly to stick	8, 468/ 29
by assent unto the	truth	, as soon as it	8, 469/ 1
Saint Augustine to the	truth	, from more errors than	8, 469/ 9
bring him from the	truth	, yet would he not	8, 469/ 35
he is taught the	truth	. . . then this man that	8, 470/ 15

the first, after the	truth	once taught him by	8, 470/ 15
that there is no	truth	in Tyndale's tale. And	8, 471/ 2
they be taught the	truth	, and that they repent	8, 471/ 5
be better taught the	truth	. . . and that then he	8, 473/ 20
were damnable after the	truth	of those articles taught	8, 475/ 26
Scripture, he prove the	truth	of his doctrine by	8, 475/ 33
lead it into every	truth	. Of this church, therefore	8, 476/ 9
error whereof, after the	truth	taught, himself confesseth to	8, 476/ 33
he knoweth the undoubted	truth	of this article, since	8, 476/ 36
teach it every necessary	truth	, unto the end of	8, 477/ 5
them of whom the	truth	can be learned. Also	8, 477/ 22
not have learned the	truth	of that article of	8, 478/ 26
is damnable after the	truth	taught, forasmuch as his	8, 478/ 30
evidently proved . . . the sure	truth	and certainty cannot be	8, 478/ 35
teach it every necessary	truth	; that is to wit	8, 478/ 39
is to wit, every	truth	to the belief whereof	8, 479/ 1
he must learn the	truth	of the same church	8, 479/ 17
the certainty of the	truth	dependeth upon the promise	8, 483/ 32
teach his church all	truth	and lead it thereunto	8, 483/ 34
mean that as the	truth	is: that all goodness	8, 486/ 19
his words is any	truth	, his privilege is not	8, 488/ 8
somewhat more covertly), of	truth	, concerning all other good	8, 501/ 28
hear and learn the	truth	, and upon the hearing	8, 505/ 18
inevitable sight of the	truth	inspired into the man	8, 509/ 12
his laws," whereas of	truth	, without his grace both	8, 510/ 36
that I see the	truth	well enough, and that	8, 513/ 2
willfully write against the	truth	. Wherein if he will	8, 513/ 4
it; for upon a	truth	nothing can there follow	8, 513/ 19
can there follow but	truth	, as every man learned	8, 513/ 20
this, I say, be	truth	, as it is, that	8, 514/ 27
to hearken unto the	truth	for rage of lusts	8, 516/ 32
and consent unto the	truth	. . . whereunto before, they could	8, 516/ 38
nor hearken to the	truth	, though it be never	8, 517/ 4
they be taught the	truth	assent forthwith and will	8, 517/ 6
the consent of the	truth	whereunto before, they would	8, 517/ 23
For albeit that of	truth	the elect shall arise	8, 518/ 20
And therein he saith	truth	. For if God had	8, 519/ 23
she could not, of	truth	, have done it without	8, 527/ 32
the elects. For of	truth	, thus do some reprobates	8, 532/ 18
Tyndale should tell us	truth	-- than under pretext	8, 544/ 12
about to seek the	truth	, and endeavor himself to	8, 546/ 7
that told him the	truth	. . . but, as it seemeth	8, 546/ 8
name, casting off the	truth	of his faith and	8, 561/ 31
than that the merciful	truth	of God the Father	8, 567/ 34
they be all, of	truth	, none otherwise to be	8, 568/ 35
apostle Saint Paul. These	truths	had the apostles, the	8, 44/ 15
those heretics those necessary	truths	till the devil had	8, 44/ 24
sour. And by those	truths	and this faith always	8, 44/ 29
-- these be the "	truths	" that Tyndale preacheth. And	8, 221/ 13
because I call these "	truths	" heresies -- therefore Tyndale	8, 221/ 14

I do, that Tyndale's "	truths	" be stark devilish heresies	8, 221/ 20
God doth reveal his	truths	not always in one	8, 247/ 12
be, to teach his	truths	more and more, as	8, 248/ 10
if he believe other	truths	which God hath revealed	8, 284/ 18
yet at those days	truths	kept among the people	8, 356/ 1
Spirit of God divers	truths	which no good man	8, 365/ 20
the faith of such	truths	as are taught were	8, 507/ 10
content that these things	try	the mist of both	8, 133/ 32
we be come to	try	between us the falsehood	8, 222/ 19
must I, saith Tyndale,	try	him by the truth	8, 389/ 24
fair tale of a	tub	. For albeit that Christ	8, 70/ 15
fair tale of a	tub	, told us of his	8, 494/ 25
Friday as on Shrove	Tuesday	? And what can be	8, 4/ 22
in the mire and	tumble	, and his master and	8, 552/ 34
he must either lie	tumbling	still therein like a	8, 479/ 6
repeated those words, with	tunions	and knockings upon his	8, 24/ 9
or than would a	Turk	himself. And this is	8, 75/ 7
ready to kill a	Turk	for his sake, that	8, 122/ 26
he saith that the	Turk	"believeth better in God	8, 123/ 27
very surely for a	Turk	but for a heretic	8, 252/ 15
company with either paynim,	Turk	, Saracen, or Jew, and	8, 504/ 34
to do as the	Turks	do -- bid men	8, 3/ 34
and though they were	Turks	, Jews, or Saracens, or	8, 93/ 27
fear lest infidels as	Turks	and Saracens would learn	8, 109/ 32
good reason unto Jews,	Turks	, and Saracens, and paynims	8, 110/ 4
then all the Jews,	Turks	, Saracens, and other infidels	8, 110/ 9
speaketh of, as Jews,	Turks	, and Saracens, were present	8, 110/ 16
Christian men suffer the	Turks	and fight not with	8, 122/ 32
prepare themselves against the	Turks	. But now Tyndale, that	8, 122/ 35
go fight against the	Turks	. But as madly as	8, 123/ 4
in favor of the	Turks	. . . a prince may assemble	8, 123/ 21
church of paynims and	Turks	, too, and the church	8, 131/ 13
yea, and peradventure Jews,	Turks	, and Saracens too, that	8, 146/ 33
think as did the	Turks	and the old heathen	8, 148/ 16
than of Jews or	Turks	. Tyndale To this answereth	8, 164/ 29
and "a church of	Turks	" thereto. More This is	8, 166/ 11
congregation" is indifferent unto	Turks	and Christian men, and	8, 166/ 15
signifieth a company of	Turks	as of Christian men	8, 166/ 17
to a company of	Turks	and of Christian men	8, 166/ 19
and "a church of	Turks	" too; and yet, and	8, 167/ 22
spoken -- that "the	Turks	be charitable one to	8, 200/ 8
Tyndale speaketh of, that "	Turks	be charitable among themselves	8, 200/ 24
doth the congregation of	Turks	) nor with false traditions	8, 244/ 19
will say that the	Turks	have miracles among them	8, 251/ 31
that neither paynims nor	Turks	be able to match	8, 252/ 6
marvels done among the	Turks	or Saracens -- since	8, 252/ 12
prophets he meaneth: paynims,	Turks	, or heretics. If he	8, 265/ 10
he mean paynims or	Turks	, then goeth he very	8, 265/ 11
as Jews, Saracens, or	Turks	, not yet converted unto	8, 392/ 19
But like as the	Turks	instead of the true	8, 465/ 29

that Tyndale in the	Turks'	favor speaketh against those	8, 123/ 26
his heresies again, and	turn	again to Christ's Catholic	8, 9/ 21
yet the grace to	turn	and save his soul	8, 22/ 9
now, saith the Lord,	turn	to me with all	8, 68/ 26
their flesh, but also	turn	again to God, that	8, 68/ 33
pity upon them and	turn	again to them. Read	8, 68/ 34
breaking be sorry and	turn	again by penance . . . God	8, 76/ 33
at all -- and	turn	them all into mocks	8, 104/ 36
of our Lord, to	turn	it to a mock	8, 115/ 18
malicious man intendeth to	turn	poor simple souls out	8, 118/ 38
and show lechery . . . to	turn	the world to grace	8, 130/ 11
that the fight shall	turn	the man to merit	8, 159/ 28
manifold heresies, they now	turn	all the sweet honey	8, 161/ 18
whit. For if he	turn	it from a conditional	8, 168/ 14
but his own, and	turn	upon his own top	8, 175/ 27
rageth he because I	turn	into "favor," and not	8, 202/ 22
but if he will	turn	the article out of	8, 235/ 30
so many ways to	turn	the people wrong, God	8, 270/ 20
will at this clap	turn	his cheek aside . . . and	8, 298/ 18
for our pleasure, or	turn	it to every tenth	8, 321/ 25
be thereon taken and	turn	men to devotion, and	8, 330/ 13
they care not to	turn	into Friday now. By	8, 366/ 2
heaven, we most specially	turn	us toward the east	8, 368/ 1
never after repent nor	turn	again . . . but yet the	8, 412/ 9
words, take occasion to	turn	their earnest, godly sentence	8, 424/ 16
if the righteous man	turn	himself away from his	8, 432/ 12
the wicked man will	turn	, he shall be taken	8, 432/ 20
whensoever the wicked man	turn	from his wickedness . . . it	8, 432/ 26
if he would not	turn	at the first, as	8, 468/ 36
do not despair to	turn	a man at last	8, 469/ 17
go anymore about to	turn	him again to God	8, 469/ 29
though an elect shall	turn	from evil to good	8, 470/ 2
that therefore if he	turn	not at the first	8, 470/ 3
a reprobate, though he	turn	not from his present	8, 470/ 5
at the first, shall	turn	after well enough . . . and	8, 470/ 6
him . . . though man cannot	turn	unto him without prevention	8, 510/ 1
yet of such, some	turn	again by grace from	8, 517/ 16
that they would finally	turn	again to him, and	8, 519/ 23
they repent immediately and	turn	again meekly. For this	8, 532/ 13
to himself, he may	turn	from God unto the	8, 558/ 36
cold fear of death"	turn	them to give an	8, 570/ 3
that he be surely	turned	to the Catholic faith	8, 19/ 30
from true Christian folk	turned	into false, wicked wretches	8, 33/ 6
now the Lent all	turned	into Shrovetide. And there	8, 62/ 28
holy wine changed and	turned	in Christ's holy Flesh	8, 81/ 14
lying in water was	turned	into starch." More What	8, 116/ 16
the preacher lied. Thus	turned	they sermons in brawlings	8, 126/ 8
and perfected, our hope	turned	into having and possession	8, 141/ 6
the maker is graciously	turned	again to God; and	8, 142/ 24
Christ at his Maundy	turned	into his Blood? Now	8, 195/ 13

or that it is	turned	into this word "acknowledging	8, 207/ 12
tongue have changed and	turned	the order of the	8, 236/ 16
when the world was	turned	to him, and that	8, 244/ 8
beginning . . . or from mortal	turned	to venial by the	8, 288/ 8
else, be thy back	turned	once, I will eat	8, 308/ 1
malice . . . he should be	turned	from an angel into	8, 436/ 4
from a holy apostle	turned	into the traitor of	8, 437/ 18
that whosoever had once	turned	the spit could never	8, 440/ 8
whereas Christ when he	turned	the bread into his	8, 466/ 3
life to come, then	turned	into full sight and	8, 509/ 8
never from them; then	turned	he to the true	8, 517/ 35
he repented immediately, and	turned	again meekly. Now, in	8, 529/ 7
time, and thou thereby	turned	from me to my	8, 558/ 2
be thyself converted and	turned	from mine enemy unto	8, 558/ 7
by any deadly sin,	turned	in any wise at	8, 558/ 19
a man may be	turned	to good, and turned	8, 558/ 28
turned to good, and	turned	to be bad, and	8, 558/ 28
to be bad, and	turned	to virtue, and turned	8, 558/ 29
turned to virtue, and	turned	to vice, turned to	8, 558/ 29
and turned to vice,	turned	to God, and turned	8, 558/ 29
turned to God, and	turned	to the devil, too	8, 558/ 29
the Scripture that word "	turned	" standeth so alone, it	8, 558/ 30
by turning to himself	turned	to the devil. And	8, 558/ 37
that is, "to God	turned	again," proved clearly that	8, 559/ 30
God averted and sinfully	turned	away. And therefore hath	8, 559/ 31
of our Savior, Tyndale	turneth	into scorn. Never was	8, 41/ 36
spoken. But therefore Tyndale	turneth	those two words out	8, 113/ 2
cheek from me, he	turneth	the other very fair	8, 298/ 23
this argument: "He that	turneth	the spit sitteth by	8, 440/ 4
him: ergo, he that	turneth	the spit cannot be	8, 440/ 6
regard of his mercy	turneth	trust into presumption, and	8, 512/ 7
own part now and	turneth	him to impugn ours	8, 572/ 34
useth daily, as in	turning	"idols" into "images," and	8, 143/ 13
own fond fantasies, and	turning	all honey into poison	8, 178/ 6
the Jews, in their	turning	to Christ's belief, were	8, 281/ 12
argument false: yet in	turning	the one cheek from	8, 298/ 22
lose no labor in	turning	of him. And saving	8, 470/ 36
his ghostly purpose . . . and,	turning	the example of his	8, 495/ 21
some willing conversion and	turning	of man toward him	8, 510/ 1
converted," which signifieth a	turning	to God (and therein	8, 558/ 22
doth ever imply a	turning	away from God before	8, 558/ 22
is ever taken for	turning	unto God. And especially	8, 558/ 31
is never taken for	turning	of a man unto	8, 558/ 34
unto God. For in	turning	to himself, he may	8, 558/ 35
devil . . . as Lucifer by	turning	to himself turned to	8, 558/ 37
friars may wed nuns.	Tut	, nay; that can serve	8, 266/ 6
by and by, both	twain	deceitfully did abuse his	8, 9/ 6
his coming hither, both	twain	, unto his charge. But	8, 10/ 2
soul cured, than both	twain	cast away; or, if	8, 17/ 28
sacraments, which be only	twain	: Baptism and the Sacrament	8, 80/ 20

and Blood (of which	twain	every one is evermore	8, 81/ 15
by . . . he suffereth them	twain	to tarry for the	8, 83/ 1
and that the other	twain	be nothing fruitful neither	8, 83/ 21
neither nother of the	twain	, that is to wit	8, 83/ 23
all the sacraments save	twain	-- that is, Baptism	8, 91/ 32
he leaveth but them	twain	-- I pray you	8, 91/ 34
holily he handleth them	twain	, and ye shall see	8, 91/ 35
away . . . and the other	twain	that he would seem	8, 119/ 1
him one thing or	twain	more, which I marvel	8, 133/ 33
out one signification or	twain	that this word plainly	8, 145/ 13
half of the other	twain	too. Every boy believeth	8, 147/ 33
under those words, both	twain	, may be Christian men	8, 166/ 37
is now found in	twain	. For by a like	8, 174/ 33
provide a man or	twain	to come to land	8, 190/ 7
shift, he granted both	twain	for true: that is	8, 196/ 22
of three tongues nor	twain	neither . . . but an indifferent	8, 218/ 24
and some in both	twain	. And therefore, where in	8, 220/ 19
both one in these	twain	-- "I take not	8, 233/ 1
there is between these	twain	. If a man would	8, 234/ 5
now fallen from both	twain	, save only these few	8, 272/ 19
nor miracle . . . but both	twain	ever plenteously continued in	8, 274/ 26
he said of those	twain	that if either of	8, 280/ 14
one, and there be	twain	, and one and twain	8, 286/ 25
twain, and one and	twain	make three," that simple	8, 286/ 25
too. And yet both	twain	be not enough to	8, 289/ 18
did of the other	twain	. I would wit of	8, 296/ 5
and both the other	twain	. If he mean of	8, 296/ 21
the ceremonies with them	twain	, without any other significations	8, 309/ 3
one place of the	twain	, he speaketh of miracles	8, 311/ 2
ne'er whither of the	twain	is the truth . . . yet	8, 318/ 1
he the causes, both	twain	, so substantial . . . that it	8, 318/ 3
some one of those	twain	must needs be the	8, 318/ 21
though it bring both	twain	. For if we bring	8, 346/ 28
neither, but mocketh both	twain	. Now have ye heard	8, 347/ 2
now do; and both	twain	have therein done very	8, 353/ 36
did agree with these	twain	, nor these twain between	8, 394/ 27
these twain, nor these	twain	between themselves) -- he	8, 394/ 27
bread, and false both	twain	. And Tyndale followeth the	8, 403/ 23
lay a block or	twain	in his way, that	8, 419/ 37
one dark text or	twain	taken in this epistle	8, 425/ 7
believe one heretic or	twain	better than all the	8, 427/ 2
which advisedly readeth those	twain	shall never after doubt	8, 448/ 27
after the devil. These	twain	both at once without	8, 458/ 22
after one warning or	twain	eschew -- yet meant	8, 469/ 13
as they be, both	twain	, by the blast of	8, 471/ 14
so be they, both	twain	, there fallen to wrack	8, 471/ 17
other things specially provide	twain	. One, that they which	8, 478/ 12
they continue still, both	twain	, and his hope and	8, 492/ 30
doth he after both	twain	come and received, and	8, 520/ 1
he bethought him upon	twain	. One, a general signification	8, 560/ 31

with other, and both	twain	wedded and bedded with	8, 564/ 33
his heresy. Of which	twain	yet it will be	8, 569/ 20
but only one or	twain	such as nothing maketh	8, 571/ 10
of Moses in the	twelfth	of the Deuteronomy, where	8, 348/ 23
the eleventh Collation (the	twelfth	chapter): "The authority of	8, 370/ 18
of Saint Matthew, the	twelfth	chapter; and also the	8, 426/ 19
is written in the	twelfth	chapter of the Second	8, 538/ 34
four evangelists and his	twelve	apostles . . . he hath caused	8, 157/ 28
or all the whole	twelve	together. And yet will	8, 381/ 22
elected and chose his	twelve	apostles, though they were	8, 391/ 11
elected and chosen you	twelve	, and one of you	8, 391/ 15
I not chosen you	twelve	, and one of you	8, 392/ 1
elected and chosen you	twelve	, and lo, one of	8, 498/ 30
thirty-sixth of Jeremiah, the	twentieth	of Judges, with a	8, 69/ 8
as in the said	twentieth	chapter of the Apostles'	8, 184/ 10
and one in the	twentieth	of the Acts . . . all	8, 185/ 12
which, being convicted by	twenty	witnesses and above, did	8, 22/ 3
any priest within this	twenty	miles." More All this	8, 92/ 12
company, till within this	twenty	years, that believed as	8, 107/ 12
his boy's age is	twenty	winters stepped into his	8, 491/ 31
cause enough to kill	twenty	peasants and villeins for	8, 530/ 19
of my Dialogue, the	twenty-fifth	chapter: there shall ye	8, 291/ 30
as I in the	twenty-fifth	chapter of the First	8, 309/ 34
flesh? Item: In the	twenty-first	chapter of the Third	8, 66/ 5
Savior himself in the	twenty-fourth	chapter of Saint Luke	8, 238/ 15
his answer to the	twenty-ninth	chapter of my First	8, 330/ 33
words . . . Tyndale In the	twenty-ninth	chapter, M. More allegeth	8, 330/ 36
he saith in the	twenty-sixth	chapter of Leviticus, where	8, 5/ 4
apostle Saint Matthias, the	twenty-third	day of February . . . and	8, 12/ 31
Savior written in the	twenty-third	of Matthew, where he	8, 351/ 17
though he had lived	twice	as long as Luther	8, 122/ 14
of the hands . . . is	twice	declared by Saint Paul	8, 197/ 30
as many more, and	twice	as many more, if	8, 339/ 2
that time to speak	twice	ere he go back	8, 468/ 3
though David so did	twice	. There is, I trust	8, 532/ 25
fallen on a lime	twig	, which the more it	8, 297/ 4
for himself, the painful	twitch	of bodily death: we	8, 214/ 1
too, was occupied about	two	things at once: that	8, 16/ 23
monk, he went about	two	wives, one in Brabant	8, 16/ 30
much honesty and worship,	two	that had been present	8, 20/ 15
Testament. The third, against	two	chapters of Tyndale's Answer	8, 33/ 25
then would put away	two	parts thereof, that is	8, 42/ 6
man upon the other	two	causes, by any search	8, 56/ 8
convenient significations of those	two	sacraments -- yet doth	8, 81/ 20
is led thereto by	two	special motives: the one	8, 87/ 1
But then findeth Tyndale	two	great faults for which	8, 92/ 32
Tyndale's mind concerning these	two	things: that is to	8, 93/ 37
visible signs, there be	two	things to be considered	8, 94/ 1
Law -- between which	two	kinds of sacraments seemeth	8, 98/ 36
difference as between the	two	kinds of the laws	8, 99/ 1

Church which stretcheth to	two	seas of sins, that	8, 100/ 19
of the sacrament putteth	two	parts away, and almost	8, 106/ 21
also one of these	two	very plain falsehoods: that	8, 107/ 17
therefore Tyndale turneth those	two	words out of their	8, 113/ 3
himself and one or	two	wretched fellows of his	8, 116/ 21
the bishops should wag	two	fingers over him . . . than	8, 127/ 18
here the wagging of	two	fingers . . . so he calleth	8, 127/ 36
every one of which	two	is worthy more faith	8, 137/ 13
Will he stand at	two	hundred? Three hundred? Four	8, 151/ 7
tale Tyndale telleth us	two	things. One, that God	8, 154/ 25
with one word or	two	put them in remembrance	8, 157/ 12
farther yet, of these	two	things one: that is	8, 157/ 25
readers, yourselves, whether of	two	bad, it was not	8, 182/ 5
For whereas he layeth	two	places of the epistles	8, 185/ 11
since neither of those	two	words is in English	8, 186/ 6
word ecclesia . . . of which	two	words, baptisma and ecclesia	8, 188/ 32
shall read over the	two	epistles of Saint Paul	8, 190/ 35
and every of these	two	is one of the	8, 194/ 23
the matter, after his	two	years' musing thereupon, neither	8, 218/ 31
in which be treated	two	chapters of Tyndale's book	8, 222/ 3
unwritten . . . and that those	two	words are both of	8, 223/ 1
heretics in Almaine this	two	or three years together	8, 226/ 19
For whereas we have	two	articles in English, "a	8, 229/ 27
that he which in	two	so plain English words	8, 230/ 20
the use of those	two	words in answering to	8, 230/ 23
is there between these	two	adverbs "yea" and "yes	8, 230/ 32
Savior himself; of which	two	things the one is	8, 231/ 21
for the man." The	two	first excludeth him utterly	8, 234/ 16
tongue, changed in those	two	persons singular, taketh the	8, 236/ 13
open which of the	two	terms we take for	8, 236/ 14
sentence falsely. For these	two	be plain repugnant: that	8, 238/ 9
a heresy; ergo, these	two	things be true"; and	8, 242/ 28
the truth of these	two	, nor the saying of	8, 242/ 30
must then prove me	two	things: one, that they	8, 255/ 9
I answer to Tyndale	two	things. The first is	8, 264/ 7
fallen in dispicions in	two	pulpits on high, that	8, 266/ 28
our Lady shall have	two	new sons ere Tyndale	8, 271/ 26
have seen with his	two	eyes his two follies	8, 283/ 31
his two eyes his	two	follies in these few	8, 283/ 31
a simple soul that	two	eggs were three, because	8, 286/ 24
and to eat the	two	eggs himself, and bid	8, 286/ 28
the belief thereof profiteth	two	manner of wise. One	8, 288/ 11
works here (of which	two	things Tyndale abhorreth to	8, 288/ 14
man and died between	two	thieves, and for his	8, 290/ 30
apostles have written the	two	sacraments, that is to	8, 294/ 25
always that the other	two	, that is, Baptism and	8, 303/ 30
conclude that only those	two	be very sacraments, and	8, 303/ 33
short; but here be	two	lies long and loud	8, 305/ 11
openly rebuke and shame	two	sacraments there at once	8, 306/ 23
see whither of us	two	play the false juggler	8, 311/ 25

here, he guesseth here	two	causes why the water	8, 317/ 36
but divineth and deviseth	two	new causes of his	8, 318/ 20
why. We may make	two	every week if it	8, 320/ 9
as it is thought,	two	hundred years before; and	8, 339/ 1
him too, and both	two	burned together -- with	8, 358/ 5
with whither of those	two	were surer to send	8, 374/ 4
the answer of his	two	special chapters -- the	8, 382/ 11
Soul Health." In which	two	points as gloriously as	8, 382/ 14
too, that we were	two	mad fools and false	8, 390/ 4
declareth that there be	two	churches -- the one	8, 390/ 23
following) which of these	two	elections he meaneth. Howbeit	8, 391/ 23
not. For in these	two	points he wrappeth us	8, 393/ 2
undoubtable judges between the	two	contrary preachers of which	8, 396/ 33
the world unto the	two	most heinous sins and	8, 425/ 11
Holy Scripture. Of which	two	things Tyndale the one	8, 426/ 25
in whichsoever of these	two	states a man finally	8, 428/ 15
which three the first	two	be the beginning and	8, 435/ 10
doubteth whither of the	two	better understood Saint John	8, 442/ 31
damnably. And why? For	two	causes, saith Tyndale. One	8, 461/ 7
not so divide these	two	kinds of error . . . one	8, 462/ 3
serve -- of which	two	the one is that	8, 471/ 9
articles he lacketh those	two	. . . there is no remedy	8, 476/ 17
one naughty knave or	two	in a town, as	8, 482/ 21
here falleth Tyndale in	two	faults. One is that	8, 499/ 8
once moved diversely between	two	reasons, nothing do at	8, 507/ 6
untrue in these other	two	things also: that is	8, 511/ 29
doubt not but some	two	souls have been saved	8, 523/ 3
And, finally, put for	two	false intents: one, to	8, 527/ 19
For this he said	two	or three times in	8, 532/ 14
or three times in	two	or three chapters . . . and	8, 532/ 14
boldness, and that his	two	disciples toward Emmaus burned	8, 545/ 16
work) -- of these	two	last significations hath he	8, 561/ 15
the first of his	two	last, if he will	8, 561/ 20
but only given us	two	definitions. Of which so	8, 567/ 20
you by the way	two	special great heresies. One	8, 567/ 37
that I answer Tyndale	two	things. One, that God	8, 568/ 31
this knoweth, I say,	Tyndale	himself so well, and	8, 3/ 15
from God. Now, when	Tyndale	calleth his heresies by	8, 3/ 28
infidelity to do as	Tyndale	hath done: purposely mistranslate	8, 3/ 36
of man, or as	Tyndale	saith of confession, but	8, 4/ 9
idolatry to do as	Tyndale	doth: forbid us to	8, 4/ 26
these abominable books of	Tyndale	and his fellows teach	8, 5/ 30
And these things teacheth	Tyndale	as the mind of	8, 6/ 14
Then have we by	Tyndale	the Wicked Mammon . . . by	8, 6/ 17
Then have we from	Tyndale	the First Epistle of	8, 6/ 26
Jonah made out by	Tyndale	-- a book that	8, 8/ 3
Then have we, by	Tyndale	also, the Answer to	8, 8/ 8
of such sort as	Tyndale	never made a more	8, 8/ 15
Practice of Prelates . . . wherein	Tyndale	had went to have	8, 8/ 19
so mad to tell	Tyndale	, no man doubteth but	8, 8/ 30

man doubteth but that	Tyndale	devised it of his	8, 8/ 31
what manner a brain	Tyndale	hath, that dreameth such	8, 8/ 32
too, telling us, as	Tyndale	doth, that it is	8, 11/ 20
and soul. Thus rejoiced	Tyndale	in the death of	8, 12/ 22
canonization, in whose burning	Tyndale	so gaily glorieth, and	8, 13/ 1
oath. And of truth,	Tyndale	, in his Answer to	8, 13/ 36
martyr . . . of whose burning	Tyndale	maketh boast. Wherefore since	8, 16/ 2
maketh boast. Wherefore since	Tyndale	alloweth his cause . . . he	8, 16/ 2
some of those articles	Tyndale	hath himself given over	8, 16/ 4
shall not marvel though	Tyndale	were ashamed of his	8, 16/ 9
shall ye marvel that	Tyndale	was so shameless to	8, 16/ 11
of this holy "martyr"	Tyndale	hath not so great	8, 16/ 13
Of Bayfield's burning hath	Tyndale	no great cause to	8, 16/ 36
be sorry that ever	Tyndale	should glory and boast	8, 19/ 28
I hear also that	Tyndale	highly rejoiceth in the	8, 19/ 37
heart, and have accursed	Tyndale	, too, if all that	8, 20/ 4
out on him; and	Tyndale	, if he do not	8, 21/ 34
learned of Luther and	Tyndale	. . . was the very point	8, 24/ 16
thus ye see that	Tyndale	hath no great cause	8, 24/ 35
lost. And yet glorieth	Tyndale	ungraciously in their destruction	8, 25/ 8
so cunningly handled by	Tyndale	and his fellows as	8, 25/ 25
in such wise by	Tyndale	, or the best of	8, 25/ 36
these pestilent books that	Tyndale	and such others send	8, 26/ 33
for it. And then	Tyndale	crieth out upon the	8, 28/ 2
Israel. But now saith	Tyndale	and Friar Barnes both	8, 29/ 12
false, malicious manner that	Tyndale	hath used in the	8, 30/ 30
this book . . . and as	Tyndale	doth himself in his	8, 30/ 32
I think, but that	Tyndale	himself would no less	8, 31/ 7
law made by men:	Tyndale	answereth me for Luther	8, 31/ 17
than man." But when	Tyndale	, that is a heretic	8, 31/ 37
man well seeth that	Tyndale	among many other abominable	8, 32/ 3
or such other like:	Tyndale	here teacheth that the	8, 32/ 13
those things -- then	Tyndale	here plainly teacheth them	8, 32/ 32
that I shall leave	Tyndale	never a dark corner	8, 34/ 4
have so clearly confuted	Tyndale	concerning that point, and	8, 34/ 5
I go further with	Tyndale	, I purpose to answer	8, 34/ 11
the while. But when	Tyndale	is once in that	8, 34/ 19
some better business than	Tyndale	misbestoweth it now. For	8, 34/ 36
Book The Preface of	Tyndale	, with the Answer unto	8, 40/ 2
Answer unto the Same	Tyndale	The grace of our	8, 40/ 4
God's elect. Amen. More	Tyndale	here beginneth with a	8, 40/ 12
men consider that whereas	Tyndale	here prayeth holily for	8, 40/ 19
and their scholars (as	Tyndale	here, and such others	8, 41/ 4
lewd sport, but Father	Tyndale	here writeth much worse	8, 41/ 18
very Scripture itself. But	Tyndale	teacheth us in good	8, 41/ 24
and worldly wantonness. But	Tyndale	here, with an earnest	8, 41/ 29
Blood of our Savior,	Tyndale	turneth into scorn. Never	8, 41/ 35
as ye shall see	Tyndale	do here. For if	8, 41/ 38
their nuns? Whereof till	Tyndale	can tell us some	8, 42/ 25
deflowering religious women. And	Tyndale	himself (which thing is	8, 43/ 4

deed for well done.	Tyndale	Our Savior Jesus (in	8, 43/ 6
disciples, warned them, saying,	Tyndale	is now the Holy	8, 43/ 9
that believe not as	Tyndale	doth were in a	8, 43/ 23
belief . . . when he heareth	Tyndale	here lay against them	8, 43/ 24
perceive very well that	Tyndale	here sinfully doth abuse	8, 43/ 28
against God: so doth	Tyndale	here wrest the word	8, 43/ 34
and now Luther, and	Tyndale	, and Friar Huessgen, and	8, 44/ 20
then did they as	Tyndale	doth now -- judge	8, 44/ 27
new faith of Luther,	Tyndale	, and Friar Huessgen is	8, 44/ 31
and lawful matrimony. If	Tyndale	grant that I say	8, 45/ 5
the other side, if	Tyndale	deny me this, and	8, 45/ 10
done the same: let	Tyndale	then tell us one	8, 45/ 13
ever taught that it	Tyndale	taketh here Saint Paul	8, 45/ 16
Paul speaketh nun! If	Tyndale	show you not this	8, 45/ 17
faith is very false.	Tyndale	Saint. Paul in that	8, 45/ 32
not born again but	Tyndale	feigneth the and created	8, 46/ 1
Ye consider well that	Tyndale	, in these words, would	8, 46/ 12
of God." How knoweth	Tyndale	that none of all	8, 46/ 27
God. But yet will	Tyndale	none of that. For	8, 47/ 6
the place alleged by	Tyndale	, saith that the Holy	8, 47/ 8
nothing of God unknown:	Tyndale	taketh that high power	8, 47/ 11
high, vehement words hath	Tyndale	here heaped up together	8, 47/ 20
ye wot well, if	Tyndale	and his fellows be	8, 47/ 27
chief. Let not, therefore,	Tyndale	, good reader, with his	8, 47/ 29
foul, fleshly living. But	Tyndale	hath a hope that	8, 48/ 10
holily speaketh of "love."	Tyndale	Take an example in	8, 48/ 17
were as spiritual as	Tyndale	is, or Luther either	8, 48/ 27
that thing in which	Tyndale	and his fellows be	8, 49/ 1
as for that that	Tyndale	saith, that "whatsoever God	8, 49/ 7
such spiritual persons as	Tyndale	is, and Luther, and	8, 49/ 13
have now -- Luther,	Tyndale	, and Friar Huessgen, and	8, 50/ 6
as Luther is, and	Tyndale	, and Friar Huessgen and	8, 50/ 20
fellows. Take example saith	Tyndale	in the great commandment	8, 50/ 22
love toward God than	Tyndale	doth -- as, for	8, 50/ 26
allow the cause that	Tyndale	allegeth, that is to	8, 50/ 30
of love affirmed by	Tyndale	doth confound both Tyndale	8, 50/ 35
Tyndale doth confound both	Tyndale	and Luther, and all	8, 50/ 35
their common opinion, and	Tyndale	hath it often as	8, 51/ 4
remember, good reader, that	Tyndale	saith here the contrary	8, 51/ 6
I not sure whether	Tyndale	will say that I	8, 51/ 15
I verily think that	Tyndale	will himself grant us	8, 51/ 18
to serve God. But	Tyndale	agreeth that we may	8, 51/ 21
else, I say, must	Tyndale	needs grant that for	8, 51/ 23
serve him. Now, if	Tyndale	grant us that conclusion	8, 51/ 25
At this point will	Tyndale	haply stick with me	8, 52/ 1
-- when we tell	Tyndale	and Luther all this	8, 53/ 20
we lawfully may (as	Tyndale	will grant we may	8, 54/ 3
God. Then will not	Tyndale	deny but that prayer	8, 54/ 11
cannot see but that	Tyndale	, as he granteth here	8, 54/ 16
the state of grace.	Tyndale	And when he is	8, 54/ 29

More In this obedience	Tyndale	is yet content to	8, 54/ 34
profitable. This thing meaneth	Tyndale	, as it appeareth by	8, 55/ 11
their own profit (as	Tyndale	telleth us), they shall	8, 55/ 22
hath made Luther and	Tyndale	a little to retreat	8, 55/ 32
hereafter in his book.	Tyndale	And when he is	8, 55/ 35
love him right well.	Tyndale	Out of his heart	8, 56/ 11
which tyranny. More Useth	Tyndale	and his spiritual master	8, 56/ 24
body and soul. But	Tyndale	would now that we	8, 56/ 35
more but ask of	Tyndale	whether he account the	8, 57/ 20
they care not, as	Tyndale	saith after, whether the	8, 57/ 30
their sort be, as	Tyndale	saith, the spiritual, and	8, 57/ 35
will we say to	Tyndale	and ask him, "Why	8, 57/ 37
Why do not you,	Tyndale	, and your spiritual fellows	8, 57/ 37
And lo, thus hath	Tyndale	cunningly declared the great	8, 59/ 5
so forth. And when	Tyndale	hath thus cunningly declared	8, 59/ 17
law, but plain tyranny.	Tyndale	If God should command	8, 59/ 31
which Catholic church, whatsoever	Tyndale	say, can never fall	8, 61/ 13
the commandment. As here	Tyndale	presupposeth if God would	8, 61/ 17
fast -- here would	Tyndale	anon, as a man	8, 61/ 19
fashion, if God gave	Tyndale	a commandment whereof Tyndale	8, 61/ 23
Tyndale a commandment whereof	Tyndale	could find no cause	8, 61/ 24
all. If our father	Tyndale	had been in Paradise	8, 61/ 26
it were true that	Tyndale	saith (that fasting were	8, 62/ 30
speed, speak now. But	Tyndale	with his spiritual fellows	8, 63/ 17
for other causes than	Tyndale	would have it seem	8, 63/ 26
means to break it.	Tyndale	and his master be	8, 63/ 28
than that is. But	Tyndale	here in this place	8, 63/ 34
hope. And albeit that	Tyndale	be loath to hear	8, 64/ 9
we see well that	Tyndale	maketh but mocks of	8, 64/ 38
of the flesh, as	Tyndale	here would have it	8, 65/ 36
evident and plain against	Tyndale	, and that very repentance	8, 66/ 24
all with ease, as	Tyndale	and Luther would make	8, 67/ 1
this pestilent opinion of	Tyndale	with few words confuted	8, 67/ 8
not esteem fasting as	Tyndale	doth, neither took it	8, 67/ 25
tame their flesh, as	Tyndale	saith? Nay; they fasted	8, 69/ 4
purchased pardon -- which	Tyndale	will not perceive. I	8, 69/ 5
I will allege unto	Tyndale	the words of our	8, 69/ 11
them. Finally, what will	Tyndale	say to the words	8, 69/ 25
than sufficient to confound	Tyndale	and his master Luther	8, 70/ 3
sensual heretics. For if	Tyndale	will say that yet	8, 70/ 10
nor athirst. Howbeit, if	Tyndale	will bring all these	8, 70/ 24
Sacrament of Penance, which	Tyndale	goeth about to destroy	8, 71/ 7
wanton minds. Wherefore, let	Tyndale	say what he will	8, 71/ 17
of grace. Nay saith	Tyndale	in his book of	8, 71/ 21
albeit that Luther and	Tyndale	would have us take	8, 71/ 28
of the flesh, as	Tyndale	saith he doth, because	8, 72/ 10
following God's pleasure therein,	Tyndale	, in manner, by withdrawing	8, 72/ 16
to destroy. Now, where	Tyndale	, as a spiritual ensearcher	8, 72/ 18
evil spirit that inspireth	Tyndale	teacheth him, I cannot	8, 72/ 28
of that point might	Tyndale	if he had a	8, 73/ 4

David might without meat.	Tyndale	And likewise of the	8, 73/ 13
at church. More Here	Tyndale	teacheth us high spiritual	8, 73/ 22
not well see that	Tyndale	is in such wise	8, 73/ 32
servant unto man," as	Tyndale	calleth it. For the	8, 74/ 3
not much stick with	Tyndale	for a word somewhat	8, 74/ 18
death. And I like	Tyndale	in this matter the	8, 74/ 35
concerning the holy day!	Tyndale	And so throughout all	8, 75/ 9
lack of knowledge whereof	Tyndale	would make seem a	8, 76/ 23
so ordained. But unto	Tyndale	and his holy "spiritual	8, 77/ 16
and signification of sacraments,	Tyndale	cannot deny them . . . but	8, 77/ 19
cannot this signification serve	Tyndale	? Verily because he believeth	8, 77/ 21
But now will not	Tyndale	set a straw the	8, 78/ 1
therein -- is not	Tyndale	, ween ye, well overseen	8, 78/ 28
list not to make	Tyndale	an answer and tell	8, 79/ 4
God what he will,	Tyndale	will gloss his text	8, 79/ 6
if our spiritual father	Tyndale	had been there, that	8, 79/ 34
a wise work of	Tyndale	? But he will haply	8, 80/ 8
and all set open,	Tyndale	cannot abide it to	8, 80/ 12
-- yet will not	Tyndale	find out the proper	8, 80/ 16
to those sacraments which	Tyndale	agreeth for sacraments, which	8, 80/ 19
and doth. And therefore	Tyndale	taketh an evil way	8, 81/ 33
and written. What will	Tyndale	ask more? But no	8, 82/ 6
can -- yet thinketh	Tyndale	that except he tell	8, 82/ 21
in the sacrament, as	Tyndale	here, under a blasphemous	8, 82/ 26
farther well perceive that	Tyndale	himself in neither nother	8, 83/ 22
Order, Matrimony, and Aneling.	Tyndale	That they call Confirmation	8, 83/ 30
I should here call	Tyndale	by another name, it	8, 83/ 35
giving them that Order:	Tyndale	telleth us in his	8, 84/ 19
that were spent upon	Tyndale	in alleging Holy Scripture	8, 84/ 23
both alike. Of Matrimony	Tyndale	Matrimony, saith he, was	8, 84/ 29
the reasonable soul. Whereas	Tyndale	will that God's blessing	8, 85/ 29
is a great sacrament,	Tyndale	dare say nay to	8, 85/ 36
word by writing?" What	Tyndale	can say to this	8, 86/ 7
where he saith as	Tyndale	now saith -- that	8, 86/ 11
therein. And till that	Tyndale	do the same (as	8, 86/ 25
these be his words.	Tyndale	Aneling is without promise	8, 86/ 30
erroneous judgment given by	Tyndale	upon all Christian people	8, 86/ 35
foundation whereupon Luther and	Tyndale	have built all their	8, 87/ 6
heresies. For upon this	Tyndale	saith, "There is not	8, 87/ 7
forgiven him." "Nay," saith	Tyndale	, "here we may see	8, 87/ 18
as there? Except that	Tyndale	ween that Saint James	8, 87/ 24
the Sacrament of Penance	Tyndale	"Penance" is a word	8, 87/ 32
the parts. Of Confession	Tyndale	Shrift in the ear	8, 88/ 6
this gear groweth with	Tyndale	. Luther yet, that was	8, 88/ 18
so far yet as	Tyndale	doth. For Luther, albeit	8, 88/ 21
have it left. But	Tyndale	amendeth the matter, and	8, 88/ 24
calleth satisfaction: this thing	Tyndale	calleth as ye shall	8, 89/ 6
as ye shall hear . . .	Tyndale	Sin we through fragility	8, 89/ 7
I would wit of	Tyndale	what calleth he repenting	8, 90/ 23
much more thereto, whatsoever	Tyndale	tell him. And he	8, 90/ 32

the first master of	Tyndale	in this matter, though	8, 90/ 36
doth well -- let	Tyndale	tell me what repenting	8, 91/ 1
the Sacrament of Order	Tyndale	By a "priest" in	8, 91/ 7
at Saint Paul as	Tyndale	doth! Now, in that	8, 91/ 28
these be his words.	Tyndale	The sacraments which Christ	8, 92/ 3
too. But then findeth	Tyndale	two great faults for	8, 92/ 32
would fain wit of	Tyndale	, since he saith that	8, 93/ 1
-- thus I say	Tyndale	must needs mean, therefore	8, 93/ 9
deny not but that	Tyndale	saith right well and	8, 93/ 18
fruit. And if that	Tyndale	know not this, he	8, 93/ 32
considered. The one, that	Tyndale	beareth us in hand	8, 94/ 2
these be his words . . .	Tyndale	They make us believe	8, 94/ 7
Scripture, and yet will	Tyndale	agree them, against his	8, 94/ 17
his master's rule. Howbeit,	Tyndale	hath here another rule	8, 94/ 18
-- "that is," saith	Tyndale	, "with the word of	8, 94/ 36
If this opinion of	Tyndale	were true -- that	8, 95/ 31
else but preaching, as	Tyndale	saith . . . then after that	8, 96/ 1
put water upon him!	Tyndale	will have us believe	8, 96/ 5
et fit sacramentum." But	Tyndale	, because Saint Paul saith	8, 96/ 15
devotion of the soul,"	Tyndale	would then say that	8, 96/ 19
of truth," saith	Tyndale	, "is here understood the	8, 96/ 35
his promise." How proveth	Tyndale	that? Because that Christ's	8, 96/ 36
God would say to	Tyndale	, "I have brought thee	8, 97/ 16
signs. This opinion hath	Tyndale	taken of Luther, which	8, 97/ 24
hope. Now maketh me	Tyndale	the sacraments nothing but	8, 105/ 36
what a wise process	Tyndale	maketh us. But would	8, 106/ 12
men labor for it;	Tyndale	would make us ween	8, 106/ 18
and will do penance;	Tyndale	of the sacrament putteth	8, 106/ 20
works with our faith;	Tyndale	saith to do good	8, 106/ 24
of faith. And thus	Tyndale	-- which crieth out	8, 106/ 26
them into every truth:	Tyndale	first (lest he should	8, 107/ 1
in such things as	Tyndale	now calleth misbelief; for	8, 107/ 9
years, that believed as	Tyndale	saith that he believeth	8, 107/ 12
some things? And let	Tyndale	, when he will, answer	8, 107/ 33
what manner of fashion	Tyndale	teacheth Christ's promises. For	8, 108/ 12
painful cross: therefore doth	Tyndale	, after his master's doctrine	8, 108/ 31
these be his words . . .	Tyndale	What helpeth it that	8, 108/ 33
understand them not! If	Tyndale	say true in this	8, 109/ 12
a high reason hath	Tyndale	here found out: that	8, 109/ 28
Saracens would learn of	Tyndale	to mock us for	8, 109/ 33
between them, or else	Tyndale	would not after so	8, 110/ 1
I wit of wise	Tyndale	whether if men could	8, 110/ 3
example, such causes as	Tyndale	telleth some for great	8, 110/ 5
much less infidels than	Tyndale	is; for he hath	8, 110/ 11
I wit of wise	Tyndale	farther, whether if all	8, 110/ 15
man ween, peradventure, that	Tyndale	doth, for all this	8, 110/ 34
his book of Babylonica . . .	Tyndale	teacheth plainly that the	8, 111/ 9
be his very words . . .	Tyndale	There is a word	8, 111/ 14
was a solemn figure:	Tyndale	telleth us here that	8, 111/ 34
gay, glittering words would	Tyndale	so blear our eyes	8, 112/ 10

godly living. Howbeit, when	Tyndale	saith that "we" offer	8, 112/ 25
what place of Scripture	Tyndale	findeth . . . that men sacrifice	8, 112/ 33
scripturely spoken. But therefore	Tyndale	turneth those two words	8, 113/ 2
kill them after. But	Tyndale	careth not how he	8, 113/ 10
authority. And albeit that	Tyndale	telleth us many times	8, 113/ 23
church -- yet knoweth	Tyndale	that in this one	8, 113/ 26
their words: therefore, that	Tyndale	shall not deny but	8, 113/ 29
would his wise disciple	Tyndale	have us for his	8, 114/ 1
these are his words . . .	Tyndale	Ye may here perceive	8, 114/ 10
Thou must believe not	Tyndale	. that it is no	8, 114/ 13
And therefore is in	Tyndale	but a shameless lie	8, 114/ 29
I now speak of,	Tyndale	in his Answer affirmeth	8, 116/ 5
about to bring you.	Tyndale	It is the sacrament	8, 116/ 26
we see now that	Tyndale	upon that doctrine of	8, 117/ 26
may see now that	Tyndale	uttered not all his	8, 117/ 29
church of Christ, as	Tyndale	saith himself, and that	8, 118/ 14
church the doctrine of	Tyndale	concerning the Blessed Sacrament	8, 118/ 31
be put therein, whereof	Tyndale	teacheth the contrary --	8, 118/ 34
Tyndale's own words, that	Tyndale	is against Christ's own	8, 118/ 35
truth. But now that	Tyndale	hath commended unto you	8, 120/ 6
all good, faithful people.	Tyndale	But the world captivateth	8, 120/ 10
head. More Now that	Tyndale	hath done with his	8, 120/ 16
out of their heads.	Tyndale	He believeth that he	8, 122/ 25
our lives. More Here	Tyndale	followeth his master Luther	8, 122/ 31
Howbeit, I understand by	Tyndale	in his book after	8, 122/ 33
the Turks. But now	Tyndale	, that is out of	8, 122/ 35
soever it pleaseth Father	Tyndale	here preach in favor	8, 123/ 21
the great word that	Tyndale	in the Turks' favor	8, 123/ 26
Christian man. Wherein if	Tyndale	said true (as, God	8, 123/ 28
-- how believeth then	Tyndale	himself in God, which	8, 123/ 29
to their pestiferous heresies?	Tyndale	He supposeth that he	8, 123/ 35
lies; and that wotteth	Tyndale	himself well enough. For	8, 124/ 13
with shameless devilish heresy.	Tyndale	And if he be	8, 124/ 34
his monkly "members," as	Tyndale	speaketh. Tyndale And the	8, 125/ 14
members," as Tyndale speaketh.	Tyndale	And the holy day	8, 125/ 15
in all laws. More	Tyndale	, I think, hath not	8, 125/ 21
of their holy day.	Tyndale	And in ceremonies and	8, 126/ 16
The ceremonies and sacraments	Tyndale	maketh his mockingstock; but	8, 126/ 23
do the thing that	Tyndale	here reproveth -- that	8, 126/ 26
than to do as	Tyndale	hath done, that with	8, 126/ 30
not come near them.	Tyndale	For if the priest	8, 127/ 3
well say indeed. But	Tyndale	knoweth full well that	8, 127/ 12
well perceiveth how shameless	Tyndale	is in these lies	8, 127/ 16
is in these lies.	Tyndale	He had liefer that	8, 127/ 17
More Blessing of bishops	Tyndale	jesteth upon in more	8, 127/ 21
diocesan -- such things	Tyndale	taketh for trifles, and	8, 127/ 30
much to marvel though	Tyndale	and Luther and Friar	8, 128/ 1
with the wagging (as	Tyndale	calleth it) of his	8, 128/ 33
fashion of blessing that	Tyndale	setteth at so light	8, 129/ 2
little doubt but as	Tyndale	followeth Julian the Apostate	8, 129/ 5

For as little as	Tyndale	setteth by blessing now	8, 129/ 7
comfort and without end.	Tyndale	Wherefore, beloved reader, inasmuch	8, 129/ 15
Supper -- which words	Tyndale	would falsely wrest awry	8, 129/ 28
as now Luther and	Tyndale	and Friar Huessgen do	8, 129/ 32
without wit or understanding?	Tyndale	Judge, therefore, Christian reader	8, 130/ 17
the church. More When	Tyndale	speaketh of "the pope	8, 130/ 21
is indeed. Now, if	Tyndale	bring in question whether	8, 130/ 31
of Saracens, too (since	Tyndale	will have them all	8, 131/ 14
church of Luther and	Tyndale	and Friar Huessgen, that	8, 131/ 18
wedlock and lawful matrimony.	Tyndale	Judge whether their authority	8, 131/ 22
good reader, whether that	Tyndale	play the part of	8, 131/ 27
and his Holy Spirit . . .	Tyndale	would make you believe	8, 131/ 29
himself. Of these points	Tyndale	denieth us three. One	8, 133/ 6
and plainly, that if	Tyndale	were not evidently, openly	8, 133/ 11
very mad man's dream.	Tyndale	And against the mist	8, 133/ 27
both parties . . . so that	Tyndale	take with him one	8, 133/ 33
question much lieth whether	Tyndale	and his fellows understand	8, 134/ 4
the rather allege because	Tyndale	, as well in his	8, 134/ 10
hereafter in this book,	Tyndale	so foolishly defendeth that	8, 134/ 17
to laugh at it.	Tyndale	Judge whether it be	8, 134/ 20
to fail and faint.	Tyndale	Mark at the last	8, 135/ 3
marked, lo -- that	Tyndale	cannot bear the fleshliness	8, 135/ 11
is but newly begun . . .	Tyndale	would we should ween	8, 135/ 15
For so long, saith	Tyndale	, all hath been naught	8, 135/ 17
eight hundred years, saith	Tyndale	, by these means all	8, 135/ 21
and all naught. If	Tyndale	did not lie now	8, 135/ 24
they have used, whatsoever	Tyndale	say, the same sacraments	8, 135/ 29
by plain Scripture, too.	Tyndale	Have they not compelled	8, 136/ 6
of heresies. But if	Tyndale	find this for a	8, 136/ 15
good laws against them.	Tyndale	Mark whether it were	8, 136/ 25
good Christian reader, when	Tyndale	hath told us that	8, 136/ 31
gathered "against Christ," saith	Tyndale	; that is to wit	8, 137/ 5
charity. And therefore, since	Tyndale	is thus run out	8, 137/ 18
host. And then hath	Tyndale	a trust that some	8, 137/ 30
put down falsehood . . . and	Tyndale	with his master and	8, 138/ 1
true faith -- why	Tyndale	should be like to	8, 138/ 4
a lie; and therein	Tyndale	overmatcheth him far, for	8, 138/ 6
he saith never true.	Tyndale	Mark whether it be	8, 138/ 8
still in darkness. More	Tyndale	is a great marker	8, 138/ 16
themselves plain, open ribalds.	Tyndale	Wherefore it is time	8, 138/ 30
judge with. Amen. More	Tyndale	never spoke better than	8, 139/ 2
judge. And therefore when	Tyndale	closeth up his preface	8, 139/ 31
of such teachers as	Tyndale	is, that teacheth such	8, 140/ 11
these pestilent heresies which	Tyndale	now teacheth you have	8, 140/ 18
and since ye see	Tyndale	now teach and allow	8, 140/ 22
faith of Christ which	Tyndale	goeth about to destroy	8, 140/ 35
knowledge; of which faith	Tyndale	so preacheth us the	8, 141/ 8
confuteth the defense of	Tyndale	for his translation of	8, 142/ 2
of which my saying,	Tyndale	and his fellows have	8, 142/ 16
are the books of	Tyndale	himself: his Wicked Mammon	8, 142/ 26

there the causes why	Tyndale	did evil in translating	8, 143/ 17
other things against which	Tyndale	doth object -- it	8, 143/ 23
Dialogue itself. Now cometh	Tyndale	, and for answer thereof	8, 143/ 27
a note, and saith . . .	Tyndale	Notwithstanding, yet it is	8, 145/ 3
many manner of wise	Tyndale	teacheth us that this	8, 145/ 11
all the significations that	Tyndale	hath here showed us	8, 145/ 14
rulers and governors. Since	Tyndale	hath taken upon him	8, 145/ 25
marvel me much that	Tyndale	hath either clean left	8, 145/ 30
church" signifieth not, as	Tyndale	taketh it in his	8, 146/ 1
whole world. This signification	Tyndale	leaveth out clean, because	8, 146/ 6
universal. Howbeit, of truth	Tyndale	handleth his third signification	8, 146/ 18
Nor now also, if	Tyndale	would speak of "the	8, 147/ 4
only; nor no man,	Tyndale	except, in speaking would	8, 147/ 7
But this darkness useth	Tyndale	. . . because he would have	8, 147/ 8
darkness I shall draw	Tyndale	anon, I trust, and	8, 147/ 11
live godly." Why saith	Tyndale	here "in the old	8, 147/ 19
new time too, howsoever	Tyndale	list to lie. Then	8, 147/ 20
his seven sacraments . . . whereas	Tyndale	of seven taketh it	8, 147/ 31
to good works. And	Tyndale	will not believe that	8, 147/ 35
on the other side,	Tyndale	telleth us that God	8, 148/ 3
such deadly doctrine as	Tyndale	teacheth; and I pray	8, 148/ 12
own power." What careth	Tyndale	what he say . . . that	8, 148/ 18
law. But this cannot	Tyndale	bear; for their heresy	8, 148/ 24
God; and that wotteth	Tyndale	full well, but that	8, 149/ 7
I must wit of	Tyndale	whether he mean the	8, 149/ 15
of Scripture. Then if	Tyndale	will say that our	8, 149/ 30
new apostle now, Saint	Tyndale	, take this thing for	8, 149/ 33
beware of such as	Tyndale	is . . . whose evil words	8, 150/ 5
worth. And thus if	Tyndale	grant the one part	8, 150/ 8
must we wit of	Tyndale	which he calleth the	8, 150/ 14
well, and so doth	Tyndale	too: that, first of	8, 150/ 15
and yet will not	Tyndale	now believe him without	8, 150/ 21
written. And therefore, if	Tyndale	ground his argument upon	8, 150/ 24
For I trust that	Tyndale	, as mad as he	8, 150/ 31
credence. But, now, if	Tyndale	be not content to	8, 151/ 1
years "very old." Will	Tyndale	stand to that time	8, 151/ 6
found it written. Let	Tyndale	now tell us that	8, 151/ 17
because they preached, as	Tyndale	saith, divers sacraments, ceremonies	8, 151/ 25
Scripture: well, now be	Tyndale	and I come at	8, 151/ 34
he should meet with	Tyndale	-- he blessed himself	8, 152/ 11
witness against Luther and	Tyndale	even in this same	8, 152/ 17
Tyndale's evil-translated Testament. But	Tyndale	as soon as he	8, 152/ 19
would never meddle with	Tyndale	more. Now indeed, to	8, 152/ 24
not well done of	Tyndale	to leave reasoning and	8, 152/ 25
Now, if this made	Tyndale	bold to set Origen	8, 152/ 31
hangeth, go nearer unto	Tyndale	another way. It is	8, 153/ 31
then say I that	Tyndale	is at the leastwise	8, 154/ 2
before. To this will	Tyndale	answer that since that	8, 154/ 15
doubt? In this tale	Tyndale	telleth us two things	8, 154/ 25
the faith without writing,	Tyndale	, I ween, will not	8, 155/ 6

unto such folk as	Tyndale	is and Luther, that	8, 155/ 32
say not only Luther,	Tyndale	, and Zwingli, with Friar	8, 156/ 11
unwritten. But neither can	Tyndale	tell why he should	8, 156/ 21
unwritten. To this will	Tyndale	haply say (for else	8, 156/ 23
no writing. Surely, if	Tyndale	tell me this tale	8, 156/ 32
as I say, if	Tyndale	tell me this tale	8, 156/ 36
themselves will none admit.	Tyndale	must prove me first	8, 157/ 15
and evident Scripture. When	Tyndale	hath proved this, for	8, 157/ 20
to these books which	Tyndale	agreeth for Holy Scripture	8, 157/ 30
be the things which	Tyndale	hath to prove. And	8, 158/ 6
elects. And thus doth	Tyndale	tell us that this	8, 158/ 19
toward it. Now, till	Tyndale	, therefore, have proved us	8, 158/ 26
they be fruitless. For	Tyndale	saith that they neither	8, 158/ 32
they perceive well that	Tyndale	doth but belie them	8, 159/ 5
And for experience (let	Tyndale	say what it please	8, 159/ 37
-- of which point	Tyndale	maketh much ado, and	8, 160/ 16
to the Corinthians whereof	Tyndale	so much speaketh . . . did	8, 160/ 29
before. And therefore whereas	Tyndale	saith that there is	8, 161/ 21
well seem so to	Tyndale	and such as he	8, 161/ 24
the devil -- you,	Tyndale	, in your churches of	8, 161/ 29
God and all. If	Tyndale	had found fault with	8, 161/ 33
use here now. But	Tyndale	can be pleased with	8, 162/ 12
no fashion can please	Tyndale	but his own, for	8, 162/ 17
-- which signification also	Tyndale	hath here left out	8, 163/ 12
The Second Chapter: Why	Tyndale	Used "Congregation" for "Church	8, 163/ 13
In the second chapter	Tyndale	saith that he changed	8, 163/ 16
is undoubtedly false, whatsoever	Tyndale	say. For albeit that	8, 163/ 22
priests, how boldly soever	Tyndale	against his own conscience	8, 163/ 31
conscience, fain wit of	Tyndale	by his own conscience	8, 163/ 33
many hundred years continued . . .	Tyndale	, as one of another	8, 164/ 23
of Jews or Turks.	Tyndale	To this answereth Tyndale	8, 164/ 30
Tyndale To this answereth	Tyndale	and saith if this	8, 164/ 31
perceive and understand what	Tyndale	meaneth by this word	8, 165/ 28
after a heretic's phrase.	Tyndale	yet, to defend his	8, 166/ 4
than this word "church."	Tyndale	For wheresoever saith he	8, 166/ 7
is lustily said of	Tyndale	, and like a man	8, 166/ 13
English tongue, into which	Tyndale	made his translation. This	8, 167/ 11
not say untrue, though	Tyndale	be at his liberty	8, 167/ 14
the contrary but that	Tyndale	, wheresoever he may say	8, 167/ 16
so -- yet may	Tyndale	say so: "the church	8, 167/ 20
too. But, now, though	Tyndale	may thus say for	8, 167/ 24
a heretic." Thus may	Tyndale	abuse the holy name	8, 167/ 30
of a translator. But	Tyndale	now -- to convict	8, 167/ 33
These are his words . . .	Tyndale	M. More must needs	8, 167/ 37
needs grant this to	Tyndale	, never a whit. For	8, 168/ 14
I would grant unto	Tyndale	that this word ecclesia	8, 168/ 20
Testament. And thus whereas	Tyndale	would upon such an	8, 168/ 25
needs, grant this to	Tyndale	, Tyndale may not choose	8, 168/ 34
grant this to Tyndale,	Tyndale	may not choose but	8, 168/ 34
word "church," that then	Tyndale	in all his gay	8, 168/ 36

supposeth. Now tell I	Tyndale	that, in no wise	8, 169/ 3
And for because that	Tyndale	either evil perceiveth my	8, 169/ 8
I find, and tell	Tyndale	in that chapter good	8, 169/ 22
plain causes wherefore, which	Tyndale	here letteth slip. But	8, 169/ 23
no wise that, as	Tyndale	taketh me, ecclesia should	8, 169/ 25
Christian or un-Christian. For	Tyndale	saith therein truth, that	8, 169/ 29
ecclesia . . . as cunning as	Tyndale	would seem therein, with	8, 169/ 36
may ye perceive that	Tyndale	with all his Greek	8, 170/ 30
that Saint Luke, whereof	Tyndale	so boasteth, calleth "ecclesia	8, 170/ 35
other -- how would	Tyndale	have had Saint Luke	8, 171/ 7
anserum." And so when	Tyndale	hath all said and	8, 171/ 20
of the word, if	Tyndale	had done it either	8, 171/ 28
idols" -- there translated	Tyndale	, ". . . or a worshipper of	8, 172/ 11
face for shame. But	Tyndale	, to blind the reader	8, 173/ 11
paynims. Now cometh me	Tyndale	, and in despite of	8, 173/ 29
himself: "Thou abhorrest images,	Tyndale	, and takest the honor	8, 173/ 37
do." What shift shall	Tyndale	find now? Will he	8, 174/ 3
an image of God."	Tyndale	shall, I think, find	8, 174/ 7
nother. And if that	Tyndale	would stiffly stick in	8, 174/ 20
angels be angels still),	Tyndale	may at his pleasure	8, 174/ 23
wit, and least truth,	Tyndale	hath translated this word	8, 174/ 30
end of this chapter	Tyndale	telleth me that I	8, 175/ 8
after such fashion as	Tyndale	telleth me . . . in that	8, 175/ 21
if it so were,	Tyndale	then, that prieth thereupon	8, 175/ 21
if poetry be, as	Tyndale	calleth it, nothing but	8, 176/ 1
as I find with	Tyndale	. For had I found	8, 176/ 17
that I find in	Tyndale	, Erasmus my darling should	8, 176/ 19
errors and heresies that	Tyndale	plainly teacheth and abideth	8, 176/ 21
still. And surely if	Tyndale	had either never taught	8, 176/ 23
revoke them, then should	Tyndale	be my dear darling	8, 176/ 24
no such cause for	Tyndale	to change it into	8, 176/ 32
writing against heretics; but	Tyndale	intended nothing else thereby	8, 176/ 34
was to contend with	Tyndale	, with whom I contend	8, 176/ 37
church" -- except that	Tyndale	peradventure meaneth that I	8, 176/ 38
untouched; by which book	Tyndale	saith that if it	8, 177/ 8
proved -- yet hath	Tyndale	by erroneous books, in	8, 177/ 27
these days, in which	Tyndale	hath (God amend him	8, 177/ 31
But now, after this,	Tyndale	handleth me full uncourteously	8, 178/ 18
give it me --	Tyndale	here had lost it	8, 178/ 28
choking with lucre as	Tyndale	standeth in danger of	8, 178/ 33
battered beer. Now, where	Tyndale	saith I have faintly	8, 178/ 35
the people perceive that	Tyndale	went about to bring	8, 178/ 39
now as little; for	Tyndale	hath proved it himself	8, 179/ 1
for any reason that	Tyndale	layeth against it. And	8, 179/ 3
were faint therein, as	Tyndale	saith -- yet is	8, 179/ 4
a strong heresy. But	Tyndale	yet for all this	8, 179/ 6
much to marvel what	Tyndale	had spied in me	8, 179/ 18
now confess to Father	Tyndale	, because he saith confessors	8, 179/ 24
such high blasphemies as	Tyndale	so highly crieth out	8, 179/ 27
once speak against, except	Tyndale	mean by this "open	8, 179/ 31

the world . . . except that	Tyndale	take for the Spirit	8, 179/ 36
Scripture apace and exhort	Tyndale	again holily, to take	8, 180/ 32
ripe sins -- leaving	Tyndale	in his vengeable parables	8, 181/ 2
Elder," and Not "Priest"	Tyndale	Another thing which he	8, 181/ 7
it an "elder." More	Tyndale	in this chapter at	8, 181/ 16
leisure and warning, too,	Tyndale	hath amended his matter	8, 182/ 10
hath amended his matter.	Tyndale	And in that he	8, 182/ 11
truth I say, that	Tyndale	did in his English	8, 182/ 22
wise. Which word of	Tyndale	I would call a	8, 183/ 8
lie by a syllable.	Tyndale	In the fifth chapter	8, 183/ 10
this word "elder," which	Tyndale	saith is the old	8, 183/ 20
alone. And Erasmus (whom	Tyndale	calleth my darling, and	8, 184/ 8
doctors since. And therefore	Tyndale	is without excuse, which	8, 185/ 3
many hundred years before	Tyndale	was born. Also, go	8, 185/ 7
to the place which	Tyndale	allegeth in the First	8, 185/ 8
I say, therefore, that	Tyndale	hath even here, in	8, 185/ 13
no laypersons. More Lo,	Tyndale	here showed himself that	8, 185/ 24
in that signification there . . .	Tyndale	should not translate it	8, 185/ 27
go to school with	Tyndale	to learn English, and	8, 186/ 27
both. Yet setteth me	Tyndale	one mighty strong bulwark	8, 186/ 36
whose intents and purposes	Tyndale	asketh me now the	8, 187/ 10
not bound to tell	Tyndale	the why. But I	8, 187/ 13
But I ask of	Tyndale	no such far-fetched whys	8, 187/ 14
the age? For though	Tyndale	say that presbyteros and	8, 187/ 23
by this reason would	Tyndale	have it seem that	8, 188/ 15
none holy signification. But	Tyndale	here, though he wink	8, 188/ 19
took it: then seeth	Tyndale	well enough (saving that	8, 188/ 27
of Order -- as	Tyndale	hath done both in	8, 189/ 11
he do it, as	Tyndale	doth, to make priesthood	8, 189/ 16
not old. And then	Tyndale	saith that Saint Paul	8, 189/ 23
of that place. And	Tyndale	doth well to tell	8, 189/ 25
any providence of God!	Tyndale	may make himself sure	8, 190/ 2
good Christian folk as	Tyndale	now most raileth upon	8, 190/ 17
his harlot is. When	Tyndale	hath proved by this	8, 190/ 22
tender heart of piteous	Tyndale	! He beginneth now, by	8, 190/ 28
For God hath caused	Tyndale	to put in such	8, 191/ 3
about wrangling questions. And	Tyndale	is in company of	8, 191/ 9
was bishop and, as	Tyndale	saith, an apostle too	8, 191/ 17
an apostle too. Now,	Tyndale	-- being neither nother	8, 191/ 18
see with what fruit	Tyndale	readeth Saint Paul. Now	8, 191/ 23
Now would I that	Tyndale	had put in this	8, 191/ 24
in those epistles which	Tyndale	exhorteth every man to	8, 191/ 35
manifest Holy Scripture to	Tyndale	, that forceth so little	8, 192/ 18
manifestly to mock it?	Tyndale	crieth out that every	8, 192/ 19
hands upon him. And	Tyndale	letteth not to tell	8, 192/ 23
but young. But howsoever	Tyndale	list to trifle . . . these	8, 192/ 25
here to trifle as	Tyndale	doth . . . I could ask	8, 192/ 34
plain Scripture for it,	Tyndale	would not believe me	8, 192/ 37
-- I might tell	Tyndale	again that I were	8, 193/ 1
was ever christened, till	Tyndale	bring forth his godfather	8, 193/ 3

indeed it doth, whatsoever	Tyndale	babble. Now be there	8, 193/ 13
nor the paynims (as	Tyndale	saith), but took them	8, 193/ 19
of God. Now, where	Tyndale	argueth that if none	8, 193/ 19
than may the devil.	Tyndale	And seeing that the	8, 194/ 3
than the other. More	Tyndale	here putteth many questions	8, 194/ 13
of heaven. And when	Tyndale	asketh me in any	8, 194/ 36
mad to look that	Tyndale	were able to tell	8, 195/ 2
And thus answer I	Tyndale	to these questions. He	8, 195/ 9
tell as well that	Tyndale	here belieth the bishop	8, 195/ 24
shamefully for the nonce.	Tyndale	And when he affirmeth	8, 195/ 26
a stark heresy though	Tyndale	say it yet. Tyndale	8, 195/ 36
Tyndale say it yet.	Tyndale	When he ensearched the	8, 196/ 1
fashion, with , , and . More	Tyndale	here maketh a tale	8, 196/ 12
oversight. And would God	Tyndale	would do the like	8, 197/ 10
so plain . . . that when	Tyndale	so playeth therewith and	8, 197/ 36
to be false which	Tyndale	granteth for true. Now	8, 198/ 3
Christian conditions. And because	Tyndale	will have a priest	8, 198/ 8
consequent is false which	Tyndale	also granteth to be	8, 198/ 13
priests administereth, and which	Tyndale	utterly striveth to destroy	8, 198/ 18
into "Charity" Here maketh	Tyndale	a great process . . . and	8, 198/ 23
is good and ordinate:	Tyndale	answereth me, "No more	8, 199/ 12
it well appeareth that	Tyndale	doth not well when	8, 199/ 35
meet with the matter.	Tyndale	Yet saith he farther	8, 200/ 4
good love, why should	Tyndale	, translating into English, rather	8, 200/ 16
in that speech that	Tyndale	speaketh of, that "Turks	8, 200/ 24
than love. And therefore	Tyndale	must in his English	8, 200/ 26
And I say to	Tyndale	yet further, that though	8, 200/ 31
long before our days . . .	Tyndale	must needs in his	8, 200/ 37
Filii, " persona Spiritus Sancti " . . .	Tyndale	must call them not	8, 201/ 10
purpose this reason serveth	Tyndale	, that agape and caritas	8, 201/ 14
ere Christ was born.	Tyndale	Finally, I say not	8, 201/ 16
Bear thy neighbor charity."	Tyndale	Though we say a	8, 202/ 1
" But else if	Tyndale	fall not to the	8, 202/ 8
Favor" Instead of "Grace"	Tyndale	And with like reasons	8, 202/ 21
and "Penance" into "Repentance"	Tyndale	And that I use	8, 203/ 25
is plain untrue that	Tyndale	saith, as I have	8, 203/ 30
I doubt not, find	Tyndale	in these points so	8, 203/ 35
needs blindfold them both.	Tyndale	But it is a	8, 204/ 6
gifts and graces. But	Tyndale	hath indeed lost them	8, 204/ 18
scholars Luther, Huessgen, and	Tyndale	, to fall to such	8, 205/ 34
hear by and by.	Tyndale	With "confession" they juggled	8, 206/ 9
it secretly. This can	Tyndale	in no wise abide	8, 206/ 25
fall in dispicions with	Tyndale	for the matter; nor	8, 206/ 29
in question. For since	Tyndale	cannot himself deny but	8, 206/ 31
English word. Now, if	Tyndale	will tell us that	8, 207/ 29
this is it that	Tyndale	meaneth: he would have	8, 208/ 8
showeth by and by.	Tyndale	And in like manner	8, 208/ 11
would I fain that	Tyndale	should tell me where	8, 208/ 20
own words that follow.	Tyndale	And we must now	8, 208/ 25
God. I will ask	Tyndale	, first, whether such holy	8, 208/ 34

such commandments, God commandeth	Tyndale	and every man else	8, 209/ 3
his own. Yet if	Tyndale	will no pain enjoined	8, 209/ 5
I yet wit of	Tyndale	whether God do not	8, 209/ 8
is already repentant. If	Tyndale	answer no: then shall	8, 209/ 12
he will. Now, if	Tyndale	grant, as he needs	8, 210/ 5
against all Scripture (as	Tyndale	saith it is), nor	8, 210/ 10
penance at his hand?	Tyndale	And if I have	8, 210/ 20
grace be added thereunto.	Tyndale	As for their "penance	8, 210/ 34
that I did. More	Tyndale	here beareth us in	8, 211/ 2
name. And because that	Tyndale	calleth it "forthinking" and	8, 211/ 4
lawful enough (so that	Tyndale	give us leave) to	8, 211/ 9
go to school with	Tyndale	to learn English . . . is	8, 211/ 13
therein at all. For	Tyndale	is not angry with	8, 211/ 14
the word "penance" --	Tyndale	would be then as	8, 211/ 23
an English word . . . except	Tyndale	will bind us to	8, 211/ 28
this is it that	Tyndale	so sore doth abhor	8, 211/ 38
For he consequently saith . . .	Tyndale	So, now, the saith	8, 212/ 1
-- these words draweth	Tyndale	to them that be	8, 212/ 10
land. But Luther and	Tyndale	would have us ween	8, 212/ 27
as shortly gone as	Tyndale	telleth us. But I	8, 214/ 10
light a thing as	Tyndale	maketh it, but that	8, 214/ 13
forthinking or repentance, as	Tyndale	would have it) is	8, 214/ 15
ready to forgive sin."	Tyndale	And it will follow	8, 214/ 25
many doubts. First, how	Tyndale	taketh "repenting in the	8, 214/ 29
right hand. And if	Tyndale	ween to make the	8, 215/ 28
the other point. If	Tyndale	think to ease all	8, 215/ 36
occasion of ruin, as	Tyndale	doth . . . when men be	8, 216/ 10
I wot not what	Tyndale	meaneth by "willingly" and	8, 216/ 22
false, partly foolish that	Tyndale	saith -- that whoso	8, 217/ 5
and a surety, as	Tyndale	doth, that whoso repenteth	8, 217/ 16
a very plain heresy.	Tyndale	And if I believed	8, 217/ 21
is not true that	Tyndale	saith: that every man	8, 217/ 29
stand the words of	Tyndale	with Luther's holy doctrine	8, 218/ 1
it be true that	Tyndale	saith (that is to	8, 218/ 6
he that doth (as	Tyndale	doth) infect his neighbors	8, 218/ 9
followeth very clearly that	Tyndale	believeth not the Gospel	8, 218/ 14
the people perceive that	Tyndale	changed in his translation	8, 218/ 38
intent of my Dialogue:	Tyndale	cometh now and expressly	8, 219/ 15
as for that that	Tyndale	calleth them none heresies	8, 219/ 23
be the devil though	Tyndale	would call him God	8, 219/ 26
And therefore -- since	Tyndale	hath here confessed, in	8, 219/ 37
so escape the other:	Tyndale	, therefore, whereas it liketh	8, 220/ 32
be the "truths" that	Tyndale	preacheth. And because I	8, 221/ 13
truths" heresies -- therefore	Tyndale	calleth me Balaam, Judas	8, 221/ 14
well, and so doth	Tyndale	too, that the holy	8, 221/ 18
Gospel before the Church	Tyndale	hath all this while	8, 222/ 13
Huessgen, Friar Lambert, and	Tyndale	, be the synagogue of	8, 223/ 9
devil: now cometh me	Tyndale	and, perceiving himself sore	8, 223/ 10
know that the nearer	Tyndale	cometh to the matter	8, 223/ 29
of wit and shame.	Tyndale	Whether the Church Were	8, 224/ 1

matter, may ween that	Tyndale	in these words had	8, 224/ 21
make this objection to	Tyndale	but himself, then shall	8, 224/ 25
himself that neither Luther,	Tyndale	, nor Huessgen, nor all	8, 225/ 35
by these words of	Tyndale	which he hath set	8, 226/ 7
thing that I said,	Tyndale	, with all the help	8, 226/ 17
the table spieth them!	Tyndale	And again, as the	8, 226/ 33
goodness of God causeth	Tyndale	to speak these words	8, 227/ 3
light of God, as	Tyndale	here confesseth, men's hearts	8, 227/ 10
we see well that	Tyndale	and all his sect	8, 227/ 13
beams. And this hath	Tyndale	with his own holy	8, 227/ 22
needs do well; as	Tyndale	saith here that he	8, 228/ 1
a very foolish heresy.	Tyndale	. . . John 17, "Sanctify them	8, 228/ 12
man said the contrary?	Tyndale	. . . but man is true	8, 228/ 19
to their own belief.	Tyndale	And Christ also saith	8, 228/ 33
and therefore cannot (as	Tyndale	saith) bear witness unto	8, 229/ 6
Muhammad's doctrine (with whom	Tyndale	may make a match	8, 229/ 14
what fraud and deceit	Tyndale	here useth both in	8, 229/ 15
witness of man, as	Tyndale	rehearseth, but he both	8, 229/ 19
Saint John, which place	Tyndale	hath wrong translated also	8, 230/ 7
and he knoweth. For	Tyndale	is not ignorant of	8, 230/ 9
by the way, that	Tyndale	here translateth "no" for	8, 230/ 18
a man should ask	Tyndale	himself, "Is a heretic	8, 230/ 26
question be framed unto	Tyndale	by the affirmative, in	8, 230/ 33
thought good to give	Tyndale	warning of, because I	8, 231/ 9
be understood right. But	Tyndale	by the Greek tongue	8, 231/ 27
rehearse him, so doth	Tyndale	as falsely now translate	8, 232/ 7
for what intent, let	Tyndale	himself tell; but that	8, 232/ 10
warning thereof; whom though	Tyndale	list to set at	8, 232/ 17
in the Gospel, which	Tyndale	hath evil translated: I	8, 232/ 28
our Lord be, as	Tyndale	hath translated them, these	8, 232/ 33
man"; and not, as	Tyndale	hath translated, "I take	8, 232/ 37
need to dispute, since	Tyndale	taketh the sentence wrong	8, 233/ 3
the fifth chapter, where	Tyndale	hath translated Christ's words	8, 233/ 9
therefore I say that	Tyndale	should in his English	8, 233/ 19
this translation therefore deviseth	Tyndale	. . . because he would have	8, 233/ 33
expressing of the article,	Tyndale	should in the translating	8, 234/ 28
clearly prove you that	Tyndale	shall never while he	8, 235/ 1
but one . . . in which	Tyndale	hath, for lack of	8, 235/ 14
this word "that" putteth	Tyndale	for the article "the	8, 235/ 20
this word "that," as	Tyndale	hath translated . . . but this	8, 235/ 29
with your finger. And	Tyndale	knoweth this well enough	8, 236/ 2
stand there but if	Tyndale	intended to mock. But	8, 236/ 6
God" -- than as	Tyndale	doth, "God was the	8, 236/ 18
that I think that	Tyndale	meant any evil in	8, 236/ 26
more clearly perceive that	Tyndale	should not have letted	8, 236/ 32
of Saint John; which	Tyndale	maketh as though Christ	8, 238/ 2
ye thereby see that	Tyndale	hath translated false. Or	8, 238/ 7
record of man. For	Tyndale	cannot say here that	8, 238/ 12
the selfsame place that	Tyndale	bringeth forth himself, willing	8, 239/ 23
it not only that	Tyndale	hath mistranslated and misconstrued	8, 240/ 10

saved," it appeareth that	Tyndale	, refusing all witness of	8, 240/ 25
this chapter plainly convicted	Tyndale	of malicious falsehood used	8, 240/ 28
as I see that	Tyndale	setteth not a little	8, 240/ 35
false. And forasmuch as	Tyndale	is all in "the	8, 241/ 5
shall understand that whereas	Tyndale	saith that the word	8, 241/ 8
not true that, as	Tyndale	would have it seem	8, 241/ 10
showed you that whereas	Tyndale	would have it seem	8, 242/ 6
men's souls. And let	Tyndale	stick well to this	8, 242/ 10
preach. But first, where	Tyndale	saith that God's word	8, 242/ 14
it is true that	Tyndale	saith -- that God's	8, 242/ 21
or without) -- lest	Tyndale	make us here some	8, 243/ 8
their Holy Spirit. If	Tyndale	ask us now whereof	8, 243/ 12
of old and as	Tyndale	now doth of new	8, 244/ 27
devil. And yet when	Tyndale	is so devilish to	8, 244/ 30
answer the words of	Tyndale	, as well in his	8, 245/ 31
but it. Now, if	Tyndale	will say that the	8, 246/ 28
the apostles themselves, though	Tyndale	say yes, which he	8, 246/ 30
of the Church . . . except	Tyndale	will say that he	8, 247/ 26
And therefore as touching	Tyndale	and Luther and Friar	8, 247/ 36
make them. Now, if	Tyndale	will yet further say	8, 248/ 5
his purpose. For, whatsoever	Tyndale	say, never shall he	8, 248/ 9
consent thereto. And if	Tyndale	say the contrary of	8, 248/ 17
their liberty. Now, if	Tyndale	will take hold of	8, 249/ 17
we say now to	Tyndale	that of reason we	8, 249/ 30
to the point that	Tyndale	, if in his doctrine	8, 250/ 6
exposition and understanding that	Tyndale	and Luther giveth to	8, 250/ 21
to be false --	Tyndale	may not say for	8, 250/ 24
we say not, as	Tyndale	beareth us in hand	8, 251/ 9
here in earth. Now,	Tyndale	denieth not but that	8, 251/ 21
the Jews and now	Tyndale	say. But when he	8, 251/ 25
a devil. Now, if	Tyndale	will say that the	8, 251/ 31
or Saracens -- since	Tyndale	is not yet, as	8, 252/ 13
be holy sacraments --	Tyndale	saith nay . . . for, he	8, 253/ 23
of Saint Paul . . . and	Tyndale	laugheth his words to	8, 253/ 26
of this chapter, wherein	Tyndale	, as he did in	8, 254/ 4
shall plainly see that	Tyndale	shall in this chapter	8, 254/ 14
therefore, what he saith.	Tyndale	But did not the	8, 254/ 17
the apostles neither, nor	Tyndale	shall never prove it	8, 255/ 4
remnant unproved. For if	Tyndale	will say that thing	8, 255/ 15
true preacher: then shall	Tyndale	say, lo, the thing	8, 255/ 17
And this way taketh	Tyndale	now for the selfsame	8, 255/ 35
if we should bid	Tyndale	here, or Luther himself	8, 256/ 1
it be true that	Tyndale	saith, that the apostles	8, 256/ 10
is not true that	Tyndale	goeth about to prove	8, 256/ 23
himself. And so playeth	Tyndale	here. For now that	8, 257/ 22
Scripture -- now cometh	Tyndale	and seeth that they	8, 257/ 27
for our matter against	Tyndale	, that contendeth and laboreth	8, 258/ 26
upon this text deduceth	Tyndale	that women may christen	8, 258/ 37
his own very words.	Tyndale	They will haply demand	8, 259/ 1
meet for him. And	Tyndale	because a woman must	8, 259/ 23

and sorrow. Now, if	Tyndale	ask me why a	8, 259/ 34
God to devise . . . though	Tyndale	and his spiritual sort	8, 260/ 11
more than one --	Tyndale	deduceth that a bishop	8, 261/ 7
man to marry --	Tyndale	deduceth that every man	8, 261/ 12
than to burn --	Tyndale	deduceth that it is	8, 261/ 20
These are his words . . .	Tyndale	For if that I	8, 262/ 10
have said again as	Tyndale	saith now: "If we	8, 262/ 29
this blasphemous folly of	Tyndale	spoken against the Scripture	8, 263/ 5
learn this lesson of	Tyndale	and say, "Nay, sir	8, 263/ 14
These are his words . . .	Tyndale	Inasmuch as Christ and	8, 263/ 27
best, as he serveth	Tyndale	here. For these be	8, 264/ 2
them: I answer to	Tyndale	two things. The first	8, 264/ 7
is plain false that	Tyndale	taketh for a plain	8, 264/ 8
to do them --	Tyndale	must needs agree (be	8, 264/ 23
make it clearer. When	Tyndale	saith that except all	8, 264/ 37
faith without Scripture. Now,	Tyndale	telling us thus . . . we	8, 265/ 9
God unwritten . . . which word	Tyndale	would have no man	8, 266/ 1
false prophet should, as	Tyndale	putteth his case, come	8, 268/ 19
him see. What saith	Tyndale	to this? Here is	8, 269/ 7
this wretched world . . . and	Tyndale	, Friar Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 270/ 14
no reason at all.	Tyndale	Some man would ask	8, 270/ 33
a new son. More	Tyndale	saith that "some" man	8, 271/ 5
two new sons ere	Tyndale	prove that some of	8, 271/ 27
five new sons ere	Tyndale	prove that the faithful	8, 271/ 29
any scripture such as	Tyndale	must mean but if	8, 271/ 30
fifteen new sons ere	Tyndale	be able to prove	8, 271/ 37
scripture at all. And	Tyndale	, feeling full well that	8, 272/ 1
is more easy for	Tyndale	to make a mock	8, 272/ 9
learning. But what winneth	Tyndale	by that answer there	8, 272/ 10
do Christ's Catholic Church.	Tyndale	God taught Adam greater	8, 272/ 35
hath found since . . . except	Tyndale	tell us that Adam	8, 273/ 5
and shot guns, too.	Tyndale	And that there was	8, 273/ 7
is as good unproved.	Tyndale	Notwithstanding, though there had	8, 273/ 21
day . . . what miracles findeth	Tyndale	done by the preachers	8, 274/ 2
the devil. Now if	Tyndale	will say that it	8, 274/ 30
this will not serve	Tyndale	. For they were not	8, 274/ 37
these heretics' "congregations" false.	Tyndale	And beyond that, God	8, 275/ 34
do in Books. More	Tyndale	telleth us here another	8, 276/ 5
seem to prove it.	Tyndale	The testament which God	8, 276/ 9
all things. Where findeth	Tyndale	that God taught Abraham	8, 277/ 15
the beasts . . . where findeth	Tyndale	that there was taught	8, 277/ 24
a vain tale of	Tyndale	which he shall never	8, 277/ 36
to live. Now seeth	Tyndale	this to be very	8, 278/ 9
robbed us" -- saith	Tyndale	-- "of the true	8, 278/ 16
of all the Scripture."	Tyndale	must here tell us	8, 278/ 17
by all which time	Tyndale	saith they have been	8, 278/ 20
and agree together against	Tyndale	and Luther and Friar	8, 278/ 29
fond fellows. And if	Tyndale	say nay, let him	8, 278/ 31
were anything else, as	Tyndale	and Friar Huessgen saith	8, 278/ 36
as Luther, Huessgen, and	Tyndale	say. And as concerning	8, 279/ 1

past . . . which true sense	Tyndale	now bringeth again: let	8, 279/ 4
in what worshipful wise	Tyndale	proveth all his purpose	8, 279/ 8
will we go farther.	Tyndale	But in the time	8, 279/ 10
judge. Thus he saith . . .	Tyndale	All was then received	8, 279/ 30
said unto them as	Tyndale	saith, that he might	8, 280/ 5
John too. But because	Tyndale	compareth the Scripture with	8, 280/ 10
reason is clear against	Tyndale	in that he saith	8, 280/ 18
credence given unto Christ,	Tyndale	giveth so great preeminence	8, 280/ 37
God done -- let	Tyndale	understand that the cause	8, 281/ 3
fewest believed in Christ.	Tyndale	Wherefore, forasmuch as Christ's	8, 281/ 17
sore eyes? More Here	Tyndale	maketh his conclusion that	8, 281/ 29
it upon false. But	Tyndale	-- perceiving well himself	8, 281/ 35
unperceived yet, either by	Tyndale	or me, both in	8, 282/ 22
this also -- that	Tyndale	saith here untrue (for	8, 282/ 23
be no promises? If	Tyndale	speak wisely in this	8, 282/ 33
that I wonder where	Tyndale	had left his wit	8, 283/ 25
believed? -- but if	Tyndale	dare say that the	8, 283/ 35
some others as old.	Tyndale	What helped it me	8, 284/ 1
a new-believed article . . . let	Tyndale	tell when this belief	8, 284/ 4
by writing before; except	Tyndale	trust not God upon	8, 284/ 19
that inspired it. If	Tyndale	will avoid this and	8, 285/ 1
our Lady": then must	Tyndale	tell us why he	8, 285/ 3
with a fourfold confusion,	Tyndale	hath brought himself with	8, 285/ 38
wit. But for because	Tyndale	will, when we have	8, 287/ 5
he putteth, of purgatory.	Tyndale	What am I the	8, 287/ 26
the farther from hell.	Tyndale	"To fear men with	8, 287/ 32
foolish saying to say, "	Tyndale	is the better for	8, 287/ 36
would say so but	Tyndale	? For Tyndale's belief cannot	8, 288/ 2
other men's belief feareth	Tyndale	; nor Tyndale is not	8, 288/ 3
belief feareth Tyndale; nor	Tyndale	is not the better	8, 288/ 3
of which two things	Tyndale	abhorreth to hear). Another	8, 288/ 14
to other folk . . . though	Tyndale	be never the better	8, 288/ 21
which believeth it not.	Tyndale	Christ and his apostles	8, 288/ 23
be not enough to	Tyndale	. For his fellows and	8, 289/ 19
these things be, by	Tyndale	, as profitable for the	8, 289/ 32
shall never see after.	Tyndale	And that the apostles	8, 289/ 36
by what high reasons	Tyndale	hath proved you the	8, 290/ 2
else, the things that	Tyndale	must prove or else	8, 290/ 8
them, cannot tell unto	Tyndale	plainly wherefore and why	8, 290/ 13
is much like as	Tyndale	would affirm that all	8, 290/ 16
then confuteth that answer.	Tyndale	"Because they should not	8, 290/ 26
happy hap for Master	Tyndale	-- that it happed	8, 291/ 6
cause, to minister Master	Tyndale	so much pleasant matter	8, 291/ 8
eschewing of infidels' mocking,	Tyndale	had had now no	8, 291/ 10
from all reason as	Tyndale	would have it seem	8, 291/ 31
to scorn. Now cometh	Tyndale	and showeth that this	8, 291/ 37
in my Dialogue (which	Tyndale	here leaveth out), that	8, 292/ 15
For the proof whereof . . .	Tyndale	hath here, as I	8, 292/ 30
For thus he saith . . .	Tyndale	Yea, and if the	8, 292/ 33
here ye see that	Tyndale	himself doubteth upon Saint	8, 293/ 2

yet mean not as	Tyndale	doth -- that bread	8, 293/ 3
wine still remain, as	Tyndale	saith that the apostles	8, 293/ 5
ye see that though	Tyndale	will not confess that	8, 293/ 21
say boldly. For though	Tyndale	say nay -- yet	8, 293/ 29
on against them still . . .	Tyndale	Moreover, what is it	8, 294/ 1
may see . . . but if	Tyndale	prove me farther that	8, 294/ 37
Scripture. And this thing	Tyndale	so well knoweth . . . and	8, 295/ 16
I say, this knoweth	Tyndale	so well -- that	8, 295/ 20
would be loath that	Tyndale	might say that I	8, 295/ 36
I would wit of	Tyndale	whether he mean that	8, 296/ 6
hands. And therein when	Tyndale	seeketh an evasion in	8, 296/ 24
matter so plain against	Tyndale	, and so evident . . . that	8, 297/ 1
of the soul; if	Tyndale	mean in this manner	8, 297/ 12
then, I say, since	Tyndale	meaneth thiswise, and therefore	8, 297/ 31
Christ's blood") -- since	Tyndale	, I say, saith thus	8, 297/ 35
I would wit of	Tyndale	whether the sacraments and	8, 297/ 36
Jews. I think that	Tyndale	will not be so	8, 298/ 3
wherefore it followeth that	Tyndale	saith false . . . in that	8, 298/ 12
them. For but if	Tyndale	teach false in this	8, 298/ 15
ceremonies himself. Now, if	Tyndale	will at this clap	8, 298/ 18
Scripture, they were, if	Tyndale	told us true, taught	8, 298/ 35
well followeth further that	Tyndale	, saying that Moses received	8, 299/ 5
the Scripture. And if	Tyndale	ween to wry aside	8, 299/ 11
in writing. But letting	Tyndale	with his folly pass	8, 299/ 20
to man's soul . . . whatsoever	Tyndale	tell us, and his	8, 300/ 13
all this tale of	Tyndale	against the sacrament . . . is	8, 300/ 15
the same name that	Tyndale	now doth . . . so that	8, 300/ 27
a naughty heretic . . . as	Tyndale	doth also in sundry	8, 300/ 31
Sacrament of the Altar,	Tyndale	is yet a much	8, 300/ 37
as Friar Barnes and	Tyndale	first met and talked	8, 301/ 6
had borne his faggot),	Tyndale	and he were of	8, 301/ 9
but bare bread. But	Tyndale	was yet at that	8, 301/ 12
words. Thus he saith . . .	Tyndale	All the ceremonies and	8, 301/ 23
people: that shall not	Tyndale	prove me though he	8, 302/ 11
have I proved to	Tyndale	offer, I trow, than	8, 302/ 35
make one good answer.	Tyndale	Wherefore, inasmuch as the	8, 303/ 1
the very apostles." Wherefore,	Tyndale	doth here either confess	8, 303/ 37
forth to his church.	Tyndale	And thereto, priesthood was	8, 304/ 19
necessary thing unwritten . . . and	Tyndale	proveth it thus: "In	8, 304/ 25
as gay, and saith . . .	Tyndale	And again, God's holinesses	8, 305/ 5
father. And also, if	Tyndale	will abide by this	8, 305/ 18
and his whole conclusion . . .	Tyndale	And finally, though we	8, 307/ 12
and thereto how virtuously,	Tyndale	finisheth this chapter. For	8, 307/ 25
do it himself. Would	Tyndale	, ween you, be well	8, 307/ 30
strange perplexity. Which, whatsoever	Tyndale	say, shall never be	8, 308/ 21
should suffice them as	Tyndale	and Luther say . . . that	8, 308/ 25
and love be, as	Tyndale	here saith, the significations	8, 309/ 1
avoided clearly all that	Tyndale	hath alleged for his	8, 309/ 16
as I say, since	Tyndale	hath failed of his	8, 309/ 28
books." To this answereth	Tyndale	thus . . . Tyndale He juggleth	8, 310/ 9

this answereth Tyndale thus . . .	Tyndale	He juggleth. For John	8, 310/ 10
see well now that	Tyndale	well feeleth that since	8, 310/ 14
be written (which thing	Tyndale	neither doth nor can	8, 310/ 28
necessary to be believed,	Tyndale	cannot say but that	8, 310/ 30
same; and then hath	Tyndale	no surety that every	8, 310/ 31
was written. And therefore	Tyndale	feeleth full well how	8, 310/ 33
to avoid this pinch . . .	Tyndale	saith that I juggle	8, 310/ 37
I juggle not. But	Tyndale	, that in that second	8, 311/ 9
and all . . . but if	Tyndale	ween that the books	8, 311/ 23
Saint John's Gospel; or	Tyndale	, that would make you	8, 311/ 27
faith. For else if	Tyndale	would grant that Saint	8, 311/ 29
it as good for	Tyndale	that Saint John say	8, 311/ 31
But now, because of	Tyndale	. . . let us take some	8, 312/ 3
necessary point of faith?	Tyndale	cannot deny it for	8, 312/ 7
ye see how wisely	Tyndale	sticketh with me in	8, 312/ 15
deed. And yet, because	Tyndale	will nothing allow but	8, 312/ 18
is his answer thereto . . .	Tyndale	And how bringeth he	8, 313/ 3
Scripture. This will not	Tyndale	hereafter let to say	8, 313/ 29
that in that point	Tyndale	saith wrong. For in	8, 313/ 32
may and do against	Tyndale	and his fellows well	8, 314/ 16
his fingers' ends that	Tyndale	feeleth neither faith, learning	8, 314/ 22
you." To this doth	Tyndale	answer thus . . . Tyndale And	8, 314/ 27
doth Tyndale answer thus . . .	Tyndale	And when he allegeth	8, 314/ 28
Mass." More Here goeth	Tyndale	about to juggle; but	8, 314/ 35
may we see, whatsoever	Tyndale	say, that Saint Paul	8, 315/ 26
and honor thereof; and	Tyndale	saith here the contrary	8, 315/ 29
the false faith of	Tyndale	, that saith it is	8, 315/ 31
to it. And where	Tyndale	saith that Saint Paul	8, 315/ 33
Englishmen call "the Mass" . . .	Tyndale	hath not proved yet	8, 315/ 36
of Consecration: that answereth	Tyndale	in this wise . . . Tyndale	8, 316/ 8
Tyndale in this wise . . .	Tyndale	A great doubt! As	8, 316/ 9
no more thereby than	Tyndale	and his fellows do	8, 316/ 13
Luther, Friar Huessgen, Zwingli,	Tyndale	, and Lambert had never	8, 316/ 28
doubt not but that	Tyndale	hath read both Rosseus	8, 317/ 2
of wine: thereto answereth	Tyndale	thus . . . Tyndale A great	8, 317/ 9
thereto answereth Tyndale thus . . .	Tyndale	A great doubt also	8, 317/ 10
they have. More Whereas	Tyndale	saith in scorn (as	8, 317/ 22
is there that maketh	Tyndale	in this point so	8, 317/ 33
answer he fared as	Tyndale	doth here . . . and not	8, 318/ 7
now his good scholar	Tyndale	will be nothing acknown	8, 318/ 19
no further cause than	Tyndale	hath searched out! --	8, 318/ 23
put in. But whatsoever	Tyndale	say, there was never	8, 318/ 25
till now Luther and	Tyndale	and such others of	8, 319/ 8
whereof the people, whatsoever	Tyndale	say, never understood the	8, 319/ 19
the great fault that	Tyndale	findeth in that the	8, 319/ 26
thereto he answereth thus . . .	Tyndale	As for the Sabbath	8, 320/ 5
taught without it. More	Tyndale	maketh the change of	8, 320/ 16
were God Almighty's fellow,	Tyndale	saith that we be	8, 320/ 20
a lordly mind as	Tyndale	here teacheth us to	8, 321/ 15
hundred years before. If	Tyndale	stick still in this	8, 321/ 32

keep and observe, whatsoever	Tyndale	babble and scoff against	8, 322/ 26
against it. For where	Tyndale	saith that "we" be	8, 322/ 28
-- to this doth	Tyndale	answer nothing to me	8, 323/ 18
to me but this . . .	Tyndale	I have to that	8, 323/ 19
More In very deed,	Tyndale	in his book of	8, 323/ 23
not. And what saith	Tyndale	to it there? He	8, 323/ 27
blessed apostles. "Nay," saith	Tyndale	, "that could not be	8, 324/ 1
that point we bid	Tyndale	prove. His proof therein	8, 324/ 7
-- I would ask	Tyndale	whether among those points	8, 325/ 20
in his epistle: if	Tyndale	tell us this, we	8, 325/ 31
none other kind, than	Tyndale	saith he did. Was	8, 325/ 34
never say nothing but	Tyndale	stood by and heard	8, 326/ 1
by and heard him?	Tyndale	in this point well	8, 326/ 3
And thus he saith . . .	Tyndale	But that the apostles	8, 326/ 11
I say that therein	Tyndale	saith not true. For	8, 326/ 19
any again. But let	Tyndale	bring of Saint Paul	8, 326/ 28
that he proveth thus . . .	Tyndale	Paul commandeth that no	8, 327/ 5
fruit. And therefore, where	Tyndale	telleth a long tale	8, 327/ 18
disguisings," neither . . . which word	Tyndale	setteth in himself, in	8, 327/ 26
ceremony had. For whereas	Tyndale	rhymeth it out and	8, 327/ 32
should have said like	Tyndale	. . . should have gotten little	8, 328/ 24
people . . . and neither can	Tyndale	nor any man else	8, 328/ 27
will wit but how	Tyndale	can prove me that	8, 328/ 33
ceremonies; but I say	Tyndale	cannot prove that the	8, 329/ 6
that Moses neither . . . If	Tyndale	yet say that the	8, 329/ 8
for authority against William	Tyndale	, the words of one	8, 329/ 11
of one man whom	Tyndale	would were most believed	8, 329/ 12
the words of William	Tyndale	himself. For himself saith	8, 329/ 13
his book against me . . .	Tyndale	Christ asked the apostles	8, 329/ 15
More Now, since, as	Tyndale	saith himself, Saint Peter	8, 329/ 24
I think, therefore, that	Tyndale	should himself agree, contrary	8, 329/ 29
undone . . . and say as	Tyndale	saith -- "All that	8, 329/ 32
would fain wit wherefore	Tyndale	should take it for	8, 329/ 34
intelligible texts. And if	Tyndale	deny this . . . because he	8, 330/ 15
what substantial wise that	Tyndale	hath answered my Lord	8, 330/ 20
that these things which	Tyndale	impugneth, why that they	8, 330/ 23
I say, how worshipfully	Tyndale	hath proved. I were	8, 330/ 26
leave untouched anything that	Tyndale	anywhere saith against my	8, 330/ 27
these are his words . . .	Tyndale	In the twenty-ninth chapter	8, 330/ 35
But I must put	Tyndale	again in remembrance, because	8, 331/ 3
every truth." And whereas	Tyndale	saith it is not	8, 331/ 9
truth." To this will	Tyndale	haply say, "In that	8, 331/ 22
truth in writing." Let	Tyndale	prove this meaning by	8, 331/ 26
For thus he saith . . .	Tyndale	I marvel that he	8, 332/ 16
ye shall see that	Tyndale	hath not yet so	8, 332/ 24
his Gospel, so if	Tyndale	or any of his	8, 332/ 28
Lord God, how solemnly	Tyndale	would set it out	8, 332/ 31
wrote every necessary point.	Tyndale	I answer that this	8, 333/ 1
more for me that	Tyndale	forgot to set in	8, 333/ 30
This point specially must	Tyndale	among others prove me	8, 335/ 7

I had left untouched,	Tyndale	would have said I	8, 335/ 18
hear. Thus he saith . . .	Tyndale	Now, sir, God hath	8, 335/ 26
believe it only because	Tyndale	saith it: then is	8, 335/ 36
alone. But surely if	Tyndale	be no better than	8, 336/ 2
these things open to	Tyndale	? Is any man so	8, 336/ 13
they play not as	Tyndale	doth -- be bold	8, 336/ 20
of his errand! But	Tyndale	cannot prove it true	8, 337/ 28
great master Antichrist (though	Tyndale	and Luther list lewdly	8, 337/ 36
Elijah. And therefore where	Tyndale	saith . . . Tyndale Because all	8, 338/ 2
therefore where Tyndale saith . . .	Tyndale	Because all is done	8, 338/ 3
prove it. For when	Tyndale	proveth not that the	8, 338/ 11
taken him to counsel.	Tyndale	proveth not that God	8, 338/ 15
by God. And if	Tyndale	say that either man	8, 339/ 5
either man or devil.	Tyndale	proveth us not, neither	8, 339/ 9
were no letters. Nor	Tyndale	hath not proved that	8, 339/ 19
these words are to	Tyndale	very little worth. But	8, 339/ 25
then saith he farther . . .	Tyndale	By the the councils	8, 339/ 27
make mention. More Let	Tyndale	bring forth one story	8, 339/ 32
old and authentic. And	Tyndale	shall, I am sure	8, 340/ 33
he farther and saith . . .	Tyndale	And by the same	8, 341/ 4
And now will Father	Tyndale	that every obstinate heretic	8, 342/ 1
further yet, and saith . . .	Tyndale	And by the same	8, 342/ 7
had little went that	Tyndale	would have brought in	8, 342/ 14
glutton in hell. For	Tyndale	seeth well enough that	8, 342/ 15
hated the other. And	Tyndale	seeth also full well	8, 342/ 27
all those be written . . .	Tyndale	seeth full well those	8, 342/ 36
a substantial reason of	Tyndale	, be ye sure! But	8, 343/ 20
to obey his apostles.	Tyndale	"Nay," saith Tyndale, "not	8, 344/ 8
apostles. Tyndale "Nay," saith	Tyndale	, "not so." When M	8, 344/ 9
would fain wit of	Tyndale	in what place of	8, 344/ 15
member. And therefore, whereas	Tyndale	saith he would fain	8, 345/ 6
so it is that	Tyndale	-- being a Christian	8, 345/ 14
obey the Church; ergo,	Tyndale	is to be taken	8, 345/ 16
And this syllogism, if	Tyndale	would fain wit in	8, 345/ 18
These are his words . . .	Tyndale	Christ's disciples taught Christ's	8, 345/ 26
say, therefore, farther, that	Tyndale	doth but mock and	8, 346/ 25
but it: then saith	Tyndale	that they be all	8, 346/ 36
all that I find	Tyndale	answer against such things	8, 347/ 3
Scripture -- this seeth	Tyndale	well that he must	8, 347/ 29
Old Testament. And therefore	Tyndale	had yet some wit	8, 347/ 34
of Saint John --	Tyndale	saw yet that they	8, 348/ 20
in the things which	Tyndale	reproveth the sacraments of	8, 350/ 15
thing in writing, as	Tyndale	affirmeth. And now consider	8, 350/ 32
thereof, where I answered	Tyndale	concerning his high reason	8, 351/ 3
by any text that	Tyndale	hath showed us yet	8, 351/ 11
have thought it gay,	Tyndale	yet perceived it for	8, 351/ 14
expounded . . . though Luther and	Tyndale	will have now but	8, 354/ 1
Church, and also that	Tyndale	, in his answer to	8, 355/ 7
Testament, newly forged by	Tyndale	, so altered and changed	8, 357/ 7
this point; whereunto when	Tyndale	weeneth to find any	8, 357/ 20

this purpose -- yet	Tyndale	perceived well that it	8, 359/ 21
Saint Paul; which thing	Tyndale	well perceived, and therefore	8, 361/ 34
as Barnes is, and	Tyndale	, and such other heretics	8, 362/ 35
hindereth it; which thing	Tyndale	well perceived, and therefore	8, 363/ 19
he left it out.	Tyndale	saw well also that	8, 363/ 21
God. Whereof -- as	Tyndale	well knoweth -- nothing	8, 363/ 26
in writing. And therefore	Tyndale	, seeing his master Martin	8, 363/ 29
Saint Paul . . . which text	Tyndale	hath also brought forth	8, 363/ 36
much himself therewith, when	Tyndale	hath left it off	8, 364/ 5
off for shame. For	Tyndale	at last, after long	8, 364/ 6
would have done farther.	Tyndale	saw also that that	8, 364/ 12
it in . . . so doth	Tyndale	wisely leave it out	8, 364/ 16
find, all that ever	Tyndale	either hath said or	8, 364/ 23
received he not (as	Tyndale	saith he did) allthing	8, 365/ 3
will well appear that	Tyndale	saith not true where	8, 365/ 14
thereof? But yet is	Tyndale	so far beside himself	8, 366/ 19
have showed you before,	Tyndale	was very angry, and	8, 367/ 17
But yet shall not	Tyndale	so fear me therewith	8, 367/ 19
not things devised, as	Tyndale	saith, by popes and	8, 367/ 24
which, save Origen only,	Tyndale	dissembleth, because he may	8, 367/ 31
in that point answered	Tyndale	(in my said Second	8, 367/ 33
new a thing as	Tyndale	would have it seem	8, 371/ 23
some such things as	Tyndale	saith that the popes	8, 373/ 33
far they go from	Tyndale	; and therefore of Tyndale	8, 374/ 2
Tyndale; and therefore of	Tyndale	or them believe whom	8, 374/ 2
would plainly have proved	Tyndale	a fool and a	8, 374/ 8
Church . . . and yet hath	Tyndale	no scruple to eat	8, 375/ 14
wise fain wit of	Tyndale	whether he think any	8, 375/ 23
I doubt not but	Tyndale	thinketh himself discharged of	8, 375/ 29
thing necessary. Now let	Tyndale	tell me whereby he	8, 375/ 33
heretics. Or else let	Tyndale	tell which of all	8, 376/ 2
Church . . . and how can	Tyndale	excuse the apostles of	8, 376/ 10
end. "God proved," will	Tyndale	say, "their doctrine with	8, 376/ 25
wrought never one. Weeneth	Tyndale	that our Lord had	8, 376/ 28
his apostles? And if	Tyndale	list so precisely to	8, 376/ 32
they were true. For	Tyndale	setteth not so much	8, 377/ 1
of heaven"). Now, whereas	Tyndale	teacheth, after his master	8, 377/ 11
as in derision." If	Tyndale	say that he can	8, 377/ 35
false, or else let	Tyndale	, as I have often	8, 378/ 10
Spirit since. And whatsoever	Tyndale	babble to the contrary	8, 378/ 24
would fain wit of	Tyndale	, if the whole Church	8, 378/ 29
And then -- since	Tyndale	will nothing believe us	8, 379/ 5
he us -- let	Tyndale	now tell me, therefore	8, 379/ 7
be written. Now, if	Tyndale	answer this argument and	8, 379/ 16
themselves unwritten -- if	Tyndale	answer us thus, then	8, 379/ 20
believe him -- if	Tyndale	will, as I say	8, 379/ 33
so clearly that, as	Tyndale	knoweth, Luther was never	8, 380/ 4
say, we prove to	Tyndale	by the selfsame means	8, 380/ 9
selfsame means by which	Tyndale	proveth us that he	8, 380/ 9
it did teach it	Tyndale	. And Tyndale had not	8, 380/ 19

teach it Tyndale. And	Tyndale	had not believed that	8, 380/ 19
had not wrought with	Tyndale	toward the belief thereof	8, 380/ 21
the belief thereof . . . if	Tyndale	, when the Church told	8, 380/ 22
promise. And now if	Tyndale	ask with which church	8, 380/ 35
church by which church	Tyndale	learned to know which	8, 380/ 39
Scripture. Which church let	Tyndale	tell me why he	8, 381/ 1
nothing had been written . . .	Tyndale	must have believed the	8, 381/ 5
after unwritten? Which thing	Tyndale	doth, and that so	8, 381/ 10
thereof known for true . . .	Tyndale	then, under the false	8, 381/ 13
wonders! And this doth	Tyndale	. . . because he would not	8, 381/ 16
And yet will not	Tyndale	believe for God's word	8, 381/ 23
thus ye see that	Tyndale	and such others as	8, 381/ 36
that I shall leave	Tyndale	never a church for	8, 382/ 19
For all that ever	Tyndale	writeth, when it is	8, 382/ 22
confuted the church that	Tyndale	deviseth. And the church	8, 384/ 6
the Church" Can Err	Tyndale	There is another question	8, 386/ 3
I wit what thing	Tyndale	meaneth by the "pope	8, 386/ 21
known: then I say	Tyndale	is as blind as	8, 387/ 5
shall further. Moreover, if	Tyndale	say that all this	8, 387/ 15
of my Dialogue, whereunto	Tyndale	hath made so bare	8, 387/ 34
abominable heresies as now	Tyndale	doth, he may be	8, 388/ 27
he run away as	Tyndale	doth. And whereby can	8, 388/ 28
that unknown congregation which	Tyndale	calleth "the church"? How	8, 389/ 19
then must I, saith	Tyndale	, try him by the	8, 389/ 24
poor, simple woman, if	Tyndale	and I brought the	8, 390/ 1
and consider what congregation	Tyndale	calleth the catholic church	8, 390/ 6
calleth the catholic church.	Tyndale	I say that Christ's	8, 390/ 8
sworn. More Now hath	Tyndale	here defined and described	8, 390/ 20
definition or description of	Tyndale	. I would that he	8, 392/ 21
consider what manner things	Tyndale	meaneth by them, and	8, 394/ 5
he that considereth that	Tyndale	would have us so	8, 394/ 8
hitherto . . . or else must	Tyndale	tell us, once again	8, 395/ 4
another goodly riddle whereby	Tyndale	teacheth allthing plainly? Nor	8, 395/ 30
heresies, then ask I	Tyndale	again, how shall an	8, 396/ 2
shall tell them," saith	Tyndale	. So say we too	8, 396/ 4
on the Scripture," saith	Tyndale	, "and thereby shall he	8, 396/ 6
church. But then saith	Tyndale	that it is true	8, 396/ 28
could keep them, as	Tyndale	saith. Now, then, if	8, 397/ 12
by his Passion, as	Tyndale	plainly lieth. And therefore	8, 399/ 25
of his goodly matter.	Tyndale	This faith have they	8, 399/ 29
it appeareth well that	Tyndale	varieth not with us	8, 400/ 14
This false-feeling faith hath	Tyndale	taken of Luther . . . when	8, 400/ 26
is naught worth? But	Tyndale	and Luther both lie	8, 400/ 32
in earth. Now, if	Tyndale	answer that the good	8, 401/ 12
heresy to believe as	Tyndale	here teacheth us: that	8, 401/ 35
it were proved true.	Tyndale	And this faith and	8, 402/ 18
for their almsdeed. But	Tyndale	, as he denieth the	8, 403/ 13
false both twain. And	Tyndale	followeth the falsar of	8, 403/ 23
that they both, and	Tyndale	with them, do believe	8, 403/ 24
marriage. But now goeth	Tyndale	forth with his tale	8, 403/ 35

it true by Scripture.	Tyndale	Christ asked his apostles	8, 404/ 1
cause and purpose of	Tyndale	in bringing in this	8, 404/ 11
Ye shall understand that	Tyndale	and his master Martin	8, 404/ 14
such slender proofs as	Tyndale	bringeth for his part	8, 404/ 17
in the beginning. For	Tyndale	saith, as I have	8, 404/ 32
Christ, I am," saith	Tyndale	, "therefore never the more	8, 405/ 17
I not but that	Tyndale	, when he readeth this	8, 406/ 3
were none hell. If	Tyndale	will say nay . . . "for	8, 406/ 10
of hell: I answer	Tyndale	again that therein was	8, 406/ 14
upon. Unto which promises	Tyndale	restraineth all our necessary	8, 406/ 39
faith. Howbeit, of truth,	Tyndale	restraineth it therein too	8, 407/ 1
impossible be hard) for	Tyndale	to sustain that the	8, 407/ 6
were believed or not.	Tyndale	shall be constrained to	8, 407/ 15
since. Or else must	Tyndale	tell us at what	8, 407/ 28
Consider yet also that	Tyndale	agreeth that the very	8, 407/ 31
And thus always must	Tyndale	, upon his own words	8, 407/ 38
Lady's perpetual virginity, which	Tyndale	is now yet brought	8, 408/ 3
followeth further that, since	Tyndale	will believe no more	8, 408/ 13
followeth, I say, that	Tyndale	believeth no piece of	8, 408/ 21
he made that confession.	Tyndale	That offering of Christ's	8, 408/ 29
for our own sin.	Tyndale	will say to this	8, 409/ 14
is this teaching of	Tyndale	much like as though	8, 409/ 19
ye may be sanctified."	Tyndale	And Christ answered, "Upon	8, 409/ 34
Lo, these words of	Tyndale	seem very gay and	8, 410/ 11
repent. And therefore, if	Tyndale	will boast that the	8, 410/ 30
charity. Which thing if	Tyndale	gloss and say that	8, 412/ 15
it kill this faith."	Tyndale	to put a man	8, 413/ 2
the boast and saith . . .	Tyndale	That this faith is	8, 413/ 21
of martyrs -- then	Tyndale	is a stark heretic	8, 414/ 8
death neither, whereof, as	Tyndale	saith, he had at	8, 414/ 16
heaven, we shall have	Tyndale	himself to testify that	8, 414/ 18
himself to testify that	Tyndale	himself saith untrue. Yet	8, 414/ 19
if we might understand	Tyndale	thus: as though he	8, 414/ 24
this doth indeed both	Tyndale	and Martin his master	8, 415/ 25
the praise, and saith . . .	Tyndale	For this knowledge maketh	8, 416/ 16
of this faith maketh	Tyndale	a man of the	8, 416/ 25
to heaven. And therefore	Tyndale	is not by this	8, 416/ 33
of all such liars.	Tyndale	The church is Christ's	8, 417/ 1
the church. More Here	Tyndale	runneth in juggling, by	8, 417/ 8
will he say to	Tyndale	, for confessing of this	8, 418/ 6
his, "Thou art accursed,	Tyndale	, the son of the	8, 418/ 7
of this chapter of	Tyndale	, "Whether the Church Can	8, 418/ 11
the next chapter of	Tyndale	, in which he saith	8, 418/ 13
is yet a sinner.	Tyndale	How a true member	8, 418/ 16
the special point wherein	Tyndale	giveth us a glorious	8, 418/ 20
to the intent that	Tyndale	shall have no cause	8, 418/ 24
are, therefore, his words . . .	Tyndale	Furthermore, he that hath	8, 418/ 30
thus he proveth it . . .	Tyndale	Furthermore, he that hath	8, 420/ 1
He proveth it thus . . .	Tyndale	For by this faith	8, 420/ 11
now, good reader, that	Tyndale	telleth us here three	8, 420/ 20

other special manner, if	Tyndale	mean any such, I	8, 422/ 20
weakness, or frailty; whereof	Tyndale	very stiffly teacheth us	8, 423/ 31
of old, but also	Tyndale	hath now of new	8, 424/ 18
lantern. This way useth	Tyndale	universally, as well in	8, 424/ 32
of slight regarding sin:	Tyndale	would expound them all	8, 425/ 6
Of which two things	Tyndale	the one dissembleth, and	8, 426/ 25
began to tell you,	Tyndale	-- among his others	8, 427/ 4
of Saint John whereby	Tyndale	would prove you that	8, 427/ 12
of these words vary	Tyndale	and we. And whether	8, 427/ 19
But herein, peradventure, shall	Tyndale	and we begin to	8, 427/ 31
good works," of which	Tyndale	will not hear; but	8, 427/ 33
remain." But here saith	Tyndale	that whosoever have once	8, 428/ 22
you in what manner	Tyndale	taketh these words. But	8, 428/ 28
Of all whom let	Tyndale	tell me the name	8, 428/ 31
in such wise as	Tyndale	doth: that whosoever get	8, 428/ 32
thereto, as ever holy	Tyndale	himself felt in his	8, 428/ 35
damned in hell. Let	Tyndale	, I say, tell me	8, 428/ 37
by what reason looketh	Tyndale	now that we should	8, 429/ 4
fall not. Which by	Tyndale	, if they once in	8, 430/ 4
without deadly sin. Peradventure	Tyndale	will say that he	8, 430/ 24
Hebrews, of which words	Tyndale	taketh his chief hold	8, 431/ 2
derision." Lo, sirs, whereas	Tyndale	speaketh of "feeling" faith	8, 431/ 12
taste" thereof. And whereas	Tyndale	speaketh much of the	8, 431/ 14
of God." And whereas	Tyndale	speaketh much of being	8, 431/ 16
by penance. What hath	Tyndale	here to say to	8, 431/ 24
condemned. And yet lest	Tyndale	might say, "Why should	8, 432/ 32
follow the folly of	Tyndale	, either in bold, presumptuous	8, 433/ 17
he meaneth not as	Tyndale	telleth us, we may	8, 433/ 24
a third heresy of	Tyndale	, concerning his full remission	8, 433/ 29
exposition . . . what thing hath	Tyndale	to defend his exposition	8, 434/ 2
after be bad, as	Tyndale	saith he meant; but	8, 434/ 14
devil. To this will	Tyndale	peradventure say that I	8, 435/ 17
followeth it not," will	Tyndale	say, "that he that	8, 435/ 22
that I prove," will	Tyndale	say, "by the plain	8, 435/ 30
same epistle . . . avoideth," will	Tyndale	say, "mine exposition nothing	8, 435/ 38
In this wise will	Tyndale	peradventure answer me. And	8, 436/ 19
all these, nor of	Tyndale	himself, neither. For all	8, 437/ 32
after such manner as	Tyndale	expoundeth him now: that	8, 438/ 11
if they were, as	Tyndale	saith, sure by their	8, 438/ 17
as I said before,	Tyndale	in these words of	8, 438/ 20
but the devil's --	Tyndale	affirmeth him plainly to	8, 438/ 27
sin. Yet will not	Tyndale	let to stick still	8, 439/ 14
evangelist of Christ. But	Tyndale	-- telling Saint John's	8, 439/ 36
And, sirs, thus meaneth	Tyndale	. . . and would make us	8, 440/ 35
Saint John. And since	Tyndale	so stiffly sticketh in	8, 441/ 4
deadly sinful deed. For	Tyndale	saith himself that though	8, 441/ 7
the selfsame epistle, against	Tyndale	, expressly he biddeth us	8, 441/ 14
readers, openly, that if	Tyndale	in this his heresy	8, 442/ 4
And therefore -- whereas	Tyndale	would make us ween	8, 442/ 13
those horrible deeds which	Tyndale	himself confesseth that they	8, 442/ 23

Saint John -- whether	Tyndale	, or Saint John himself	8, 442/ 32
And therefore, finally, whereas	Tyndale	knitteth up all his	8, 443/ 5
forth in this wise . . .	Tyndale	And yet every member	8, 443/ 18
daily fall into venial:	Tyndale	, as appeareth by his	8, 444/ 5
the words of himself . . .	Tyndale	so layeth them forth	8, 444/ 12
it appeareth plainly that	Tyndale	taketh Saint Paul's words	8, 444/ 25
his own words following . . .	Tyndale	Thus are we sinners	8, 444/ 32
by plain, express words,	Tyndale	telleth us that a	8, 445/ 12
Here would I that	Tyndale	should somewhat more clearly	8, 445/ 31
the faith -- let	Tyndale	, I say, tell us	8, 446/ 1
killed it. And surely	Tyndale	readeth his riddle much	8, 446/ 25
faith (that is, as	Tyndale	expoundeth it, by the	8, 447/ 13
have often told you,	Tyndale	, partly for the uncertainty	8, 448/ 10
such holy members. Since	Tyndale	agreeth that both Luther	8, 448/ 33
die. This answer of	Tyndale	is very slender . . . for	8, 449/ 8
deadly indeed. "Nay," saith	Tyndale	, "for afterward we repent	8, 449/ 18
given him a pardon.	Tyndale	will yet haply say	8, 449/ 25
shall follow? Hereto shall	Tyndale	say that himself and	8, 449/ 34
truth of which promise	Tyndale	yet mistrusteth in them	8, 450/ 12
refraineth our boldness; whereas	Tyndale	and his holy fellows	8, 450/ 24
and the sin, as	Tyndale	saith, "breaking out in	8, 450/ 30
the flesh -- then	Tyndale	calleth it but frailty	8, 450/ 32
ye see plainly that	Tyndale	, to prove his riddle	8, 451/ 12
better shift than this.	Tyndale	will say that his	8, 451/ 14
sin? And therefore when	Tyndale	telleth us that Luther	8, 452/ 21
thus ye see that	Tyndale	, as touching his royal	8, 453/ 15
it were none. Except	Tyndale	mean some such far-fetched	8, 453/ 23
at her will! Now,	Tyndale	maketh here a like	8, 454/ 9
can it not serve	Tyndale	in this point. For	8, 454/ 36
on again. Now, if	Tyndale	say still that because	8, 455/ 35
such blessing and crossing	Tyndale	calleth "wagging with fingers	8, 457/ 2
And I assure you,	Tyndale	and his fellows, if	8, 458/ 11
such horrible deed as	Tyndale	telleth us that they	8, 458/ 13
and never sinning," whereas	Tyndale	, as though he had	8, 458/ 25
-- I conclude against	Tyndale	that he concludeth clearly	8, 458/ 29
that in this chapter	Tyndale	is, as it seemeth	8, 458/ 32
right belief: now cometh	Tyndale	and agreeth unto that	8, 459/ 4
right faith. And so	Tyndale	avoideth me not with	8, 459/ 12
together. And so, by	Tyndale	himself, all abomination and	8, 459/ 33
and charity too, as	Tyndale	saith; which I say	8, 459/ 36
He May Yet Err	Tyndale	And as they sin	8, 460/ 7
wise as Luther and	Tyndale	teach them, with many	8, 460/ 33
burned his finger, as	Tyndale	will tell you in	8, 461/ 3
For two causes, saith	Tyndale	. One, because that like	8, 461/ 7
error be written, saith	Tyndale	, even in the very	8, 461/ 15
deadly sin? Because, saith	Tyndale	, that an elected member	8, 461/ 16
may clearly see that	Tyndale	affirmeth and teacheth for	8, 461/ 18
Christ. And therein let	Tyndale	tell us first wherefore	8, 462/ 17
much by what means	Tyndale	can prove us that	8, 462/ 36
us? And therefore if	Tyndale	will to the contrary	8, 463/ 22

cannot perceive what cause	Tyndale	can imagine . . . but if	8, 463/ 29
the very Gospel, as	Tyndale	saith after -- have	8, 463/ 32
and sometimes such as	Tyndale	telleth, that is to	8, 463/ 34
a marvelous tale of	Tyndale	, in my mind . . . and	8, 463/ 36
yet in "God's promises"	Tyndale	meaneth only the promises	8, 464/ 10
And therefore as for	Tyndale	, ye see well so	8, 464/ 13
given to man --	Tyndale	may distrust it and	8, 464/ 21
thing Saint Peter, as	Tyndale	saith, at that time	8, 465/ 17
belief of God's promises . . .	Tyndale	seemeth to fare as	8, 465/ 19
is Christ: even so,	Tyndale	saith that he believeth	8, 465/ 23
false deceiver Muhammad . . . so	Tyndale	instead of the true	8, 465/ 31
a congregation known --	Tyndale	taketh not only a	8, 465/ 35
of the world" --	Tyndale	will not now believe	8, 466/ 14
Lo, thus he saith . . .	Tyndale	In other things that	8, 466/ 27
First, I suppose that	Tyndale	will himself agree, whatsoever	8, 467/ 33
his voyage and, as	Tyndale	saith, upon his "great	8, 467/ 38
him. Yea, and whatsoever	Tyndale	say, when the great	8, 468/ 4
misled by such as	Tyndale	is . . . and through such	8, 468/ 20
as Luther, Huessgen, and	Tyndale	do. And their untrue	8, 468/ 23
before. For else, if	Tyndale	said true, that every	8, 468/ 32
dare boldly say that	Tyndale	himself, if he should	8, 469/ 31
say I, then, to	Tyndale	, that his hope of	8, 469/ 37
then, in thinking thus,	Tyndale	taketh the Catholic faith	8, 470/ 7
once taught him by	Tyndale	, did for all that	8, 470/ 16
that resist it . . . made	Tyndale	surely to know that	8, 470/ 16
devil; and so should	Tyndale	lose no more labor	8, 470/ 19
this were thus, after	Tyndale	, though the man's error	8, 470/ 20
of the promises that	Tyndale	should find a man	8, 470/ 22
to wit, believing against	Tyndale	that God's promise of	8, 470/ 24
God's promise -- if	Tyndale	, I say, find such	8, 470/ 29
Yet for because that	Tyndale	in such things as	8, 471/ 19
Christ's blood" -- because	Tyndale	, I say, for his	8, 471/ 23
manner he handleth it.	Tyndale	If some of them	8, 471/ 27
among the Hebrews, that	Tyndale	never needed to encumber	8, 472/ 13
in this present place	Tyndale	himself granteth that the	8, 472/ 35
the contrary . . . is, by	Tyndale	himself, the repenting of	8, 473/ 4
it is so that	Tyndale	doth in sundry places	8, 473/ 5
them -- thus must	Tyndale	needs say, for aught	8, 473/ 24
christened thereupon . . . whereby can	Tyndale	prove that all they	8, 474/ 3
taught the doctrine that	Tyndale	calleth so necessary that	8, 474/ 9
a winter after. If	Tyndale	make us many questions	8, 474/ 23
since men were (as	Tyndale	hath here confessed) bound	8, 475/ 15
Scripture -- then must	Tyndale	grant that it is	8, 475/ 19
Lady. Then ask we	Tyndale	how knoweth he those	8, 475/ 24
written in Scripture. Doth	Tyndale	know them by any	8, 475/ 28
Therefore conclude I that	Tyndale	must needs grant that	8, 476/ 3
this church, therefore, must	Tyndale	learn those articles, or	8, 476/ 10
Christ. Then ask we	Tyndale	further, which is that	8, 476/ 21
To this point is	Tyndale	now, good Christian reader	8, 477/ 12
living be diverse. If	Tyndale	dare deny that . . . let	8, 477/ 29

a nun. Wherein if	Tyndale	dare say that I	8, 478/ 1
that I lie . . . let	Tyndale	, as I have often	8, 478/ 1
cannot. So that finally,	Tyndale	is come again to	8, 478/ 4
Lady's perpetual virginity that	Tyndale	could not have learned	8, 478/ 26
reader, upon this, that	Tyndale	is in this matter	8, 479/ 5
this book is, between	Tyndale	and me, nothing else	8, 479/ 25
Zwingli, Hutten, Hus, and	Tyndale	, and all the rabble	8, 480/ 5
his own wise words,	Tyndale	hath confounded himself and	8, 480/ 9
Lo, thus he saith . . .	Tyndale	But they which maliciously	8, 480/ 19
it. And so speaketh	Tyndale	clear against himself. . . . or	8, 480/ 28
of our Lady, which	Tyndale	hath both denied and	8, 480/ 34
is of such sort,	Tyndale	hath himself openly and	8, 481/ 4
Lambert, Huessgen, Hus, and	Tyndale	, and such other like	8, 481/ 31
easily handled. But as	Tyndale	knoweth that this is	8, 482/ 10
that this is true . . .	Tyndale	knoweth very well both	8, 482/ 17
Sacrament. And therefore, whereas	Tyndale	speaketh of killing of	8, 483/ 8
no doubt but that	Tyndale	himself hath longed long	8, 483/ 12
up . . . I would wish	Tyndale	among them, and Friar	8, 483/ 17
Lambert, Zwingli, Huessgen, and	Tyndale	, and all others of	8, 484/ 5
Assaulted and Fought With.	Tyndale	Moreover, this faith which	8, 485/ 3
More This chapter hath	Tyndale	put in for no	8, 485/ 20
disciples such heretics as	Tyndale	is, from the beginning	8, 486/ 4
who knoweth not, though	Tyndale	tell us not, that	8, 486/ 14
not to learn of	Tyndale	neither -- that men	8, 486/ 16
God only -- if	Tyndale	mean that as the	8, 486/ 18
die therein. And if	Tyndale	here by the name	8, 487/ 8
amend again, ofter than	Tyndale	hath fingers on his	8, 488/ 12
example he bringeth forth.	Tyndale	As a good child	8, 488/ 29
as for damnable, haply	Tyndale	will say they be	8, 490/ 3
lo. Lo how angry	Tyndale	is with his true	8, 490/ 25
kite. But since that	Tyndale	now goeth about to	8, 490/ 34
of hanging. Now let	Tyndale	, therefore, instead of this	8, 491/ 27
knave's age. Then let	Tyndale	put in him for	8, 491/ 32
feebleness, imperfection, and frailty,	Tyndale	covereth and keepeth aside	8, 491/ 36
his flesh and, as	Tyndale	saith, "breaking out" at	8, 492/ 4
of Almighty God as	Tyndale	doth in the Blessed	8, 492/ 8
our lesson that Master	Tyndale	teacheth us, and see	8, 492/ 17
his old tale putteth	Tyndale	of new in his	8, 493/ 1
Slouch alone . . . and ask	Tyndale	whether another slouch of	8, 493/ 5
yet. But forasmuch as	Tyndale	will not agree that	8, 493/ 13
Christian man, yet for	Tyndale	himself we must leave	8, 493/ 17
Jack Slouch . . . whose deeds	Tyndale	will grant and agree	8, 493/ 19
in a trance. Let	Tyndale	tell us what he	8, 493/ 32
be. For whereas, finally,	Tyndale	teacheth us that his	8, 494/ 21
by this tale of	Tyndale	were there no deed	8, 494/ 28
say. And so is	Tyndale	, after all his long	8, 494/ 37
in hell. Yet saith	Tyndale	further, in the end	8, 495/ 14
words would I have	Tyndale	apply me well to	8, 495/ 20
some detestable deed, let	Tyndale	then tell us where	8, 495/ 23
it were understood as	Tyndale	teacheth . . . that forthwith, at	8, 495/ 33

shrift and confession, which	Tyndale	calleth the craft and	8, 496/ 4
lo, the conclusion of	Tyndale	in this his chapter	8, 496/ 5
down unto the devil.	Tyndale	The Manner and Order	8, 496/ 10
before. And now thereto	Tyndale	joineth this chapter . . . saying	8, 497/ 3
ye wot well, as	Tyndale	putteth his example by	8, 497/ 18
for this time, trouble	Tyndale	much with that matter	8, 497/ 19
itself so false . . . but	Tyndale	proveth it as foolishly	8, 497/ 25
of elects himself meaneth,	Tyndale	leaveth undeclared . . . and will	8, 498/ 1
of Saint John) which	Tyndale	allegeth here for his	8, 498/ 12
and before unheard, Master	Tyndale	teacheth us of them	8, 498/ 36
them." Now, here falleth	Tyndale	in two faults. One	8, 499/ 8
Peter. But then goeth	Tyndale	farther, and saith that	8, 499/ 22
yet in them meaneth	Tyndale	covertly to come forth	8, 499/ 30
them see. And that	Tyndale	thus falsely meaneth by	8, 500/ 4
in our incredulity --	Tyndale	to this, in mockage	8, 500/ 23
sentence in this fashion . . .	Tyndale	Oh, how beetle-blind is	8, 500/ 28
it followeth then, forthwith . . .	Tyndale	And then when we	8, 501/ 12
perceive and see what	Tyndale	intendeth in this chapter	8, 501/ 22
more at long with	Tyndale	when I shall come	8, 502/ 7
see what slender things	Tyndale	allegeth. First he saith	8, 503/ 7
a man would give	Tyndale	a cup of gold	8, 503/ 16
cup of gold . . . would	Tyndale	call it no gift	8, 503/ 17
in this reason of	Tyndale	; nor, as I ween	8, 503/ 22
then must he, by	Tyndale	, do not so much	8, 504/ 3
a dead vessel, whereinto	Tyndale	putteth and poureth his	8, 504/ 11
liberal offer. Now, if	Tyndale	would here labor to	8, 504/ 15
void, foolish thing, as	Tyndale	calleth it . . . but a	8, 504/ 28
attaining of faith, though	Tyndale	would say nay thereto	8, 504/ 29
very fain wit of	Tyndale	. . . if himself were as	8, 504/ 31
advice and counsel would	Tyndale	give them? Would he	8, 505/ 5
of heaven? Whether would	Tyndale	advise them thus --	8, 505/ 31
-- or else would	Tyndale	forbid them all such	8, 505/ 35
All which things if	Tyndale	take for naught or	8, 506/ 5
readers, the reason that	Tyndale	maketh us against the	8, 506/ 18
perceive well enough that	Tyndale	, for lack of good	8, 506/ 23
man's will is this.	Tyndale	My wit must show	8, 506/ 29
at all. More Let	Tyndale	set his consequent and	8, 506/ 33
I well agree with	Tyndale	that when the thing	8, 507/ 19
for God's word (as	Tyndale	saith in all God's	8, 508/ 34
church understandeth them (as	Tyndale	saith touching the plain	8, 508/ 36
And therefore let not	Tyndale	look to bring us	8, 510/ 13
contrary, and sometimes with	Tyndale	, too. But though a	8, 510/ 19
not always true, that	Tyndale	saith in these words	8, 510/ 28
saith in these words . . .	Tyndale	And then when we	8, 510/ 29
at all. Now meaneth	Tyndale	further, for all this	8, 511/ 1
none other? Now, that	Tyndale	so saith is open	8, 511/ 11
that he consequently saith . . .	Tyndale	For when we err	8, 511/ 13
Here ye see that	Tyndale	in loving and choosing	8, 511/ 20
by faith . . . which, as	Tyndale	said before, man seeth	8, 511/ 23
in neither nother. But	Tyndale	saith untrue in both	8, 511/ 25

meriteth in both, whatsoever	Tyndale	say. But yet saith	8, 511/ 28
say. But yet saith	Tyndale	untrue in these other	8, 511/ 29
followeth affection! And if	Tyndale	in this believe not	8, 512/ 37
rather than fail, find	Tyndale	himself so good a	8, 513/ 12
of good living, as	Tyndale	saith it doth . . . since	8, 514/ 3
among many like, learned	Tyndale	of his master Luther	8, 514/ 5
there, and this saith	Tyndale	here . . . because they and	8, 514/ 9
a devout audience! But	Tyndale	in this matter, when	8, 514/ 18
and by, and saith . . .	Tyndale	Howbeit, there be swine	8, 514/ 21
as it is, that	Tyndale	telleth us now . . . then	8, 514/ 28
is it false that	Tyndale	told us before; that	8, 514/ 28
and beating Yet goeth	Tyndale	further and showeth more	8, 515/ 26
standeth not in teaching.	Tyndale	And there be pope-holy	8, 515/ 29
teaching it is that	Tyndale	all this while so	8, 515/ 34
useth toward us. For	Tyndale	maketh as though it	8, 516/ 18
times, longer. This taketh	Tyndale	for no mercy, which	8, 516/ 24
them thus he saith . . .	Tyndale	And there be that	8, 516/ 31
yet in some, as	Tyndale	here telleth us, even	8, 517/ 20
his order of election	Tyndale	hath in this chapter	8, 518/ 1
this that after followeth . . .	Tyndale	And though God's elect	8, 518/ 4
resistance. More Here maketh	Tyndale	as though he said	8, 518/ 14
like swine. Now, that	Tyndale	thus meaneth appeareth plainly	8, 518/ 29
it well appeareth that	Tyndale	meaneth that no reprobate	8, 519/ 9
their free wills; which	Tyndale	will none of, in	8, 519/ 16
and knock." And if	Tyndale	will avoid this --	8, 520/ 8
them. But surely if	Tyndale	tell us that the	8, 520/ 16
rage is thereof (as	Tyndale	saith) over passed, and	8, 521/ 9
awake . . . they "repent," as	Tyndale	saith, and "come again	8, 521/ 12
evermore I would that	Tyndale	should remember that all	8, 521/ 13
-- the thing that	Tyndale	telleth us here as	8, 521/ 20
In this chapter which	Tyndale	entitleth "The Order of	8, 521/ 30
I look for this . . .	Tyndale	, besides that his conclusions	8, 522/ 3
writeth in this wise . . .	Tyndale	God now and then	8, 522/ 9
none of theirs. More	Tyndale	maketh these words for	8, 522/ 15
And therefore this that	Tyndale	here telleth us of	8, 523/ 6
always the cause that	Tyndale	here allegeth, because he	8, 523/ 10
-- and not, as	Tyndale	saith, only to show	8, 523/ 31
that God would, as	Tyndale	putteth, withdraw his hand	8, 524/ 5
for the cause that	Tyndale	here allegeth -- lest	8, 524/ 12
of his fall which	Tyndale	speaketh of. And then	8, 525/ 9
of God's hand (whereupon	Tyndale	here edifieth up his	8, 525/ 15
the dark -- let	Tyndale	say what he will	8, 525/ 28
Another false intent wherefore	Tyndale	telleth us this tale	8, 528/ 3
that foundation, and saith . . .	Tyndale	God laid so sore	8, 528/ 24
elect. But yet is	Tyndale	ashamed to confess and	8, 529/ 25
sin. This tale is	Tyndale	, I say, somewhat ashamed	8, 529/ 31
causes here specified by	Tyndale	. First, for they never	8, 530/ 2
rude fellow had, as	Tyndale	well rehearseth, given him	8, 530/ 17
remember, lest we mistake	Tyndale	, that these great and	8, 530/ 28
but they were, as	Tyndale	saith, "stronger than David	8, 530/ 30

goodly cause for which	Tyndale	will make us ween	8, 531/ 16
unlearned too. Which when	Tyndale	should answer to . . . he	8, 531/ 28
God Almighty's side. But	Tyndale	excuseth all that by	8, 532/ 32
deeds in his sleep.	Tyndale	of likelihood lay near	8, 533/ 3
while still asleep. But	Tyndale	will have him asleep	8, 533/ 12
And therefore he saith . . .	Tyndale	Now, in all that	8, 533/ 17
trow ye? Except that	Tyndale	had either lost his	8, 533/ 26
that be so . . . then	Tyndale	setteth our Savior Christ	8, 533/ 30
at last again. Now,	Tyndale	is not so mad	8, 533/ 35
found again . . . how proveth	Tyndale	here that David, in	8, 534/ 8
will well agree with	Tyndale	that he lost it	8, 534/ 28
willingly wrought evil . . . except	Tyndale	say that all his	8, 534/ 35
to Bathsheba. And if	Tyndale	tell me so --	8, 534/ 37
would I hear how	Tyndale	can defend it that	8, 535/ 5
This shall I" (saith	Tyndale	) "defend you well enough	8, 535/ 8
most especial faith. For	Tyndale	, as ye shall hereafter	8, 535/ 29
things willingly? "No," saith	Tyndale	. I say no more	8, 536/ 23
yes. And therefore let	Tyndale	tell us whereby he	8, 536/ 24
elected. If I ask	Tyndale	here how he knoweth	8, 536/ 34
final salvation. Then if	Tyndale	answer that he findeth	8, 537/ 6
no man else that	Tyndale	saith, "There is no	8, 537/ 35
nor, I fear me,	Tyndale	neither, as wise and	8, 538/ 4
of David's deeds, whereas	Tyndale	saith he could not	8, 538/ 11
maliciously." Which word how	Tyndale	taketh, that can I	8, 538/ 23
will well appear against	Tyndale	, all the whole matter	8, 538/ 29
very clearly that whereas	Tyndale	saith that David in	8, 539/ 17
also? Or how saith	Tyndale	that David consented not	8, 539/ 24
as ye see, against	Tyndale	telling us this . . . very	8, 540/ 23
therewith. And now that	Tyndale	hath of King David	8, 540/ 27
whom thus he saith . . .	Tyndale	And in like manner	8, 540/ 31
for the first point,	Tyndale	in his holy sermon	8, 542/ 9
of the faith, that	Tyndale	tellet us -- that	8, 542/ 27
all through temptation. Let	Tyndale	excuse every sin that	8, 543/ 1
wield it." But let	Tyndale	say for excuse of	8, 543/ 13
fellows -- yet shall	Tyndale	never make it good	8, 543/ 17
grievous sin. For whereas	Tyndale	would seem to say	8, 543/ 20
in heaven." And therefore	Tyndale	in vain goeth about	8, 544/ 4
blessed apostles -- that	Tyndale	should tell us truth	8, 544/ 12
me, the excuse of	Tyndale	for the apostles, if	8, 544/ 17
no man to believe	Tyndale	, whensoever he prove himself	8, 544/ 20
their faith indeed --	Tyndale	proveth us, after his	8, 544/ 22
Lo, thus he saith . . .	Tyndale	Howbeit, there was none	8, 544/ 29
lacked the belief, than	Tyndale	saith here? For though	8, 544/ 34
believed not that article,	Tyndale	here saith expressly. For	8, 545/ 6
but this tale of	Tyndale	. For if they could	8, 545/ 11
to what purpose tellet	Tyndale	us that they could	8, 545/ 23
were but women --	Tyndale	doth therein no more	8, 545/ 29
on his message. But	Tyndale	wotteth well, if he	8, 545/ 32
Saint Thomas, which, as	Tyndale	saith, "could not believe	8, 546/ 2
do the thing which	Tyndale	taketh for folly --	8, 546/ 16

matter. But ever cometh	Tyndale	by degrees . . . and ever	8, 546/ 24
thing he proveth thus . . .	Tyndale	There was none of	8, 547/ 18
Christian readers, here hath	Tyndale	taught us that whoso	8, 547/ 27
apostles were in, as	Tyndale	saith . . . he shall, for	8, 547/ 34
But, now, whereby shall	Tyndale	of this doctrine make	8, 548/ 4
blaspheming of Christ . . . as	Tyndale	saith that the apostles	8, 548/ 11
toward his Passion as	Tyndale	in his books now	8, 548/ 21
and also that if	Tyndale	now, this new Judas	8, 548/ 25
wish to, come. Now	Tyndale	will peradventure stick upon	8, 548/ 32
again to grace. If	Tyndale	thus tell us, and	8, 549/ 3
And therefore needeth not	Tyndale	to despair but that	8, 549/ 23
for me that howsoever	Tyndale	excuse their mistrust and	8, 550/ 4
rise. And now that	Tyndale	hath so wisely defended	8, 550/ 8
Saint Peter, and saith . . .	Tyndale	Yea, and Peter, as	8, 550/ 11
for a time. More	Tyndale	ever laboreth to lead	8, 550/ 16
the Catholic Church . . . taketh	Tyndale	in hand to prove	8, 550/ 22
well that either must	Tyndale	take and understand "deadly	8, 550/ 32
he forswore Christ. For	Tyndale	, if he will prove	8, 551/ 13
thereof. And now cometh	Tyndale	on the other side	8, 551/ 29
the mouth. But marry,	Tyndale	hath said yet more	8, 552/ 12
In which point when	Tyndale	hath all done . . . he	8, 552/ 15
meetly well agreed together,	Tyndale	and I, in the	8, 552/ 23
it over, and let	Tyndale	have his will, and	8, 552/ 26
too, yet shall not	Tyndale	be bound to call	8, 552/ 28
in heart -- let	Tyndale	for me, when he	8, 552/ 38
as it is. Now,	Tyndale	yet, after his foul	8, 553/ 1
wherein he taunteth me . . .	Tyndale	Therefore we need to	8, 553/ 7
of such expositors? More	Tyndale	here, good reader, feeling	8, 553/ 24
merry scoff. Howbeit, if	Tyndale	had here rehearsed you	8, 553/ 29
Wycliffe's heresies are in	Tyndale	. And therefore, whereas for	8, 554/ 17
Bedlam. And happy were	Tyndale	if he were as	8, 554/ 28
appertaineth -- yet since	Tyndale	saith here himself that	8, 554/ 32
needed or none, since	Tyndale	agreeth that there needed	8, 555/ 5
that I shall handle	Tyndale	. For albeit ye see	8, 555/ 19
But then ask I	Tyndale	this time, whether that	8, 555/ 27
no remedy but that	Tyndale	must needs, be he	8, 555/ 36
me, then, that between	Tyndale	and me there lacketh	8, 555/ 39
whereof, I will ask	Tyndale	this . . . If Saint Peter	8, 556/ 2
ask, I say, of	Tyndale	, if Saint Peter had	8, 556/ 9
life his faith that	Tyndale	calleth faith -- that	8, 556/ 11
no remedy but that	Tyndale	must needs agree that	8, 556/ 28
to which five times	Tyndale	, if it please him	8, 556/ 36
say I, then, since	Tyndale	must needs agree that	8, 557/ 1
again. Now ask I	Tyndale	whether the not-failing of	8, 557/ 14
D, E. Now, what	Tyndale	must needs answer unto	8, 557/ 19
see it! Now, if	Tyndale	would wink at these	8, 557/ 25
for God's sake, where	Tyndale	hath scraped out and	8, 558/ 9
thou thy brethren" --	Tyndale	putteth out "converted," and	8, 558/ 13
though we grant unto	Tyndale	that a man may	8, 558/ 28
now ye see that	Tyndale	, to make the Gospel	8, 559/ 1

now the question that	Tyndale	doth: whether ye think	8, 559/ 4
do prove. Now cometh	Tyndale	to teach us that	8, 560/ 23
which be not, as	Tyndale	there taketh them, all	8, 561/ 7
of which words only,	Tyndale	maketh all his matter	8, 562/ 29
Church May Err" --	Tyndale	saying that the Catholic	8, 564/ 6
in manner of living,	Tyndale	taketh for a small	8, 564/ 28
God. And therefore is	Tyndale	not greatly to be	8, 564/ 29
when he chooseth them	Tyndale	telleth not -- whether	8, 566/ 19
have here learned of	Tyndale	, now, that what horrible	8, 566/ 34
for so far saith	Tyndale	now), but with a	8, 567/ 2
we would grant unto	Tyndale	that all his lies	8, 567/ 15
Now ye remember that	Tyndale	hath put you by	8, 567/ 36
And first I ask	Tyndale	whether he that have	8, 568/ 9
God's help, or not?	Tyndale	will peradventure say he	8, 568/ 15
his neighbor. Whereunto if	Tyndale	will say that if	8, 568/ 26
to that I answer	Tyndale	two things. One, that	8, 568/ 31
and then ask I	Tyndale	whether he shall be	8, 569/ 13
past . . . and till, as	Tyndale	saith, that they have	8, 570/ 1
time they be, by	Tyndale	, out of all deadly	8, 570/ 16
be so, wherefore doth	Tyndale	-- that is in	8, 570/ 19
were very well, that	Tyndale	here hath said; yet	8, 571/ 5
now plainly perceive that	Tyndale	hath here, for his	8, 572/ 26
The Confutation of	Tyndale's	Answer Made by Sir	8, 1/ 1
the English tongue, first	Tyndale's	New Testament, father of	8, 6/ 3
book. Then have we	Tyndale's	book of Obedience . . . whereby	8, 6/ 23
in again more of	Tyndale's	books and false heresies	8, 9/ 7
we be meet for	Tyndale's	Pentateuch, and Tyndale's Testament	8, 10/ 13
for Tyndale's Pentateuch, and	Tyndale's	Testament, and all the	8, 10/ 13
this new saint of	Tyndale's	canonization, in whose burning	8, 12/ 37
the great part of	Tyndale's	holy books; and now	8, 15/ 34
and sending from thence	Tyndale's	heresies hither with many	8, 16/ 20
to glory. For though	Tyndale's	books brought him to	8, 16/ 37
himself in falling to	Tyndale's	heresies again. For which	8, 17/ 12
his falling again to	Tyndale's	heresies, burned. And thus	8, 17/ 23
his heart forsaken all	Tyndale's	heresies, and so I	8, 19/ 27
his house was found	Tyndale's	book of Obedience, which	8, 21/ 22
had, I think, if	Tyndale's	ungracious books had never	8, 21/ 32
unto her divers of	Tyndale's	books, and was there	8, 22/ 18
by God revoked from	Tyndale's	heresy ere he died	8, 25/ 6
they should not suffer	Tyndale's	false translation of the	8, 30/ 27
I now say that	Tyndale's	be too, and moving	8, 31/ 14
will I not be	Tyndale's	interpreter; he may mean	8, 31/ 26
make a law against	Tyndale's	heresies, in any of	8, 32/ 12
they be yet, by	Tyndale's	godly gospel, at their	8, 32/ 19
man must keep still	Tyndale's	false translation of Scripture	8, 32/ 24
that finally, concerning obedience . . .	Tyndale's	holy doctrine is that	8, 32/ 34
feast and glory of	Tyndale's	devilish, proud, dispiteous heart	8, 33/ 3
of which I answer	Tyndale's	preface made before his	8, 33/ 21
against two chapters of	Tyndale's	Answer -- the one	8, 33/ 25
known church against all	Tyndale's	trifling sophistications . . . which he	8, 34/ 8

and learning nothing but	Tyndale's	instrument whereby he bloweth	8, 34/ 37
to return again unto	Tyndale's	book, and answer him	8, 35/ 2
this one sermon of	Tyndale's	-- as ye shall	8, 41/ 12
since Christ's that place,	Tyndale's	"spiritual" sort days to	8, 45/ 24
ye see that by	Tyndale's	holy tale, there were	8, 46/ 21
Christ was born unto	Tyndale's	time -- was born	8, 46/ 29
Spirit . . . and so, by	Tyndale's	own tale, should seem	8, 47/ 4
Luther and his wife,	Tyndale's	own master and mistress	8, 47/ 25
he the while, after	Tyndale's	high words, search the	8, 48/ 4
since Christ's days unto	Tyndale's	time have without any	8, 49/ 35
now plainly deduced upon	Tyndale's	own words the full	8, 54/ 22
measuring their obedience by	Tyndale's	rule given them before	8, 55/ 26
given them before by	Tyndale's	master . . . became all unruly	8, 55/ 26
form of bread. But	Tyndale's	spirit teacheth him to	8, 73/ 8
what a devilish end	Tyndale's	tale cometh with his	8, 83/ 9
Luther yet, that was	Tyndale's	master, as lewd as	8, 88/ 19
is it but that	Tyndale's	tale to such a	8, 90/ 29
not at all be	Tyndale's	repentant sinners! Will ye	8, 90/ 33
found, be provided upon	Tyndale's	counsel that all the	8, 92/ 28
to see somewhat of	Tyndale's	mind concerning these two	8, 93/ 36
as it seemeth by	Tyndale's	tale, send home the	8, 96/ 4
that this text proveth	Tyndale's	purpose nothing at all	8, 97/ 9
did he therein exclude	Tyndale's	father and his mother	8, 97/ 19
may plainly see that	Tyndale's	texts serve nothing at	8, 97/ 22
the worst piece of	Tyndale's	teaching concerning Christ's promise	8, 106/ 13
the contrary. Whereupon, if	Tyndale's	lie be true, there	8, 107/ 16
his death till holy	Tyndale's	days had in this	8, 107/ 19
own death till holy	Tyndale's	days, the Holy Ghost	8, 107/ 21
lechery, and to damn	Tyndale's	faith in that point	8, 108/ 10
Christian readers, that by	Tyndale's	reason we must cast	8, 110/ 30
all that heresy, by	Tyndale's	own tale! And now	8, 118/ 16
is inevitably concluded, upon	Tyndale's	own words, that Tyndale	8, 118/ 35
purpose and effect of	Tyndale's	doctrine touching the holy	8, 119/ 38
may be bold with	Tyndale's	license, while we have	8, 123/ 10
guise and custom, of	Tyndale's	church and Luther's and	8, 124/ 23
him. And thus doth	Tyndale's	church and Luther's sit	8, 126/ 14
folk. But likewise as	Tyndale's	whole story serveth here	8, 137/ 35
holy "spiritual" heads of	Tyndale's	heresies, as Friar Luther	8, 138/ 25
therefore of this be	Tyndale's	words well verified . . . that	8, 139/ 25
in heaven. For as	Tyndale's	interpretation of Scripture, and	8, 140/ 36
the First Chapter of	Tyndale's	Book: Why He Translateth	8, 142/ 5
Dialogue I showed that	Tyndale's	translation of the New	8, 142/ 9
been the burning of	Tyndale's	Testament. For surely first	8, 142/ 28
among other tokens of	Tyndale's	evil intent in his	8, 143/ 6
meant not in this	Tyndale's	third signification after his	8, 147/ 1
Crete for using of	Tyndale's	fashion in lying, and	8, 150/ 3
of the burning of	Tyndale's	evil-translated Testament. But Tyndale	8, 152/ 18
shall be, for all	Tyndale's	scolding, accepted and taken	8, 153/ 22
abide the brabbling of	Tyndale's	tongue, as I trust	8, 153/ 25
again, let us consider	Tyndale's	"old" time in which	8, 158/ 10

folk. But now doth	Tyndale's	"congregation," and the captains	8, 162/ 31
one signification more that	Tyndale's	master hath made a	8, 163/ 10
most especially because of	Tyndale's	evil intent -- I	8, 167/ 8
what a true translation	Tyndale's	is, and for what	8, 173/ 18
honor." Here ye see	Tyndale's	truth, lo! Did Saint	8, 173/ 31
idols of devils. But	Tyndale's	translation of this place	8, 173/ 35
had been good for	Tyndale's	soul -- and a	8, 175/ 29
deed is nothing like	Tyndale's	. For the Latin tongue	8, 176/ 28
poor spirit, for all	Tyndale's	high, fearful charge, is	8, 180/ 6
of jeopardy -- then	Tyndale's	terrible exorcism made me	8, 180/ 12
lo, if I had	Tyndale's	spirit, spit out Scripture	8, 180/ 32
a good man. Against	Tyndale's	Using This Word "Senior	8, 181/ 5
I prove partly by	Tyndale's	own words which in	8, 185/ 16
were it so that	Tyndale's	false heresy were true	8, 185/ 29
as ye plainly see . . .	Tyndale's	defense of his translating	8, 186/ 13
in those places, by	Tyndale's	own confession, the age	8, 187/ 21
in Latin . . . it was	Tyndale's	part yet in his	8, 187/ 33
is in this point	Tyndale's	plain folly and dissembled	8, 188/ 36
part, do manifestly reprove	Tyndale's	heresy, and clearly prove	8, 192/ 1
plainly that it grieveth	Tyndale's	heart to hear thereof	8, 197/ 32
striveth to destroy. Against	Tyndale's	Translating of Caritas into	8, 198/ 20
as when we say "	Tyndale's	faith," "Luther's faith," "Friar	8, 199/ 16
friars and nuns. Against	Tyndale's	Translating "Favor" Instead of	8, 202/ 19
out of "grace." Against	Tyndale's	Changing of "Confession" into	8, 203/ 23
beginning, and advise well	Tyndale's	words and mine, be	8, 203/ 33
envy so stuffed in	Tyndale's	heart that although he	8, 204/ 3
devil. And this is	Tyndale's	juggling . . . which because he	8, 206/ 5
body and soul, in	Tyndale's	neck. For as holy	8, 216/ 14
he shall perceive in	Tyndale's	defense of these things	8, 218/ 27
Christ must serve for	Tyndale's	jestingstock -- these be	8, 221/ 12
as I do, that	Tyndale's	"truths" be stark devilish	8, 221/ 20
in which is confuted	Tyndale's	defense of his false	8, 221/ 30
treated two chapters of	Tyndale's	book: that is to	8, 222/ 3
the pain to read	Tyndale's	words again, and ye	8, 226/ 28
sin: it followeth, by	Tyndale's	own holy sermon here	8, 227/ 18
therefore this tale of	Tyndale's	is but a very	8, 228/ 10
in that place, after	Tyndale's	translation: This is the	8, 230/ 12
Ye see that by	Tyndale's	translation, the Jews asked	8, 231/ 13
will not serve for	Tyndale's	excuse: that is to	8, 237/ 36
consider, good reader, that	Tyndale's	purpose is to prove	8, 254/ 25
they found it. Moreover,	Tyndale's	words fight together, and	8, 256/ 6
that this point of	Tyndale's	preaching must be better	8, 257/ 7
you an example of	Tyndale's	deduction upon Scripture, which	8, 258/ 30
to me, for all	Tyndale's	deduction, a greater question	8, 260/ 14
say, ye see by	Tyndale's	example for what intent	8, 260/ 26
written?" This tale of	Tyndale's	might they have told	8, 262/ 33
-- they should by	Tyndale's	reason have sent him	8, 263/ 1
is, as ye see,	Tyndale's	first reason wherewith he	8, 263/ 18
see proved plainly that	Tyndale's	second reason with which	8, 270/ 30
But this is all	Tyndale's	purpose: to pull down	8, 277/ 2

the final confutation of	Tyndale's	folly in saying that	8, 281/ 9
written" . . . where were now	Tyndale's	conclusion? But I will	8, 283/ 11
now come we to	Tyndale's	other example that he	8, 287/ 25
so but Tyndale? For	Tyndale's	belief cannot fear folk	8, 288/ 2
hell gone too, by	Tyndale's	teaching . . . since bare faith	8, 289/ 10
if I would for	Tyndale's	pleasure say this (which	8, 291/ 21
taken away quite all	Tyndale's	pleasure in his present	8, 291/ 25
me sufficiently against all	Tyndale's	scoffs. Among which yet	8, 292/ 8
to care for all	Tyndale's	whys? Why they forbore	8, 292/ 22
sacraments so sore aggrieve	Tyndale's	sore eyes that he	8, 293/ 34
of God. And so	Tyndale's	argument goeth to ground	8, 302/ 27
significations? And thus by	Tyndale's	own tale we shall	8, 309/ 4
shall here have heard	Tyndale's	answers unto those things	8, 309/ 37
in my Dialogue --	Tyndale's	answer, wherein he calleth	8, 312/ 32
well say, for all	Tyndale's	boast, each of them	8, 316/ 31
of Saint Paul, destroy	Tyndale's	heresy that men's good	8, 325/ 13
And where is then	Tyndale's	worshipful rhyme, that I	8, 328/ 29
the remnant." And therefore	Tyndale's	comely gloss will not	8, 332/ 2
to endure. More If	Tyndale's	bare word be worthy	8, 335/ 34
by Scripture, both concerning	Tyndale's	great master Antichrist (though	8, 337/ 35
he knoweth for false.	Tyndale's	master Martin Luther and	8, 341/ 20
touch the place in	Tyndale's	answer to me. But	8, 355/ 12
against Christ's true doctrine	Tyndale's	anti-Christian heresies . . . that it	8, 357/ 8
Christ's testament, but either	Tyndale's	own testament or the	8, 357/ 10
to be taken, and	Tyndale's	books with him too	8, 358/ 4
his heresies and abhorred	Tyndale's	books for to save	8, 358/ 10
of the Confutation of	Tyndale's	Answer In which is	8, 384/ 3
the right congregation of	Tyndale's	church, that hath had	8, 387/ 17
praying to saints (if	Tyndale's	doctrine be the true	8, 387/ 29
this "elect church" of	Tyndale's	description devised only to	8, 393/ 35
feeling faith" considereth in	Tyndale's	teaching . . . shall soon feel	8, 394/ 28
I say, see that	Tyndale's	elect and chosen church	8, 394/ 37
is known -- whereas	Tyndale's	chosen church of "repenting	8, 398/ 32
in the meanwhile, that	Tyndale's	definition or description of	8, 399/ 9
To this point cometh	Tyndale's	holy "feeling faith," that	8, 400/ 24
take any boldness upon	Tyndale's	tale to think as	8, 407/ 9
But Saint Paul, against	Tyndale's	doctrine, ran forth the	8, 409/ 23
knowledge. So that in	Tyndale's	affirming that the only	8, 414/ 16
if he were of	Tyndale's	stomach, that can, as	8, 415/ 18
gloss else can save	Tyndale's	tale from plain pestilent	8, 415/ 30
the other), contrary to	Tyndale's	aforesaid false conclusion; whose	8, 424/ 4
expound them contrary to	Tyndale's	heresy, by the articles	8, 426/ 23
devil devised. For as	Tyndale's	other heresy fighteth against	8, 426/ 35
saith he, contrary to	Tyndale's	teaching, that they may	8, 431/ 21
such as may serve	Tyndale's	heresy -- that shall	8, 431/ 36
doubly confirmed, and thereby	Tyndale's	double heresy doubly also	8, 432/ 30
Scripture plainly contrary to	Tyndale's	exposition . . . what thing hath	8, 434/ 2
in this world for	Tyndale's	intent, but, rather, clearly	8, 434/ 11
life. For surely after	Tyndale's	understanding of Saint John's	8, 440/ 10
Saint John utterly destroy	Tyndale's	heresy grounded upon his	8, 441/ 30

can that stand with	Tyndale's	exposition and his heresy	8, 441/ 34
I say, declareth against	Tyndale's	doctrine, clearly, that when	8, 442/ 28
And yet suppose that	Tyndale's	false heresy were true	8, 450/ 35
from deadly sin, as	Tyndale's	own words, as well	8, 451/ 28
all the worship of	Tyndale's	word, when he saith	8, 454/ 16
true tale of Christ,	Tyndale's	false tale is avoided	8, 454/ 18
them. For as touching	Tyndale's	words following, where he	8, 454/ 28
help. Howbeit, of truth,	Tyndale's	words written a little	8, 455/ 5
the true members of	Tyndale's	"elect church" do often	8, 460/ 22
hunc mundum venisti," is	Tyndale's	exposition too. And therefore	8, 464/ 12
the true members of	Tyndale's	church can never sin	8, 467/ 11
in this point take	Tyndale's	tale for a very	8, 468/ 12
well taught. For by	Tyndale's	tale, he that is	8, 468/ 37
saints had been of	Tyndale's	mind, they should have	8, 469/ 3
once. And yet by	Tyndale's	doctrine, if a sinner	8, 469/ 23
is no truth in	Tyndale's	tale. And that the	8, 471/ 2
things here fall upon	Tyndale's	head at once, by	8, 472/ 2
is proved plainly upon	Tyndale's	own handling of this	8, 478/ 25
their mischievous matters than	Tyndale's	own words that he	8, 480/ 17
Such fair fortune had	Tyndale's	master there, of whom	8, 483/ 6
then say I that	Tyndale's	holy sermon is very	8, 486/ 30
But it waxeth by	Tyndale's	doctrine oftentimes over great	8, 487/ 15
I wot not whether	Tyndale's	love remain or no	8, 487/ 36
or he that, after	Tyndale's	doctrine, repenteth without care	8, 488/ 17
wise word in all	Tyndale's	works. But yet heard	8, 489/ 31
his lusts played out,	Tyndale's	tragical process of remembrance	8, 491/ 24
deeds (for that is	Tyndale's	word), as into adultery	8, 492/ 5
conveniently be verified all	Tyndale's	tragical terms of temptations	8, 492/ 14
a true member of	Tyndale's	"elect church," because of	8, 492/ 33
every man here, against	Tyndale's	foolish tale and shameless	8, 493/ 25
unto sin. Now, touching	Tyndale's	other goodly refuge --	8, 493/ 36
he is one of	Tyndale's	elects that sinneth never	8, 494/ 19
And then were all	Tyndale's	high descriptions and differences	8, 494/ 31
the secret seed of	Tyndale's	chief poison, whereby he	8, 497/ 22
by other words of	Tyndale's	own writing afterward, in	8, 500/ 5
nor, as I ween,	Tyndale's	own sharp eagle eyes	8, 503/ 23
every man, then, in	Tyndale's	high spiritual judgment, be	8, 503/ 31
fleshly reason. And therefore	Tyndale's	disciples, toward the getting	8, 506/ 9
feeble and unlawful reason.	Tyndale's	other reason against the	8, 506/ 26
can no man, if	Tyndale's	lie be true, neither	8, 511/ 7
Christ," because they resist	Tyndale's	unrighteous heresies -- which	8, 516/ 12
delight of Luther's and	Tyndale's	books, fall into their	8, 517/ 28
Where he declareth after	Tyndale's	fashion, full clerkly, how	8, 521/ 24
to declare you upon	Tyndale's	tale of the withdrawing	8, 527/ 15
called sin. This is	Tyndale's	intent in this matter	8, 528/ 13
ye see that by	Tyndale's	doctrine, David did no	8, 529/ 17
consider David's deeds with	Tyndale's	words, and examine in	8, 530/ 9
the while. And in	Tyndale's	"faith" for one point	8, 534/ 29
a dream." Here is	Tyndale's	proof, picked out unto	8, 535/ 26
utterly loseth him, by	Tyndale's	doctrine, the most especial	8, 535/ 28

Day of Doom (for	Tyndale's	sect believeth not that	8, 537/ 10
clearly see that all	Tyndale's	proper process of King	8, 540/ 7
is there another of	Tyndale's	heresies destroyed . . . by which	8, 540/ 12
By which is reprov'd	Tyndale's	other heresy that we	8, 540/ 19
people, a piece of	Tyndale's	devout, godly collation in	8, 541/ 27
all this maketh to	Tyndale's	purpose in this point	8, 545/ 18
utterly destroyed not only	Tyndale's	words last above-rehearsed . . . but	8, 549/ 27
and clearly see that	Tyndale's	tale of Saint Peter's	8, 551/ 8
of Christ, nothing proveth	Tyndale's	purpose . . . which is and	8, 551/ 10
block in the bottom,	Tyndale's	horse happen under him	8, 552/ 33
will it follow, upon	Tyndale's	word, that there may	8, 556/ 12
The Recapitulation of All	Tyndale's	Process concerning "the Church	8, 560/ 1
already: this chapter of	Tyndale's	not only nothing maketh	8, 562/ 32
-- and that (as	Tyndale's	master Martin Luther saith	8, 562/ 37
And here is all	Tyndale's	whole tale, that he	8, 566/ 8
these folk that are	Tyndale's	elects have, or ween	8, 566/ 32
as ye see now,	Tyndale's	special elects . . . which only	8, 567/ 12
that they be, by	Tyndale's	second definition, all this	8, 570/ 4
that the more that	Tyndale's	elects feel his false	8, 570/ 34
person well perceiveth that	Tyndale's	"repentant" elects, abhorring from	8, 570/ 38
the less part . . . and	Tyndale's	elects, either no part	8, 571/ 18
than fifteen hundred thousand	Tyndales	that telleth us the	8, 137/ 14
no Luthers, nor no	Tyndales	, nor none Huessgens, nor	8, 336/ 35
one as had more	tyrannous	delight in our pain	8, 71/ 29
which is not a	tyrannous	but a good and	8, 72/ 7
to obey their unlawful "	tyranny	" (for by that name	8, 30/ 7
is bound to obey	tyranny	-- if it be	8, 31/ 19
they shall obey their "	tyranny	" till God deliver them	8, 31/ 25
to obey their prince's "	tyranny	" if it "be not	8, 31/ 32
bound to obey his "	tyranny	" if it "be not	8, 31/ 39
and must withstand such "	tyranny	." Or, at the leastwise	8, 32/ 14
to obey their prince's "	tyranny	" in forbearing flesh on	8, 32/ 16
must stiffly withstand his "	tyranny	." So that finally, concerning	8, 32/ 34
are right and which	tyranny	. More Useth Tyndale and	8, 56/ 22
are right and which	tyranny	." For by this they	8, 59/ 23
lawful law, but plain	tyranny	. Tyndale If God should	8, 59/ 30
to teach him, for	tyranny	that is so great	8, 466/ 36
to teach him, for	tyranny	that is so great	8, 471/ 34
to put that for "	tyranny	" now, any man should	8, 472/ 4
others, calleth it express	tyranny	. Yet goeth he finally	8, 516/ 27
pain-taking, God is no	tyrant	. . . and therefore rejoiceth not	8, 71/ 22
our pain as a	tyrant	, albeit that Luther and	8, 71/ 27
than ever had any	tyrant	. . . when they by the	8, 71/ 30
the confusion of all	tyrants	." Lo, here have ye	8, 18/ 34
and behold the bare,	ugly	gargoyle faces of their	8, 33/ 15
or bad, Christian or	un-Christian	. For Tyndale saith therein	8, 169/ 28
a fair flock of	un-Christian	geese. But yet the	8, 171/ 26
ye heard a full	un-Christian	tale of an evil	8, 445/ 10
Christian readers what an	un-Christian	mind this evil Christian	8, 500/ 35
as to reckon myself	unable	in so plain points	8, 25/ 32

sometimes give a sentence	unable	to be perceived or	8, 235/ 9
Scripture . . . be not only	unable	to prove or defend	8, 382/ 1
he shall see himself	unable	to defend his own	8, 397/ 20
to leave the sacraments	unadministered	unto him as administered	8, 82/ 9
sacrament were as good	unadministered	as administered to whosoever	8, 82/ 24
Holy Spirit, "qui facit	unanimus	in domo" ("which maketh	8, 247/ 22
might consecrate unshaven and	unanointed	, when shaving and anointing	8, 193/ 36
priest made unshaven and	unanointed	. For if they make	8, 193/ 38
charge he leaveth ever	unanswered	. For go me to	8, 199/ 26
had dissembled, and left	unanswered	his chief reason of	8, 335/ 19
poor woman, I ween,	unaware	that he is priest	8, 7/ 8
precepts of their sovereigns	unawares	to other men, and	8, 30/ 1
as they make it	unawares	, he would else, if	8, 105/ 21
somewhat himself even here,	unawares	. For first, though I	8, 292/ 10
of his passed me	unawares	. . . which if I had	8, 335/ 17
is now yet brought	unawares	to grant for an	8, 408/ 3
back by his coatskirt	unawares	. . . and for the blind	8, 481/ 6
and give him allthing,	unawares	. For if he may	8, 504/ 2
made him give sentence,	unawares	, against himself . . . he said	8, 539/ 2
err . . . saving that suddenly,	unawares	, he confesseth even there	8, 563/ 18
live in that die	unbaptized	. Which though they enter	8, 406/ 22
will that is yet	unbegotten	can nothing make nor	8, 504/ 8
of virtues: I mean	unbelief	, false faith, and infidelity	8, 2/ 26
they receive him with	unbelief	, out of hope, or	8, 82/ 13
the sin of that	unbelief	whereof they were now	8, 241/ 36
excuse their mistrust and	unbelief	. . . I see themselves write	8, 550/ 4
working instrument upon the	unbodied	and unbodily soul --	8, 103/ 29
to work upon the	unbodied	, incorporeal soul. Which if	8, 104/ 4
cannot work upon the	unbodily	soul. And therefore, thereto	8, 103/ 24
upon the unbodied and	unbodily	soul -- be it	8, 103/ 30
think ourselves without Scripture	unbound	, and in no necessity	8, 375/ 6
therefore are ready, like	unbridled	colts, to run out	8, 450/ 28
on again . . . as an	unbridled	horse sometimes when he	8, 455/ 32
or seniores, been left	uncalled	and had leave to	8, 187/ 30
deviseth is insufficient and	uncertain	by Luther's own rule	8, 317/ 1
comfortless that we were	uncertain	whether the whole Church	8, 376/ 8
nothing sure, but allthing	uncertain	: both traditions of the	8, 378/ 13
his mind upon his	uncertain	words, to the end	8, 498/ 2
Tyndale, partly for the	uncertainty	of himself in his	8, 448/ 11
them after. And this	uncertainty	of grace to follow	8, 450/ 23
God, and are his	unchangeable	enemies, as is the	8, 438/ 6
still the word presbyteros	unchanged	, because that word is	8, 184/ 15
God himself to stand	unchanged	till Christ came . . . so	8, 322/ 20
that it shall stand	unchanged	till himself come again	8, 322/ 21
and rejected and left	unchosen	, and kept from the	8, 499/ 37
to have left it	unchristened	, and never to have	8, 82/ 29
the children of Israel	uncircumcised	. . . and were yet thought	8, 60/ 6
of God, forty years	uncircumcised	in desert . . . he endeth	8, 72/ 25
For neither circumcision nor	uncircumcision	is anything at all	8, 324/ 24
with beasts clean and	unclean	. . . and Christ with his	8, 391/ 37

honest chastity into an	unclean	, shameful liberty of friars	8, 515/ 22
your members to serve	uncleanness	and iniquity, from iniquity	8, 409/ 31
Tyndale handleth me full	uncourteously	; for he taketh away	8, 178/ 18
beastly bichery. The Extreme	Unction	, or Aneling, and Confirmation	8, 14/ 27
of Penance, Confirmation, Extreme	Unction	, Order, and Matrimony . . . but	8, 414/ 12
himself meaneth, Tyndale leaveth	undeclared	. . . and will we shall	8, 498/ 2
honorable, and their bed	undefiled	. And with that grace	8, 85/ 20
where the bed is	undefiled	with adultery. And then	8, 305/ 26
the law of love	undefiled	-- which are the	8, 307/ 19
the law of love	undefiled	," there is no peril	8, 308/ 29
the surer, undershored and	underpropped	it with certain other	8, 282/ 1
before were promised. This	underpropper	is not very proper	8, 282/ 5
it not . . . and so	underproppeth	his assertion with itself	8, 282/ 11
up the groundsel, to	undershore	the sides with the	8, 282/ 14
it stand the surer,	undershored	and underpropped it with	8, 282/ 1
held. First, ye shall	understand	that he was a	8, 13/ 5
Pharisees), yet he cannot	understand	the things of the	8, 46/ 5
in Scripture," that could	understand	the things of the	8, 46/ 24
should seem able to	understand	the things of the	8, 47/ 4
laws of God, and	understand	the true use of	8, 59/ 21
same, in like wise,	understand	they all the laws	8, 59/ 22
For by this they	understand	that for the love	8, 59/ 23
be not taught to	understand	somewhat thereby; and so	8, 75/ 18
that whosoever do not	understand	all the significations of	8, 82/ 8
that we take and	understand	to have been given	8, 85/ 26
in the New Testament,	understand	nothing else but an	8, 91/ 8
and then they shall	understand	all the matter well	8, 92/ 30
were superstition because they	understand	them not! If Tyndale	8, 109/ 11
woman -- ye must	understand	we need, therefore, he	8, 111/ 36
bread still, ye shall	understand	that whereas I in	8, 116/ 3
with them. Howbeit, I	understand	by Tyndale in his	8, 122/ 33
of God's commandment, we	understand	the Scripture in its	8, 130/ 6
Tyndale and his fellows	understand	it right, or else	8, 134/ 5
there would no man	understand	thereby the whole body	8, 147/ 6
the people did not	understand	; which would not have	8, 160/ 26
many that now do	understand	the Latin tongue do	8, 161/ 5
tongue do little yet	understand	the sentence, farther than	8, 161/ 6
word "church," making them	understand	thereby nothing but the	8, 163/ 20
men to perceive and	understand	what Tyndale meaneth by	8, 165/ 27
we use it and	understand	thereby, whatsoever it signify	8, 166/ 30
it. For ye shall	understand	that this word ecclesia	8, 170/ 1
Christian man doth not	understand	that he is commanded	8, 202/ 3
my lady's grace," we	understand	no great godly favor	8, 202/ 26
they spoke of it,	understand	shrift in the ear	8, 206/ 11
they make the people	understand	holy deeds of their	8, 208/ 13
that by "penance" we	understand	, when we speak thereof	8, 211/ 16
by that word would	understand	as much good thereby	8, 211/ 22
now, when ye shall	understand	that never man was	8, 224/ 24
the Gospel . . . ye shall	understand	that the Latin tongue	8, 229/ 23
Latin. Ye shall therefore	understand	that in that place	8, 233/ 8

yet shall ye further	understand	that, as I said	8, 234/ 19
the words. Ye shall	understand	that it is a	8, 235/ 5
spoken, saying that we	understand	thereby the other, with	8, 236/ 21
God's word: ye shall	understand	that whereas Tyndale saith	8, 241/ 8
doubtuous and hard to	understand	. If it be plain	8, 249/ 33
moral virtue he should	understand	thereby -- as the	8, 277/ 18
done -- let Tyndale	understand	that the cause why	8, 281/ 3
and he will not	understand	those places of Scripture	8, 289/ 19
believe, ye shall not	understand	"). And here ye see	8, 293/ 20
tongue that all men	understand	. . . except that there be	8, 327/ 7
to school with Christ,	understand	as much at the	8, 329/ 27
whereof they should not	understand	the reason . . . when he	8, 329/ 36
Scripture is easy to	understand	? Which thing he saith	8, 336/ 15
that they all together	understand	it better than he	8, 346/ 33
be able well to	understand	the Scripture, so much	8, 361/ 15
man and woman may	understand	them easily; notwithstanding that	8, 362/ 30
keep them obediently and	understand	them wisely." Saint Augustine	8, 370/ 7
-- we may well	understand	that they be kept	8, 370/ 27
err. Which if ye	understand	of the pope and	8, 386/ 5
read, nor every man	understand	it though he have	8, 388/ 11
my language, and yet	understand	it but slenderly? What	8, 389/ 26
ye may the better	understand	whereabout he goeth . . . and	8, 390/ 35
this world." Ye shall	understand	that Tyndale and his	8, 404/ 14
what if we might	understand	Tyndale thus: as though	8, 414/ 23
obscure, and hard to	understand	; much like a blind	8, 424/ 29
one that ever did	understand	these words of Saint	8, 428/ 32
much like, if he	understand	by his riddle "they	8, 446/ 26
sin," and then will	understand	thereby that he consenteth	8, 453/ 19
the name of "faith"	understand	hope and trust in	8, 487/ 8
elects, because they can	understand	no preaching. Another fault	8, 499/ 11
might clearly perceive and	understand	what he meaneth, and	8, 521/ 34
must Tyndale take and	understand	"deadly sin" for some	8, 550/ 33
shall you, good readers,	understand	that as concerning his	8, 560/ 4
to him . . . and then	understand	those places of Scripture	8, 569/ 23
of God? How himself	understandeth	his high spiritual words	8, 46/ 31
laws of God and	understandeth	the true use and	8, 56/ 20
them; and by these	understandeth	he in the laws	8, 56/ 21
Which both he there	understandeth	; for he there expressly	8, 96/ 28
but that he well	understandeth	that the receiving of	8, 114/ 27
and his Holy Spirit	understandeth	his own writing better	8, 131/ 36
him with any less . . .	understandeth	nothing what the matter	8, 158/ 8
an indifferent reader that	understandeth	English and hath in	8, 218/ 24
hard that no man	understandeth	. And finally must he	8, 334/ 34
proveth he that he	understandeth	every place in Scripture	8, 336/ 9
them all that himself	understandeth	the Scripture better than	8, 342/ 4
say that the Church	understandeth	it wrong; so that	8, 346/ 31
as all Christ's church	understandeth	them (as Tyndale saith	8, 508/ 36
readers into a false	understanding	of Saint Paul . . . making	8, 6/ 9
so simple wit and	understanding	but he may at	8, 67/ 23
the full knowledge and	understanding	of Christ, and to	8, 91/ 10

them, is to mine	understanding	so simply assoiled . . . that	8, 101/ 30
they contended upon the	understanding	at such time as	8, 119/ 18
shame . . . that in the	understanding	of Scripture, and in	8, 119/ 23
captivateth his wit and	understanding	to obey "Holy Church	8, 126/ 18
captivate his wit and	understanding	and obey Holy Church	8, 126/ 28
and not captivate their	understanding	to believe lies; and	8, 129/ 20
or an ass without	understanding	! More It appeareth well	8, 129/ 24
would willingly captivate our	understanding	to believe Luther's lies	8, 129/ 35
in the declaration and	understanding	of the Scripture of	8, 130/ 12
ass without wit or	understanding	?Tyndale Judge, therefore, Christian	8, 130/ 16
damnable deceived in the	understanding	of his holy scripture	8, 132/ 35
them for the better	understanding	of God's word written	8, 149/ 21
labor first for better	understanding	, and not thereby meaning	8, 160/ 34
were, for lack of	understanding	of the tongue from	8, 166/ 27
of a thing, or	understanding	. . . as where a man	8, 207/ 10
it seemeth, some other	understanding	of this word "willingly	8, 216/ 4
their wits to the	understanding	of Scripture, and said	8, 238/ 19
such a light of	understanding	that he should not	8, 239/ 5
false translating and false	understanding	to make men ween	8, 239/ 24
the captivating of his	understanding	toward the belief of	8, 241/ 18
words, with the right	understanding	of the same, from	8, 245/ 25
but upon the right	understanding	thereof, wherein while all	8, 249/ 29
upon the exposition and	understanding	that Tyndale and Luther	8, 250/ 21
Scripture after the right	understanding	. . . taught and inspired by	8, 252/ 26
for lack of well	understanding	. Which misunderstanding may soon	8, 287/ 1
his heresy with false	understanding	of Saint Paul . . . brought	8, 292/ 31
had, into the right	understanding	of Holy Scripture . . . whereby	8, 295/ 31
for the knowledge and	understanding	of those significations of	8, 299/ 7
which, with his false	understanding	of Saint Paul, he	8, 324/ 35
to "labor for knowledge,	understanding	, feeling," and "beware" of	8, 327/ 19
therein, for all the	understanding	that men have thereof	8, 336/ 27
word -- in the	understanding	of Holy Scripture, against	8, 337/ 12
in debate upon the	understanding	of the scriptures (as	8, 340/ 6
when of the right	understanding	thereof there can never	8, 343/ 16
upon him, in the	understanding	of Scripture, to control	8, 345/ 15
the other fashion foreremembered,	understanding	, in the allegory, by	8, 353/ 27
shall have no right	understanding	. But that right belief	8, 361/ 17
belief, and thereby that	understanding	, had: the Scripture, though	8, 361/ 17
discerning of the right	understanding	of the Scripture of	8, 398/ 28
be true and his	understanding	false. For his third	8, 424/ 6
of God. In the	understanding	of these words vary	8, 427/ 19
him alone, in the	understanding	of these words of	8, 429/ 5
writing those words, and	understanding	, as indeed he doth	8, 439/ 27
For surely after Tyndale's	understanding	of Saint John's words	8, 440/ 10
that Saint Peter confessed . . .	understanding	the same in such	8, 460/ 32
us, to captivate our	understanding	into the obedience of	8, 463/ 16
captivate and subdue our	understanding	to serve and follow	8, 500/ 19
we would captivate our	understanding	into the service of	8, 500/ 25
his reason is and	understanding	into the obsequy and	8, 502/ 19
inward sight of the	understanding	as the bodily eye	8, 507/ 13

be called still "his" . . .	understanding	, by that speaking, that	8, 554/ 14
such equivocations and diverse	understandings	of one word serve	8, 487/ 10
had mistaken and wrongly	understood	the places. And was	8, 9/ 17
such a wise way	understood	, his spiritual sort "judgeth	8, 59/ 20
Whereby it is well	understood	that he which fasteth	8, 68/ 17
the priest neither well	understood	their duty, nor well	8, 93/ 26
saith Tyndale, "is here	understood	the word of his	8, 96/ 35
will begotten us, be	understood	our Savior Christ himself	8, 97/ 4
Old Law, because they	understood	them not. After this	8, 109/ 15
else never none had	understood	it but himself. And	8, 113/ 34
tongue that every man	understood	." As for preaching of	8, 149/ 14
tongue that all folk	understood	-- of which point	8, 160/ 15
be much the more	understood	; which was all the	8, 161/ 4
say, make any word	understood	as it like himself	8, 165/ 6
word seniores be there	understood	the ministers that were	8, 185/ 25
he translateth, is not	understood	in that signification. As	8, 185/ 35
never so taken nor	understood	-- and thus to	8, 186/ 18
at that time nothing	understood	but an elder (wherein	8, 187/ 24
English tongue none office	understood	at all, but only	8, 188/ 2
how it might be	understood	right. But Tyndale by	8, 231/ 26
to be perceived or	understood	; and sometimes a wrong	8, 235/ 9
was God." For else,	understood	as it standeth, "God	8, 236/ 23
than every man well	understood	, so may there yet	8, 282/ 21
and that the Scripture,	understood	right, is never thereto	8, 286/ 32
and if the apostles	understood	thereby as we do	8, 290/ 32
and if the apostles	understood	thereby as we do	8, 292/ 34
by the faith is	understood	as the Scripture itself	8, 293/ 17
taught them . . . nor they	understood	them not: wherefore it	8, 298/ 11
the people known and	understood	. For else, though God	8, 301/ 33
to them, though they	understood	not what the things	8, 302/ 5
Adam to Christ were	understood	of the people: that	8, 302/ 10
be proved to have	understood	the significations of all	8, 308/ 21
Saint John might be	understood	that he had not	8, 310/ 35
may not this be	understood	of words and deeds	8, 311/ 22
of Scripture, not well	understood	, seem to say the	8, 314/ 15
meaning. For if I	understood	not the meaning . . . it	8, 317/ 17
whatsoever Tyndale say, never	understood	the meaning? Would the	8, 319/ 20
tongue that the people	understood	. But yet the ceremonies	8, 327/ 12
that the people never	understood	what they meant --	8, 327/ 14
Scripture that the people	understood	all their significations; no	8, 328/ 28
I say, Moses either,	understood	all the ceremonies commanded	8, 328/ 34
prove that the people	understood	them all, nor, peradventure	8, 329/ 7
say that the people	understood	all those ceremonies: I	8, 329/ 8
before, that the people	understood	not all the ceremonies	8, 329/ 30
Scripture to him not	understood	: he shall, while he	8, 330/ 17
never shall be clearly	understood	. . . till such time as	8, 336/ 28
say that all they	understood	it wrong, and himself	8, 343/ 19
chair of Moses" is	understood	the learning of the	8, 356/ 20
such as are least	understood	. And therefore in the	8, 362/ 22
he would were not	understood	-- let us a	8, 391/ 1

be loath to be	understood	-- yet he will	8, 428/ 2
never any good man	understood	Saint John so before	8, 429/ 3
of the two better	understood	Saint John -- whether	8, 442/ 31
John falsely taken and	understood	-- so doth he	8, 443/ 34
words of Saint Paul,	understood	and construed as falsely	8, 443/ 35
such . . . if it were	understood	as Tyndale teacheth . . . that	8, 495/ 32
death. Moreover, they never	understood	that saying of his	8, 541/ 1
it is taken and	understood	by the Catholic Church	8, 551/ 1
none otherwise to be	understood	than "except he repent	8, 568/ 36
clear and too far	undisputable	for any false prophet	8, 266/ 7
people, to their own	undoing	, to be disobedient and	8, 31/ 15
and leave those things	undone	that are by me	8, 5/ 8
leave good, virtuous things	undone	themselves, and also to	8, 132/ 21
only leave the good	undone	, but also do the	8, 132/ 30
may command to leave	undone	some things that he	8, 283/ 21
bound to leave them	undone	. And this is so	8, 283/ 23
may do and leave	undone	as they list. Nor	8, 296/ 32
they might not leave	undone	were sin as oft	8, 298/ 29
must needs leave it	undone	and bid him do	8, 307/ 29
thing be done or	undone	. Luther was himself also	8, 318/ 4
time leave all such	undone	. . . and say as Tyndale	8, 329/ 32
they shall neither leave	undone	any of those ceremonies	8, 349/ 11
themselves leave them all	undone	, and not set once	8, 353/ 24
in leaving a thing	undone	that the Scripture so	8, 375/ 19
God's help leave it	undone	if they would, since	8, 455/ 22
for his sure and	undoubtable	judges between the two	8, 396/ 33
the place of the	undoubted	good word "charity," thereas	8, 198/ 36
presupposing it for an	undoubted	truth, he shall set	8, 269/ 22
people came into the	undoubted	truth and faith of	8, 292/ 28
to fall from the	undoubted	faith unto the dispicions	8, 293/ 15
grace. And it is	undoubted	that both they and	8, 300/ 6
Origen . . . and, besides some	undoubted	holy men since, I	8, 367/ 26
faith, hath a sure,	undoubted	knowledge that he is	8, 426/ 2
true trust and full,	undoubted	hope in God, and	8, 459/ 10
taken it for an	undoubted	token of invincible malice	8, 469/ 6
which he knoweth the	undoubted	truth of this article	8, 476/ 36
into sure faith and	undoubted	belief. And this, I	8, 509/ 6
since he should then	undoubtedly	receive it on his	8, 24/ 1
schismatical sects . . . whose fall	undoubtedly	the remnant will in	8, 29/ 1
clergy. First, this is	undoubtedly	false, whatsoever Tyndale say	8, 163/ 22
commandment. More It is	undoubtedly	a very good occasion	8, 217/ 26
that matter which is	undoubtedly	one of the most	8, 253/ 4
which had yet been	undoubtedly	the sorest pinch, saving	8, 269/ 34
to God's board! But	undoubtedly	whoso have a reverent	8, 316/ 24
water is one taught	undoubtedly	by God to his	8, 319/ 3
at Paris.) This thing	undoubtedly	not a little confirmed	8, 340/ 29
feeble-faithed folk offended. Whereas	undoubtedly	those words neither prove	8, 351/ 29
not been lost. And	undoubtedly	God would never have	8, 374/ 9
epistle. Which epistle is	undoubtedly	one of the most	8, 424/ 11
deeds" done, they shall	undoubtedly	take repentance and so	8, 450/ 26

and a godly? And	undoubtedly	this is their very	8, 451/ 26
them . . . yet do they	undoubtedly	through their own fault	8, 452/ 6
living be (among whom	undoubtedly	there are, of both	8, 479/ 38
sin shall he leave	unexcused	, except peradventure the devil's	8, 543/ 2
high spiritual wisdom of	unfaithful	heretics . . . he beginneth on	8, 120/ 7
to God, and plain	unfaithfulness	. . . forasmuch as we shall	8, 52/ 8
is down fallen, by	unfaithfulness	, into the deep dungeon	8, 118/ 24
to God, fall in	unfaithfulness	, and with idolatry do	8, 225/ 26
of those that for	unfaithfulness	never shall be saved	8, 240/ 26
occasion of infidelity and	unfaithfulness	. But yet, because I	8, 295/ 35
without profit, but altogether	unfruitful	and superstitious. More Here	8, 86/ 32
they also become as	unfruitful	as the others. And	8, 92/ 6
then were not Baptism	unfruitful	, for it were very	8, 93/ 6
resurrection, there are yet	unfulfilled	as well divers promises	8, 282/ 24
until the wickedness of	ungodly	sinner be full ripe	8, 528/ 33
before, that of these	ungracious	books full of pestilent	8, 10/ 36
for heresy a few	ungracious	folk -- what manner	8, 11/ 10
I think, if Tyndale's	ungracious	books had never come	8, 21/ 32
and glory when their	ungracious	writing bringeth any man	8, 27/ 37
the making of their	ungracious	books, good and true-believing	8, 36/ 1
sure that evil and	ungracious	folk shall ever find	8, 38/ 25
and archheretics of his	ungracious	sect . . . which, when they	8, 42/ 38
remember and consider what	ungracious	fruit their deceitful doctrine	8, 48/ 13
of your words and	ungracious	writings to kindle them	8, 58/ 34
universities there be many	ungracious	graces gotten. More This	8, 202/ 27
in the university many	ungracious	graces be gotten, he	8, 203/ 18
many places of his	ungracious	books, that the Scripture	8, 336/ 14
he saith of an	ungracious	mind -- to make	8, 336/ 16
he speaketh of an	ungracious	purpose . . . willing to bring	8, 343/ 5
plain perceiving of his	ungracious	mind. But now that	8, 405/ 30
better, out shameless with	ungracious	company, making a shameful	8, 437/ 28
breedeth out of their	ungracious	"members." For if he	8, 453/ 29
then, after that their	ungracious	heresies might be freely	8, 514/ 11
evil thoughts, all these	ungracious	words, all these abominable	8, 536/ 20
And yet glorieth Tyndale	ungraciously	in their destruction . . . reckoning	8, 25/ 8
lief be smeared with	unhallowed	butter as anointed with	8, 57/ 32
lief be smeared with	unhallowed	butter as anointed with	8, 75/ 16
than by "smearing with	unhallowed	butter," but if men	8, 78/ 2
hallowed candle than an	unhallowed	torch that will give	8, 78/ 37
and be "smeared with	unhallowed	butter" as anointed with	8, 81/ 35
there also whom his	unhappy	books have brought unto	8, 21/ 38
set abroad in some	unhappy	hearts, that they never	8, 35/ 19
as any of his	unhappy	fellows. And this I	8, 301/ 19
himself that his own	unhappy	fellows, the heretics, I	8, 483/ 9
high doctrine, and before	unheard	, Master Tyndale teacheth us	8, 498/ 36
Scripture of God from	unholy	writing of man): I	8, 254/ 11
people were as good	unhouseled	as houseled. But, God	8, 82/ 22
opinions, and break the	union	of the Church, and	8, 483/ 36
to nourish peace and	unity	; but to ward, Christ	8, 89/ 24
of Christ's Passion, and	unity	of him and us	8, 278/ 34

conformable and content in	unity	of faith to cleave	8, 398/ 10
no such dwelling in	unity	of person as the	8, 422/ 22
make sects, breaking the	unity	of Christ's church, for	8, 481/ 7
would never break the	unity	of faith or yet	8, 481/ 14
divisions, and breaketh the	unity	of Christ's church: whether	8, 481/ 16
break the peace and	unity	. . . both of the Church	8, 484/ 10
making sects," "breaking of	unity	," "killing of Christian brethren	8, 484/ 29
by sects dissolving the	unity	, and being separate from	8, 561/ 32
the Catholic church and	universal	. Howbeit, of truth Tyndale	8, 146/ 17
Catholic church, that is,	universal	. . . by which word never	8, 163/ 29
to signify also the	universal	number of all Christian	8, 170/ 21
and obey, is this	universal	, known people of all	8, 223/ 4
to be preserved from	universal	flood; whereas sacrifices and	8, 276/ 34
body of the Church	universal	: so is it much	8, 345/ 2
meant of the whole	universal	Church itself, and of	8, 345/ 3
are there which the	universal	Church holdeth . . . and therefore	8, 371/ 9
which the Catholic Church	universally	believeth and useth are	8, 373/ 26
This way useth Tyndale	universally	, as well in every	8, 424/ 32
-- as in some	universities	it signifieth their assemblies	8, 171/ 23
be used in the	universities	; but there came no	8, 181/ 11
godly favor; and in	universities	there be many ungracious	8, 202/ 27
learned men of either	university	, and other parties of	8, 177/ 36
saith that in the	university	many ungracious graces be	8, 203/ 18
leave him for his	unkindness	. . . but though if the	8, 423/ 6
of justice for his	unkindness	condemn him, yet he	8, 423/ 8
framing of a secret,	unknown	church, that he learned	8, 24/ 15
is nothing of God	unknown	: Tyndale taketh that high	8, 47/ 11
hath deceived us with	unknown	and strange terms, to	8, 111/ 20
draw all to an	unknown	church of elects. For	8, 118/ 12
flee unto a dark,	unknown	church of elects . . . the	8, 118/ 21
earth the only secret,	unknown	folk that are predestinate	8, 133/ 16
a secret congregation of	unknown	chosen heretics scattered abroad	8, 165/ 25
is to no man	unknown	that all good Christian	8, 171/ 39
translated ecclesia into the	unknown	name of "congregation" in	8, 174/ 34
heresy of the secret,	unknown	church wherein is neither	8, 174/ 37
elders" -- a word	unknown	among Englishmen to signify	8, 185/ 4
obey were some secret,	unknown	sort of evil-living and	8, 219/ 8
church of Christ is	unknown	to men, but it	8, 267/ 7
heresy of their secret,	unknown	church of elects and	8, 323/ 3
fruit left such things	unknown	unto us -- to	8, 330/ 6
Catholic Church. For an	unknown	church can tell him	8, 375/ 36
church (for no church	unknown	can be believed, since	8, 378/ 8
outward sight of man	unknown	. . . not so much known	8, 387/ 24
say that of that	unknown	congregation, we may have	8, 388/ 16
the preacher of that	unknown	congregation which Tyndale calleth	8, 389/ 19
man could by that	unknown	church know which is	8, 393/ 33
defend his own chosen,	unknown	church in the point	8, 397/ 21
Christians of his elect,	unknown	church . . . do believe the	8, 407/ 32
but fondly frameth an	unknown	, whom he for lack	8, 408/ 19
Catholic church unto his	unknown	church of elects, whom	8, 413/ 14

devised, yet their secret,	unknown	faith and frailty did	8, 442/ 10
it secret, hidden, and	unknown	whether they were, at	8, 442/ 11
a secret, scattered company	unknown	, but also a rabble	8, 465/ 36
learned it of any	unknown	church, for no such	8, 476/ 24
not his own secret,	unknown	church of elects (which	8, 476/ 37
laboreth to make it	unknown	. . . because he would not	8, 479/ 29
since that his own	unknown	church can teach him	8, 537/ 2
since his elects are	unknown	, proved thereby no piece	8, 564/ 3
to be a congregation	unknown	, layeth his miry hands	8, 573/ 3
declaration of our sin	unlaid	unto us by any	8, 207/ 25
heresy, then found it	unlawful	to live in chastity	8, 7/ 20
sought many a false,	unlawful	way to live by	8, 7/ 21
them to obey their	unlawful	"tyranny" (for by that	8, 30/ 7
heaven: this service is	unlawful	, displeasing to God, and	8, 52/ 7
good men be from	unlawful	superstition; among whom, God	8, 125/ 7
worshipping of idols was	unlawful	among the Gentiles or	8, 172/ 30
being, as it is,	unlawful	, and thereby none other	8, 306/ 22
were not superstitious or	unlawful	to be kept), is	8, 353/ 15
of that feeble and	unlawful	reason. Tyndale's other reason	8, 506/ 25
man, or almost an	unlearned	woman having natural wit	8, 26/ 1
in the hands of	unlearned	people which is by	8, 31/ 4
but rather the people	unlearned	to occupy themselves, besides	8, 36/ 26
things so bleared the	unlearned	people's eyes that they	8, 139/ 10
in the ears of	unlearned	men some color of	8, 144/ 3
open, to learned and	unlearned	both, that he bringeth	8, 218/ 30
done, both learned and	unlearned	folk perceive him for	8, 220/ 6
perceive him for an	unlearned	fool. And yet --	8, 220/ 6
troth, that the people	unlearned	of their audience shall	8, 268/ 11
-- yet unto the	unlearned	it shall be likely	8, 269/ 14
not sufficiently serve to	unlearned	people otherwise than may	8, 270/ 25
make three," that simple,	unlearned	man, though he lack	8, 286/ 26
by Saint Paul, men	unlearned	and unstable do deprave	8, 363/ 1
What if I be	unlearned	? What if I can	8, 389/ 25
yet the number of	unlearned	hearers be satisfied with	8, 389/ 30
again, how shall an	unlearned	man know which they	8, 396/ 3
proved. And besides that,	unlearned	men are not able	8, 396/ 10
And yet, lest an	unlearned	reader might hap anything	8, 429/ 12
horrible deeds" as poor	unlearned	people in some countries	8, 441/ 10
out himself, and almost	unlearned	too. Which when Tyndale	8, 531/ 27
the remnant burned? Why	unleavened	bread? Why wild lettuce	8, 329/ 4
that they be full	unlikely	to rise. For truly	8, 76/ 20
fain to imagine an	unlikely	case: that "a woman	8, 189/ 35
tale be very far	unlikely	, reason were he brought	8, 536/ 4
let it so pass	unlooked	over by better men	8, 38/ 33
else it shall lie	unmade	for me!" When our	8, 308/ 7
and leaveth his own	unmarked	. . . which every other man	8, 138/ 20
his father, but of	unnatural	affection and very beastly	8, 494/ 7
peradventure, lie more promises	unperceived	yet, either by Tyndale	8, 282/ 21
you. For they bind	unportable	burdens and lay them	8, 351/ 21
hath proved by this	unprobable	case that women may	8, 190/ 22

good works fruitless and	unprofitable	, and that "faith alone	8, 42/ 10
all were he right	unprofitable	indeed; as appeared by	8, 55/ 24
whereas he calleth as	unprofitable	to the soul as	8, 289/ 21
that their writing were	unprofitable	that wrote us part	8, 324/ 12
and all the remnant	unproved	. For if Tyndale will	8, 255/ 14
have that article seem	unproved	as for any miracle	8, 255/ 34
proveth is as good	unproved	. Tyndale Notwithstanding, though there	8, 273/ 20
purpose on his part	unproved	and the contrary to	8, 563/ 2
left the matter not	unproved	only, but untouched too	8, 572/ 30
at length to pass	unpunished	. . . but of his endless	8, 22/ 8
a shameless boldness and	unreasonable	railing, with scriptures wrested	8, 26/ 5
but, rather, a plain	unreasonable	blasphemy foolishly spoken against	8, 263/ 21
have reproved and proved	unreasonable	before, he saith that	8, 283/ 3
as straitly as their	unreasonable	construction would strain his	8, 349/ 36
find a woman so	unreasonable	that would command her	8, 525/ 25
man were there so	unreasonable	that would not think	8, 530/ 18
more foolishly and more	unreasonably	than doth some other	8, 512/ 30
the children of wrath	unreconciled	-- yet the merciful	8, 406/ 23
A bishop must be	unreprovable	and the husband of	8, 260/ 37
speaketh but of certain	unreverent	points in special . . . and	8, 315/ 23
do nothing that is	unright	: he shall live, and	8, 433/ 12
because they resist Tyndale's	unrighteous	heresies -- which, under	8, 516/ 12
life, and do no	unrighteous	thing -- he shall	8, 569/ 4
Tyndale's master . . . became all	unruly	and disobeyed and rebelled	8, 55/ 27
and preach unto such	unruly	rebels . . . should, ye wot	8, 514/ 16
Service may be left	unsaid	without any sin. He	8, 15/ 10
false judgment, and their	unsavory	taste, that judged sweet	8, 44/ 2
have always affirmed for	unsavory	meat and evil such	8, 44/ 36
and seasoning of his	unsavory	scoff, he changeth and	8, 554/ 18
his high goodness and	unsearchable	wisdom doth divers times	8, 525/ 16
shall leave the sacraments	unserved	which God hath taught	8, 327/ 29
used, priests might consecrate	unshaven	and unanointed, when shaving	8, 193/ 36
is no priest made	unshaven	and unanointed. For if	8, 193/ 38
which there was left	unsought	no devilish invention or	8, 17/ 36
and to leave nothing	unsought	to win him unto	8, 122/ 28
for you with sighs	unspeakable	, that ye might be	8, 268/ 30
Paul, men unlearned and	unstable	do deprave and misconstrue	8, 363/ 1
younger brethren, little babes	untaught	, and give them fair	8, 59/ 12
do not hereafter as	unthrifths	have in Almaine done	8, 70/ 8
of all kind of	unthrifths	. But as for God	8, 450/ 9
temporal, leaving almost none	untouched	; by which book Tyndale	8, 177/ 8
and not, leaving this	untouched	, walk and wander at	8, 200/ 2
were loath to leave	untouched	anything that Tyndale anywhere	8, 330/ 27
if I had left	untouched	, Tyndale would have said	8, 335/ 18
have left that matter	untouched	. For both is his	8, 563/ 1
not unproved only, but	untouched	too, which he took	8, 572/ 31
words that remain still	untranslated	into Latin . . . men use	8, 161/ 8
I do not say	untrue	, though Tyndale be at	8, 167/ 14
this realm by his	untrue	translating, and more untrue	8, 175/ 34
untrue translating, and more	untrue	construing, of the Holy	8, 175/ 34

But surely this is	untrue	. For, God be thanked	8, 177/ 12
it will be proved	untrue	), yet since himself saith	8, 187/ 26
that myself shall think	untrue	, though it had happed	8, 197/ 8
More This is plain	untrue	that Tyndale saith, as	8, 203/ 30
should Saint John say	untrue	himself or else should	8, 231/ 19
Saint John should say	untrue	or else our Savior	8, 232/ 9
therein is either plain	untrue	. . . or else such part	8, 241/ 3
that Tyndale saith here	untrue	(for besides the resurrection	8, 282/ 24
that Tyndale himself saith	untrue	. Yet would I fain	8, 414/ 19
Saint John himself say	untrue	where he saith that	8, 442/ 6
truth, those words are	untrue	. For when they do	8, 455/ 18
Tyndale do. And their	untrue	doctrine may be so	8, 468/ 24
nother. But Tyndale saith	untrue	in both. For man	8, 511/ 25
But yet saith Tyndale	untrue	in these other two	8, 511/ 29
confess that he saith	untrue	. . . let him revoke his	8, 513/ 5
say thus, he saith	untrue	. For doth not God	8, 522/ 27
Luther that I say	untruly	. And then saith he	8, 31/ 18
of God: he doth	untruly	belie them. For who	8, 114/ 25
very stiffly teacheth us	untruly	the contrary. And yet	8, 423/ 31
not suffer such obstinate	untruth	at length to pass	8, 22/ 7
be led into damnable	untruth	. Then say I, further	8, 132/ 25
else should there an	untruth	be spoken by the	8, 231/ 20
belief of any damnable	untruth	. . . but lead them into	8, 258/ 14
the contrary of that	untruth	. And since he said	8, 258/ 15
it from all damnable	untruth	, false belief, and idolatry	8, 302/ 33
that is to wit,	untruth	and lies. Surely this	8, 463/ 35
Moses . . . it were not	unwholesome	. And what can he	8, 283/ 34
into their breasts an	unwholesome	heap of fly-blown errors	8, 506/ 17
rage, to compel them	unwillingly	to do such horrible	8, 452/ 32
or else doth all	unwillingly	, as he were asleep	8, 493/ 31
do their detestable deeds	unwillingly	, without consent unto sin	8, 493/ 34
folly? Yet would some	unwise	man ween, peradventure, that	8, 110/ 34
will not be so	unwise	to ween that he	8, 140/ 31
I would be so	unwise	to say to my	8, 229/ 32
that we were far	unwise	if we would follow	8, 433/ 17
thy brethren," by his	unwise	wily change of this	8, 559/ 26
not of purpose, but	unwittingly	, by chance and mishap	8, 215/ 11
reckon that, being his	unworthy	Chancellor, it appertaineth, as	8, 27/ 18
God that they were	unworthy	to serve him or	8, 401/ 31
the Apostles Left Anything	Unwritten	Necessary to Salvation" --	8, 33/ 27
own holy secret word	unwritten	in the Scripture and	8, 44/ 9
boldly that his word	unwritten	is equal and as	8, 131/ 33
holy, secret, inward word	unwritten	, that it cannot be	8, 132/ 34
the word written or	unwritten	, or both. If he	8, 149/ 16
God both written and	unwritten	, and only that: then	8, 149/ 17
knowledge of God's word	unwritten	. For we be very	8, 149/ 22
writing, that those words	unwritten	which the Church believeth	8, 149/ 26
of God written and	unwritten	-- then he winneth	8, 150/ 10
Scripture preached God's word	unwritten	as long as ever	8, 150/ 31
any word of God	unwritten	, and took for vain	8, 151/ 15

the word of God	unwritten	), nor the old time	8, 151/ 24
the words of God	unwritten	, in which he saith	8, 151/ 27
of God's words left	unwritten	. . . and therefore after their	8, 151/ 31
his word is yet	unwritten	. But now will I	8, 153/ 29
many words of God	unwritten	. Now, thus I say	8, 153/ 36
things were taught first	unwritten	: if any of them	8, 154/ 1
them be yet left	unwritten	. . . then say I that	8, 154/ 2
that were sometime taught	unwritten	and yet remain observed	8, 154/ 12
and yet remain observed	unwritten	. . . as that others that	8, 154/ 13
apostles, and left none	unwritten	, to the intent that	8, 154/ 18
they believe and observe	unwritten	. For why should he	8, 154/ 22
and suffer some left	unwritten	. . . to make men sure	8, 154/ 23
some to be left	unwritten	. But this will I	8, 154/ 29
should have left some	unwritten	, it would have made	8, 155/ 8
God hath left none	unwritten	: we see that this	8, 155/ 11
as well that are	unwritten	as any that are	8, 155/ 14
things that we believe	unwritten	. For first, the credence	8, 155/ 17
the things that are	unwritten	. For as I believe	8, 155/ 20
to believe the things	unwritten	-- so may another	8, 155/ 22
why he left some	unwritten	. But neither can Tyndale	8, 156/ 21
why he left some	unwritten	. To this will Tyndale	8, 156/ 22
the Apostles Left Aught	Unwritten	That Is of Necessity	8, 222/ 8
partly written and partly	unwritten	. . . and that those two	8, 222/ 33
the word of God	unwritten	. And I said also	8, 224/ 33
the word of God	unwritten	. . . and so went from	8, 225/ 1
this word of God	unwritten	. . . is of as great	8, 225/ 3
written and his word	unwritten	-- and that they	8, 225/ 8
the word of God	unwritten	as there is of	8, 225/ 13
the word of God	unwritten	is of as great	8, 225/ 31
the word of God	unwritten	was before the Church	8, 226/ 10
the word of God	unwritten	; whereof himself knoweth well	8, 226/ 25
the Apostles Left Aught	Unwritten	That Is of Necessity	8, 253/ 1
bound to do anything	unwritten	, what availeth us all	8, 263/ 3
ye leave these things	unwritten	, then a straw for	8, 263/ 15
the word of God	unwritten	. . . which word Tyndale would	8, 265/ 36
the word of God	unwritten	may stay altogether. For	8, 269/ 17
the word of God	unwritten	in their Books . . . and	8, 269/ 30
in the same word	unwritten	, with God's grace have	8, 269/ 33
left no necessary thing	unwritten	. . . hath in it no	8, 270/ 32
prohibition of our sacraments	unwritten	be, as I shall	8, 278/ 7
little by God's word	unwritten	: Christ said somewhat more	8, 280/ 11
word at that time	unwritten	, than he said either	8, 280/ 12
the word of God	unwritten	-- that is to	8, 284/ 35
why they left aught	unwritten	-- as though if	8, 290/ 12
the apostles left aught	unwritten	, he might thereupon conclude	8, 290/ 14
written, and whatsoever were	unwritten	were no law; and	8, 290/ 17
should they be left	unwritten	?" -- and then if	8, 290/ 21
all that ever are	unwritten	are no laws! But	8, 290/ 24
left some necessary things	unwritten	. . . no more than I	8, 291/ 18
the apostles left anything	unwritten	, nor that they wrote	8, 293/ 22

left no necessary thing	unwritten	. And now he proveth	8, 294/ 34
writing . . . and of which	unwritten	word we be certain	8, 295/ 24
left no necessary thing	unwritten	. . . and Tyndale proveth it	8, 304/ 25
left no necessary thing	unwritten	." Is not this a	8, 304/ 30
any of them left	unwritten	any point necessary to	8, 310/ 29
Saint John left not	unwritten	any necessary point of	8, 311/ 11
with his own word	unwritten	any otherwise than in	8, 318/ 27
law bindeth that is	unwritten	, because there be many	8, 324/ 11
them to leave nothing	unwritten	that should be necessarily	8, 333/ 12
apostles to leave nothing	unwritten	-- he hath yet	8, 335/ 21
and of the word	unwritten	, and not of the	8, 339/ 15
the points of faith	unwritten	. And, as I before	8, 339/ 23
it is God's word	unwritten	, and of as great	8, 350/ 24
left no necessary thing	unwritten	"! Besides that this argument	8, 350/ 37
them to leave nothing	unwritten	. And besides that, one	8, 351/ 4
that divers things are	unwritten	-- as, for example	8, 359/ 10
partly by their institutions	unwritten	. Saint Cyprian, in his	8, 368/ 26
Timothy writeth of such	unwritten	traditions well and plainly	8, 374/ 25
be believed, and yet	unwritten	. . . as the same bond	8, 379/ 14
do is by themselves	unwritten	-- if Tyndale answer	8, 379/ 20
did leave divers things	unwritten	. . . and that of those	8, 379/ 29
apostles and his word	unwritten	, but also believeth less	8, 380/ 25
God by his word	unwritten	did teach his church	8, 380/ 27
written and the words	unwritten	in perpetual knowledge and	8, 380/ 31
very Word of God	unwritten	-- that is, his	8, 380/ 33
remnant that remaineth yet	unwritten	; or for that that	8, 381/ 8
that it teacheth after	unwritten	? Which thing Tyndale doth	8, 381/ 10
writing, blasphemeth all his	unwritten	words and himself too	8, 381/ 14
to have left altogether	unwritten	and never had Scripture	8, 382/ 5
the Apostles Left Anything	Unwritten	, Necessary to Soul Health	8, 382/ 13
of God -- not	unwritten	, which they set not	8, 395/ 17
of God, written or	unwritten	, from the counterfeit word	8, 398/ 27
the Apostles Left Anything	Unwritten	That Were Necessary to	8, 405/ 1
apostles have left nothing	unwritten	the belief whereof were	8, 472/ 31
apostles have left nothing	unwritten	which men are bound	8, 473/ 10
God's word, written or	unwritten	, telling us anything against	8, 508/ 3
in all God's words	unwritten	) or else that God's	8, 508/ 34
God, both written and	unwritten	, may be and is	8, 562/ 24
the word of God	unwritten	than his word written	8, 562/ 28
the apostles left nothing	unwritten	that were necessary to	8, 562/ 35
of them, and ran	unyoked	a good while. And	8, 538/ 20
as appeared by the	uplandish	Lutherans in Almaine which	8, 55/ 25
and save the faith	upright	-- and that he	8, 264/ 19
else he saveth not	upright	the charity of Saint	8, 334/ 5
so lovingly put in	ure	that they would help	8, 59/ 7
not so great and	urgent	causes but that he	8, 508/ 30
murder of her husband,	Uriah	! But at both times	8, 529/ 5
murder of her husband,	Uriah	! More David was here	8, 532/ 39
hast killed with sword	Uriah	the Hittite, and his	8, 539/ 6
wife the wife of	Uriah	the Hittite. And therefore	8, 539/ 10

in men's hearts and	usage	without writing, as well	8, 154/ 33
this common custom and	usage	of speech is the	8, 166/ 24
that every man shall	use	himself so circumspectly but	8, 37/ 7
that faith we may	use	, and serve God therewith	8, 52/ 2
and understandeth the true	use	and meaning of them	8, 56/ 21
to your own words,	use	at your ' younger	8, 58/ 13
and understand the true	use	of them; and by	8, 59/ 21
did both teach and	use	. But as for fasting	8, 64/ 2
his own servant, to	use	it as it please	8, 73/ 28
the Sabbath day, to	use	it as himself list	8, 73/ 30
which never listed to	use	it but to the	8, 73/ 31
else, that he may	use	it as his man	8, 73/ 33
people that have the	use	of reason and come	8, 76/ 25
sin not if we	use	them measurably, with thanks	8, 84/ 36
in such as have	use	and reason at the	8, 100/ 34
high spiritual wisdom they	use	in searching the very	8, 120/ 18
Church of Christ, that	use	to commit such sins	8, 124/ 15
such sins -- yet	use	they not to think	8, 124/ 16
But after a little	use	thereof, the pleasure of	8, 125/ 34
in that point to	use	no farther defense. For	8, 142/ 18
anything to fear to	use	the devout sacraments and	8, 158/ 28
also that in the	use	thereof . . . their minds rise	8, 159/ 3
much speaketh . . . did but	use	the commodity of the	8, 160/ 30
untranslated into Latin . . . men	use	them with devotion, as	8, 161/ 9
is more than men	use	here now. But Tyndale	8, 162/ 11
the church," because they	use	sacraments and ceremonies and	8, 165/ 24
that either now do	use	these words in our	8, 166/ 22
thing than as we	use	it and understand thereby	8, 166/ 30
speaking, by which men	use	among to express a	8, 167/ 28
word, and was in	use	before the time of	8, 168/ 1
been wont always to	use	such words; but my	8, 180/ 13
heresy also, which they	use	yet daily in the	8, 182/ 14
Christ to know and	use	for seven sovereign means	8, 194/ 24
reason we should never	use	the word in one	8, 198/ 27
and yet he must	use	it, and a thousand	8, 199/ 19
in his English translation	use	his English words in	8, 201/ 1
virtue and Christian faith	use	the old words after	8, 201/ 6
he rather chose to	use	this word "love" than	8, 201/ 26
man forbid him to	use	this word "love"? He	8, 202/ 14
where he should not	use	it but "charity." Thus	8, 202/ 15
Tyndale And that I	use	this word "knowledge" and	8, 203/ 26
as him list to	use	them; and abusing them	8, 204/ 24
man for the good	use	of his Gratiassubsequens former	8, 205/ 8
the Scripture, as they	use	it and preach it	8, 206/ 13
doing though the penitent	use	among with his confessor	8, 207/ 26
English word "penance," the	use	of all Englishmen since	8, 211/ 26
very meet. For the	use	of those two words	8, 230/ 23
it pleaseth God to	use	in this way the	8, 239/ 10
will take . . . and neither	use	false deductions of his	8, 257/ 36
writing because the continual	use	and exercise of them	8, 263/ 9

without that knowledge the	use	of them must needs	8, 298/ 14
it were impossible to	use	a ceremony but unto	8, 308/ 17
there was no other	use	there than to break	8, 314/ 32
writing, to make them	use	themselves thereafter the more	8, 315/ 18
because they did not	use	such reverence and honor	8, 315/ 21
it out . . . nor otherwise	use	it than God hath	8, 318/ 26
thereof that the Jews	use	. And may now also	8, 320/ 34
It is not the	use	to say "the Holy	8, 330/ 37
it is not the	use	to say "the Holy	8, 331/ 10
of writing he will	use	in writing of his	8, 331/ 16
a charge that men	use	diligence and truth in	8, 348/ 13
note out again than	use	it unto this purpose	8, 350/ 9
of these men . . . which	use	in many things to	8, 362/ 20
so that he may	use	them for his sure	8, 396/ 32
besides repentance and belief,	use	any other way to	8, 416/ 21
he may not therewith	use	as a way to	8, 416/ 22
such folk as have	use	of reason working with	8, 422/ 6
they know not the	use	of the speaking of	8, 466/ 33
arguing that young children	use	in grammar schools: "Asinus	8, 467/ 30
they know not the	use	of the speaking of	8, 471/ 31
age and have the	use	of reason. If man's	8, 502/ 25
say, by his advice,	use	none endeavor at all	8, 506/ 12
to him that will	use	it -- therefore, though	8, 510/ 4
to goodness as we	use	his goodness to evil	8, 526/ 22
all those that would	use	that condition, and saith	8, 527/ 13
the withdrawing of the	use	of our wits is	8, 534/ 19
a suspending of the	use	of the wits, and	8, 534/ 23
idolatry that then was	used	in Israel, by his	8, 2/ 34
saints and reverent behavior	used	at their images: yet	8, 3/ 8
His Grace had before	used	, both to Richard Bayfield	8, 9/ 3
the form of baptizing	used	in the Church were	8, 14/ 16
he said that he	used	to pray to saints	8, 20/ 18
good and godly exhortation	used	unto him, that except	8, 23/ 36
manner that Tyndale hath	used	in the translating thereof	8, 30/ 30
the love that is	used	among all the masters	8, 40/ 28
he would rather have	used	for a ceremony salt	8, 78/ 32
follow that in generation	used	only for respect of	8, 85/ 32
Christian people have ever	used	to do, and which	8, 89/ 4
means that his goodness	used	toward it? If God	8, 97/ 15
also that he hath	used	them therein as effectual	8, 98/ 29
touch of his garment	used	as an instrument therein	8, 103/ 8
mocking these holy ceremonies	used	, as well in the	8, 109/ 5
devotion, with the ceremonies	used	about the sacrifices in	8, 109/ 14
and from their days	used	ever hitherto (as appeareth	8, 109/ 30
such ceremony at all	used	thereat but only kneeling	8, 110/ 17
upon the devout observances	used	so many hundred years	8, 111/ 4
find received and believed,	used	and honored, so clearly	8, 119/ 29
while. For they have	used	, whatsoever Tyndale say, the	8, 135/ 28
and faithful, might have	used	haply those changes among	8, 143/ 37
and perceived to have	used	them, being such so	8, 144/ 1

and so long hath	used	, or ceremony either, is	8, 154/ 4
true, pure preaching was	used	that is now quite	8, 158/ 11
holy saints which have	used	them before our days	8, 159/ 1
and every devout observance	used	in the church at	8, 159/ 14
a thing not only	used	in the Old Law	8, 162/ 5
Second Chapter: Why Tyndale	Used	"Congregation" for "Church" In	8, 163/ 14
and reverence toward them,	used	to call the clergy	8, 164/ 10
And this name so	used	by the temporalty of	8, 164/ 17
language or that have	used	before our days. And	8, 166/ 23
from whence it came,	used	for another thing in	8, 166/ 28
church" never hath been	used	to signify other company	8, 167/ 6
the word ecclesia was	used	a thousand years before	8, 169/ 29
this word "church" was	used	for any congregation before	8, 169/ 31
judges, as much was	used	in Greece and sometimes	8, 170/ 11
them -- and never	used	this word contio, which	8, 170/ 27
have been "so long	used	" in my "figures of	8, 175/ 9
no Latin word before	used	for the Church, but	8, 176/ 29
the thing itself well	used	is plainly confirmed and	8, 177/ 26
see whether I had	used	any such high blasphemies	8, 179/ 19
senior" and "junior" be	used	in the universities; but	8, 181/ 10
the church and have	used	, I suppose, this fourteen	8, 182/ 14
where the Greek Church	used	in their language presbyteros	8, 183/ 19
priests, already received and	used	-- what blame was	8, 184/ 31
me why the apostles	used	not "this Greek word	8, 187/ 1
Christian men, because they	used	a word that had	8, 188/ 17
or as Saint Paul	used	to stretch out his	8, 192/ 16
time after; for they	used	no such ceremonies." This	8, 192/ 32
holy ceremonies to be	used	about his blessed sacraments	8, 193/ 10
and many other observances	used	in the same. Now	8, 193/ 16
the same were before	used	either among Jews or	8, 193/ 17
shaving and anointing are	used	in the making . . . though	8, 193/ 32
though before those ceremonies	used	, priests might consecrate unshaven	8, 193/ 35
but be holy ceremonies	used	about the consecration; likewise	8, 197/ 21
be divers holy ceremonies	used	that be not the	8, 197/ 22
useth and ever hath	used	since the death of	8, 197/ 27
with him because he	used	this word "love" in	8, 199/ 6
farther: and were words	used	among heathen men ere	8, 200/ 5
caritas was a word	used	among the heathen ere	8, 200/ 20
the Latin tongue was	used	to signify evil love	8, 200/ 30
signification as they were	used	in of old time	8, 201/ 3
and caritas were words	used	among the heathen ere	8, 201/ 14
he might well have	used	this word "charity"; and	8, 201/ 27
holy saints have both	used	, allowed, commended, and taken	8, 206/ 34
church" and other things	used	in the Church, maliciously	8, 222/ 14
Tyndale of malicious falsehood	used	by him in perverting	8, 240/ 28
every article, for Christ	used	not that himself. And	8, 252/ 29
see the one ever	used	everywhere in Christ's whole	8, 260/ 19
blessed sacraments so daily	used	in Christ's church that	8, 263/ 11
manner and devout fashion	used	by man therein. But	8, 277/ 2
should be done or	used	among us Christians whereof	8, 317/ 16

into his own blood,	used	any other thing than	8, 317/ 29
clergy if aught be	used	among Christian men whereof	8, 319/ 16
if there had been	used	more diligence in preaching	8, 319/ 32
and many holy ceremonies	used	in the church in	8, 323/ 35
formal words and ceremonies	used	in Baptism, and of	8, 368/ 4
the questions and answers	used	in the same: who	8, 368/ 5
to be believed and	used	whether they be found	8, 373/ 28
the things were believed,	used	, and taught by the	8, 373/ 37
and long was it	used	after in such wise	8, 375/ 32
therefore may be well	used	as a sure judge	8, 398/ 24
simplicity that the apostles	used	in the manner of	8, 424/ 16
the old holy doctors	used	always to make open	8, 424/ 22
occasion of the simplicity	used	in the manner of	8, 438/ 21
continued books of service	used	in the churches through	8, 481/ 27
if he would have	used	some such ways as	8, 509/ 32
the order of God	used	toward the elects. And	8, 522/ 16
vehement manner of speech	used	in Holy Scripture, sometimes	8, 569/ 28
for all these good	uses	also that we have	8, 65/ 4
misspend them in profane	uses	to fill their bellies	8, 163/ 2
of his especial providence	useth	temporally to punish the	8, 2/ 11
wot that the Church	useth	to saints and images	8, 3/ 12
and which tyranny. More	Useth	Tyndale and his spiritual	8, 56/ 24
for man; but yet	useth	no wise man to	8, 74/ 16
sacrament because the Scripture	useth	the similitude of matrimony	8, 85/ 2
and infusion of grace	useth	the sacraments not as	8, 101/ 4
knoweth well that she	useth	no stole. And thus	8, 127/ 15
pope with his," here	useth	he a little sophistry	8, 130/ 21
which he changeth and	useth	daily, as in turning	8, 143/ 13
mean. But this darkness	useth	Tyndale . . . because he would	8, 147/ 8
sacrament that the Church	useth	and so long hath	8, 154/ 4
And also Luke himself	useth	for a church or	8, 168/ 4
of Virgil. And he	useth	in his writing much	8, 176/ 4
the church of Christ	useth	and ever hath used	8, 197/ 27
signification as the people	useth	them in his own	8, 201/ 2
paenitentia, which the Church	useth	for the same sacrament	8, 211/ 34
and deceit Tyndale here	useth	both in the translating	8, 229/ 15
gestures as the Church	useth	in the Consecration --	8, 315/ 6
thing as the Church	useth	or believeth as necessary	8, 350/ 21
things which the Church	useth	and believeth, and which	8, 367/ 12
Church universally believeth and	useth	are nothing to be	8, 373/ 27
but dead. And therein	useth	himself as wisely as	8, 421/ 11
the lantern. This way	useth	Tyndale universally, as well	8, 424/ 32
would, since God never	useth	to deny the help	8, 455/ 22
of his goodness ordinarily	useth	toward us. For Tyndale	8, 516/ 17
that our Lord ordinarily	useth	. But this order the	8, 516/ 25
meaning falsely thus . . . he	useth	yet in his speech	8, 519/ 18
their final fall . . . he	useth	the same ways to	8, 522/ 35
save them that he	useth	to the other. Yea	8, 522/ 36
forward . . . so God againward	useth	himself toward him . . . in	8, 526/ 17
we dispute. For he	useth	often, when he is	8, 555/ 10

for one of his	ushers	, to teach in his	8, 513/ 31
Zelophehad, which for like	using	of the holy day	8, 74/ 31
them of Crete for	using	of Tyndale's fashion in	8, 150/ 3
saints. And now --	using	himself in his translation	8, 175/ 5
good man. Against Tyndale's	Using	This Word "Senior," and	8, 181/ 5
yet the Jews for	using	the ceremonies given by	8, 326/ 32
it with sophistication, in	using	this word "faith" for	8, 421/ 6
God for the best,	using	our evil to goodness	8, 526/ 22
occupying the time of	usual	feeding of the flesh	8, 64/ 28
is true of the	usual	signification of these words	8, 166/ 20
he was not in	utter	despair of pardon . . . he	8, 17/ 2
and letted not to	utter	his evangelical brethren both	8, 17/ 4
heresies -- that were	utter	wrong, and no lawful	8, 59/ 29
hearts would abhor to	utter	such frantic fantasies. For	8, 76/ 21
convenient, for his more	utter	confusion, to bring in	8, 309/ 30
all Christian people in	utter	despair of heaven, if	8, 427/ 1
into cowardous dread and	utter	desperation. For the outrageous	8, 487/ 20
himself teacheth us, an	utter	impossibility of remission. But	8, 569/ 29
so repentant that he	uttered	and disclosed divers of	8, 17/ 17
see now that Tyndale	uttered	not all his false	8, 117/ 29
all his long process,	uttered	and taught his errors	8, 572/ 29
the most wilily, therein	uttereth	he his folly most	8, 559/ 17
of the devil in	uttering	of his dregs and	8, 75/ 29
here very penitent, and	utterly	minded to forsake such	8, 19/ 16
all forsworn and had	utterly	belied him. But God	8, 22/ 4
name of these matters	utterly	put in oblivion. Howbeit	8, 35/ 17
venom and poison were	utterly	lost therewith. And better	8, 36/ 35
to stop your ears	utterly	and give none hearing	8, 38/ 18
been saved but had	utterly	lost heaven by the	8, 76/ 30
grace and all merit	utterly	from all outward works	8, 82/ 34
boldly at the beginning	utterly	despise Baptism nor the	8, 82/ 36
and that he meaneth	utterly	-- as he plainly	8, 83/ 20
that the baptism is	utterly	fruitless; yea, and by	8, 92/ 16
against God's promises, and	utterly	goeth about to destroy	8, 106/ 29
Holy Ghost both, and	utterly	deny all three. God	8, 117/ 36
not why he should	utterly	dispraise in God's Service	8, 162/ 4
another sort, would have	utterly	changed . . . and rather than	8, 164/ 24
for his purpose, but	utterly	against it. For since	8, 171/ 9
administereth, and which Tyndale	utterly	striveth to destroy. Against	8, 198/ 19
I forbade that word	utterly	. . . because I forbid it	8, 202/ 15
fear of all pain	utterly	taken away, men were	8, 210/ 15
he hath excluded it	utterly	but if he take	8, 233/ 28
it seem that Christ	utterly	refuseth and rejecteth all	8, 233/ 31
of all his Church	utterly	serve of naught. But	8, 233/ 34
he should thereby not	utterly	deny Moses to have	8, 234/ 10
two first excludeth him	utterly	from all the nature	8, 234/ 16
that men's words should	utterly	serve of naught, not	8, 241/ 6
always in every age	utterly	believed alike . . . but that	8, 248/ 6
deadly malice, drown them	utterly	with driving them down	8, 249/ 5
all his whole doctrine	utterly	. . . that if I never	8, 252/ 34

of God overcome him	utterly	, though he babble on	8, 268/ 33
saith -- "All that,	utterly	we deny and also	8, 329/ 33
that he had therewith	utterly	proved his part and	8, 330/ 31
text showeth), but had	utterly	meant to command them	8, 349/ 18
of his heresies are	utterly	drowned in dirt. And	8, 382/ 16
his own false doctrine	utterly	destroyed. For he teacheth	8, 399/ 14
elect church" trusteth so	utterly	to be forgiven all	8, 400/ 16
have touched before . . . and	utterly	I cannot divine what	8, 413/ 12
great goodness not always	utterly	leave him for his	8, 423/ 6
saith he meant; but	utterly	to give all the	8, 434/ 15
fashion, that it were	utterly	impossible for him at	8, 439/ 28
words of Saint John	utterly	destroy Tyndale's heresy grounded	8, 441/ 30
their holy doctrine is	utterly	nothing else but very	8, 443/ 3
of this matter, here	utterly	destroyed and damned. Now	8, 473/ 14
errors . . . and from henceforth	utterly	acknowledge and confess that	8, 479/ 9
our faith perished not	utterly	, neither our love and	8, 485/ 17
our faith perisheth not	utterly	, nor our love and	8, 486/ 32
belief, and lose it	utterly	, believing lies and heresies	8, 487/ 4
finally for impenitence fall	utterly	to naught. And the	8, 488/ 21
obedient mind, are not	utterly	quenched, but lie hidden	8, 489/ 8
his love is not	utterly	quenched . . . and therefore he	8, 494/ 19
the true penitents . . . but	utterly	to be such as	8, 495/ 10
let the good child	utterly	despair, for all that	8, 495/ 16
blain or botch, but	utterly	dead of grace, sent	8, 496/ 8
God's predestination and ordinance,	utterly	concerning faith to put	8, 501/ 27
good works, he taketh	utterly	away all manner of	8, 501/ 34
because he will not	utterly	take away the merit	8, 508/ 12
thing whereof he hath	utterly	nothing known nor heard	8, 510/ 20
as for learning, hath	utterly	none at all. And	8, 512/ 31
nothing willingly, but were	utterly	forced and inevitably necessitated	8, 518/ 32
of love, and yet	utterly	loseth him, by Tyndale's	8, 535/ 28
are in the meanwhile	utterly	destroyed not only Tyndale's	8, 549/ 27
for his matter, but	utterly	clear against him. And	8, 571/ 11
signs and tokens, and	utterly	as graceless as themselves	8, 572/ 2
he shall at the	uttermost	keep it but for	8, 62/ 9
search and find the	uttermost	signification thereof. Surely as	8, 80/ 14
half to the very	uttermost	sea." These words verily	8, 100/ 17
his mind to the	uttermost	, he joined the Jews	8, 115/ 31
When he ensearched the	uttermost	that he can --	8, 196/ 2
never yet know the	uttermost	of his pain till	8, 216/ 17
have ye heard his	uttermost	whereby he proveth us	8, 333/ 15
open and declare his	uttermost	what he calleth "faith	8, 443/ 15
say yet at the	uttermost	no more but that	8, 568/ 22
have their deduction allowed?	Uzzah	made as good deduction	8, 259/ 15
Abiram, and the king	Uzziah	, that would needs play	8, 259/ 30
make God not a	vain	idol but a very	8, 4/ 1
sow your seed in	vain	. . . for your enemies shall	8, 5/ 12
a fond affection and	vain	, curious mind that neither	8, 38/ 2
yet, I trust, in	vain	. . . and that he that	8, 136/ 28
of the Church are "	vain	" things of our own	8, 148/ 30

which he calleth here "	vain	imaginations," "howling," "buzzing," and	8, 149/ 10
unwritten, and took for	vain	and false all that	8, 151/ 16
it were all in	vain	to give them warning	8, 219/ 35
neighbor? This is a	vain	tale of Tyndale which	8, 277/ 36
John speaketh of; and	vain	were it then, and	8, 438/ 4
And then were it	vain	to talk with him	8, 468/ 35
it were therefore in	vain	to go anymore about	8, 469/ 28
first, it is in	vain	to go anymore about	8, 470/ 4
trust in their own	vain	inventions and make idols	8, 484/ 8
considered that all those	vain	praisers, he must go	8, 517/ 33
he telleth us a	vain	, foolish tale. And so	8, 520/ 17
way of God in	vain	. For the more he	8, 528/ 28
And therefore Tyndale in	vain	goeth about to excuse	8, 544/ 4
which the one in	vain	now fain would, and	8, 548/ 29
shall as much in	vain	wish to, come. Now	8, 548/ 31
praise or itch of	vainglory	, but of mere humility	8, 69/ 35
but for advantage or	vainglory	or for a worldly	8, 124/ 1
to get thereof the	vainglory	to be taken for	8, 137/ 20
that in avoiding of	vainglory	Christ taught us to	8, 162/ 25
through the delectation and	vainglory	that he took in	8, 517/ 30
be now in the	vale	of tears and not	8, 64/ 7
flesh that by the	valiant	resisting thereof, it may	8, 159/ 35
this point not the	value	of a point's end	8, 545/ 18
blood -- our sins	vanish	away as smoke in	8, 89/ 10
fearful illusions failed and	vanished	quite away. Lo what	8, 128/ 36
And their maintainers have	vanished	away with them, and	8, 136/ 19
and yet their books	vanished	away to the devil	8, 223/ 15
for but if they	vanquish	this one point, all	8, 226/ 5
time have without any	variance	written and affirmed the	8, 49/ 36
in the meanwhile the	variance	is without sin, and	8, 247/ 25
himself have been at	variance	. . . he must learn the	8, 479/ 16
of God, without any	variance	(as appeareth plainly both	8, 481/ 26
all his long, foolish	variance	, at last, maugre his	8, 494/ 37
because that once they	varied	in the manner of	8, 247/ 28
appeareth well that Tyndale	varieth	not with us for	8, 400/ 14
by one Holy Spirit,	varieth	not in sentence. And	8, 431/ 34
their evangelical brethren that	vary	from their sect; as	8, 28/ 18
the truth, and to	vary	for the while in	8, 247/ 19
these points wherein we	vary	-- as, for example	8, 249/ 31
understanding of these words	vary	Tyndale and we. And	8, 427/ 19
and we begin to	vary	, not only for that	8, 427/ 31
that would in faith	vary	, swerve, and fall from	8, 478/ 7
the true faith and	vary	from the Catholic corps	8, 481/ 33
hither by the whole	vatfuls	at once . . . and in	8, 11/ 33
a heap of high,	vehement	words hath Tyndale here	8, 47/ 20
places, after a certain	vehement	manner of speech used	8, 569/ 27
Light, in which the	veil	is taken away and	8, 80/ 11
is now that the	veil	of the Temple is	8, 80/ 15
inner temple, within the	veil	. . . , and unto the mercy	8, 112/ 4
the Corinthians, "Caetera quum	venero	ipse disponam" ("The other	8, 293/ 31

saying, "Caetera autem quum	venero	disponam" ("The remnant," or	8, 315/ 24
leaving Tyndale in his	vengeable	parables, I can no	8, 181/ 2
more deep and sore	vengeance	, not only by dearth	8, 4/ 34
and brought thereby the	vengeance	of God upon their	8, 55/ 29
harvestmen and mowers of	vengeance	to reap it," except	8, 179/ 13
harvest with mowers of	vengeance	and reapers of ripe	8, 181/ 1
me sore with the	vengeance	of God and with	8, 221/ 15
and death by the	vengeance	of God fell among	8, 315/ 20
the fourteenth? Why the	vengeance	of God put from	8, 329/ 2
in the taking of	vengeance	upon them to their	8, 340/ 22
at all, mortal or	venial	either. He held also	8, 15/ 16
sins as were either	venial	in the beginning . . . or	8, 288/ 8
from mortal turned to	venial	by the forgiveness of	8, 288/ 9
and daily fall into	venial	: Tyndale, as appeareth by	8, 444/ 5
deadly sins, yet, but	venial	every one, because it	8, 444/ 9
but very babyish and	venial	. . . and such as God	8, 529/ 37
it from mortal into	venial	, so changed the punishment	8, 539/ 29
was, from deadly to	venial	"; that is to wit	8, 539/ 35
qui in hunc mundum	venisti	, "is Tyndale's exposition too	8, 464/ 12
lost, so that all	venom	and poison were utterly	8, 36/ 34
their souls of the	venomous	carrión of those poisoned	8, 2/ 16
own sect, with as	venomous	words and as poisonous	8, 56/ 31
and finally, with such	venomous	words and other malicious	8, 58/ 22
the noun and the	verb	? I let him not	8, 201/ 31
when it is a	verb	, or that it is	8, 207/ 12
noun "acknowledging" and that	verb	"acknowledge" hath in our	8, 207/ 15
which is in the	verb	, in our English tongue	8, 236/ 12
of Saint Augustine, "Accedit	verbum	ad elementum et fit	8, 96/ 14
translated In principio erat	verbum	"In the beginning was	8, 236/ 4
drinketh more of the	verdure	. Furthermore, forasmuch as, according	8, 38/ 13
which may well be	verified	the words of Holy	8, 2/ 17
be Tyndale's words well	verified	. . . that every man may	8, 139/ 26
as it may be	verified	in every time since	8, 392/ 4
contrary . . . may be well	verified	these words of Holy	8, 487/ 29
tale, which cannot be	verified	in the reprobates, that	8, 488/ 22
horrible deeds, cannot be	verified	in the elects neither	8, 488/ 24
well and conveniently be	verified	all Tyndale's tragical terms	8, 492/ 13
of his cannot be	verified	upon all elects, since	8, 499/ 9
elects, that is not	verified	both in the elects	8, 522/ 23
he teacheth (as I	verily	believe he doth not	8, 45/ 30
God together . . . because I	verily	think that Tyndale will	8, 51/ 18
this signification serve Tyndale?	Verily	because he believeth it	8, 77/ 22
in the ear is	verily	a work of Satan	8, 88/ 7
uttermost sea." These words	verily	describe the holy water	8, 100/ 17
as well and as	verily	as those that be	8, 149/ 28
virtue, besides that they	verily	thought those errors none	8, 152/ 35
as for my "poetry,"	verily	I can little else	8, 175/ 28
woman too, is as	verily	a priest as these	8, 195/ 33
wed them, but they	verily	know it for sin	8, 228/ 9
thing is written. And	verily	if everything that we	8, 256/ 25

that women should baptize.	Verily	in this commandment "Love	8, 259/ 3
they confirmed their preaching."	Verily	, Noah -- we find	8, 273/ 33
and his generation . . . is	verily	as hard a question	8, 386/ 5
his king that he	verily	knew that when he	8, 451/ 3
firmly that they think	verily	they feel their false	8, 572/ 16
then, hardily, and believe	verily	that their feeling faith	8, 572/ 17
saith, "Ego sum via,	veritas	, et vita" ("I am	8, 97/ 7
to allege the poets'	verses	. . . but in the dispraise	8, 150/ 3
marvels and worketh the	very-faithful	miracles, for the proof	8, 246/ 25
not as a dead	vessel	, whereinto Tyndale putteth and	8, 504/ 11
penance, was a "chosen	vessel	" before God before the	8, 549/ 14
not spiritual, nor meet	vessels	to he tell you	8, 45/ 25
sanctifying of all the	vessels	, and consecrating of the	8, 79/ 17
Belshazzar abused the hallowed	vessels	of the Temple to	8, 163/ 4
the hallowing of chalices,	vestments	, paschal taper, and holy	8, 366/ 3
fever") "which shall sore	vex	and grieve your eyes	8, 5/ 11
angel of Satan to	vex	him lest his heart	8, 159/ 20
they; yea, and "our	vicar	is as fair voloer	8, 92/ 11
under God and general	vicar	of Christ -- this	8, 130/ 33
Saint Peter be his	vicar	general and head under	8, 398/ 1
or a matter of	vice	, as him list to	8, 204/ 23
and abusing them to	vice	, the man is much	8, 204/ 24
they drive men to	vice	; and pretending God, they	8, 206/ 4
and to set forth	vice	in boldness of faith	8, 337/ 20
driveth out of one	vice	into its contrary . . . may	8, 487/ 28
virtue, and turned to	vice	, turned to God, and	8, 558/ 29
meddleth but with fleshly	vices	and worldly wantonness. But	8, 41/ 29
of Scripture, and the	vices	built thereupon, is the	8, 140/ 37
follow them in their	vices	. Now, if Christ had	8, 356/ 8
their neighbors against the	vices	in which they live	8, 513/ 39
other folk as things	vicious	and displeasing to God	8, 132/ 22
cannot fall to shameful,	vicious	living, for his good	8, 438/ 30
glorious triumph of the	victory	? And for experience (let	8, 159/ 37
we have had the	victory	. Who can shed him	8, 372/ 19
should have had the	victory	if they would have	8, 452/ 13
But God gave the	victory	to his faithful folk	8, 483/ 1
not in them "Qui	vidit	testimonium perhibuit" . . . nor "verum	8, 273/ 13
the Martyr," in the	vigil	of the blessed apostle	8, 12/ 30
Lent or other holy	vigils	-- they say we	8, 253/ 8
with us upon the	vigor	and strength of this	8, 237/ 11
I warrant you, no	vile	person; but because he	8, 190/ 30
great glory into so	vile	and shameful death, that	8, 540/ 34
most cruel and most	vile	death, and the loss	8, 541/ 9
despise ye them! The	viler	the better welcome to	8, 190/ 26
every city, town, and	village	throughout all the whole	8, 146/ 5
when they have once	villained	the Sacrament of Matrimony	8, 11/ 18
sufficient cause of his	villainous	blasphemy -- all good	8, 76/ 24
say as in the	villainous	words of his spoken	8, 84/ 1
wretch," nor no such	villainous	word. And after, we	8, 548/ 16
sort will always so	villainously	esteem the sacraments but	8, 76/ 12

kill twenty peasants and	villeins	for a churlish answer	8, 530/ 19
his grace in the	vineyard	of virtue toward heaven	8, 525/ 1
would they make us	violate	the Sacrament of the	8, 11/ 19
a cause annexed for	violating	of nature; and after	8, 375/ 10
of "frailty," by the	violence	of those motions. For	8, 444/ 28
bring them into that	violent	, invincible rage, to compel	8, 452/ 32
the children of the	viper	would now gnaw out	8, 5/ 34
upon any part of	Virgil	. And he useth in	8, 176/ 4
Lady was a perpetual	virgin	and never had child	8, 287/ 12
Savior himself died a	virgin	and never had wife	8, 287/ 17
Lady was a perpetual	virgin	, and yet it is	8, 313/ 1
were not a perpetual	virgin	. . . might in case, for	8, 405/ 14
she was a perpetual	virgin	and never had more	8, 472/ 27
was not a perpetual	virgin	is because that he	8, 472/ 37
them the counsel of	virginity	and many other wholesome	8, 262/ 23
belief of the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady . . . saying	8, 286/ 5
to prove her perpetual	virginity	by Scripture . . . but only	8, 286/ 16
must say that perpetual	virginity	is naught and not	8, 305/ 19
and say that perpetual	virginity	and the work of	8, 305/ 32
he in the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady; which	8, 313/ 4
hitherto taken the perpetual	virginity	of our Blessed Lady	8, 314/ 12
as good counsels . . . as	virginity	, and widowly chastity, not	8, 324/ 23
words appear both against	virginity	and widowly chastity . . . which	8, 324/ 29
proveth not the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady, which	8, 343/ 7
for example, the perpetual	virginity	of our Blessed Lady	8, 359/ 10
of our Lady's perpetual	virginity	, of the assumption of	8, 365/ 24
Lady, or her perpetual	virginity	, and many such others	8, 405/ 3
example of the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady --	8, 405/ 11
article of the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady as	8, 407/ 33
article of the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady is	8, 407/ 36
of our Lady's perpetual	virginity	, which Tyndale is now	8, 408/ 3
promises, putteth the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady . . . it	8, 471/ 25
of our Lady's perpetual	virginity	; so that it is	8, 472/ 11
he confesseth the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady to	8, 473/ 29
to believe the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady, and	8, 475/ 16
article of the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady. Then	8, 475/ 23
alone, of the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady (the	8, 476/ 33
of our Lady's perpetual	virginity	that Tyndale could not	8, 478/ 26
article of her perpetual	virginity	he is quite overthrown	8, 479/ 33
have heard, the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady; which	8, 480/ 23
for example, the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady, which	8, 480/ 34
And that the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady is	8, 481/ 3
sacraments, and the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady, and	8, 481/ 21
is rather sin than	virtue	. As for confession made	8, 14/ 34
by mine office, in	virtue	of mine oath, and	8, 27/ 31
gay colors of spiritual	virtue	, there can no man	8, 48/ 12
God with any other	virtue	that proceedeth of faith	8, 54/ 8
seemeth not the greatest	virtue	, when a man obeyeth	8, 55/ 4
not in faith and	virtue	grown up as they	8, 57/ 4
our pain release, by	virtue	of his pain; but	8, 66/ 29

influence have some effectual	virtue	, force, and power as	8, 99/ 11
but for holiness and	virtue	-- this is neither	8, 124/ 20
and think that the	virtue	of the Mass were	8, 127/ 7
things done in the	virtue	of that Sign --	8, 128/ 10
much erudition, devotion, and	virtue	, besides that they verily	8, 152/ 35
with them destroy all	virtue	save faith. And now	8, 158/ 22
more wisdom, sadness, and	virtue	than in the aged	8, 189/ 25
tell me what more	virtue	is in the oil	8, 194/ 5
there should be more	virtue	in the oil wherewith	8, 194/ 7
this be of less	virtue	than the other. More	8, 194/ 10
there is no more	virtue	in the one than	8, 194/ 19
in the matters of	virtue	and Christian faith use	8, 201/ 6
known, holy names of	virtue	, through all Scripture, into	8, 203/ 1
make a matter of	virtue	or a matter of	8, 204/ 23
in thralldom; and pretending	virtue	, they drive men to	8, 206/ 3
in words, but in	virtue	and power of deed	8, 268/ 34
than to obtain his	virtue	and learning. But what	8, 272/ 10
do it? What moral	virtue	he should understand thereby	8, 277/ 17
lack of some other	virtue	, which they left off	8, 326/ 35
the commandment tended to	virtue	, good manners, or God's	8, 352/ 14
his honor, or to	virtue	, or to the common	8, 354/ 18
the faster forth in	virtue	because thou hast long	8, 409/ 22
though much of his	virtue	tarry, fall yet so	8, 429/ 30
by the strength and	virtue	of that seed of	8, 435/ 28
heard of any good	virtue	in him. But all	8, 437/ 22
be proud of their	virtue	, and make themselves sure	8, 523/ 28
should have thought his	virtue	to come of himself	8, 524/ 1
should ween that any	virtue	came of himself without	8, 524/ 6
he should reckon his	virtue	to come of himself	8, 524/ 13
to rise of his	virtue	(whereof he will reckon	8, 524/ 23
in the vineyard of	virtue	toward heaven, if himself	8, 525/ 2
fervent and hot in	virtue	. But God, as he	8, 526/ 7
bad, and turned to	virtue	, and turned to vice	8, 558/ 29
from all manner of	virtues	: I mean unbelief, false	8, 2/ 26
been accustomed in moral	virtues	, was by God revoked	8, 25/ 5
empty out the substantial	virtues	of their souls. But	8, 42/ 21
out therein such godly	virtues	as this is which	8, 50/ 15
serve God with the	virtues	of faith and hope	8, 54/ 4
solitary, saving that his	virtues	caused him to be	8, 122/ 11
saints' expositions, with the	virtues	that they taught and	8, 141/ 2
nature or of moral	virtues	. And if this new	8, 149/ 32
his excuse four fair	virtues	in himself: malice, ignorance	8, 181/ 17
and sacraments . . . whereof the	virtues	be caused by God's	8, 195/ 5
for lack of priestly	virtues	. For the holy Sacrament	8, 197/ 25
and good manners and	virtues	, and some good customs	8, 324/ 21
the while my mother's	virtues	and goodness (for which	8, 371/ 34
of God, and the	virtues	of the world to	8, 377/ 32
true faith and true	virtues	. If he say that	8, 387/ 20
a man have other	virtues	too . . . and that it	8, 395/ 27
praised for many great	virtues	in such wise that	8, 429/ 17

charity and all other	virtues	? Nor this we need	8, 486/ 15
and receiving of these	virtues	, the will of the	8, 504/ 10
infect all good and	virtuous	people. Nor no man	8, 11/ 5
hands to any good,	virtuous	works. But now, leaving	8, 36/ 17
many a good and	virtuous	man alleged and considered	8, 50/ 33
as many good, holy,	virtuous	women as hath been	8, 91/ 19
grace. Howbeit, many good,	virtuous	men hath there been	8, 98/ 25
to those old holy,	virtuous	doctors that the sacraments	8, 99/ 9
no further from very,	virtuous	devotion than those good	8, 125/ 6
church to leave good,	virtuous	things undone themselves, and	8, 132/ 21
cunning and yet more	virtuous	, the good Bishop of	8, 152/ 14
also of the right	virtuous	and especially well learned	8, 177/ 36
Observants, honest, godly, chaste,	virtuous	people -- not by	8, 190/ 19
-- yet that good,	virtuous	, and well-learned man Nicholas	8, 232/ 16
that he reward their	virtuous	diligence with leading them	8, 247/ 20
he jesteth upon that	virtuous	cunning man Nicholas de	8, 272/ 7
sent not only good,	virtuous	preachers against them, but	8, 275/ 22
that heresy. In which	virtuous	book Saint Jerome neither	8, 286/ 15
informed (by a very	virtuous	man whom God hath	8, 301/ 3
more honest and more	virtuous	living . . . but have divided	8, 358/ 33
toward the perfection of	virtuous	living, but also in	8, 361/ 20
presence of certain good,	virtuous	witnesses . . . and which things	8, 374/ 33
faith or knowledge of	virtuous	living. For if he	8, 388/ 7
which in despite of	virtuous	vows of chastity, run	8, 423/ 17
own eyes, of many	virtuous	children of God that	8, 437/ 15
amended and proved full	virtuous	men; and else God	8, 468/ 9
many right good and	virtuous	), do stand together and	8, 479/ 39
Christian princes and other	virtuous	people did in the	8, 481/ 36
and murdered many good,	virtuous	people. And by God's	8, 482/ 29
charity, with other many	virtuous	and good works proceeding	8, 505/ 28
once good, faithful, and	virtuous	, did after, by the	8, 517/ 27
wisely, and thereto how	virtuously	, Tyndale finisheth this chapter	8, 307/ 25
honorable man's child, and	virtuously	brought up, cannot fall	8, 438/ 30
very well done and	virtuously	-- therefore, though we	8, 493/ 15
a grace in the	visage	, that every man that	8, 13/ 16
forth under the counterfeit	visage	of the true Christian	8, 33/ 12
will not serve the	visible	things. It is as	8, 75/ 12
served," as he saith, "	visible	things." Is not here	8, 80/ 8
he would have any	visible	token at all in	8, 81/ 30
promises. First, for the	visible	signs, there be two	8, 94/ 1
us believe that the	visible	signs alone doth altogether	8, 94/ 3
you. I will hastily	visit	you with penury and	8, 5/ 10
that, after he had	visited	here his holy congregations	8, 13/ 10
caused him to be	visited	. He lived in holy	8, 122/ 12
off their gay, painted	visors	that every man listing	8, 33/ 14
the "persons" but the "	visors	" of the Father, the	8, 201/ 10
sum via, veritas, et	vita	" ("I am the way	8, 97/ 7
God "Auferte malum ex	vobismet	ipsis" . . . and greatly tending	8, 357/ 15
make us an English	vocabulary	of his own device	8, 186/ 24
expounded in God Almighty's	vocabulary	-- then dread I	8, 538/ 28

God for mercy with	voice	of the mouth. In	8, 68/ 13
-- all with one	voice	at once. Now, whereas	8, 84/ 7
be ripe, lest the	voice	of" our "wickedness ascend	8, 179/ 10
heard not his own	voice	. For he said before	8, 343/ 14
to say, with lively	voice	, not by letters all	8, 369/ 13
he have heard the	voice	of his father that	8, 489/ 27
he have heard the	voice	of his father that	8, 495/ 18
tell us where, what	voice	, and by whom his	8, 495/ 23
church" shall hear that	voice	of remission. If he	8, 495/ 24
soon done if the	voice	of his Father granting	8, 495/ 29
at rest, and that	voice	be his word written	8, 495/ 30
mean to hear the	voice	of his Father afterward	8, 496/ 1
and heard his father's	voice	of forgiveness . . . which set	8, 496/ 35
the church, at the	voices	of Christ's ministers in	8, 160/ 8
him whether it be	void	because these things be	8, 93/ 14
for a bare sign	void	of any fruitful effect	8, 98/ 9
themselves, and leave them	void	of all grace, and	8, 104/ 11
of their vows . . . and	void	of shame avow their	8, 131/ 20
of malice and very	void	of truth -- so	8, 133/ 22
shameful shameless shift to	void	them, such as all	8, 192/ 11
leave all those congregations	void	of all miracles --	8, 245/ 28
fire, so doth almsdeed	void	sin; and except our	8, 401/ 6
some fond gloss will	void	the Gospel and all	8, 403/ 14
shall not be a	void	, foolish thing, as Tyndale	8, 504/ 28
the priest saith, "	Volo	, ' say ye." "The	8, 92/ 10
The child was well	volloed	, " say they; yea, and	8, 92/ 10
vicar is as fair	volvoer	as any priest within	8, 92/ 11
further: Baptism is called "	volloing	" in many places in	8, 92/ 9
fasting and other afflictions	voluntarily	done unto themselves . . . did	8, 68/ 37
to be letted with	voluptuous	, wanton minds. Wherefore, let	8, 71/ 16
dog returning to his	vomit	, and being fled over	8, 16/ 19
give them grace to	vomit	it out again betimes	8, 119/ 35
death; and therefore neither	vouchsafe	to read their books	8, 37/ 23
nor his Holy Spirit	vouchsafe	to speak any one	8, 158/ 3
yet I would not	vouchsafe	to speak of, saving	8, 255/ 28
which we should not	vouchsafe	to hear these scribes	8, 359/ 1
sufficeth . . . and that no	vow	made to God can	8, 5/ 27
them any good. To	vow	and enter into any	8, 15/ 3
commanded to keep his	vow	made of chastity --	8, 47/ 35
that whoso make a	vow	shall perform and keep	8, 49/ 32
by the holy Psalmist: "	Vow	ye and pay your	8, 49/ 33
commanded to keep his	vow	. . . that they have with	8, 50/ 8
may, for all their	vow	, lawfully run out of	8, 50/ 11
friar boldly break his	vow	and the commandment without	8, 73/ 10
and made a great	vow	that he would plainly	8, 86/ 21
the breach of their	vow	boldly for very well	8, 124/ 29
their religion, cast their	vow	at their back, and	8, 140/ 8
fleshly motion against his	vow	of chastity -- did	8, 159/ 24
that whoso break his	vow	of chastity sinneth deadly	8, 242/ 27
the breach of his	vow	. . . as is the man	8, 261/ 17

when he breaketh his	vow	and weddeth a harlot	8, 261/ 22
to God in their	vow	of abstinence from all	8, 403/ 32
and keeping of his	vow	! But and if he	8, 483/ 23
harlots, faithful adulterers, faithful	vow-breakers	, faithful thieves, faithful murderers	8, 567/ 10
their falsehood, theft, adultery,	vow-breaking	, treason, murder, incest, and	8, 572/ 21
He lived in holy,	vowed	chastity and never wedded	8, 122/ 12
or woman, that hath	vowed	themselves monk, friar, or	8, 140/ 7
such persons as have	vowed	chastity to God may	8, 249/ 15
friars to break their	vowed	chastity and run out	8, 403/ 26
the contrary, saying that	vowed	widows willing to wed	8, 403/ 29
wise defile all holy,	vowed	chastity that the very	8, 515/ 20
the other before a	vowel	) is common to everything	8, 229/ 28
but specially that men's	vows	and promises made of	8, 6/ 35
wont to break their	vows	of chastity and fall	8, 42/ 27
ye and pay your	vows	to our Lord"); and	8, 49/ 33
wed nuns notwithstanding their	vows	, and the Holy Ghost	8, 108/ 5
that breach of such	vows	is deadly sin, and	8, 108/ 8
law and commandment of	vows	-- from which they	8, 120/ 35
make mocks of their	vows	. . . and void of shame	8, 131/ 19
contempt of their holy	vows	made before to God	8, 140/ 12
in despite of virtuous	vows	of chastity, run out	8, 423/ 17
breach of their holy	vows	and promise made to	8, 437/ 25
breach of their both	vows	against the commandment of	8, 442/ 25
keep and fulfill their	vows	-- Saint John, I	8, 442/ 27
that in the sacraments,	vows	, faith, and good works	8, 479/ 13
is forward upon his	voyage	and, as Tyndale saith	8, 467/ 38
not in their own	vulgar	tongue; which thing what	8, 161/ 15
secrets of God, and	wade	so far therein . . . that	8, 48/ 30
conclusion . . . we will then	wade	with him a little	8, 51/ 25
never while he liveth	wade	out thereof. But first	8, 235/ 2
Obedience laboreth sore to	wade	out of those words	8, 323/ 24
that the bishops should	wag	two fingers over him	8, 127/ 18
meat and drink and	wages	; or else, if thou	8, 98/ 13
calleth it here the	wagging	of two fingers . . . so	8, 127/ 36
calleth it there the	wagging	of the hand in	8, 127/ 36
so made with the	wagging	(as Tyndale calleth it	8, 128/ 33
and crossing Tyndale calleth "	wagging	with fingers in the	8, 457/ 2
in fasting, weeping, and	wailing	. Tear your hearts and	8, 68/ 27
fasting, in weeping, and	wailing	. Tear your hearts and	8, 214/ 21
good, as elder brethren	wait	on the younger and	8, 56/ 15
so forth, and '	wait	on them and serve	8, 58/ 5
trouble, and the better	wait	on God's words, and	8, 324/ 26
after a fall, mercy	wait	anymore upon any reprobate	8, 519/ 36
the mercy of God	wait	upon the only elects	8, 520/ 16
him out of sin)	waited	upon the reprobate too	8, 519/ 14
mercy of God ever	waiteth	upon them to deliver	8, 518/ 6
of a kind father	waiteth	upon his son, to	8, 518/ 7
of God that ever	waiteth	upon him; which is	8, 518/ 19
God's grace and mercy	waiteth	, and calleth as fast	8, 518/ 24
the reason that mercy	waiteth	ever upon them. Whereby	8, 519/ 8

so saved, because mercy	waiteth	upon them. And therein	8, 519/ 22
not that because mercy	waiteth	ever upon them, therefore	8, 519/ 30
fall . . . but because mercy	waiteth	upon them, therefore they	8, 519/ 31
mercy of God always	waiteth	upon the elect . . . by	8, 565/ 28
father. And his mercy	waiteth	ever upon them. And	8, 566/ 28
mercy while he liveth,	waiting	upon him to call	8, 519/ 10
only thing, he saith,	waiting	upon the elect, raiseth	8, 519/ 14
mercy of God "always	waiting	" upon them -- yet	8, 520/ 26
them, if they would	wake	and pray and take	8, 36/ 4
part were fain to	wake	within a while and	8, 482/ 32
out of which they	wake	again and repent --	8, 521/ 19
Judas the traitor was	waking	and watching about his	8, 35/ 38
ascending to heaven and	waking	God out of sleep	8, 180/ 36
played out, lie then	waking	, and have meditations of	8, 521/ 26
their false heresies wilily	walk	forth under the counterfeit	8, 33/ 11
earnest that friars may	walk	out and wed nuns	8, 41/ 24
a-work . . . and if it	walk	on your side, then	8, 58/ 35
that he fain would	walk	in. For else why	8, 134/ 1
all grace so to	walk	. . . that we come together	8, 141/ 4
one that would fain	walk	in the dark. For	8, 146/ 19
rolling football that men	walk	upon and ships sail	8, 165/ 3
not, leaving this untouched,	walk	and wander at large	8, 200/ 2
he ceased not to	walk	with the Jews by	8, 272/ 31
by. Then if he	walk	, as it were, in	8, 397/ 16
if we see them	walk	in our church in	8, 398/ 33
of stolen goods, and	walk	in the commandments of	8, 433/ 11
meat to burn, and	walk	himself out in the	8, 440/ 16
unto his laws, to	walk	in them. For when	8, 496/ 20
unto his laws, to	walk	in them. For when	8, 501/ 14
with his grace to	walk	forward with them. And	8, 504/ 24
will still persevere and	walk	on still with God	8, 504/ 26
with God, he will	walk	on still with them	8, 504/ 27
will be conformable and	walk	with God's grace may	8, 508/ 28
to his laws, to	walk	in them. More Here	8, 510/ 31
and submitteth himself to	walk	in God's laws; and	8, 511/ 32
both to stand and	walk	with if himself would	8, 527/ 2
himself . . . would very fain	walk	away thus, without any	8, 553/ 27
to his laws, to	walk	in them." And that	8, 565/ 24
again, and agree to	walk	in his laws. But	8, 566/ 24
he hath committed, and	walk	in the commandments of	8, 569/ 3
up, mine own were	walked	with them . . . and the	8, 35/ 16
by which they have	walked	above eight hundred years	8, 135/ 5
fareth as one that	walked	barefoot upon a field	8, 411/ 36
some folk coveted, they	walked	out of the way	8, 430/ 17
look well whither he	walketh	and to what end	8, 42/ 36
body alone" eateth, drinketh,	walketh	, believeth, loveth, and altogether	8, 421/ 12
how darkly the man	walketh	in his way still	8, 497/ 27
way this wily serpent	walketh	-- and that he	8, 501/ 25
Sir Thomas Hitton was	walking	not far off, suspiciously	8, 13/ 19
him ween he were	walking	down to hell quick	8, 180/ 16

darkness of the devil,	walking	with a sconce of	8, 223/ 31
would, when men were	walking	in a dark night	8, 424/ 30
their own good endeavor	walking	and working with him	8, 505/ 26
fortress -- this inexpugnable	wall	-- shall allto frush	8, 370/ 16
driven to the hard	wall	, and fain to seek	8, 401/ 15
me to the hard	wall	. For then can I	8, 535/ 1
have them neither bear	wallet	nor satchel, nor shoes	8, 328/ 6
it is not so	wallow-sweet	but drinketh more of	8, 38/ 13
to wit, how the	walls	of Jerusalem were thrown	8, 67/ 13
shall make poor paper	walls	. But to the intent	8, 157/ 10
this untouched, walk and	wander	at large and never	8, 200/ 2
were they never so	wanton	, would yet at such	8, 42/ 1
had but played the	wanton	with him, and would	8, 61/ 34
way to make men	wanton	and wax very bold	8, 67/ 2
heaviness far from such	wanton	things; but he fasted	8, 67/ 18
be letted with voluptuous,	wanton	minds. Wherefore, let Tyndale	8, 71/ 16
the writing, but some	wanton	trifle. Remember now, good	8, 158/ 4
English infidels an evil,	wanton	love -- yea, though	8, 200/ 33
Saint Paul said of	wanton	widows, that the widow	8, 412/ 24
that some were God's	wanton	cockneys in such a	8, 441/ 16
some sight of a	wanton	woman, putteth that suggestion	8, 456/ 35
full clerkly, how some	wanton	lovers, after their rages	8, 521/ 24
hand, till we wax	wanton	or sow-drunk and will	8, 525/ 32
evil. For when a	wanton	child feeleth once a	8, 526/ 23
these letters like a	wanton	lad that no man	8, 557/ 25
fleshly vices and worldly	wantonness	. But Tyndale here, with	8, 41/ 29
shoes . . . and if the	wantons	will not learn yet	8, 59/ 14
this, somewhere he sendeth	war	, sickness, and mortality . . . to	8, 2/ 24
killed by schisms and	war	many thousand bodies, and	8, 11/ 1
with sedition or open	war	kill up the clergy	8, 123/ 32
town, concerning peace or	war	or some other commodity	8, 170/ 9
was in the sheriff's	ward	, and at the time	8, 21/ 28
and unity; but to	ward	, Christ is an everlasting	8, 89/ 24
so poor and simple	ware	as are all men's	8, 53/ 14
not all his false	ware	at once. For first	8, 117/ 29
I will be well	ware	of that. For, I	8, 457/ 35
his to be well	ware	of all such things	8, 506/ 7
repent, and be well	ware	, in any wise, that	8, 516/ 7
keep themselves well and	warily	from all holy days	8, 572/ 13
that she were waxen	warm	and bid them if	8, 63/ 16
seven cities burn and	warm	himself by the fire	8, 137/ 22
him that keepeth him	warm	: so while the seed	8, 440/ 12
the broach-turner that sitteth	warm	by the fire may	8, 440/ 15
the fire never the	warmer	? And on the other	8, 102/ 2
also those words, "I	warn	thee that thou resuscitate	8, 99/ 24
impositionem manuum mearum" ("I	warn	thee that thou stir	8, 191/ 31
Peter and Paul thereto	warn	us in many places	8, 333/ 10
of them. But I	warn	you, do not you	8, 353/ 25
law of Moses, I	warn	you, see that you	8, 355/ 25
not farther, "And I	warn	you, believe them not	8, 355/ 26

upon his son, to	warn	him and to keep	8, 518/ 8
leave of his disciples,	warned	them, saying, Tyndale is	8, 43/ 8
that he which is	warned	hath none excuse if	8, 138/ 33
that "he which is	warned	hath none excuse if	8, 139/ 32
since Holy Scripture hath	warned	you of such teachers	8, 140/ 10
and all his apostles	warned	us that false prophets	8, 263/ 28
his lusts, or been	warned	in the mean season	8, 489/ 10
warning wherewith he had	warned	them before, neither of	8, 541/ 15
in him," yet he	warneth	us well and plainly	8, 441/ 22
not be by like	warning	amended . . . according as he	8, 5/ 4
as to give men	warning	what mischief is in	8, 26/ 18
nobody to give them	warning	but I? -- yes	8, 26/ 26
temporal . . . gave monition and	warning	to all the justices	8, 27/ 5
of such manifold effectual	warning	, with his gracious remission	8, 27/ 11
commandment give us that	warning	-- else will it	8, 56/ 7
to give young men	warning	that she were waxen	8, 63/ 15
so plain and open	warning	of their worldly, fleshly	8, 139/ 35
Scripture have given us	warning	that it is plainly	8, 140/ 14
you have given you	warning	themselves -- by their	8, 140/ 19
in giving the world	warning	to beware of such	8, 150/ 4
Scripture given us plain	warning	that he so hath	8, 156/ 26
we, by his express	warning	in writing showing that	8, 156/ 29
by long leisure and	warning	, too, Tyndale hath amended	8, 182/ 10
-- to give them	warning	, that by scripture of	8, 219/ 28
vain to give them	warning	thereof. For when their	8, 219/ 35
thereon, there will no	warning	serve them. And therefore	8, 219/ 37
good to give Tyndale	warning	of, because I would	8, 231/ 9
de Lyra gave him	warning	thereof; whom though Tyndale	8, 232/ 16
he gave him good	warning	here, and hath indeed	8, 232/ 20
peradventure should need no	warning	in writing because the	8, 263/ 9
to give his brethren	warning	, "They have already Moses	8, 274/ 34
to give the world	warning	too -- though he	8, 275/ 7
God had never given	warning	by Moses that there	8, 280/ 20
they have given us	warning	that they have written	8, 334/ 24
he gave them not	warning	only, but also plain	8, 351/ 36
whom Saint Augustine giveth	warning	that yet even such	8, 352/ 25
he giveth Timothy this	warning	to arm him with	8, 360/ 27
Paul gave Timothy that	warning	that he should stand	8, 360/ 31
childhood. And in that	warning	given to Timothy, Saint	8, 361/ 12
knowledge had given us	warning	thereof? But yet is	8, 366/ 18
church is full of	warning	that no man should	8, 399/ 35
he giveth us open	warning	in his words following	8, 433/ 2
give all the world	warning	that, be men at	8, 434/ 15
he should after one	warning	or twain eschew --	8, 469/ 13
of the monitions and	warning	wherewith he had warned	8, 541/ 15
way to give him	warning	of them. For whereas	8, 570/ 30
not so mad, I	warrant	you, but that they	8, 30/ 10
will to shrift, I	warrant	you, and take penance	8, 90/ 30
Luther's leave already, to	warrant	that it is a	8, 123/ 10
be neither afeard, I	warrant	you, to kill a	8, 125/ 25

dark, he would, I	warrant	you, cross and bless	8, 129/ 8
hard to prove and	warrant	that this word "church	8, 169/ 31
But he will, I	warrant	you, no vile person	8, 190/ 30
once in earnest, I	warrant	you. Now, for the	8, 262/ 2
causes at adventure and	warrant	them for true --	8, 319/ 27
rehearse it . . . and I	warrant	you he shall find	8, 357/ 26
you, "Be bold, I	warrant	you, and fear no	8, 413/ 6
tell well enough, I	warrant	, when he looketh in	8, 557/ 20
anoint thy head and	wash	thy face, that it	8, 69/ 30
wine while wine will	wash	as clean, and why	8, 78/ 35
to the ale and	wash	away the sin, think	8, 90/ 2
that the water shall	wash	the filth. And what	8, 100/ 4
that doth no water	wash	but the water of	8, 100/ 6
the water help to	wash	and cleanse the soul	8, 102/ 5
he suffered him to	wash	his feet. I doubt	8, 375/ 28
he saith, "I have	washed	thee with water, and	8, 99/ 32
gone again and clean	washed	away -- sin and	8, 212/ 29
ere ever they be	washed	out of the chrism	8, 474/ 26
thing that because water	washeth	and cleanseth, therefore God	8, 80/ 36
unto the sacrament that	washeth	and cleanseth our souls	8, 81/ 1
than when a woman	washeth	a buck of clothes	8, 189/ 21
signified that the outward	washing	of the water of	8, 99/ 34
instrument of the inward	washing	of the soul. And	8, 99/ 35
than the one a	washing	, the other a congregation	8, 188/ 34
intent translate baptisma into "	washing	," to make men ween	8, 189/ 19
were no nother manner	washing	when the priest christeneth	8, 189/ 20
Baptism hath by the	washing	of the body a	8, 297/ 11
his sermon of the	Washing	of the Feet: "The	8, 368/ 27
of necessity, to the	Washing	of the Feet, whereof	8, 375/ 25
himself discharged of that	washing	, but by the Spirit	8, 375/ 34
by their sweet blessings	waste	out and empty the	8, 42/ 15
them widows, and so	waste	and empty out the	8, 42/ 20
like hypocrites, for they	waste	out their faces to	8, 69/ 28
of corrupt minds" which	waste	their brains about wrangling	8, 191/ 8
out of religion and	waste	out their brains about	8, 191/ 13
he spendeth but in	waste	. . . saving, as I said	8, 227/ 8
their fellows, that had	wasted	out their wits so	8, 191/ 11
so while these Judases	watch	and study about the	8, 35/ 39
in his body fast,	watch	, give alms, and pray	8, 96/ 18
apparel. He lived in	watch	and prayers, in fasting	8, 122/ 15
worketh good works --	watch	, fast, pray, give alms	8, 204/ 29
from him . . . but ever	watched	him so surely that	8, 325/ 36
traitor was waking and	watching	about his detestable treason	8, 35/ 38
back, that all the	water	in the world will	8, 21/ 37
and born again "of	water	and the Spirit," as	8, 46/ 34
a draft of cold	water	shall not lose his	8, 52/ 26
is meant by the	water	of Baptism, and by	8, 78/ 9
and by the holy	water	, and by the blessing	8, 78/ 12
why in Baptism rather	water	than wine while wine	8, 78/ 35
were born again of	water	and the Spirit, he	8, 80/ 25

proper signification of the	water	, why it pleased God	8, 80/ 28
signification God set the	water	in that sacrament before	8, 80/ 32
that thing that because	water	washeth and cleanseth, therefore	8, 80/ 36
shall say that the	water	hath for that cause	8, 81/ 2
those outward signs of	water	in the one sacrament	8, 81/ 23
never to have let	water	touch it, because it	8, 82/ 30
be taught what the	water	signified. And let him	8, 82/ 31
a net, keys, bread,	water	, and a thousand other	8, 85/ 4
the plunging in the	water	saveth them; another, for	8, 92/ 34
in the fountain of	water	through the word." And	8, 94/ 29
again and never put	water	upon him! Tyndale will	8, 96/ 5
in the fountain of	water	through the word," is	8, 96/ 11
Baptism coming to the	water	, God cleanseth the soul	8, 96/ 13
in the fountain of	water	through the word," weeneth	8, 96/ 16
that he setteth the	water	but for a sign	8, 96/ 17
again by the sacramental	water	and the sacramental word	8, 96/ 27
these words that the	water	of Baptism serveth but	8, 96/ 33
this proved that the	water	and the sacramental words	8, 97/ 12
whoso were baptized in	water	in the name of	8, 98/ 5
as well of the	water	as of the Spirit	8, 98/ 7
have washed thee with	water	, and I have cleansed	8, 99/ 33
outward washing of the	water	of Baptism should be	8, 99/ 34
out upon you clean	water	, and ye shall be	8, 100/ 3
words show that the	water	shall wash the filth	8, 100/ 4
And that doth no	water	wash but the water	8, 100/ 6
water wash but the	water	of Baptism. And whereto	8, 100/ 7
prophet call it clean	water	. . . but for the difference	8, 100/ 9
elemental cleanness of that	water	in itself, other water	8, 100/ 11
water in itself, other	water	is as clean as	8, 100/ 11
verily describe the holy	water	of the Sacrament of	8, 100/ 18
Sacrament of Baptism, the	water	that welleteth out of	8, 100/ 18
calleth the prophet this	water	"quick" and "lively" . . . but	8, 100/ 22
In token that the	water	of Baptism hath, by	8, 100/ 24
likelihood how that bodily	water	can work upon the	8, 101/ 20
well as is the	water	, to work not upon	8, 101/ 23
by God's ordinance the	water	may be God's instrument	8, 101/ 27
in fire than in	water	, if they be for	8, 102/ 1
by God's ordinance the	water	help to wash and	8, 102/ 4
by fire or frozen	water	put about it, but	8, 102/ 9
his power make the	water	in the sacrament an	8, 102/ 22
prophet Elisha in the	water	of Jordan -- no	8, 102/ 29
to affirm that the	water	there did work nothing	8, 102/ 31
and yet had the	water	no such nature of	8, 102/ 32
more had also the	water	of which it is	8, 102/ 33
time, by which the	water	itself was made an	8, 103/ 2
say that the bodily	water	cannot work upon the	8, 103/ 23
power may the bodily	water	as well be a	8, 103/ 29
make the bodily, corporeal	water	able to work upon	8, 104/ 3
with long lying in	water	was turned into starch	8, 116/ 16
a pig into the	water	on Good Friday and	8, 121/ 4

taverner that gave him	water	instead of wine, "God	8, 121/ 9
had as lief a-drunken	water	" -- surely so may	8, 121/ 12
but was content with	water	. This manner of penance-doing	8, 122/ 17
as between the hallowed	water	standing in the font	8, 194/ 27
a man for holy	water	-- and the same	8, 194/ 28
and the same hallowed	water	being occupied in the	8, 194/ 28
than from whence the	water	is fetched that is	8, 195/ 11
Holy Church by the	water	and the Spirit, should	8, 244/ 16
drown the world with	water	. . . he wrote in the	8, 276/ 11
appropriated unto them . . . as	water	in Baptism hath by	8, 297/ 11
in the Consecration putteth	water	into the wine, whereas	8, 317/ 8
signify that as the	water	is changed into wine	8, 317/ 13
case" to leave the	water	out, I am very	8, 317/ 24
peril, to put any	water	in. For what beast	8, 317/ 27
blood of wine and	water	? But one thing is	8, 317/ 32
two causes why the	water	is put in. And	8, 317/ 36
the putting of the	water	into the wine, that	8, 318/ 6
thereupon concludeth that the	water	may be as well	8, 318/ 24
that God ordained the	water	to be mingled with	8, 318/ 30
the wine as the	water	welled out with the	8, 318/ 31
blessed sacrament, did put	water	into wine; though there	8, 318/ 35
things this infusion of	water	is one taught undoubtedly	8, 319/ 3
instead of wine and	water	, men would consecrate new	8, 319/ 14
nor leave out the	water	boldly upon his ghostly	8, 319/ 28
nor why he chose	water	and Baptism instead of	8, 328/ 8
paschal taper, and holy	water	, with divers other things	8, 366/ 4
many years after the	Water	of Health. Forgive her	8, 372/ 5
born again of the	water	and the Spirit cannot	8, 377/ 9
saith that as the	water	quencheth the fire, so	8, 401/ 5
fire with casting on	water	enough. Saint John, therefore	8, 439/ 25
them cast on cold	water	with sorrow, and quench	8, 452/ 28
They shall from cold	water	of the snow go	8, 487/ 30
that some of them	watered	his words with additions	8, 23/ 6
sincerity of Scripture was	watered	with men's traditions. Lo	8, 318/ 15
gift over that other	waters	have? For else, as	8, 100/ 10
he saith, "quick, lively	waters	out of Jerusalem, the	8, 100/ 15
between it and other	waters	that are but dead	8, 100/ 23
is to wit, those	waters	, garment, and plaster --	8, 103/ 26
that he is so	wavering	in his words that	8, 427/ 35
well enough. For will	waw	forbade rowning. Of Satisfaction	8, 88/ 29
are content willingly to	wax	blind -- were else	8, 6/ 20
to see the world	wax	so wretched, that they	8, 36/ 5
enough already, would yet	wax	then much worse; and	8, 57/ 17
make men wanton and	wax	very bold in sin	8, 67/ 3
grow too high and	wax	proud in beholding the	8, 159/ 21
that such evil hearers	wax	a great deal the	8, 177/ 30
offense, might make men	wax	the worse and set	8, 209/ 29
open and plain, would	wax	negligent and dull . . . and	8, 330/ 10
though faith by sin	wax	dead, it waxeth not	8, 412/ 19
he can never after	wax	naught; but we find	8, 436/ 37

he saw the world	wax	in some parts of	8, 448/ 19
of such as after	wax	good again and finally	8, 517/ 12
longer than till they	wax	ahungered again. And as	8, 521/ 5
afeard lest he would	wax	too proud thereof. But	8, 524/ 18
his hand, till we	wax	wanton or sow-drunk and	8, 525/ 32
the very cold better	wax	very hot than from	8, 526/ 9
his quick, merry scoff	wax	very dull and more	8, 553/ 31
came to examination, he	waxed	stiff and stubborn in	8, 22/ 23
by heretics when charity	waxed	cold many a winter	8, 474/ 21
of good will he	waxed	in conclusion graceless . . . appeareth	8, 513/ 29
upon him that he	waxed	weary thereof, and very	8, 523/ 36
warning that she were	waxen	warm and bid them	8, 63/ 15
now, blessed be God,	waxen	cold enough. First, in	8, 125/ 31
for they be there	waxen	women, and all so	8, 126/ 13
and that I were	waxen	so mad to grant	8, 390/ 2
never the worse, nor	waxen	as evil as we	8, 538/ 6
thereof. But the world	waxeth	such nowadays . . . that as	8, 148/ 9
good, at last he	waxeth	angry. And because he	8, 326/ 6
sin wax dead, it	waxeth	not dead in the	8, 412/ 20
dieth by deadly sin	waxeth	dead in the nature	8, 412/ 21
therewith away. But it	waxeth	by Tyndale's doctrine oftentimes	8, 487/ 14
fearless long continued . . . he	waxeth	forceless and careless, and	8, 487/ 18
babe that weepeth and	waxeth	angry with the kite	8, 490/ 31
and then the other	waxeth	thereby the more faint	8, 526/ 18
should please God with	waxing	fleshly, and friars with	8, 571/ 31
many a false, unlawful	way	to live by . . . wherein	8, 7/ 21
they were in good	way	toward amendment), but also	8, 25/ 16
diverse ways, but which	way	he meaneth indeed, he	8, 31/ 27
surely the very best	way	were neither to read	8, 36/ 25
laid in good people's	way	: though best were to	8, 38/ 17
were in a wrong	way	and in a false	8, 43/ 23
here that after this	way	the world, albeit that	8, 57/ 16
in such a wise	way	understood, his spiritual sort	8, 59/ 20
not drink wine in	way	of a medicine, to	8, 60/ 4
they have found the	way	into the Christian liberty	8, 62/ 24
For that were the	way	to make men wanton	8, 67/ 2
Tyndale taketh an evil	way	to stick upon that	8, 81/ 33
shall never any other	way	prove his conclusion true	8, 86/ 26
come into the right	way	again, and unto the	8, 89/ 9
vita" ("I am the	way	, the truth, and the	8, 97/ 8
the better the first	way	, that most holy men	8, 104/ 33
and so go their	way	and think themselves safe	8, 122/ 7
friar can find the	way	to a nun's bed	8, 124/ 28
and not know which	way	to amend it. And	8, 132/ 30
is the very broad	way	to lead men to	8, 141/ 1
liefer go some other	way	many a mile than	8, 152/ 12
nearer unto Tyndale another	way	. It is, ye wot	8, 153/ 32
he goeth: the straight	way	down to the devil	8, 204/ 21
would show them the	way	, and leadeth them clean	8, 223/ 32
here note, by the	way	, that Tyndale here translateth	8, 230/ 18

him write true one	way	or other; that though	8, 231/ 10
intendeth to work the	way	to man's salvation not	8, 239/ 2
also by a natural	way	joined thereunto, wherein the	8, 239/ 6
to use in this	way	the witness of men	8, 239/ 10
word shall be the	way	by which that truth	8, 243/ 21
this is, therefore, the	way	that God hath taken	8, 243/ 26
and show the right	way	to heaven. And these	8, 251/ 16
any miracle. And this	way	taketh Tyndale now for	8, 255/ 35
still in a wrong	way	, and make you misunderstand	8, 269/ 1
to make ready his	way	in the desert of	8, 270/ 13
out may find the	way	to it to come	8, 272/ 30
liberty to believe which	way	they list. But now	8, 287/ 24
abhorreth to hear). Another	way	the belief thereof profiteth	8, 288/ 16
he mean the first	way	-- that is to	8, 296/ 17
one thing, by the	way	, that ye mistake him	8, 300/ 17
led out of your	way	. He calleth the Sacrament	8, 300/ 18
Mass . . . and that the	way	that Luther deviseth is	8, 317/ 1
ye wot well, this	way	would do well. Now	8, 322/ 37
any man by the	way	, nor why he chose	8, 328/ 7
ye, a godly, wise	way	? Then goeth he further	8, 342/ 5
of Christ, saving by	way	of the allegory, seem	8, 353/ 9
Barnes construe it which	way	he list, that may	8, 363/ 10
not that by this	way	he maketh our Savior	8, 387/ 6
out of certainty, what	way	he might surely take	8, 388/ 6
he us, after this	way	, in another doubt: whether	8, 392/ 34
at the leastwise one	way	or other. For "faith	8, 395/ 9
deeds . . . but not by	way	of penance for our	8, 409/ 15
this faith is the	way	by the which the	8, 410/ 3
salvation, by any other	way	than this . . . the same	8, 410/ 8
out of the right	way	, and not of Christ's	8, 410/ 9
mean else, taking the	way	that he taketh, in	8, 413/ 13
this faith is the	way	by the which the	8, 413/ 22
salvation, by any other	way	than this . . . the same	8, 413/ 27
out of the right	way	, and not of Christ's	8, 413/ 27
he mean not that	way	, but that we be	8, 414/ 4
sufficient and the only	way	to heaven, we shall	8, 414/ 18
God by any other	way	than this faith that	8, 416/ 4
out of the right	way	, and not of Christ's	8, 416/ 5
belief, use any other	way	to heaven; that is	8, 416/ 21
therewith use as a	way	to heaven or to	8, 416/ 22
faith be such a	way	toward heaven that without	8, 416/ 29
us for a sufficient	way	to heaven. And therefore	8, 416/ 33
or twain in his	way	, that would break his	8, 419/ 37
and show them the	way	by the lantern. This	8, 424/ 31
by the lantern. This	way	useth Tyndale universally, as	8, 424/ 32
walked out of the	way	from the faith"? He	8, 430/ 17
he meaneth the first	way	; that is to wit	8, 446/ 10
then seek themselves the	way	to come thereto, and	8, 452/ 16
also make you a	way	to get out, so	8, 452/ 37
-- then, all the	way	they go, they say	8, 457/ 8

sin and damnable every	way	, and the other never	8, 462/ 6
Peter took a sure	way	when he said, "Thou	8, 465/ 8
fall into the right	way	again, and very clearly	8, 468/ 30
readers, a godly, wise	way	? I dare boldly say	8, 469/ 30
and err from the	way	of faith that is	8, 483/ 27
Christ and from the	way	of faith that is	8, 484/ 2
and are from the	way	of faith that is	8, 484/ 6
school. And by the	way	haply he seeth company	8, 489/ 1
finding yet by the	way	some companions that fall	8, 491/ 12
and truanting by the	way	-- which is more	8, 491/ 22
Spurn Point by the	way	in going at schoolward	8, 495/ 17
Bockle Pit by the	way	. . . and when the game	8, 496/ 30
man walketh in his	way	still. For yet he	8, 497/ 27
take him, therefore, that	way	that may be the	8, 498/ 6
for himself . . . and that	way	that his words gathered	8, 498/ 7
spy well enough which	way	this wily serpent walketh	8, 501/ 24
lead them in the	way	of the right belief	8, 505/ 7
folks ordinarily take that	way	, in the giving them	8, 507/ 31
is a good easy	way	, too . . . for then be	8, 521/ 4
nothing, almost, by the	way	(except only, peradventure, the	8, 522/ 5
and followed the right	way	of God in vain	8, 528/ 28
clean out of the	way	. Was he not ready	8, 528/ 35
therefore he deviseth another	way	, and would make us	8, 529/ 33
with the temptation a	way	out also, that ye	8, 531/ 36
with the temptation a	way	out, that ye may	8, 543/ 11
will ween by this	way	to wind out . . . we	8, 549/ 3
of a long, weary	way	, with a deep mire	8, 552/ 32
put you by the	way	two special great heresies	8, 567/ 37
can need none other	way	to give him warning	8, 570/ 30
he may mean diverse	ways	, but which way he	8, 31/ 27
weening that their new	ways	were well. Our Savior	8, 35/ 28
words and other malicious	ways	, the worst that the	8, 58/ 23
a man leave these	ways	and boldly cleave to	8, 61/ 15
fleshly spirituality, and their	ways	by which they have	8, 135/ 5
shall have so many	ways	to turn the people	8, 270/ 20
be converted from his	ways	and live? But truly	8, 432/ 11
have used some such	ways	as he could --	8, 509/ 33
he useth the same	ways	to win and save	8, 522/ 35
is broken nor any "	weak	" conscience offended): yet, for	8, 32/ 20
such as have a "	weak	" conscience and ween themselves	8, 62/ 11
fasts privily, where the	weak	consciences of other simple	8, 62/ 13
in the Lord the	weak	consciences of their sick	8, 62/ 18
for the strengthening of	weak	consciences, I shall show	8, 268/ 35
where there were no	weak	conscience of feeble-faithed folk	8, 351/ 28
God . . . but they be	weak	, sick, and wounded, and	8, 485/ 18
out of their seely	weak	and frail members. Now	8, 485/ 30
but that "they be	weak	, sick, and wounded, and	8, 486/ 33
must they needs be	weak	, feeble, and frail. And	8, 531/ 6
and not only of	weakness	and infirmity), he shall	8, 399/ 17
which is as the	weakness	of one that is	8, 419/ 19

be committed of malice,	weakness	, or frailty; whereof Tyndale	8, 423/ 30
shall be but of	weakness	and frailty -- be	8, 425/ 20
he saith), not of	weakness	or frailty, but of	8, 426/ 11
of frailty only and	weakness	?Ye see, good readers	8, 442/ 3
manslaughter, and adultery, of	weakness	and frailty . . . and that	8, 444/ 8
which is as the	weakness	of one that is	8, 444/ 39
shall be only of	weakness	and frailty of the	8, 447/ 28
if I mishap, for	weakness	and frailty, to consent	8, 457/ 28
devil doth, but of	weakness	and frailty, as other	8, 457/ 32
Holy Ghost), but of	weakness	and infirmity -- as	8, 460/ 11
the reason of their	weakness	. And as they cannot	8, 460/ 13
of purpose, but of	weakness	and infirmity . . . so can	8, 461/ 8
wit, never but of	weakness	and infirmity, as himself	8, 461/ 21
purpose, nor frailty, nor	weakness	, nor infirmity. So that	8, 461/ 32
of infirmity, frailty, or	weakness	. . . and for that cause	8, 462/ 1
it come but of	weakness	and frailty; and none	8, 462/ 28
wit have any such	weakness	, and so that he	8, 464/ 22
frailty only, and of	weakness	, through the fruit of	8, 485/ 28
purpose, but only for	weakness	and frailty -- for	8, 490/ 7
or to the common	weal	), for the place and	8, 354/ 19
shepherd, seeking only the	weal	of the flock and	8, 356/ 17
God's pleasure and their	wealth	. But then say I	8, 298/ 9
precepts are unto his	wealth	and profit, and that	8, 488/ 33
thou take it and	wear	it, I will take	8, 98/ 12
or else, if thou	wear	it not, thou shalt	8, 98/ 14
have it. For the	wearing	thereof helpeth him to	8, 98/ 16
nothing else but to	weary	all writers at last	8, 26/ 12
till they be so	weary	of eating that the	8, 521/ 1
him that he waxed	weary	thereof, and very sore	8, 523/ 37
occasion of a long,	weary	way, with a deep	8, 552/ 32
conscience, but he may	wed	when he will. And	8, 7/ 1
and so woo and	wed	and lawfully live in	8, 7/ 16
friars, not let to	wed	harlots and then call	8, 11/ 17
was good enough to	wed	upon a cushion when	8, 14/ 23
abed, as their priests	wed	, I ween, where their	8, 14/ 24
they let not to	wed	openly at church, and	8, 14/ 25
that friars may lawfully	wed	nuns . . . and that no	8, 32/ 5
may walk out and	wed	nuns -- and is	8, 41/ 25
for a friar to	wed	a his pleasure. For	8, 45/ 16
that a priest should	wed	a nun. And therefore	8, 46/ 21
monk or friar should	wed	a nun, as they	8, 50/ 3
when they list may	wed	nuns notwithstanding their vows	8, 108/ 5
when monks and friars	wed	nuns, they may call	8, 121/ 7
fall to flesh and "	wed	." And therefore, good Christian	8, 140/ 9
as Luther hath done:	wed	a nun and make	8, 190/ 32
will run out and	wed	. And thus ye may	8, 191/ 22
sin; friars may well	wed	nuns and must needs	8, 221/ 11
Who thinketh that to	wed	a nun is no	8, 228/ 8
these wretches themselves that	wed	them, but they verily	8, 228/ 9
for a friar to	wed	a nun . . . and yet	8, 228/ 31

that friars may well	wed	nuns . . . but if they	8, 248/ 2
out of religion and	wed	harlots at their liberty	8, 249/ 16
example, that friars may	wed	nuns -- either the	8, 249/ 32
believed, that friars may	wed	nuns, against the doctrine	8, 250/ 7
for ye see they	wed	nuns openly. And when	8, 265/ 30
example . . . whether friars may	wed	nuns. Tut, nay; that	8, 266/ 6
say that friars may	wed	nuns. Of both which	8, 272/ 23
that a monk might	wed	a nun! And lo	8, 279/ 7
might run out and	wed	nuns: to that they	8, 367/ 8
believe that friars may	wed	nuns, and that no	8, 381/ 33
and run out and	wed	together -- he that	8, 394/ 36
of religion and go	wed	a nun. Now am	8, 395/ 7
and run out and	wed	nuns. Which point of	8, 403/ 26
vowed widows willing to	wed	should have "damnation" because	8, 403/ 30
faith they would now	wed	, and give a second	8, 403/ 34
may well and lawfully	wed	nuns; and a great	8, 418/ 1
chastity, run out and	wed	nuns and live in	8, 423/ 17
monk or friar should	wed	a nun. Wherein if	8, 477/ 36
maintain that friars may	wed	nuns." . . . or that that	8, 480/ 22
for a friar to	wed	a nun -- in	8, 481/ 24
liberty of friars to	wed	nuns! And therefore unto	8, 515/ 22
us that friars may	wed	nuns . . . because it is	8, 564/ 30
beguiled a woman and	wedded	her -- the poor	8, 7/ 8
the priest, that is	wedded	now; and, I hear	8, 10/ 19
a spouse of Christ,	wedded	her himself in reproach	8, 47/ 36
to boil: then many	wedded	men should need few	8, 63/ 11
the boldness of his	wedded	harlots, monks, and friars	8, 73/ 6
out of religion and	wedded	fleeing Cate, his nun	8, 86/ 22
vowed chastity and never	wedded	woman in his days	8, 122/ 13
spiritual! For the fleshly	wedded	harlots of their church	8, 135/ 12
redemption although he had	wedded	, and begotten children too	8, 287/ 20
their nature . . . and that	wedded	men have been made	8, 306/ 8
word of a fond	wedded	friar or any fond	8, 404/ 21
dieth impenitent, as divers	wedded	friars die in their	8, 488/ 16
in apostasy, and after	wedded	his nun, and yet	8, 493/ 10
friar, each of them	wedded	and bedded with other	8, 564/ 32
other, and both twain	wedded	and bedded with the	8, 564/ 33
breaketh his vow and	weddeth	a harlot, then he	8, 261/ 22
friars in forbearing open	wedding	with nuns (in all	8, 32/ 18
and by their filthy "	wedding	" showed themselves plain, open	8, 138/ 28
that teacheth such beastly "	wedding	" with contempt of their	8, 140/ 11
have had such beastly "	wedding	" in great abomination; and	8, 140/ 16
likelihood, to look toward	wedding	; he speaketh like a	8, 190/ 29
sinfully double-defiled himself with	wedding	of his nun. Or	8, 305/ 29
Friar Luther do, in	wedding	of the nun, with	8, 442/ 24
trust in lechery, with	wedding	of a nun, then	8, 483/ 23
expulsion of chastity, with	wedding	of nuns and living	8, 484/ 18
fleshly, and friars with	wedding	nuns . . . and that if	8, 571/ 32
nun under name of	wedlock	, and all the chief	8, 41/ 1
himself in reproach of	wedlock	, called her his wife	8, 48/ 1

lechery good and lawful	wedlock	. And thus, lo, good	8, 50/ 12
express the marriage or	wedlock	that is between us	8, 85/ 3
lechery, and call it	wedlock	. And indeed they may	8, 121/ 2
they may call it	wedlock	and they will . . . as	8, 121/ 3
they may call it	wedlock	and they will. But	8, 121/ 8
the worshipful name of "	wedlock	," it were as good	8, 121/ 14
filthy lechery for honest	wedlock	and lawful matrimony. Tyndale	8, 131/ 20
deeds in their named	wedlock	, their very sinful lechery	8, 140/ 20
to wit, Confirmation, Penance,	Wedlock	, Holy Order, and Aneling	8, 303/ 29
defile one another. For	wedlock	defileth priesthood, more than	8, 305/ 8
and prefer it before	wedlock	with its work; or	8, 305/ 21
he must say that	wedlock	with its work is	8, 305/ 22
where it saith that	wedlock	is honorable where the	8, 305/ 25
if the work of	wedlock	be foul and sinful	8, 305/ 28
and the work of	wedlock	be not repugnant, the	8, 305/ 32
where he saith that "	wedlock	defileth priesthood, more than	8, 305/ 36
knoweth and confesseth that	wedlock	and priesthood be not	8, 306/ 7
of the work of	wedlock	is more acceptable to	8, 306/ 10
than the work of	wedlock	in Matrimony: therefore the	8, 306/ 11
where it might be	weeded	out and cast away	8, 206/ 28
will not do this	week	. For he must prove	8, 315/ 37
may make two every	week	if it were expedient	8, 320/ 9
and change all the	week	and all the year	8, 322/ 22
eternal day without either	week	or year. And this	8, 322/ 23
pleased him to have	weekly	celebrated with the resting	8, 321/ 20
he find it five	weeks	after in a fish's	8, 534/ 1
the devil while they	ween	to serve God --	8, 3/ 29
idolatry to make men	ween	they serve God with	8, 3/ 32
the poor woman, I	ween	, unaware that he is	8, 7/ 8
the maker, but some	ween	it was Friar Roye	8, 7/ 18
their priests wed, I	ween	, where their persons be	8, 14/ 24
was never wretch, I	ween	, better worthy. Yet is	8, 20/ 35
to make every man	ween	that he had never	8, 21/ 5
to make the people	ween	that he had held	8, 21/ 31
of their judges, to	ween	that they judged wrong	8, 25/ 4
the laws), what effect	ween	ye they would that	8, 30/ 8
decay. For once, I	ween	, the youngest of us	8, 34/ 16
he not wise, I	ween	, that would willfully drink	8, 37/ 15
that a man would	ween	it were written from	8, 40/ 15
-- would he not	ween	that it were a	8, 41/ 5
words, would ye should	ween	that these folk of	8, 46/ 13
Christian -- and I	ween	they were all baptized	8, 46/ 33
together! Who would not	ween	that he were with	8, 47/ 21
that would we should	ween	that his high spiritual	8, 60/ 16
he would have us	ween	that we were at	8, 60/ 22
a "weak" conscience and	ween	themselves bound to the	8, 62/ 11
Luther would make us	ween	. For that were the	8, 67/ 2
will would make us	ween	that God alone worketh	8, 71/ 31
-- is not Tyndale,	ween	ye, well overseen to	8, 78/ 28
there? Except that Tyndale	ween	that Saint James were	8, 87/ 25

Tyndale would make us	ween	we need no labor	8, 106/ 18
would some unwise man	ween	, peradventure, that Tyndale doth	8, 110/ 34
God, a man would	ween	almost that a gosling	8, 113/ 36
that they should not	ween	that it was but	8, 122/ 5
Tyndale would we should	ween	that this eight hundred	8, 135/ 16
be so unwise to	ween	that he were a	8, 140/ 31
he would make men	ween	that good manners were	8, 150/ 8
without writing, Tyndale, I	ween	, will not deny me	8, 155/ 7
too . . . and will, I	ween	, at last deny even	8, 158/ 24
and saith that they	ween	no man may pray	8, 162/ 23
never man was, I	ween	, so mad to mean	8, 163/ 30
the parties were, I	ween	, somewhat better than I	8, 164/ 20
to make the reader	ween	that Saint Paul speak	8, 173/ 13
kind, to make men	ween	it were better. And	8, 174/ 13
kind to make men	ween	it worse -- that	8, 174/ 15
see mine errors but	ween	that my lies were	8, 175/ 18
laugh; and so, I	ween	, he maketh many more	8, 178/ 30
reader, and make him	ween	he were walking down	8, 180/ 16
he would make men	ween	that Holy Orders were	8, 188/ 12
washing," to make men	ween	it were no nother	8, 189/ 19
Ghost . . . and make men	ween	that they dance in	8, 201/ 11
the thing before: I	ween	we had before, none	8, 207/ 31
Latins), men were, I	ween	, far off from confessing	8, 207/ 35
Tyndale would have us	ween	that after Baptism there	8, 212/ 28
hand. And if Tyndale	ween	to make the matter	8, 215/ 28
them and make them	ween	the thing were otherwise	8, 219/ 30
light to make men	ween	he would show them	8, 223/ 32
in the matter, may	ween	that Tyndale in these	8, 224/ 21
he would make men	ween	that wheresoever there were	8, 227/ 30
he would have us	ween	that Christ would have	8, 233/ 33
understanding to make men	ween	that God taketh no	8, 239/ 25
not by these words	ween	that he would have	8, 240/ 1
and would we should	ween	that it were highly	8, 240/ 36
would thereby make us	ween	that men's words should	8, 241/ 6
he would we should	ween	were the faith that	8, 256/ 2
not might hap to	ween	that he saith it	8, 258/ 40
against themselves where they	ween	to speak for themselves	8, 264/ 1
as for writing, I	ween	, as long as he	8, 273/ 2
that it will, I	ween	, be very hard for	8, 274/ 4
he would have us	ween	that no sacrament either	8, 276/ 22
yet . . . there would, I	ween	, for all the natural	8, 276/ 29
in good faith, I	ween	we shall see those	8, 287/ 21
be so wretched to	ween	God had on every	8, 298/ 30
Scripture. And if Tyndale	ween	to wry aside and	8, 299/ 11
concludeth it . . . shall surely	ween	it were a poisoned	8, 307/ 9
it himself. Would Tyndale,	ween	you, be well content	8, 307/ 30
-- would it not,	ween	ye, have done very	8, 308/ 12
not that they should	ween	that the observing of	8, 308/ 24
and would make us	ween	that Saint John left	8, 311/ 10
all . . . but if Tyndale	ween	that the books would	8, 311/ 23

that would make you	ween	that whatsoever ye find	8, 311/ 27
he may make us	ween	in the meanwhile that	8, 313/ 30
we list -- I	ween	that none will say	8, 321/ 25
that other men should	ween	-- that he had	8, 330/ 31
neither is nor, I	ween	, never was since the	8, 336/ 24
councils -- yet, I	ween	, shall he find none	8, 340/ 36
all. Is not this,	ween	ye, a godly, wise	8, 342/ 5
them. Were not this,	ween	ye, well argued: "Moses	8, 350/ 35
Friar Barnes doth, and	ween	because he spoke of	8, 352/ 2
bishop's will. And I	ween	that law be not	8, 357/ 30
you and make you	ween	that all the old	8, 367/ 20
and would have you	ween	were naught worth, because	8, 367/ 22
Who would not now	ween	that this man had	8, 386/ 10
for all that confession,	ween	well enough that there	8, 406/ 9
he would make us	ween	that because we be	8, 420/ 35
then would make us	ween	, with such wise juggling	8, 421/ 8
he would make us	ween	that Saint John meant	8, 439/ 37
this argument, would then	ween	he had plainly proved	8, 440/ 8
so wise as to	ween	that Saint John meant	8, 440/ 36
as would make us	ween	that some were God's	8, 441/ 15
us and make us	ween	that with that confession	8, 441/ 23
Tyndale would make us	ween	that himself and his	8, 442/ 13
following, would we should	ween	that Saint Paul meaneth	8, 444/ 6
here a wise riddle,	ween	ye, and well declared	8, 446/ 31
devil. Were not this,	ween	you, good readers, a	8, 469/ 30
labor to make men	ween	that nothing was necessarily	8, 473/ 33
same. Now, if he	ween	to escape out so	8, 477/ 16
will . . . he shall, I	ween	, find no wise man	8, 493/ 33
These words men would	ween	were but well and	8, 499/ 25
Tyndale; nor, as I	ween	, Tyndale's own sharp eagle	8, 503/ 23
faith . . . and make us	ween	it were so because	8, 510/ 16
hundred years ago . . . I	ween	it will be no	8, 513/ 37
laboreth to make us	ween	that the will of	8, 518/ 31
wiliness of him to	ween	it well covered thus	8, 519/ 34
elect . . . lest he may	ween	that they pertain not	8, 520/ 12
strength at all, nor	ween	they have no free	8, 523/ 17
sin, lest he should	ween	that any virtue came	8, 524/ 6
feather. Then would ye	ween	that he accuseth David	8, 530/ 37
Tyndale will make us	ween	that the abominable deeds	8, 531/ 17
bare word make us	ween	the contrary, and boldly	8, 537/ 22
And it will, I	ween	, well appear also that	8, 538/ 21
and dread, as I	ween	it is expounded in	8, 538/ 27
heresies . . . and make us	ween	that upon temptation to	8, 544/ 13
he now make us	ween	that though they believed	8, 547/ 14
Judas, which was, I	ween	, as far from the	8, 548/ 8
tell us, and will	ween	by this way to	8, 549/ 3
he will not, I	ween	, for very shame be	8, 551/ 6
sorrow would make men	ween	it was no deadly	8, 551/ 30
proved, and make men	ween	all were won with	8, 553/ 28
be his faith: I	ween	it will be no	8, 554/ 8

out of question, I	ween	all wise men think	8, 559/ 6
by the agreement, I	ween	, of all the whole	8, 559/ 13
that we should now	ween	that he had well	8, 560/ 6
as no man would	ween	were likely to be	8, 565/ 12
Tyndale's elects have, or	ween	they have, such a	8, 566/ 32
they feel, or else	ween	they feel, that they	8, 566/ 33
he fain would and	weeneth	to blind in such	8, 35/ 6
for his own sin . . .	weeneth	that Christ had not	8, 90/ 10
water through the word,"	weeneth	that he setteth the	8, 96/ 17
faith . . . and when he	weeneth	that he hath made	8, 136/ 33
God: then, when he	weeneth	that he hath made	8, 136/ 35
which yet where he	weeneth	that he speaketh wisest	8, 292/ 9
taketh great pleasure . . . and	weeneth	-- or would, at	8, 330/ 30
point; whereunto when Tyndale	weeneth	to find any farther	8, 357/ 20
there wrought never one.	Weeneth	Tyndale that our Lord	8, 376/ 28
covereth her head and	weeneth	all were well, when	8, 519/ 19
point in which he	weeneth	himself to deal the	8, 559/ 17
end thereof, where he	weeneth	least -- where he	8, 559/ 21
least -- where he	weeneth	himself to sit surest	8, 559/ 22
and secretly poison themselves,	weening	the books were very	8, 35/ 21
these folk of oversight,	weening	that their new ways	8, 35/ 28
on the holy day . . .	weening	that they might do	8, 73/ 24
foolish, fearful despair . . . either	weening	that after any "feeling	8, 433/ 18
as it were, lukewarm . . .	weening	, therefore, since he findeth	8, 526/ 4
mock and jest at,	weep	and repent in hell	8, 571/ 2
were a babe that	weepeth	and waxeth angry with	8, 490/ 31
your heart in fasting,	weeping	, and wailing. Tear your	8, 68/ 26
to hearty mourning and	weeping	, not for a countenance	8, 68/ 29
heart, in fasting, in	weeping	, and wailing. Tear your	8, 214/ 21
fear, sorrow, mourning, and	weeping	, had so deeply pierced	8, 541/ 18
written against them, and	weigh	them both at the	8, 38/ 9
abused. But whoso well	weigh	them, and consider every	8, 294/ 22
And to this effect	weighed	that holy blessing that	8, 85/ 23
see that they have	weighed	it well between them	8, 109/ 36
to be considered and	weighed	in his words that	8, 257/ 10
from the beginning! He	weigheth	his words wisely when	8, 271/ 10
long tale of little	weight	: that this word "church	8, 144/ 18
and whereupon the greatest	weight	of all our matter	8, 145/ 33
point whereupon the great	weight	of all the matter	8, 153/ 31
the" -- whereupon the	weight	of the sentence hangeth	8, 233/ 22
were things of little	weight	, and not worth the	8, 325/ 28
in matters of great	weight	, maliciously to set forth	8, 357/ 7
necessary and of great	weight	that they had received	8, 365/ 5
sins be of one	weight	. . . concerning the difficulty of	8, 423/ 33
over and dissemble the	weight	of Saint John's words	8, 435/ 18
occasion to lay the	weight	of their just damnation	8, 502/ 1
laid so sore a	weight	of persecution upon David's	8, 528/ 25
burden is a great	weight	upon a child, and	8, 530/ 34
matter with this great,	weighty	word: "These examples might	8, 72/ 26
sacrament or ceremony, or	weighty	point of belief, for	8, 154/ 31

and make it more	weighty	(as when it is	8, 216/ 27
The viler the better	welcome	to you! Better is	8, 190/ 26
that was of the	well-believing	sort did not miracles	8, 247/ 1
field . . . and all his	well-beloved	book is not worth	8, 34/ 21
is no doubt, my	well-beloved	brethren, but that every	8, 370/ 2
Lo, here have I,	well-beloved	readers, nothing letted, partly	8, 405/ 21
said "This is my	well-beloved	Son, in whom I	8, 464/ 36
his business to its	well-deserved	end . . . gave him suddenly	8, 13/ 15
all the wise and	well-framed	reasons which I have	8, 283/ 2
up unto him some	well-known	blind man, and in	8, 269/ 6
England, except haply some	well-Latined	Jews converted, or else	8, 92/ 23
that divers wise and	well-learned	men should set their	8, 35/ 25
that good, virtuous, and	well-learned	man Nicholas de Lyra	8, 232/ 16
old holy, wise, and	well-learned	doctors, some one at	8, 249/ 35
all those holy, wise,	well-learned	saints all this fifteen	8, 250/ 4
madmen affirm to be	well-seasoned	and good . . . and have	8, 45/ 1
readers, a wise and	well-told	tale? It is enough	8, 550/ 3
truth . . . and leadeth every	well-willing	person apart . . . into the	8, 295/ 28
say, his belief with	well-working	love -- failed him	8, 556/ 11
faithful folk with a	well-working	love, eternally damned in	8, 556/ 13
wine as the water	welled	out with the blood	8, 318/ 31
Baptism, the water that	welleth	out of Holy Church	8, 100/ 18
Prelates . . . wherein Tyndale had	went	to have made a	8, 8/ 20
and a monk, he	went	about two wives, one	8, 16/ 30
Tewkesbury heard that, he	went	from it again by	8, 20/ 27
greatly forced whether they	went	forward or backward, as	8, 21/ 8
his charge -- he	went	unto Norwich, where he	8, 22/ 14
in a sack, and	went	hanging his head low	8, 66/ 8
think that when they	went	about to punish their	8, 70/ 27
bone, even as he	went	here on earth" --	8, 114/ 15
time certain necromancers and	went	into a cave to	8, 128/ 25
matter as though he	went	about to make everything	8, 144/ 16
in their law . . . which	went	from hand to hand	8, 155/ 1
that the true faith	went	quite away therewith . . . without	8, 158/ 17
people perceive that Tyndale	went	about to bring in	8, 178/ 39
all the world have	went	that Saint Paul had	8, 189/ 26
God unwritten . . . and so	went	from man to man	8, 225/ 2
were sent would have	went	that they had lied	8, 244/ 4
Nor when divers apostles	went	together . . . every one of	8, 247/ 4
flourished that he had	went	the glittering thereof would	8, 252/ 31
which sorts if there	went	so many away that	8, 272/ 23
the soul -- then	went	they wrong. And that	8, 299/ 29
and God above allthing"	went	with the apostles and	8, 333/ 3
More I had little	went	that Tyndale would have	8, 342/ 14
by certain subtleties, and	went	about it by syllogisms	8, 369/ 27
not . . . and afterward he	went	again to the sea	8, 446/ 24
with a cankered conscience	went	about to deceive for	8, 481/ 13
clergy . . . but, feeling fruit,	went	further and fell to	8, 482/ 30
peradventure appear that he	went	about before with a	8, 492/ 21
of likelihood, ere they	went	to their bridebed, if	8, 493/ 12

rest . . . and then he	went	to supper merrily . . . and	8, 496/ 36
sin, the worse it	went	with him, as he	8, 528/ 29
first, that they had	went	that he had been	8, 545/ 37
his belief lacking, he	went	not about to seek	8, 546/ 7
unto. For when he	went	about to make his	8, 548/ 14
to himself immediately, and	went	out and wept bitterly	8, 550/ 13
I sat down and	wept	and mourned many days	8, 67/ 15
he fasted, as he	wept	and mourned, to move	8, 67/ 18
is there -- I	wept	not in those prayers	8, 371/ 28
and went out and	wept	bitterly for sorrow. And	8, 550/ 13
that since Saint Peter	wept	sorrowfully therefor, he was	8, 555/ 33
swallowed up with the	whale	as by the delight	8, 8/ 5
a solemn feast; and	whatsomever	thing we find that	8, 370/ 33
you, as men sift	wheat	. But I have prayed	8, 553/ 13
to sift you as	wheat	; but I have prayed	8, 553/ 16
the begetting of a	whelp	or a kitling. And	8, 85/ 34
break any link thereof.	Whereabout	forasmuch as he seeth	8, 223/ 13
may the better understand	whereabout	he goeth . . . and that	8, 390/ 35
all his principal ground,	whereabout	his master and himself	8, 473/ 32
devotion that he forgetteth	whereabout	he goeth. Now, for	8, 542/ 10
so good heed taketh	whereabout	he goeth, that forthwith	8, 544/ 25
and is profitable. And	wherefor	? Not only for taming	8, 68/ 18
thereupon that the belief	whereinto	the Spirit of God	8, 258/ 17
as a dead vessel,	whereinto	Tyndale putteth and poureth	8, 504/ 11
faith is the rock	whereon	Christ built his congregation	8, 402/ 28
God again. And in	whichsoever	of these two states	8, 428/ 15
credence to that church	whichsoever	be it . . . he therefore	8, 479/ 28
preach, but must with	whips	and bats beat them	8, 515/ 4
be not worth a	whistle	. For ye may tell	8, 504/ 19
stayeth at his master's	whistling	, and suffereth his bridle	8, 455/ 33
to Tyndale, never a	whit	. For if he turn	8, 168/ 14
that time never a	whit	of God's good Spirit	8, 442/ 30
at his word take	white	for black and black	8, 136/ 34
black and black for	white	, and God for the	8, 136/ 34
in all horrible deeds,	whithersoever	the occasions of their	8, 450/ 29
may as slightly regard	Whitsun	Sunday as Hock Monday	8, 4/ 21
to God's Service on	Whitsun	Sunday, or friars in	8, 32/ 17
or Easter Day, or	Whitsuntide	, to keep them for	8, 75/ 5
in the fast at	Whitsuntide	, saith in this wise	8, 370/ 1
what time God bade	whoa	and gave us leave	8, 407/ 29
main sea. Insomuch that	whoever	goeth about to make	8, 89/ 12
temporally to punish the	whole	people for the sins	8, 2/ 12
unto God kept that	whole	country from rain by	8, 2/ 35
devotions, and then the	whole	Psalter, too. After the	8, 10/ 7
sped, we have the	whole	sum of Scripture in	8, 10/ 12
them hither by the	whole	vatfuls at once . . . and	8, 11/ 33
devil's disciples, beset their	whole	pleasure and study, to	8, 12/ 5
church, and take the	whole	parish for witnesses of	8, 14/ 25
these folk be, whose	whole	sect is nothing else	8, 19/ 13
things, whoso heard the	whole	process, came in such	8, 22/ 20

-- and by the	whole	church of Christ so	8, 25/ 29
and to overwhelm the	whole	world with words. Now	8, 26/ 13
the masters of that	whole	holy sect, and consider	8, 40/ 29
very father of their	whole	sect, and see him	8, 40/ 30
and shameth all his	whole	book after. Wherefore, good	8, 42/ 30
against himself and his	whole	church -- I say	8, 43/ 35
-- I say his	whole	church; not the clergy	8, 43/ 35
clergy only, but the	whole	congregation of all Christian	8, 43/ 36
Luther, and all their	whole	sect, in that they	8, 50/ 36
sense received of the	whole	Catholic Church -- not	8, 61/ 9
not one through the	whole	year; as ye now	8, 63/ 2
sore oppugn, that the	whole	church of Christ, priests	8, 65/ 13
sacrament of Christ, the	whole	Christian company present should	8, 84/ 5
principal work and the	whole	worker in the cleansing	8, 100/ 31
let to deny a	whole	heap of those reasons	8, 101/ 17
as part of the	whole	man, by touching the	8, 103/ 35
together suffered all his	whole	church (neither good nor	8, 108/ 6
mock at all the	whole	matter -- both at	8, 110/ 28
off clean all our	whole	faith . . . lest such infidels	8, 110/ 31
and burn them up	whole	. . . or else burn part	8, 113/ 8
himself destroyeth all his	whole	abominable doctrine. For he	8, 118/ 3
they see against the	whole	consent of Christendom so	8, 130/ 1
and the cardinals the	whole	Catholic Church. But if	8, 130/ 25
among them, and the	whole	people with them, in	8, 131/ 2
the creatures of the	whole	world. And then we	8, 132/ 1
right, or else the	whole	church of all Christian	8, 134/ 5
But likewise as Tyndale's	whole	story serveth here all	8, 137/ 35
Huessgen, and all the	whole	pack of the principal	8, 138/ 26
into this book mine	whole	Dialogue again. Wherefore in	8, 143/ 24
spirituality only . . . but the	whole	body of the city	8, 144/ 32
Scripture" -- for "the	whole	multitude . . . that receive the	8, 144/ 36
councils do represent the	whole	Church. As when we	8, 145/ 16
a parliament representeth the	whole	realm, and is by	8, 145/ 18
meant to all the	whole	town nor to all	8, 145/ 24
city only, but that	whole	number of every city	8, 146/ 4
village throughout all the	whole	world. This signification Tyndale	8, 146/ 5
mean it for the	whole	number of citizens, or	8, 146/ 10
in his note the	whole	Catholic Church, I marvel	8, 146/ 13
the clergy but the	whole	"congregation, multitude, or company	8, 146/ 23
spirituality only . . . but the	whole	body of the city	8, 146/ 25
citizens and of the	whole	body of the city	8, 146/ 30
description -- all the	whole	body of the city	8, 147/ 2
London," where all the	whole	town is Christian people	8, 147/ 5
man understand thereby the	whole	body of the city	8, 147/ 6
be given to the	whole	book in which they	8, 155/ 18
any part of the	whole	book of Holy Scripture	8, 155/ 23
to God's Service . . . the	whole	company prayeth for the	8, 159/ 11
company prayeth for the	whole	presence, and so is	8, 159/ 11
man . . . and that the	whole	Church is the whole	8, 163/ 27
whole Church is the	whole	Christian people . . . and therefore	8, 163/ 27

godly part of that	whole	godly company. And the	8, 164/ 12
to answer all the	whole	heap of heretics that	8, 172/ 27
ecclesia to signify the	whole	company of Christian people	8, 189/ 2
be so entire and	whole	that all that ever	8, 203/ 13
third word repeat a	whole	tale, where one word	8, 205/ 29
the sins of this	whole	world -- and for	8, 209/ 23
God in all their	whole	life. And then were	8, 215/ 23
his father. For the	whole	Scripture and all believing	8, 224/ 8
effect of all their	whole	heresies hangeth (for but	8, 226/ 4
able to win the	whole	field. For whereas I	8, 226/ 9
as for all the	whole	Gospel -- that is	8, 226/ 15
and condemning all his	whole	sect. For I never	8, 227/ 5
defend and teach the	whole	dead, stinking sea of	8, 227/ 17
hearts of all his	whole	sect be the dark	8, 227/ 19
the witness of his	whole	Catholic Church. For which	8, 237/ 24
the witness of his	whole	Catholic Church, to hear	8, 239/ 20
master, and all their	whole	hundred sects that are	8, 242/ 12
the proof of their	whole	doctrine. And so God	8, 246/ 33
that thing which the	whole	Catholic Church had in	8, 247/ 31
church is by their	whole	consent sure. For else	8, 248/ 14
-- never suffer his	whole	Catholic Church to consent	8, 248/ 16
know well that their	whole	assent is not wrought	8, 248/ 34
but also all the	whole	Church of every time	8, 249/ 12
him and all his	whole	doctrine utterly . . . that if	8, 252/ 34
question hangeth all their	whole	hold in the destruction	8, 253/ 6
used everywhere in Christ's	whole	church, and the consent	8, 260/ 20
nearer. For if the	whole	world were at that	8, 272/ 11
flood that drowned the	whole	world. But else, in	8, 273/ 35
also that by this	whole	time of fifteen hundred	8, 274/ 14
outward circumcision was the	whole	testament . . . but the sacrament	8, 276/ 15
thing destroyeth all his	whole	purpose. And therefore, to	8, 278/ 13
More Here is his	whole	ground whereupon he will	8, 279/ 15
thereupon is all his	whole	matter grounded, let him	8, 279/ 21
this is all the	whole	proof that ever he	8, 279/ 35
this point whereupon his	whole	purpose hangeth. And indeed	8, 279/ 36
that he wrote a	whole	book against the old	8, 286/ 14
conclusion this is the	whole	sum. Which sum what	8, 294/ 36
special thing and the	whole	effect of the sacrament	8, 297/ 25
a fool, for the	whole	world will confess it	8, 305/ 34
final clause and his	whole	conclusion . . . Tyndale And finally	8, 307/ 11
this chapter. For the	whole	effect of all these	8, 307/ 26
and they should be	whole	, and that they should	8, 308/ 11
therefore, since Saint John's	whole	book was made not	8, 311/ 18
the hearts of Christ's	whole	Catholic Church, he shall	8, 311/ 37
and therewith all the	whole	Catholic Church beside, have	8, 314/ 11
And never shall the	whole	Catholic Church neither make	8, 322/ 13
which "we"? Whether the	whole	Catholic Church, or every	8, 322/ 31
we" all we the	whole	church of Christ by	8, 322/ 37
then destroyeth he his	whole	reason that he made	8, 325/ 24
for good through Christ's	whole	Catholic Church -- nor	8, 326/ 31

-- that is, the	whole	congregation -- shall judge	8, 341/ 29
be judged by the	whole	church remaining still in	8, 341/ 35
and over all the	whole	corps of Christendom, to	8, 342/ 3
than to believe the	whole	Catholic Church, and general	8, 344/ 22
councils that represent that	whole	body of the Catholic	8, 344/ 23
swerveth not from the	whole	body of the Church	8, 345/ 2
properly meant of the	whole	universal Church itself, and	8, 345/ 3
councils general representing that	whole	Church, whereof every particular	8, 345/ 4
the laws that the	whole	Church maketh, beside the	8, 351/ 26
to bedward (all the	whole	house together) till he	8, 354/ 27
bishop nor pope, nor	whole	general council, nor all	8, 354/ 32
kept of all the	whole	Church, we believe them	8, 370/ 37
The thing that the	whole	Church holdeth, and is	8, 371/ 4
were uncertain whether the	whole	Church were in damnable	8, 376/ 8
the doctrine of his	whole	Church continually. For therein	8, 376/ 26
and to command his	whole	Church to believe and	8, 378/ 27
of Tyndale, if the	whole	Church shall never believe	8, 378/ 29
he can say, the	whole	Church in like wise	8, 379/ 1
apostles, or all the	whole	twelve together. And yet	8, 381/ 22
elect church is the	whole	multitude of all repenting	8, 390/ 9
elect church" is the "	whole	multitude" of all repentant	8, 391/ 4
he mean that his "	whole	multitude" of "repenting sinners	8, 391/ 20
and bad . . . of which	whole	number the good are	8, 392/ 32
in effect all the	whole	matter and purpose of	8, 393/ 8
nor cast out. This	whole	body both of good	8, 397/ 29
and reproved by the	whole	body, and soon known	8, 398/ 16
the faith of Christ's	whole	Catholic Church for the	8, 404/ 20
ye should see the	whole	sum and effect of	8, 405/ 26
in effect, all his	whole	opinion together as touching	8, 405/ 32
point whereupon all the	whole	faith hangeth. For in	8, 408/ 10
satisfaction; and so his	whole	tale is a false	8, 410/ 20
Holy Scripture, is the	whole	multitude that profess the	8, 417/ 11
point, hear all his	whole	chapter together, without any	8, 418/ 27
ye have heard his	whole	holy sermon together, by	8, 419/ 29
and better than the	whole	Catholic Church of Christ	8, 426/ 30
saints, and all the	whole	church of Christ. This	8, 427/ 3
shall find that the	whole	purpose of Saint John	8, 434/ 10
other than thus . . . the	whole	process of his epistle	8, 434/ 24
God, and put their	whole	hope and trust of	8, 447/ 20
chapter. For since the	whole	sum thereof is, as	8, 460/ 21
error be all the	whole	sect of Jews. So	8, 464/ 34
promises. This is the	whole	sum and effect of	8, 467/ 21
and effect of this	whole	chapter, though he trifle	8, 467/ 21
he condemneth plainly the	whole	tale that he telleth	8, 470/ 12
proof of all his	whole	conclusion in this chapter	8, 471/ 2
heard already, throughout his	whole	title wherein he laboreth	8, 472/ 29
and avoided, all his	whole	chapter thereof. But now	8, 472/ 34
will say that this	whole	multitude of the known	8, 477/ 13
common consent of the	whole	Church . . . and not take	8, 478/ 6
common faith of the	whole	Catholic Church; not though	8, 478/ 8

confess that against his	whole	purpose he is upon	8, 479/ 10
end of all the	whole	matter. For ye will	8, 479/ 24
chapter and also this	whole	work . . . wherein with a	8, 480/ 8
and destroyed all his	whole	matter. For as touching	8, 480/ 10
in tenscore years), but	whole	goodly monasteries they burned	8, 482/ 24
churches, almost, through the	whole	country -- robbed, despoiled	8, 482/ 26
the articles that the	whole	Catholic Church put trust	8, 483/ 30
and by all the	whole	corps of Christendom, from	8, 486/ 8
proper points of his	whole	conveyance and his legerdemain	8, 487/ 12
to call upon the	whole	world. And he sent	8, 499/ 18
praise, but give the	whole	glory to God . . . should	8, 506/ 11
Geometry, as that every	whole	thing is more than	8, 507/ 18
appeareth plainly by the	whole	process of his work	8, 518/ 29
in general, by the	whole	progress thereof, as by	8, 519/ 4
against Tyndale, all the	whole	matter . . . both that David	8, 538/ 29
that, all this his	whole	chapter of the order	8, 549/ 28
our election . . . whereof the	whole	purpose is, in effect	8, 549/ 29
C parts of the	whole	time whereof A, B	8, 557/ 8
three parts of his	whole	time A, B, C	8, 557/ 17
marring of all the	whole	matter. For whereas our	8, 558/ 11
ween, of all the	whole	people of the world	8, 559/ 13
own purpose, all his	whole	matter perverted, and quite	8, 559/ 34
the church," here his	whole	process endeth. And willing	8, 560/ 5
that it is "the	whole	multitude of all repenting	8, 563/ 23
here is all Tyndale's	whole	tale, that he hath	8, 566/ 8
not in all his	whole	process half a leaf	8, 566/ 12
well, this is the	whole	sum: that God chooseth	8, 566/ 18
made in all this	whole	process of his unto	8, 567/ 16
that it is "the	whole	multitude of all repenting	8, 567/ 26
still, whereupon all his	whole	matter hangeth . . . and let	8, 569/ 22
told us that the	whole	multitude of his-fashioned elects	8, 571/ 7
unto him that the	whole	multitude, not of his	8, 571/ 12
unto us that the	whole	multitude of Christian people	8, 571/ 15
him that all his	whole	heresies were the very	8, 571/ 26
hap to lose a	whole	day in God's service	8, 572/ 12
somewhat show you what	wholesome	heresies this holy martyr	8, 13/ 4
newelties that the old,	wholesome	wine with which good	8, 38/ 11
to be good and	wholesome	which these fond fellows	8, 44/ 34
to receive it . . . is	wholesome	to the soul, and	8, 114/ 28
virginity and many other	wholesome	things above the perfection	8, 262/ 23
that it were as	wholesome	for our souls as	8, 283/ 27
and fashion of the	wholesome	words which thou hast	8, 360/ 18
scriptures and the sure,	wholesome	expositions thereof, but also	8, 378/ 21
to get again both	wholesome	hope and charity. But	8, 421/ 33
end with the good,	wholesome	counsel of Saint John	8, 441/ 13
after, with good and	wholesome	counsel. For as Saint	8, 469/ 14
should leave the matter	wholly	unto divines. Surely, first	8, 25/ 22
is to you a	whore	than a good woman	8, 190/ 27
chaste . . . he will none	whore	, therefore, but rather will	8, 190/ 31
and make her a	whore	. Then exhorteth he full	8, 190/ 33

defileth priesthood, more than	whoredom	, theft, murder, or any	8, 305/ 8
defileth priesthood, more than	whoredom	, theft, murder, or any	8, 305/ 37
Church plainly teacheth that	whoredom	, theft, murder, and sin	8, 306/ 5
sure as much as	whoredom	doth. For since the	8, 306/ 19
marriage . . . it is but	whoredom	itself. And I am	8, 306/ 20
than double and treble	whoredom	. . . since that his marriage	8, 306/ 21
thereby none other but	whoredom	, doth openly rebuke and	8, 306/ 22
that, not only committeth	whoredom	, but also saith openly	8, 306/ 25
that he will commit	whoredom	. . . and, as a bold	8, 306/ 26
himself to shameless perpetual	whoredom	. And thus, good Christian	8, 306/ 29
lechery and preaching their	whoredom	for honest matrimony. These	8, 358/ 37
beast and a shameless	whoremaster	, plainly profeseth before the	8, 306/ 26
' idolaters, '	whoremasters	, ' and ' sodomites	8, 58/ 19
Tyndale no such far-fetched	whys	, but a why of	8, 187/ 14
care for all Tyndale's	whys	? Why they forbore this	8, 292/ 22
we by Tyndale the	Wicked	Mammon . . . by which many	8, 6/ 17
and brought into many	wicked	heresies; which thing --	8, 6/ 18
well allowed, and his	wicked	book also of the	8, 21/ 23
book also of the	Wicked	Mammon, saying at his	8, 21/ 24
folk turned into false,	wicked	wretches. Now, to the	8, 33/ 6
of Tyndale himself: his	Wicked	Mammon, his Obedience, and	8, 142/ 26
wretches, " "the church of	wicked	men, " " the church of	8, 166/ 10
wretches, " "the church of	wicked	men, " "the church of	8, 167/ 21
Savior said by the	wicked	bailiff which, though he	8, 257/ 20
indeed, if that the	wicked	pope had not taken	8, 278/ 14
Lord God, that the	wicked	man should die, and	8, 432/ 10
those abominations which the	wicked	man is wont to	8, 432/ 13
exception, that whensoever the	wicked	man will turn, he	8, 432/ 19
sin. Also, whensoever the	wicked	man turn from his	8, 432/ 26
and that the same	wicked	man restore the pledge	8, 433/ 9
whether they be more	wicked	or more witless. Now	8, 502/ 5
enough that they be	wickedly	occupied in seeking, as	8, 451/ 31
the voice of" our "	wickedness	ascend up and awake	8, 179/ 10
high blasphemies that the	wickedness	thereof were likely to	8, 179/ 20
only in detecting their	wickedness	and bringing them to	8, 340/ 28
his righteousness, and work	wickedness	in any of all	8, 432/ 13
man turn from his	wickedness	. . . it shall not hurt	8, 432/ 26
righteousness, commit and do	wickedness	-- all his righteousness	8, 433/ 5
God's harvest, until the	wickedness	of ungodly sinners be	8, 528/ 33
he wrought so much	wickedness	he was all the	8, 537/ 23
read unto him Wycliffe's "	Wicket	" against the Blessed Sacrament	8, 21/ 17
goeth he very far	wide	; for the true preachers	8, 265/ 11
goeth almost as far	wide	; for they will also	8, 265/ 14
me, nor all the	wide	world besides . . . he will	8, 512/ 37
wanton widows, that the	widow	"which liveth in delices	8, 412/ 24
counsels . . . as virginity, and	widowly	chastity, not to win	8, 324/ 23
both against virginity and	widowly	chastity . . . which he meaneth	8, 324/ 29
them, they make them	widows	, and so waste and	8, 42/ 20
contrary, saying that vowed	widows	willing to wed should	8, 403/ 29
Paul said of wanton	widows	, that the widow "which	8, 412/ 24

and empty the poor	widows'	houses. For by such	8, 42/ 16
that ye may well	wield	it." And when Saint	8, 453/ 1
that ye may well	wield	it." By which words	8, 532/ 1
that ye may well	wield	it." But let Tyndale	8, 543/ 12
taken, said that his	wife	had burned them. But	8, 18/ 15
nun, Luther and his	wife	, Tyndale's own master and	8, 47/ 25
wedlock, called her his	wife	, and made her his	8, 48/ 1
the husband serveth the	wife	, and the wife the	8, 84/ 31
the wife, and the	wife	the husband. It is	8, 84/ 31
a man take his	wife	as God's gift, and	8, 84/ 34
altogether, and took a	wife	for "soberness and chastising	8, 125/ 13
Friar Luther and his	wife	, with his fond fellows	8, 137/ 28
call them man and	wife	. This must every man	8, 139/ 29
to "love" his neighbor's	wife	or his neighbor's daughter	8, 202/ 2
to defile his neighbor's	wife	nor his neighbor's daughter	8, 202/ 4
loving" of his neighbor's	wife	, or the "loving" of	8, 202/ 9
home, then some good	wife	may for a need	8, 259/ 11
the husband of one	wife	. " And in the words	8, 260/ 37
though he have a	wife	already. For the friar	8, 261/ 15
marry that hath a	wife	already. And upon the	8, 261/ 18
virgin and never had	wife	nor child . . . since that	8, 287/ 18
fondly that an old	wife	would be ashamed to	8, 393/ 5
almost every good old	wife	can tell them. And	8, 400/ 13
man that taketh his	wife	for very love, can	8, 439/ 1
the man nor the	wife	that come together for	8, 439/ 20
bluntly as an old	wife	of Culham did once	8, 446/ 14
children by some first	wife	; neither can have any	8, 466/ 35
children by some first	wife	; neither can have any	8, 471/ 34
sight of another man's	wife	, nor by the traitorous	8, 529/ 21
the Hittite, and his	wife	hast thou taken to	8, 539/ 7
thou taken to thy	wife	, and him hast thou	8, 539/ 7
and taken to thy	wife	the wife of Uriah	8, 539/ 10
to thy wife the	wife	of Uriah the Hittite	8, 539/ 10
were not a very	wild	goose. Then have we	8, 8/ 2
would have had him	wild	. But then goeth he	8, 189/ 28
least feather of a	wild	goose's wing. But yet	8, 300/ 16
Why unleavened bread? Why	wild	lettuce? I know well	8, 329/ 5
the occasions of their	wild	affections, and the sin	8, 450/ 30
none ear, for the	wild	rages of lusts that	8, 516/ 39
gunpowder, brimstone, pitch, and	wildfire	that they shoot out	8, 157/ 6
to keep it from	wildness	, but he fasted for	8, 66/ 14
that it was devised	wilily	that the Cardinal should	8, 8/ 26
that their false heresies	wilily	walk forth under the	8, 33/ 11
that would bewitch you	wilily	, to make you delight	8, 38/ 19
his master, provided yet	wilily	somewhat for himself. And	8, 257/ 21
run away . . . and therefore	wilily	provideth a starting hole	8, 257/ 28
to deal the most	wilily	, therein uttereth he his	8, 559/ 17
perceive yet the false	wiliness	of the devil in	8, 75/ 29
that he either of	wiliness	will not, or for	8, 386/ 16
he then winketh of	wiliness	, and will not see	8, 386/ 23

his speech a foolish	wiliness	, as doth a cony	8, 519/ 19
is but a foolish	wiliness	of him to ween	8, 519/ 33
-- not of evil	will	or malice, but of	8, 3/ 1
for a beginning . . . and	will	not fail but if	8, 5/ 1
this wise: "If ye	will	not give ear unto	8, 5/ 5
pact and covenant: then	will	I againward do these	8, 5/ 9
following unto you. I	will	hastily visit you with	8, 5/ 10
you. And if ye	will	not yet, for all	8, 5/ 16
may wed when he	will	. And this man, considering	8, 7/ 2
granted him, and what	will	further come thereon, God	8, 9/ 24
amend, every good man	will	be glad thereof. If	8, 9/ 25
malice of the man's	will	withstand it yet and	8, 9/ 29
be doubted but God	will	find a time for	8, 9/ 30
man hath any free	will	after that he hath	8, 15/ 6
to the Gospel, which	will	no man to die	8, 15/ 21
liberty of man's free	will	. . . wherein he beareth me	8, 16/ 6
have brought to pass,	will	not be, in no	8, 18/ 24
his bare word. Here	will	Burt peradventure preach, and	8, 19/ 4
Wherein Burt and I	will	not much dispute. For	8, 19/ 6
Catholic faith again, I	will	advise all good Christian	8, 19/ 31
he would with good	will	have once abjured, and	8, 20/ 10
would he by his	will	be acknown of any	8, 21/ 2
water in the world	will	never be able to	8, 21/ 37
so far as he	will	exact of the poor	8, 24/ 27
that holy man's prayer	will	work; and so I	8, 24/ 33
opinions such as himself	will	abhor, they ready to	8, 24/ 37
abided. Now if they	will	ask, is there nobody	8, 26/ 26
fall undoubtedly the remnant	will	in conclusion follow, with	8, 29/ 1
that the King's Highness	will	in no wise --	8, 31/ 3
wise may, if he	will	save his own soul	8, 31/ 3
And in this point	will	I not be Tyndale's	8, 31/ 26
well, saving that I	will	not take him to	8, 31/ 29
of God." And yet	will	I well agree that	8, 31/ 33
and touch, if God	will	, every part of his	8, 34/ 28
both hath been and	will	be some pain and	8, 35/ 10
not satisfy them that	will	needs be naught, yet	8, 35/ 26
to pass that poison	will	be forgotten, nor that	8, 37/ 6
well that that thing	will	not be . . . better it	8, 37/ 12
words of Christ, it	will	none otherwise be but	8, 38/ 15
that some stumbling blocks	will	always be by malicious	8, 38/ 16
in the same: there	will	no good Christian man	8, 40/ 26
doubt not but ye	will	; and be not so	8, 42/ 32
deny me this, and	will	say that all good	8, 45/ 10
of God. But yet	will	Tyndale none of that	8, 47/ 6
hand, except men willfully	will	forget them. But yet	8, 48/ 24
that the secret bottom	will	not be found out	8, 48/ 34
not sure whether Tyndale	will	say that I do	8, 51/ 15
verily think that Tyndale	will	himself grant us that	8, 51/ 18
us that conclusion . . . we	will	then wade with him	8, 51/ 25
greatest. At this point	will	Tyndale haply stick with	8, 52/ 1

with me . . . and he	will	say stiffly that faith	8, 52/ 1
lawfully may (as Tyndale	will	grant we may) serve	8, 54/ 3
to serve God. Then	will	not Tyndale deny but	8, 54/ 11
But God, although he	will	that the governors and	8, 55/ 14
the people -- yet	will	he not that the	8, 55/ 16
new gloss thereto that	will	but shrewdly serve them	8, 55/ 33
that warning -- else	will	it be somewhat hard	8, 56/ 7
them . . . and when they	will	not come, they speak	8, 56/ 16
as they be, nor	will	not with them come	8, 57/ 5
but be evil and	will	be no better . . . but	8, 57/ 6
and finally, if that	will	not help them, then	8, 57/ 9
the contrary. And I	will	for the while no	8, 57/ 20
in his cope, and	will	as soon "gape" for	8, 57/ 31
elder brethren -- then	will	we say to Tyndale	8, 57/ 36
forth; and when they	will	not with you come	8, 58/ 7
for all this they	will	not come forth, why	8, 58/ 10
and if the wantons	will	not learn yet, but	8, 59/ 14
bear to their own	will	. . . every gloss that they	8, 59/ 24
after our own sweet	will	, whensoever we can find	8, 60/ 25
own wit, lest his	will	blind his wit; but	8, 61/ 6
bid them if they	will	speed, speak now. But	8, 63/ 16
contrary. And as he	will	that men for their	8, 64/ 12
for my sake, I	will	bring no evil in	8, 66/ 11
nights. And I likewise	will	fast with my maidens	8, 67/ 33
pardon -- which Tyndale	will	not perceive. I could	8, 69/ 5
and clear. Howbeit, I	will	allege unto Tyndale the	8, 69/ 11
among them. Finally, what	will	Tyndale say to the	8, 69/ 25
heretics. For if Tyndale	will	say that yet all	8, 70/ 10
athirst. Howbeit, if Tyndale	will	bring all these fasts	8, 70/ 24
to breakfast. If he	will	say that the pain	8, 70/ 30
other causes. If he	will	say that there was	8, 70/ 33
done for theirs: it	will	not serve him, both	8, 70/ 37
to destroy. If he	will	say that the fasting	8, 71/ 7
answer in that point	will	not serve since it	8, 71/ 13
Tyndale say what he	will	, ye shall find for	8, 71/ 17
away of man's free	will	would make us ween	8, 71/ 31
serve us. But we	will	not much stick with	8, 74/ 18
it after, and yet	will	work it on the	8, 74/ 26
holy day, and thereby	will	for his part bring	8, 74/ 27
searcheth the significations and	will	not serve the visible	8, 75/ 11
thereby. And as soon	will	he gape while thou	8, 75/ 14
his holy "spiritual" sort	will	always so villainously esteem	8, 76/ 11
their souls -- it	will	be great business and	8, 76/ 14
again by penance . . . God	will	bring us to heaven	8, 76/ 34
holy sacraments which he	will	that we shall receive	8, 76/ 36
give thereunto. But now	will	not Tyndale set a	8, 78/ 1
better. And therefore he	will	that his holy "spiritual	8, 78/ 7
the grace because God	will	not make him so	8, 78/ 29
than wine while wine	will	wash as clean, and	8, 78/ 35
butter while the one	will	smear as well as	8, 78/ 36

well as the other	will	anoint, and then why	8, 78/ 36
an unhallowed torch that	will	give more light, and	8, 79/ 1
all this gear, then	will	he, like a spiritual	8, 79/ 4
say God what he	will	, Tyndale will gloss his	8, 79/ 6
what he will, Tyndale	will	gloss his text as	8, 79/ 6
that in every commandment	will	never cease searching till	8, 79/ 35
of Tyndale? But he	will	haply say that in	8, 80/ 9
is withdrawn -- yet	will	not Tyndale find out	8, 80/ 16
also say well that	will	say as doth the	8, 81/ 4
charmed oil," because God	will	not show him every	8, 81/ 37
taught and written. What	will	Tyndale ask more? But	8, 82/ 6
him say what he	will	, but howsoever he cover	8, 82/ 32
while -- but he	will	have them serve but	8, 83/ 2
of Obedience. And first	will	we speak of these	8, 83/ 27
to do; and this	will	some such folk say	8, 84/ 1
by this blessed sacrament	will	find no fault at	8, 84/ 2
us and Christ . . . so	will	I make a sacrament	8, 85/ 3
-- which blessing reason	will	that we take and	8, 85/ 25
reasonable soul. Whereas Tyndale	will	that God's blessing was	8, 85/ 29
is well enough. For	will	waw forbade rowning. Of	8, 88/ 29
rowning. Of Satisfaction He	will	that we shall for	8, 88/ 31
I sinned, thus much	will	I do again," or	8, 89/ 14
do again," or "This-wise	will	I live to make	8, 89/ 15
amends with," or "This	will	I do to get	8, 89/ 15
imagination, unto which he	will	compel God to obey	8, 89/ 19
him. For he that	will	take any pain for	8, 90/ 9
themselves. But because he	will	that men repent the	8, 90/ 22
that hath such repentance	will	to shrift, I warrant	8, 90/ 30
be Tyndale's repentant sinners!	Will	ye see that it	8, 90/ 35
well in no wise	will	he lie, for that	8, 93/ 11
by Scripture, and yet	will	Tyndale agree them, against	8, 94/ 17
saith, "Of his good	will	begot God us with	8, 94/ 35
water upon him! Tyndale	will	have us believe nothing	8, 96/ 5
God of his good	will	begot us with the	8, 96/ 32
hath of his good	will	begotten us, be understood	8, 97/ 4
and of his goodness	will	, give unto that man	8, 97/ 30
and wear it, I	will	take thee for mine	8, 98/ 12
the constraint whereof, I	will	not say they be	8, 101/ 13
hang all upon God's	will	and pleasure and his	8, 101/ 19
or by his only	will	, without any such outward	8, 103/ 16
unto. Now, if they	will	say that it is	8, 103/ 21
the thing wherein I	will	greatly stick. But in	8, 104/ 23
by this reason they	will	within a while take	8, 105/ 6
one of his good	will	sometime bindeth himself to	8, 105/ 25
he promiseth because he	will	give . . . and would give	8, 105/ 29
if men amend and	will	do penance; Tyndale of	8, 106/ 20
out "Promise! Promise!" and	will	have nothing taught but	8, 106/ 27
let Tyndale, when he	will	, answer this point. Mark	8, 107/ 34
incommodity: that the infidels	will	"mock us and abhor	8, 109/ 25
at it more? Nay;	will	none of them besides	8, 110/ 27

somewhat shameless, that we	will	not believe Saint Jerome	8, 113/ 24
in light, and we	will	follow. More No man	8, 117/ 3
Lord's death," yet he	will	not in any wise	8, 117/ 10
no doubt but he	will	say the same by	8, 117/ 34
words of his own,	will	I strain him fast	8, 118/ 8
believeth neither nother: there	will	no good man look	8, 119/ 3
it wedlock and they	will	. . . as Lollards did of	8, 121/ 3
it wedlock and they	will	. But as the poor	8, 121/ 8
speaketh against those that	will	go and fight against	8, 123/ 27
him . . . whom yet he	will	not help freely with	8, 123/ 37
his malice in and	will	not chafe himself about	8, 124/ 3
abstain from wine, that	will	he observe unto the	8, 124/ 35
chastising of the members,	will	he not look for	8, 125/ 2
not look for . . . but	will	pour in ale and	8, 125/ 2
And the holy day	will	he keep so strait	8, 125/ 16
have either of evil	will	or of ignorance brought	8, 130/ 8
Christ -- this question	will	not help him. For	8, 130/ 33
Saracens, too (since Tyndale	will	have them all called	8, 131/ 14
such things as he	will	upon pain of damnation	8, 132/ 10
done among men, yet	will	he never suffer it	8, 132/ 14
law to which he	will	have it bound, and	8, 132/ 16
time in which he	will	have it bound thereto	8, 132/ 17
bound thereto. And therefore	will	he never suffer his	8, 132/ 18
seeth well that they	will	clearly dissipate and discuss	8, 133/ 35
either party. And them	will	we the rather allege	8, 134/ 10
to say that we	will	not believe the old	8, 134/ 12
to judge, if we	will	not be judged of	8, 138/ 32
abominable heresy . . . if we	will	not be judged of	8, 139/ 30
outright ribald -- ye	will	not be so unwise	8, 140/ 30
good works. And Tyndale	will	not believe that promise	8, 147/ 35
precept hath no free	will	at all; and now	8, 148/ 26
now too. Peradventure he	will	say that the preachers	8, 149/ 18
Scripture. Then if Tyndale	will	say that our preachers	8, 149/ 30
too. Now, if he	will	not say they preached	8, 150/ 12
without writing (and yet	will	not Tyndale now believe	8, 150/ 21
that old time . . . and	will	say that he spoke	8, 151/ 2
hundred years "very old."	Will	Tyndale stand to that	8, 151/ 6
stand to that time?	Will	he stand at two	8, 151/ 7
eight? Nay, surely he	will	none of all those	8, 151/ 8
a foul fall. Now	will	he make many shifts	8, 151/ 19
preached false); but he	will	take an elder time	8, 151/ 27
days -- and he	will	say that all the	8, 151/ 29
him hereafter. And then	will	I bring in with	8, 153/ 26
yet unwritten. But now	will	I for the meanwhile	8, 153/ 30
to say nay, ye	will	yet yourselves agree this	8, 153/ 34
writing before. To this	will	Tyndale answer that since	8, 154/ 15
enough, and therefore I	will	give no reckoning why	8, 154/ 28
left unwritten. But this	will	I be bold to	8, 154/ 30
writing, Tyndale, I ween,	will	not deny me. Now	8, 155/ 7
some unwritten. To this	will	Tyndale haply say (for	8, 156/ 23

always promised that they	will	build up that tower	8, 157/ 3
for other proof themselves	will	none admit. Tyndale must	8, 157/ 14
believe hardily, and so	will	I do too. But	8, 158/ 7
Christ's promise too . . . and	will	, I ween, at last	8, 158/ 24
God's behalf -- I	will	not say nay but	8, 160/ 18
is, therein, that he	will	say he taketh them	8, 165/ 32
the Church" still, and	will	not agree to change	8, 165/ 34
of, no good man	will	say so -- yet	8, 167/ 20
needs grant (if he	will	have translated throughout all	8, 167/ 38
as ecclesia, if he	will	have this word ecclesia	8, 168/ 10
must not needs, yet	will	I grant him of	8, 168/ 29
courtesy . . . that if I	will	have ecclesia translated throughout	8, 168/ 30
again: that if I	will	not have ecclesia throughout	8, 168/ 35
-- "If Master More	will	grant me that every	8, 168/ 38
in no wise, I	will	not have it so	8, 169/ 3
take them wrong: I	will	desire the reader to	8, 169/ 10
books prove. But it	will	be hard to prove	8, 169/ 31
shall Tyndale find now?	Will	he say that "idols	8, 174/ 3
his evil-translated Books and	will	not suffer his heresies	8, 175/ 7
peccadillos (such as I	will	not now confess to	8, 179/ 24
he might mean. He	will	haply say that he	8, 183/ 33
like wise. And that	will	I prove partly by	8, 185/ 15
touching presbyteros peradventure it	will	be proved untrue), yet	8, 187/ 25
ecclesia. For if he	will	needs argue that priests	8, 188/ 24
that he winketh and	will	not see it) that	8, 188/ 28
an island, where he	will	have his name preached	8, 190/ 5
that God can and	will	well enough provide a	8, 190/ 7
seely women, because men	will	not suffer them to	8, 190/ 25
a wooer. But he	will	, I warrant you, no	8, 190/ 30
to live chaste . . . he	will	none whore, therefore, but	8, 190/ 31
whore, therefore, but rather	will	do as Luther hath	8, 190/ 32
men . . . but if they	will	run out and wed	8, 191/ 22
to me which he	will	that I must needs	8, 194/ 13
it yet, and I	will	say the same. But	8, 195/ 32
he saith that he	will	assoil it so for	8, 196/ 30
to do; for I	will	find him another shift	8, 196/ 31
be therein -- I	will	in the meanwhile not	8, 197/ 4
by God's grace, never	will	I wittingly while I	8, 197/ 6
conditions. And because Tyndale	will	have a priest nothing	8, 198/ 8
men's hearts; and, free	will	and grace taken away	8, 206/ 1
his face, "This man	will	not acknowledge his fault	8, 207/ 20
his fault," or "He	will	not be acknown of	8, 207/ 21
word. Now, if Tyndale	will	tell us that "confession	8, 207/ 29
the Latin, and then	will	ask me what English	8, 207/ 30
in heart that they	will	willingly go show themselves	8, 208/ 3
wise full that he	will	there be no pain	8, 208/ 22
again to God. I	will	ask Tyndale, first, whether	8, 208/ 34
own. Yet if Tyndale	will	no pain enjoined but	8, 209/ 5
with a packsaddle: then	will	I yet wit of	8, 209/ 8
may do when he	will	what he will. Now	8, 210/ 4

he will what he	will	. Now, if Tyndale grant	8, 210/ 4
not meekly submit his	will	to the counsel of	8, 210/ 18
English word . . . except Tyndale	will	bind us to fetch	8, 211/ 28
And yet if he	will	needs press upon us	8, 211/ 32
so swim . . . and God	will	help while he laboreth	8, 212/ 26
sin." Tyndale And it	will	follow if I repent	8, 214/ 26
man which once repenteth	will	do so no more	8, 215/ 1
so no more, and	will	be good still till	8, 215/ 1
that repenteth in heart	will	"do so no more	8, 215/ 29
more," meaning that he	will	no more fall to	8, 215/ 30
kind of sin: this	will	not serve him. For	8, 215/ 30
at all, if his	will	nothing do therein at	8, 216/ 6
a man hath no	will	in the deed nor	8, 216/ 20
is not against his	will	forced thereunto -- this	8, 216/ 30
liberty of man's free	will	. . . whereof if man have	8, 218/ 3
all that, the devil	will	be the devil though	8, 219/ 26
hearts set thereon, there	will	no warning serve them	8, 219/ 36
men have no free	will	of their own to	8, 221/ 3
the belief whereof God	will	have them bound . . . and	8, 222/ 30
and that they which	will	not believe God's word	8, 225/ 8
infidels as they that	will	not believe it written	8, 225/ 10
this question, if he	will	answer true English, he	8, 230/ 27
question, lo, if he	will	answer true English, he	8, 230/ 30
this wise, if he	will	answer true English he	8, 230/ 36
fashion framed, if he	will	answer true English, he	8, 231/ 4
translator, and all that	will	hold with them." And	8, 231/ 7
hath evil translated: I	will	now go further and	8, 232/ 28
But, now, because it	will	peradventure seem unto some	8, 233/ 36
thereof. But first, it	will	haply seem hard to	8, 235/ 3
this present book. I	will	therefore of a great	8, 235/ 13
translated . . . but if he	will	turn the article out	8, 235/ 30
may say "The captain	will	march on tomorrow." But	8, 235/ 38
not say "That captain	will	march on tomorrow" but	8, 235/ 39
God. Now, if he	will	contend and strive with	8, 237/ 11
it, nor that I	will	not go about it	8, 237/ 33
-- signifieth that I	will	not receive it, but	8, 237/ 35
else another thing which	will	not serve for Tyndale's	8, 237/ 36
things . . . and lo, I	will	send the promise of	8, 238/ 24
would, so wrest man's	will	to consent that he	8, 239/ 3
joined thereunto, wherein the	will	of man may, by	8, 239/ 7
is come whom I	will	send unto you from	8, 239/ 36
highly well handled, I	will	a little stick the	8, 240/ 36
of God preventing men's	will	, with offering man by	8, 241/ 15
and besides man's own	will	working with grace toward	8, 241/ 17
God working with man's	will	toward that obedience whereupon	8, 241/ 19
my Father sent me."	Will	ye see that Christ	8, 241/ 30
man's word -- we	will	grant him this, and	8, 242/ 17
it, but because he	will	do it . . . nor he	8, 243/ 19
it not because he	will	say it, but he	8, 243/ 19
saith it because he	will	do it -- yet	8, 243/ 20

thereof but he that	will	neither see nor hear	8, 244/ 25
obstinate malice that he	will	to the devil willingly	8, 244/ 26
many. And if he	will	say that ours were	8, 244/ 35
since. Which if he	will	have believed . . . he must	8, 245/ 36
it. Now, if Tyndale	will	say that the doctors	8, 246/ 28
them did. If he	will	say that sometimes the	8, 247/ 8
at once as he	will	have it known and	8, 247/ 13
the Church . . . except Tyndale	will	say that he will	8, 247/ 26
will say that he	will	neither believe Saint Peter	8, 247/ 27
Friar Huessgen, this objection	will	not excuse their obstinate	8, 247/ 37
them. Now, if Tyndale	will	yet further say that	8, 248/ 5
his church, what he	will	have believed and what	8, 248/ 28
believed and what he	will	have done), then is	8, 248/ 28
Church in diverse times	will	not serve the heretics	8, 249/ 9
liberty. Now, if Tyndale	will	take hold of that	8, 249/ 17
a thing when he	will	-- and that he	8, 249/ 18
God's messengers, because they	will	not be acknown of	8, 249/ 24
God's words; for they	will	believe no word of	8, 249/ 25
those expositions, if he	will	be believed against many	8, 250/ 25
devil. Now, if Tyndale	will	say that the Turks	8, 251/ 31
run on farther and	will	hear no more thereof	8, 253/ 19
not yet . . . but he	will	anon, full worshipfully. But	8, 254/ 28
it. For if he	will	prove me that . . . he	8, 255/ 5
unproved. For if Tyndale	will	say that thing needed	8, 255/ 15
him for man's free	will	the doctrine of the	8, 255/ 30
like liberty that himself	will	take . . . and neither use	8, 257/ 35
so far awry . . . yet	will	he swear that it	8, 258/ 1
deduce thereupon that he	will	not suffer his church	8, 258/ 12
too. How other men	will	allow this deduction, I	8, 258/ 38
very words. Tyndale They	will	haply demand where it	8, 259/ 2
her neighbor as herself . . .	will	have her not touch	8, 259/ 24
and his spiritual sort	will	not obey God's bidding	8, 260/ 11
well believe what he	will	and take what he	8, 260/ 29
doubt not but he	will	find them at last	8, 261/ 31
righteously disposed that he	will	never desire that she	8, 261/ 34
now in sport . . . he	will	say once in earnest	8, 262/ 1
the Corinthians said, "I	will	order the remnant when	8, 262/ 36
whensoever he list, and	will	never leave his church	8, 264/ 21
therefore in such necessity	will	not fail to do	8, 264/ 22
far wide; for they	will	also, when they list	8, 265/ 15
the nearer . . . for they	will	deny the true sense	8, 265/ 21
so shameless that it	will	not be, for ye	8, 265/ 30
and abominable bitchery, whereof	will	they be ashamed? Now	8, 265/ 32
no Scripture. If he	will	say (as he doth	8, 271/ 21
faith without Scripture . . . and	will	also confess (as he	8, 271/ 23
come in if they	will	; as he ceased not	8, 272/ 31
many; so that it	will	, I ween, be very	8, 274/ 4
devil. Now if Tyndale	will	say that it is	8, 274/ 30
not them, no more	will	they believe one that	8, 274/ 36
hence, neither" -- this	will	not serve Tyndale. For	8, 274/ 37

of the sun . . . I	will	not dispute because of	8, 276/ 26
his purpose. But now	will	we go farther. Tyndale	8, 279/ 9
whole ground whereupon he	will	anon conclude that since	8, 279/ 15
followeth not, as I	will	after show you, though	8, 279/ 18
Tyndale's conclusion? But I	will	not be so mad	8, 283/ 12
confesseth that if God	will	give us a new	8, 283/ 33
inspired it. If Tyndale	will	avoid this and say	8, 285/ 1
there promiseth that he	will	not leave them, but	8, 285/ 35
But for because Tyndale	will	, when we have all	8, 287/ 5
Day of Doom), and	will	ask us also what	8, 287/ 11
more husbands too: I	will	ask him then again	8, 287/ 16
pleaseth himself. But we	will	not say so; for	8, 287/ 35
his fellows and he	will	not understand those places	8, 289/ 19
proof. Howbeit, those things	will	yet, I trust, serve	8, 292/ 8
that the heathen men	will	mock, and yet leave	8, 292/ 11
see that though Tyndale	will	not confess that the	8, 293/ 21
The other things I	will	dispose," or "order," "when	8, 293/ 32
of his words: I	will	yet a little examine	8, 296/ 1
I think that Tyndale	will	not be so mad	8, 298/ 3
himself. Now, if Tyndale	will	at this clap turn	8, 298/ 18
me; so that he	will	have a clap on	8, 298/ 24
know not why he	will	be served in such	8, 300/ 9
But, now, his words	will	rather prove that these	8, 303/ 34
And also, if Tyndale	will	abide by this, either	8, 305/ 18
for the whole world	will	confess it for him	8, 305/ 34
defile the priest, I	will	not dispute whether as	8, 306/ 17
saith openly that he	will	commit whoredom . . . and, as	8, 306/ 25
for what cause he	will	have you do it	8, 307/ 28
back turned once, I	will	eat thereof whether thou	8, 308/ 1
with that -- there	will	, but if we change	8, 308/ 37
And yet, because Tyndale	will	nothing allow but the	8, 312/ 18
written in Scripture. This	will	not Tyndale hereafter let	8, 313/ 29
may choose whether we	will	believe this point or	8, 313/ 31
lawfully choose whether I	will	believe it or not	8, 313/ 34
the other things," "I	will	myself order at my	8, 315/ 25
not proved yet, nor	will	not do this week	8, 315/ 36
out of what they	will	, the manner of the	8, 316/ 15
his good scholar Tyndale	will	be nothing acknown of	8, 318/ 19
be burned -- I	will	not say nay but	8, 319/ 31
whereof I fear me	will	make more burned within	8, 319/ 38
I ween that none	will	say so but lurdans	8, 321/ 26
take all." But we	will	prove, by Saint Paul's	8, 324/ 3
tell us this, we	will	ask him who told	8, 325/ 31
to say that I	will	be sent out with	8, 328/ 22
many other things . . . and	will	wit but how Tyndale	8, 328/ 32
all those ceremonies: I	will	first bid him prove	8, 329/ 9
of the contrary . . . I	will	lay forth, for authority	8, 329/ 10
yet I think he	will	not say that they	8, 329/ 31
clearly reprov'd mine: I	will	withdraw none of his	8, 330/ 32
to tell how he	will	"write" his new testament	8, 331/ 12

manner of writing he	will	use in writing of	8, 331/ 16
and say that we	will	not believe no more	8, 331/ 18
no promise that he	will	cause it to be	8, 331/ 19
every truth." To this	will	Tyndale haply say, "In	8, 331/ 22
therefore Tyndale's comely gloss	will	not so substantially serve	8, 332/ 3
lost . . . but if he	will	say that in that	8, 334/ 16
in Scripture that he	will	never while he liveth	8, 335/ 11
again. And because he	will	not stir up every	8, 335/ 29
so that, as he	will	believe no man without	8, 336/ 3
Doom, and because God	will	not stir up every	8, 338/ 4
prove or else we	will	deny it him. Nor	8, 338/ 16
must prove, or else	will	we deny it him	8, 338/ 21
prove us; for else	will	we boldly deny it	8, 338/ 35
miracles. And if he	will	say that the stories	8, 340/ 35
neither. And if he	will	say that the stories	8, 340/ 37
of old. Saint Paul	will	that when one speaketh	8, 341/ 28
former faith. And now	will	Father Tyndale that every	8, 342/ 1
sure! But because he	will	that with Scripture the	8, 343/ 20
the church that I	will	believe . . . show a miracle	8, 345/ 29
cause is because he	will	not otherwise believe any	8, 346/ 2
miracle -- and yet	will	altogether, with sixteen syllogisms	8, 346/ 5
the church" that he	will	believe, or else "bring	8, 346/ 8
when he saith he	will	believe no church without	8, 346/ 26
bring authentic scripture, he	will	not let to say	8, 346/ 28
he deny not, then	will	he say that the	8, 346/ 30
all witnessed of Christ's	will	to be necessarily believed	8, 347/ 27
him that he never	will	. But he giveth a	8, 348/ 12
their gods, even so	will	I worship too.'	8, 349/ 6
other men's shoulders, and	will	not so much as	8, 351/ 22
as every man that	will	consider his words in	8, 352/ 34
folk's shoulders, but themselves	will	not put a finger	8, 353/ 18
they do. For they	will	themselves leave them all	8, 353/ 24
though Luther and Tyndale	will	have now but one	8, 354/ 1
purpose; for then they	will	not let to make	8, 354/ 2
but and if they	will	teach their own doctrine	8, 356/ 23
God, I doubt not,	will	never suffer his Church	8, 357/ 24
diocese against the bishop's	will	. And I ween that	8, 357/ 30
preach anymore. This allegory	will	agree with the said	8, 358/ 21
be not written therein,	will	yet be profitable and	8, 361/ 19
the liberty of man's	will	and predestination, and the	8, 362/ 23
may teach, what he	will	and when he will	8, 364/ 31
will and when he	will	, with Scripture or without	8, 364/ 32
limbus patrum. And it	will	, whoso list to look	8, 365/ 10
of Moses; whereby it	will	well appear that Tyndale	8, 365/ 13
any other apostle, yet	will	it never appear that	8, 365/ 18
they say that we	will	not believe them, as	8, 367/ 5
joyfully give thee thanks),	will	now beseech thee for	8, 371/ 35
All other things I	will	ordain when I come	8, 374/ 15
the Holy Ghost? How	will	he excuse Saint Paul	8, 376/ 14
world's end. "God proved,"	will	Tyndale say, "their doctrine	8, 376/ 25

Scripture only" that he	will	not take the common	8, 376/ 33
Baptism but that he	will	agree that faith justifieth	8, 377/ 1
and pain: if he	will	give credence to the	8, 377/ 15
false. And if he	will	not give credence to	8, 377/ 16
more false, if he	will	be bound as precisely	8, 377/ 18
again . . . but that there	will	stand still in his	8, 377/ 22
consume the adversaries." There	will	also stand in his	8, 377/ 27
seem, to such as	will	set the Church at	8, 378/ 5
further what truth he	will	hereafter, and to deliver	8, 378/ 25
it what tradition he	will	hereafter, and to command	8, 378/ 26
Scripture? And if he	will	say, "No more may	8, 378/ 33
then -- since Tyndale	will	nothing believe us without	8, 379/ 5
cannot do . . . if he	will	then be plain and	8, 379/ 25
his own part; but	will	then bid us prove	8, 379/ 27
our own part, and	will	tell us that, like	8, 379/ 27
written in Scripture; and	will	bid us go prove	8, 379/ 31
for our part, and	will	say that else he	8, 379/ 32
him -- if Tyndale	will	, as I say, confess	8, 379/ 34
own part, and therefore	will	bid us go prove	8, 379/ 35
Scripture. For if he	will	say, as he saith	8, 380/ 11
twelve together. And yet	will	not Tyndale believe for	8, 381/ 22
list himself. For he	will	not stick to deny	8, 381/ 30
he either of wiliness	will	not, or for lack	8, 386/ 16
winketh of wiliness, and	will	not see the mark	8, 386/ 24
sake loveth them and	will	be -- or, rather	8, 390/ 12
therefore this elect church	will	in no wise agree	8, 392/ 20
meaneth. For these words	will	sound very well in	8, 394/ 3
a false belief that	will	any other honor do	8, 394/ 16
plainly? Nor this point	will	never be well patched	8, 395/ 31
nothing but shifts . . . which	will	yet serve of naught	8, 401/ 26
teacheth us: that God	will	save such as may	8, 401/ 35
good or ill, but	will	save all such as	8, 402/ 2
promised, neither, that he	will	save man without any	8, 402/ 9
with some fond gloss	will	void the Gospel and	8, 403/ 14
But all faithful folk	will	say again, "This faith	8, 403/ 16
of his own soul	will	be sore afraid to	8, 404/ 19
so far forward . . . then	will	he further for his	8, 404/ 27
he would by his	will	fain steal away from	8, 405/ 29
he readeth this word,	will	well and merrily laugh	8, 406/ 4
needeth!" For that faith,	will	he say, will put	8, 406/ 5
faith, will he say,	will	put out and quench	8, 406/ 5
of purgatory clean. Then	will	we ask him how	8, 406/ 7
we ask him how	will	he laugh at the	8, 406/ 7
none hell. If Tyndale	will	say nay . . . "for he	8, 406/ 10
confessed faith. Therefore it	will	be very hard (if	8, 407/ 6
further that, since Tyndale	will	believe no more of	8, 408/ 13
was never written); nor	will	not also believe and	8, 408/ 16
Christ's commandment -- nor	will	not so much as	8, 408/ 18
our own sin. Tyndale	will	say to this that	8, 409/ 14
Upon this rock I	will	build my congregation" --	8, 409/ 35

And therefore, if Tyndale	will	boast that the devil	8, 410/ 31
against it, because faith	will	always prevail against them	8, 412/ 28
but that his words	will	evil stand together. And	8, 413/ 17
saying. For all these	will	testify that we must	8, 414/ 9
mean right; nor never	will	I wittingly for the	8, 414/ 22
him. Albeit that this	will	not very fully serve	8, 414/ 30
Scripture. And therefore he	will	, ye see well, none	8, 415/ 5
my gloss, because he	will	not stand in my	8, 415/ 6
a better . . . yet mine	will	not sufficiently serve him	8, 415/ 8
is in heaven," so	will	he say to Tyndale	8, 418/ 6
dwelling in him. I	will	not here contend with	8, 421/ 19
such disputations pass, this	will	I say: that if	8, 421/ 23
of God, if he	will	. . . as well as the	8, 421/ 37
doth ever still, and	will	do still in hell	8, 422/ 1
as long as man	will	cleave thereunto and let	8, 422/ 11
and let his own	will	work therewith. But whensoever	8, 422/ 11
therewith. But whensoever he	will	withdraw his own will	8, 422/ 12
will withdraw his own	will	therefrom, to follow the	8, 422/ 12
then, like as his	will	departeth from grace, so	8, 422/ 13
long as the man	will	by the applying of	8, 422/ 26
applying of his own	will	continue with the Spirit	8, 422/ 27
frowardness of his free	will	(at the motion of	8, 422/ 28
be by the free	will	of man let in	8, 423/ 10
hope and charity and	will	of good works --	8, 423/ 27
by grace and good	will	unto penance, they be	8, 424/ 2
works," of which Tyndale	will	not hear; but also	8, 427/ 33
understood -- yet he	will	call, as it seemeth	8, 428/ 2
to do. For else	will	I come shortly to	8, 429/ 22
to thee, and I	will	remove thy candlestick out	8, 429/ 22
deadly sin. Peradventure Tyndale	will	say that he speaketh	8, 430/ 24
of his elects. Then	will	he peradventure say that	8, 430/ 30
give over this . . . then	will	he comfort himself with	8, 431/ 27
he hath wrought I	will	none remember; in the	8, 432/ 8
live. Is it my	will	, saith the Lord God	8, 432/ 10
whensoever the wicked man	will	turn, he shall be	8, 432/ 20
say, that our Lord	will	not that these words	8, 432/ 35
God offereth grace and	will	perfect our penance with	8, 433/ 37
of his grace, and	will	pardon the death due	8, 433/ 38
devil, and his desires	will	ye do." "And the	8, 434/ 28
the devil. To this	will	Tyndale peradventure say that	8, 435/ 17
that I wink and	will	not perceive how plainly	8, 435/ 19
yet followeth it not,"	will	Tyndale say, "that he	8, 435/ 22
And that I prove,"	will	Tyndale say, "by the	8, 435/ 30
thing in him that	will	never suffer any deadly	8, 435/ 35
the same epistle . . . avoideth,"	will	Tyndale say, "mine exposition	8, 435/ 37
cannot have that evil	will	so to do: so	8, 436/ 7
fall into that malicious	will	that may make any	8, 436/ 10
" In this wise	will	Tyndale peradventure answer me	8, 436/ 19
I would. For never	will	I purposely leave his	8, 436/ 21
do anything whereof God	will	command them the contrary	8, 436/ 30

from deadly sin. Yet	will	not Tyndale let to	8, 439/ 14
of his own free	will	expel the seed of	8, 440/ 21
frowardness of his own	will	, and thereby sin deadly	8, 440/ 34
say they what they	will	, they be the devil's	8, 443/ 2
calleth "faith." But first	will	I consider a little	8, 443/ 15
and what good fruit	will	follow thereupon in the	8, 448/ 31
their "elect church." He	will	peradventure answer us and	8, 449/ 3
time in which their	will	consented and agreed to	8, 449/ 15
him a pardon. Tyndale	will	yet haply say that	8, 449/ 25
faith, that the Spirit	will	call him home again	8, 450/ 1
so far gone, and	will	cause him to repent	8, 450/ 2
and infirmity, and no	will	, in no wise, nor	8, 450/ 33
shift than this. Tyndale	will	say that his fellows	8, 451/ 14
break it against their	will	, by great occasions given	8, 451/ 21
such deed against his	will	. . . but, albeit that he	8, 451/ 33
of their own free	will	, through the delectation of	8, 452/ 14
of their own free	will	, all the devils in	8, 452/ 30
Scripture appeareth, that he	will	never so suffer them	8, 452/ 34
worketh with the free	will	of him that purposeth	8, 453/ 11
hairbreadth forward against his	will	. And thus ye see	8, 453/ 14
riddle himself . . . except he	will	peradventure say that it	8, 453/ 17
the sin," and then	will	understand thereby that he	8, 453/ 19
a harlot at his	will	, that lay with every	8, 454/ 9
man beside at her	will	! Now, Tyndale maketh here	8, 454/ 9
where he saith they	will	rise and "fight afresh	8, 454/ 29
and therefore those words	will	not help. Howbeit, of	8, 455/ 4
to do against their	will	but that they might	8, 455/ 21
of his own free	will	-- therefore, I say	8, 455/ 24
was done against his	will	. . . God was not angry	8, 456/ 14
be done without the	will	, it is not sin	8, 456/ 16
their members -- it	will	be then a wondrous	8, 456/ 27
and all against their	will	, ye wot well . . . for	8, 457/ 6
my feet, yet I	will	not agree to go	8, 457/ 9
all the rage, I	will	not cast off thy	8, 457/ 13
good Lord, but I	will	carry thy yoke still	8, 457/ 14
of my members . . . then	will	I repent it, good	8, 457/ 18
me, too. And then	will	I pray thee of	8, 457/ 20
good mind, good Lord,	will	I keep still and	8, 457/ 25
with my body . . . yet	will	I never agree thereto	8, 457/ 27
unto the deed . . . yet	will	I never consent to	8, 457/ 29
to the sin . . . yet	will	I not consent of	8, 457/ 31
at the furthest, I	will	consent no further to	8, 457/ 33
in no wise; I	will	be well ware of	8, 457/ 34
I may, therefore, and	will	, take a great deal	8, 460/ 27
business in this. I	will	, therefore, but put you	8, 460/ 29
his finger, as Tyndale	will	tell you in another	8, 461/ 3
And therefore if Tyndale	will	to the contrary look	8, 463/ 22
be no promises, he	will	that we be at	8, 463/ 26
to think that God	will	in all his other	8, 463/ 30
peril choose whether he	will	believe that ever any	8, 464/ 15

that belief because they	will	not know who is	8, 465/ 22
doth) because that he	will	not know which is	8, 465/ 28
the world" -- Tyndale	will	not now believe that	8, 466/ 14
things between. And therefore	will	we first ask him	8, 467/ 22
that he doth. He	will	show, peradventure, that David	8, 467/ 26
some others too. That	will	be a very bare	8, 467/ 27
doth so? This argument	will	be very like the	8, 467/ 29
I suppose that Tyndale	will	himself agree, whatsoever he	8, 467/ 33
that every wise man	will	in this point take	8, 468/ 12
God's grace, apply his	will	rather indifferently to perceive	8, 468/ 28
him so by his	will	. . . but would assay him	8, 469/ 35
enough . . . and therefore he	will	labor him still to	8, 470/ 6
say that since he	will	not leave off when	8, 470/ 11
damned. Now, if he	will	haply for shame labor	8, 473/ 16
tell him that it	will	be peradventure hard for	8, 473/ 37
the beginning -- we	will	yet be bold to	8, 474/ 24
souls habitually -- then	will	we ask him whereby	8, 474/ 31
a fly. If he	will	say that the children	8, 474/ 37
In which perplexity God	will	either never bring us	8, 476/ 1
believe, and saith he	will	dwell therewith always, and	8, 476/ 8
or else, if he	will	be believed in them	8, 476/ 14
name any which he	will	, except the known Catholic	8, 476/ 27
necessity . . . but if he	will	say that this whole	8, 477/ 13
common-known church, which he	will	not know for the	8, 478/ 28
whole matter. For ye	will	remember that all our	8, 479/ 25
say, saving that I	will	go further to show	8, 480/ 6
For everything that God	will	have believed pertaineth to	8, 480/ 38
the freedom of his	will	to do any good	8, 486/ 24
doth them with good	will	, and with good will	8, 488/ 37
will, and with good	will	goeth to school. And	8, 489/ 1
him that his father	will	cast him away and	8, 489/ 14
believeth that his father	will	not cast him away	8, 489/ 22
and hopeth that he	will	no more do so	8, 489/ 23
faithless. The old kindness	will	not let him despair	8, 489/ 25
for damnable, haply Tyndale	will	say they be not	8, 490/ 3
the leastwise, since he	will	make us all young	8, 491/ 2
he goeth with good	will	to school . . . finding yet	8, 491/ 12
But forasmuch as Tyndale	will	not agree that Friar	8, 493/ 13
Slouch . . . whose deeds Tyndale	will	grant and agree to	8, 493/ 19
tell us what he	will	. . . he shall, I ween	8, 493/ 32
of anger or evil	will	to his person, but	8, 494/ 9
of anger or evil	will	. . . but some of pride	8, 494/ 12
them and saith he	will	die in them . . . nor	8, 495/ 4
played out his lust,	will	not yet leave his	8, 495/ 6
showeth them his good	will	which he beareth unto	8, 496/ 15
and thereto what he	will	have them do. And	8, 496/ 18
we cannot err in	will	and choice of things	8, 496/ 21
choice of a man's	will	doth naturally and of	8, 496/ 22
example by. But we	will	not now, for this	8, 497/ 19
to destroy the free	will	of man, and ascribe	8, 497/ 23

grace -- and good	will	working therewith, in folk	8, 497/ 33
Tyndale leaveth undeclared . . . and	will	we shall guess at	8, 498/ 2
showeth them his good	will	which he beareth unto	8, 499/ 7
unto such also as	will	be, and therefore shall	8, 499/ 15
and thereto what he	will	have them do." These	8, 499/ 24
destruction of the free	will	of man concerning any	8, 499/ 32
these things, without any	will	of their own anything	8, 499/ 34
is fleshly reason! The	will	hath none operation at	8, 500/ 29
cause why, ere my	will	have any working at	8, 500/ 33
and thereto what he	will	have them do," it	8, 501/ 10
we cannot err in	will	and choice of things	8, 501/ 16
The choice of man's	will	doth naturally and of	8, 501/ 16
work of man's free	will	. . . and yet over that	8, 501/ 28
here to give man's	will	, in manner, like place	8, 501/ 30
faith, but that "the	will	hath none operation at	8, 502/ 22
of reason. If man's	will	had no more part	8, 502/ 26
and praise them that	will	believe, and rebuke them	8, 503/ 4
and rebuke them that	will	not believe, as he	8, 503/ 4
himself did with good	will	put forth his hand	8, 503/ 18
fleshly and beetle-blind that	will	be so foolish to	8, 503/ 32
he that by his	will	receiveth it, and which	8, 504/ 4
his frowardness and contrary	will	, go without it: he	8, 504/ 5
father . . . wherein the son's	will	that is yet unbegotten	8, 504/ 8
of these virtues, the	will	of the man conformable	8, 504/ 10
-- therefore if they	will	still persevere and walk	8, 504/ 26
still with God, he	will	walk on still with	8, 504/ 27
but that man's own	will	doth somewhat more toward	8, 505/ 34
goodness of their own	will	, their own towardness, their	8, 506/ 3
good endeavor of man's	will	is this. Tyndale My	8, 506/ 28
cause why, ere my	will	have any working at	8, 506/ 31
true, before that my	will	can anything do at	8, 507/ 1
and applying of my	will	can anything do at	8, 507/ 2
must first set my	will	a-work? Can yet my	8, 507/ 5
a-work? Can yet my	will	, when it is once	8, 507/ 6
agree thereto with my	will	. But I say that	8, 507/ 21
And therefore, since God	will	for that cause bind	8, 507/ 35
belief -- because he	will	that we merit and	8, 507/ 36
such manner . . . because he	will	not utterly take away	8, 508/ 12
taught as he that	will	be conformable and walk	8, 508/ 27
but that he which	will	be ill-willed and froward	8, 508/ 30
imperfect may by the	will	be perfected and made	8, 509/ 4
God working with man's	will	into sure faith and	8, 509/ 6
the pliable and comfortable	will	of man, and not	8, 509/ 11
the man whether he	will	or not, in such	8, 509/ 13
of their own good	will	. . . our Lord saith himself	8, 509/ 27
ready to him that	will	use it -- therefore	8, 510/ 4
-- therefore, though the	will	of man may nothing	8, 510/ 4
darkness . . . and because man's	will	can nothing do without	8, 510/ 14
tell us that man's	will	can nothing do; nor	8, 510/ 15
us, neither, that man's	will	hath no part in	8, 510/ 16

were so because the	will	cannot (as he saith	8, 510/ 17
man cannot have any	will	at all in that	8, 510/ 19
of a matter, the	will	, as it happeth of	8, 510/ 23
the working of man's	will	concerning charity as he	8, 510/ 33
all this, that man's	will	in these things yet	8, 511/ 1
we cannot err in	will	and choice of things	8, 511/ 15
the choice of man's	will	doth naturally and of	8, 511/ 15
necessity -- that man's	will	can none other do	8, 511/ 21
we cannot err in	will	. . . but that the choice	8, 511/ 33
the choice of the	will	doth ever follow the	8, 511/ 34
we err not in	will	and judgment, we cannot	8, 512/ 11
we cannot err in	will	and choice of things	8, 512/ 12
things . . . but that the	will	always doth naturally accord	8, 512/ 13
more fully -- and	will	at this time nothing	8, 512/ 18
forbiddeth him. But his	will	, falling from the following	8, 512/ 23
fault of the froward	will	wittingly working for pleasure	8, 512/ 27
wit hath great good	will	to work with God's	8, 512/ 33
and learning lacketh the	will	to work well after	8, 512/ 35
wide world besides . . . he	will	, I trust, at the	8, 513/ 1
truth. Wherein if he	will	now confess that he	8, 513/ 5
do. And if he	will	abide still by that	8, 513/ 7
at the leastwise, whose	will	followeth not his wit	8, 513/ 10
by default of good	will	he waxed in conclusion	8, 513/ 29
ago . . . I ween it	will	be no great difficulty	8, 513/ 37
swine and those dogs	will	be naught for all	8, 514/ 30
but unto such as	will	be like swine, we	8, 514/ 32
to teach them that	will	, not learn, but rend	8, 515/ 2
punishment, where bare teaching	will	not suffice. And who	8, 515/ 13
For no good thing	will	they learn without biting	8, 515/ 24
saith true) that men	will	at some times not	8, 517/ 3
truth assent forthwith and	will	never resist. So he	8, 517/ 7
us ween that the	will	of man doth nothing	8, 518/ 31
to say that the	will	of man is no	8, 518/ 34
of man is no	will	at all, any more	8, 518/ 35
might say that the	will	of a tree were	8, 518/ 35
leaves, and that the	will	of an axe were	8, 519/ 1
free wills; which Tyndale	will	none of, in no	8, 519/ 17
knock." And if Tyndale	will	avoid this -- he	8, 520/ 8
sides, and think they	will	come there no more	8, 521/ 28
and would with good	will	that they had not	8, 521/ 28
working of man's own	will	, he putteth in the	8, 521/ 36
some reprobate wretch that	will	for all that be	8, 522/ 38
of his elects that	will	so work with his	8, 523/ 1
merit of man's free	will	. . . but to avoid the	8, 523/ 11
they have no free	will	at all, neither. For	8, 523/ 18
do themselves what they	will	, he will not let	8, 523/ 30
what they will, he	will	not let them fall	8, 523/ 30
his virtue (whereof he	will	reckon that he never	8, 524/ 23
of his own froward	will	, before that God withdrew	8, 524/ 34
the default in his	will	, and not in the	8, 524/ 36

frowardness of his own	will	, and not in any	8, 525/ 4
man withdraweth first his	will	. For as God preventeth	8, 525/ 18
his grace -- he	will	not bid us do	8, 525/ 21
not doing whereof he	will	punish us . . . and then	8, 525/ 23
Tyndale say what he	will	. . . we withdraw before God	8, 525/ 29
wanton or sow-drunk and	will	needs sink down and	8, 525/ 32
both his shins . . . then	will	he find his own	8, 526/ 25
themselves either by sinful	will	or slothful mind in	8, 526/ 35
nature of God neither	will	nor can do any	8, 527/ 10
glance at man's free	will	. . . as though because all	8, 527/ 20
himself and his own	will	nothing ado in his	8, 527/ 23
themselves to withdraw their	will	from him -- he	8, 528/ 21
pleasure, and that God	will	give him leave to	8, 529/ 27
cause for which Tyndale	will	make us ween that	8, 531/ 17
to withstand if we	will	, through the assistance of	8, 532/ 4
fault of our own	will	, and never denieth to	8, 532/ 7
we call therefor and	will	take hold upon it	8, 532/ 8
point is plain . . . I	will	now pass it over	8, 532/ 10
still asleep. But Tyndale	will	have him asleep needs	8, 533/ 12
of belief -- I	will	well agree with Tyndale	8, 534/ 28
into hope -- I	will	agree also that David	8, 534/ 30
only suspended, and the	will	therewith in like wise	8, 535/ 11
his wit and his	will	suspended as it is	8, 535/ 16
neither had wit nor	will	. For if his wit	8, 535/ 18
him his fault . . . his	will	must needs have followed	8, 535/ 18
wit is away, the	will	is gone therewith. For	8, 535/ 21
wit asleep and the	will	followed the fumes that	8, 535/ 23
while neither wit nor	will	. . . and therefore consented not	8, 535/ 37
elected to salvation . . . what	will	he answer? He will	8, 536/ 35
will he answer? He	will	not say, I am	8, 536/ 35
come thither before), I	will	not here press upon	8, 537/ 11
good while. And it	will	, I ween, well appear	8, 538/ 21
yoke himself; and then	will	all the doubt stand	8, 538/ 22
nothing but that it	will	well appear against Tyndale	8, 538/ 28
and maliciously, too. This	will	well appear, I say	8, 538/ 31
deed privily . . . but I	will	accomplish this my word	8, 539/ 15
through temptation -- that	will	we well agree. But	8, 542/ 32
to the same: "Whoso	will	save his soul in	8, 543/ 30
apostles which they rather	will	have known, and the	8, 544/ 5
plain the contrary . . . and	will	not admit for us	8, 544/ 16
cannot, but because he	will	not. For if he	8, 546/ 16
then seeing that step	will	not be defended . . . he	8, 546/ 30
perceiving that that step	will	not hold him neither	8, 546/ 34
now, this new Judas,	will	repent his railing against	8, 548/ 25
to, come. Now Tyndale	will	peradventure stick upon some	8, 548/ 32
thus tell us, and	will	ween by this way	8, 549/ 3
to wind out . . . we	will	for this once forget	8, 549/ 4
evident Scripture. But we	will	tell him then that	8, 549/ 6
be forgiven if he	will	. But by this one	8, 549/ 25
the matter, which he	will	not, I ween, for	8, 551/ 6

For Tyndale, if he	will	prove that he did	8, 551/ 13
upon the word, and	will	in no wise have	8, 552/ 20
in the matter . . . we	will	for this once no	8, 552/ 24
let Tyndale have his	will	, and abide thereby still	8, 552/ 26
faith: I ween it	will	be no very great	8, 554/ 8
is such as he	will	not this five years	8, 555/ 2
good work. And then	will	it thereupon follow that	8, 555/ 32
better perceiving whereof, I	will	ask Tyndale this . . . If	8, 556/ 2
he say no . . . then	will	it follow, upon Tyndale's	8, 556/ 12
before the world, I	will	deny him before the	8, 556/ 16
God"; and "He that	will	save his life in	8, 556/ 17
far forth as he	will	let them live as	8, 556/ 21
they bear him, they	will	rather forbear the pleasures	8, 556/ 24
such thing as he	will	rather that they shall	8, 556/ 26
applying of thine own	will	therewith, have gotten grace	8, 558/ 5
the matter hangeth. I	will	not therefore ask ye	8, 559/ 3
another church, which he	will	show you, and not	8, 560/ 24
err or not, he	will	tell you. And therefore	8, 560/ 26
two last, if he	will	say that he meant	8, 561/ 20
sake loveth them and	will	be -- or, rather	8, 563/ 26
him, and "what he	will	have them do." And	8, 565/ 22
of necessity, because his	will	can do none other	8, 565/ 25
him see, and his	will	must needs agree to	8, 565/ 26
to what works they	will	. For since their faith	8, 567/ 6
sake loveth them, and	will	be -- or, rather	8, 567/ 29
church" and his heresies	will	jumble and agree together	8, 568/ 7
help, or not? Tyndale	will	peradventure say he may	8, 568/ 15
that. Thereto peradventure he	will	say that the words	8, 568/ 17
prove it; which I	will	then deny. For those	8, 568/ 21
neighbor. Whereunto if Tyndale	will	say that if he	8, 568/ 26
which twain yet it	will	be more honesty for	8, 569/ 20
see how his definition	will	stand with his second	8, 569/ 31
amend and repent better	will	instead of purgatory, which	8, 571/ 1
himself so written his	will	with his Holy Spirit	8, 571/ 30
But why he rather	willed	them to have the	8, 79/ 26
in remembrance of himself	willed	and commanded to be	8, 368/ 36
Spirit . . . and whom he	willed	every man to hear	8, 397/ 1
how oft have I	willed	to gather thy children	8, 509/ 29
show, by their own	willful	punishment, worthy to suffer	8, 66/ 32
departed out by their	willful	schisms and plainly professed	8, 223/ 5
of the flesh. Which	willful	falling from God and	8, 452/ 19
them to be not	willful	nor obstinate, but conformable	8, 505/ 16
old philosophers for their	willful	idolatry against God were	8, 524/ 31
wits, and no contrary	willful	doing against the wit	8, 534/ 24
as there was a	willful	working of David against	8, 534/ 24
sleep was his own	willful	negligence . . . while he, beginning	8, 537/ 26
I ween, that would	willfully	drink poison first to	8, 37/ 15
at hand, except men	willfully	will forget them. But	8, 48/ 24
Apostle saying, "When we	willfully	sin after the knowledge	8, 377/ 23
of this church (both	willfully	first departed out, and	8, 477/ 20

grace go by, and	willfully	followeth affection! And if	8, 512/ 36
do -- wittingly and	willfully	write against the truth	8, 513/ 4
consented to sin and	willfully	cast off God's yoke	8, 538/ 30
himself -- that first	willfully	leave and forsake the	8, 561/ 26
obstinate malice, nor of	willfulness	departing out by seditious	8, 386/ 29
forth, for authority against	William	Tyndale, the words of	8, 329/ 11
wit, the words of	William	Tyndale himself. For himself	8, 329/ 13
Printed at London by	William	Rastell. 1533 CUM PRIVILEGIO	8, 384/ 12
I shall hereafter, God	willing	, declare you. Then have	8, 8/ 12
present labor . . . whereby, God	willing	, I shall so pull	8, 33/ 13
Now shall I (God	willing	) at my next leisure	8, 33/ 29
would smatter in preaching . . .	willing	the Corinthians to labor	8, 160/ 33
is it rather his	willing	behavior that serveth the	8, 207/ 27
he would have all	willing	confession quite cast away	8, 208/ 8
Tyndale bringeth forth himself,	willing	by his false translating	8, 239/ 24
shepherds had been as	willing	to feed as to	8, 317/ 19
our shepherds were as	willing	to feed as to	8, 319/ 24
of an ungracious purpose . . .	willing	to bring in his	8, 343/ 5
thereunto the words before-rehearsed,	willing	them that they shall	8, 349/ 10
I shall hereafter, God	willing	, come to touch the	8, 355/ 11
now shall I (God	willing	) in my Fourth Book	8, 382/ 17
saying that vowed widows	willing	to wed should have	8, 403/ 29
God of his goodness	willing	, as the Scripture saith	8, 499/ 16
take it? Doth the	willing	behavior of the taker	8, 503/ 18
so much as be	willing	to receive it. For	8, 504/ 4
obstinate, but conformable and	willing	to hear and learn	8, 505/ 17
through such toward and	willing	demeanor on their part	8, 505/ 21
wise, nor without some	willing	conversion and turning of	8, 509/ 40
where I purpose, God	willing	, to touch this matter	8, 512/ 17
faint and little well	willing	to go forward . . . so	8, 526/ 16
whole process endeth. And	willing	that we should now	8, 560/ 6
eyes that are content	willingly	to wax blind --	8, 6/ 20
affliction of the flesh	willingly	taken, with many other	8, 54/ 14
and his church or	willingly	taken of our own	8, 65/ 8
fasting and other affliction	willingly	taken by himself, did	8, 66/ 21
that they did it	willingly	as well for their	8, 70/ 32
fasting and other affliction	willingly	to put himself to	8, 72/ 6
eyes . . . except we would	willingly	captivate our understanding to	8, 129/ 34
is most likely, would	willingly	make the reader to	8, 169/ 10
matter itself meaneth a	willingly	offered declaration of the	8, 207/ 8
not denying than the	willingly	telling of our own	8, 207/ 14
and confession is the	willingly	made declaration of our	8, 207/ 24
heart that they will	willingly	go show themselves their	8, 208/ 3
man for his sin	willingly	punish himself, why may	8, 210/ 17
do no more so	willingly	and of purpose. More	8, 214/ 27
more do so again	willingly	and of purpose as	8, 214/ 31
yet do more so	willingly	and of purpose while	8, 214/ 34
ever he liveth, never	willingly	and of purpose fall	8, 215/ 6
doth none of them	willingly	. . . or at the least	8, 215/ 10
do so no more,	willingly	and of purpose" --	8, 216/ 1

doubt: what he calleth "	willingly	" and "of purpose." He	8, 216/ 2
understanding of this word "	willingly	" than other men have	8, 216/ 5
he do it not	willingly	. . . he sinneth not at	8, 216/ 6
sin of himself done	willingly	before . . . as where a	8, 216/ 8
what Tyndale meaneth by "	willingly	" and "of purpose." For	8, 216/ 22
there is nothing done "	willingly	" that is done of	8, 216/ 23
-- this call we	willingly	done, and say that	8, 216/ 31
this would I call "	willingly	," but if she were	8, 216/ 35
never do so more,	willingly	and of purpose --	8, 217/ 6
may do so again	willingly	, and of purpose, too	8, 217/ 8
if he do it	willingly	. And for conclusion, though	8, 217/ 10
shall never sin again	willingly	and of purpose . . . and	8, 217/ 17
they that sin again	willingly	and of purpose did	8, 217/ 18
will to the devil	willingly	, by doing now as	8, 244/ 26
with a false company,	willingly	drawn together, and fallen	8, 341/ 33
sin once of purpose (	willingly	, and not only of	8, 399/ 16
to mistake him, or	willingly	to let pass and	8, 412/ 1
but of malice or	willingly	with a consenting to	8, 426/ 12
teacheth that they which	willingly	sin, and of purpose	8, 437/ 33
in them that sin	willingly	and of purpose, and	8, 450/ 13
not of purpose nor	willingly	, nor do not consent	8, 451/ 16
fall from the grace,	willingly	, that helped them while	8, 452/ 7
and so break they	willingly	God's commandment, and fulfill	8, 452/ 17
do not commit them	willingly	, because they do commit	8, 452/ 23
though it be done	willingly	, but if a man	8, 453/ 18
sin of purpose nor	willingly	, and the other, that	8, 471/ 10
any of God's commandments	willingly	and of purpose shall	8, 471/ 13
do those horrible deeds	willingly	or of purpose, but	8, 490/ 6
they do them not	willingly	where nobody compelleth them	8, 491/ 1
doth none of them	willingly	nor of purpose, or	8, 492/ 36
do any such deeds	willingly	nor of purpose, or	8, 493/ 23
it, do this gear	willingly	and consent thereunto . . . or	8, 493/ 31
the man's part in	willingly	conforming himself toward the	8, 502/ 17
gift, to be as	willingly	received and taken as	8, 503/ 15
man that wittingly and	willingly	receiveth a gift of	8, 504/ 13
obedience by which we	willingly	submit ourselves to the	8, 508/ 2
of man doth nothing	willingly	, but were utterly forced	8, 518/ 32
himself did not first	willingly	forsake it and fall	8, 525/ 2
they do it not	willingly	, but of infirmity, for	8, 528/ 7
therefore doth never sin	willingly	, nor consent to sin	8, 533/ 14
while in which he	willingly	wrought evil . . . except Tyndale	8, 534/ 35
while in which he	willingly	wrought against it, first	8, 535/ 6
doth not wittingly nor	willingly	any contrary act against	8, 535/ 12
these things wittingly nor	willingly	, but upon those occasions	8, 535/ 14
of all these things	willingly	? "No," saith Tyndale. I	8, 536/ 23
beholding her, and thereby	willingly	suffered the death of	8, 537/ 28
none of these deeds	willingly	, nor cast not off	8, 539/ 20
of his horrible deeds	willingly	, nor consented to sin	8, 540/ 21
them "of purpose" or "	willingly	." For willingly can he	8, 565/ 35
purpose" or "willingly." For	willingly	can he not do	8, 565/ 35

once of purpose and	willingly	, shall never have remission	8, 568/ 2
sinned of purpose and	willingly	" -- and set "maliciously	8, 568/ 10
dark that by their	wills	no man should wit	8, 33/ 33
the sacraments, by their	wills	, no manner strength at	8, 104/ 31
thereof. For when their	wills	be bent thereto, and	8, 219/ 36
those heretics, by their	wills	, that instead of wine	8, 319/ 14
of their own free	wills	thereto -- such folk	8, 422/ 6
resist it in their	wills	, and have still in	8, 451/ 19
manner working of their	wills	, as ye have heard	8, 511/ 4
saith he that their	wills	do this of inevitable	8, 511/ 6
sloth of their own	wills	letted them not to	8, 518/ 26
working of their free	wills	; which Tyndale will none	8, 519/ 16
fear men with," thou	wilt	say. More He maketh	8, 287/ 33
eat thereof whether thou	wilt	or no!" When God	8, 308/ 2
it meaneth that thou	wilt	have the tabernacle made	8, 308/ 6
Was this not a	wily	drift, trow you? Which	8, 8/ 29
every child perceive his	wily	follies and false crafts	8, 35/ 4
the devil . . . are more	wily	, and more busy therewith	8, 35/ 33
secretly misled by false,	wily	shrews except they be	8, 38/ 21
shall perceive his bold,	wily	folly to come of	8, 223/ 34
the false merchandise of	wily	hypocrites. More If a	8, 294/ 19
the false merchandise of	wily	hypocrites. More He repeateth	8, 303/ 13
not begin by any	wily	fox after . . . but by	8, 304/ 16
enough which way this	wily	serpent walketh -- and	8, 501/ 24
and, like a shrewd,	wily	lad, hath scraped it	8, 557/ 28
brethren," by his unwise	wily	change of this word	8, 559/ 26
hath he by that	wily	change, even in the	8, 559/ 32
leisure work her and	win	her to his own	8, 7/ 11
seem to do, they	win	their hearts to assent	8, 42/ 18
for his sake to	win	him to God and	8, 89/ 23
leave nothing unsought to	win	him unto the knowledge	8, 122/ 28
charity. For surely to	win	his conclusion, and bring	8, 137/ 19
they were able to	win	the whole field. For	8, 226/ 9
widowly chastity, not to	win	heaven thereby (' For	8, 324/ 23
here but that they	win	not heaven -- which	8, 324/ 31
that she might thereby	win	him to thee too	8, 372/ 32
be not worthy to	win	the glory to come	8, 401/ 21
not without hope to	win	him and beguile him	8, 469/ 36
and suffer long to	win	his brother to Christ	8, 516/ 35
ever he was to	win	them before -- as	8, 520/ 5
the same ways to	win	and save them that	8, 522/ 35
as smoke in the	wind	, and as darkness at	8, 89/ 11
down . . . and a little	wind	able enough to blow	8, 530/ 35
by this way to	wind	out . . . we will for	8, 549/ 3
looked out at his	window	! And therefore, whosoever have	8, 530/ 23
woman out at a	window	for adultery. And we	8, 531/ 23
heart by the glass	windows	of his eyes. Whereupon	8, 537/ 29
of material bread and	wine	; and so, he said	8, 15/ 25
that the old, wholesome	wine	with which good folk	8, 38/ 11
him to drink no	wine	, as he commanded in	8, 59/ 32

not commanded for the	wine	or meat itself, that	8, 59/ 37
he would not drink	wine	in way of a	8, 60/ 4
him to drink no	wine	as he commanded in	8, 60/ 28
disease he would drink	wine	to recover his health	8, 60/ 33
himself forbid all men	wine	upon certain days, or	8, 61/ 18
by moderate drinking of	wine	anything disposed to drunkenness	8, 62/ 5
commandment, and shall drink	wine	and shall break his	8, 62/ 7
or if he forbear	wine	or keep the fast	8, 62/ 8
color of his envenomed	wine	, that it may be	8, 75/ 31
Baptism rather water than	wine	while wine will wash	8, 78/ 35
water than wine while	wine	will wash as clean	8, 78/ 35
or corns, and the	wine	made one of many	8, 81/ 10
bread and that holy	wine	changed and turned in	8, 81/ 13
sacrament and bread and	wine	in the other, before	8, 81/ 24
form of bread and	wine	, is the very Blessed	8, 110/ 23
form of bread and	wine	. . . of which holy offering	8, 111/ 31
that offered bread and	wine	, was a solemn figure	8, 111/ 33
him water instead of	wine	, "God thank you, Master	8, 121/ 9
Winer, for your good	wine	, but in good faith	8, 121/ 10
worshipful name of '	wine	, 'I had as	8, 121/ 11
meat. He drank no	wine	, but was content with	8, 122/ 16
commanded to abstain from	wine	, that will he observe	8, 124/ 35
of what grapes the	wine	was made that Christ	8, 195/ 12
is Christ's body and	wine	his blood? And yet	8, 290/ 34
is Christ's body and	wine	his blood? And yet	8, 292/ 36
is Christ's body, and	wine	his blood, so that	8, 293/ 4
that the bread and	wine	still remain, as Tyndale	8, 293/ 5
that the bread and	wine	is converted and changed	8, 293/ 6
of corn, and the	wine	of many grapes, and	8, 296/ 14
putteth water into the	wine	, whereas the Scripture speaketh	8, 317/ 8
Scripture speaketh but of	wine	: thereto answereth Tyndale thus	8, 317/ 9
the heat of the	wine	. . . or put to after	8, 317/ 12
water is changed into	wine	, so are we changed	8, 317/ 13
and change of the	wine	into his own blood	8, 317/ 29
any other thing than	wine	. . . and spoke also himself	8, 317/ 30
consecrated his blood of	wine	and water? But one	8, 317/ 32
the water into the	wine	, that in his frantic	8, 318/ 7
might put into the	wine	what he would beside	8, 318/ 12
be mingled with the	wine	as the water welled	8, 318/ 30
did put water into	wine	; though there was no	8, 318/ 35
wills, that instead of	wine	and water, men would	8, 319/ 14
precious Body, and the	wine	into his blessed Blood	8, 466/ 4
in a cup of	wine	and a gobbet of	8, 572/ 7
God thank you, Master	Winer	, for your good wine	8, 121/ 10
of a wild goose's	wing	. But yet consider one	8, 300/ 16
Tyndale here, though he	wink	fast . . . is not yet	8, 188/ 19
allegeth, and that I	wink	and will not perceive	8, 435/ 19
Now, if Tyndale would	wink	at these letters like	8, 557/ 25
So that they that	winked	and cared not for	8, 482/ 31
enough (saving that he	winketh	and will not see	8, 188/ 28

cardinals, either: he then	winketh	of wiliness, and will	8, 386/ 23
unwritten -- then he	winneth	nothing; for even so	8, 150/ 10
and learning. But what	winneth	Tyndale by that answer	8, 272/ 10
of much matter and	winneth	much worship therewith. But	8, 291/ 13
his subtle shift, he	winneth	so much worship thereby	8, 459/ 20
torment, without any manner	winning	, and not without final	8, 12/ 3
waxed cold many a	winter	after. If Tyndale make	8, 474/ 22
boy's age is twenty	winters	stepped into his knave's	8, 491/ 31
Ezekiel, by Christ's word	wiped	out of credence. Therefore	8, 355/ 31
But our Savior himself	wipeth	away clean all the	8, 454/ 15
contagion of their company:	wisdom	were it for us	8, 2/ 15
which the King's high	wisdom	politically provided, in that	8, 10/ 30
his pernicious book, take	wisdom	with you, as I	8, 42/ 32
the riches of the	wisdom	and science of God	8, 49/ 5
that his high spiritual	wisdom	had a very deep	8, 60/ 17
well done, since the	wisdom	of philosophy, all that	8, 63/ 32
true therein, is the	wisdom	given of God, and	8, 63/ 33
other gifts of higher	wisdom	than that is. But	8, 63/ 34
hath of his high	wisdom	and power found the	8, 102/ 7
you the high spiritual	wisdom	of unfaithful heretics . . . he	8, 120/ 7
declared how high spiritual	wisdom	they use in searching	8, 120/ 17
shall by his high	wisdom	make as though he	8, 137/ 32
so wise in the	wisdom	of God, and so	8, 140/ 25
say, "This is the	wisdom	of a fool," "This	8, 167/ 29
found in him more	wisdom	, sadness, and virtue than	8, 189/ 24
and Scripture and natural	wisdom	, with invocation of his	8, 247/ 18
it had been more	wisdom	for him to have	8, 387/ 35
And therefore it is	wisdom	to stay well ourselves	8, 404/ 31
refer it unto the	wisdom	of every good Christian	8, 426/ 6
of his goodness and	wisdom	left one bridle bound	8, 450/ 15
have taught nurture and	wisdom	loveth his father and	8, 488/ 31
mother, and all the	wisdom	that he learned of	8, 491/ 10
father taught nurture and	wisdom	, and sent him to	8, 496/ 29
charity, continence, piety, learning,	wisdom	. . . or anything in this	8, 503/ 25
or chastity, learning, justice,	wisdom	, or any other good	8, 503/ 35
high goodness and unsearchable	wisdom	doth divers times for	8, 525/ 16
that evil, through the	wisdom	of Abigail. How long	8, 529/ 3
laws, and all the	wisdoms	that he learned of	8, 491/ 15
not fail in such	wise	to go forward that	8, 2/ 29
he speaketh in this	wise	: "If ye will not	8, 5/ 5
Saint John in such	wise	expounded that I dare	8, 6/ 27
which exposition in like	wise	priests, friars, monks, and	8, 7/ 14
which was never one	wise	nor good -- was	8, 9/ 11
and that in such	wise	that when the books	8, 9/ 14
And was in such	wise	finally confounded with shame	8, 9/ 18
aggrieved God in such	wise	, that God have already	8, 9/ 27
do so in no	wise	, affirming to Constantine that	8, 18/ 12
be, in no manner	wise	; the person is not	8, 18/ 24
not confess in no	wise	. For which things and	8, 20/ 32
process, came in such	wise	to pass that he	8, 22/ 21

heard it in such	wise	that, as they said	8, 23/ 20
matters handled in such	wise	by Tyndale, or the	8, 25/ 36
not rebel in no	wise	. But he biddeth them	8, 30/ 26
Higness will in no	wise	-- nor in no	8, 31/ 3
-- nor in no	wise	may, if he will	8, 31/ 3
he further in this	wise	: "A Christian man is	8, 31/ 18
to blind in such	wise	the world that folk	8, 35/ 7
as meseemeth, that divers	wise	and well-learned men should	8, 35/ 24
yet were he not	wise	, I ween, that would	8, 37/ 15
counsel him in any	wise	to read therewith such	8, 38/ 8
our works in such	wise	were it not for	8, 53/ 16
they may in no	wise	be helped, refer the	8, 56/ 18
man should in any	wise	pursue and punish any	8, 57/ 14
that as well all	wise	men as all good	8, 57/ 18
at handstrokes in no	wise	, but serve for trumpeters	8, 58/ 33
babes yet, in no	wise	, but go and tell	8, 59/ 15
love in such a	wise	way understood, his spiritual	8, 59/ 20
the same, in like	wise	, understand they all the	8, 59/ 22
unto God in such	wise	as the prayer is	8, 68/ 10
the priest in like	wise	for necessity dispensed with	8, 72/ 34
Tyndale is in such	wise	master and lord of	8, 73/ 32
but yet useth no	wise	man to call Christ	8, 74/ 16
them in any manner	wise	unto such scornful things	8, 76/ 7
be in some manner	wise	a means to come	8, 77/ 14
Is not here a	wise	work of Tyndale? But	8, 80/ 8
Saint James were so	wise	in natural things that	8, 87/ 25
and would in no	wise	have it left. But	8, 88/ 24
ordained. And in this	wise	he saith we be	8, 91/ 15
wot well in no	wise	will he lie, for	8, 93/ 11
-- have in such	wise	wrought upon the bodies	8, 103/ 26
be but in such	wise	means and cause of	8, 104/ 21
may see what a	wise	process Tyndale maketh us	8, 106/ 12
would I wit of	wise	Tyndale whether if men	8, 110/ 3
would I wit of	wise	Tyndale farther, whether if	8, 110/ 15
yet now would his	wise	disciple Tyndale have us	8, 114/ 1
body after this this	wise	preacheth wise preach they	8, 114/ 12
this this wise preacheth	wise	preach they: "Thou must	8, 114/ 12
our Lord in such	wise	as men are taught	8, 114/ 28
will not in any	wise	that men shall pray	8, 117/ 10
handleth yet in such	wise	as men may well	8, 119/ 2
repentant sinner, in what	wise	he should do penance	8, 122/ 10
hath made men so	wise	, and we would at	8, 136/ 33
that ye be so	wise	in the wisdom of	8, 140/ 25
in such manner of	wise	as it might serve	8, 142/ 12
repeat, and in like	wise	all other things against	8, 143/ 22
matter -- in such	wise	as he showeth both	8, 144/ 8
how many manner of	wise	Tyndale teacheth us that	8, 145/ 11
how many manner of	wise	this word "church" is	8, 145/ 27
him answer in this	wise	: "Sufficeth unto thee my	8, 159/ 25
the soul in such	wise	against the rebellion of	8, 159/ 35

he translateth in like	wise	, or "repenting" for doing	8, 165/ 11
say now, in like	wise	, that this word "church	8, 167/ 5
Tyndale that, in no	wise	, I will not have	8, 169/ 3
I would in no	wise	that, as Tyndale taketh	8, 169/ 25
proceedeth not in like	wise	in this word "church	8, 169/ 35
should ecclesia in like	wise	wheresoever it signifieth a	8, 171/ 13
forbear, saith in this	wise	: "What say I, then	8, 172/ 21
that place in this	wise	: "Thou abhorrest images, and	8, 173/ 30
that in the same	wise	and of like malice	8, 175/ 1
true"; "or else, as	wise	people when they dance	8, 175/ 11
an "elder" in like	wise	. Which word of Tyndale	8, 183/ 7
we blame in like	wise	the translator for translating	8, 184/ 4
Saint Peter in this	wise	: "Presbyteros qui sunt in	8, 184/ 21
the remnant in like	wise	. And that will I	8, 185/ 15
Baptism, and in like	wise	the profane word presbyteros	8, 189/ 4
they can in no	wise	defend them . . . nor so	8, 197/ 14
upon him in such	wise	as the church of	8, 197/ 27
conveniently stand? By this	wise	reason we should never	8, 198/ 27
bringeth not forth one	wise	word. For though this	8, 200/ 13
cannot abide in no	wise	that any man should	8, 206/ 23
can Tyndale in no	wise	abide. And why? For	8, 206/ 25
sins is in such	wise	full that he will	8, 208/ 22
that were in any	wise	due to the same	8, 209/ 24
Paul saith in this	wise	: "It is impossible that	8, 212/ 34
be forthwith in such	wise	innocents that if we	8, 213/ 12
man consider in what	wise	the prophet Joel describeth	8, 214/ 17
coucheth them in such	wise	that he would make	8, 227/ 30
question, asked in this	wise	, if he will answer	8, 230/ 36
Christ's words in this	wise	, "I receive no record	8, 233/ 10
leader in any manner	wise	as he was their	8, 234/ 7
the Latin in this	wise	-- "I receive not	8, 234/ 30
of the old holy,	wise	, and well-learned doctors, some	8, 249/ 35
as all those holy,	wise	, well-learned saints all this	8, 250/ 4
I have in such	wise	confounded him and all	8, 252/ 33
thing, almost, in like	wise	. For in this point	8, 253/ 12
meant not in such	wise	. . . and that he can	8, 253/ 31
Savior saith in like	wise	that his Holy Spirit	8, 258/ 8
lord's servants were so	wise	to learn this lesson	8, 263/ 14
he hath in like	wise	all this while provided	8, 274/ 21
same reason in like	wise	profitable to us, and	8, 278/ 12
readers, in what worshipful	wise	Tyndale proveth all his	8, 279/ 8
he showeth himself as	wise	as one that, lest	8, 282/ 12
and for all the	wise	and well-framed reasons which	8, 283/ 2
this was also a	wise	temperance of the matter	8, 283/ 26
he saith for these	wise	causes that it were	8, 283/ 27
profiteth two manner of	wise	. One wise, in that	8, 288/ 11
manner of wise. One	wise	, in that it maketh	8, 288/ 11
Is not this a	wise	and a worshipful reason	8, 290/ 15
men should in like	wise	, being many in person	8, 296/ 15
them . . . yet would the	wise	men make us so	8, 297/ 22

forgotten, and in no	wise	believed, but -- whereas	8, 297/ 27
be served in such	wise	, no more than Abraham	8, 300/ 9
deed, done in that	wise	, pleasant and acceptable to	8, 300/ 12
also, and take their	wise	wives with them. And	8, 300/ 14
would not in any	wise	that ye were deceived	8, 301/ 20
of them -- the	wise	man may well wit	8, 304/ 15
salvation? Were this a	wise	argument -- "Better is	8, 305/ 1
see how well this	wise	argument serveth him. And	8, 306/ 30
between. And in like	wise	joineth he now the	8, 307/ 6
their epistles in like	wise	. . . and peradventure one of	8, 310/ 24
I trust, in such	wise	-- and his "feeling	8, 314/ 20
answereth Tyndale in this	wise	. . . Tyndale A great doubt	8, 316/ 8
how or in what	wise	to consecrate or say	8, 316/ 38
the meaning? Would the	wise	man that if God	8, 319/ 20
fasting. And in like	wise	the apostles -- to	8, 322/ 7
he writeth in this	wise	: "Keep you my traditions	8, 323/ 16
he would seem so	wise	, prove himself a fool	8, 330/ 18
now in what substantial	wise	that Tyndale hath answered	8, 330/ 20
expound it in such	wise	that it shall serve	8, 337/ 16
the Arians in like	wise	as they did. They	8, 340/ 19
ween ye, a godly,	wise	way? Then goeth he	8, 342/ 5
charge given in like	wise	, with much like adjuration	8, 348/ 17
and confirm in like	wise	; and never wise man	8, 353/ 6
like wise; and never	wise	man would say otherwise	8, 353/ 6
either good man or	wise	man that would agree	8, 353/ 8
he saith in this	wise	: "For they bind importable	8, 353/ 17
and others, in like	wise	, after the manner that	8, 353/ 35
unto him in this	wise	: "Abide thou in those	8, 359/ 25
Numbers, writeth in this	wise	: "In the observances of	8, 367/ 35
time we in such	wise	accomplish and fulfill them	8, 368/ 8
Gentiles, writeth in this	wise	: "Stand fast and observe	8, 368/ 18
apostles, writeth in this	wise	: "Of these apostles am	8, 369/ 5
Corinthians, saith in this	wise	: "Saint Paul prevented them	8, 369/ 19
Whitsuntide, saith in this	wise	: "There is no doubt	8, 370/ 1
Pelagians, writeth in this	wise	: "Children which be baptized	8, 370/ 9
reverently fulfill, in such	wise	as it was delivered	8, 370/ 22
other words in this	wise	: "I, good Lord that	8, 371/ 33
things writeth in this	wise	: "It was not for	8, 373/ 13
I would in like	wise	fain wit of Tyndale	8, 375/ 23
used after in such	wise	. . . and Saint Cyprian did	8, 375/ 32
whole Church in like	wise	. Finally, there is no	8, 379/ 2
would not in any	wise	that the Church had	8, 381/ 16
in such a shameful	wise	that if other men	8, 382/ 3
touch: then shall every	wise	man well perceive and	8, 386/ 18
church will in no	wise	agree with the definition	8, 392/ 20
and that in like	wise	though they cannot err	8, 393/ 12
do sin, in such	wise	that they may do	8, 397/ 7
clean." And in like	wise	where he promiseth reward	8, 401/ 8
is necessary that every	wise	reader mark well and	8, 404/ 10
never repent. In like	wise	, where he saith that	8, 411/ 3

us ween, with such	wise	juggling, that "faith alone	8, 421/ 9
God . . . nor in what	wise	God and his Holy	8, 421/ 21
Saint John in such	wise	as Tyndale doth: that	8, 428/ 32
great virtues in such	wise	that it appeared that	8, 429/ 17
Paul here in like	wise	speaketh of them that	8, 431/ 17
grace. And in like	wise	, whensoever the righteous man	8, 432/ 20
thirty-third chapter, in this	wise	: "The righteousness of the	8, 432/ 24
him." In this	wise	will Tyndale peradventure answer	8, 436/ 19
In such manner of	wise	meant Saint John in	8, 439/ 8
make us all so	wise	as to ween that	8, 440/ 36
in such a special	wise	that whatsoever they do	8, 441/ 16
goeth forth in this	wise	. . . Tyndale And yet every	8, 443/ 17
Were not here a	wise	riddle, ween ye, and	8, 446/ 31
for his promises." This	wise	answer is much like	8, 449/ 21
no will, in no	wise	, nor no malicious purpose	8, 450/ 33
and that in such	wise	that he was fain	8, 453/ 6
mean some such far-fetched	wise	invention . . . else can I	8, 453/ 24
the sin, in no	wise	; I will be well	8, 457/ 34
against me in this	wise	-- "And therefore it	8, 458/ 27
wit can in no	wise	perceive. And thus, good	8, 459/ 37
I have many manner	wise	plainly refelled and confuted	8, 460/ 26
same in such erroneous	wise	as Luther and Tyndale	8, 460/ 32
in any manner of	wise	-- neither of malice	8, 461/ 32
in Christ . . . in such	wise	as they may in	8, 462/ 19
fear but that every	wise	man will in this	8, 468/ 12
person shall in like	wise	at the first teaching	8, 468/ 15
good readers, a godly,	wise	way? I dare boldly	8, 469/ 30
they should in no	wise	take it for any	8, 472/ 26
few of his own	wise	words, Tyndale hath confounded	8, 480/ 9
to hear any very	wise	word in all Tyndale's	8, 489/ 31
I ween, find no	wise	man in this point	8, 493/ 33
comely device which every	wise	man, ye wot well	8, 494/ 2
such things in any	wise	, and tell them that	8, 505/ 36
of them in no	wise	, for the counsel to	8, 506/ 8
taught were in such	wise	inspired into every man's	8, 507/ 11
is able in such	wise	to inspire and infund	8, 507/ 21
belief lost in like	wise	if the thing were	8, 508/ 8
thing were in such	wise	given us as we	8, 508/ 8
I say, in such	wise	showed, nor the wit	8, 509/ 1
not, in such manner	wise	that he cannot choose	8, 509/ 13
and that in such	wise	that they should not	8, 509/ 35
and that in such	wise	that they could not	8, 509/ 37
not in such inevitable	wise	, nor without some willing	8, 509/ 39
love God in such	wise	as is requisite unto	8, 512/ 1
well in that so	wise	a master as our	8, 513/ 30
lived naught. But this	wise	reason, among many like	8, 514/ 5
before . . . which in such	wise	defile all holy, vowed	8, 515/ 19
well ware, in any	wise	, that he go to	8, 516/ 7
none of, in no	wise	. Now, meaning falsely thus	8, 519/ 17
he writeth in this	wise	. . . Tyndale God now and	8, 522/ 8

do, saying that his	wise	goodness well seeth wherefore	8, 526/ 1
slothful mind in some	wise	do deserve it . . . he	8, 526/ 35
good work in any	wise	his own; whereas the	8, 527/ 26
should soon make every	wise	man see that in	8, 531/ 28
Is not here a	wise	tale, trow ye? Except	8, 533/ 25
it us in this	wise	by example: A man	8, 534/ 11
and therefore, in like	wise	, David, lying in lechery	8, 534/ 12
will therewith in like	wise	, so that a man	8, 535/ 11
us leave in like	wise	to believe upon good	8, 537/ 19
me, Tyndale neither, as	wise	and expert as he	8, 538/ 4
matches in that manner	wise	. But this dare I	8, 538/ 7
God, in this manner	wise	, as followeth . . . "Why hast	8, 539/ 3
David told us his	wise	process of not sinning	8, 540/ 27
and telleth us as	wise	a tale of Christ's	8, 540/ 29
here, good readers, a	wise	and well-told tale? It	8, 550/ 3
now see, by this	wise	reason, that Saint Peter's	8, 551/ 33
and will in no	wise	have that fall called	8, 552/ 20
oppressing." And in like	wise	am I content that	8, 552/ 31
brethren." Now put this	wise	gloss thereto, and see	8, 553/ 15
mine answer to this	wise	cavillation of his against	8, 553/ 35
he can in no	wise	bear the common opinion	8, 554/ 4
sin, turned in any	wise	at any time from	8, 558/ 19
question, I ween all	wise	men think that the	8, 559/ 6
thereof, and to what	wise	end at last he	8, 562/ 2
question had in such	wise	been put by us	8, 562/ 10
it is in such	wise	inexpugnable that when they	8, 565/ 3
other honor in no	wise	thereto, but only believe	8, 572/ 5
laws," so well and	wisely	written in their hearts	8, 124/ 25
the better perceive how	wisely	the man defendeth the	8, 144/ 7
ye may see how	wisely	, by long leisure and	8, 182/ 9
He weigheth his words	wisely	when he saith that	8, 271/ 11
promises? If Tyndale speak	wisely	in this, I must	8, 282/ 34
were true . . . yet as	wisely	concluded as this is	8, 294/ 31
how well and how	wisely	, and thereto how virtuously	8, 307/ 24
thus ye see how	wisely	Tyndale sticketh with me	8, 312/ 15
And forthwith, well and	wisely	, instead of preaching he	8, 356/ 28
in . . . so doth Tyndale	wisely	leave it out. And	8, 364/ 16
obediently and understand them	wisely	." Saint Augustine, in the	8, 370/ 7
he handle any more	wisely	the remnant of his	8, 399/ 28
when he hath thus	wisely	handled it . . . then, as	8, 413/ 18
by only faith. As	wisely	as if he would	8, 421/ 2
therein useth himself as	wisely	as if he would	8, 421/ 11
sin -- speaketh as	wisely	as if he would	8, 440/ 3
faster therein -- or	wisely	give up his heresies	8, 479/ 8
soon after, well and	wisely	recomforted himself with the	8, 496/ 33
that Tyndale hath so	wisely	defended them all . . . he	8, 550/ 9
election so well and	wisely	acquitted himself so like	8, 553/ 4
followed the judgment of	wiser	and better and better-learned	8, 139/ 12
weeneth that he speaketh	wisest	. . . he helpeth me somewhat	8, 292/ 9
would, in good faith,	wish	that never man should	8, 36/ 23

therefore, as I would	wish	that their books were	8, 37/ 10
in my right wit	wish	to die better. And	8, 221/ 22
them up . . . I would	wish	Tyndale among them, and	8, 483/ 17
as much in vain	wish	to, come. Now Tyndale	8, 548/ 31
that I would have	wished	him to say! For	8, 264/ 3
where he counseleth and	wisheth	that he should rather	8, 261/ 9
not, he said he	wist	ne'er. But he said	8, 14/ 19
and some that he	wist	well were abjured before	8, 17/ 19
need were; for Burt	wist	well I were not	8, 19/ 2
such harm as he	wist	he had well deserved	8, 19/ 25
death that he then	wist	he should. They could	8, 23/ 13
Court; which themselves well	wist	would never have been	8, 23/ 17
awry . . . so that we	wist	he meant no harm	8, 74/ 19
man at last, I	wist	well, would somewhat show	8, 75/ 20
Christians whereof no man	wist	the meaning. For if	8, 317/ 16
this and that, he	wist	ne'er what, nor at	8, 318/ 17
men whereof "no man	wist	the meaning" -- why	8, 319/ 17
I know well God	wist	why he commanded all	8, 329/ 5
us." Howbeit, Peter yet	wist	not by what means	8, 329/ 20
man. And when he	wist	well his revocation could	8, 358/ 8
them all . . . which he	wist	well was the point	8, 364/ 14
us." Howbeit, Peter yet	wist	not by what means	8, 404/ 6
yet, he saith, Peter	wist	not by what means	8, 407/ 19
ere ever he well	wist	where he would rest	8, 448/ 13
things which before he	wist	not of -- how	8, 528/ 31
rage that he neither	wist	what he did nor	8, 537/ 31
learning or any natural	wit	. . . shall not only be	8, 7/ 33
of his high worldly	wit	. . . and that men should	8, 8/ 20
once: that is to	wit	, both in suing for	8, 16/ 24
handwriting: that is to	wit	, the book of Martin	8, 21/ 20
unlearned woman having natural	wit	and being sure and	8, 26/ 2
and, after my poor	wit	and learning, with opening	8, 27/ 20
battle: that is to	wit	, the question, Which is	8, 33/ 30
wills no man should	wit	what they mean. But	8, 33/ 33
him (if he have	wit	and grace) a little	8, 34/ 30
grace to bestow his	wit	and learning, such as	8, 34/ 35
For now is Frith's	wit	and learning nothing but	8, 34/ 36
thereof, that is to	wit	, both confession and satisfaction	8, 42/ 7
-- that is to	wit	, of all good men	8, 46/ 28
well they lacked no	wit	, and had as much	8, 50/ 17
allegeth, that is to	wit	, the consideration of the	8, 50/ 30
people, that is to	wit	, the ' elder brethren	8, 58/ 26
-- that is to	wit	, of their nature neither	8, 60/ 13
things to his own	wit	, lest his will blind	8, 61/ 6
his will blind his	wit	; but let us lean	8, 61/ 7
commandment. And when his	wit	would have found none	8, 61/ 32
-- that is to	wit	, to humble himself before	8, 66/ 15
-- that is to	wit	, "for help against our	8, 67/ 6
-- that is to	wit	, how the walls of	8, 67/ 12
is of so simple	wit	and understanding but he	8, 67/ 23

-- that is to	wit	, for the priests to	8, 69/ 21
it; that is to	wit	, for the spiritual benefit	8, 73/ 35
all: that is to	wit	, that they betoken the	8, 77/ 31
twain, that is to	wit	, neither in Baptism nor	8, 83/ 23
all: that is to	wit	, Confirmation, Penance, Order, Matrimony	8, 83/ 28
sign, that is to	wit	, the marriage, which he	8, 85/ 17
to; that is to	wit	, to work not in	8, 85/ 27
argument; that is to	wit	, that this sacrament hath	8, 87/ 12
but faith . . . I would	wit	of Tyndale what calleth	8, 90/ 23
there I would fain	wit	of Tyndale, since he	8, 93/ 1
these causes, I would	wit	of him whether it	8, 93/ 14
things: that is to	wit	, the faith set on	8, 93/ 37
have either learning or	wit	. If this opinion of	8, 95/ 30
too; that is to	wit	, that by the holy	8, 96/ 12
sins, that is to	wit	, both of sin original	8, 100/ 19
-- that is to	wit	, they that think that	8, 101/ 7
-- that is to	wit	, those waters, garment, and	8, 103/ 26
made . . . that is to	wit	, that he would be	8, 106/ 33
falsehoods: that is to	wit	, that Christ hath never	8, 107/ 18
But now would I	wit	of wise Tyndale whether	8, 110/ 3
But then would I	wit	of wise Tyndale farther	8, 110/ 15
gosling had as much	wit	as he. And yet	8, 114/ 1
the world captivateth his	wit	, and about the law	8, 120/ 11
the world captivateth his	wit	, and about the law	8, 120/ 24
there he captivateth his	wit	and understanding to obey	8, 126/ 17
-- that is to	wit	, a man to captivate	8, 126/ 27
man to captivate his	wit	and understanding and obey	8, 126/ 28
and an ass without	wit	or understanding? Tyndale Judge	8, 130/ 16
salvation; that is to	wit	, all such things as	8, 132/ 10
as they that have	wit	and learning do already	8, 133/ 21
Tyndale; that is to	wit	, indeed against heretics that	8, 137/ 5
and more lack of	wit	, and most lack of	8, 144/ 9
number: that is to	wit	, the only rulers or	8, 145/ 22
God -- I must	wit	of Tyndale whether he	8, 149/ 15
one, that is to	wit	, the word of God	8, 150/ 13
written: then must we	wit	of Tyndale which he	8, 150/ 14
preachers, that is to	wit	, all the evangelists and	8, 150/ 29
-- that is to	wit	, the time next after	8, 151/ 28
one: that is to	wit	, either that every necessary	8, 157/ 26
-- that is to	wit	, rob and steal away	8, 162/ 36
other men's conscience, fain	wit	of Tyndale by his	8, 163/ 33
-- that is to	wit	, in despite of the	8, 174/ 15
little learning and less	wit	, and least truth, Tyndale	8, 174/ 30
not (that is to	wit	, to defend them) as	8, 178/ 38
elders," that is to	wit	, from evil to worse	8, 188/ 5
true: that is to	wit	, that except oiling and	8, 196/ 22
part, that is to	wit	, the consequent which he	8, 198/ 4
if he have natural	wit	and be but indifferent	8, 203/ 34
the less and his	wit	the worse while he	8, 204/ 2
although he had great	wit	and learning both, yet	8, 204/ 4

beauty, strength, learning, or	wit	. Gratia gratum Gratiagratumfaciens faciens	8, 204/ 25
itself: that is to	wit	, from the Sacrament of	8, 207/ 5
then will I yet	wit	of Tyndale whether God	8, 209/ 8
again; that is to	wit	, to come again to	8, 213/ 9
us (that is to	wit	, neither hell nor purgatory	8, 213/ 14
-- that is to	wit	, of all Christian people	8, 215/ 7
saith (that is to	wit	, that if he believed	8, 218/ 6
any reason or natural	wit	. For albeit that the	8, 218/ 25
yet he that hath	wit	and no learning at	8, 218/ 28
of reason or natural	wit	, but only a rash	8, 218/ 33
confesseth; that is to	wit	, for a foundation of	8, 220/ 10
never in my right	wit	wish to die better	8, 221/ 22
book: that is to	wit	, "Whether the Church Were	8, 222/ 4
cause, but lack of	wit	and shame. Tyndale Whether	8, 223/ 35
-- that is to	wit	, both with his word	8, 225/ 7
written (that is to	wit	, before any part of	8, 226/ 14
-- that is to	wit	, all the words of	8, 226/ 15
man," he should not	wit	what man he should	8, 229/ 33
-- that is to	wit	, whether he were any	8, 231/ 31
prophet; that is to	wit	, the great prophet of	8, 231/ 32
leader, that is to	wit	, the chief leader. Now	8, 234/ 13
Word: that is to	wit	, the Word of God	8, 235/ 28
changed; that is to	wit	, "Christ was God" and	8, 236/ 22
excuse: that is to	wit	, I receive none because	8, 237/ 37
the captivating of his	wit	(with help of grace	8, 239/ 8
John, that is to	wit	, the witness of the	8, 239/ 16
-- that is to	wit	, as well the works	8, 239/ 28
this" (that is to	wit	, the witness of the	8, 240/ 23
beginning; that is to	wit	, he hath from the	8, 243/ 27
house," that is to	wit	, his church). So that	8, 247/ 24
-- that is to	wit	, his true apostle. And	8, 252/ 23
-- that is to	wit	, that they proved every	8, 255/ 7
also: that is to	wit	, of miracles as many	8, 256/ 9
I somewhat allow his	wit	. . . as our Savior said	8, 257/ 19
-- that is to	wit	, that there is no	8, 257/ 25
-- if himself have	wit	-- shall plainly say	8, 262/ 17
truth: that is to	wit	, that the true preachers	8, 264/ 8
thus . . . we must first	wit	of him which false	8, 265/ 9
them -- we must	wit	of him what he	8, 265/ 25
-- that is to	wit	, that heresy that Arius	8, 266/ 16
had as great a	wit	as any man had	8, 273/ 3
many a more mean	wit	hath found since . . . except	8, 273/ 5
-- that is to	wit	, the proof. For ye	8, 276/ 7
miracle: that is to	wit	, because it prophesied of	8, 281/ 5
I can see no	wit	therein. But finally he	8, 282/ 35
Tyndale had left his	wit	when he wrote this	8, 283/ 25
-- that is to	wit	, the Scripture than the	8, 284/ 35
-- that is to	wit	, Christ's Catholic Church, which	8, 285/ 23
fond argument, hath yet	wit	enough to laugh thereat	8, 286/ 27
the liking his own	wit	. But for because Tyndale	8, 287/ 4

-- that is to	wit	, that the apostles wrote	8, 290/ 3
sacraments, that is to	wit	, Baptism and the Sacrament	8, 294/ 25
writing: that is to	wit	, by the relation of	8, 295/ 26
faith before had, the	wit	of man might abuse	8, 295/ 34
other twain. I would	wit	of Tyndale whether he	8, 296/ 6
-- that is to	wit	, that of any of	8, 296/ 17
fashion . . . that is to	wit	, that the apostles of	8, 297/ 6
thus -- I would	wit	of Tyndale whether the	8, 297/ 36
if he have either	wit	or grace . . . he must	8, 298/ 6
sacraments: that is to	wit	, Confirmation, Penance, Wedlock, Holy	8, 303/ 29
wise man may well	wit	that they did not	8, 304/ 15
prove: that is to	wit	, that the apostles have	8, 309/ 10
neither faith, learning, reason,	wit	, nor grace. I alleged	8, 314/ 23
bold: that is to	wit	, his own spiritual rule	8, 317/ 33
not in this world	wit	what to say thereto	8, 318/ 16
Man," that is to	wit	, he himself, was "lord	8, 320/ 19
it. That is to	wit	, that as it made	8, 321/ 34
Sunday -- I would	wit	of him, which "we	8, 322/ 30
other things . . . and will	wit	but how Tyndale can	8, 328/ 32
men: that is to	wit	, the words of William	8, 329/ 12
defy." I would fain	wit	wherefore Tyndale should take	8, 329/ 34
councils, but only the	wit	and affections of men	8, 341/ 11
we" know, I would	wit	of him which "we	8, 341/ 16
council. Now would I	wit	to what purpose, if	8, 341/ 21
things . . . that is to	wit	, that you abstain from	8, 343/ 26
miracle: I would fain	wit	in what figure syllogism	8, 344/ 13
More I would fain	wit	of Tyndale in what	8, 344/ 15
if Tyndale would fain	wit	in what figure it	8, 345/ 19
Tyndale had yet some	wit	when he left those	8, 347/ 35
solemnly: that is to	wit	, the words of Saint	8, 348/ 1
-- that is to	wit	, fantasies of their own	8, 352/ 31
purpose; that is to	wit	, that those words of	8, 353/ 1
-- that is to	wit	, to prove you that	8, 355/ 16
them, that is to	wit	, by those mercenary preachers	8, 356/ 21
Christ's," that is to	wit	, their own commodity and	8, 356/ 25
scribes; that is to	wit	, writers not writing any	8, 358/ 26
I have said, his	wit	served him well in	8, 364/ 17
all these. But his	wit	failed him in one	8, 364/ 17
in like wise fain	wit	of Tyndale whether he	8, 375/ 23
truth, that is to	wit	, the Catholic faith. But	8, 378/ 1
For I would fain	wit	of Tyndale, if the	8, 378/ 29
-- that is to	wit	, that the apostles gave	8, 380/ 6
or for lack of	wit	cannot, perceive and see	8, 386/ 16
For here would I	wit	what thing Tyndale meaneth	8, 386/ 21
church: that is to	wit	, the faith that Saint	8, 389/ 1
manner: that is to	wit	, as many thereof as	8, 392/ 27
of Christ: I would	wit	of him whether one	8, 395/ 36
faith," that is to	wit	, their faith given to	8, 403/ 32
confessed, I would fain	wit	whether he mean that	8, 411/ 5
rock' (that is to	wit	, upon that faith) he	8, 412/ 34

heaven; that is to	wit	, he may not therewith	8, 416/ 22
of his excellent, high	wit	and learning, far surmounting	8, 418/ 21
-- that is to	wit	, faith not alone, but	8, 423/ 26
themselves, that is to	wit	, presumption and despair, that	8, 425/ 12
-- that is to	wit	(as he saith), not	8, 426/ 11
-- that is to	wit	, that whoso sin once	8, 431/ 3
-- that is to	wit	, his being born of	8, 436/ 16
meant, that is to	wit	, that whosoever is once	8, 440/ 1
way; that is to	wit	, that they sin not	8, 446/ 10
sin: that is to	wit	, that they cannot after	8, 450/ 17
-- that is to	wit	, after his own doctrine	8, 459/ 26
subtlety thereof, my gross	wit	can in no wise	8, 459/ 37
faith (that is to	wit	, whosoever is once infected	8, 461/ 5
and that is to	wit	, never but of weakness	8, 461/ 21
telleth, that is to	wit	, untruth and lies. Surely	8, 463/ 35
every man that any	wit	hath may well and	8, 464/ 1
he list, if his	wit	have any such weakness	8, 464/ 21
-- that is to	wit	, that every elect person	8, 468/ 15
-- that is to	wit	, believing against Tyndale that	8, 470/ 24
them, that is to	wit	, the true members of	8, 471/ 28
denieth: that is to	wit	, that some may be	8, 475/ 7
truth; that is to	wit	, every truth to the	8, 479/ 1
denieth: that is to	wit	, the common-known Catholic people	8, 479/ 36
reprobates, that is to	wit	, the keeping of charity	8, 488/ 23
God," that is to	wit	, their "feeling faith," can	8, 490/ 5
witness of his own	wit	. . . whether he that by	8, 493/ 26
we err not in	wit	, reason, and judgment of	8, 496/ 20
folk of age and	wit	thereto -- should and	8, 497/ 34
would say if his	wit	would serve him --	8, 498/ 33
-- that is to	wit	, that by his word	8, 498/ 34
not of us. . . . My	wit	must show me a	8, 500/ 32
we err not in	wit	, reason, and judgment . . . we	8, 501/ 15
man may not well	wit	whether they be more	8, 502/ 4
would also very fain	wit	of Tyndale . . . if himself	8, 504/ 31
gift of God little	wit	and less grace, in	8, 506/ 24
is this. Tyndale My	wit	must show me a	8, 506/ 30
reason, and say, "My	wit	must first show me	8, 506/ 34
For what though my	wit	and reason must first	8, 507/ 5
so showed unto my	wit	, I could not but	8, 507/ 20
wise showed, nor the	wit	in them so thoroughly	8, 509/ 2
thing which in the	wit	lacketh and remaineth imperfect	8, 509/ 3
saith) go before the	wit	-- whereof experience proveth	8, 510/ 17
least part of his	wit	and reason. And therefore	8, 510/ 27
we err not in	wit	, reason, and judgment . . . we	8, 511/ 14
also: that is to	wit	, both where he saith	8, 511/ 30
we err not in	wit	, we cannot err in	8, 511/ 33
be; that is to	wit	, every man's own experience	8, 512/ 19
do so . . . and his	wit	and his reason forbiddeth	8, 512/ 22
for any lack of	wit	and reason, but through	8, 512/ 26
that hath a great	wit	and a great reason	8, 512/ 28

doth some other whose	wit	and reason is very	8, 512/ 30
learning and no great	wit	hath great good will	8, 512/ 33
the other with much	wit	and learning lacketh the	8, 512/ 34
will followeth not his	wit	. And then if I	8, 513/ 10
if he had any	wit	he was meetly well	8, 513/ 27
before; that is to	wit	, that all standeth in	8, 514/ 29
reprobate, that is to	wit	, none that finally shall	8, 519/ 9
man may not well	wit	by these words of	8, 520/ 27
than men have the	wit	to spy -- yet	8, 525/ 17
-- that is to	wit	, that the elects do	8, 528/ 6
one . . . that is to	wit	, never withdraweth his grace	8, 528/ 19
willful doing against the	wit	. . . as there was a	8, 534/ 24
-- that is to	wit	, of belief -- I	8, 534/ 28
the natural sleep the	wit	is only suspended, and	8, 535/ 11
contrary act against the	wit	, as ye said that	8, 535/ 13
away . . . and both his	wit	and his will suspended	8, 535/ 16
the while neither had	wit	nor will. For if	8, 535/ 18
will. For if his	wit	had showed him his	8, 535/ 18
have followed. But his	wit	was all that while	8, 535/ 19
lust. And when the	wit	is away, the will	8, 535/ 21
do but as the	wit	showeth it, as I	8, 535/ 22
And then was the	wit	asleep and the will	8, 535/ 23
all that while neither	wit	nor will . . . and therefore	8, 535/ 37
venial"; that is to	wit	, the punishment from eternal	8, 539/ 36
further fallen from his	wit	. . . whereby he neither perceiveth	8, 541/ 28
Christ: that is to	wit	, the belief of his	8, 545/ 3
-- that is to	wit	, till he felt him	8, 546/ 10
-- that is to	wit	, not resist, but endeavor	8, 546/ 17
-- that is to	wit	, such sins as if	8, 550/ 19
there is as much	wit	in the head of	8, 553/ 21
Lady may, for any	wit	it hath, serve him	8, 554/ 27
-- that is to	wit	, in D and E	8, 557/ 15
-- that is to	wit	, after that thy lively	8, 558/ 1
think not as much	wit	in the head of	8, 559/ 5
matter: that is to	wit	, to prove that the	8, 560/ 8
false: that is to	wit	, the particular churches of	8, 561/ 6
dependeth . . . that is to	wit	, the Catholic church of	8, 561/ 18
purpose: that is to	wit	, which is "the" church	8, 564/ 4
-- that is to	wit	, "which is ' the	8, 564/ 16
none other . . . but his	wit	must needs see the	8, 565/ 25
the thing that his	wit	seeth. Then he telleth	8, 565/ 27
prove, that is to	wit	, which is the church	8, 572/ 32
and the ceremonies into "	witchcraft	," and yet many more	8, 143/ 15
of Moses passed the	witchcraft	of the Egyptian jugglers	8, 252/ 8
were wrought by the	witchcraft	of the Egyptian jugglers	8, 337/ 8
it with, beginneth to	withdraw	his gracious hand from	8, 2/ 20
moved with mercy should	withdraw	his great, heavy punishment	8, 65/ 26
by himself, did mercifully	withdraw	from him, so that	8, 66/ 21
it in custom to	withdraw	the reverence from the	8, 74/ 28
prayed unto him to	withdraw	the "prick of the	8, 159/ 19

-- to make us	withdraw	our duty toward God	8, 210/ 28
which he would not	withdraw	from the devil, lest	8, 237/ 6
reproved mine: I will	withdraw	none of his glory	8, 330/ 32
But whensoever he will	withdraw	his own will therefrom	8, 422/ 12
hugeness of their abomination,	withdraw	himself so far that	8, 423/ 21
that God shall clearly	withdraw	it from them and	8, 450/ 22
good if God would	withdraw	his grace. Howbeit, if	8, 486/ 21
would, as Tyndale putteth,	withdraw	his hand from a	8, 524/ 5
whom God so should	withdraw	his hand, and suffer	8, 524/ 11
then without our fault	withdraw	his grace without which	8, 525/ 23
what he will . . . we	withdraw	before God withdraw. For	8, 525/ 29
we withdraw before God	withdraw	. For as God saith	8, 525/ 29
till they begin to	withdraw	and draw back, or	8, 526/ 30
but fall -- to	withdraw	his hand without their	8, 527/ 8
they begin themselves to	withdraw	their will from him	8, 528/ 21
his honor. But he	withdraweth	it here from the	8, 237/ 7
God now and then	withdraweth	his hand, and leaveth	8, 522/ 10
at some time God	withdraweth	his hand from them	8, 522/ 25
that from reprobates he	withdraweth	his hand of help	8, 522/ 26
-- that God sometimes	withdraweth	his hand and leaveth	8, 523/ 7
the cause why God	withdraweth	his hand and his	8, 523/ 9
as I say, God	withdraweth	his hand to show	8, 523/ 25
it never but man	withdraweth	first his will. For	8, 525/ 18
it seem that God	withdraweth	his hand from them	8, 528/ 9
is to wit, never	withdraweth	his grace from the	8, 528/ 19
at such times first	withdraweth	his hand of his	8, 531/ 5
God's hand. And he	withdraweth	it without any desert	8, 531/ 10
hand . . . which he never	withdraweth	but in the fault	8, 532/ 6
mercy, and to the	withdrawing	of his high punishment	8, 66/ 17
Tyndale, in manner, by	withdrawing	of penance, clean goeth	8, 72/ 16
surely, as touching the	withdrawing	of God's hand (whereupon	8, 525/ 14
-- not of the	withdrawing	of his hand, till	8, 525/ 31
that is called the "	withdrawing	" of God's hand from	8, 526/ 28
I suppose, by the	withdrawing	of his hand from	8, 527/ 3
Tyndale's tale of the	withdrawing	of God's hand sometimes	8, 527/ 16
us this tale of	withdrawing	of God's hand sometimes	8, 528/ 4
the elects by the	withdrawing	of God's hand from	8, 528/ 14
feebleness cometh of the	withdrawing	of God's hand. And	8, 531/ 9
hand over them or	withdrawing	his hand of help	8, 531/ 25
to labor. And the	withdrawing	of the use of	8, 534/ 18
of the Temple is	withdrawn	-- yet will not	8, 80/ 16
this earth, hath far	withdrawn	its beams. And this	8, 227/ 22
either be added or	withdrawn	, nothing neither reformed nor	8, 369/ 2
the beginning, till he	withdrew	himself for envy of	8, 301/ 1
Saint Paul, though God	withdrew	not his hand and	8, 523/ 34
to reckon that God	withdrew	his hand for that	8, 524/ 16
the reason that God	withdrew	his hand from him	8, 524/ 21
but rather that God	withdrew	the hand of his	8, 524/ 25
the same sin, he	withdrew	himself from God's hand	8, 524/ 33
will, before that God	withdrew	his hand from him	8, 524/ 35

the cradle? Howbeit, God	withheld	him and kept him	8, 529/ 2
faith," that they would	withhold	them from setting their	8, 36/ 16
of the man's will	withstand	it yet and reject	8, 9/ 29
but may and must	withstand	such "tyranny." Or, at	8, 32/ 14
may and must stiffly	withstand	his "tyranny." So that	8, 32/ 33
disobey, but stubbornly, too,	withstand	their prince. Which if	8, 32/ 36
live, be able to	withstand	it, neither with Scripture	8, 295/ 18
seem to resist and	withstand	not only me, but	8, 369/ 34
elects, be able to	withstand	if we will, through	8, 532/ 4
with God's grace have	withstood	false miracles too; which	8, 269/ 33
more wicked or more	witless	. Now, albeit that I	8, 502/ 5
he was not all	witless	, though by default of	8, 513/ 28
graceless as themselves are	witless	. . . and especially so that	8, 572/ 3
caused, partly the stories	witness	, partly men have presently	8, 28/ 35
to come and bear	witness	with me in this	8, 152/ 9
me in for a	witness	against Luther and Tyndale	8, 152/ 17
for a right substantial	witness	. . . if I can entreat	8, 153/ 24
left to bear us	witness	what he said . . . he	8, 157/ 36
believeth, testifieth, and giveth	witness	in his heart that	8, 228/ 20
he testified and gave	witness	with his Master in	8, 228/ 25
5), "I receive no	witness	of man." For if	8, 228/ 34
the multitude of man's	witness	might make aught true	8, 228/ 35
as Tyndale saith) bear	witness	unto Christ nor his	8, 229/ 6
himself, "I receive no	witness	of man." To this	8, 229/ 7
that he taketh no	witness	of man, as Tyndale	8, 229/ 19
taketh not his special	witness	of man, but of	8, 229/ 20
and rejecteth all manner	witness	of man in testification	8, 233/ 31
Christ would have the	witness	of all his Church	8, 233/ 34
God refused all manner	witness	of man -- he	8, 237/ 1
it here from the	witness	of God . . . because he	8, 237/ 7
take from God the	witness	of all true Christian	8, 237/ 8
rejected and refused the	witness	of his whole Catholic	8, 237/ 24
-- "I receive no	witness	of man" -- signifieth	8, 237/ 34
it was offered the	witness	of Saint John; which	8, 238/ 1
say "I receive no	witness	of man." Now shall	8, 238/ 4
where he said "His	witness	no man taketh," meaning	8, 238/ 13
he would receive no	witness	of man. For he	8, 238/ 28
men should be his	witness	among all nations. He	8, 238/ 29
that it needeth no	witness	, neither of man nor	8, 238/ 36
in this way the	witness	of men for a	8, 239/ 11
chapter, speaking of the	witness	of Saint John, where	8, 239/ 12
there saith, a greater	witness	than the witness of	8, 239/ 15
greater witness than the	witness	of Saint John, that	8, 239/ 16
is to wit, the	witness	of the Father himself	8, 239/ 16
should have also the	witness	of Saint John, and	8, 239/ 17
age, and, especially, the	witness	of his whole Catholic	8, 239/ 20
God taketh no manner	witness	of man, it is	8, 239/ 25
work as also the	witness	of his Father himself	8, 239/ 29
of man's salvation the	witness	of man also, as	8, 239/ 31
our Savior joineth the	witness	of men to the	8, 239/ 34

of men to the	witness	of the Holy Ghost	8, 239/ 34
Father, he shall bear	witness	of me . . . and ye	8, 239/ 37
and ye shall bear	witness	also, because ye have	8, 239/ 38
true-believing man is a	witness	that God is true	8, 240/ 9
Christ, "I receive no	witness	of man," for the	8, 240/ 11
word, is a good	witness	of God and his	8, 240/ 17
is a very special	witness	. For only in that	8, 240/ 18
Savior saith, "My chief	witness	I take not of	8, 240/ 22
is to wit, the	witness	of the good, holy	8, 240/ 23
that Tyndale, refusing all	witness	of man, is likely	8, 240/ 25
much as for the	witness	of God's word: ye	8, 241/ 7
I do . . . they be	witness	of me that my	8, 241/ 28
shed their blood in	witness	of the truth thereof	8, 269/ 31
that the Scripture beareth	witness	of him, and so	8, 280/ 7
been believed without the	witness	of Moses, coming with	8, 280/ 34
the cause why the	witness	of Scripture helped unto	8, 281/ 4
scriptures, for they bear	witness	of me"). Which thing	8, 347/ 16
Saint John also bore	witness	of him beside the	8, 347/ 20
that his Father bore	witness	of him beside the	8, 347/ 21
his own works bore	witness	of him beside the	8, 347/ 22
at his coming bore	witness	of him beside the	8, 347/ 24
said they should) bore	witness	of him beside the	8, 347/ 26
invention, take testimony and	witness	of his own wit	8, 493/ 26
were he brought one	witness	with him at the	8, 536/ 5
chapter, with his own	witness	against his own purpose	8, 559/ 33
that ever they all	witnessed	of Christ's will to	8, 347/ 27
the whole parish for	witnesses	of their beastly bitchery	8, 14/ 25
being convicted by twenty	witnesses	and above, did yet	8, 22/ 3
divers good and honest	witnesses	to bring forth when	8, 152/ 4
set their seals as	witnesses	to the truth of	8, 237/ 9
further, "And ye are	witnesses	of these things . . . and	8, 238/ 24
Acts, "Ye shall be	witnesses	unto me in Jerusalem	8, 238/ 31
that men be the	witnesses	of God. For though	8, 238/ 34
he would have no	witnesses	of men but those	8, 240/ 2
of me by many	witnesses	, commit them unto faithful	8, 374/ 29
of certain good, virtuous	witnesses	. . . and which things were	8, 374/ 33
Truth itself, as himself	witnesseth	of himself where he	8, 97/ 6
our Savior, lo, as	witnesseth	Saint John in the	8, 312/ 22
deny them that nothing	witnesseth	Christ else but the	8, 347/ 18
as our Savior himself	witnesseth	in the Gospel --	8, 514/ 26
can overcome them; as	witnesseth	our Lord by the	8, 543/ 8
man in testification and	witnessing	of him and his	8, 233/ 32
for their subtle, thin	wits	. For that all Christian	8, 77/ 17
had wasted out their	wits	so long about wrangling	8, 191/ 11
and thereupon opened their	wits	to the understanding of	8, 238/ 19
lusts that blinded their	wits	. More Lo, good readers	8, 516/ 39
a man loseth his	wits	when he is asleep	8, 529/ 10
a man loseth his	wits	while he is asleep	8, 533/ 20
a man loseth his	wits	when he is asleep	8, 533/ 25
had either lost his	wits	or else were himself	8, 533/ 26

asleep loseth not his	wits	; and therefore, in like	8, 534/ 12
the use of our	wits	is there not forbidden	8, 534/ 19
the use of the	wits	, and no contrary willful	8, 534/ 23
upon those occasions his	wits	were ravished away . . . and	8, 535/ 15
no reader so slenderly	witted	to suffer him escape	8, 174/ 7
apostle, or else less	witted	than a very fool	8, 565/ 16
they make any at	Wittenberg	by a bare choice	8, 193/ 39
doth here . . . and not	witting	what to say thereto	8, 318/ 8
grace, never will I	wittingly	while I live defend	8, 197/ 6
the Jews did then	wittingly	false rehearse him, so	8, 232/ 7
that he doth it	wittingly	well appeareth by that	8, 232/ 12
nor never will I	wittingly	for the preferment of	8, 414/ 22
steal back again. Not	wittingly	, peradventure, but that the	8, 481/ 5
of the man that	wittingly	and willingly receiveth a	8, 504/ 13
of the froward will	wittingly	working for pleasure against	8, 512/ 27
saith I do --	wittingly	and willfully write against	8, 513/ 4
a man doth not	wittingly	nor willingly any contrary	8, 535/ 12
none of these things	wittingly	nor willingly, but upon	8, 535/ 14
and then call them	wives	. And when they have	8, 11/ 17
he went about two	wives	, one in Brabant, another	8, 16/ 30
under the name of	wives	: he that looketh on	8, 41/ 3
carnal knowledge of their	wives	. And of that point	8, 73/ 3
sent us and our	wives	to preach ' faith	8, 130/ 10
their brains about wrangling	wives	. Saint Paul also teacheth	8, 191/ 13
priests must needs have	wives	. But whereof serveth him	8, 202/ 12
and must needs have	wives	, and the sacraments of	8, 221/ 11
and take their wise	wives	with them. And therefore	8, 300/ 14
and kept still their	wives	. But since perpetual chastity	8, 306/ 9
away from thee thy	wives	before thy face, and	8, 539/ 12
that condition, and saith, "	Woe	to them that say	8, 527/ 13
he hath beguiled a	woman	and wedded her --	8, 7/ 8
her -- the poor	woman	, I ween, unaware that	8, 7/ 8
or almost an unlearned	woman	having natural wit and	8, 26/ 1
needed any serpent, or	woman	either, to tempt him	8, 61/ 27
much mischief as the	woman	and the serpent and	8, 61/ 37
God's gift, and the	woman	her husband likewise --	8, 84/ 35
every man, and every	woman	too, sufficient and meet	8, 88/ 22
nor never a Christian	woman	in all England, except	8, 92/ 22
And likewise where the	woman	was healed by the	8, 103/ 3
unto that good, faithful	woman	. When our Savior, as	8, 103/ 9
through him, man and	woman	-- ye must understand	8, 111/ 36
living, every man and	woman	wotteth how. I marvel	8, 112/ 32
chastity and never wedded	woman	in his days, nor	8, 122/ 13
where a man or	woman	bless themselves and also	8, 127/ 24
person, either man or	woman	, that hath vowed herself	8, 140/ 6
his life man nor	woman	say that no man	8, 148/ 34
good man and good	woman	both say and hear	8, 161/ 12
but that every man,	woman	, and child is as	8, 165/ 15
that every man and	woman	may consecrate the Body	8, 165/ 17
child than when a	woman	washeth a buck of	8, 189/ 21

unlikely case: that "a	woman	were driven alone into	8, 189/ 35
heaven, there shall no	woman	fall aland in any	8, 190/ 5
sacraments administered, without any	woman	fallen aland alone. But	8, 190/ 15
whore than a good	woman	!" O the tender heart	8, 190/ 27
Christian man, and every	woman	too, is as verily	8, 195/ 33
And Tyndale because a	woman	must love her neighbor	8, 259/ 23
ask me why a	woman	may christen and not	8, 259/ 34
Catholic Church . . . why a	woman	may christen, than why	8, 260/ 15
I would set no	woman	thereto for any need	8, 260/ 17
And in consecrating, never	woman	did it . . . nor good	8, 260/ 21
man believed that any	woman	might do it. Which	8, 260/ 22
well say by every	woman	that is past this	8, 271/ 12
that every man and	woman	may understand them easily	8, 362/ 30
in length, or a	woman	to go bareheaded'; '	8, 369/ 31
of that holy, blessed	woman	his mother, Monica, showeth	8, 371/ 13
that a poor, simple	woman	, if Tyndale and I	8, 390/ 1
sight of a wanton	woman	, putteth that suggestion in	8, 456/ 35
hard to find a	woman	so unreasonable that would	8, 525/ 25
For he saw the	woman	as he looked out	8, 530/ 23
the sight of a	woman	is excusable if he	8, 530/ 24
sight of a naked	woman	out at a window	8, 531/ 23
it. And that the	woman	had lost her money	8, 533/ 34
the preaching of a	woman	, without any other miracle	8, 545/ 10
bare preaching of the	woman	? As though they were	8, 545/ 24
neither did believe the	woman	nor all his own	8, 546/ 3
abominable sort, deflowering religious	women	. And Tyndale himself (which	8, 43/ 3
priests, both men and	women	too. For he saith	8, 91/ 16
this book too, that	women	may consecrate the holy	8, 91/ 17
many good, holy, virtuous	women	as hath been in	8, 91/ 20
case if men and	women	touched it, because the	8, 116/ 12
mother tongue, men and	women	and all; and that	8, 125/ 33
they be there waxen	women	, and all so cunning	8, 126/ 13
cry out men and	women	and all. But ye	8, 161/ 31
only young men but	women	also may for necessity	8, 189/ 31
this improbable case that	women	may consecrate the Body	8, 190/ 22
souls, the poor, seely	women	, because men will not	8, 190/ 24
upon us: "O poor	women	! How despise ye them	8, 190/ 26
text deduceth Tyndale that	women	may christen, and consecrate	8, 258/ 37
it is written that	women	should baptize. Verily in	8, 259/ 2
findeth in Scripture that	women	may christen children; which	8, 306/ 32
he deduced before that	women	may sing Mass, and	8, 333/ 22
to fast, and forbear	women	, to the intent their	8, 505/ 13
before, neither of the	women	that brought them tidings	8, 541/ 16
and Nicodemus, and the	women	came afterward to strength	8, 545/ 15
because they were but	women	. . . when the apostles themselves	8, 545/ 25
apostles themselves knew these	women	for such as they	8, 545/ 26
the messengers were but	women	-- Tyndale doth therein	8, 545/ 29
believed, sent out such	women	on his message. But	8, 545/ 31
not, for all the	women's	words, believe that Christ	8, 551/ 36
But now have I	won	the porch upon him	8, 222/ 16

had by false preaching	won	unto him (as Arius	8, 266/ 22
to her, when he	won	her assent to the	8, 536/ 12
were granted him, yet	won	he not his purpose	8, 541/ 35
men ween all were	won	with his merry scoff	8, 553/ 28
to me no little	wonder	; for never was there	8, 6/ 21
have to the great	wonder	of the world made	8, 121/ 27
all the world may	wonder	at. For he saith	8, 192/ 12
all the world would	wonder	at -- except such	8, 266/ 13
his head . . . that I	wonder	where Tyndale had left	8, 283/ 24
to me more than	wonder	what this man meaneth	8, 303/ 25
fellows. So that I	wonder	what the mad man	8, 304/ 13
all that hear them	wonder	on them -- then	8, 366/ 34
all the world hath	wondered	on; and since ye	8, 140/ 22
of God maketh him	wonderful	imaginations . . . unto which he	8, 120/ 12
of God maketh him	wonderful	imaginations . . . unto which he	8, 120/ 25
liberty . . . but make ourselves "	wonderful	imaginations" about the law	8, 121/ 18
of their heads any	wonderful	imaginations that they have	8, 121/ 22
new liberty made themselves	wonderful	imaginations to which they	8, 121/ 25
imaginations against penance, and	wonderful	devices of lewd, lecherous	8, 122/ 20
word of God, the	wonderful	works of God in	8, 241/ 24
joined his word with	wonderful	works, to make his	8, 243/ 28
he proved by his	wonderful	works, as himself saith	8, 243/ 30
and daily doth many	wonderful	miracles . . . and the like	8, 251/ 3
of God written, above	wonderful	works of God done	8, 281/ 2
Catholic Church many and	wonderful	, both for his holy	8, 346/ 19
hath showed many a	wonderful	miracle. These things and	8, 389/ 11
to prove us this	wonderful	strange paradox, this opinion	8, 490/ 10
part. So that the	wonderful	sudden change, and the	8, 541/ 7
were in the beginning	wonderfully	hot upon sermons --	8, 125/ 30
now he pleaseth himself	wonderfully	well because he hath	8, 203/ 2
they were astonied for	wondering	and joy together, that	8, 541/ 21
when fear, sorrow, and	wondering	had been past, if	8, 547/ 23
some trust to work	wonders	at length. For he	8, 137/ 24
plenteous working of God's	wonders	by himself wrought therein	8, 244/ 23
did, and God wrought	wonders	among them himself. Nor	8, 247/ 2
come himself and work	wonders	, to pervert (if it	8, 270/ 16
miracles confounding the false	wonders	of Antichrist . . . as the	8, 337/ 6
miracles nothing but devils'	wonders	! And this doth Tyndale	8, 381/ 15
marvelous works illusions and	wonders	of the devil --	8, 415/ 20
still continue, without any	wonders	wrought in any of	8, 478/ 17
and by his own	wondrous	works), owed to be	8, 262/ 27
will be then a	wondrous	case, in my mind	8, 456/ 27
the Psalter, children were	wont	to go to their	8, 10/ 8
any of them were	wont	to break their vows	8, 42/ 26
Friar Huessgen . . . so be	wont	to reason and search	8, 49/ 14
where they that were	wont	to fast many, fast	8, 63/ 3
and his master be	wont	to cry out upon	8, 63/ 28
as men be not	wont	to be at church	8, 73/ 20
man among the people	wont	to call the governor	8, 74/ 12
than they have been	wont	these many hundred years	8, 83/ 15

Law, men had been	wont	to sacrifice the beasts	8, 113/ 7
world is not often	wont	to muse much upon	8, 121/ 19
where Christian men "were	wont	" to resort in "old	8, 144/ 22
whereunto "Christian people were	wont	in the old time	8, 147/ 15
though none Englishmen be	wont	to speak so, nor	8, 167/ 17
have of old been	wont	always to use such	8, 180/ 13
For the doctors-preachers were	wont	to make many divisions	8, 204/ 11
purpose." For he is	wont	to reckon as though	8, 216/ 23
he hath been ever	wont	about such business to	8, 337/ 1
As these people were	wont	to worship their gods	8, 349/ 5
many of them were	wont	to bear them high	8, 363/ 35
For "faith alone" was	wont	to do all, through	8, 395/ 9
works which thou were	wont	to do. For else	8, 429/ 22
the wicked man is	wont	to work, shall he	8, 432/ 14
in some countries be	wont	to call deadly sins	8, 441/ 11
likelihood, as children be	wont	to play, as Cherrystone	8, 491/ 18
am in such cases	wont	to rehearse his . . . it	8, 553/ 30
out a-caterwauling, and so	woo	and wed and lawfully	8, 7/ 16
holy day -- gathering	wood	on the holy day	8, 74/ 32
-- and he is	wood	with them that do	8, 300/ 35
he speaketh like a	wooer	. But he will, I	8, 190/ 29
to believe that God's	word	is not to be	8, 4/ 11
ready to have, in	word	at the leastwise, abjured	8, 17/ 6
books -- he sent	word	forthwith to Necton that	8, 18/ 6
I can do . . . send	word	and ye shall find	8, 18/ 32
him at his bare	word	. Here will Burt peradventure	8, 19/ 3
as he was in	word	and outward semblance, he	8, 23/ 37
the one, "Whether the	Word	Were before the Church	8, 33/ 26
the Church before the	Word	"; the other, "Whether the	8, 33/ 26
need to read any	word	. For surely the very	8, 36/ 24
than to write any	word	of that part that	8, 37/ 5
Tyndale here wrest the	word	of our Savior against	8, 43/ 34
his own holy secret	word	unwritten in the Scripture	8, 44/ 9
right meaning of the	word	of God, and all	8, 59/ 25
not but that the	word	and precept of God	8, 60/ 37
with this great, weighty	word	: "These examples might teach	8, 72/ 26
let from hearing the	word	of God, he obeyeth	8, 73/ 16
with Tyndale for a	word	somewhat wrested awry . . . so	8, 74/ 18
only hearing of the	word	of God . . . so that	8, 75/ 2
of such a shameful	word	spoken by the mouth	8, 84/ 4
would first send you	word	by writing?" What Tyndale	8, 86/ 7
Tyndale "Penance" is a	word	of their own forging	8, 87/ 33
is wrought with the	word	, and that the word	8, 94/ 21
word, and that the	word	of Christ's promise. For	8, 94/ 21
of water through the	word	." And also the words	8, 94/ 29
immortal seed, by the	word	of God which liveth	8, 94/ 32
He allegeth also the	word	of Saint James in	8, 94/ 33
God us with the	word	of truth" -- "that	8, 94/ 36
saith Tyndale, "with the	word	of promise." He saith	8, 94/ 36
of water through the	word	, " is the thing that	8, 96/ 11

of water through the	word	, " weeneth that he setteth	8, 96/ 16
immortal seed, by the	word	of God which liveth	8, 96/ 24
which is the living	word	of God, that liveth	8, 96/ 26
water and the sacramental	word	? Which both he there	8, 96/ 28
nother, but of the	word	that is God's Son	8, 96/ 29
begot us with the	word	of truth" -- how	8, 96/ 33
a sign? "The '	word	of truth," saith	8, 96/ 35
is here understood the	word	of his promise." How	8, 96/ 35
that place meant the	word	of promise? As though	8, 97/ 1
in that place the "	word	of truth," with which	8, 97/ 3
begotten us with the	word	of his promise"; what	8, 97/ 11
and belief of the	word	of God, and hope	8, 100/ 36
it by his only	word	or by his only	8, 103/ 16
Tyndale There is a	word	called in Latin sacerdos	8, 111/ 15
I see not one	word	by which he may	8, 115/ 5
believed by their only	word	, against all the old	8, 119/ 24
it was but a	word	of office, and that	8, 122/ 5
hath eaten up his	word	again afterward for fear	8, 122/ 34
to fear the great	word	that Tyndale in the	8, 123/ 26
to seek for God's	word	; and so forth, in	8, 125/ 18
for hearing of God's	word	, in many places in	8, 125/ 29
man is above the	word	of God; but we	8, 131/ 32
say boldly that his	word	unwritten is equal and	8, 131/ 33
as strong as his	word	written . . . and that he	8, 131/ 34
his holy, secret, inward	word	unwritten, that it cannot	8, 132/ 34
we would at his	word	take white for black	8, 136/ 33
hear a high, holy	word	come out of such	8, 140/ 27
Why He Translateth This	Word	"Church" into This Word	8, 142/ 6
Word "Church" into This	Word	"Congregation" In the beginning	8, 142/ 7
he changed commonly this	word	"church" into this word	8, 143/ 8
word "church" into this	word	"congregation," and this word	8, 143/ 9
word "congregation," and this	word	"priest" into this word	8, 143/ 10
word "priest" into this	word	"senior," and "charity" into	8, 143/ 10
his change of this	word	"church" into this word	8, 144/ 15
word "church" into this	word	"congregation." First, to induce	8, 144/ 15
little weight: that this	word	"church" hath divers significations	8, 144/ 18
time" to "hear the	word	" of God -- and	8, 144/ 22
teacheth us that this	word	"church" is taken. In	8, 145/ 12
or twain that this	word	plainly signifieth. One is	8, 145/ 13
One is that this	word	"church," besides all the	8, 145/ 14
manner of wise this	word	"church" is taken --	8, 145/ 27
that signification of this	word	"church" that is one	8, 145/ 32
it seem that this	word	"church" -- which in	8, 147/ 9
for to hear the	word	of doctrine, the law	8, 147/ 16
that we never hear	word	of such things as	8, 147/ 27
thereunto preached the pure	word	of God only, and	8, 149/ 13
preaching of the pure	word	of God -- I	8, 149/ 15
whether he mean the	word	written or unwritten, or	8, 149/ 16
say they preached the	word	of God both written	8, 149/ 17
they lay but God's	word	; for they lay them	8, 149/ 20

better understanding of God's	word	written, and for the	8, 149/ 21
better knowledge of God's	word	unwritten. For we be	8, 149/ 22
that it is his	word	when we see that	8, 149/ 23
the study of his	word	-- and in the	8, 149/ 24
the keeping of his	word	, and the preaching of	8, 149/ 24
the preaching of his	word	-- do testify from	8, 149/ 25
they preached both the	word	of God written and	8, 150/ 10
is to wit, the	word	of God written: then	8, 150/ 13
preached more than his	word	written, and promised also	8, 150/ 16
much more of God's	word	than was written. And	8, 150/ 23
they preached only God's	word	written -- I have	8, 150/ 25
the Scripture preached God's	word	unwritten as long as	8, 150/ 30
have not preached God's	word	well -- I would	8, 151/ 13
which they preached God's	word	well, and the word	8, 151/ 14
word well, and the	word	only written, without any	8, 151/ 14
any preaching of any	word	of God unwritten, and	8, 151/ 15
ever were called "God's	word	" but if they found	8, 151/ 16
preach besides Scripture the	word	of God unwritten), nor	8, 151/ 24
preached purely the bare	word	of God written in	8, 151/ 33
in the Scripture his	word	is yet unwritten. But	8, 153/ 29
believe nothing as his	word	whereof there is no	8, 156/ 30
let us with one	word	or two put them	8, 157/ 12
either that every necessary	word	which God hath spoken	8, 157/ 26
to go from his	word	again, and swore that	8, 157/ 37
to speak any one	word	unto them that were	8, 158/ 3
that he changed this	word	"church" into this word	8, 163/ 17
word "church" into this	word	"congregation" in the New	8, 163/ 17
where he found this	word	ecclesia in Latin . . . because	8, 163/ 18
true signification of this	word	"church," making them understand	8, 163/ 20
is, universal . . . by which	word	never man was, I	8, 163/ 29
much as say the	word	-- that only the	8, 164/ 1
themselves the name. The	word	is English . . . and they	8, 164/ 3
of "congregation" -- a	word	without any signification of	8, 164/ 28
and saith if this	word	"congregation" were a more	8, 164/ 31
general term than this	word	"church," it hurteth not	8, 164/ 32
much to care what	word	he changeth, nor how	8, 164/ 36
I say, make any	word	understood as it like	8, 165/ 6
like himself, whatsoever the	word	before signified of itself	8, 165/ 7
itself. But surely the	word	"congregation" with the circumstances	8, 165/ 8
Tyndale meaneth by this	word	"congregation" put in his	8, 165/ 28
that he changed that	word	of purpose to set	8, 165/ 30
I say that this	word	"congregation" is a more	8, 166/ 5
general term than this	word	"church." Tyndale For wheresoever	8, 166/ 6
I said that this	word	"congregation" is indifferent unto	8, 166/ 14
men; and that this	word	"church" doth signify a	8, 166/ 17
proper signification of any	word	. . . insomuch that if a	8, 166/ 26
insomuch that if a	word	were taken out of	8, 166/ 26
that in England this	word	"congregation" did never signify	8, 166/ 31
no more than this	word	"assembly," which hath been	8, 166/ 34
like wise, that this	word	"church" never hath been	8, 167/ 6

for "congregation," a holy	word	for a profane as	8, 167/ 10
the common speech the	word	signifieth not so, nor	8, 167/ 18
proper signification of that	word	, which is the thing	8, 167/ 26
New Testament by this	word	"church") that "church" is	8, 167/ 39
Now is a Greek	word	, and was in use	8, 168/ 1
he will have this	word	ecclesia throughout all the	8, 168/ 11
Testament translated by this	word	' church.'" First	8, 168/ 12
might be that this	word	ecclesia did signify more	8, 168/ 17
unto Tyndale that this	word	ecclesia should throughout the	8, 168/ 20
be translated by this	word	"church," yet must I	8, 168/ 21
for all his great	word	, grant him the other	8, 168/ 27
New Testament by this	word	"church," that then I	8, 168/ 31
Testament translated by this	word	"church," that then Tyndale	8, 168/ 36
New Testament translate this	word	ecclesia by this word	8, 169/ 5
word ecclesia by this	word	"church," I say that	8, 169/ 6
that he translateth this	word	ecclesia sometimes into this	8, 169/ 13
ecclesia sometimes into this	word	"congregation," but that he	8, 169/ 14
that he changeth this	word	"church" into this word	8, 169/ 14
word "church" into this	word	"congregation" -- that is	8, 169/ 15
that he translateth this	word	ecclesia into this word	8, 169/ 16
word ecclesia into this	word	"congregation" -- in such	8, 169/ 16
translated it into this	word	"church"; that is, wheresoever	8, 169/ 17
he hath put this	word	"congregation" for the company	8, 169/ 18
been, by this holy	word	"church," and never by	8, 169/ 21
and never by this	word	"congregation." This is the	8, 169/ 21
be translated by this	word	"church"; for that were	8, 169/ 26
therein truth, that the	word	ecclesia was used a	8, 169/ 29
and warrant that this	word	"church" was used for	8, 169/ 31
reason grounded upon this	word	ecclesia is little worth	8, 169/ 34
like wise in this	word	"church." And yet, touching	8, 169/ 35
And yet, touching this	word	ecclesia . . . as cunning as	8, 169/ 36
shall understand that this	word	ecclesia in the Greek	8, 170/ 2
Latin Church the Greek	word	ecclesia -- of the	8, 170/ 26
and never used this	word	contio, which signified among	8, 170/ 27
For since that this	word	ecclesia did there signify	8, 171/ 9
be translated by this	word	"church," which signifieth only	8, 171/ 12
be translated by this	word	"church" . . . which is and	8, 171/ 15
ever hath been the	word	that since Christendom first	8, 171/ 15
be translated by this	word	"congregation," which word of	8, 171/ 17
this word "congregation," which	word	of "congregation" is a	8, 171/ 18
of "congregation" is a	word	of Latin, and signifieth	8, 171/ 18
and all done . . . this	word	"congregation," except some special	8, 171/ 21
the change of the	word	, if Tyndale had done	8, 171/ 28
would never have spoken	word	against it. But forasmuch	8, 171/ 30
Tyndale hath translated this	word	ecclesia into "congregation" instead	8, 174/ 30
maliciously making the Blessed	Word	of God to serve	8, 175/ 36
for translating of this	word	ecclesia into this word	8, 176/ 12
word ecclesia into this	word	congregatio. And then he	8, 176/ 12
tongue had no Latin	word	before used for the	8, 176/ 28
Church, but the Greek	word	ecclesia; therefore Erasmus in	8, 176/ 29

gave it a Latin	word	. But we had in	8, 176/ 30
English a proper English	word	therefor; and therefore was	8, 176/ 31
put in our English	word	"church." Moria As touching	8, 177/ 2
person of "Moria," which	word	in Greek signifieth folly	8, 177/ 5
Against Tyndale's Using This	Word	"Senior," and "Elder," and	8, 181/ 5
I interpret this Greek	word	by this word "senior	8, 181/ 9
Greek word by this	word	"senior." Of a truth	8, 181/ 9
finding a better English	word	, he saith that he	8, 181/ 24
he had translated this	word	presbyteros into this word	8, 181/ 25
word presbyteros into this	word	"seniors" in English --	8, 181/ 25
out that. For that	word	"elder" is, ye wot	8, 181/ 29
out the other. This	word	presbyter in the Greek	8, 181/ 35
a "senior," by which	word	it was called sometimes	8, 182/ 6
an "elder," by which	word	it was never called	8, 182/ 8
English translation change the	word	of "priest" into "senior	8, 182/ 23
For as for this	word	"elder," how could I	8, 182/ 26
time presbyteros by this	word	"elder"; but I say	8, 182/ 34
for that this English	word	"elder" signifieth no more	8, 183/ 3
priest than this Greek	word	presbyteros signifieth an elder	8, 183/ 4
in like wise. Which	word	of Tyndale I would	8, 183/ 7
I find there this	word	seniores where the Greek	8, 183/ 18
But as for this	word	"elder," which Tyndale saith	8, 183/ 19
he find that English	word	"elder" there, but if	8, 183/ 22
instead of presbyteros this	word	seniores, and natu maiores	8, 183/ 25
as though this Latin	word	seniores, or natu maiores	8, 183/ 27
maiores, were this English	word	"elder" . . . whereas he saith	8, 183/ 27
but if this English	word	be in that Latin	8, 183/ 29
meaneth that this Greek	word	presbyteros is, in the	8, 183/ 34
And so, though this	word	"elder" be not in	8, 183/ 36
yet since that Latin	word	is there that signifieth	8, 184/ 1
same thing that this	word	"elder" signifieth in English	8, 184/ 2
translating presbyteros into this	word	"elder" . . . but if we	8, 184/ 3
translating presbyteros into this	word	seniores. First, if I	8, 184/ 5
keep still the Greek	word	presbyteros, but showeth also	8, 184/ 11
he translated there this	word	presbyteros into this word	8, 184/ 13
word presbyteros into this	word	seniores, and in the	8, 184/ 13
have kept still the	word	presbyteros unchanged, because that	8, 184/ 15
presbyteros unchanged, because that	word	is it that signifieth	8, 184/ 15
conjunction with the Greek	word	, and call it compresbyter	8, 184/ 23
than to change that	word	signifying the office into	8, 184/ 24
Church had no Latin	word	for the Christian priests	8, 184/ 30
worthy that took that	word	, not continually but among	8, 184/ 32
thought, seniores; in which	word	yet the Church never	8, 184/ 34
they take up that	word	and call a priest	8, 185/ 1
presbyteros by this English	word	"elders" -- a word	8, 185/ 4
word "elders" -- a	word	unknown among Englishmen to	8, 185/ 4
and among whom this	word	"priest" was the proper	8, 185/ 5
was the proper English	word	well known, and had	8, 185/ 6
inform them in God's	word	, and no laypersons. More	8, 185/ 22
himself that by this	word	seniores be there understood	8, 185/ 24

I that if this	word	seniores was taken in	8, 185/ 26
it into this English	word	"elder," which signifieth not	8, 185/ 28
thing into such a	word	as in the tongue	8, 185/ 34
he there found this	word	senatus Londinensis, he should	8, 186/ 9
translate it into this	word	"senate," but either into	8, 186/ 10
of "priest" -- which	word	"elder" in English was	8, 186/ 17
without necessity, having this	word	"priest" so commonly known	8, 186/ 19
into "back," and every	word	into other at his	8, 186/ 26
used not "this Greek	word	hiereus, or the interpreter	8, 187/ 2
the interpreter this Latin	word	sacerdos, but always these	8, 187/ 2
same by this English	word	"elder," which nothing signifieth	8, 187/ 18
allegeth, neither the Greek	word	presbyteri nor the Latin	8, 187/ 20
presbyteri nor the Latin	word	seniores signifieth in those	8, 187/ 20
he, then, that English	word	"elder" in their stead	8, 187/ 22
some such other English	word	which signifieth office, rather	8, 187/ 39
because they used a	word	that had none holy	8, 188/ 18
assoiled with the other	word	which he hath also	8, 188/ 22
people by this Greek	word	ecclesia . . . of which two	8, 188/ 31
and appropier that profane	word	ecclesia to signify the	8, 189/ 2
like wise the profane	word	presbyteros to signify a	8, 189/ 4
should never use the	word	in one signification nor	8, 198/ 27
charge. For since this	word	"love," that he setteth	8, 198/ 32
to put the indifferent	word	"love" in the place	8, 198/ 35
of the undoubted good	word	"charity," whereas the sentence	8, 198/ 36
love . . . and then the	word	signified that it meant	8, 199/ 2
he that the Greek	word	agape standeth so, sometimes	8, 199/ 4
because he used this	word	"love" in such places	8, 199/ 6
such places as this	word	"charity" might not conveniently	8, 199/ 7
to set some other	word	therewith, as when we	8, 199/ 15
another example by this	word	"hope," and saith that	8, 199/ 18
never put in this	word	"love"? He answereth the	8, 199/ 24
go me to his	word	"hope," which is indifferent	8, 199/ 27
were in English a	word	that signifieth none hope	8, 199/ 30
it into that English	word	that signified none other	8, 199/ 34
translate it by the	word	"love," that is indifferent	8, 199/ 37
bad, than by the	word	"charity," that signifieth no	8, 199/ 38
not forth one wise	word	. For though this Greek	8, 200/ 13
For though this Greek	word	agape signify love indifferently	8, 200/ 13
bad -- yet this	word	"charity" signifieth no love	8, 200/ 14
English, rather take this	word	"love" -- that signifieth	8, 200/ 17
-- rather than this	word	"charity," that signifieth no	8, 200/ 18
Now, though this Latin	word	caritas was a word	8, 200/ 20
word caritas was a	word	used among the heathen	8, 200/ 20
-- yet this English	word	"charity" never signified among	8, 200/ 23
that though this English	word	"charity" had been English	8, 200/ 31
that he hath this	word	"love" in his translation	8, 201/ 23
chose to use this	word	"love" than this word	8, 201/ 26
word "love" than this	word	"charity" in such places	8, 201/ 26
well have used this	word	"charity"; and where the	8, 201/ 27
and where this holy	word	"charity" was more proper	8, 201/ 28

matter than this indifferent	word	"love." This was the	8, 201/ 29
amended here by this	word	"ought to ' love	8, 202/ 7
him to use this	word	"love"? He maketh as	8, 202/ 14
though I forbade that	word	utterly . . . because I forbid	8, 202/ 14
that I use this	word	"knowledge" and not "confession	8, 203/ 26
not "confession," and this	word	"repentance" and not "penance	8, 203/ 27
English unto the Greek	word	. More This is plain	8, 203/ 28
argument at every third	word	repeat a whole tale	8, 205/ 28
whole tale, where one	word	agreed upon may well	8, 205/ 29
And as for this	word	"knowledge," is very far	8, 207/ 3
far from the Greek	word	exomologesis . . . and as far	8, 207/ 3
far from the Latin	word	confessio . . . and yet much	8, 207/ 4
For both the Greek	word	and the Latin do	8, 207/ 6
-- and this English	word	"knowledge" is ambiguous and	8, 207/ 9
is turned into this	word	"acknowledging" . . . yet signifieth it	8, 207/ 13
and where this Latin	word	agnosco or agnitio may	8, 207/ 17
And therefore is this	word	"acknowledge" or "acknowledging" not	8, 207/ 21
neither for the Greek	word	nor the Latin --	8, 207/ 23
with his confessor this	word	"acknowledging" -- yet is	8, 207/ 27
property of that English	word	. Now, if Tyndale will	8, 207/ 28
ask me what English	word	had we for the	8, 207/ 30
since, the proper English	word	hath been "shrifft" and	8, 207/ 32
like manner, by this	word	"penance" they make the	8, 208/ 12
bringeth in a good	word	but for an evil	8, 210/ 26
himself giveth the Greek	word	another English name. And	8, 211/ 3
Now, as for the	word	"penance" -- whatsoever the	8, 211/ 8
-- whatsoever the Greek	word	be, it ever was	8, 211/ 8
in English by what	word	soever Englishmen by common	8, 211/ 10
change of the English	word	as though that all	8, 211/ 12
not angry with the	word	but because of the	8, 211/ 15
repentance," and by that	word	would understand as much	8, 211/ 22
now do by the	word	"penance" -- Tyndale would	8, 211/ 23
for our poor English	word	"penance," the use of	8, 211/ 26
enough for an English	word	. . . except Tyndale will bind	8, 211/ 28
of reason for every	word	, of every language, out	8, 211/ 29
penance" of the Latin	word	paenitentia, which the Church	8, 211/ 33
may say that the	word	"penance" is derived and	8, 211/ 35
and cometh of the	word	pain . . . which both in	8, 211/ 36
both in heart, in	word	, and in deed, the	8, 211/ 36
also tasted the good	word	of God and the	8, 213/ 1
other understanding of this	word	"willingly" than other men	8, 216/ 4
suddenly for an angry	word	. . . or meet a maiden	8, 216/ 34
that he changed the	word	"church" into this word	8, 219/ 1
word "church" into this	word	"congregation" because he would	8, 219/ 1
the Church and the	word	of God by the	8, 222/ 20
heresies he corrupteth the	word	of God and with	8, 222/ 21
been taught by the	word	of God partly written	8, 222/ 32
are begotten through the	Word	. Wherefore, if the Word	8, 224/ 9
Word. Wherefore, if the	Word	beget the Congregation, and	8, 224/ 10
it followeth that the	word	of the preacher must	8, 224/ 15

therefore, inasmuch as the	Word	is before the faith	8, 224/ 16
Congregation: therefore is the	Word	or Gospel before the	8, 224/ 18
was done by the	word	of God unwritten. And	8, 224/ 32
was taught by the	word	of God unwritten . . . and	8, 225/ 1
I said that this	word	of God unwritten . . . is	8, 225/ 3
authority as is the	word	of God written. I	8, 225/ 4
Spirit with his holy	word	of either kind --	8, 225/ 7
wit, both with his	word	written and his word	8, 225/ 7
word written and his	word	unwritten -- and that	8, 225/ 8
will not believe God's	word	but if he put	8, 225/ 9
it written . . . since God's	word	taketh its authority of	8, 225/ 10
certain knowledge of the	word	of God unwritten as	8, 225/ 13
there is of the	word	of God written . . . since	8, 225/ 13
other to be the	word	of God, but by	8, 225/ 14
judge, and discern the	word	of God from the	8, 225/ 21
of God from the	word	of man . . . and shall	8, 225/ 21
deceived in taking the	word	of man for the	8, 225/ 25
of man for the	word	of God . . . whereby it	8, 225/ 25
it -- that the	word	of God unwritten is	8, 225/ 30
sure as is his	word	written in the Scripture	8, 225/ 32
the Gospel and the	word	of God unwritten was	8, 226/ 10
the Gospel and the	word	of God unwritten; whereof	8, 226/ 25
their truth of God's	word	, in that they consent	8, 226/ 36
Yet hath he one	word	by which it appeareth	8, 227/ 27
thy truth. And thy	word	is truth." And thus	8, 228/ 14
his heart that God's	word	was true . . . and yet	8, 228/ 27
mean, that by the	word	of God believe and	8, 228/ 30
unto Christ nor his	word	, since Christ saith himself	8, 229/ 6
is in English this	word	"the." For whereas we	8, 229/ 26
mistaking of the English	word	-- saving that ye	8, 230/ 19
false heresies seem the	word	of God, be his	8, 230/ 35
false heresies seem the	word	of God . . . be not	8, 231/ 3
which declareth that the	word	whereto it is set	8, 232/ 25
hath there, upon this	word	"record," the article that	8, 233/ 11
article put before the	word	"record," that word there	8, 233/ 13
the word "record," that	word	there, in the tongue	8, 233/ 13
Greek article made the	word	"prophet," in the first	8, 233/ 16
and in restraining the	word	from its general signification	8, 234/ 22
he shall always translate	word	for word and in	8, 235/ 7
always translate word for	word	and in the order	8, 235/ 7
the beginning was that	word	, and that word was	8, 235/ 18
that word, and that	word	was with God, and	8, 235/ 19
and God was that	word	." First, this word "that	8, 235/ 19
that word." First, this	word	"that" putteth Tyndale for	8, 235/ 20
of God and the	Word	; because there be many	8, 235/ 23
to signify not a	word	nor a god --	8, 235/ 25
the God, and the	word	that is the singular	8, 235/ 27
God and the singular	Word	: that is to wit	8, 235/ 28
is to wit, the	Word	of God. And that	8, 235/ 28
not in English this	word	"that," as Tyndale hath	8, 235/ 29

hath translated . . . but this	word	"the," as he should	8, 235/ 30
the beginning was that	word	"; for surely that word	8, 236/ 5
word"; for surely that	word	"that" was not to	8, 236/ 5
translateth "God was the	Word	" . . . albeit that in the	8, 236/ 7
the diversity of the	word	which is in the	8, 236/ 12
it thus -- "The	Word	was God" -- than	8, 236/ 17
doth, "God was the	Word	" . . . likewise as I would	8, 236/ 18
or "God was the	Word	" be not well spoken	8, 236/ 20
was God" and "The	Word	was God." For else	8, 236/ 22
Greek is not this	word	"chief" . . . but that he	8, 237/ 4
in putting in this	word	"no"; the third, whereof	8, 237/ 27
not yet, in this	word	"receive," instead of this	8, 237/ 27
receive," instead of this	word	"take." For the Greek	8, 237/ 28
the obedience of the	word	of God, somewhat endeavor	8, 239/ 9
man, that believeth God's	word	, is a good witness	8, 240/ 16
of God and his	word	; which clearly proveth that	8, 240/ 17
is all in "the	word	of God" . . . and would	8, 241/ 5
the witness of God's	word	: ye shall understand that	8, 241/ 7
Tyndale saith that the	word	of God "cleanseth" man's	8, 241/ 8
by reason of the	word	," it is not	8, 241/ 10
have it seem, the	word	alone cleanseth the soul	8, 241/ 11
the hearing of his	word	a gracious occasion of	8, 241/ 16
the belief of God's	word	; and besides the grace	8, 241/ 18
that is, besides the	word	of God, the wonderful	8, 241/ 24
not all in his	word	, but joineth his work	8, 241/ 30
the proof of his	word	: therefore he saith further	8, 242/ 2
it seem that God's	word	alone always cleanseth men's	8, 242/ 7
Tyndale saith that God's	word	is true, and layeth	8, 242/ 14
dependeth not of man's	word	-- we will grant	8, 242/ 16
not upon God's own	word	, neither . . . but is absolutely	8, 242/ 19
any dependence upon his	word	at all. And as	8, 242/ 21
the truth of his	word	. . . but the truth of	8, 243/ 37
the truth of his	word	dependeth upon the truth	8, 243/ 37
deed. For though the	word	of God cannot be	8, 243/ 1
spoke of the great	Word	of God whereby allthing	8, 243/ 9
he ordained that his	word	shall be the way	8, 243/ 21
miracles joined unto his	word	should make us perceive	8, 243/ 22
that it is his	word	, whereby with reason we	8, 243/ 23
the beginning joined his	word	with wonderful works, to	8, 243/ 27
works, to make his	word	perceived for his own	8, 243/ 28
dependeth not upon his	word	, nor his word is	8, 245/ 9
his word, nor his	word	is not the cause	8, 245/ 9
truth . . . but by his	word	he showeth his truth	8, 245/ 10
truth . . . and by his	word	we believe that he	8, 245/ 10
by writing, partly by	word	without writing, such things	8, 245/ 14
that they preach his	word	: I say again, the	8, 249/ 23
I know for God's	word	, but them I know	8, 249/ 23
they will believe no	word	of his without writing	8, 249/ 25
And therefore, concerning the	word	of God written, the	8, 249/ 27
us not upon God's	word	, but upon the right	8, 249/ 28

the devil is a	word	well able alone to	8, 251/ 29
never would write one	word	more, yet should he	8, 252/ 35
Scripture . . . upon every which	word	he may make an	8, 257/ 32
did put in this	word	"one" to forbid and	8, 261/ 6
writing, and by the	word	of his Father, and	8, 262/ 27
us to believe any	word	of his besides. Now	8, 263/ 23
true proof of his	word	among mortal men . . . is	8, 264/ 31
the same by the	word	of God unwritten . . . which	8, 265/ 36
of God unwritten . . . which	word	Tyndale would have no	8, 265/ 36
for me the plain	word	of God. And for	8, 267/ 1
be dead; but the	word	of God, that I	8, 267/ 5
I have with the	word	of God overcome him	8, 268/ 33
the other side, the	word	of God unwritten may	8, 269/ 17
this faith in the	word	of God unwritten in	8, 269/ 29
would, in the same	word	unwritten, with God's grace	8, 269/ 33
them they read the	word	of God as we	8, 276/ 3
For circumcision preached God's	word	unto them, as I	8, 276/ 16
so little by God's	word	unwritten: Christ said somewhat	8, 280/ 11
and by his own	word	at that time unwritten	8, 280/ 12
list to command? God's	word	when it was brought	8, 280/ 26
to say, to the	word	of God written, above	8, 281/ 2
writing, and that his	word	be naught worth till	8, 283/ 37
not God upon his	word	but if he give	8, 284/ 20
he but inspireth his	word	into some creature that	8, 284/ 33
whoso better believeth the	word	of God written than	8, 284/ 34
God written than the	word	of God unwritten --	8, 284/ 35
believeth it as the	word	not of men but	8, 285/ 6
believe it as the	word	not of men but	8, 285/ 9
believeth to be the	word	of God . . . teacheth him	8, 285/ 29
nor writeth against his	word	, but that the contrariety	8, 286/ 37
not stand with God's	word	-- what great fear	8, 288/ 25
which hang upon God's	word	as sure as all	8, 295/ 23
and of which unwritten	word	we be certain and	8, 295/ 24
not by a fair	word	led out of your	8, 300/ 18
not what any one	word	meaneth. Now, that all	8, 302/ 8
other signification of God's	word	thereto, what we ought	8, 307/ 16
than speak their bare	word	, and why anoint them	8, 308/ 14
great hold upon this	word	"did" . . . in that Saint	8, 311/ 13
other things." For this	word	"doing" includeth teaching, talking	8, 311/ 15
doctrine, and as well	word	as deed . . . and then	8, 311/ 19
leave disputing upon the	word	, and look upon the	8, 311/ 33
nothing allow but the	word	. . . if he pull from	8, 312/ 18
pull from me that	word	of Saint John --	8, 312/ 19
same purpose by the	word	of Saint John's master	8, 312/ 20
never knew of this	word	"Mass"; neither can any	8, 314/ 30
that he findeth no	word	in the epistle that	8, 315/ 9
Paul never knew this	word	"Mass" -- I believe	8, 315/ 33
that he spoke any	word	of English. But that	8, 315/ 35
apostles with his own	word	unwritten any otherwise than	8, 318/ 27
taken you either by	word	or letter" -- to	8, 323/ 17

nor "disguisings," neither . . . which	word	Tyndale setteth in himself	8, 327/ 26
haply say, "In that	word	he meant, and so	8, 331/ 23
little ado of Christ's	word	bidding them go preach	8, 332/ 32
much ado of his	word	bidding them go write	8, 332/ 33
More If Tyndale's bare	word	be worthy to be	8, 335/ 34
him therein upon his	word	, because he boldly saith	8, 336/ 14
-- upon their bare	word	-- in the understanding	8, 337/ 11
is written, for any	word	that is written to	8, 337/ 32
that with the least	word	of his mouth. And	8, 338/ 24
Scripture say that the	word	of God shall last	8, 339/ 12
matter, and of the	word	unwritten, and not of	8, 339/ 15
have been though never	word	of Scripture had been	8, 340/ 17
appeareth plainly by this	word	, have them serve all	8, 341/ 12
the least before any	word	of the New Testament	8, 342/ 31
the reason of Christ's	word	, "He that heareth you	8, 343/ 35
you heareth me"? Which	word	had as great strength	8, 344/ 1
own mind unto God's	word	" -- for such a	8, 350/ 6
added nothing unto the	word	of God. For we	8, 350/ 17
that they be the	word	of God, well written	8, 350/ 17
that it is God's	word	unwritten, and of as	8, 350/ 23
authority as is his	word	written . . . as the things	8, 350/ 25
or Ezekiel, by Christ's	word	wiped out of credence	8, 355/ 31
and directly against the	word	of God, and to	8, 356/ 33
men to preach the	word	of God . . . having no	8, 356/ 35
nor indirectly, against the	word	of God, nor tendeth	8, 357/ 13
very consonant with the	word	of God "Auferte malum	8, 357/ 15
man to preach the	word	of God having no	8, 357/ 23
preach and minister the	word	of God" -- and	8, 360/ 1
given you either by	word	or writing." And as	8, 360/ 16
glory of preaching the	word	of God but that	8, 362/ 8
of God, nor the	word	spoken by God's own	8, 366/ 20
they regard not God's	word	but if he give	8, 366/ 27
they neither regard his	word	nor his writing, nor	8, 366/ 29
to abide by that	word	were too shameless . . . and	8, 367/ 1
be it by our	word	or by writing." And	8, 368/ 19
be it by my	word	or by my letters	8, 369/ 10
without writing, and by	word	of mouth only; that	8, 369/ 12
lords, whom both with	word	and heart and writing	8, 372/ 34
given you either by	word	or by my epistle	8, 374/ 18
tasted also the good	word	of God, and the	8, 377/ 31
teacheth us as the	word	of God to be	8, 379/ 13
able to answer one	word	again. And I say	8, 380/ 5
his apostles and his	word	unwritten, but also believeth	8, 380/ 25
that God by his	word	unwritten did teach his	8, 380/ 27
according as the very	Word	of God unwritten --	8, 380/ 33
that is, his natural	Word	, of himself begotten --	8, 380/ 33
Tyndale believe for God's	word	anything that the Church	8, 381/ 23
Church teacheth for his	word	, but if he find	8, 381/ 24
the one, "Whether the	Word	Were before the Church	8, 382/ 11
the Church before the	Word	"; and the other, "Whether	8, 382/ 12

taketh he there this	word	"elect." It had been	8, 391/ 7
they still by their	word	, and defend their words	8, 395/ 16
right rule of the	word	of God." But thereto	8, 396/ 7
discerning of the true	word	of God, written or	8, 398/ 26
unwritten, from the counterfeit	word	of man . . . and in	8, 398/ 27
Catholic Church for the	word	of a fond wedded	8, 404/ 21
confessed is never a	word	of purgatory. Now doubt	8, 406/ 1
when he readeth this	word	, will well and merrily	8, 406/ 3
that time, for any	word	that was in his	8, 406/ 15
of hell, for any	word	mentioned in his confession	8, 406/ 33
which is a marvelous	word	in mine ear. For	8, 415/ 2
that would, either in	word	or writing, tell him	8, 415/ 15
by equivocation of this	word	"church." For -- whereas	8, 417/ 8
chapter together, without any	word	of his either omitted	8, 418/ 28
a liar and his	word	is not in us	8, 419/ 10
sophistication, in using this	word	"faith" for faith and	8, 421/ 7
but to wrest every	word	unto the worse part	8, 424/ 14
hell . . . according to the	word	of Holy Writ that	8, 428/ 19
have tasted the good	word	of God and the	8, 431/ 8
speakech much of the "	word	of God" . . . Saint Paul	8, 431/ 14
taste of the "good	word	of God." And whereas	8, 431/ 15
taste of the "good	word	of God," and of	8, 431/ 20
this sentence by the	word	of God, in this	8, 432/ 29
in faith, by the	word	of God taught unto	8, 436/ 31
unto them with his	word	which he, by a	8, 436/ 33
out sophisms upon every	word	. And whereas Saint John	8, 438/ 23
a liar, and his	word	is not in us	8, 443/ 23
the worship of Tyndale's	word	, when he saith plainly	8, 454/ 16
forthwith, at the first	word	, give me full remission	8, 457/ 22
juggleth continually with that	word	-- for such equivocations	8, 487/ 9
diverse understandings of one	word	serve him for his	8, 487/ 10
hear any very wise	word	in all Tyndale's works	8, 489/ 31
for that is Tyndale's	word	), as into adultery with	8, 492/ 5
not maliciously (for that	word	into his old tale	8, 493/ 1
If he mean any	word	spoken in Scripture already	8, 495/ 25
that voice be his	word	written in Scripture; for	8, 495/ 31
then he heard the	word	before he did the	8, 495/ 31
the deed. And that	word	being such . . . if it	8, 495/ 32
world too -- that	word	were then, I say	8, 495/ 36
he mean by this	word	"elect" the man that	8, 497/ 29
wit, that by his	word	"elects" he meaneth the	8, 498/ 34
the credence of God's	word	, written or unwritten, telling	8, 508/ 2
own reason against the	word	of God . . . either saying	8, 508/ 32
sufficiently proved for God's	word	(as Tyndale saith in	8, 508/ 34
or else that God's	word	is not so meant	8, 508/ 35
abide still by that	word	that he said then	8, 513/ 7
he go from this	word	quite that he saith	8, 513/ 8
manslaughter at an angry	word	, nor by adultery conceived	8, 529/ 20
would with his bare	word	make us ween the	8, 537/ 21
stand upon this only	word	"maliciously." Which word how	8, 538/ 22

only word "maliciously." Which	word	how Tyndale taketh, that	8, 538/ 23
thou, then, set my	word	at naught, and done	8, 539/ 5
will accomplish this my	word	in the sight of	8, 539/ 15
convict him of that	word	, when he put once	8, 547/ 3
nor no such villainous	word	. And after, we find	8, 548/ 16
he but upon the	word	and not upon the	8, 551/ 5
take, I say, this	word	"deadly sin" as indeed	8, 551/ 7
with us upon the	word	, and will in no	8, 552/ 20
longer debate about a	word	, and still dispute all	8, 552/ 24
that he took this	word	or that word otherwise	8, 555/ 11
this word or that	word	otherwise than we take	8, 555/ 11
it follow, upon Tyndale's	word	, that there may be	8, 556/ 13
out and altered one	word	. . . in which one word	8, 558/ 10
word . . . in which one	word	standeth the making and	8, 558/ 10
had put in this	word	"converted" . . . yet because he	8, 558/ 16
put out here this	word	"converted," which signifieth a	8, 558/ 21
in the Scripture that	word	"turned" standeth so alone	8, 558/ 30
God. And especially the	word	"converted" (which is the	8, 558/ 32
converted" (which is the	word	that he hath changed	8, 558/ 32
the very chief effectual	word	whereupon the pith of	8, 559/ 3
wily change of this	word	"converted" into "come to	8, 559/ 26
he so changed that	word	, perceived very well that	8, 559/ 29
very well that the	word	"converted," that is, "to	8, 559/ 29
the beginning, that this	word	"church" hath divers significations	8, 560/ 29
devising -- "Whether the	Word	Were before the Church	8, 562/ 8
the Church before the	Word	" -- as though that	8, 562/ 9
to be before the	Word	. There, with scoffs and	8, 562/ 11
against us that the	Word	was before the Church	8, 562/ 13
But that the written	word	was before the Church	8, 562/ 15
well ye wot the	word	of God, both written	8, 562/ 23
there is rather the	word	of God unwritten than	8, 562/ 28
God unwritten than his	word	written in the books	8, 562/ 28
matter, and abhorreth every	word	that God would either	8, 562/ 30
it by his bare	word	. And then he showeth	8, 563/ 22
that chapter any one	word	. And so is his	8, 564/ 8
by his own bare	word	telleth us that it	8, 565/ 9
his own bare worshipful	word	, tell us no cause	8, 565/ 14
worship of his bare	word	, we should believe it	8, 566/ 7
church." But what one	word	hath he told us	8, 571/ 8
well be verified the	words	of Holy Writ "Death	8, 2/ 18
rather than his holy	words	were in such a	8, 6/ 28
you see Luther's own	words	in that point so	8, 16/ 8
itself. Lo, in these	words	he wrote . . . "The grace	8, 18/ 21
is in such folks'	words	. Howbeit, as for Constantine	8, 19/ 14
but death." By which	words	, if he had not	8, 20/ 9
fire, as well in	words	as writing, but also	8, 22/ 26
of them watered his	words	with additions of their	8, 23/ 6
he came at these	words	, "ecclesiae tuae pacem et	8, 24/ 8
divers times repeated those	words	, with tunsions and knockings	8, 24/ 9
the whole world with	words	. Now, as for me	8, 26/ 14

Scripture. And all the	words	of Scripture whereby they	8, 29/ 34
to consider these few	words	of his which he	8, 31/ 23
agree that if these	words	were spoken of a	8, 31/ 33
as, according to the	words	of Christ, it will	8, 38/ 14
would yet at such	words	(if any spark of	8, 42/ 1
a few painted holy	words	-- as it were	8, 42/ 33
lay against them the	words	of our Savior himself	8, 43/ 25
doth abuse the holy	words	of Christ, and manifestly	8, 43/ 29
that Christ spoke those	words	against the Jews and	8, 43/ 38
according to his own	words	spoken as well by	8, 44/ 12
to grant that the	words	which he allegeth against	8, 45/ 6
that Tyndale, in these	words	, would ye should ween	8, 46/ 12
again upon whom his	words	fall. For ye doubt	8, 46/ 15
understandeth his high spiritual	words	, I wot ne'er; but	8, 46/ 31
heap of high, vehement	words	hath Tyndale here heaped	8, 47/ 20
with his gay, glorious	words	carry you so fast	8, 47/ 30
while, after Tyndale's high	words	, search the deep secrets	8, 48/ 4
he shall find these	words	of Holy Scripture true	8, 48/ 32
his heart. In these	words	I lay no fault	8, 50/ 25
martyrdom (according to the	words	of Saint Paul, "The	8, 53/ 8
deduced upon Tyndale's own	words	the full confusion of	8, 54/ 23
it appeareth by his	words	here in the cause	8, 55/ 11
sect, with as venomous	words	and as poisonous speech	8, 56/ 31
mark these holy, loving	words	that he writeth here	8, 57/ 2
according to your own	words	here, ' love out	8, 58/ 1
contrary to your own	words	, use at your '	8, 58/ 12
finally, with such venomous	words	and other malicious ways	8, 58/ 22
the blast of your	words	and ungracious writings to	8, 58/ 34
hand-smooth, whom your own	words	raised up and sinfully	8, 59/ 4
them nor give foul	words	. . . but in their devilish	8, 59/ 10
and give them fair	words	and pretty, proper gear	8, 59/ 12
itself and the very	words	of Christ), by which	8, 63/ 23
ourselves . . . according to the	words	of the blessed Apostle	8, 65/ 29
Ahab had heard these	words	, he tore his garments	8, 66/ 6
manifestly appear by these	words	that King Ahab fasted	8, 66/ 12
of Tyndale with few	words	confuted. For this fast	8, 67/ 9
allege unto Tyndale the	words	of our Savior himself	8, 69/ 12
Tyndale say to the	words	that are written in	8, 69/ 25
the places and his	words	together, and ye shall	8, 70/ 14
worse both for his	words	in his other books	8, 74/ 35
the beginning, with gay	words	of "grace" and "light	8, 75/ 23
it you by express	words	of his own. First	8, 76/ 4
as by his own	words	I shall hereafter show	8, 77/ 26
rehearse you his own	words	written in divers places	8, 83/ 26
as in the villainous	words	of his spoken by	8, 84/ 2
Aneling, these be his	words	. Tyndale Aneling is without	8, 86/ 29
The beginning of these	words	seem very godly, for	8, 89/ 27
ordained. More By the	words	, he meaneth that the	8, 91/ 13
and scoffeth out the	words	of Saint Paul written	8, 91/ 25
Baptism, these be his	words	. Tyndale The sacraments which	8, 92/ 2

after, then were his	words	false though he said	8, 93/ 5
point, these be his	words	. . . Tyndale They make us	8, 94/ 6
this he allegeth the	words	of Saint Paul in	8, 94/ 26
word." And also the	words	of Saint Peter where	8, 94/ 29
at all. For the	words	of Saint Paul to	8, 96/ 9
that by the holy	words	of Baptism coming to	8, 96/ 12
soul, according to the	words	of Saint Augustine, "Accedit	8, 96/ 13
is God's Son. The	words	of Saint James also	8, 96/ 31
-- how prove these	words	that the water of	8, 96/ 33
suppose that the very	words	of Saint James were	8, 97/ 10
water and the sacramental	words	were but bare signs	8, 97/ 13
goodness" -- do these	words	exclude all the means	8, 97/ 14
were led by the	words	of Holy Scripture, and	8, 98/ 33
as by the plain	words	of many places of	8, 99/ 8
for that the very	words	of Holy Scripture seem	8, 99/ 14
unto him also those	words	, "I warn thee that	8, 99/ 24
seemeth also that the	words	of God spoken by	8, 99/ 30
thy blood." By which	words	it seemeth to be	8, 99/ 33
all your filthiness." These	words	show that the water	8, 100/ 3
the yet more open	words	of the prophet Zechariah	8, 100/ 13
very uttermost sea." These	words	verily describe the holy	8, 100/ 17
scriptures, and unto the	words	of other good holy	8, 101/ 16
eighth chapter -- the	words	of our Savior himself	8, 103/ 5
whereof these be his	words	. . . Tyndale What helpeth it	8, 108/ 32
perceive by his own	words	that according to Luther's	8, 111/ 8
These be his very	words	. . . Tyndale There is a	8, 111/ 13
God. More By these	words	ye see that whereas	8, 111/ 25
With these gay, glittering	words	would Tyndale so blear	8, 112/ 10
Tyndale turneth those two	words	out of their right	8, 113/ 3
how he set his	words	, so that he may	8, 113/ 10
rehearse many of their	words	: therefore, that Tyndale shall	8, 113/ 29
For these are his	words	. . . Tyndale Ye may here	8, 114/ 9
of Obedience considered his	words	of this holy sacrament	8, 115/ 3
the better for certain	words	that I have heard	8, 115/ 4
shall perceive by his	words	in his book made	8, 115/ 13
else?" And after those	words	, he goeth forth in	8, 116/ 8
of himself in these	words	. For here he showeth	8, 117/ 6
his other gay, glorious	words	he hath a false	8, 117/ 16
it. Doth not these	words	alone teach us sufficiently	8, 117/ 24
blasphemy a few true	words	with which himself destroyeth	8, 118/ 2
true. And with these	words	of his own, will	8, 118/ 8
more but these few	words	of his own, to	8, 118/ 9
hath he with these	words	destroyed the effect of	8, 118/ 11
which heresy his own	words	here have confounded: he	8, 118/ 22
concluded, upon Tyndale's own	words	, that Tyndale is against	8, 118/ 35
Ghost, according to the	words	of our Savior at	8, 129/ 27
Last Supper -- which	words	Tyndale would falsely wrest	8, 129/ 28
he meaneth by these	words	"the pope with his	8, 130/ 23
world, according to the	words	of our Savior Christ	8, 133/ 5
of this be Tyndale's	words	well verified . . . that every	8, 139/ 25

by the plain, open	words	; and all good, honest	8, 140/ 15
into "repentance" . . . with many	words	more which he changeth	8, 143/ 12
of divers of these	words	, showeth that the Latin	8, 143/ 28
defense . . . forasmuch as the	words	in the Latin text	8, 143/ 30
translation by those English	words	that I find the	8, 143/ 32
holy writing, that those	words	unwritten which the Church	8, 149/ 26
were and be his	words	as well and as	8, 149/ 27
Tyndale is . . . whose evil	words	and sermons do corrupt	8, 150/ 6
as though their own	words	and their own writing	8, 150/ 35
and promises as the	words	of God unwritten, in	8, 151/ 26
say that all the	words	of God were then	8, 151/ 29
was none of God's	words	left unwritten . . . and therefore	8, 151/ 31
but that of God's	words	they wrote not all	8, 151/ 37
teach and preach many	words	of God unwritten. Now	8, 153/ 36
that time, all God's	words	, promises, and sacraments that	8, 154/ 16
hath caused all his	words	spoken to his church	8, 156/ 24
better upon their bare	words	than they would more	8, 156/ 35
Scripture, that all the	words	necessary to remain and	8, 157/ 17
likewise as in some	words	that remain still untranslated	8, 161/ 8
that they be holy	words	: so do there many	8, 161/ 11
whereas we with holy	words	and true faith hail	8, 161/ 28
usual signification of these	words	themselves in the English	8, 166/ 20
now do use these	words	in our language or	8, 166/ 22
not but under those	words	, both twain, may be	8, 166/ 37
showeth himself in few	words	that he both lacketh	8, 167/ 34
Scripture. These are his	words	. . . Tyndale M. More must	8, 167/ 36
either evil perceiveth my	words	or else evil remembered	8, 169/ 8
tale but by such	words	as then represented the	8, 171/ 7
even of his own	words	spoken here . . . ye may	8, 171/ 35
did, by his other	words	-- written in the	8, 172/ 18
unto the world." These	words	, when I read them	8, 179/ 16
always to use such	words	; but my mind more	8, 180/ 14
would with his strange	words	enchant and charm the	8, 180/ 15
see further in his	words	following. Here in the	8, 181/ 20
of all the Latin	words	seemed to him to	8, 184/ 32
partly by Tyndale's own	words	which in this book	8, 185/ 16
the translation of those	words	. . . . "The elders that are	8, 185/ 17
neither of those two	words	is in English the	8, 186/ 6
in English let English	words	stand in his English	8, 186/ 32
sacerdos, but always these	words	presbyteros and senior . . . by	8, 187/ 3
but by his own	words	affirmeth (and in that	8, 187/ 26
ecclesia . . . of which two	words	, baptisma and ecclesia, neither	8, 188/ 32
that now translateth those	words	in those places into	8, 189/ 7
tongue by any other	words	than such as in	8, 189/ 8
to leave out those	words	which if he had	8, 191/ 5
in this place these	words	that he leaveth out	8, 191/ 24
hands upon thee"). These	words	of Saint Paul to	8, 191/ 34
ordinance, through his holy	words	; whereof the profit is	8, 195/ 6
they were mine own	words	and the Messenger's with	8, 196/ 35
of their own former	words	, when they see them	8, 197/ 13

and a thousand other	words	like, such as be	8, 199/ 20
him leave all such	words	out? Or who saith	8, 199/ 23
he farther: and were	words	used among heathen men	8, 200/ 5
translation take his English	words	as they signify in	8, 200/ 27
rather than as the	words	signify in the tongue	8, 200/ 28
translation use his English	words	in such signification as	8, 201/ 1
faith use the old	words	after the old fashion	8, 201/ 6
agape and caritas were	words	used among the heathen	8, 201/ 14
all Scripture, into such	words	as himself liketh. And	8, 203/ 1
showed already in the	words	"church," "priest," "charity," and	8, 203/ 31
and advise well Tyndale's	words	and mine, be he	8, 203/ 33
us consider his own	words	that follow. Tyndale And	8, 208/ 23
very devilish. For the	words	that be spoken to	8, 212/ 7
all spots -- these	words	draweth Tyndale to them	8, 212/ 9
after the shipwreck. Which	words	of his, Luther in	8, 212/ 19
whoso consider well the	words	of Saint Paul in	8, 212/ 32
More In these few	words	there are many doubts	8, 214/ 29
the first manner, his	words	be little to purpose	8, 214/ 35
And how stand the	words	of Tyndale with Luther's	8, 218/ 1
his translation the common-known	words	to the intent to	8, 218/ 39
and that those two	words	are both of one	8, 223/ 1
that Tyndale in these	words	had acquitted himself like	8, 224/ 21
clear proof by these	words	of Tyndale which he	8, 226/ 7
to wit, all the	words	of God that he	8, 226/ 15
pain to read Tyndale's	words	again, and ye shall	8, 226/ 28
Tyndale to speak these	words	nothing touching the matter	8, 227/ 3
with his own holy	words	, devised of none occasion	8, 227/ 23
if ye consider his	words	, ye shall see that	8, 227/ 29
purpose. For by these	words	of Christ in the	8, 229/ 3
the interpretation of these	words	of our Savior Christ	8, 229/ 16
out of Greek. These	words	be the words of	8, 230/ 11
These words be the	words	of the Gospel in	8, 230/ 11
two so plain English	words	, and so common, as	8, 230/ 21
use of those two	words	in answering to a	8, 230/ 23
hath therein falsified the	words	of our Savior himself	8, 232/ 31
for his purpose. The	words	spoken by our Lord	8, 232/ 33
both soever were the	words	, as I shall show	8, 233/ 4
should have translated the	words	into English otherwise --	8, 233/ 5
Tyndale hath translated Christ's	words	in this wise, "I	8, 233/ 9
the Evangelist wrote the	words	himself, signifieth not a	8, 233/ 14
no difference between those	words	and these, "I take	8, 234/ 2
order of our English	words	from the order of	8, 234/ 26
the order of the	words	. And where they lie	8, 234/ 30
by so translating those	words	and so changing the	8, 234/ 32
the order of the	words	. Ye shall understand that	8, 235/ 5
the order of the	words	, translated a very plain	8, 235/ 14
because there be many	words	, and the paynims worshipped	8, 235/ 23
is set to those	words	to signify not a	8, 235/ 25
one of the many	words	of men, or one	8, 235/ 26
the order of the	words	and translate it thus	8, 236/ 17

was Christ." For these	words	"God was Christ" or	8, 236/ 19
the other, with the	words	changed; that is to	8, 236/ 21
the order of the	words	with setting in the	8, 236/ 34
that Christ by those	words	rejected and refused the	8, 237/ 23
hath double translated those	words	wrong, or rather treble	8, 237/ 25
rather treble, as few	words	as they be. Once	8, 237/ 25
he falsely translateth the	words	of our Savior and	8, 238/ 3
should not by these	words	ween that he would	8, 240/ 1
mistranslated and misconstrued these	words	of Christ, "I receive	8, 240/ 11
it proved, by these	words	of Saint John the	8, 240/ 14
as well in the	words	as in the sentence	8, 240/ 29
us ween that men's	words	should utterly serve of	8, 241/ 6
is true touching the	words	and propositions by which	8, 243/ 6
the truth of God's	words	: I say that it	8, 243/ 13
in Christ himself, whose	words	he proved by his	8, 243/ 30
folk . . . and his very	words	, with the right understanding	8, 245/ 24
I shall answer the	words	of Tyndale, as well	8, 245/ 31
acknown of all God's	words	; for they will believe	8, 249/ 25
writing . . . and also, his	words	written they misconstrue. And	8, 249/ 26
Christ's and his apostles'	words	, which their miracles proved	8, 250/ 19
the hands," by the	words	of Saint Paul . . . and	8, 253/ 26
and Tyndale laugheth his	words	to scorn, saying it	8, 253/ 27
found it. Moreover, Tyndale's	words	fight together, and one	8, 256/ 6
another. For if these	words	be true -- that	8, 256/ 7
and weighed in his	words	that he saith that	8, 257/ 11
written. More In these	words	though I find lack	8, 257/ 18
old specially plain, evident	words	, unto dark, debatable terms	8, 257/ 30
you his own very	words	. Tyndale They will haply	8, 258/ 40
is written in these	words	to Timothy: "A bishop	8, 260/ 36
wife." And in the	words	of Saint Paul "There	8, 261/ 1
it. These are his	words	. . . Tyndale For if that	8, 262/ 9
therein. These are his	words	. . . Tyndale Inasmuch as Christ	8, 263/ 26
For these be the	words	that I would have	8, 264/ 2
truth standeth not in	words	, but in virtue and	8, 268/ 34
beginning! He weigheth his	words	wisely when he saith	8, 271/ 10
men in hand the	words	of the Scripture were	8, 275/ 14
for a prohibition the	words	of Moses (in the	8, 278/ 4
follies in these few	words	. For he saith if	8, 283/ 31
I cannot defend my	words	that they forbore to	8, 291/ 15
to read mine own	words	as I wrote them	8, 291/ 28
doubteth upon Saint Paul's	words	, whether he meant as	8, 293/ 3
and that by what	words	soever the apostles write	8, 293/ 7
and they with many	words	so clearly did declare	8, 293/ 10
man read over these	words	and examine them not	8, 294/ 21
own mistaking of his	words	: I will yet a	8, 296/ 1
a little examine his	words	better . . . when he saith	8, 296/ 2
too shameless. For the	words	be clear, both of	8, 296/ 19
therefore saith in his	words	foreremembered that otherwise preached	8, 297/ 32
of Christ" . . . in which	words	he calleth it well	8, 300/ 20
farther consider well his	words	. Thus he saith . . . Tyndale	8, 301/ 22

five. But, now, his	words	will rather prove that	8, 303/ 34
and then confesseth his	words	false by which he	8, 304/ 1
are there in his	words	more follies than one	8, 304/ 31
which joineth to his	words	before, near enough in	8, 306/ 33
effect of all these	words	is in this world	8, 307/ 26
him . . . if in those	words	of Saint John might	8, 310/ 34
be written." In which	words	I deny not but	8, 311/ 7
this be understood of	words	and deeds and all	8, 311/ 22
the sacrament in his	words	where he speaketh expressly	8, 312/ 13
sentence of Saint John's	words	. . . when the thing that	8, 312/ 16
written, but that the	words	of Scripture, not well	8, 314/ 15
in my Dialogue the	words	of Saint Paul to	8, 314/ 23
great. I laid those	words	for none other cause	8, 314/ 36
Savior allegeth himself the	words	of Isaiah, "My house	8, 323/ 13
in my Dialogue the	words	of Saint Paul unto	8, 323/ 15
wade out of those	words	of Saint Paul . . . in	8, 323/ 24
mouth. Now, whether his	words	be to purpose or	8, 323/ 33
by Saint Paul's own	words	, that he taught things	8, 324/ 3
better wait on God's	words	, and the freelier serve	8, 324/ 26
heresies that in these	words	appear both against virginity	8, 324/ 28
also . . . that by those	words	of Saint Paul which	8, 325/ 1
he maketh Saint Paul's	words	to serve him for	8, 325/ 9
at all indeed. These	words	also, of Saint Paul	8, 325/ 13
disguising," and many such	words	more, some of Saint	8, 327/ 21
against William Tyndale, the	words	of one man whom	8, 329/ 11
is to wit, the	words	of William Tyndale himself	8, 329/ 13
to his people many	words	by his prophets, and	8, 330/ 1
Rochester, unto the plain	words	of Saint Paul written	8, 330/ 21
the Thessalonians . . . by which	words	he showeth plainly himself	8, 330/ 22
Book, these are his	words	. . . Tyndale In the twenty-ninth	8, 330/ 34
Books; but, pursuing these	words	of the prophet, he	8, 331/ 20
one yet. And the	words	as well of the	8, 331/ 29
doth by their own	words	well appear: Iohannis 21	8, 332/ 8
and not of the	words	written in Scripture . . . except	8, 339/ 15
ye see that these	words	are to Tyndale very	8, 339/ 25
doubt but though his	words	be not written, he	8, 342/ 21
full well that those	words	of Abraham nothing touch	8, 342/ 27
hangeth upon. For those	words	were spoken by Abraham	8, 342/ 29
seeth full well those	words	of Abraham prove nothing	8, 342/ 36
ashamed to lay those	words	for this purpose. For	8, 343/ 2
the one by the	words	of evil-construed Scripture, and	8, 343/ 10
them, and the same	words	of Christ bindeth his	8, 344/ 6
I say, that these	words	of our Savior Christ	8, 344/ 19
the world. Now, these	words	of Christ, "If any	8, 344/ 29
not. These are his	words	. . . Tyndale Christ's disciples taught	8, 345/ 25
it in. As the	words	of Christ "Scrutamini scripturas	8, 347/ 14
himself, which said those	words	, said that Saint John	8, 347/ 19
done is, since those	words	of Christ spoken by	8, 347/ 28
the Scripture by those	words	of Christ "Search you	8, 347/ 30
when he left those	words	out. And likewise he	8, 347/ 35

to bring in those	words	which some of that	8, 347/ 37
is to wit, the	words	of Saint John in	8, 348/ 1
anything diminish of the	words	of the books of	8, 348/ 5
this book." By which	words	he meaneth not that	8, 348/ 8
brethren bring forth these	words	of Saint John --	8, 348/ 20
for this purpose the	words	of Moses in the	8, 348/ 22
add nor diminish." Which	words	be yet in this	8, 348/ 25
the purpose than the	words	before-rehearsed, of the Apocalypse	8, 348/ 26
that Moses said those	words	only for fear that	8, 348/ 28
setteth Moses thereunto the	words	before-rehearsed, willing them that	8, 349/ 10
Now, what serve these	words	of Moses to our	8, 349/ 16
them himself (as the	words	sound): then had he	8, 349/ 20
prophet restrained by those	words	, in such things as	8, 349/ 24
construction would strain his	words	to: what would all	8, 349/ 36
the margin upon those	words	. But I dare be	8, 350/ 7
purpose. For first, those	words	proveth no such thing	8, 350/ 9
thereby nothing unto God's	words	. For we say that	8, 350/ 23
or not . . . though Moses'	words	were taken as strait	8, 350/ 34
for that purpose the	words	of our Savior written	8, 351/ 17
stir them." By these	words	would Friar Barnes that	8, 351/ 23
he would by these	words	that a man might	8, 351/ 25
offended. Whereas undoubtedly those	words	neither prove his purpose	8, 351/ 29
with the second . . . those	words	plainly declare that, because	8, 351/ 31
God's honor. Now, the	words	of Saint Augustine which	8, 352/ 15
Saint Augustine taketh those	words	of Christ as himself	8, 352/ 18
and Pharisees," expoundeth those	words	of a preacher that	8, 352/ 20
that will consider his	words	in the place where	8, 352/ 34
plainly perceive that those	words	of Saint Augustine brought	8, 352/ 37
to wit, that those	words	of Christ do discharge	8, 353/ 1
men, treating the same	words	in the like allegory	8, 353/ 5
would agree. For those	words	of Christ, saving by	8, 353/ 9
well appeareth by the	words	following, where he biddeth	8, 353/ 12
clearly declared by the	words	of Christ following, where	8, 353/ 16
right well that those	words	may be well expounded	8, 353/ 26
men may expound those	words	, and good men, holy	8, 353/ 34
fifteen. But, though those	words	may be so expounded	8, 354/ 3
I have said, those	words	of Christ's were properly	8, 354/ 13
is sick. Upon these	words	, concerning their traditions, would	8, 355/ 5
have proved that those	words	of Christ make not	8, 355/ 13
prove you that those	words	of Christ nothing make	8, 355/ 17
though we construe Christ's	words	not of the traditions	8, 355/ 19
and set thereunto the	words	of Saint Augustine also	8, 355/ 21
first, as for Christ's	words	, if they had been	8, 355/ 23
in anything else," these	words	were no proof that	8, 355/ 27
credence. Therefore, by those	words	-- expounding them of	8, 355/ 33
Scripture, neither. Nor those	words	of Christ be not	8, 355/ 37
the evangelists? Now, the	words	of Saint Augustine which	8, 356/ 13
Saint Augustine applieth those	words	of Christ to a	8, 356/ 15
lo," saith Barnes, "these	words	of Saint Augustine be	8, 356/ 26
shall find no such	words	in it. There is	8, 357/ 27

here serve well the	words	of Saint Augustine against	8, 358/ 12
Augustine against Barnes, which	words	Barnes bringeth for him	8, 358/ 13
agree with the said	words	of Saint Augustine, and	8, 358/ 21
Augustine, and of Christ's	words	, too. And yet so	8, 358/ 22
readers, that neither those	words	of Christ nor of	8, 359/ 18
for this purpose: the	words	of Saint Paul written	8, 359/ 23
rehearsed you Saint Paul's	words	more fully than doth	8, 359/ 33
fashion of the wholesome	words	which thou hast heard	8, 360/ 19
He saith not ". . . the	words	that I have written	8, 360/ 20
of mine," but ". . . the	words	that thou hast heard	8, 360/ 21
wrought by me." Which	words	, first, be so hard	8, 362/ 4
Saint Paul in those	words	meant that he would	8, 362/ 11
any hold of the	words	. . . and it shall never	8, 363/ 11
rehearse you both the	words	of Origen . . . and, besides	8, 367/ 26
or of the formal	words	and ceremonies used in	8, 368/ 4
out." Theophylact, upon these	words	of Saint Paul, "My	8, 369/ 8
Church itself." These	words	, therefore, of Saint Paul	8, 369/ 36
Saint Augustine saith these	words	(spoken unto God): "Her	8, 371/ 25
Lord, among many other	words	in this wise: "I	8, 371/ 33
my epistle"? By which	words	it appeareth well that	8, 374/ 18
second epistle, in these	words	: "Thou, therefore, my son	8, 374/ 27
to other men." Those	words	of Saint Paul do	8, 374/ 31
Ghost too, with like	words	as they forbade fornication	8, 375/ 16
and yet are the	words	of Christ's commandment in	8, 375/ 30
Baptism but that these	words	of our Savior shall	8, 377/ 6
as precisely to the	words	himself as he would	8, 377/ 18
in his light the	words	of the Apostle saying	8, 377/ 22
in his light these	words	of the Apostle: "It	8, 377/ 28
too . . . shall not lack	words	wherewith he may seem	8, 378/ 4
church to know his	words	written, and his traditions	8, 380/ 27
Spirit keepeth both the	words	written and the words	8, 380/ 31
words written and the	words	unwritten in perpetual knowledge	8, 380/ 31
blasphemeth all his unwritten	words	and himself too, with	8, 381/ 14
prove by the written	words	of some apostle . . . whereas	8, 381/ 18
beginning, in so few	words	, he concludeth all the	8, 386/ 12
another both in their	words	and deeds; and besides	8, 387/ 31
scantly perceive . . . except his	words	be somewhat opened and	8, 390/ 32
Christ with his aforesaid	words	to his apostles, "Have	8, 391/ 37
he meaneth. For these	words	will sound very well	8, 394/ 3
word, and defend their	words	only by words against	8, 395/ 16
their words only by	words	against all reason, and	8, 395/ 16
and against the plain	words	of God -- not	8, 395/ 17
but the very written	words	in plain and evident	8, 395/ 18
of ignorance, by the	words	of the Gospel, to	8, 405/ 13
to repeat again his	words	written in his other	8, 405/ 22
partly to anticipate his	words	written in his other	8, 405/ 23
other chapter after. Which	words	of his I have	8, 405/ 24
even by his own	words	, albeit that he affirmeth	8, 407/ 16
Peter meant by his	words	, "We believe that thou	8, 407/ 17
followeth, by his own	words	, that the article of	8, 407/ 36

Tyndale, upon his own	words	, confess that all the	8, 407/ 38
church. More Lo, these	words	of Tyndale seem very	8, 410/ 11
of Christ's own holy	words	, yet shall ye find	8, 410/ 13
evil together . . . and the	words	by which he proveth	8, 410/ 23
mean in his own	words	, by which his saying	8, 412/ 2
possibly mean in his	words	, that "hell gates shall	8, 412/ 5
else, but that his	words	will evil stand together	8, 413/ 17
here be lusty, high	words	either false or else	8, 413/ 30
part construe mine adversary's	words	wrong. And therefore, what	8, 414/ 23
true in all his	words	; and therefore he that	8, 414/ 27
affirmeth plainly, by express	words	, that a man may	8, 414/ 36
which believe of Christ's	words	no more than is	8, 415/ 25
nor of the written	words	no more than they	8, 415/ 26
out from these plain	words	of his own, "Whosoever	8, 416/ 3
These are, therefore, his	words	. . . Tyndale Furthermore, he that	8, 418/ 29
again . . . according to the	words	of our Savior in	8, 423/ 11
third article, whereof the	words	be true and his	8, 424/ 6
he proveth by the	words	of Saint John in	8, 424/ 9
the manner of their	words	, take occasion to turn	8, 424/ 16
all the plain, open	words	in which can be	8, 424/ 27
the covert and obscure	words	of our Savior Christ	8, 426/ 18
the dark and hard	words	of Saint Paul. Which	8, 426/ 20
but also by certain	words	in this First Epistle	8, 427/ 7
of men's souls. The	words	of Saint John be	8, 427/ 16
the understanding of these	words	vary Tyndale and we	8, 427/ 19
so wavering in his	words	that he wotteth not	8, 427/ 35
authority of the aforesaid	words	of Saint John, that	8, 428/ 25
manner Tyndale taketh these	words	. But against his taking	8, 428/ 28
ever did understand these	words	of Saint John in	8, 428/ 32
the understanding of these	words	of Saint John, better	8, 429/ 6
say we by the	words	of the Spirit revealed	8, 429/ 14
as both by his	words	before and after appeareth	8, 430/ 6
appeareth by the same	words	of his, in the	8, 430/ 36
the Hebrews, of which	words	Tyndale taketh his chief	8, 431/ 2
be forgiven. Saint Paul's	words	are these: "It is	8, 431/ 5
sentence. And whereas these	words	, as well appeareth by	8, 431/ 34
the plain and clear	words	of the holy prophet	8, 432/ 3
holy prophet Ezekiel, whose	words	, lo, be these, in	8, 432/ 3
will not that these	words	of Ezekiel be glossed	8, 432/ 36
glossed by any other	words	, though they be spoken	8, 432/ 36
but that his other	words	, if they seem contrary	8, 432/ 37
open warning in his	words	following, and saith . . . "Yea	8, 433/ 2
weight of Saint John's	words	that he allegeth, and	8, 435/ 18
the plain and open	words	of Saint John before	8, 435/ 31
against me upon other	words	of the same epistle	8, 435/ 37
yet again that the	words	of Saint John which	8, 436/ 11
devise no more effectual	words	that he might speak	8, 436/ 20
never mean by these	words	after such manner as	8, 438/ 11
before, Tyndale in these	words	of Saint John taketh	8, 438/ 20
not mean by these	words	that the young man	8, 438/ 33

Saint John in those	words	when he said, "He	8, 439/ 8
John, therefore, writing those	words	, and understanding, as indeed	8, 439/ 27
understanding of Saint John's	words	, the reason is much	8, 440/ 10
perceive that these only	words	of Saint John utterly	8, 441/ 29
of Saint John's other	words	. For when Saint John	8, 441/ 31
given us." By which	words	he declareth clearly that	8, 442/ 21
first part by the	words	of Saint John falsely	8, 443/ 33
second part by the	words	of Saint Paul, understood	8, 443/ 35
as appeareth by his	words	next after following, would	8, 444/ 5
Saint Paul saith the	words	of himself . . . Tyndale so	8, 444/ 11
Tyndale taketh Saint Paul's	words	spoken of himself, to	8, 444/ 26
so, he laid those	words	nothing to his purpose	8, 444/ 29
by those his own	words	following . . . Tyndale Thus are	8, 444/ 31
that by plain, express	words	, Tyndale telleth us that	8, 445/ 12
bringeth forth his before-rehearsed	words	of Saint Paul . . . by	8, 445/ 16
never do. By these	words	of his, "We be	8, 446/ 7
it seemeth by his	words	before-rehearsed . . . and also by	8, 446/ 33
peradventure mean by these	words	"we be no sinners	8, 446/ 37
as well by other	words	, in the chapters following	8, 447/ 5
following, as by these	words	, in this present chapter	8, 447/ 5
new battle." By these	words	it seemeth, and of	8, 447/ 8
not only through the	words	of men preached unto	8, 447/ 16
labored to set his	words	in such obscure and	8, 448/ 16
sin, as Tyndale's own	words	, as well in this	8, 451/ 28
any help of these	words	where he saith that	8, 453/ 31
For as touching Tyndale's	words	following, where he saith	8, 454/ 28
new battle" -- these	words	make nothing to the	8, 454/ 29
again; and therefore those	words	will not help. Howbeit	8, 455/ 4
Howbeit, of truth, Tyndale's	words	written a little before	8, 455/ 5
from their necks." These	words	, if they were true	8, 455/ 11
But of truth, those	words	are untrue. For when	8, 455/ 18
believing of God's other	words	than in the words	8, 463/ 1
words than in the	words	of his promises . . . since	8, 463/ 1
God in his other	words	than in his promises	8, 463/ 28
far go Saint Peter's	words	"qui in hunc mundum	8, 464/ 12
according to his own	words	spoken unto his church	8, 466/ 12
Book by his own	words	proved you, maketh mocks	8, 466/ 16
go further in his	words	, and see for what	8, 466/ 24
is upon his own	words	clearly convinced and concluded	8, 479/ 10
him, upon his own	words	, that the very church	8, 479/ 34
of his own wise	words	, Tyndale hath confounded himself	8, 480/ 9
matters than Tyndale's own	words	that he writeth here	8, 480/ 17
perceiving of his own	words	finally brought unto; and	8, 484/ 31
be well verified these	words	of Holy Scripture: "They	8, 487/ 29
forth as in his	words	is any truth, his	8, 488/ 8
all is forgiven. These	words	would I have Tyndale	8, 495/ 20
mind upon his uncertain	words	, to the end that	8, 498/ 3
that way that his	words	gathered out of divers	8, 498/ 7
not only because the	words	of Christ spoken there	8, 498/ 15
our Savior in those	words	, when he said unto	8, 498/ 18

appeareth by those aforesaid	words	, "I have chosen you	8, 498/ 27
leaveth it by those	words	yet in doubt which	8, 499/ 3
One is that these	words	of his cannot be	8, 499/ 8
have them do." These	words	men would ween were	8, 499/ 25
shortly see, in these	words	that "God maketh his	8, 499/ 28
mercy" -- as plain	words	as they be, and	8, 499/ 29
by those fair plain	words	. . . ye shall farther perceive	8, 500/ 5
farther perceive by other	words	of Tyndale's own writing	8, 500/ 5
man hath in those	words	that seem so fair	8, 500/ 36
plainly perceive by his	words	that in this chapter	8, 501/ 5
joined to his aforesaid	words	of his answer unto	8, 501/ 6
Book as to the	words	unto which they be	8, 501/ 7
his follies, after his	words	of both the places	8, 502/ 11
saith in all God's	words	unwritten) or else that	8, 508/ 34
Tyndale saith in these	words	. . . Tyndale And then when	8, 510/ 28
and plain by these	words	that he consequently saith	8, 511/ 11
to falsify his own	words	here and bear a	8, 513/ 13
company. And that his	words	here be very false	8, 513/ 14
follow upon his other	words	, his other words must	8, 513/ 18
other words, his other	words	must needs be as	8, 513/ 19
for all his other	words	, all the pith of	8, 515/ 27
in Christ. More These	words	, lo, good reader, expound	8, 515/ 33
thing. And when his	words	are well examined . . . he	8, 518/ 15
before -- as the	words	of Holy Writ be	8, 520/ 5
say that all the	words	of Holy Scripture by	8, 520/ 9
well wit by these	words	of his whether he	8, 520/ 27
More Tyndale maketh these	words	for a ground of	8, 522/ 15
good reader, in these	words	of his that he	8, 522/ 22
David's deeds with Tyndale's	words	, and examine in them	8, 530/ 9
wield it." By which	words	this point of occasions	8, 532/ 1
can perceive of his	words	. But, now, this reason	8, 535/ 27
thoughts, all these ungracious	words	, all these abominable deeds	8, 536/ 20
naught . . . and all his	words	reproved by the very	8, 540/ 10
by the very plain	words	of Scripture. And yet	8, 540/ 11
miracles and all the	words	which he had told	8, 540/ 35
salvation." Showing, by those	words	, that neither are we	8, 542/ 2
mouth. Whereto consent the	words	of our Savior himself	8, 542/ 5
And by the selfsame	words	by which he saith	8, 542/ 17
read me all those	words	of his again . . . and	8, 542/ 20
them that all these	words	most properly pertained to	8, 543/ 33
-- he said the	words	which I before remembered	8, 543/ 36
manner, in his before-rehearsed	words	wherein he saith nay	8, 544/ 23
forthwith, in his next	words	after, he saith very	8, 544/ 25
King David, by the	words	of God spoken by	8, 547/ 6
it . . . that by plain	words	at length he saith	8, 547/ 12
of him some blasphemous	words	, and had opprobrious language	8, 548/ 35
destroyed not only Tyndale's	words	last above-rehearsed . . . but over	8, 549/ 27
us by plain, express	words	the contrary, when he	8, 551/ 35
for all the women's	words	, believe that Christ was	8, 552/ 1
matter. For in those	words	he confesseth that in	8, 552/ 18

rehearsed you my very	words	of my Dialogue, as	8, 553/ 29
than mine, of those	words	of our Savior spoken	8, 554/ 1
changeth and misrehearseth my	words	, and the very words	8, 554/ 19
words, and the very	words	of Christ's Gospel, too	8, 554/ 20
the other, with fond	words	of his own foolish	8, 554/ 22
gloss needeth to those	words	of our Savior is	8, 554/ 34
well that in those	words	of our Savior unto	8, 557/ 29
the stead thereof these	words	"come again to thyself	8, 558/ 23
agree with his other	words	, "amazed," "astonied," and forgetting	8, 558/ 24
and with the very	words	of his merry mock	8, 559/ 35
we have . . . of which	words	only, Tyndale maketh all	8, 562/ 29
which is of his	words	much ado to perceive	8, 566/ 15
will say that the	words	of Saint Paul "It	8, 568/ 17
illuminated," etc., and the	words	of our Savior himself	8, 568/ 19
that forasmuch as those	words	be minatory and threats	8, 568/ 34
expounded all his such	words	by the mouth of	8, 568/ 37
else that the sore	words	of the both places	8, 569/ 27
cause for which he	wore	hair and slept in	8, 66/ 15
he shall by leisure	work	her and win her	8, 7/ 10
live in lechery. That	work	hath no name of	8, 7/ 18
the Martyr." A long	work	would it be to	8, 10/ 29
holy man's prayer will	work	; and so I pray	8, 24/ 33
therefore, of this present	work	, these three books first	8, 33/ 20
doubteth but that this	work	both hath been and	8, 35/ 9
with any other good	work	-- fasting, prayer, or	8, 52/ 5
not Christ, by the	work	of his Passion. In	8, 52/ 15
can do any good	work	without the special grace	8, 52/ 33
them that the best	work	that any man worketh	8, 53/ 4
or goodness of the	work	itself although he suffered	8, 53/ 6
God with any good	work	saving only faith. Yet	8, 53/ 25
that he would not	work	on the holy day	8, 73/ 19
might do no bodily	work	for necessity. But the	8, 73/ 24
after, and yet will	work	it on the holy	8, 74/ 26
either, is in the	work	thereof any means to	8, 77/ 23
not here a wise	work	of Tyndale? But he	8, 80/ 8
if they apply to	work	therewith, he helpeth them	8, 85/ 19
is to wit, to	work	not in the body	8, 85/ 27
ear is verily a	work	of Satan, and that	8, 88/ 7
it is the very "	work	of Satan," and they	8, 88/ 25
therefore serve Satan and	work	his work if they	8, 88/ 26
Satan and work his	work	if they shrive themselves	8, 88/ 26
us believe that the	work	itself, without the promise	8, 94/ 8
it is not the	work	but the promise that	8, 94/ 37
grace but by God's	work	beside: so, though he	8, 95/ 9
sacraments, nor by that	work	or deed that is	8, 95/ 11
the sacrament doth nothing	work	, nor is no cause	8, 95/ 14
the sacraments did nothing	work	in themselves, nor had	8, 98/ 20
made them meet to	work	into the soul through	8, 98/ 31
but that the principal	work	and the whole worker	8, 100/ 31
it pleaseth him to	work	them. And they that	8, 101/ 6

which it anything may	work	in cleansing of the	8, 101/ 10
that bodily water can	work	upon the spiritual substance	8, 101/ 20
is the water, to	work	not upon souls only	8, 101/ 23
fire, the fire do	work	upon them and burn	8, 102/ 3
the water there did	work	nothing therein at that	8, 102/ 31
the bodily water cannot	work	upon the unbodily soul	8, 103/ 23
outward, sensible things thereof	work	, as they reckon, upon	8, 103/ 34
corporeal water able to	work	upon the unbodied, incorporeal	8, 104/ 4
here make a long	work	to rehearse many of	8, 113/ 28
not to prolong this	work	with writing of stories	8, 128/ 13
have some trust to	work	wonders at length. For	8, 137/ 24
were too long a	work	, and as much as	8, 143/ 23
God that he may	work	with God's grace in	8, 148/ 23
grace with us to	work	with us, which is	8, 205/ 1
holy works that they	work	together, in killing the	8, 208/ 32
up, and maketh much	work	to cure the wound	8, 214/ 7
to do any good	work	(fast, give alms, or	8, 221/ 5
since he intendeth to	work	the way to man's	8, 239/ 2
his Father made him	work	as also the witness	8, 239/ 29
word, but joineth his	work	therewith? Hear what he	8, 241/ 31
worketh and ever shall	work	therein doth and shall	8, 251/ 14
shall come himself and	work	wonders, to pervert (if	8, 270/ 16
yet shall he not	work	miracles alone, but God	8, 270/ 17
in the sacrament to	work	such grace in him	8, 288/ 34
before wedlock with its	work	; or else he must	8, 305/ 22
that wedlock with its	work	is naught and not	8, 305/ 23
Martin Luther (if the	work	of wedlock be foul	8, 305/ 28
perpetual virginity and the	work	of wedlock be not	8, 305/ 32
the forbearing of the	work	of wedlock is more	8, 306/ 10
to God than the	work	of wedlock in Matrimony	8, 306/ 11
ceaseth no year to	work	miracles in his Catholic	8, 346/ 18
Second Book of this	work	, well proved this point	8, 357/ 19
instructed to every good	work	. " I have rehearsed you	8, 359/ 32
books of this present	work	) and yet hereafter shall	8, 387/ 13
forth in this present	work	-- this one can	8, 388/ 4
books of this present	work	, well and plainly proved	8, 399/ 5
before I finish this	work	, by such clear, open	8, 399/ 6
help, do any good	work	at all . . . and great	8, 400/ 3
and that the best	work	were naught worth to	8, 400/ 7
the nature of the	work	itself -- not were	8, 400/ 8
go about any good	work	wrought with grace in	8, 400/ 21
save such as may	work	without any respect or	8, 402/ 1
that but if we	work	well if we may	8, 402/ 12
third book of this	work	-- "Whether the Apostles	8, 404/ 36
let his own will	work	therewith. But whensoever he	8, 422/ 11
from his righteousness, and	work	wickedness in any of	8, 432/ 13
man is wont to	work	, shall he live? Of	8, 432/ 14
they believe well and	work	well, they be all	8, 434/ 18
as they say, but	work	well) standeth still in	8, 456/ 20
readers, make no long	work	about this chapter. For	8, 460/ 20

the belief and the	work	. For as he could	8, 463/ 8
heaven without any good	work	at all -- so	8, 463/ 9
regard of any good	work	at all, or of	8, 474/ 15
the church, shall never	work	with him toward the	8, 479/ 20
and also this whole	work	. . . wherein with a few	8, 480/ 8
safe enough . . . because that	work	is not his own	8, 483/ 24
is not his own	work	, but the work of	8, 483/ 25
own work, but the	work	of the devil, and	8, 483/ 25
alms, or any good	work	; but in destruction of	8, 484/ 16
sloth, and let God	work	alone -- then say	8, 486/ 29
and after falleth to	work	with them at some	8, 491/ 17
at last, with much	work	, rising again. All this	8, 495/ 28
to put away the	work	of man's free will	8, 501/ 27
giveth God in the	work	of our belief and	8, 501/ 32
own to labor and	work	with God in the	8, 503/ 33
it . . . but a fruitful	work	toward the attaining of	8, 504/ 28
things yet doth nothing	work	at all but of	8, 511/ 2
great good will to	work	with God's grace and	8, 512/ 33
lacketh the will to	work	well after his reason	8, 512/ 35
well in this devilish	work	of his as in	8, 516/ 26
whole process of his	work	. Wherein as concerning salvation	8, 518/ 30
many places of his	work	that it is but	8, 519/ 33
elects that will so	work	with his grace that	8, 523/ 2
would give enough, to	work	with his grace in	8, 525/ 1
call any man's good	work	in any wise his	8, 527/ 25
again, but would effectually	work	with him to perfect	8, 546/ 20
chapters of my said	work	. Whereunto I shall reserve	8, 553/ 34
whereof it cannot but	work	well. Now shall ye	8, 555/ 18
yea . . . then since the	work	that he then wrought	8, 555/ 30
Christ was a good	work	. And then will it	8, 555/ 32
and done a good	work	. So that I see	8, 555/ 35
first part of this	work	, neither rehearsed them all	8, 561/ 11
first part of this	work	) -- of these two	8, 561/ 15
jabbereth in all this	work	. . . and would have it	8, 561/ 35
work and the whole	worker	in the cleansing of	8, 100/ 31
of God is the	worker	thereof -- wrote, as	8, 322/ 8
whereby they may be	workers	and instruments in the	8, 104/ 19
cured. Howbeit, God so	worketh	that sometimes it is	8, 27/ 29
work that any man	worketh	with God's help and	8, 53/ 5
the benefits that God	worketh	and showeth the world	8, 54/ 35
ween that God alone	worketh	all our sin, and	8, 71/ 32
the promise of God	worketh	not our salvation no	8, 105/ 8
the sacraments, but God	worketh	our salvation himself . . . and	8, 105/ 9
his own liberal goodness	worketh	our salvation, and the	8, 105/ 16
hope, and charity man	worketh	good works -- watch	8, 204/ 29
as he that well	worketh	with grace deserveth of	8, 205/ 3
talents of grace and	worketh	well therewith) -- therefore	8, 205/ 7
the superstitious marvels and	worketh	the very-faithful miracles, for	8, 246/ 25
miracles which God ever	worketh	and ever shall work	8, 251/ 14
at all. But God	worketh	his miracles in his	8, 252/ 22

but such as he	worketh	sometimes where he maketh	8, 275/ 26
continually. For therein he	worketh	miracles continually -- and	8, 376/ 27
which only church he	worketh	miracles; with his church	8, 380/ 37
forth . . . that whereas God	worketh	miracles in his church	8, 381/ 11
too -- that he	worketh	so well therewith that	8, 429/ 26
and lively faith, that	worketh	with love. If he	8, 430/ 32
in man's feebleness so	worketh	with the free will	8, 453/ 10
towardness and good endeavor,	worketh	in man the credulity	8, 500/ 13
and help, God then	worketh	with us, and inwardly	8, 500/ 20
man conformable and toward	worketh	with God and doth	8, 504/ 10
of their appetites," God	worketh	with them toward the	8, 517/ 22
the lively faith that	worketh	, as Saint Paul saith	8, 534/ 33
proceeding of a faithful,	working	charity; whereof he and	8, 54/ 20
bring holy days and	working	days all in one	8, 74/ 21
good, and also the	working	for our own necessity	8, 74/ 22
have done upon the	working	day before, or may	8, 74/ 26
holy day and make	working	day thereof: this man	8, 74/ 29
have done on the	working	day -- was by	8, 74/ 33
them therein as effectual,	working	instruments in the doing	8, 98/ 29
of God in the	working	thereof. To which mind	8, 99/ 12
also a quick, lively,	working	medicine, means, and instrument	8, 100/ 27
and a purpose of	working	of good works --	8, 101/ 2
that God in the	working	of such cleansing of	8, 101/ 3
bodies wherein they were	working	instruments of these marvelous	8, 103/ 27
as well be a	working	instrument upon the unbodied	8, 103/ 29
take all effect of	working	from the sacraments themselves	8, 104/ 10
not without the secret	working	of God. And surely	8, 161/ 2
man and yet the	working	of God therewith. For	8, 191/ 2
besides man's own will	working	with grace toward the	8, 241/ 17
and help of God	working	with man's will toward	8, 241/ 19
known by the plenteous	working	of God's wonders by	8, 244/ 23
nothing of God's Spirit	working	with the general councils	8, 341/ 10
have use of reason	working	with God for their	8, 422/ 6
than believing, loving, and	working	. . . the selfsame, too, seemeth	8, 430/ 35
the grace of God	working	with them -- yet	8, 452/ 2
given the gift of	working	miracles. Which miracles since	8, 477/ 7
do any good, in	working	, himself, with God's grace	8, 486/ 24
of temptation, too, and	working	with God in the	8, 486/ 26
-- and good will	working	therewith, in folk of	8, 497/ 33
of their own anything	working	with God toward the	8, 499/ 35
at all in the	working	of faith in my	8, 500/ 30
my will have any	working	at all. More Now	8, 500/ 33
at all in the	working	of faith in man's	8, 502/ 23
good endeavor walking and	working	with him, bring them	8, 505/ 26
my will have any	working	at all. More Let	8, 506/ 31
one side, or in	working	of a conformable inclination	8, 507/ 8
opinion brought by God	working	with man's will into	8, 509/ 6
as much to the	working	of man's will concerning	8, 510/ 33
faith, without any manner	working	of their wills, as	8, 511/ 4
the froward will wittingly	working	for pleasure against reason	8, 512/ 27

reason of the different	working	of their free wills	8, 519/ 16
what order of God's	working	, or of the working	8, 521/ 35
working, or of the	working	of man's own will	8, 521/ 35
there was a willful	working	of David against the	8, 534/ 24
died . . . his faith well	working	by love had failed	8, 556/ 30
plainly against his idle,	workless	faith. Now, in that	8, 155/ 30
right faith idle and	workless	, and therefore dead and	8, 400/ 33
believe that men's good	works	, be they never so	8, 4/ 14
faith," set all good	works	at naught, and little	8, 5/ 24
and that men's good	works	were nothing worth, nor	8, 6/ 11
depraving of men's good	works	be well worthy damnation	8, 6/ 16
have all his good	works	lost. And yet glorieth	8, 25/ 7
to any good, virtuous	works	. But now, leaving other	8, 36/ 17
true faith and good	works	to follow them, the	8, 39/ 6
in faith and good	works	than in simulation of	8, 40/ 17
he reckoneth all good	works	fruitless and unprofitable, and	8, 42/ 10
God with any good	works	for heaven, or to	8, 52/ 12
saviors, by our own	works	. . . and not Christ, by	8, 52/ 15
serve God with good	works	wrought, with his gracious	8, 52/ 18
also that such good	works	shall the rather help	8, 52/ 21
reward of man's good	works	cometh only of God's	8, 53/ 12
as are all men's	works	; and albeit that we	8, 53/ 15
would not reward our	works	in such wise were	8, 53/ 16
reward of our good	works	, both the beginning, the	8, 53/ 18
God with any good	works	to the intent the	8, 53/ 22
other outward and inward	works	. . . may proceed of faith	8, 54/ 15
serve with all other	works	above-remembered, proceeding of a	8, 54/ 19
of good men's Christian	works	; for Christian be their	8, 54/ 26
other places of his	works	and Luther his master's	8, 55/ 13
Christ's Passion, our good	works	well wrought . . . help to	8, 65/ 20
one of the good	works	that, besides other good	8, 65/ 33
holy day the worldly	works	which he might and	8, 74/ 25
utterly from all outward	works	, and yet seeth that	8, 82/ 35
of working of good	works	-- yet divers good	8, 101/ 2
if we do good	works	with our faith; Tyndale	8, 106/ 24
saith to do good	works	with intent the rather	8, 106/ 24
and faith; not of	works	and deeds, lest, after	8, 107/ 35
promised reward to good	works	. And Tyndale will not	8, 147/ 35
some faults in his	works	-- he must remember	8, 152/ 32
narrowly did examine his	works	, and so straitly marked	8, 153/ 13
commendation caused of his	works	divers to be reverently	8, 153/ 16
appeareth in Saint Jerome's	works	that he was of	8, 153/ 21
wherein is neither good	works	nor sacraments: so is	8, 174/ 37
into English, or some	works	, either, that I have	8, 178/ 11
it in all the	works	which I since made	8, 181/ 13
charity man worketh good	works	-- watch, fast, pray	8, 204/ 29
he preventeth our good	works	, and with which he	8, 205/ 17
in us and our	works	it is diversely considered	8, 205/ 20
our flesh with holy	works	of God's enjoining, and	8, 208/ 27
with all their holy	works	that they work together	8, 208/ 31

first, whether such holy	works	as God hath taught	8, 208/ 34
enjoin any such holy	works	, or lay any such	8, 209/ 9
either here by good	works	of penance-doing, or other	8, 209/ 35
satisfactory pains or good	works	either in this world	8, 209/ 36
or by good, holy	works	, other satisfaction for the	8, 210/ 9
Passion . . . but if men's	works	wrought with his grace	8, 210/ 33
to perseverance in good	works	, against the lightness of	8, 217/ 12
wit, as well the	works	which his Father made	8, 239/ 28
of God, the wonderful	works	of God in doing	8, 241/ 24
Saint John, saying, "The	works	which my Father hath	8, 241/ 27
to do, the same	works	which I do . . . they	8, 241/ 28
I had not done	works	among them which none	8, 242/ 3
his faith and good	works	be highly rewarded in	8, 243/ 17
his word with wonderful	works	, to make his word	8, 243/ 28
proved by his wonderful	works	, as himself saith in	8, 243/ 31
not come and wrought	works	such as no man	8, 246/ 12
by his own wondrous	works	), owed to be believed	8, 262/ 28
bare faith without good	works	. Now, if they admit	8, 265/ 19
that the old holy	works	that have been made	8, 278/ 25
taught before, and in	works	make what change that	8, 280/ 25
God written, above wonderful	works	of God done --	8, 281/ 3
do penance and good	works	here (of which two	8, 288/ 14
to do any good	works	toward heavenward, or to	8, 289/ 28
the Law and the	works	of the Law alone	8, 299/ 27
and all their bodily	works	of the soul --	8, 299/ 28
be saved by the	works	of the Law; whereas	8, 299/ 31
strength of faith . . . both	works	of the Law and	8, 299/ 32
faith and other good	works	should suffice them as	8, 308/ 25
save us without good	works	, as they said of	8, 308/ 26
with faith and good	works	. . . as Saint James speaketh	8, 325/ 11
heresy that men's good	works	be not rewarded in	8, 325/ 14
God with any bodily	works	, or to do any	8, 325/ 15
of them be bodily	works	: a man may lawfully	8, 325/ 17
sacraments as in the	works	of their law, without	8, 326/ 21
false faith and evil	works	(and be accursed out	8, 337/ 3
men, against all good	works	, against all religion, fasting	8, 337/ 18
approveth the faith and	works	that they lived and	8, 338/ 29
and that his own	works	bore witness of him	8, 347/ 22
and in Saint Irenaeus'	works	the same charge given	8, 348/ 17
men in many good	works	beside any commandment. And	8, 351/ 8
contempt of all good	works	, and by the beastly	8, 358/ 35
of faith and good	works	, they pass over the	8, 362/ 23
the matter of good	works	those false heretics misconstrue	8, 363/ 4
Lord, that she did	works	of mercy, and that	8, 372/ 2
that man, by good	works	wrought in faith, any	8, 394/ 22
confidence in his own	works	, nor once think that	8, 400/ 1
mistrust all his own	works	, for imperfect circumstances seldom	8, 400/ 5
necessity bringeth forth good	works	, as the fruit of	8, 400/ 28
they say that good	works	be naught worth, and	8, 400/ 29
-- and also, good	works	wrought in faith, hope	8, 401/ 1

of Scripture, for good	works	done here in earth	8, 401/ 10
answer that the good	works	be nothing worth of	8, 401/ 12
he say that good	works	be naught worth because	8, 401/ 22
well fear that the	works	which himself hath done	8, 401/ 29
any regard of good	works	. . . but hath both promised	8, 402/ 10
to do no good	works	; how he calleth it	8, 402/ 31
rather for any good	works	. For if men might	8, 402/ 34
for lack of such	works	, men shall be damned	8, 403/ 6
all regard of good	works	), they be not agreed	8, 403/ 20
upon ourselves with good	works	of charity, the more	8, 409/ 3
any endeavor through good	works	toward satisfaction; and so	8, 410/ 20
out of the lively	works	of charity, and is	8, 412/ 23
go by confession, contrition,	works	of penance, and works	8, 413/ 35
works of penance, and	works	of mercy, toward the	8, 413/ 36
call God's high, marvelous	works	illusions and wonders of	8, 415/ 20
sacramental shrift, or penitential	works	, or deeds of charity	8, 416/ 24
or purpose of good	works	, neither can that knowledge	8, 416/ 31
and setteth all good	works	at so short, he	8, 416/ 35
charity, and do good	works	with, not without the	8, 422/ 4
and will of good	works	-- cannot dwell with	8, 423/ 27
of Christ in good	works	, and keeping of God's	8, 427/ 29
the sacraments and good	works	," of which Tyndale will	8, 427/ 32
and do the good	works	which thou were wont	8, 429/ 21
of his faithful, lively	works	shine bright before the	8, 429/ 27
that fervor of devout	works	into some slothful slackness	8, 429/ 29
heresies, or from good	works	to deadly sin, then	8, 434/ 20
him in their sinful	works	; as our Savior said	8, 434/ 27
dissolve and break the	works	of the devil. And	8, 434/ 31
open by their outward	works	-- how can that	8, 441/ 33
respect of any good	works	; and feel and be	8, 447/ 22
nature of our good	works	is able of itself	8, 463/ 5
shrift and all penitential	works	toward satisfaction, and all	8, 470/ 26
him look in the	works	of Saint Augustine, Saint	8, 477/ 29
vows, faith, and good	works	, and finally everything wherein	8, 479/ 14
trust in their own	works	. . . Lo, what a peril	8, 483/ 21
trust in their own	works	, and make idols of	8, 483/ 36
trust in their own	works	-- not in fasting	8, 484/ 15
brethren," "trusting in their	works	," is by the perceiving	8, 484/ 30
word in all Tyndale's	works	. But yet heard I	8, 489/ 31
concerning all other good	works	too. And albeit that	8, 501/ 29
all manner of good	works	, he taketh utterly away	8, 501/ 34
many virtuous and good	works	proceeding thereupon . . . and finally	8, 505/ 28
and that neither good	works	have reward in heaven	8, 516/ 4
nor that any evil	works	shall have any punishment	8, 516/ 5
of taking their good	works	for their own. And	8, 531/ 11
and fighting against good	works	by sects dissolving the	8, 561/ 31
any regard of good	works	; and then they choose	8, 566/ 23
to fall to what	works	they will. For since	8, 567/ 6
no respect unto good	works	, but think that only	8, 571/ 34
wherewith they corrupt the	world	are of infidelity and	8, 3/ 22

the water in the	world	will never be able	8, 21/ 37
to overwhelm the whole	world	with words. Now, as	8, 26/ 13
that cometh into this	world	," make you that matter	8, 34/ 2
But thus goeth the	world	forth between Frith and	8, 34/ 15
in such wise the	world	that folk should not	8, 35/ 7
heaviness to see the	world	wax so wretched, that	8, 36/ 5
live, in this wretched	world	, aid and help of	8, 39/ 5
heaven to rebuke the	world	of judgment"; that is	8, 43/ 10
all Christendom rebuke the	world	for lack of true	8, 43/ 11
The passions of this	world	be not worthy the	8, 53/ 9
and rulers of the	world	. . . he looketh on the	8, 54/ 31
which God showeth the	world	through them, and therefore	8, 54/ 31
worketh and showeth the	world	through the powers and	8, 54/ 35
and rulers of the	world	, and putteth that for	8, 54/ 36
and rulers of the	world	. . . and as it appeareth	8, 55/ 12
and rulers of the	world	should be good and	8, 55/ 15
after this way the	world	, albeit that it be	8, 57/ 16
days of this blind	world	" that could not on	8, 62/ 21
and to increase the	world	. . . and not to signify	8, 84/ 32
to show to the	world	himself a matrimony of	8, 86/ 23
may; for all the	world	can never make it	8, 87/ 10
proved that all the	world	cannot deny it but	8, 91/ 27
is nothing in this	world	for his purpose. For	8, 96/ 22
brought thee into this	world	which thou dost now	8, 97/ 16
me how might the	world	be made when there	8, 102/ 19
the end of the	world	, and that he would	8, 106/ 35
days had in this	world	here any church at	8, 107/ 19
the sin of the	world	, unto his Father in	8, 108/ 29
people. Tyndale But the	world	captivateth his wit, and	8, 120/ 11
he calleth here "the	world	," and saith that "the	8, 120/ 24
and saith that "the	world	captivateth his wit, and	8, 120/ 24
seely souls of the	world	here be captivated and	8, 121/ 16
marvel of. For the	world	is not often wont	8, 121/ 19
great wonder of the	world	made them an imagination	8, 121/ 28
the rulers of the	world	he obeyeth, thinketh he	8, 124/ 5
Holy Ghost rebuketh the	world	for lack of judgment	8, 129/ 17
lechery . . . to turn the	world	to grace." Now, he	8, 130/ 11
creatures of the whole	world	. And then we say	8, 132/ 1
the end of the	world	, according to the words	8, 133/ 4
no church in the	world	at all. For so	8, 135/ 17
reproved and all the	world	hath wondered on; and	8, 140/ 22
throughout all the whole	world	. This signification Tyndale leaveth	8, 146/ 6
enough thereof. But the	world	waxeth such nowadays . . . that	8, 148/ 9
also in giving the	world	warning to beware of	8, 150/ 4
he may translate the "	world	" into a "football," if	8, 165/ 2
people throughout all the	world	; whereas it signified no	8, 170/ 22
to God and the	world	and forsake it. Now	8, 175/ 16
openeth light unto the	world	." These words, when I	8, 179/ 15
his light unto the	world	. . . except that Tyndale take	8, 179/ 36
of light unto the	world	, he take the lightsome	8, 180/ 1

example . . . by which the	world	may see for a	8, 180/ 2
so thoroughly that the	world	see never any such	8, 180/ 8
else would all the	world	have went that Saint	8, 189/ 26
such as all the	world	may wonder at. For	8, 192/ 12
the corruption of the	world	, openly. But he cannot	8, 206/ 23
sins of this whole	world	-- and for all	8, 209/ 23
works either in this	world	here or after this	8, 209/ 36
here or after this	world	in purgatory . . . but if	8, 209/ 37
the powers of the	world	to come, and then	8, 213/ 2
commandments if neither the	world	, the flesh, nor the	8, 217/ 35
chief ruler of this	world	cometh" . . . whereas in the	8, 237/ 3
Pharaoh. And when the	world	was turned to him	8, 244/ 8
and came into the	world	in their time . . . of	8, 244/ 10
be born into the	world	in their time; and	8, 244/ 13
time come into this	world	, newborn first of their	8, 244/ 15
counterfeited preachings, in the	world	, in that God would	8, 245/ 27
the beginning of the	world	unto this day . . . as	8, 245/ 30
the end of the	world	-- it followeth, say	8, 258/ 6
as long as the	world	lasteth. And because our	8, 258/ 7
lust, and after this	world	in everlasting fire of	8, 261/ 24
which never since the	world	was peopled could have	8, 266/ 9
such as all the	world	would wonder at --	8, 266/ 12
be forgiven in this	world	nor in the world	8, 267/ 29
world nor in the	world	to come . . . for whose	8, 267/ 29
came into this wretched	world	to show it example	8, 268/ 23
desert of this wretched	world	. . . and Tyndale, Friar Huessgen	8, 270/ 14
no Scripture in the	world	all the while --	8, 271/ 2
that is past this	world	), saving that "our Lady	8, 271/ 12
For if the whole	world	were at that time	8, 272/ 12
known nations of the	world	that hath heard of	8, 272/ 17
was writing in the	world	long ere Abraham --	8, 273/ 8
of years before the	world	was made. And though	8, 273/ 16
that drowned the whole	world	. But else, in that	8, 273/ 35
only send into the	world	his prophets and true	8, 275/ 4
and sent into the	world	dead men also, to	8, 275/ 6
also, to give the	world	warning too -- though	8, 275/ 7
no more drown the	world	with water . . . he wrote	8, 276/ 11
bodily health, and the	world	to be preserved from	8, 276/ 33
knoweth that all the	world	save the Jews, in	8, 281/ 11
abroad into all the	world	, much broader than Moses'	8, 281/ 19
the sacraments of the	world	. More Is not here	8, 304/ 22
the sacraments in the	world	." Now, ye wot well	8, 304/ 28
fool, for the whole	world	will confess it for	8, 305/ 34
words is in this	world	nothing else . . . but that	8, 307/ 26
were all written, the	world	would not receive the	8, 310/ 8
all written, all the	world	could not receive the	8, 311/ 6
all were written the	world	could not receive the	8, 311/ 21
could not in this	world	wit what to say	8, 318/ 16
the preaching in the	world	would not have helped	8, 319/ 34
nothing else in this	world	but as he saith	8, 323/ 28

art come into this	world	. "That is, "We believe	8, 329/ 18
opened throughout all the	world	: that through the offering	8, 329/ 21
to bid all the	world	believe them -- upon	8, 337/ 11
many more, if the	world	last so long. Now	8, 339/ 3
the end of the	world	. Now, these words of	8, 344/ 28
as long as the	world	shall last. For so	8, 344/ 32
openly to all the	world	, by writing, that Saint	8, 362/ 32
now is it a	world	to see what shift	8, 366/ 31
the virtues of the	world	to come, and are	8, 377/ 32
the end of the	world	, " and would make him	8, 387/ 8
ever been to the	world	and outward sight of	8, 387/ 24
the end of the	world	. And that the faith	8, 389/ 5
the creation of the	world	. This point -- whether	8, 391/ 19
assoileth that all the	world	may see that he	8, 393/ 25
which is in this	world	very sickly, and hath	8, 397/ 31
the passions of this	world	"be not worthy to	8, 401/ 20
faithless . . . it is a	world	to see how royally	8, 402/ 16
art come into this	world	. "That is, "We believe	8, 404/ 4
opened throughout all the	world	: that through the offering	8, 404/ 7
art come into this	world	. "Ye shall understand that	8, 404/ 13
was come into the	world	to redeem mankind must	8, 406/ 12
saith, "throughout all the	world	: that through the offering	8, 407/ 21
therefrom, to follow the	world	, the flesh, or the	8, 422/ 13
or enticement of the	world	) -- his faith remaining	8, 422/ 29
occasion given unto the	world	unto the two most	8, 425/ 11
in purgatory after this	world	or by any affliction	8, 425/ 31
any affliction in this	world	, for any sin that	8, 425/ 31
be forgiven, in this	world	nor in none other	8, 426/ 13
elect church in this	world	" neither all that are	8, 428/ 4
the powers of the	world	to come, and be	8, 431/ 8
the "powers of the	world	to come" -- yet	8, 431/ 21
nothing maketh in this	world	for Tyndale's intent, but	8, 434/ 11
to give all the	world	warning that, be men	8, 434/ 15
John, "came into this	world	, and here appeared, to	8, 434/ 30
and as all the	world	seeth Friar Luther do	8, 442/ 23
purgatory nor in this	world	neither. And therefore neither	8, 448/ 2
when he saw the	world	wax in some parts	8, 448/ 18
purgatory, nor in this	world	neither. And this good	8, 457/ 24
come by whom the	world	should be saved, and	8, 465/ 3
art come into this	world	" . . . taking it for a	8, 465/ 9
then come into the	world	. But the promise, which	8, 465/ 13
the saving of the	world	that should be wrought	8, 465/ 14
that through Christ the	world	shall be saved, and	8, 465/ 21
true Savior of the	world	worship the false deceiver	8, 465/ 30
the end of the	world	" -- Tyndale will not	8, 466/ 14
sustained either in this	world	or purgatory . . . but that	8, 470/ 27
purgatory or in this	world	either, and without any	8, 474/ 15
the end of the	world	. . . and unto the only	8, 477/ 6
shall finally reform the	world	and finish it, and	8, 486/ 10
unto God, before the	world	was wrought, that they	8, 488/ 19

despair. Howbeit, all the	world	cannot set his heart	8, 489/ 26
schoolward, yet all the	world	cannot set his heart	8, 495/ 17
purgatory and in this	world	too -- that word	8, 495/ 36
the beginning of the	world	, foreseen to be such	8, 497/ 32
his Godhood before the	world	was made, and which	8, 498/ 22
be sent about the	world	to preach his Gospel	8, 498/ 26
their coming into the	world	, or before the world	8, 499/ 2
world, or before the	world	were made -- so	8, 499/ 3
his Son into this	world	to call upon the	8, 499/ 18
call upon the whole	world	. And he sent his	8, 499/ 18
his apostles about the	world	as a Lord and	8, 499/ 19
scriptures it is a	world	to see what slender	8, 503/ 6
or anything in this	world	that aught is? --	8, 503/ 26
and sufferances of this	world	"be not worthy the	8, 508/ 18
body were in this	world	in such manner appearing	8, 509/ 19
but in the other	world	shall we see face	8, 509/ 24
nor all the wide	world	besides . . . he will, I	8, 512/ 37
punishment either in this	world	or in purgatory, no	8, 516/ 5
little penance in this	world	done by the party	8, 516/ 19
they live in this	world	here, and would if	8, 520/ 3
and help in this	world	toward salvation in heaven	8, 522/ 37
he none in this	world	, but only saith it	8, 536/ 2
in thine house forever,	world	without end" -- forthwith	8, 539/ 33
pain, neither in this	world	, purgatory, nor anywhere else	8, 540/ 16
the creation of the	world	, or so great as	8, 541/ 6
his soul in this	world	, shall lose it; and	8, 543/ 31
his soul in this	world	, keepeth it still for	8, 543/ 32
before God before the	world	was made; and had	8, 549/ 15
denieth me before the	world	, I will deny him	8, 556/ 16
his life in this	world	shall lose it." The	8, 556/ 18
whole people of the	world	, both Christian and heathen	8, 559/ 14
-- whether before the	world	made, or after themselves	8, 566/ 20
all days unto the	world's	end. For how were	8, 107/ 25
church here unto the	world's	end . . . if before the	8, 107/ 26
end . . . if before the	world's	end so many hundred	8, 107/ 26
all days to the	world's	end. This man maketh	8, 158/ 21
and even unto the	world's	end." The New Testament	8, 238/ 32
shall be to the	world's	end. For as our	8, 246/ 10
them forever, unto the	world's	end. And thus, good	8, 285/ 36
the faith unto the	world's	end. Now, the apostles	8, 333/ 5
ever shall unto the	world's	end. "God proved," will	8, 376/ 24
all days unto the	world's	end -- then be	8, 378/ 19
be therewith unto the	world's	end, and teach it	8, 465/ 25
show of his high	worldly	wit . . . and that men	8, 8/ 20
with fleshly vices and	worldly	wantonness. But Tyndale here	8, 41/ 29
the holy day the	worldly	works which he might	8, 74/ 25
God, as we poor "	worldly	" men of middle earth	8, 120/ 29
vainglory or for a	worldly	purpose. If any man	8, 124/ 2
laws, and in all	worldly	ordinances, is he beetle-blind	8, 124/ 10
in "inferior laws" and "	worldly	ordinances" so "beetle-blinded" but	8, 124/ 27

open warning of their	worldly	, fleshly, devilish spirit --	8, 139/ 36
the purpose; if of	worldly	things, I think well	8, 272/ 39
resting day drawn from	worldly	business to the desire	8, 321/ 20
for lucre or other	worldly	affections of his own	8, 356/ 18
for the reward of	worldly	praise, or delight of	8, 358/ 18
master Luther . . . which at	Worms	, in Almaine, at his	8, 514/ 6
in purgatory shall be	worn	all out by our	8, 213/ 18
is not so soon	worn	out and paid by	8, 214/ 3
the light shall be	worn	out, quite out of	8, 429/ 31
with faith, it is	worse	than idolatry to make	8, 3/ 32
must needs be much	worse	idolatry to do as	8, 3/ 39
And what can be	worse	kind of infidelity than	8, 4/ 3
what can be a	worse	belief than to believe	8, 4/ 7
And what can be	worse	belief than to believe	8, 4/ 11
what can be a	worse	belief than to believe	8, 4/ 13
what can be a	worse	belief than to believe	8, 4/ 18
what can be a	worse	belief than to believe	8, 4/ 20
what can be a	worse	belief than to believe	8, 4/ 23
how much is it	worse	than idolatry to do	8, 4/ 26
that never were there	worse	nor more abominable written	8, 25/ 10
were not yet much	worse	. But surely, as evil	8, 41/ 10
Tyndale here writeth much	worse	in very great earnest	8, 41/ 18
earnest -- and much	worse	than doth the other	8, 41/ 19
himself (which thing is	worse	than the deed doing	8, 43/ 4
and the remnant the	worse	treated ever since; and	8, 55/ 31
yet wax then much	worse	; and I pass over	8, 57/ 17
to be in no	worse	case than they that	8, 60/ 7
in this matter the	worse	both for his words	8, 74/ 35
although he meant no	worse	than he maketh for	8, 83/ 11
he meaneth yet much	worse	. . . and that he meaneth	8, 83/ 19
and by his tale	worse	than fruitless, too. For	8, 92/ 16
or Saracens, or, that	worse	were than all three	8, 93/ 28
shower thereof. And yet	worse	, then, thus: that likewise	8, 95/ 16
and when they say	worse	, then tell us that	8, 115/ 9
flea nor to do	worse	, neither. And whosoever would	8, 125/ 25
of thieves -- and	worse	than ever did the	8, 162/ 33
scabbed skins with, much	worse	than King Belshazzar abused	8, 163/ 3
in favor of the	worse	kind, to make men	8, 174/ 13
make men ween it	worse	-- that is to	8, 174/ 15
doth a hundred times	worse	. For he were not	8, 174/ 17
change it into a	worse	. Erasmus also meant none	8, 176/ 32
a great deal the	worse	. And therefore in these	8, 177/ 30
if it were not	worse	than "senior" . . . he had	8, 181/ 31
it and made it	worse	! So that ye may	8, 182/ 29
wit, from evil to	worse	: ye see how well	8, 188/ 5
senior," and now, that	worse	is, but "elder" --	8, 189/ 13
so shamefully change from	worse	to worse, as Luther	8, 197/ 14
change from worse to	worse	, as Luther hath against	8, 197/ 15
and his wit the	worse	while he liveth after	8, 204/ 2
man is much the	worse	for them: as beauty	8, 204/ 25

make men wax the	worse	and set much the	8, 209/ 29
back . . . nor such heretics	worse	yet than all three	8, 217/ 36
sin before God and	worse	than idolatry; to think	8, 221/ 7
that he did yet	worse	when he sought the	8, 237/ 20
so saying he is	worse	than ever was the	8, 251/ 23
could prove it . . . the	worse	should he make his	8, 277/ 38
scribes and Pharisees, of	worse	kind than were those	8, 358/ 25
such heretics as are	worse	than the devil, fall	8, 411/ 17
every word unto the	worse	part . . . and of the	8, 424/ 15
was naught before and	worse	after . . . and that his	8, 524/ 20
himself from sin, the	worse	it went with him	8, 528/ 29
with his enemy , the	worse	was. Yet God left	8, 528/ 30
best were never the	worse	, nor waxen as evil	8, 538/ 6
they shall be no	worse	, pardie, not when they	8, 567/ 8
which were yet far	worse	) that the very elects	8, 571/ 28
sort of evil-living and	worse-believing	heretics. And that he	8, 219/ 8
paynims do -- give	worship	unto an idol --	8, 4/ 25
forbid us to give	worship	to the Very Body	8, 4/ 27
of much honesty and	worship	, two that had been	8, 20/ 15
painful death doth great	worship	to his books, which	8, 25/ 9
sin to do any	worship	to Christ's Precious Body	8, 32/ 8
cross, nor do any	worship	to Christ's Blessed Body	8, 32/ 29
ye give it other	worship	, ye plainly dishonor it	8, 116/ 35
saints, that we may	worship	none of all these	8, 117/ 31
that we may not	worship	Christ's own Body in	8, 117/ 32
forbidden Christian men to	worship	any images . . . and that	8, 172/ 13
was because that the	worship	that was done to	8, 172/ 31
that good folk which	worship	images of Christ and	8, 172/ 36
his saints -- do	worship	thereby Christ and his	8, 172/ 37
worshipping of images they	worship	Christ and his holy	8, 173/ 6
idols, and would not	worship	their false gods that	8, 173/ 25
and great sin to	worship	it, as Luther, Huessgen	8, 278/ 37
he would diminish the	worship	of our most blessed	8, 286/ 1
matter and winneth much	worship	therewith. But, now, if	8, 291/ 13
sake, and to his	worship	too, and have his	8, 325/ 18
Christian people honor and	worship	for saints) had many	8, 340/ 2
people were wont to	worship	their gods, even so	8, 349/ 5
even so will I	worship	too.'Thou shalt	8, 349/ 6
that no man should	worship	the Precious Body and	8, 381/ 34
heresy; and that to	worship	the Blessed Sacrament of	8, 417/ 35
away clean all the	worship	of Tyndale's word, when	8, 454/ 15
he fain save his	worship	with saying nay; and	8, 459/ 6
he winneth so much	worship	thereby that he may	8, 459/ 20
Savior of the world	worship	the false deceiver Muhammad	8, 465/ 30
looketh that for the	worship	of his bare word	8, 566/ 7
of either party right	worshipful	. . . so that his malicious	8, 21/ 14
high power unto his	worshipful	spiritual sort, saying "the	8, 47/ 12
to bring in his	worshipful	jest of our Lord's	8, 114/ 35
save his coat." A	worshipful	jest in a Christian	8, 115/ 19
faith, saving for the	worshipful	name of ' wine	8, 121/ 11

friars . . . saving for the	worshipful	name of "wedlock," it	8, 121/ 13
-- he maketh a	worshipful	reason. For first, our	8, 193/ 22
good readers, in what	worshipful	wise Tyndale proveth all	8, 279/ 8
ye see to what	worshipful	conclusion, with a fourfold	8, 285/ 37
a wise and a	worshipful	reason? This manner is	8, 290/ 15
where is then Tyndale's	worshipful	rhyme, that I deny	8, 328/ 29
now ye hear his	worshipful	riddle . . . in the first	8, 443/ 27
conclusion of this his	worshipful	chapter of "ever sinning	8, 458/ 24
save his own bare	worshipful	word, tell us no	8, 565/ 14
concludeth he well and	worshipfully	that by this commandment	8, 59/ 19
he will anon, full	worshipfully	. But in the mean way	8, 254/ 28
Is not this conclusion	worshipfully	deduced upon Scripture? It	8, 261/ 24
proved . . . and well and	worshipfully	conclude that all that	8, 290/ 23
heard, I say, how	worshipfully	Tyndale hath proved. I	8, 330/ 25
being so reputed and	worshipped	for God, robbed the	8, 3/ 26
loved of us, and	worshipped	, and served, too, for	8, 51/ 11
Blessed Sacrament should be	worshipped	, and faith to be	8, 118/ 33
images . . . and that whoso	worshipped	any images, men should	8, 172/ 14
worshipping of them they	worshipped	devils: right so do	8, 173/ 4
words, and the paynims	worshipped	many gods . . . the article	8, 235/ 24
and found, to be	worshipped	here in earth for	8, 365/ 28
be with divine honor	worshipped	, though neither God nor	8, 366/ 16
or covetous or a	worshipper	of idols" -- there	8, 172/ 10
translated Tyndale, ". . . or a	worshipper	of images" . . . because he	8, 172/ 11
likewise as the paynims,	worshippers	of idols, did evil	8, 173/ 2
which is the only	worshipping	of the sacrament; if	8, 116/ 34
the cause why the	worshipping	of idols was unlawful	8, 172/ 30
did evil in the	worshipping	of them, because that	8, 173/ 3
because that in the	worshipping	of them they worshipped	8, 173/ 3
men well in the	worshipping	of images, because that	8, 173/ 5
because that in the	worshipping	of images they worship	8, 173/ 5
and confirm the Christian	worshipping	of holy saints' images	8, 173/ 17
relics, and pilgrimages, and	worshipping	of saints, and his	8, 250/ 35
If we speak of	worshipping	the Sacrament of the	8, 253/ 10
is written of the	worshipping	of the images of	8, 368/ 15
take him to the	worst	. But in the other	8, 31/ 29
there is not the	worst	thing that Friar Frap	8, 41/ 17
other malicious ways, the	worst	that the devil and	8, 58/ 23
days himself, than the	worst	day in the year	8, 75/ 6
that this were the	worst	piece of Tyndale's teaching	8, 106/ 13
to exclude it; and	worst	of all since he	8, 237/ 21
These be also the	worst	kind of Pharisees. For	8, 358/ 31
another, and the very	worst	in our time, have	8, 481/ 32
be at the very	worst	, than faithful harlots, faithful	8, 567/ 9
part, and the very	worst	part: yet that the	8, 571/ 19
done, be yet nothing	worth	, nor the man never	8, 4/ 15
good works were nothing	worth	, nor could no thank	8, 6/ 12
well-beloved book is not	worth	a button, though it	8, 34/ 22
can do could be	worth	a fly to heavenward	8, 65/ 18
his absolution were not	worth	a mite. More This	8, 127/ 8

good manners were nothing	worth	. And thus if Tyndale	8, 150/ 8
word ecclesia is little	worth	. . . since it proceedeth not	8, 169/ 34
right good tale evil	worth	the hearing; for with	8, 186/ 33
see yourselves is not	worth	one rush . . . but, rather	8, 263/ 20
his word be naught	worth	till it be written	8, 283/ 37
the sacrament . . . is not	worth	the least feather of	8, 300/ 15
his purpose serveth him	worth	a rush. Here might	8, 309/ 14
meaneth to be nothing	worth	as touching any reward	8, 324/ 30
little weight, and not	worth	the writing; and that	8, 325/ 28
to Tyndale very little	worth	. But then saith he	8, 339/ 25
you ween were naught	worth	, because, he saith, they	8, 367/ 23
feeling faith" is not	worth	a fly, but very	8, 394/ 30
best work were naught	worth	to heavenward of the	8, 400/ 8
good works be naught	worth	, and thereby make they	8, 400/ 29
good fruit is naught	worth	? But Tyndale and Luther	8, 400/ 31
good works be nothing	worth	of themselves, nor without	8, 401/ 12
what thing is aught	worth	of itself to heavenward	8, 401/ 16
good works be naught	worth	because they be naught	8, 401/ 22
because they be naught	worth	without faith . . . so might	8, 401/ 23
that faith were naught	worth	because it is naught	8, 401/ 24
because it is naught	worth	without charity. So that	8, 401/ 24
his evasion is not	worth	a fly. If he	8, 474/ 36
man should be anything	worth	toward the attaining of	8, 503/ 9
all told, be not	worth	a whistle. For ye	8, 504/ 18
if the matter were	worth	the argument, we would	8, 531/ 19
departed out, and after	worthily	cast out), themselves be	8, 477/ 21
good works be well	worthy	damnation. Then have we	8, 6/ 16
which he acknowledged himself	worthy	to be hanged --	8, 17/ 13
wretch, I ween, better	worthy	. Yet is there one	8, 20/ 35
and goodness, of itself	worthy	to be loved, lauded	8, 50/ 27
nature of God be	worthy	to be loved of	8, 51/ 10
this world be not	worthy	the glory that is	8, 53/ 9
their own willful punishment,	worthy	to suffer pain also	8, 66/ 32
and think themselves well	worthy	to take pain and	8, 90/ 20
come, they should do "	worthy	fruits of penance." And	8, 122/ 4
of which two is	worthy	more faith and credence	8, 137/ 13
New Testament was well	worthy	to be burned . . . because	8, 142/ 10
translation was very well	worthy	to be burned. Now	8, 144/ 13
at the leastwise aught	worthy	the writing, but some	8, 158/ 4
what blame was he	worthy	that took that word	8, 184/ 31
ceremonies." This is a	worthy	jest, I promise you	8, 192/ 33
God, be his books	worthy	to be burned?" --	8, 230/ 35
not his books well	worthy	to be burned?" --	8, 231/ 3
more but write is	worthy	rebuke and blame in	8, 302/ 7
he reckoned them not	worthy	to occupy place in	8, 325/ 31
Tyndale's bare word be	worthy	to be taken for	8, 335/ 34
Scripture," they were well	worthy	to go to the	8, 354/ 29
that it was not	worthy	to be called Christ's	8, 357/ 9
as it is well	worthy	; and the condemnation thereof	8, 357/ 12
observances of the Church	worthy	to be believed . . . so	8, 369/ 16

be hanged for, and	worthy	, for much less; and	8, 397/ 9
this world "be not	worthy	to win the glory	8, 401/ 21
they were not yet	worthy	such reward but of	8, 401/ 33
fruits good, great, and	worthy	. . . and yet not of	8, 409/ 7
yet not of themselves	worthy	, but such as the	8, 409/ 8
satisfaction of Christ maketh	worthy	, without which we could	8, 409/ 9
it that he were	worthy	to lose it --	8, 503/ 1
holy, or for writings	worthy	credence -- what advice	8, 505/ 4
though not sufficient and	worthy	(for as Saint Paul	8, 508/ 17
this world "be not	worthy	the glory that is	8, 508/ 18
accepteth and rewardeth for	worthy	through the force and	8, 508/ 20
are indeed sufficient and	worthy	: the merits, I mean	8, 508/ 21
such as they were	worthy	more credence some one	8, 545/ 26
by which themselves well	wot	that the Church useth	8, 3/ 11
there hath been, I	wot	well, of that sort	8, 7/ 26
his articles. And now	wot	I well that some	8, 16/ 3
of "born again," nor	wot	well he cannot: then	8, 45/ 18
high spiritual words, I	wot	ne'er; but I wot	8, 46/ 31
wot ne'er; but I	wot	well that all those	8, 46/ 32
faith. For Luther, ye	wot	well, if Tyndale and	8, 47/ 26
so as I neither	wot	how nor themselves neither	8, 53/ 29
hath none promised." "Whereby	wot	you that?" say we	8, 86/ 4
man shall seem, Got	wot	, full fond. For he	8, 90/ 29
matter well enough, ye	wot	well, and speak for	8, 92/ 30
were false. And ye	wot	well in no wise	8, 93/ 11
is here yet, I	wot	not in how many	8, 114/ 15
jesting and mocking, God	wot	, full like himself. And	8, 116/ 9
time. For this I	wot	well, and so doth	8, 150/ 15
an "old" man, ye	wot	well, at fourscore years	8, 151/ 5
way. It is, ye	wot	well, agreed between us	8, 153/ 33
doubts. But as I	wot	it well that God	8, 156/ 19
how. For this I	wot	well: they have among	8, 157/ 1
word "elder" is, ye	wot	well, so strange and	8, 181/ 29
' Christ's faith." That	wot	we well enough; but	8, 199/ 13
in the sin. I	wot	not what Tyndale meaneth	8, 216/ 22
purpose. But this I	wot	well: albeit that there	8, 216/ 26
of God believe and	wot	well enough that it	8, 228/ 30
writing. But this I	wot	well: I see no	8, 276/ 27
he liveth. For I	wot	well that the old	8, 278/ 25
the world." Now, ye	wot	well his conclusion must	8, 304/ 28
them; and, well ye	wot	, that Saint John endeth	8, 312/ 30
in. And though he	wot	ne'er whither of the	8, 318/ 1
sermon? And then, ye	wot	well, this way would	8, 322/ 36
This argument is, God	wot	, full poor, sick, and	8, 333/ 27
else were it, ye	wot	well, a great peril	8, 335/ 8
written; and that, ye	wot	well, must needs be	8, 335/ 23
we do them. Now	wot	ye well that no	8, 403/ 5
his third point, ye	wot	well, is this: that	8, 424/ 7
feeling" faith . . . but I	wot	well these texts speak	8, 430/ 31
enough. For well ye	wot	, the devil would not	8, 444/ 16

against their will, ye	wot	well . . . for the devil	8, 457/ 7
a stark heretic, God	wot	!), and saith it is	8, 466/ 18
the "elect church": I	wot	not whether Tyndale's love	8, 487/ 35
every wise man, ye	wot	well, must needs allow	8, 494/ 2
such good children, ye	wot	well, as Tyndale putteth	8, 497/ 17
it: he doth, ye	wot	well, somewhat more in	8, 504/ 6
now. For if I	wot	well I do not	8, 513/ 8
unruly rebels . . . should, ye	wot	well, have a devout	8, 514/ 17
doing, the poor babes	wot	ne'er what they do	8, 530/ 7
without great occasion, ye	wot	well. For the rude	8, 530/ 16
doth the man, ye	wot	well, in the sleep	8, 535/ 34
men or not, God	wot	I cannot tell; I	8, 538/ 3
I cannot tell; I	wot	not what affections they	8, 538/ 3
bed. For well we	wot	it held him not	8, 538/ 18
matter. For well ye	wot	the Church teacheth not	8, 550/ 17
sins. That is, ye	wot	well, as much to	8, 550/ 26
he prove us, ye	wot	well; and this, ye	8, 551/ 20
his book. For ye	wot	well that in those	8, 557/ 29
matter); and well ye	wot	the word of God	8, 562/ 23
remember very well, I	wot	well, that he teacheth	8, 570/ 8
which may be, ye	wot	well, many times long	8, 570/ 15
people's blood. For he	wotteth	very well that the	8, 31/ 2
with his nun, and	wotteth	well he doth naught	8, 90/ 37
neither any man else	wotteth	what he meaneth . . . nor	8, 109/ 1
every man and woman	wotteth	how. I marvel yet	8, 112/ 32
Now every man well	wotteth	that Saint John the	8, 121/ 32
of lies; and that	wotteth	Tyndale himself well enough	8, 124/ 13
lies; and that he	wotteth	well enough. For if	8, 127/ 10
often -- when he	wotteth	well that among them	8, 134/ 14
every boy believeth and	wotteth	well he lieth. Now	8, 148/ 5
to God; and that	wotteth	Tyndale full well, but	8, 149/ 7
to the man," he	wotteth	well that I mean	8, 229/ 35
thereto contrary . . . since he	wotteth	well, both by his	8, 286/ 33
never be false; and	wotteth	well also that God	8, 286/ 36
my bidding, whereof he	wotteth	not what any one	8, 302/ 8
And full well he	wotteth	that, though he say	8, 313/ 20
-- every man well	wotteth	that this is manifestly	8, 344/ 31
For every man well	wotteth	that neither the scribes	8, 354/ 7
For every man well	wotteth	that every necessary thing	8, 363/ 15
some apostle . . . whereas he	wotteth	well that the apostles	8, 381/ 18
himself: every man, he	wotteth	well, cannot read, nor	8, 388/ 10
full of thorns, that	wotteth	not where to tread	8, 411/ 37
his words that he	wotteth	not where to hold	8, 427/ 35
ask him whereby he	wotteth	, and whereby he proveth	8, 462/ 25
and denied again, and	wotteth	never where to hold	8, 480/ 35
Whereas every child well	wotteth	that the faith is	8, 485/ 36
For every man well	wotteth	that thus do the	8, 494/ 26
part to defend never	wotteth	where to hold him	8, 517/ 8
grace without which he	wotteth	well we can no	8, 525/ 24
his message. But Tyndale	wotteth	well, if he believe	8, 545/ 32

from God; for thou	wouldst	have us set Christ's	8, 174/ 1
to another as thou	wouldst	be done to thyself	8, 261/ 28
her chickens, and thou	wouldst	not!" No man here	8, 509/ 31
work to cure the	wound	and bring it to	8, 214/ 7
not believe it; the	wound	of their temptation was	8, 545/ 9
all . . . was there deadly	wounded	and taken, and after	8, 483/ 5
be weak, sick, and	wounded	, and not clean dead	8, 485/ 18
be weak, sick, and	wounded	, and not clean dead	8, 486/ 33
piecemeal, on every side	wounded	, despoiled, and bound . . . and	8, 496/ 7
that Medicine of our	wounds	which hung upon the	8, 371/ 37
his finger into his	wounds	-- he would never	8, 546/ 11
your party go to	wrack	, then slink away from	8, 58/ 37
twain, there fallen to	wrack	and shattered all to	8, 471/ 17
waste their brains about	wrangling	questions. And Tyndale is	8, 191/ 9
wits so long about	wrangling	heresies that now they	8, 191/ 11
out their brains about	wrangling	wives. Saint Paul also	8, 191/ 13
these two points he	wrappeth	us up with riddles	8, 393/ 3
the plain and open	wrath	of God showed upon	8, 29/ 2
avoid hell and the	wrath	that else was to	8, 122/ 3
in mind of his	wrath	and indignation likely to	8, 148/ 11
life, and from the	wrath	of God unto his	8, 402/ 22
die the children of	wrath	unreconciled -- yet the	8, 406/ 23
so doth Tyndale here	wrest	the word of our	8, 43/ 34
words Tyndale would falsely	wrest	awry -- did rebuke	8, 129/ 28
which he can never	wrest	out but that he	8, 150/ 28
fast), be able to	wrest	it out. And that	8, 226/ 2
if he would, so	wrest	man's will to consent	8, 239/ 3
every sect of heretics	wrest	it unto their own	8, 254/ 8
other intent but to	wrest	every word unto the	8, 424/ 14
unreasonable railing, with scriptures	wrested	awry, and made to	8, 26/ 6
the devil there falsely	wrested	the scripture of God	8, 43/ 33
be no people so	wrested	out of all good	8, 45/ 27
for a word somewhat	wrested	awry . . . so that we	8, 74/ 19
other part are falsely	wrested	, and his own answers	8, 267/ 21
then that the heretics	wrested	and misconstrued the Scripture	8, 340/ 8
a false writher and	wrester	of Holy Scripture . . . how	8, 389/ 15
to God . . . whose goodness	wresteth	the tongues of heretics	8, 263/ 36
beginneth to writhe and	wrestle	, and fareth foul with	8, 223/ 12
love, and of punishment,	wrestle	with the trust which	8, 489/ 17
when he had long	wrestled	therewith and could not	8, 290/ 18
to see that he	wrestleth	all alone and giveth	8, 224/ 26
evident . . . that when he	wrestleth	with them and would	8, 297/ 2
as there was never	wretch	, I ween, better worthy	8, 20/ 35
For which the poor	wretch	lieth now in hell	8, 21/ 34
dissembling that the cruel	wretch	with his wretched books	8, 28/ 5
knaveish toys, which no	wretch	would do but such	8, 76/ 9
shall not suffer the	wretch	long, but shall shorten	8, 270/ 20
much the more traitorous	wretch	, in how much the	8, 451/ 10
contrary. For many a	wretch	that doth an abominable	8, 512/ 20
heaven unto some reprobate	wretch	that will for all	8, 522/ 38

We defy him, . . . false	wretch	that he was, and	8, 547/ 22
him and calleth him "	wretch	," and defieth him, he	8, 547/ 29
he called him "false	wretch	," nor no such villainous	8, 548/ 15
so much at that	wretch's	request. And finally, when	8, 275/ 8
lying hath taken his	wretched	soul with him straight	8, 15/ 36
cruel wretch with his	wretched	books murdereth the man	8, 28/ 5
a thousand of his	wretched	sect, being in number	8, 29/ 8
the world wax so	wretched	, that they fall even	8, 36/ 5
here live, in this	wretched	world, aid and help	8, 39/ 5
and one or two	wretched	fellows of his own	8, 116/ 21
he were not so	wretched	by a hundredfold as	8, 174/ 17
by a hundredfold as	wretched	as he were . . . that	8, 174/ 18
that came into this	wretched	world to show it	8, 268/ 23
the desert of this	wretched	world . . . and Tyndale, Friar	8, 270/ 14
we should be so	wretched	to ween God had	8, 298/ 30
breaking out of their	wretched	members -- they must	8, 458/ 14
final elects, but very	wretched	reprobates accursed out of	8, 495/ 11
of their fall and	wretchedness	of their living. And	8, 149/ 37
good . . . than those envious	wretches	be laborious and fervent	8, 11/ 7
turned into false, wicked	wretches	. Now, to the intent	8, 33/ 7
therewith and let these	wretches	alone . . . saving that yet	8, 36/ 6
Satan," "the church of	wretches	," "the church of wicked	8, 166/ 10
Satan," "the church of	wretches	," "the church of wicked	8, 167/ 21
sin? And yet many	wretches	do it. Who thinketh	8, 228/ 6
sin? And yet many	wretches	do it. Who thinketh	8, 228/ 7
say not even these	wretches	themselves that wed them	8, 228/ 8
sin and yet the	wretches	do it. And therefore	8, 228/ 10
so thinketh, as many	wretches	as so saith and	8, 266/ 11
est redemptio . . . and the	wretches	lie there now blaspheming	8, 438/ 6
and faithful false, faithless	wretches	, and therefore God Almighty's	8, 572/ 23
the words of Holy	Writ	"Death is in the	8, 2/ 18
the Scripture and Holy	Writ	, yet it is so	8, 132/ 32
plainly written in Holy	Writ	indeed. As, for example	8, 253/ 20
the word of Holy	Writ	that "if a tree	8, 428/ 19
the words of Holy	Writ	be plain in the	8, 520/ 6
thus to say and	write	, being afterward examined thereupon	8, 22/ 32
to the clergy to	write	in . . . and not having	8, 25/ 21
our health than to	write	any word of that	8, 37/ 5
to speak thereof and	write	thereof, to arm the	8, 37/ 31
have been driven to	write	against heresies, and yet	8, 37/ 33
should have needed to	write	thereof nor other folk	8, 37/ 35
countenance and, as they	write	themselves, in "avoiding the	8, 62/ 10
is not ashamed to	write	it. What man would	8, 109/ 23
is not ashamed to	write	this -- yea, and	8, 134/ 14
that careth not to	write	this, wherein every man's	8, 148/ 18
any necessity compelled to	write	any one sacrament or	8, 154/ 31
tell why he should	write	all nor I give	8, 156/ 21
priest either preach or	write	-- or so much	8, 163/ 34
minded than I now	write	: if this be true	8, 177/ 10
the things whereof I	write	: the things be strong	8, 178/ 36

I would have him	write	true one way or	8, 231/ 10
by no means to	write	true matter, I would	8, 231/ 11
yet at the leastwise	write	true English. But now	8, 231/ 12
if I never would	write	one word more, yet	8, 252/ 34
The Holy Ghost shall	write	unto you all things	8, 258/ 15
all things," nor ". . . shall	write	you all truth," but	8, 258/ 16
For if a man	write	certain rules to his	8, 263/ 7
greater things than to	write	. More If he mean	8, 272/ 36
I see no man	write	thereof that ever saw	8, 276/ 28
that they would not	write	-- I pray you	8, 289/ 38
that they forbore to	write	any manner thing for	8, 291/ 16
apostles letted not to	write	the thing that the	8, 292/ 1
saith that the apostles	write	-- but that the	8, 293/ 6
words soever the apostles	write	it, yet that is	8, 293/ 8
mouth and durst not	write	?The sacraments? As for	8, 294/ 3
promised that they would	write	all; whereof Saint John	8, 295/ 1
him now so to	write	as though the apostles	8, 295/ 21
foreremembered that the apostles	write	of grace given with	8, 296/ 23
common signification of grace	write	any special and proper	8, 297/ 8
can no more but	write	is worthy rebuke and	8, 302/ 6
together by appointment to	write	their gospels . . . nor, when	8, 310/ 15
them, but not to	write	it all out in	8, 310/ 21
Saint Augustine rehearse, did	write	against heretics before . . . and	8, 314/ 6
promise that he would	write	all his new testament	8, 331/ 7
tell how he will "	write	" his new testament, when	8, 331/ 12
bowels . . . and I shall	write	it in their hearts	8, 331/ 14
also, that he would	write	it in the hearts	8, 331/ 24
his Spirit, that shall	write	the New Law --	8, 331/ 34
of you, that shall	write	it out unto the	8, 332/ 1
nations, and said not "	write	." More Indeed, this would	8, 332/ 19
any of them go	write	his Gospel -- Lord	8, 332/ 30
word bidding them go	write	. But now ye shall	8, 332/ 33
he saith, "These I	write	because of them that	8, 333/ 9
any special commandment to	write	-- but that their	8, 333/ 18
the others could not	write	, nor God could not	8, 334/ 1
their purpose was to	write	against all heresies. And	8, 334/ 21
things more than they	write	-- namely since that	8, 334/ 29
have made his apostles	write	it! This point specially	8, 335/ 6
be so hardy to	write	any prophecy, if ever	8, 348/ 9
Moses was commanded to	write	, and the apostles were	8, 351/ 5
Moses also, commanded to	write	as he was . . . was	8, 351/ 9
had that he did	write	. And therefore this text	8, 363/ 17
Mass. Which thing I	write	that ye may see	8, 371/ 20
books the apostles did	write	." If nothing had been	8, 381/ 4
-- wittingly and willfully	write	against the truth. Wherein	8, 513/ 4
devise the murder, and	write	the letter, and send	8, 533/ 9
therewith . . . and therefore they	write	it themselves, and the	8, 544/ 6
unbelief . . . I see themselves	write	that our Savior himself	8, 550/ 5
would either speak or	write	beside the Scripture that	8, 562/ 31
writeth," but ". . . inspireth the	writer	." More Properly answered, if	8, 330/ 38

writeth," but ". . . inspireth the	writer	": I say again that	8, 331/ 10
but to weary all	writers	at last with endless	8, 26/ 12
there had few Christian	writers	expounded the Scripture before	8, 119/ 19
more things than the	writers	of the New Testament	8, 168/ 18
then, both that the	writers	would have written some	8, 256/ 30
so inspired he the	writers	in more things than	8, 332/ 5
remaineth, some corrupted by	writers	, some by printers, and	8, 334/ 33
like authority) have other	writers	given for their own	8, 348/ 15
that is to wit,	writers	not writing any true	8, 358/ 26
by the old holy	writers	, be full of hardness	8, 431/ 35
all that ever thou	writest	?" But there needeth no	8, 263/ 3
my Dialogue, where he	writeth	thereof that whereas I	8, 12/ 23
against fornication, where he	writeth	unto the Ephesians, "Let	8, 37/ 27
but Father Tyndale here	writeth	much worse in very	8, 41/ 18
the blessed apostle Paul	writeth	(unto the Romans) that	8, 42/ 14
every book that he	writeth	seem clearly to declare	8, 56/ 4
he and his master	writeth	elsewhere, and himself in	8, 56/ 36
loving words that he	writeth	here in his present	8, 57/ 2
of the Apostles' Acts,	writeth	thus: "When they had	8, 69/ 15
itself -- whereof Luther	writeth	that if he had	8, 128/ 5
called Julian the Apostate,	writeth	that when that man	8, 128/ 20
For he teacheth and	writeth	openly those false heresies	8, 219/ 17
as himself affirmeth and	writeth	in his abominable books	8, 220/ 12
not of man, that	writeth	it. And there is	8, 225/ 12
as every scrivener's boy	writeth	in his master's shop	8, 271/ 33
as he speaketh, he	writeth	. And therefore whoso better	8, 284/ 34
against the truth, nor	writeth	against his word, but	8, 286/ 37
why that every evangelist	writeth	many things that his	8, 291/ 19
as some that he	writeth	in -- if I	8, 291/ 21
say it. Of Confirmation	writeth	Saint Luke in the	8, 295/ 9
the Corinthians where he	writeth	unto them of the	8, 314/ 24
For lack whereof he	writeth	to them that sickness	8, 315/ 19
Thessalonians, to whom he	writeth	in this wise: "Keep	8, 323/ 16
say "the Holy Ghost	writeth	," but ". . . inspireth the writer	8, 330/ 38
say "the Holy Ghost	writeth	," but ". . . inspireth the writer	8, 331/ 10
epistle, where Saint Paul	writeth	unto him in this	8, 359/ 25
writing." And as he	writeth	unto Timothy before, in	8, 360/ 17
Saint Paul: where he	writeth	unto the Romans, in	8, 362/ 2
that is where he	writeth	to the Galatians, in	8, 364/ 1
the Book of Numbers,	writeth	in this wise: "In	8, 367/ 34
Praying toward the Orient,	writeth	thus: "This tradition of	8, 368/ 12
Apostle of the Gentiles,	writeth	in this wise: "Stand	8, 368/ 17
mention of the apostles,	writeth	in this wise: "Of	8, 369/ 5
Children, Against the Pelagians,	writeth	in this wise: "Children	8, 370/ 9
among many other things	writeth	in this wise: "It	8, 373/ 13
Paul also to Timothy	writeth	of such unwritten traditions	8, 374/ 25
all that ever Tyndale	writeth	, when it is well	8, 382/ 22
own words that he	writeth	here himself. Lo, thus	8, 480/ 18
Scripture; and therefore he	writeth	like himself. For there	8, 480/ 30
chapter followeth, where he	writeth	in this wise . . . Tyndale	8, 522/ 8

this chain, beginneth to	writhe	and wrestle, and fareth	8, 223/ 12
paint it with Scripture,	writhen	and the Spirit; for	8, 45/ 26
preacher, and a false	writher	and wrester of Holy	8, 389/ 15
it be put in	writing	? Or what can be	8, 4/ 12
never been put in	writing	. Then have we the	8, 6/ 29
what manner folk, their	writing	and their living showeth	8, 11/ 11
well in words as	writing	, but also many days	8, 22/ 26
cause is, of my	writing	, not so much to	8, 26/ 15
of all such pestilent	writing	, may be far from	8, 27/ 23
glory when their ungracious	writing	bringeth any man to	8, 28/ 1
my labor in the	writing	not half so grievous	8, 35/ 11
that were able in	writing	to much more than	8, 36/ 3
send you word by	writing	? "What Tyndale can say	8, 86/ 7
they read Saint Paul	writing	to Timothy, "Neglect not	8, 99/ 20
as appeareth by the	writing	of holy doctors far	8, 109/ 31
prolong this work with	writing	of stories -- yet	8, 128/ 14
great, famous old doctor,	writing	in his second oration	8, 128/ 18
to be believed without	writing	as with writing . . . and	8, 131/ 35
without writing as with	writing	. . . and that himself and	8, 131/ 35
Spirit understandeth his own	writing	better than all the	8, 131/ 36
age, by their holy	writing	, that those words unwritten	8, 149/ 26
and promised also without	writing	-- and was believed	8, 150/ 17
was believed then without	writing	-- that he would	8, 150/ 18
church all truth without	writing	; and Christ full truly	8, 150/ 20
fulfilled his promise without	writing	(and yet will not	8, 150/ 21
now believe him without	writing	); and after Christ's death	8, 150/ 22
words and their own	writing	were not all of	8, 150/ 35
faults found in his	writing	while himself lived, nor	8, 153/ 1
taught and kept without	writing	before. To this will	8, 154/ 14
point for lack of	writing	. . . but may know, by	8, 154/ 20
hearts and usage without	writing	, as well as he	8, 154/ 34
of the faith without	writing	, Tyndale, I ween, will	8, 155/ 6
and heresies . . . and the	writing	doth put all things	8, 155/ 10
men believe before the	writing	those things that are	8, 155/ 13
are written. And the	writing	taketh not away all	8, 155/ 15
that are observed without	writing	. For first they refuse	8, 155/ 35
question first upon the	writing	. Then, if it be	8, 156/ 2
make they upon the	writing	many great battles to	8, 156/ 7
as for necessity of	writing	all or any part	8, 156/ 16
thereto . . . nor by the	writing	be taken away the	8, 156/ 18
yet rise upon the	writing	, we, by his express	8, 156/ 28
his express warning in	writing	showing that all is	8, 156/ 29
whereof there is no	writing	. Surely, if Tyndale tell	8, 156/ 31
apostles taught once without	writing	-- all those --	8, 157/ 18
leastwise aught worthy the	writing	, but some wanton trifle	8, 158/ 4
spy any in my	writing	myself -- I would	8, 175/ 15
he useth in his	writing	much plain poetry wherein	8, 176/ 4
as appeareth by his	writing	against heretics; but Tyndale	8, 176/ 33
yet neither in their	writing	nor preaching would they	8, 184/ 36
answer, since his own	writing	showeth that he made	8, 219/ 20

Testament was put in	writing	. . . and that this was	8, 224/ 31
succeeded him long ere	writing	began, was taught by	8, 225/ 1
he put it in	writing	be as plain infidels	8, 225/ 9
to his creatures (by	writing	or without) -- lest	8, 243/ 8
and taught, partly by	writing	, partly by word without	8, 245/ 14
partly by word without	writing	, such things as the	8, 245/ 14
churches, and either their	writing	be false scriptures or	8, 245/ 20
feigned-faithful folk, and wrong	writing	, and false interpretations, and	8, 245/ 26
and sent out in	writing	. . . where they forbade fornication	8, 248/ 21
word of his without	writing	. . . and also, his words	8, 249/ 26
of God from unholy	writing	of man): I require	8, 254/ 11
not be kept without	writing	, that of every such	8, 256/ 19
have it put in	writing	. . . and that it had	8, 256/ 26
our souls without any	writing	at all as if	8, 258/ 19
to put allthing in	writing	, but that the Holy	8, 258/ 28
Show me this in	writing	." And then if he	8, 262/ 25
for such testified by	writing	, and by the word	8, 262/ 27
need no warning in	writing	because the continual use	8, 263/ 9
shall by the authentic	writing	make the people perceive	8, 265/ 34
so to Moses, without	writing	. . . but with teaching from	8, 271/ 1
second generation had any	writing	at all; and that	8, 271/ 28
is taken for bare	writing	, such as every scrivener's	8, 271/ 33
it signifieth such holy	writing	as God causeth to	8, 271/ 34
ground. But as for	writing	, I ween, as long	8, 273/ 2
And that there was	writing	in the world long	8, 273/ 8
not) that there were	writing	from the beginning --	8, 273/ 17
which is the only	writing	that must be proved	8, 273/ 19
there had been no	writing	-- the preachers were	8, 273/ 22
because of other men's	writing	. But this I wot	8, 276/ 27
do depend upon his	writing	, and that his word	8, 283/ 36
revealed, and showed by	writing	before; except Tyndale trust	8, 284/ 19
he give him his	writing	thereupon and his letters	8, 284/ 20
but the one by	writing	, the other by mouth	8, 284/ 28
wrote, and left in	writing	, everything that is of	8, 290/ 4
of the faith in	writing	: he leaveth off now	8, 290/ 10
not to abstain from	writing	of them for fear	8, 291/ 3
the apostles forbore the	writing	of some things for	8, 291/ 9
they did by their	writing	, which might percase come	8, 291/ 35
thing of difficulty by	writing	but that they taught	8, 292/ 26
the matter, were the	writing	never so full of	8, 292/ 29
make doubts upon the	writing	. . . contrary to the declaration	8, 293/ 13
sure as all their	writing	. . . and of which unwritten	8, 295/ 24
their books for holy	writing	: that is to wit	8, 295/ 26
all necessary things in	writing	, said very false and	8, 299/ 6
necessary delivered Moses in	writing	. But letting Tyndale with	8, 299/ 19
taught them beside the	writing	. . . and had an expectation	8, 299/ 21
is himself in his	writing	. . . although, indeed, it appeareth	8, 300/ 38
and blame in the	writing	of a Latin book	8, 302/ 7
the Apostle before his	writing	taught them that great	8, 315/ 1
not to put in	writing	allthing that he had	8, 315/ 12

remembered them of by	writing	, to make them use	8, 315/ 18
made thereof in the	writing	. . . no more than there	8, 318/ 36
written; or that their	writing	were unprofitable that wrote	8, 324/ 12
and not worth the	writing	; and that therefore he	8, 325/ 28
to speak of God's	writing	, and to tell how	8, 331/ 11
telleth what manner of	writing	he will use in	8, 331/ 16
he will use in	writing	of his New Law	8, 331/ 16
the necessary truth in	writing	." Let Tyndale prove this	8, 331/ 26
charity driven by their	writing	to provide against heresies	8, 333/ 24
of them read others'	writing	, and so saw that	8, 334/ 2
carried all their fellows'	writing	with them into the	8, 334/ 3
of Saint Peter in	writing	less than Saint Paul	8, 334/ 7
they saw that without	writing	, God could not keep	8, 334/ 9
to put altogether in	writing	. He must also put	8, 334/ 12
in that all their	writing	is kept and reserved	8, 334/ 13
lost; and of that	writing	that remaineth, some corrupted	8, 334/ 32
than was put in	writing	already by his apostles	8, 335/ 1
all necessary things in	writing	. But yet had there	8, 335/ 16
have left allthing in	writing	," and let all his	8, 336/ 1
and truth in the	writing	out of his own	8, 348/ 13
every necessary thing in	writing	, as Tyndale affirmeth. And	8, 350/ 32
to put altogether in	writing	that the people should	8, 351/ 10
to wit, writers not	writing	any true books of	8, 358/ 26
all necessary things in	writing	. And therefore, though Barnes	8, 359/ 20
either by word or	writing	." And as he writeth	8, 360/ 16
all the world, by	writing	, that Saint Paul's epistles	8, 362/ 33
Christ's apostles put in	writing	. And therefore Tyndale, seeing	8, 363/ 29
laws and ceremonies in	writing	, yet received he not	8, 365/ 2
allthing so fully in	writing	but that there remained	8, 365/ 3
people's minds, beside the	writing	, divers things necessary and	8, 365/ 4
did put all in	writing	. Ye shall well find	8, 365/ 15
these fools in their	writing	call the "foolish fast	8, 365/ 36
give it them in	writing	, within a while after	8, 366/ 28
his word nor his	writing	, nor yet himself neither	8, 366/ 29
delivered unto us without	writing	." And farther, in the	8, 368/ 14
delivered unto us without	writing	. Saint Paul, the Apostle	8, 368/ 16
our word or by	writing	." And unto the Corinthians	8, 368/ 19
be kept, partly by	writing	and partly by their	8, 368/ 25
to be kept without	writing	, and by word of	8, 369/ 12
be not found in	writing	." Saint Augustine in the	8, 371/ 11
Book of his Confessions,	writing	of the departing of	8, 371/ 13
word and heart and	writing	I serve . . . that as	8, 372/ 35
see that of his	writing	there is part lost	8, 373/ 32
kept his traditions without	writing	. Howbeit, what need we	8, 374/ 10
Or of Saint Paul	writing	himself to the Corinthians	8, 374/ 14
did put all in	writing	, whereof he faileth his	8, 379/ 28
unto the Church without	writing	, which have in the	8, 380/ 7
teach and deliver without	writing	," as he believeth it	8, 381/ 3
he now, for the	writing	of part (for that	8, 381/ 6
of favor to God's	writing	, blasphemeth all his unwritten	8, 381/ 14

it appeareth by his	writing	, himself would they should	8, 390/ 33
either in word or	writing	, tell him a tale	8, 415/ 15
this time confessed in	writing	, in this same book	8, 417/ 10
enough. Saint John, therefore,	writing	those words, and understanding	8, 439/ 27
hath told us, by	writing	, that if we believe	8, 463/ 25
and kept them without	writing	. As he hath taught	8, 480/ 33
words of Tyndale's own	writing	afterward, in his answer	8, 500/ 6
your words and ungracious	writings	to kindle them and	8, 58/ 34
they alleged their own	writings	for their authority, or	8, 150/ 34
whereas in all their	writings	they rail upon allegories	8, 297/ 27
not found in the	writings	of the apostles, nor	8, 370/ 35
neither, as their own	writings	do full clearly declare	8, 395/ 23
for holy, or for	writings	worthy credence -- what	8, 505/ 4
Elijah, as it is	written	in the Third Book	8, 2/ 32
conveyed in his coat,	written	from evangelical brethren here	8, 13/ 23
to intercept myself --	written	unto him by one	8, 18/ 1
worse nor more abominable	written	. And yet, his books	8, 25/ 11
besides that ever have	written	therein, but that a	8, 25/ 37
such things as are	written	against them, and weigh	8, 38/ 8
the things that are	written	against them, they shall	8, 38/ 23
would ween it were	written	from Saint Paul himself	8, 40/ 15
and yet by himself	written	in Christian men's hearts	8, 44/ 10
his holy Scripture either	written	in tablets of stone	8, 44/ 11
their books and histories	written	of their lives, and	8, 46/ 37
keep it (as is	written	by the holy Psalmist	8, 49/ 32
have without any variance	written	and affirmed the same	8, 49/ 36
other holy men have	written	is but fantasies and	8, 59/ 26
eighth chapter, it is	written	thus, in the person	8, 67/ 5
of Ecclesiasticus it is	written	, "The man that fasteth	8, 68/ 14
of our Savior himself,	written	in the seventeenth of	8, 69/ 12
the words that are	written	in the sixth of	8, 69/ 25
and fashions that are	written	in Exodus, Numbers, and	8, 79/ 29
be both taught and	written	. What will Tyndale ask	8, 82/ 6
you his own words	written	in divers places of	8, 83/ 26
that is not evidently	written	in Holy Scripture; which	8, 87/ 4
promise of this sacrament	written	in Scripture: ergo, there	8, 87/ 8
words of Saint Paul	written	unto Timothy in which	8, 91/ 26
of which it is	written	in the Gospel of	8, 102/ 33
our Savior, as is	written	in the ninth chapter	8, 103/ 10
always the best have	written	these things that we	8, 107/ 10
are made, is not	written	in his heart --	8, 124/ 9
so well and wisely	written	in their hearts . . . that	8, 124/ 25
for the matter, and	written	by so great authority	8, 128/ 15
strong as his word	written	. . . and that he is	8, 131/ 34
of his holy scripture	written	. And thereupon yet farther	8, 132/ 35
days, that anything hath	written	. . . but he hath abhorred	8, 140/ 5
holy men that have	written	upon Scripture have given	8, 140/ 13
whose hearts God hath	written	his law with his	8, 145/ 7
he mean the word	written	or unwritten, or both	8, 149/ 16
word of God both	written	and unwritten, and only	8, 149/ 17

understanding of God's word	written	, and for the better	8, 149/ 21
as those that be	written	in any part of	8, 149/ 28
the word of God	written	and unwritten -- then	8, 150/ 10
the word of God	written	: then must we wit	8, 150/ 14
more than his word	written	, and promised also without	8, 150/ 17
God's word than was	written	. And therefore, if Tyndale	8, 150/ 23
preached only God's word	written	-- I have driven	8, 150/ 25
of the apostles had	written	either gospels or epistles	8, 150/ 33
and the word only	written	, without any preaching of	8, 151/ 15
if they found it	written	. Let Tyndale now tell	8, 151/ 17
God were then already	written	by the evangelists and	8, 151/ 30
bare word of God	written	in Holy Scripture: well	8, 151/ 33
others that now be	written	were taught and kept	8, 154/ 13
hath caused to be	written	, by his evangelists and	8, 154/ 17
caused all to be	written	, that all be false	8, 154/ 21
cause some to be	written	and suffer some left	8, 154/ 23
caused some to be	written	and some to be	8, 154/ 29
before the Law was	written	-- and yet wrote	8, 154/ 36
more large than was	written	in their law . . . which	8, 154/ 37
find made unto him	written	in any place of	8, 155/ 4
things that are now	written	, as ever they did	8, 155/ 13
as any that are	written	. And the writing taketh	8, 155/ 15
in which they be	written	. . . hangeth all upon the	8, 155/ 19
Holy Scripture that is	written	. . . and take it all	8, 155/ 24
find them not there	written	; and so riseth that	8, 156/ 1
some things to be	written	-- so had he	8, 156/ 20
his church to be	written	in Holy Scripture . . . and	8, 156/ 25
showing that all is	written	. . . be put out of	8, 156/ 29
them and his evangelists	written	, preserved, and kept, in	8, 157/ 19
secretly set in and	written	to these books which	8, 157/ 29
promise, in the very	written	Gospel -- that the	8, 158/ 35
Paul saith, "I have	written	to you that ye	8, 172/ 9
his other words --	written	in the tenth chapter	8, 172/ 18
that I have myself	written	ere this, albeit there	8, 178/ 12
cause it to be	written	in himself. And yet	8, 183/ 22
since they have not	written	me the why, I	8, 187/ 12
epistles of Saint Paul	written	to Timothy, whereof himself	8, 190/ 36
word of God partly	written	and partly unwritten . . . and	8, 222/ 33
before the Gospel was	written	, and that the faith	8, 224/ 29
the word of God	written	. I showed also that	8, 225/ 4
both with his word	written	and his word unwritten	8, 225/ 8
will not believe it	written	. . . since God's word taketh	8, 225/ 10
the word of God	written	. . . since ye know neither	8, 225/ 14
as is his word	written	in the Scripture; which	8, 225/ 32
Gospel that now is	written	was written (that is	8, 226/ 14
now is written was	written	(that is to wit	8, 226/ 14
of the Gospel was	written	; for as for all	8, 226/ 15
-- was yet never	written	): this being the thing	8, 226/ 17
was before the Gospel	written	, which thing himself cannot	8, 226/ 22
Christ that he rehearseth,	written	in the fifth chapter	8, 229/ 17

disciples that all things	written	of him by Moses	8, 238/ 17
them, "Thus it is	written	," and "Thus it behooved	8, 238/ 20
and also, his words	written	they misconstrue. And therefore	8, 249/ 26
the word of God	written	, the question lieth between	8, 249/ 27
every necessary thing is	written	; albeit that they say	8, 253/ 15
be well and plainly	written	in Holy Writ indeed	8, 253/ 20
saith, it is not	written	in Scripture. We show	8, 253/ 24
to have been all	written	. More Now consider, good	8, 254/ 23
miracles as many be	written	as needeth. For if	8, 256/ 9
there were one miracle	written	at the least. But	8, 256/ 21
such article one miracle	written	; ergo, it is not	8, 256/ 22
miracles as many be	written	as need . . . and that	8, 256/ 24
every necessary thing is	written	. And verily if everything	8, 256/ 25
the writers would have	written	some things much more	8, 256/ 30
faith, they would have	written	one miracle at the	8, 256/ 32
the necessary points thereof	written	in men's hearts . . . whereof	8, 256/ 34
such miracles as be	written	therein, suffice to prove	8, 256/ 37
not miracles to be	written	for every point of	8, 257/ 2
to do -- was	written	. . . . So that whatsoever we	8, 257/ 14
do, that same is	written	expressly . . . or drawn of	8, 257/ 15
of that which is	written	. More In these words	8, 257/ 16
as if it were	written	in parchment with golden	8, 258/ 20
demand where it is	written	that women should baptize	8, 259/ 2
as thyself," it is	written	that they may and	8, 259/ 4
he saith it is	written	in these words to	8, 260/ 36
or to do is	written	in Scripture. And now	8, 262/ 8
anything that were not	written	nor depended of that	8, 262/ 12
of that which is	written	, what helped me the	8, 262/ 13
the Scripture that is	written	? More Lo, here is	8, 262/ 13
till the Gospels were	written	. . . every man might have	8, 262/ 19
point that was not	written	in the Scripture before	8, 262/ 21
anything that is not	written	nor dependeth of that	8, 262/ 31
of that which is	written	, what helped us the	8, 262/ 32
the Scripture that is	written	? "This tale of Tyndale's	8, 262/ 32
all that ye have	written	!": might not the master	8, 263/ 16
that all must be	written	because that else there	8, 264/ 4
all the truth were	written	in scripture authentic among	8, 264/ 10
every necessary thing were	written	in authentic scripture), yet	8, 264/ 16
that except all were	written	that we be bound	8, 265/ 1
every such thing be	written	in authentic scripture, then	8, 265/ 4
texts of Scripture were	written	, and hath yet the	8, 269/ 26
their Books . . . and yet	written	in their souls, did	8, 269/ 30
it is not plainly	written	in Scripture. But is	8, 271/ 15
but if it be	written	in Scripture, I objected	8, 271/ 17
that their faith was	written	, and yet we doubt	8, 271/ 19
God causeth to be	written	and bindeth folk to	8, 271/ 35
reason than find it	written	in Scripture. Where findeth	8, 277/ 27
the word of God	written	, above wonderful works of	8, 281/ 2
necessary to be believed	written	in Scripture; which thing	8, 281/ 34
book of that scripture	written	, he must not only	8, 282/ 7

such preaching is not	written	" . . . where were now Tyndale's	8, 283/ 11
that all is either	written	or preached, either, that	8, 283/ 12
worth till it be	written	! Another folly is this	8, 283/ 37
the word of God	written	than the word of	8, 284/ 34
that be not either	written	in Scripture or deduced	8, 289/ 22
laws of England be	written	, and whatsoever were unwritten	8, 290/ 17
laws that be not	written	?To what purpose, I	8, 290/ 20
albeit that they have	written	it plainly enough in	8, 293/ 9
and well and surely	written	in men's hearts, fourteen	8, 293/ 14
because the apostles have	written	the two sacraments, that	8, 294/ 25
he saith) have not	written	-- he would, I	8, 294/ 27
of England: Men have	written	some; ergo, they have	8, 294/ 32
some; ergo, they have	written	all. By the title	8, 294/ 32
that that they have	written	some. For of his	8, 294/ 35
the apostles have not	written	. Which is so plain	8, 295/ 6
the apostles had never	written	of them. Which if	8, 295/ 22
since they were not	written	unto them in the	8, 298/ 34
that they were not	written	in the Scripture. And	8, 299/ 9
him, before the Law	written	. . . and in that time	8, 299/ 23
the apostles have left	written	in Scripture all things	8, 309/ 10
the apostles have left	written	, in Holy Scripture, everything	8, 309/ 18
that whatsoever is not	written	in Scripture nor "deduced	8, 309/ 20
things as I find	written	by him for his	8, 309/ 31
necessary things were not	written	in Scripture, but some	8, 309/ 35
that allthing was not	written	. For there he saith	8, 310/ 6
if they were all	written	, the world would not	8, 310/ 8
nor, when they had	written	them, conferred their books	8, 310/ 16
every necessary point were	written	in among them all	8, 310/ 17
necessary point should be	written	(which thing Tyndale neither	8, 310/ 28
every such thing was	written	. And therefore Tyndale feeleth	8, 310/ 32
that he had not	written	every necessary point of	8, 310/ 35
disciples, that be not	written	in this book." In	8, 311/ 4
they should be all	written	, all the world could	8, 311/ 6
books that should be	written	." In which words I	8, 311/ 7
whereof if all were	written	the world could not	8, 311/ 21
of belief is not	written	in Saint John's Gospel	8, 311/ 26
whatsoever ye find not	written	there, ye were not	8, 311/ 28
Saint John had not	written	indeed every necessary point	8, 311/ 30
the book of faith	written	in the hearts of	8, 311/ 37
of them all hath	written	, and yet necessary points	8, 312/ 1
that it is not	written	in Scripture that our	8, 312/ 36
their part is not	written	in Scripture. This will	8, 313/ 28
not in Holy Scripture	written	, but that the words	8, 314/ 14
and yet is not	written	in Scripture. And so	8, 314/ 18
himself before his epistle	written	. . . which he would not	8, 315/ 3
he would not have	written	unto them at all	8, 315/ 3
oft before any Gospel	written	. And holy Saint Chrysostom	8, 316/ 4
because there be many	written	; or that their writing	8, 324/ 12
Israel . . . it was indeed	written	in a tongue that	8, 327/ 11
ceremonies, though they were	written	in the same tongue	8, 327/ 12

caused them to be	written	also in Holy Scripture	8, 330/ 3
words of Saint Paul	written	unto the Thessalonians . . . by	8, 330/ 21
than we shall find	written	in Books. He maketh	8, 331/ 18
cause it to be	written	in Books; but, pursuing	8, 331/ 19
proving that all is	written	, and take altogether. But	8, 332/ 12
he saith, "These are	written	that ye believe, and	8, 333/ 8
saw that all was	written	by their fellows --	8, 334/ 2
in that they have	written	allthing as clear as	8, 334/ 19
warning that they have	written	altogether that either then	8, 334/ 25
have every necessary thing	written	; and that, ye wot	8, 335/ 23
think, and yet, peradventure,	written	of in the Scripture	8, 337/ 31
yet, whereof nothing is	written	, for any word that	8, 337/ 32
any word that is	written	to the contrary. And	8, 337/ 33
if they had been	written	. Which thing he must	8, 338/ 34
when the things were	written	they were thereby sure	8, 339/ 9
not of the words	written	in Scripture . . . except none	8, 339/ 16
Scripture is so clearly	written	but that God needeth	8, 339/ 20
-- with that faith	written	by the finger of	8, 340/ 15
of Scripture had been	written	. . . and should have concluded	8, 340/ 18
hath, by the faith	written	in Christian men's hearts	8, 341/ 31
his words be not	written	, he did in that	8, 342/ 21
of the New Testament	written	. And therefore, though they	8, 342/ 31
that all those be	written	. . . Tyndale seeth full well	8, 342/ 35
strength before it was	written	as ever it had	8, 344/ 2
Or where is it	written	that they wrought any	8, 346/ 15
allthing necessary is not	written	in Scripture. And then	8, 347/ 5
prove that all is	written	, ye have heard already	8, 347/ 6
he find anything elsewhere	written	(by his master, or	8, 347/ 11
spoken by his apostles,	written	in the Scripture --	8, 347/ 29
farther than we find	written	in the Old Testament	8, 347/ 34
upon him the plagues	written	in this book. And	8, 348/ 4
those things that are	written	in this book." By	8, 348/ 7
word of God, well	written	in Holy Scripture, as	8, 350/ 18
though it be not	written	, yet add they thereby	8, 350/ 22
as is his word	written	. . . as the things that	8, 350/ 25
words of our Savior	written	in the twenty-third of	8, 351/ 17
say, "Show me that	written	in Moses' books" --	8, 352/ 6
place where they be	written	(the forty-sixth treatise upon	8, 352/ 35
men, other than be	written	in Scripture. For the	8, 353/ 3
not only the precepts	written	in the Law, but	8, 353/ 14
every necessary thing is	written	. . . though we construe Christ's	8, 355/ 19
you do that is	written	in the law of	8, 355/ 25
proof that altogether was	written	wherein the people should	8, 355/ 27
should believe them was	written	in Moses' books. Which	8, 355/ 29
might teach the people	written	in Isaiah, Jeremiah, or	8, 355/ 30
All things necessary be	written	, and therefore believe the	8, 356/ 10
farther than ye find	written	in Moses and in	8, 356/ 11
men must believe is	written	in the apostles and	8, 356/ 12
law, whether it be	written	or not. Nor Saint	8, 359/ 5
because it is not	written	, Saint Augustine calleth a	8, 359/ 11

heretic, in his book	written	unto Quodvultdeus. And so	8, 359/ 12
-- whether they be	written	or not. And thus	8, 359/ 17
words of Saint Paul	written	unto Timothy, the third	8, 359/ 24
things that I have	written	," but "Abide in those	8, 360/ 12
words that I have	written	unto thee, and that	8, 360/ 20
all things be not	written	therein, will yet be	8, 361/ 18
the things believed be	written	in Scripture or not	8, 361/ 25
Saint Peter, "that are	written	by Saint Paul, men	8, 362/ 36
necessary to salvation is	written	in Scripture . . . but rather	8, 363/ 14
necessary thing is not	written	by Saint Paul, nor	8, 363/ 15
nor he hath not	written	everything that he taught	8, 363/ 16
that Saint Paul hath	written	all his own gospel	8, 364/ 13
all his fellows had	written	it among them all	8, 364/ 13
necessary for salvation is	written	in Scripture; nor able	8, 364/ 29
all that that appeareth	written	. . . in the five books	8, 365/ 13
that ever hath been	written	since, either by the	8, 365/ 17
appear that all is	written	that was taught by	8, 365/ 18
made by any law	written	, and yet observed through	8, 367/ 13
the apostles is not	written	; for many things are	8, 368/ 13
chapter, where it is	written	of the worshipping of	8, 368/ 14
'Where is this	written	?' nor should with	8, 369/ 20
things which are not	written	and yet we by	8, 370/ 25
best that ever have	written	upon the Scripture of	8, 373/ 23
done that are not	written	in this book"? Or	8, 374/ 13
well that he had	written	unto them before, that	8, 374/ 19
after in the law	written	(the Old Law, with	8, 375/ 9
but that is already	written	in Scripture . . . why shall	8, 378/ 30
if it be not	written	in Scripture? And if	8, 378/ 33
the New Testament was	written	. . . men were bound to	8, 379/ 4
in all that is	written	, is that bond released	8, 379/ 8
scripture that is now	written	? Which thing if he	8, 379/ 11
things that now be	written	. Now, if Tyndale answer	8, 379/ 15
is by the apostles	written	. . . and that no such	8, 379/ 19
all such things be	written	. Which thing when he	8, 379/ 24
observeth that are not	written	in Scripture; and will	8, 379/ 31
to know his words	written	, and his traditions also	8, 380/ 27
keepeth both the words	written	and the words unwritten	8, 380/ 31
If nothing had been	written	. . . Tyndale must have believed	8, 381/ 5
for that all is	written	, ye see well he	8, 381/ 7
for that that was	written	at one time, believe	8, 381/ 9
can prove by the	written	words of some apostle	8, 381/ 18
if he find it	written	in Holy Scripture; whereas	8, 381/ 24
by, but the very	written	words in plain and	8, 395/ 18
and observe is not	written	in Scripture, as I	8, 396/ 9
true word of God,	written	or unwritten, from the	8, 398/ 27
though the contrary were	written	in the Gospel." Lo	8, 405/ 20
repeat again his words	written	in his other chapter	8, 405/ 22
to anticipate his words	written	in his other chapter	8, 405/ 23
than he can find	written	in the Scripture (whereas	8, 408/ 14
that all was never	written	); nor will not also	8, 408/ 16

to his error be	written	in Holy Scripture; which	8, 415/ 1
no more than is	written	. . . nor of the written	8, 415/ 26
written . . . nor of the	written	words no more than	8, 415/ 26
less. For it is	written	(1 Jn 1), "If	8, 419/ 8
holy saints that have	written	against it . . . and better	8, 426/ 29
places of Holy Scripture,	written	all by one Holy	8, 431/ 33
less. For it is	written	(1 Jn 1), "If	8, 443/ 20
of truth, Tyndale's words	written	a little before, if	8, 455/ 5
to that error be	written	, saith Tyndale, even in	8, 461/ 15
so great, and also	written	in the very Gospel	8, 461/ 24
-- though they be	written	in the very Gospel	8, 463/ 31
that it is plainly	written	in the very Gospel	8, 464/ 23
though the contrary were	written	in the Gospel. For	8, 467/ 5
and the contrary truth	written	in the Gospel, so	8, 467/ 19
believed, which is not	written	in Scripture -- still	8, 473/ 30
if it were evidently	written	in Holy Scripture. But	8, 473/ 34
same articles not being	written	in Scripture. Doth Tyndale	8, 475/ 28
necessity requisite to be	written	in Scripture; and therefore	8, 480/ 30
necessity needed to be	written	, but that God could	8, 480/ 32
see whether there be	written	therein the thing that	8, 492/ 18
voice be his word	written	in Scripture; for then	8, 495/ 31
his Father afterward, not	written	before -- he must	8, 496/ 2
the things that are	written	in the Scripture: to	8, 500/ 16
credence of God's word,	written	or unwritten, telling us	8, 508/ 3
all the commandments be	written	unto the only elects	8, 520/ 13
if they were not	written	for them. But surely	8, 520/ 15
God (as it is	written	in the twelfth chapter	8, 538/ 33
though it be not	written	in the Gospel, yet	8, 548/ 34
whose hearts God hath	written	his law with his	8, 560/ 35
whose hearts God hath	written	his law . . . and given	8, 562/ 6
contrary. But that the	written	word was before the	8, 562/ 15
word of God, both	written	and unwritten, may be	8, 562/ 23
speaketh of the law	written	by the Spirit of	8, 562/ 26
since that law so	written	there is rather the	8, 562/ 27
unwritten than his word	written	in the books of	8, 562/ 28
that that they have	written	-- and that (as	8, 562/ 37
saith), evidently and plainly	written	. Wherein whoso consider what	8, 562/ 38
which he reproveth be	written	in the Scripture indeed	8, 563/ 4
only that that is	written	in the Scripture --	8, 563/ 8
believing not other things	written	even in the very	8, 563/ 14
of their error be	written	in the very Gospel	8, 564/ 25
whose hearts God hath	written	his law with his	8, 567/ 24
hearts the devil hath	written	his law . . . or else	8, 571/ 27
God had himself so	written	his will with his	8, 571/ 29
that a man doth	wrong	to pray for his	8, 4/ 19
judges had borne him	wrong	in hand and condemned	8, 21/ 10
ween that they judged	wrong	. And Bilney, that had	8, 25/ 4
that I do them	wrong	in that I call	8, 29/ 13
although they should suffer	wrong	; and how can our	8, 29/ 15
doth were in a	wrong	way and in a	8, 43/ 23

that I do him	wrong	in that I join	8, 51/ 15
-- that were utter	wrong	, and no lawful law	8, 59/ 29
and brought in a	wrong	belief, contrary to all	8, 63/ 21
reader to take them	wrong	: I will desire the	8, 169/ 10
for that were also	wrong	. For truth it is	8, 169/ 26
translated that same place	wrong	, and all the remnant	8, 185/ 14
say that I said	wrong	. For by God's grace	8, 197/ 5
which place Tyndale hath	wrong	translated also . . . for what	8, 230/ 7
Tyndale taketh the sentence	wrong	which of them both	8, 233/ 3
Israel," he should say	wrong	, for he should deny	8, 234/ 6
understood; and sometimes a	wrong	sentence; yea, and sometimes	8, 235/ 9
Saint John's Gospel, whether	wrong	or no let others	8, 235/ 16
that he hath done	wrong	to leave it out	8, 237/ 18
double translated those words	wrong	, or rather treble, as	8, 237/ 25
and feigned-faithful folk, and	wrong	writing, and false interpretations	8, 245/ 26
preachers, have led them	wrong	all this while before	8, 267/ 37
you still in a	wrong	way, and make you	8, 269/ 1
that I take it	wrong	and teach you false	8, 269/ 2
to turn the people	wrong	, God shall not suffer	8, 270/ 20
-- then went they	wrong	. And that is the	8, 299/ 29
all the remnant say	wrong	, because their part is	8, 313/ 27
that point Tyndale saith	wrong	. For in any such	8, 313/ 32
all they understood it	wrong	, and himself only right	8, 343/ 19
the Church understandeth it	wrong	; so that the Church	8, 346/ 31
that they take him	wrong	. Secondly, I say that	8, 350/ 11
years been in a	wrong	belief . . . where hath been	8, 387/ 16
people have hitherto believed	wrong	, that have believed that	8, 394/ 11
brought them into the	wrong	. Now, if he mean	8, 411/ 20
construe mine adversary's words	wrong	. And therefore, what if	8, 414/ 23
deadly sins, without any	wrong	opinion taken against the	8, 459/ 3
so right, without any	wrong	opinion in any article	8, 459/ 9
and hath none article	wrong	therein for as far	8, 459/ 17
faith is feeble. When	wrong	is done us, we	8, 485/ 11
believe right and live	wrong	, believe well and be	8, 487/ 1
and when they suffer	wrong	, they "cannot forgive," lo	8, 490/ 23
them that doth him	wrong	, or lack of due	8, 491/ 33
he judge right or	wrong	. So that in teaching	8, 496/ 24
he judge right or	wrong	; so that in teaching	8, 501/ 18
he judge right or	wrong	; so that in teaching	8, 511/ 17
it judge right or	wrong	: we shall defer the	8, 512/ 14
and since he believed	wrong	, of whose salvation yet	8, 537/ 14
he had mistaken and	wrongly	understood the places. And	8, 9/ 17
in these words he	wrote	. . . "The grace and peace	8, 18/ 21
some said, and some	wrote	out of Norwich to	8, 22/ 30
doctors and saints which	wrote	of these matters so	8, 134/ 8
this business began, and	wrote	not for the pleasure	8, 134/ 9
to whom the Apostle	wrote	. And then I am	8, 146/ 36
of God's words they	wrote	not all . . . but divers	8, 151/ 37
written -- and yet	wrote	them not all therein	8, 154/ 36
scraped out diabolus and	wrote	Iesu Christus, because he	8, 174/ 27

showeth them that I	wrote	not my book for	8, 178/ 20
in which the Evangelist	wrote	the words himself, signifieth	8, 233/ 14
by mouth that they	wrote	not? I answer, Because	8, 254/ 18
us that the apostles	wrote	all that was of	8, 254/ 26
us that the apostles	wrote	altogether that ever we	8, 263/ 19
as Saint Augustine saith,	wrote	of things done thousands	8, 273/ 15
And beyond that, God	wrote	his testament unto them	8, 275/ 35
world with water . . . he	wrote	in the sacrament of	8, 276/ 11
him and Abraham . . . he	wrote	in the sacrament of	8, 276/ 13
his wit when he	wrote	this! And this was	8, 283/ 25
better the creature that	wrote	it than God himself	8, 284/ 36
better these men that	wrote	the one of Enoch	8, 285/ 2
but that those that	wrote	it in the Scripture	8, 285/ 5
God inspired them that	wrote	the tale of Enoch	8, 285/ 11
for heresy that he	wrote	a whole book against	8, 286/ 13
wit, that the apostles	wrote	, and left in writing	8, 290/ 4
thereupon conclude that they	wrote	altogether. Is not this	8, 290/ 14
all these things they	wrote	. And again purgatory, confession	8, 290/ 35
what cause, the apostles	wrote	some necessary things and	8, 291/ 17
own words as I	wrote	them, which ye shall	8, 291/ 29
not tell why they	wrote	somewhat that the heathen	8, 292/ 11
fear, and why they	wrote	this where was more	8, 292/ 23
all these things they	wrote	. More Lo, here ye	8, 292/ 37
unwritten, nor that they	wrote	anything the more covertly	8, 293/ 22
himself that the apostles	wrote	so that men might	8, 293/ 24
by mouth which they	wrote	not -- partly for	8, 293/ 27
yes himself, when he	wrote	unto the Corinthians, "Caetera	8, 293/ 30
grace, because the apostles	wrote	not of any of	8, 296/ 5
other five the apostles	wrote	nothing at all; or	8, 296/ 7
or else that they	wrote	not of any grace	8, 296/ 7
of them the apostles	wrote	any proper significations of	8, 296/ 9
five sacraments the apostles	wrote	nothing at all --	8, 296/ 18
his mind and remembrance,	wrote	his own gospel severally	8, 310/ 23
gospel that the other	wrote	; this, I say, being	8, 310/ 26
that Saint Paul therein	wrote	everything that he presently	8, 315/ 10
besides this that he	wrote	of the Sacrament, gave	8, 315/ 27
the worker thereof --	wrote	, as is remembered in	8, 322/ 9
by mouth which he	wrote	not. And what saith	8, 323/ 27
selfsame things that he	wrote	. And then goeth he	8, 323/ 30
that they taught, they	wrote	. "Prove that," say we	8, 324/ 2
taught things that he	wrote	not; for he biddeth	8, 324/ 4
that if the apostles	wrote	not all such things	8, 324/ 8
it avail that they	wrote	any things at all	8, 324/ 9
writing were unprofitable that	wrote	us part, because they	8, 324/ 13
us part, because they	wrote	us not all. But	8, 324/ 13
the same that he	wrote	; and his ' traditions'	8, 324/ 20
mouth and which he	wrote	not . . . were any things	8, 325/ 22
any such things and	wrote	them not, what availeth	8, 325/ 25
those things that they	wrote	? If he say nay	8, 325/ 26
and that therefore he	wrote	unto the Corinthians that	8, 325/ 28

plainly himself that he	wrote	not all that he	8, 330/ 22
more than them that	wrote	. . . so inspired he the	8, 332/ 4
more things than they	wrote	; which things they taught	8, 332/ 5
to prove that they	wrote	every necessary point. Tyndale	8, 332/ 35
should come . . . and therefore	wrote	that it might be	8, 333/ 6
proveth us that they	wrote	altogether that is of	8, 333/ 16
all heresies; ergo, they	wrote	every necessary truth. This	8, 333/ 26
in that they which	wrote	. . . knew well every heresy	8, 333/ 33
but only those that	wrote	; or else that the	8, 333/ 36
nor Saint Bartholomew, that	wrote	nothing at all; nor	8, 334/ 6
namely since that some	wrote	not so much as	8, 334/ 29
mouth more than they	wrote	. . . and some wrote nothing	8, 334/ 31
they wrote . . . and some	wrote	nothing at all; and	8, 334/ 31
of that the others	wrote	, good part lost; and	8, 334/ 32
and by their epistle	wrote	, "The Holy Ghost and	8, 343/ 24
Scripture" -- as he	wrote	unto the Thessalonians, "Observe	8, 360/ 14
perceived in them that	wrote	after Moses' days . . . that	8, 365/ 11
all those that ever	wrote	since the apostles' days	8, 366/ 37
beside all that they	wrote	; which thing Saint Paul	8, 373/ 30
Saint John! -- which	wrote	a book of the	8, 374/ 6
well that the apostles	wrote	not all that they	8, 381/ 19
himself asleep while he	wrote	this . . . he could never	8, 533/ 27
when he devised and	wrote	the traitorous deadly letter	8, 536/ 16
this cause be they	wroth	with the holy Canon	8, 113/ 15
heaven, though they were	wrought	in grace. And these	8, 6/ 13
God with good works	wrought	, with his gracious help	8, 52/ 18
our good works well	wrought	. . . help to get remission	8, 65/ 20
falsest that ever was	wrought	, and that most hath	8, 88/ 8
that grace that is	wrought	with the word, and	8, 94/ 21
have in such wise	wrought	upon the bodies wherein	8, 103/ 27
but if men's works	wrought	with his grace be	8, 210/ 33
a man by penance	wrought	in grace to be	8, 213/ 31
damnation . . . but if he	wrought	miracles among them for	8, 242/ 1
this that the miracles	wrought	in Christ's church clearly	8, 242/ 11
God's wonders by himself	wrought	therein -- so many	8, 244/ 24
new . . . ascribing the miracles	wrought	by the goodness of	8, 244/ 28
some such miracles be	wrought	as well as in	8, 244/ 34
had not come and	wrought	works such as no	8, 246/ 12
Moses did, and God	wrought	wonders among them himself	8, 247/ 2
whole assent is not	wrought	without the Spirit of	8, 248/ 34
of things he hath	wrought	and daily doth many	8, 251/ 3
of those that he	wrought	in the time of	8, 251/ 4
miracles hath God often	wrought	to the conversion and	8, 251/ 17
it. He seeth miracles	wrought	by God plenteously in	8, 254/ 36
have also greater miracles	wrought	against him, and that	8, 270/ 28
any one to be	wrought	among all them, but	8, 275/ 26
by his Passion have	wrought	our redemption although he	8, 287/ 19
by name, saying, "Jesus	wrought	many other miracles in	8, 311/ 3
the miracles that Moses	wrought	confounded the marvels that	8, 337/ 7
the marvels that were	wrought	by the witchcraft of	8, 337/ 8

now again, what miracle	wrought	the apostles for every	8, 346/ 13
it written that they	wrought	any one for them	8, 346/ 15
Catholic Church bringeth miracles	wrought	by God in it	8, 346/ 35
that they be all	wrought	by the devil. And	8, 346/ 37
those that God hath	wrought	by me." Which words	8, 362/ 3
things as God had	wrought	by himself. Theophylact alloweth	8, 362/ 13
of heretics is there	wrought	never one. Weeneth Tyndale	8, 376/ 28
Holy Spirit had not	wrought	with Tyndale toward the	8, 380/ 21
man, by good works	wrought	in faith, any reward	8, 394/ 22
about any good work	wrought	with grace in faith	8, 400/ 21
and also, good works	wrought	in faith, hope, and	8, 401/ 1
calleth all the miracles	wrought	by God in his	8, 415/ 21
which, seeing Christ's miracle	wrought	upon the mad man	8, 422/ 32
iniquities that he hath	wrought	I will none remember	8, 432/ 8
iniquity which he hath	wrought	, for that he shall	8, 433/ 7
when he had all	wrought	that he could in	8, 451/ 3
world that should be	wrought	in him -- that	8, 465/ 14
continue, without any wonders	wrought	in any of the	8, 478/ 17
before the world was	wrought	, that they would finally	8, 488/ 20
in which he willingly	wrought	evil . . . except Tyndale say	8, 534/ 35
his manslaughter too was	wrought	by love, because all	8, 534/ 36
in which he willingly	wrought	against it, first his	8, 535/ 7
hand that while he	wrought	so much wickedness he	8, 537/ 23
was a deceiver, and	wrought	with the devil's craft	8, 547/ 20
the while, because it	wrought	not by love; but	8, 552/ 8
charity . . . with which it	wrought	not in the heart	8, 552/ 10
a belief that then	wrought	well with love. If	8, 555/ 29
work that he then	wrought	was the forsaking and	8, 555/ 30
that he had well	wrought	with love, and done	8, 555/ 34
believe with love that	wrought	well. Now thinketh me	8, 555/ 37
if Tyndale ween to	wry	aside and escape by	8, 299/ 11
as Arius, Pelagius, Donatus,	Wycliffe	, and Hus, and such	8, 44/ 19
Otho, Lambert, Luther, and	Wycliffe	, Zwingli, Hutten, Hus, and	8, 480/ 4
such heretics as Arius,	Wycliffe	, Luther, Lambert, Huessgen, Hus	8, 481/ 30
is, and Zwingli, and	Wycliffe	, and himself -- that	8, 561/ 25
had read unto him	Wycliffe's	"Wicket" against the Blessed	8, 21/ 17
as we may say	Wycliffe's	heresies are in Tyndale	8, 554/ 17
Hussites; in England the	Wycliffists	; and now in Almaine	8, 28/ 32
Baal, and now, this	year	, upon Zwingli himself, that	8, 29/ 4
hand of God this	year	slain in plain battle	8, 29/ 7
one through the whole	year	; as ye now see	8, 63/ 2
worst day in the	year	, or than would a	8, 75/ 6
week and all the	year	, too, into one eternal	8, 322/ 23
without either week or	year	. And this change hath	8, 322/ 23
kid? Why of one	year	? Why without spot? Why	8, 329/ 1
that God ceaseth no	year	to work miracles in	8, 346/ 18
Switzerland, even this last	year	, Zwingli set his heretics	8, 482/ 35
Ghost from heaven, are	yearly	celebrated with a solemn	8, 370/ 32
send us now some	years	as plenteous of good	8, 2/ 2
we have had some	years	of late plenteous of	8, 2/ 3

famine of the dear	years	have destroyed bodies. And	8, 2/ 8
the space of three	years	and a half --	8, 2/ 35
made within these few	years	-- what by Luther	8, 5/ 32
the space of nine	years	been beyond the sea	8, 14/ 6
and bestowed as many	years	in study, and under	8, 25/ 34
of this fifteen hundred	years	, never once muse upon	8, 37/ 39
now this fifteen hundred	years	offend their drunken taste	8, 38/ 12
judgment this fifteen hundred	years	past. and discretion to	8, 43/ 12
all this fifteen hundred	years	before Luther's days and	8, 45/ 15
have this fifteen hundred	years	abhorred as an abominable	8, 49/ 37
their ruler in many	years	, all were he right	8, 55/ 24
commandment of God, forty	years	uncircumcised in desert . . . he	8, 72/ 25
hath so many hundred	years	taught his holy Catholic	8, 75/ 27
wont these many hundred	years	to be. Wherein if	8, 83/ 16
folk this fifteen hundred	years	. . . if every man have	8, 88/ 15
till within this twenty	years	, that believed as Tyndale	8, 107/ 12
end so many hundred	years	together, he had here	8, 107/ 26
almost this fifteen hundred	years	together suffered all his	8, 108/ 6
far above a thousand	years	ago), we must now	8, 109/ 31
used so many hundred	years	about the Mass . . . hath	8, 111/ 5
have this fifteen hundred	years	believed . . . because that now	8, 119/ 5
all Christendom a thousand	years	before their days; and	8, 119/ 28
Christendom so many hundred	years	continued . . . four or five	8, 130/ 2
matters so many hundred	years	ere ever this business	8, 134/ 8
walked above eight hundred	years	; how they establish their	8, 135/ 5
that this eight hundred	years	and more, Christ hath	8, 135/ 16
all this eight hundred	years	, saith Tyndale, by these	8, 135/ 20
Christendom this fifteen hundred	years	. And where had Christ's	8, 135/ 25
more than eight hundred	years	the Church hath had	8, 135/ 30
above his eight hundred	years	almost as many more	8, 136/ 4
above his eight hundred	years	. For it is far	8, 136/ 16
Christendom this fifteen hundred	years	have had such beastly	8, 140/ 16
all this fifteen hundred	years	before, the Scripture hath	8, 140/ 21
wot well, at fourscore	years	, and at a hundred	8, 151/ 6
and at a hundred	years	"very old." Will Tyndale	8, 151/ 6
all this eight hundred	years	and above, the preachers	8, 151/ 9
me that eight hundred	years	is, in respect of	8, 151/ 11
time of eight hundred	years	now last past (because	8, 151/ 24
more than a thousand	years	ago. Yet have I	8, 152/ 7
is now thirteen hundred	years	old, or thereabout . . . and	8, 152/ 29
not much above seven	years	since. Now, if this	8, 152/ 30
Christian people, fifteen hundred	years	before them; but each	8, 156/ 14
than this eight hundred	years	; and methinketh eight hundred	8, 158/ 14
and gone eight hundred	years	ago and more, then	8, 158/ 16
that this eight hundred	years	at the last, our	8, 158/ 19
begun, and many hundred	years	continued . . . Tyndale, as one	8, 164/ 23
was used a thousand	years	before Christendom began, as	8, 169/ 30
suppose, this fourteen hundred	years	. For that text doth	8, 182/ 15
church this fourteen hundred	years	, calleth presbyteros an "elder	8, 183/ 7
signification, so many hundred	years	before Tyndale was born	8, 185/ 7

stepped now fifteen hundred	years	from the apostles' days	8, 187/ 8
have, and hundreds of	years	have had, English names	8, 187/ 15
and that within few	years	. For I am sure	8, 190/ 9
out within this forty	years	last past than was	8, 190/ 12
perceive, this three thousand	years	before; and in many	8, 190/ 13
and forgotten hundreds of	years	ere he were born	8, 201/ 4
this two or three	years	together, is yet in	8, 226/ 19
in this fifteen hundred	years	before their days hath	8, 249/ 14
all this fifteen hundred	years	. So that yet again	8, 250/ 5
Christ this fifteen hundred	years	: the false prophet would	8, 266/ 33
thereof hath bestowed many	years	may perceive the true	8, 269/ 13
things done thousands of	years	before the world was	8, 273/ 16
of so many hundred	years	, the preachers were "ever	8, 273/ 31
of so many hundred	years	, holy preachers and miracles	8, 274/ 11
time of fifteen hundred	years	of Christ's church, holy	8, 274/ 14
pope this eight hundred	years	(by all which time	8, 278/ 19
space of seven hundred	years	next before that, which	8, 278/ 22
popes of eight hundred	years	last past . . . which true	8, 279/ 3
the other seven hundred	years	before, or which holy	8, 279/ 5
that almost fifteen hundred	years	hath been believed . . . he	8, 284/ 7
article of fifteen hundred	years	old, unto his example	8, 284/ 8
here now, of late	years	, make doubts upon the	8, 293/ 12
men's hearts, fourteen hundred	years	before. Such peril is	8, 293/ 15
should live as many	years	as were between the	8, 302/ 11
And therefore as many	years	must he needs have	8, 302/ 13
which in fifteen hundred	years	he shall, I am	8, 302/ 36
believe and many hundred	years	have believed that the	8, 309/ 27
yet this fifteen hundred	years	that durst leave it	8, 318/ 26
so this fifteen hundred	years	continued in Christ's church	8, 319/ 5
folk this fifteen hundred	years	before! And where he	8, 319/ 29
been, within this seven	years	last past. The lack	8, 319/ 38
burned within this seven	years	next coming . . . than else	8, 320/ 1
it this fifteen hundred	years	before. If Tyndale stick	8, 321/ 31
doctors of fifteen hundred	years	past . . . and bear men	8, 337/ 13
Scripture this thirteen hundred	years	, and, as it is	8, 339/ 1
is thought, two hundred	years	before; and is yet	8, 339/ 1
Spirit this fifteen hundred	years	-- and not by	8, 361/ 2
unto this eight hundred	years	last past, in which	8, 367/ 2
men before eight hundred	years	last past, ever said	8, 367/ 7
within this eight hundred	years	-- I shall, as	8, 367/ 25
others above eight hundred	years	, and above nine hundred	8, 367/ 27
and above nine hundred	years	, and above a thousand	8, 367/ 28
space of so many	years	unto this day . . . although	8, 370/ 20
in by so many	years	after the Water of	8, 372/ 4
all this eight hundred	years	so entirely fallen into	8, 386/ 31
all this eight hundred	years	last past unto Luther's	8, 387/ 1
all these eight hundred	years	been in a wrong	8, 387/ 16
all this fifteen hundred	years	have been, in a	8, 388/ 25
and so many hundred	years	have done, were heinous	8, 394/ 21
of this fifteen hundred	years	, that ever hath taught	8, 426/ 31

men this fifteen hundred	years	before him? Now is	8, 429/ 7
all this fifteen hundred	years	before ever have believed	8, 437/ 3
time this fifteen hundred	years	. . . and he shall not	8, 477/ 32
passed this fifteen hundred	years	before, against Arius, Otho	8, 480/ 3
scant one in ten	years	, and in some good	8, 482/ 23
not once in tenscore	years	), but whole goodly monasteries	8, 482/ 24
space of so many	years	together, since he first	8, 493/ 9
far as fifteen hundred	years	ago . . . I ween it	8, 513/ 37
nations this fifteen hundred	years	from the time of	8, 520/ 22
will not this five	years	find a better. But	8, 555/ 2
matter, after his two	years'	musings thereupon, neither insight	8, 218/ 31
warning but I? --	yes	, there be that be	8, 26/ 27
two adverbs "yea" and "	yes	." For if the question	8, 230/ 32
answer "Yea," and not "	Yes	." But, now, if the	8, 230/ 37
but he must answer "	Yes	," and say, "Yes, marry	8, 231/ 5
answer "Yes," and say, "	Yes	, marry be they, both	8, 231/ 5
prophet, and Christ said	yes	. . . either should Saint John	8, 231/ 19
themselves, though Tyndale say	yes	, which he shall never	8, 246/ 30
yet Saint Paul said	yes	himself, when he wrote	8, 293/ 30
not this well likened?	Yes	, by my sheath! --	8, 534/ 14
but it is likely	yes	. And therefore let Tyndale	8, 536/ 24
faith should not fail. "	Yes	," saith Master More, "it	8, 553/ 9
from our necks, neither	yield	up ourselves unto sin	8, 419/ 25
from our necks, neither	yield	up ourselves unto sin	8, 445/ 6
from our necks, neither	yield	ourselves unto sin for	8, 447/ 7
off their necks . . . nor	yield	themselves unto sin to	8, 447/ 35
his enemy's feet, and	yield	himself into his enemy's	8, 452/ 10
he saith that they	yield	not themselves unto sin	8, 453/ 32
but yet we never	yield	ourselves unto sin to	8, 454/ 12
filthy devilish deed, they	yield	themselves to serve the	8, 454/ 24
And as they cannot	yield	themselves bond unto sin	8, 460/ 14
avoided. For whensoever he	yieldeth	himself to do horrible	8, 454/ 19
never cast off the	yoke	of God from our	8, 419/ 25
never cast off the	yoke	of God from our	8, 445/ 6
cast never off the	yoke	of God from our	8, 447/ 6
they never off the	yoke	of God off their	8, 447/ 35
never cast off the	yoke	of God from their	8, 455/ 10
never cast off the	yoke	of God from their	8, 455/ 13
still bound within the	yoke	of obedience to the	8, 455/ 16
had not shaken that	yoke	off. But of truth	8, 455/ 17
precept shake off the	yoke	of God for the	8, 455/ 28
better, then is the	yoke	put on again . . . as	8, 455/ 31
not cast off thy	yoke	, good Lord, but I	8, 457/ 14
I will carry thy	yoke	still about my neck	8, 457/ 14
her neck too, and	yoke	us both together. And	8, 457/ 15
once shake off the	yoke	of their bond toward	8, 458/ 20
like swine, we must	yoke	them for breaking hedges	8, 514/ 32
maliciously cast off the	yoke	of God's commandments from	8, 529/ 11
nor cast off the	yoke	of the law, nor	8, 533/ 15
casting off . . . of the	yoke	of God's commandments from	8, 538/ 15

he cast off the	yoke	himself; and then will	8, 538/ 21
casting off of the	yoke	of God's law both	8, 538/ 26
willfully cast off God's	yoke	, and maliciously, too. This	8, 538/ 30
cast not off the	yoke	of love toward the	8, 539/ 20
maliciously cast off the	yoke	of love toward the	8, 540/ 22
from his neck the	yoke	of love toward the	8, 546/ 33
or else bring her	yoked	with me, too. And	8, 457/ 20
he should not come	yoked	to bed. For well	8, 538/ 17
lie to save a	young	innocent babe and with	8, 19/ 8
purpose to answer good	young	Father Frith . . . which now	8, 34/ 11
Howbeit, I shall leave	young	Father Frith in his	8, 34/ 18
that, go further with	young	Father Frith, and touch	8, 34/ 27
God heartily send that	young	man the grace to	8, 34/ 34
seem thereby to give	young	men warning that she	8, 63/ 15
not this only for	young	lusty folk for taming	8, 68/ 6
age (for else had	young	Timothy, upon the calling	8, 187/ 29
Paul had made a	young	man bishop because he	8, 189/ 27
prove that not only	young	men but women also	8, 189/ 31
because he was but	young	. But howsoever Tyndale list	8, 192/ 25
devil hath taught these	young	jugglers, his scholars Luther	8, 205/ 33
Of the Baptism of	Young	Children, Against the Pelagians	8, 370/ 8
by the fireside among	young	children. And yet in	8, 393/ 7
these words that the	young	man should have a	8, 438/ 33
form of arguing that	young	children use in grammar	8, 467/ 29
will make us all	young	children, teach us our	8, 491/ 2
good master teacheth his	young	children. And let him	8, 491/ 3
ragged hand wherein a	young	beginner can scant perceive	8, 491/ 5
hath played the little	young	truant, for all his	8, 497/ 7
brethren wait on the	younger	and serve them and	8, 56/ 15
do never "smite" their "	younger	brethren," that is to	8, 57/ 3
being, as your '	younger	brethren,' not yet	8, 58/ 3
use at your '	younger	brethren' to laugh them	8, 58/ 13
rebel against your '	younger	brethren ' but '	8, 58/ 27
take them then as	younger	brethren, little babes untaught	8, 59/ 11
elder, to teach the	younger	, to bring them to	8, 91/ 9
elder to teach the	younger	and to administer the	8, 91/ 14
once, I ween, the	youngest	of us three, three	8, 34/ 16
their tormentors . . . and the	Zamzummim	themselves do but imagine	8, 136/ 9
Which manner of Christian	zeal	and princely benignity His	8, 9/ 2
Peter in a good	zeal	so smiteth off Malchus'	8, 36/ 7
any spark of Christian	zeal	remained in their hearts	8, 42/ 2
a blind superstition, for	zeal	of which yet they	8, 43/ 16
host, and of good	zeal	, with great thank of	8, 123/ 22
blasphemy that if the	zeal	of God were among	8, 337/ 23
and for the blind	zeal	of them make sects	8, 481/ 7
words of the prophet	Zechariah	. "There shall go forth	8, 100/ 14
much need to consider	Zelophehad	, which for like using	8, 74/ 30
late, in Switzerland, upon	Zwingli	, which was the first	8, 9/ 32
of Friar Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, cast off Matins and	8, 13/ 7
now, this year, upon	Zwingli	himself, that first brought	8, 29/ 4

only Luther, Tyndale, and	Zwingli	, with Friar Huessgen and	8, 156/ 11
and Friar Huessgen and	Zwingli	and all the rabble	8, 156/ 33
of the same, as	Zwingli	, Bucer, Balthasar, Otho, Friar	8, 223/ 8
Tyndale, Friar Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, his very false prophets	8, 270/ 14
with Luther, Huessgen, or	Zwingli	. And he cannot say	8, 312/ 9
if Luther, Friar Huessgen,	Zwingli	, Tyndale, and Lambert had	8, 316/ 28
Lambert. For as for	Zwingli	, I never heard of	8, 437/ 22
Lambert, Luther, and Wycliffe,	Zwingli	, Hutten, Hus, and Tyndale	8, 480/ 4
even this last year,	Zwingli	set his heretics in	8, 482/ 35
over their enemies. And	Zwingli	himself, the archheretic of	8, 483/ 4
captains and company, as	Zwingli	and his ambushment came	8, 483/ 19
follow that Luther, Lambert,	Zwingli	, Huessgen, and Tyndale, and	8, 484/ 5
as Luther is, and	Zwingli	, and Wycliffe, and himself	8, 561/ 25
Friar Barnes was of	Zwingli's	sect against the Sacrament	8, 301/ 10
and after that, the	Zwinglians	: what business they have	8, 28/ 33
as the Lutherans and	Zwinglians	have begun to rise	8, 483/ 13